

**THE BOOK OF
MORMON**

**MARSHALLESE – ENGLISH
PARALLEL EDITION**

Version 1, published April 2025. bencrowder.net/book-of-mormon-parallel-edition/

This parallel edition © 2025 Benjamin Crowder. All rights reserved. You have permission to print this document for your own use. For other uses, send requests to ben.crowder@gmail.com.

Text of the Book of Mormon © 2025 Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

The text of this edition is licensed from The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints with the following disclaimer: *The Product offered by Benjamin Crowder is neither made, provided, approved, nor endorsed by, Intellectual Reserve, Inc. or The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. Any content or opinions expressed, implied, or included in or with the Product offered by Benjamin Crowder are solely those of Benjamin Crowder and not those of Intellectual Reserve, Inc. or The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints.*

Bok in Mormon

Juon Bwebwenato Jeje Jān Pein Mormon Ioon Pileij Ko Būki Jān Pileij Ko An Nipai

Kōn menin, e ej juon kōkadudu in ļoḡk ko an armej in Nipai, im barāinwōt kōn riLeman ro—Kar je nān riLeman ro, ro rej juon mōttan mweo imōn Israel; im barāinwōt nān riJu im riAelōn ko—Kar je jān iaḡan naan in jiroñ, im barāinwōt jān jītōbōn kanaan im mōdānļoḡk—Kar je im sili, im ŋooje nān Irooj, bwe ren jamin kar jorraān—Nān aer waļoḡtok kōn mennin letok an im kajoor an Anij nān ukok eo an—Kar sili jān pein Moronai, im kar ŋooje nān Irooj, nān an waļoḡtok ilo iien eo ekkar ilo iaḡan riAelōn ko—Ukok eo an ej jān mennin letok an Anij.

Juon kōkadudu kar bōk jān Bok in Ether barāinwōt, eo ej juon ļoḡk in armej ro an Jered, ro raar ejjeplōklōk ilo iien eo Irooj Eaar pukwōj kajin an armej ro, ke raar kalōk juon imōn bar nān lañ—Eo ej nān kwaļoḡk nān ro mōttan mweo imōn Israel ta ko relļap Irooj Eaar kōmḡmani nān ro jemāer; im bwe ren maroñ jeļā bujen ko an Irooj, bwe ren jab jako indeeo—Im nān karreel riJu im riAelōn ko bwe JISŌS ej RiKRAIST, ANIJ INDEEO, Ej kwaļoḡk E nān laļ ko otemjeļoḡk—Im kiiō, eļañne ewōr ŋotaan rej bōd ko an armej; kōn menin, jab liaakeļoḡk men ko an Anij, bwe kwōn maroñ jab libbijinjin iḡmaan jea in ekajet an Kraist.

UKOK EO MOKTATA JĀN PILEIJ KO NĀN KAJIN IŅLIJ JĀN JOSEP SMITH, JUN.

The Book of Mormon

An Account Written by the Hand of Mormon upon Plates Taken from the Plates of Nephi

Wherefore, it is an abridgment of the record of the people of Nephi, and also of the Lamanites—Written to the Lamanites, who are a remnant of the house of Israel; and also to Jew and Gentile—Written by way of commandment, and also by the spirit of prophecy and of revelation—Written and sealed up, and hid up unto the Lord, that they might not be destroyed—To come forth by the gift and power of God unto the interpretation thereof—Sealed by the hand of Moroni, and hid up unto the Lord, to come forth in due time by way of the Gentile—The interpretation thereof by the gift of God.

An abridgment taken from the Book of Ether also, which is a record of the people of Jared, who were scattered at the time the Lord confounded the language of the people, when they were building a tower to get to heaven—Which is to show unto the remnant of the house of Israel what great things the Lord hath done for their fathers; and that they may know the covenants of the Lord, that they are not cast off forever—And also to the convincing of the Jew and Gentile that JESUS is the CHRIST, the ETERNAL GOD, manifesting himself unto all nations—And now, if there are faults they are the mistakes of men; wherefore, condemn not the things of God, that ye may be found spotless at the judgment-seat of Christ.

TRANSLATED BY JOSEPH SMITH, JUN.

Naan in Kaḡool eo an Rikaḡool ro Jilu

Aolep laḡ ko, bwij ko, lo ko, im armej, ro jermal in naaj ilḡk, ren jeḡā: Bwe kōm, kōn tūriaḡo kake an Anij Jemān, im ad Irooj Jisōs Kraist, eaar lo pileij ko ḡḡok in eaar itok jāni, eo ej ḡḡok in armej ro an Nipai, im barāinwōt riLeman ro, im ro jeir im jatier, im barāinwōt armej ro an Jered, ro raar itok jān imōn bar eo kar kōnono kake ijin. Im kōm barāinwōt jeḡā bwe raar ukok kōn mennin letok im kajoor an Anij, bwe ainikien eaar kwaḡok e nān kōm; kōn menin kōm jeḡā kōn juon joortokilik eo bwe bok in eḡool. Im kōmij barāinwōt kaḡool bwe kōm ar lo ḡwijiḡwiji ko ioon pileij ko; im kar kwaḡoki nān kōm jān kajoor an Anij, im jab an armej. Im kōmij kaḡool kōn naan in meḡeḡe, bwe juon enjeḡ in Anij eaar wanlaḡtak jān lañ, im eaar būktok im likūti imāan mejaḡ, bwe kōm ar jibwi im loi pileij kein, im ḡwijiḡit ko ioer; im kōm jeḡā bwe ej kōn jouj an Anij Jemān, im ad Irooj Jisōs Kraist, bwe kōmin lo im jeje kaḡool bwe men kein reḡool. Im ej juon men ekabwilōñlōñ imejam. Mekarta, ainikien Irooj eaar jiroñ kōm bwe kōmij aikuj jeje kaḡool kōn e; kōn menin, nān pokake kien ko an Anij, kōmij jeje kaḡool kōn men kein. Im kōm jeḡā bwe nē kōmij tiljek ilo Kraist, kōm naaj joḡok jān nuknuk ko ballim bōtōktōkin aolep armej, im naaj lo kōm erreō imāan jikin ekajet an Kraist, im naaj jokwe Ippān indeeo im indeeo ilo lañ ko. Im utiej en nān Jemān, im nān Nejin, im nān Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo ej juon wōt Anij. Amen

OLIVER COWDERY
DAVID WHITMER
MARTIN HARRIS

The Testimony of Three Witnesses

Be it known unto all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people, unto whom this work shall come: That we, through the grace of God the Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, have seen the plates which contain this record, which is a record of the people of Nephi, and also of the Lamanites, their brethren, and also of the people of Jared, who came from the tower of which hath been spoken. And we also know that they have been translated by the gift and power of God, for his voice hath declared it unto us; wherefore we know of a surety that the work is true. And we also testify that we have seen the engravings which are upon the plates; and they have been shown unto us by the power of God, and not of man. And we declare with words of soberness, that an angel of God came down from heaven, and he brought and laid before our eyes, that we beheld and saw the plates, and the engravings thereon; and we know that it is by the grace of God the Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, that we beheld and bear record that these things are true. And it is marvelous in our eyes. Nevertheless, the voice of the Lord commanded us that we should bear record of it; wherefore, to be obedient unto the commandments of God, we bear testimony of these things. And we know that if we are faithful in Christ, we shall rid our garments of the blood of all men, and be found spotless before the judgment-seat of Christ, and shall dwell with him eternally in the heavens. And the honor be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost, which is one God. Amen.

OLIVER COWDERY
DAVID WHITMER
MARTIN HARRIS

Naan in Kaḡool eo an Rikaḡool ro Ruwalitōk

Aolep laḡ ko, bwij ko, lo ko, im armej, ro jermal in naaj ilḡk, ren jeḡā: Bwe Josep Smith, Jun., riukok eo an bok in, eaar kwaḡḡk ḡnan kōm pileij kein kar kōnono kaki, ko jāllier āinwōt gold; im joḡnan wōt alen ko Smith eaar ba ke eaar ukōti ej joḡnan eo kōm ar jibwi kōn pā ko peim; im kōm ar barāinwōt loi ḡwijiḡwiji ko ioer, aolepāer kōjāllier wōt jeje in etto, im eḡtan pā ko mejādik. Im ennaan in kōmij kwaḡḡk kaḡool kake kōn naan in jeḡāḡḡkjeḡ, bwe ḡein ba kake Smith eaar kwaḡḡk ḡnan kōm, bwe kōm ar lo im kotaki, im jeḡā ilo ejjeḡḡk pere ke Smith in kōnono kake eaar būktok pileij kein kōm ar kōnono kaki. Im kōmij leḡḡk etaḡ ḡnan laḡ in, ḡnan kaḡool ḡnan laḡ bwe men eo kōm ar loe. Im kōmij jab riab, Anij ej kaḡool men in.

CHRISTIAN WHITMER
JEKAB WHITMER
PITER WHITMER, JUN.
JON WHITMER
HIRAM PAGE
JOSEP SMITH, SEN.
HYRUM SMITH
SAMUEL H. SMITH

The Testimony of Eight Witnesses

Be it known unto all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people, unto whom this work shall come: That Joseph Smith, Jun., the translator of this work, has shown unto us the plates of which hath been spoken, which have the appearance of gold; and as many of the leaves as the said Smith has translated we did handle with our hands; and we also saw the engravings thereon, all of which has the appearance of ancient work, and of curious workmanship. And this we bear record with words of soberness, that the said Smith has shown unto us, for we have seen and hefted, and know of a surety that the said Smith has got the plates of which we have spoken. And we give our names unto the world, to witness unto the world that which we have seen. And we lie not, God bearing witness of it.

CHRISTIAN WHITMER
JACOB WHITMER
PETER WHITMER, JUN.
JOHN WHITMER
HIRAM PAGE
JOSEPH SMITH, SEN.
HYRUM SMITH
SAMUEL H. SMITH

Bok eo Kein Kajuon an Nipai

An Tōl im Jerbal

Juon bwebwenato in Liai im kōrā eo pāleen Saraia, im lōm̄aro emān nejin, etaer, (jino jān eo erūtto tata) Leman, Lemuel, Sam, im Nipai. Irooj ej kakkōl Liai nān diwōjlok jān āneen Jerusalem, kōnke eaar kanaan nān armej ro kōn nana ko aer im raar kōnaaen bōk mour eo an. Eaar bōk jilu raan in an etal nān āne jemaden ippān baaṅle eo an. Nipai ej etal ippān lōm̄aro jein im rōql nān āneen Jerusalem nān bōk lok eo kōn riJu ro. Bwebwenato eo kōn eñtaan ko aer. Raar bōk kōrā ro nejin Ishmael nān pāleer. Raar bōk baaṅle ko aer im diwōjlok nān āne jemaden. Aer eñtaan im jorrāān ilo āne jemaden. Iaḷ eo raar ilok ie. Raar itok nān dān ko reḷḷap. Lōm̄aro jein Nipai raar juṅae e. Eaar kōlōḷnōn er, im jek juon wa. Raar ṅa etan jikin eo Buñ-pāḷok. Raar kijoone dān ko reḷḷap im tōpraklok ilo āneen kallimur, im men ko jet. Men in ij kōm̄man ekkar nān bwebwenato eo an Nipai, ak ilo bar juon wāween ba, nā, Nipai, iaar je lok in.

1 Nipai 1

- 1 Nā, Nipai, āinwōt ke iaar lotak jān jema im jinō ro reṅman, kōn menin kar katakin eō jidik in lok kōn aolep jeḷā ko an Jema; im ālikin aō lo elōn eñtaan ilo raan ko aō, mekarta, āinwōt ke iaar utiej ippān Irooj ilo raan ko aō, aet, āinwōt eaar wōr aō jeḷā kōn eṅman im men ko rettino an Anij, kōn menin ij kōm̄mane juon lok in makūtkūt ko aō ilo raan ko aō.
- 2 Aet, ij kōm̄mane juon lok ilo kajin eo an jema, eo ekitbuuj jeḷā ko an riJu im kajin eo an riljipt.
- 3 Im ijeḷā bwe lok in ij kōm̄mane eṅool; im ij kōm̄mane kōn peiū make; im ij kōm̄mane ekkar nān jeḷālokjeṅ eo aō.
- 4 Bwe ālikin men kein, ilo jinoin kar iio eo kein kajuon an Zedekaia, kiiñ in Juda, (jema, Liai, āinwōt ke eaar jokwe ilo Jerusalem ilo aolep raan ko an); im ilo ejja iio eo wōt eaar itok elōn rikanaan, rej kanaan nān armej ro bwe rej aikuj ukeḷok, nē jaab jikin kwelok in eḷap Jerusalem aikuj naaj kōkkure.

The First Book of Nephi

His Reign and Ministry

An account of Lehi and his wife Sariah, and his four sons, being called, (beginning at the eldest) Laman, Lemuel, Sam, and Nephi. The Lord warns Lehi to depart out of the land of Jerusalem, because he prophesieth unto the people concerning their iniquity and they seek to destroy his life. He taketh three days' journey into the wilderness with his family. Nephi taketh his brethren and returneth to the land of Jerusalem after the record of the Jews. The account of their sufferings. They take the daughters of Ishmael to wife. They take their families and depart into the wilderness. Their sufferings and afflictions in the wilderness. The course of their travels. They come to the large waters. Nephi's brethren rebel against him. He confoundeth them, and buildeth a ship. They call the name of the place Bountiful. They cross the large waters into the promised land, and so forth. This is according to the account of Nephi; or in other words, I, Nephi, wrote this record.

1 Nephi 1

I, Nephi, having been born of goodly parents, therefore I was taught somewhat in all the learning of my father; and having seen many afflictions in the course of my days, nevertheless, having been highly favored of the Lord in all my days; yea, having had a great knowledge of the goodness and the mysteries of God, therefore I make a record of my proceedings in my days.

Yea, I make a record in the language of my father, which consists of the learning of the Jews and the language of the Egyptians.

And I know that the record which I make is true; and I make it with mine own hand; and I make it according to my knowledge.

For it came to pass in the commencement of the first year of the reign of Zedekiah, king of Judah, (my father, Lehi, having dwelt at Jerusalem in all his days); and in that same year there came many prophets, prophesying unto the people that they must repent, or the great city Jerusalem must be destroyed.

5 Āindein ālikin men kein, jema, Liai, ke eaar ilōk in jar n̄an Irooj, aaget, eṃool kōn aolepān būruōn, kōn armej ro an.

6 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar ilōk in jar n̄an Irooj, eaar itok juon jurōn kijeek im pād ioon juon dekā iṃaan; im eaar lo im roñ eḷap; im kōn men ko eaar loi im roñjaki eaar wūdiddid im lōḷnōñ eḷap.

7 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar rōḷḷōk n̄an ṃweo iṃōn ilo Jerusalem, im eaar okjakḷōk ioon an jikin kiki, eaar obrak kōn Jetōb im men ko eaar loi.

8 Im ke eaar obrak kōn jetōb, kar bōke ilo juon visōn, eo im eaar lo lañ ko repellōk, im eaar kile ke eaar lo Anij ej jijet ioon an tūroon, eobrak peḷaakin kōn kitōltōl in jarlepju in enjeḷ ro ilo wāweenḷōk wōt al im wūjtak aer Anij.

9 Im ālikin men kein, eaar lo Juon ej wanlaḷtak jān ilubwiljin lañ, im eaar lo bwe an meram eaar ilōñinḷōk eo an aḷ ilo raelep.

10 Im eaar bar lo joñoulruo ro jet rej ḷoor E, im aer meram eaar ḷapḷōk jān iju ko ilo mejatoto.

11 Im raar wanlaḷtak im etal ioon mejān laḷ; im eo ṃoktata eaar itok im jutak iṃaan jema, im leḷōk n̄an e juon bok, im jiroñ e bwe en kōnono jān e.

12 Im ālikin men kein, ke eaar kōnono jān e, eaar obrak kōn jitōbōn Irooj.

13 Im eaar kōnono ilo bok eo, im ba: Wo, wo, n̄an Jerusalem, bwe iaar lo mennin jōjō ko an! Aaget, im elōñ men jema eaar kōnono ilo bok eo kōn Jerusalem—bwe enaaj kar kōkkure im armej ro ie; elōñ renaaj mej kōn jāje, im naaj bōk elōñ n̄an kōṃakoko ilo Babilon.

Wherefore it came to pass that my father, Lehi, as he went forth prayed unto the Lord, yea, even with all his heart, in behalf of his people.

And it came to pass as he prayed unto the Lord, there came a pillar of fire and dwelt upon a rock before him; and he saw and heard much; and because of the things which he saw and heard he did quake and tremble exceedingly.

And it came to pass that he returned to his own house at Jerusalem; and he cast himself upon his bed, being overcome with the Spirit and the things which he had seen.

And being thus overcome with the Spirit, he was carried away in a vision, even that he saw the heavens open, and he thought he saw God sitting upon his throne, surrounded with numberless concourses of angels in the attitude of singing and praising their God.

And it came to pass that he saw One descending out of the midst of heaven, and he beheld that his luster was above that of the sun at noon-day.

And he also saw twelve others following him, and their brightness did exceed that of the stars in the firmament.

And they came down and went forth upon the face of the earth; and the first came and stood before my father, and gave unto him a book, and bade him that he should read.

And it came to pass that as he read, he was filled with the Spirit of the Lord.

And he read, saying: Wo, wo, unto Jerusalem, for I have seen thine abominations! Yea, and many things did my father read concerning Jerusalem—that it should be destroyed, and the inhabitants thereof; many should perish by the sword, and many should be carried away captive into Babylon.

14 Im ālikin men kein, ke jema eaar kōnono ilo bok eo im lo elōn men ko rellap im rekabwilōnlōn, eaar lamōj elōn men ko nān Irooj; āinwōt in: Relap im rekabwilōnlōn jermal ko aṃ, O Irooj Anij ekajoor otem kajoor! Tūroon eo aṃ eutieḡ ilo lañ ko, im aṃ kajoor, im eṃṃan, im tūriaṃo; rej ilōn in ro otemjeḡ ioon laḡ; im kōnke kwo tūriaṃo, kwōj jamin kōtḡok bwe ro rej itok nān eok ren jako!

15 Im ilo wāween in kar kajin eo an jema ilo wūjtake an Anij, bwe an eaar lañlōn, im aolepān būruōn eaar obrak, kōn men ko eaar loi, aet ko Irooj eaar kwaḡok nān e.

16 Im kiiō nā, Nipai, ijjab kōṃṃan juon bwebwenato eo elikiio kōn men ko jema eaar jeje; bwe eaar jeje elōn men ko eaar lo ilo visōn ko im tōṃak ko; im eaar bar jeje ko eaar kanaan im kōnono nān ro nejin, ko im iban kwaḡok juon bwebwenato elikiio kaki.

17 Ak inaaḡ kōṃṃan juon bwebwenato in ṃakūtkūt ko aō ilo raan ko aō. Lo, ij kōṃṃan juon bwebwenato ekaduḡok kōn ḡok ko an jema, ilo pileij ko iaar kōṃṃan kōn peiū make; kōn menin ālikin aō kar kōkaduḡok ḡok ko an jema innām inaaḡ kōṃṃan juon bwebwenato kōn aō make mour.

18 Kōn menin, ikōṃaan bwe koṃin otemjeḡ jeḡā, bwe ālikin Irooj eaar kwaḡok elōn men ko rekabwilōnlōn nān jema, Liai, aet, kōn kōkkure eo an Jerusalem, lo eaar ilok ilubwiljin armej ro, im jino kanaan im kwaḡok nān er kōn men ko eaar jimor loi im roñ.

19 Im ālikin men kein, riJu ro raar kajjirere kake e kōn men ko eaar kaṃool kōn er; bwe eaar lukkuun kaṃool kōn nana im kajjōjō ko aer; im eaar kaṃool kōn men ko eaar loi im roñ, im barāinwōt men ko eaar kōnono jān bok eo, raar waḡok ilo alikkar raar kōn itok eo an Messaia, im barāinwōt kōn ḡoṃoḡren eo an laḡ.

And it came to pass that when my father had read and seen many great and marvelous things, he did exclaim many things unto the Lord; such as: Great and marvelous are thy works, O Lord God Almighty! Thy throne is high in the heavens, and thy power, and goodness, and mercy are over all the inhabitants of the earth; and, because thou art merciful, thou wilt not suffer those who come unto thee that they shall perish!

And after this manner was the language of my father in the praising of his God; for his soul did rejoice, and his whole heart was filled, because of the things which he had seen, yea, which the Lord had shown unto him.

And now I, Nephi, do not make a full account of the things which my father hath written, for he hath written many things which he saw in visions and in dreams; and he also hath written many things which he prophesied and spake unto his children, of which I shall not make a full account.

But I shall make an account of my proceedings in my days. Behold, I make an abridgment of the record of my father, upon plates which I have made with mine own hands; wherefore, after I have abridged the record of my father then will I make an account of mine own life.

Therefore, I would that ye should know, that after the Lord had shown so many marvelous things unto my father, Lehi, yea, concerning the destruction of Jerusalem, behold he went forth among the people, and began to prophesy and to declare unto them concerning the things which he had both seen and heard.

And it came to pass that the Jews did mock him because of the things which he testified of them; for he truly testified of their wickedness and their abominations; and he testified that the things which he saw and heard, and also the things which he read in the book, manifested plainly of the coming of a Messiah, and also the redemption of the world.

20 Im ke riJu ro raar roñ men kein raar illu ippān;
aaet, āinwōt kar rikanaan ro etto, ro raar kadiwōjļok,
im kad er, im man er; im raar barāinwōt pukot an
mour, bwe ren maroñ bōke. A lo, nā, Nipai, inaj
kwaļok nān koṃ bwe kōn tūriaṃo an Irooj ej pād
ioon aolep ro Eaar kāālet, kōn aer tōmak, nān
kōṃman bwe ren kajoor eṃool nān lṃmṃoren er
make.

And when the Jews heard these things they were
angry with him; yea, even as with the prophets of old,
whom they had cast out, and stoned, and slain; and
they also sought his life, that they might take it away.
But behold, I, Nephi, will show unto you that the ten-
der mercies of the Lord are over all those whom he
hath chosen, because of their faith, to make them
mighty even unto the power of deliverance.

1 Nipai 2

- 1 Bwe lo, ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar kōnono n̄an jema, aaet, ilo juon tōṅak, im ba n̄an e: Jeraam̄man n̄an kwe Liai kōn men ko kwaar kōm̄mani; im kōnke kwaar tiljek im kwaḷok n̄an armej rein men ko Iaar jiroñ eok, lo, rej pukot n̄an bōk mour eo aṃ.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar jiroñ jema, ilo juon tōṅak, bwe ej aikuj bōk baam̄le eo an im ilok n̄an āne jeṃaden.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein, eaar pokake naan an Irooj, kōn menin eaar kōm̄man āinwōt Irooj eaar jiroñ e.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein, eaar ilok n̄an āne jeṃaden. Im eaar likūt ṃweo iṃōn, im bwidej in jolōt eo an, im an gold, im an silver, im an mennin aorōk otemej, im bōk ejjeḷok jabdewōt ippān, ijellokun wōt baam̄le eo an, im aikuj ko, im iṃōn kōppād ko, im ilok n̄an āne jeṃaden.
- 5 Im eaar wanlaḷtak iturin peḷaakin āne ko itōreerein parijet in Loṃaḷo Ekilmir; im eaar ito-itak ilo āne jeṃaden ippān baam̄le eo an, eo eaar kobaik jinō, Saraia, im ḷōṃaro rerūtto jeiū, ro raar Leman, Lemuel, im Sam.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, eaar ito-itak ālikin jilu raan ilo āne jeṃaden, eaar kajjuur an iṃōn kōppād ilo juon koṃlaḷ iturin juon reba in dān.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein, eaar kalōk juon lokatok jān dekā ko, im eaar kōm̄mane juon joortak n̄an Irooj, im leḷok kaṃṃoolol n̄an Irooj ad Anij.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein, eaar kūr āt eo etan reba eo, Leman, im eaar lutōkḷok ilo Loṃaḷo Ekilmir; im koṃlaḷ eo eaar pād ilo peḷaak ko an āneo iturin peḷḷok eo ilo reba eo n̄an lojet.
- 9 Im ke jema eaar lo bwe dān ko ilo reba eo raar lutōkḷok ilo unin dān in Loṃaḷo Ekilmir, eaar kōnono n̄an Leman, O bwe kwōn kar āinwōt reba in, lutōkḷok wōt ilo unin dān in kwōjarjar!

1 Nephi 2

For behold, it came to pass that the Lord spake unto my father, yea, even in a dream, and said unto him: Blessed art thou Lehi, because of the things which thou hast done; and because thou hast been faithful and declared unto this people the things which I commanded thee, behold, they seek to take away thy life.

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded my father, even in a dream, that he should take his family and depart into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that he was obedient unto the word of the Lord, wherefore he did as the Lord commanded him.

And it came to pass that he departed into the wilderness. And he left his house, and the land of his inheritance, and his gold, and his silver, and his precious things, and took nothing with him, save it were his family, and provisions, and tents, and departed into the wilderness.

And he came down by the borders near the shore of the Red Sea; and he traveled in the wilderness in the borders which are nearer the Red Sea; and he did travel in the wilderness with his family, which consisted of my mother, Sariah, and my elder brothers, who were Laman, Lemuel, and Sam.

And it came to pass that when he had traveled three days in the wilderness, he pitched his tent in a valley by the side of a river of water.

And it came to pass that he built an altar of stones, and made an offering unto the Lord, and gave thanks unto the Lord our God.

And it came to pass that he called the name of the river, Laman, and it emptied into the Red Sea; and the valley was in the borders near the mouth thereof.

And when my father saw that the waters of the river emptied into the fountain of the Red Sea, he spake unto Laman, saying: O that thou mightest be like unto this river, continually running into the fountain of all righteousness!

- 10 Im eaar barāinwōt kōnono nān Lemuel: O bwe kwōn kar āinwōt koṃlaḷ in, pen im dim, im ban ṃakūtkūt ilo kōjparok kien ko an Irooj!
- 11 Kiiō men in eaar kōnono kōnke kijñēne kōnwaan eo an Leman im Lemuel; bwe lo raar lotaan elōn men ṃae jemāer, kōnke eaar juon eṃṃaan in ellolo visōn, im eaar tōllōk er jān āneen Jerusalem, nān likūt āneen jolōt eo aer, im aer gold, im aer silver, im mennin aorōk ko aer, nān mej ilo āne jemaden. Im men in raar ba eaar kōṃṃane kōn ḷōṃṃak ko rebwebwe ilo būruōn.
- 12 Im āindein Leman im Lemuel, ro raar rūtto tata, raar ellotaan ṃae jemāer. Im raar ellotaan kōnke raar jab jeḷā kōn kōṃṃan ko an Anij eo eaar kōṃṃan er.
- 13 Raar jab bar tōmak bwe Jerusalem, jikin kwelōk eo eḷap, maroñ kar kōkkure ekkar nān naan ko an rikanaan ro. Im er raar āinwōt riJu ro im raar pād ilo Jerusalem, ro raar pukot nān bōk mour eo an jema.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein, jema eaar kōnono nān er ilo koṃlaḷ in Lemuel, kōn kajoor, kōn an kar obrak kōn jetōb, ṃae iien eo ānbwinnier raar wūdidid iṃaan mejān. Im eaar kōlōḷñqñ er, im raar jab maroñ kōnono jabdewōt ṃae e; kōn menin, raar kōṃṃan āinwōt eaar jiroñ er.
- 15 Im jema eaar jokwe ilo juon iṃōn kōppād.
- 16 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai, āinwōt ke iaar inono otem inono, mekarta nā iaar ḷap ilo ānbwin, im barāinwōt ḷap aō ikdeelel nān jeḷā kōn men ko rettino an Anij, kōn menin, iaar kūr nān Irooj; im lo Eaar lotok eō; im Eaar kōṃṃan bwe buruō en bārōk bwe in maroñ tōmak naan ko jema eaar kōnono, kōn menin, iaar jab juṃae jema āinwōt ḷōṃṃaro jeiū.
- 17 Im iaar kōnono nān Sam, im kwaḷōk nān e men ko Irooj eaar kwaḷōki nān eō kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar eo An. Im ālikin men kein eaar tōmak naan ko aō.
- 18 Ak, lo, Leman im Lemuel raar jab eḡroñ naan ko aō; im kōnke iaar būroṃōj kōn pen in burueer iaar kūr nān Irooj kōn er.

And he also spake unto Lemuel: O that thou mightest be like unto this valley, firm and steadfast, and immovable in keeping the commandments of the Lord!

Now this he spake because of the stiffneckedness of Laman and Lemuel; for behold they did murmur in many things against their father, because he was a visionary man, and had led them out of the land of Jerusalem, to leave the land of their inheritance, and their gold, and their silver, and their precious things, to perish in the wilderness. And this they said he had done because of the foolish imaginations of his heart.

And thus Laman and Lemuel, being the eldest, did murmur against their father. And they did murmur because they knew not the dealings of that God who had created them.

Neither did they believe that Jerusalem, that great city, could be destroyed according to the words of the prophets. And they were like unto the Jews who were at Jerusalem, who sought to take away the life of my father.

And it came to pass that my father did speak unto them in the valley of Lemuel, with power, being filled with the Spirit, until their frames did shake before him. And he did confound them, that they durst not utter against him; wherefore, they did as he commanded them.

And my father dwelt in a tent.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, being exceedingly young, nevertheless being large in stature, and also having great desires to know of the mysteries of God, wherefore, I did cry unto the Lord; and behold he did visit me, and did soften my heart that I did believe all the words which had been spoken by my father; wherefore, I did not rebel against him like unto my brothers.

And I spake unto Sam, making known unto him the things which the Lord had manifested unto me by his Holy Spirit. And it came to pass that he believed in my words.

But, behold, Laman and Lemuel would not hearken unto my words; and being grieved because of the hardness of their hearts I cried unto the Lord for them.

19 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar kōnono n̄an eō, im
ba: Jeraam̄man n̄an eok, Nipai, kōn tōmak eo am̄,
bwe kwaar pukot Eō ilo tiljek, kōn bōro eo ettā.

20 Im joñan wōt am̄ kōjparok kien ko Aō, kwōnaaj
jeraam̄man, im naaj tōl eok n̄an juon āneen kallim̄ur;
aaet, juon āneo laar kōpooj n̄an eok; aaet, juon āneo
kāālet ilubwiljin āne ko otemjej.

21 Im joñan wōt an ro jeiūm̄ maan jum̄ae eok, naaj
bukweļok er j̄an im̄aan mej̄an Irooj.

22 Im joñan wōt am̄ naaj kōjparok kien ko Aō,
kwōnaaj juon rilale im juon rikaki ioon ro jeiūm̄
maan.

23 Bwe lo, ilo raan eo renaaj jum̄ae Eō, Inaaj kaliaik er
em̄ool kōn juon lia ekōmetak, im enaaj ejjeļok aer
maroñ ioon innām ijellokun wōt n̄e renaaj
kabuñpata ñae Eō barāinwōt.

24 Im eļañne āindein bwe ineem̄ en kabuñpata ñae
Eō, renaaj juon kaeñtanaan n̄an ineem̄, n̄an ļujur er
ilo wāween ko n̄an ememļokjeñ.

And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto me,
saying: Blessed art thou, Nephi, because of thy faith,
for thou hast sought me diligently, with lowliness of
heart.

And inasmuch as ye shall keep my command-
ments, ye shall prosper, and shall be led to a land of
promise; yea, even a land which I have prepared for
you; yea, a land which is choice above all other lands.

And inasmuch as thy brethren shall rebel against
thee, they shall be cut off from the presence of the
Lord.

And inasmuch as thou shalt keep my command-
ments, thou shalt be made a ruler and a teacher over
thy brethren.

For behold, in that day that they shall rebel against
me, I will curse them even with a sore curse, and they
shall have no power over thy seed except they shall
rebel against me also.

And if it so be that they rebel against me, they shall
be a scourge unto thy seed, to stir them up in the ways
of remembrance.

1 Nipai 3

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai, iaar rōḡl jān kōnono ippān Irooj nān iḡōn kōppād eo iḡōn jema.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein, eaar kōnono nān eō, im ba: Lo iaar ettōḡak juon tōḡak, eo ie Irooj eaar keañ eō bwe kwe im ḡōmaro jeiūḡ naaj rōḡl nān Jerusalem.
- 3 Bwe lo, ippān Leban epād ḡōḡk eo kōn riḡu ro im barāinwōt menmenbwij eo an ro ḡiḡḡaō, im kar ḡwijiit ioon pileij *brass* ko.
- 4 Kōn menin, Irooj eaar jiroñ eō bwe kwe im ḡōmaro jeiūḡ aikuj ilḡk nān ḡwewo iḡōn Leban, im pukoti ḡōḡk ko, im būktok nān āne jeḡaden in.
- 5 Im kiiō, lo ḡōmaro jeiūḡ rej ellotaan, im ba epen men in iaar likūt ioyer; ak lo iaar jab likūt ioyer, ak men in ej kien an Irooj.
- 6 Kōn menin ilḡk, nejū, im kwōnaaj lo jouj jān Irooj, kōnke kwaar jab ellotaan.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein nā, Nipai, iaar ba nān jema: Inaaj ilḡk im kōḡḡmani men ko Irooj eaar keañ, bwe ijelā Irooj ejjāmin letok kien ko nān ro nejin armej, eḡāñne Ejjab kōpooj juon iaḡ nān aer kōtōprak men eo Ej keañ er.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein, ke jema eaar roñ naan kein eaar lukkuun ḡōḡōḡō, bwe eaar jelā bwe iaar bōk jeraaḡḡan jān Irooj.
- 9 Im nā, Nipai, im ḡōmaro jeiū kōm eaar ilḡk ilo āne jeḡaden, kōn iḡōn kōppād ko am, nān wanlōñḡk nān āneen Jerusalem.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein, ke kōm ar wanlōñḡk nān āneen Jerusalem, nā im ḡōmaro jeiū kōm ar etale an doon ḡōḡak.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar kūbween kijdik—lale wōn iaam en ilḡk nān ḡwewo iḡōn Leban. Im eaar wōtlḡk ioon Leman; im Leman eaar ilḡk nān ḡwewo iḡōn Leban, im eaar kōnono ippān ke ej jijet ilowaan ḡwewo iḡōn.

1 Nephi 3

- And it came to pass that I, Nephi, returned from speaking with the Lord, to the tent of my father.
- And it came to pass that he spake unto me, saying: Behold I have dreamed a dream, in the which the Lord hath commanded me that thou and thy brethren shall return to Jerusalem.
- For behold, Laban hath the record of the Jews and also a genealogy of my forefathers, and they are engraven upon plates of brass.
- Wherefore, the Lord hath commanded me that thou and thy brothers should go unto the house of Laban, and seek the records, and bring them down hither into the wilderness.
- And now, behold thy brothers murmur, saying it is a hard thing which I have required of them; but behold I have not required it of them, but it is a commandment of the Lord.
- Therefore go, my son, and thou shalt be favored of the Lord, because thou hast not murmured.
- And it came to pass that I, Nephi, said unto my father: I will go and do the things which the Lord hath commanded, for I know that the Lord giveth no commandments unto the children of men, save he shall prepare a way for them that they may accomplish the thing which he commandeth them.
- And it came to pass that when my father had heard these words he was exceedingly glad, for he knew that I had been blessed of the Lord.
- And I, Nephi, and my brethren took our journey in the wilderness, with our tents, to go up to the land of Jerusalem.
- And it came to pass that when we had gone up to the land of Jerusalem, I and my brethren did consult one with another.
- And we cast lots—who of us should go in unto the house of Laban. And it came to pass that the lot fell upon Laman; and Laman went in unto the house of Laban, and he talked with him as he sat in his house.

- 12 Im eaar kōṇaan jān Leban ḷoṅk ko kar ṁwijit ioon pileij *brass* ko, ko eaar pād menmenbwij eo an jema.
- 13 Im lo, ālikin men kein, Leban eaar illu, im kadiwōjḷoke jān iṁaan mejān; im eaar jab kōṇaan bwe en būki ḷoṅk ko. Kōn menin, eaar jiroñ e: Lo kwe kwōj juon rikōṭ, im inaaḷ ṁan eok.
- 14 Ak Leman eaar ko jān iṁaan mejān, im ba men ko Leban eaar kōṁṁani, ṅān kōm. Im eaar jino am lukkuun būroṁōj, im ḷōṁaro jeiū raar nañin rōḷḷok ṅān jema ilo āne jemaḷaden.
- 15 Ak lo iaar ba ṅān er bwe: āinwōt Irooj emour im āinwōt ad mour, jejamin naaj wanlaḷḷok ṅān jemād ilo āne jemaḷaden ṁae iien jej kōtōprak men eo Irooj eaar jiroñ kōj.
- 16 Kōn menin, jen tiljek ilo kōjparok kien ko an Irooj; kōn menin jen wanlaḷḷok ṅān āneen jolōt eo an jemād, bwe lo eaar likūt gold im silver, im mennin aorōk otemjej. Im men in eaar kōṁṁan kōn keañ eo an Irooj.
- 17 Bwe eaar jeḷā bwe Jerusalem naaj aikuj kōkkure, kōn wōt nana ko an armej raṅ.
- 18 Bwe lo, raar kajekdoḷon naan ko an rikanaan ro. Kōn menin, eḷāñne jema en kar jokwe ilo āneen ālikin kar jiroñ e ṅān ilōk jān e, lo, enaaḷ kar bar mej. Kōn menin, e eaikuj bwe en kar diwōjḷok jān āneo.
- 19 Bwe lo, ej jeḷāḷokjeṅ an Anij bwe jen bōk ḷoṅk kein, bwe jen maroñ kōjparok ṅān ro nejid kajin eo an ro jemād;
- 20 Im barāinwōt bwe jen maroñ kōjparok ṅān er naan ko kar kōnono kaki jān ḷōñiin aolep rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar, ko kar liḷok ṅān er kōn Jitōbōn im kajoor in Anij, jān jinoin laḷ, eṁool ṅān iien in.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein, ilo wāween kōnono rot in iaar karreel ḷōṁaro jeiū, bwe ren tiljek ilo kōjparok kien ko an Anij.
- 22 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar wanlaḷḷok ṅān āneen jolōt eo am, im kōm ar ain am gold, im am silver, im mennin aorōk ko am.

And he desired of Laban the records which were engraven upon the plates of brass, which contained the genealogy of my father.

And behold, it came to pass that Laban was angry, and thrust him out from his presence; and he would not that he should have the records. Wherefore, he said unto him: Behold thou art a robber, and I will slay thee.

But Laman fled out of his presence, and told the things which Laban had done, unto us. And we began to be exceedingly sorrowful, and my brethren were about to return unto my father in the wilderness.

But behold I said unto them that: As the Lord liveth, and as we live, we will not go down unto our father in the wilderness until we have accomplished the thing which the Lord hath commanded us.

Wherefore, let us be faithful in keeping the commandments of the Lord; therefore let us go down to the land of our father's inheritance, for behold he left gold and silver, and all manner of riches. And all this he hath done because of the commandments of the Lord.

For he knew that Jerusalem must be destroyed, because of the wickedness of the people.

For behold, they have rejected the words of the prophets. Wherefore, if my father should dwell in the land after he hath been commanded to flee out of the land, behold, he would also perish. Wherefore, it must needs be that he flee out of the land.

And behold, it is wisdom in God that we should obtain these records, that we may preserve unto our children the language of our fathers;

And also that we may preserve unto them the words which have been spoken by the mouth of all the holy prophets, which have been delivered unto them by the Spirit and power of God, since the world began, even down unto this present time.

And it came to pass that after this manner of language did I persuade my brethren, that they might be faithful in keeping the commandments of God.

And it came to pass that we went down to the land of our inheritance, and we did gather together our gold, and our silver, and our precious things.

23 Im ālikin am kar aini men kein ippān doon, kōm ar bar wanlōn̄l̄ok n̄an m̄weo iṃōn Leban.

24 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar etal ippān Leban, im kar kōṇaan bwe en letok n̄an kōm l̄ok ko kar m̄wijit ioon pileij *brass* ko, bwe kōm naaj kar lel̄ok n̄an e am gold, im am silver, im mennin aorōk ko am.

25 Im ālikin men kein, ke Leban eaar lo m̄weiuk ko am, im bwe raar lukkuun l̄ap, eaar lukkuun ankoṇaki, joṇan eaar kadiwōjl̄ok kōm, im jilkintok ro karejeran n̄an m̄an kōm, bwe en maroṇ bōk m̄weiuk ko am.

26 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar ko iṃaan ro karejeran Leban, im kōm aikuj kar likūt ilik m̄weiuk ko am, im raar pād iuṃwin pein Leban.

27 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar ko n̄an āne jeṃaden, im ro karejeran Leban raar jab maroṇ jibwe kōm, im kōm ar tilekek ilo rōṇ in juon dekā.

28 Im ālikin men kein, Leman eaar illu ippa, im barāinwōt ippān jema; im barāinwōt kar Lemuel, bwe eaar roṇjake naan ko an Leman. Kōn menin Leman im Lemuel raar kōnono elōṇ naan eddo n̄an kōm, kōm ro jatier m̄aan, im raar deṇl̄oke kōm kōn juon aḷaḷ.

29 Im ālikin men kein, raar deṇl̄oke kōm kōn aḷaḷ eo, lo, enjeḷ in Irooj ej itok im jutak iṃaer, im eaar kōnono n̄an er, im ba: Etke koṃro ej deṇl̄oke l̄ein jātimi kōn aḷaḷ in? Koṃro ej jab jeḷā ke bwe Irooj eaar kāālete bwe en ripepe ioomi, im men in kōn wōt jerōwiwi ko ami? Lo koṃ naaj bar wanlōn̄l̄ok n̄an Jerusalem, im Irooj enaaj lewōj Leban ilo peimi.

30 Im ālikin enjeḷ eo eaar kōnono n̄an kōm, eaar ilok.

31 Im ālikin enjeḷ eo eaar ilok, Leman im Lemuel raar bar jino ellotaan, im ba: Ekōjkan Irooj Enaaj letok Leban ilo peid? Lo, e juon eṃm̄aan ekajoor, im emaroṇ tōl lem̄noul, aet, eṃool emaroṇ m̄an lem̄noul; innām etke jab kōj?

And after we had gathered these things together, we went up again unto the house of Laban.

And it came to pass that we went in unto Laban, and desired him that he would give unto us the records which were engraven upon the plates of brass, for which we would give unto him our gold, and our silver, and all our precious things.

And it came to pass that when Laban saw our property, and that it was exceedingly great, he did lust after it, insomuch that he thrust us out, and sent his servants to slay us, that he might obtain our property.

And it came to pass that we did flee before the servants of Laban, and we were obliged to leave behind our property, and it fell into the hands of Laban.

And it came to pass that we fled into the wilderness, and the servants of Laban did not overtake us, and we hid ourselves in the cavity of a rock.

And it came to pass that Laman was angry with me, and also with my father; and also was Lemuel, for he hearkened unto the words of Laman. Wherefore Laman and Lemuel did speak many hard words unto us, their younger brothers, and they did smite us even with a rod.

And it came to pass as they smote us with a rod, behold, an angel of the Lord came and stood before them, and he spake unto them, saying: Why do ye smite your younger brother with a rod? Know ye not that the Lord hath chosen him to be a ruler over you, and this because of your iniquities? Behold ye shall go up to Jerusalem again, and the Lord will deliver Laban into your hands.

And after the angel had spoken unto us, he departed.

And after the angel had departed, Laman and Lemuel again began to murmur, saying: How is it possible that the Lord will deliver Laban into our hands? Behold, he is a mighty man, and he can command fifty, yea, even he can slay fifty; then why not us?

1 Nipai 4

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, iaar kōnono nān ļōmāro jeiū, im ba: Jen bar wanlōnļok nān Jerusalem, im jen tiljek ilo kōjparok kien ko an Irooj; bwe lo Ekajoorļok jān aolepān laļ, innām etke eban kajoorļok jān Leban im lemñoul eo an, aaet, ak eṃool ļapļok jān joñoul im tṃujin ko an?
- 2 Kōn menin jen wanlōnļok; jen kajoor āinwōt Moses; bwe ṃool eaar kōnono nān dān ko ilo Lomaļo Ekilmir im raar ajeļ ijeņ im ijeņ, im ro jemād raar tōpar tu rājet, jān jipṃkwe, ioon āne eṃōrā, im jarin tariṃae ko an Pero raar ļoor er im raar maļoñ ilo dān ko ilo Lomaļo Ekilmir.
- 3 Kiiō lo kōm jeļā bwe ennaan in eṃool; im kōm barāinwōt jeļā bwe juon enjeļ eaar kōnono nān kom; kōn menin kōm maroñ ke pere? Jen wanlōnļok; Irooj enaaj oṃaake kōj, āinwōt ro jemād, im nān ṃane Leban, āinwōt riļjpt ro.
- 4 Kiiō ke iaar kōnono naan kein, raar illu wōt, im raar ellotaan wōt; mekarta raar ļoor eō lōnļok ṃae ke kōmij tōpar tulikin wōrwōr ko an Jerusalem.
- 5 Im ekar ilo boñ; im iaar kōṃṃan bwe ren tilekek itulik in wōrwōr ko. Im ālikin raar tilekek, nā, Nipai, iaar ne meraļok nān jikin kwelok eo im jibadekļok ṃweo iṃōn Leban.
- 6 Im Jetōb eaar tōl eō, jab jeļā ṃokta men ko in kar kōṃṃani.
- 7 Mekarta iaar wōnṃaanļok, im ke iaar epaake ṃweo iṃōn Leban, iaar lo juon eṃṃaan, im eaar wōtlok nān ioon laļ iṃaō, bwe eaar lukkuun kadek kōn wain.
- 8 Im ke iaar itokippān iaar lo bwe ekar Leban.
- 9 Im iaar lo jāje eo an, im iaar kanōk ṃaanļok jān nien; im tōrak in pā ilo jāje eo eaar kōṃṃan jān gold, im wāween kōṃṃan eaar eṃṃan otem eṃṃan, im iaar lo bwe jāje eo eaar kōṃṃan jān māāl elukkuun aorōk.

1 Nephi 4

And it came to pass that I spake unto my brethren, saying: Let us go up again unto Jerusalem, and let us be faithful in keeping the commandments of the Lord; for behold he is mightier than all the earth, then why not mightier than Laban and his fifty, yea, or even than his tens of thousands?

Therefore let us go up; let us be strong like unto Moses; for he truly spake unto the waters of the Red Sea and they divided hither and thither, and our fathers came through, out of captivity, on dry ground, and the armies of Pharaoh did follow and were drowned in the waters of the Red Sea.

Now behold ye know that this is true; and ye also know that an angel hath spoken unto you; wherefore can ye doubt? Let us go up; the Lord is able to deliver us, even as our fathers, and to destroy Laban, even as the Egyptians.

Now when I had spoken these words, they were yet wroth, and did still continue to murmur; nevertheless they did follow me up until we came without the walls of Jerusalem.

And it was by night; and I caused that they should hide themselves without the walls. And after they had hid themselves, I, Nephi, crept into the city and went forth towards the house of Laban.

And I was led by the Spirit, not knowing beforehand the things which I should do.

Nevertheless I went forth, and as I came near unto the house of Laban I beheld a man, and he had fallen to the earth before me, for he was drunken with wine.

And when I came to him I found that it was Laban.

And I beheld his sword, and I drew it forth from the sheath thereof; and the hilt thereof was of pure gold, and the workmanship thereof was exceedingly fine, and I saw that the blade thereof was of the most precious steel.

10 Im ālikin men kein, jetōb eo eaar kipel eō bwe in aikuj bōk mour eo an Leban; ak iaar ba ilo buruō: jaab ilo jabdewōt iien inaṇin kar kōtq̄r̄ḹok bōtōktōkin armej. Im iaar ebbeer bwe in jab kōṇaan ṁan e.

11 Im jetōb eo eaar bar jiroṇ eō: Lo Irooj ej lewōj e ilo peiuṁ. Aaet, im iaar barāinwōt jeḷā bwe eaar pukot ṇan bōk mour eo aō; aaet, im eaar jab eqroṇ kien Irooj; im eaar barāinwōt ankoṇaki ṁweiuk ko am.

12 Im ālikin men kein, jetōb eo eaar bar ba ṇan eō: ṁan e, bwe Irooj Eaar lewōj e ilo peiuṁ;

13 Lo Irooj ej ṁan rijerq̄wiwi ṇan kakūrṁpool tokjān ko An rejimwe. Eṁṁanḹok ṇe juon armej ej aikuj mej jān ṇe juon laḷ ej aikuj naaj idakunkunḹok im jako ilo jab tōmak.

14 Im kiiō, ke ṇa, Nipai, iaar roṇ naan kein, iaar ememej naan ko an Irooj Eaar kōnono ṇan eō ilo āne jemaden, im ba bwe: Toun wōt an ineeṁ naaj kōjparok kien ko Aō, renaaj jeraaṁṁan ilo āneen kallimur.

15 Aaet, im iaar barāinwōt lōmṁak bwe reban maroṇ kōjparok kien ko an Irooj ekkar ṇan kien Moses, eḷañṇe ejjeḷok kien eo ippāer.

16 Im iaar barāinwōt jeḷā bwe kien eo eaar ṁwijit ioon pileij *brass* ko.

17 Im bar juon alen, iaar jeḷā bwe Irooj eaar letok Leban ilo peiū kōn jibadbad in—bwe in maroṇ būki ḹok ko ekkar ṇan kien ko An.

18 Kōn menin iaar pokake ainikien jetōb, im kabwijere Leban kōn kooḷan bōran, im iaar jebbare kōn jāje eo an make.

19 Im ālikin aō kar jebbare kōn jāje eo an make, iaar bōk nuknuk ko an Leban im likūti ioon ānbwinnū; aaet, aolep ṁōttan otemjeḷok; im iaar kañōrñōr kōn nuknuk in tariṇae ko an ipū.

And it came to pass that I was constrained by the Spirit that I should kill Laban; but I said in my heart: Never at any time have I shed the blood of man. And I shrunk and would that I might not slay him.

And the Spirit said unto me again: Behold the Lord hath delivered him into thy hands. Yea, and I also knew that he had sought to take away mine own life; yea, and he would not hearken unto the commandments of the Lord; and he also had taken away our property.

And it came to pass that the Spirit said unto me again: Slay him, for the Lord hath delivered him into thy hands;

Behold the Lord slayeth the wicked to bring forth his righteous purposes. It is better that one man should perish than that a nation should dwindle and perish in unbelief.

And now, when I, Nephi, had heard these words, I remembered the words of the Lord which he spake unto me in the wilderness, saying that: Inasmuch as thy seed shall keep my commandments, they shall prosper in the land of promise.

Yea, and I also thought that they could not keep the commandments of the Lord according to the law of Moses, save they should have the law.

And I also knew that the law was engraven upon the plates of brass.

And again, I knew that the Lord had delivered Laban into my hands for this cause—that I might obtain the records according to his commandments.

Therefore I did obey the voice of the Spirit, and took Laban by the hair of the head, and I smote off his head with his own sword.

And after I had smitten off his head with his own sword, I took the garments of Laban and put them upon mine own body; yea, even every whit; and I did gird on his armor about my loins.

20 Im ālikin iaar kōmṃane men in, iaar ilḡk n̄an alele eo an Leban. Im ke iaar wōnṃaanḡḡk n̄an alele eo an Leban, lo, iaar lo rikarejeran Leban eo eaar wōr kein kōpeḡḡḡk alele eo ippān. Im iaar jiroñ e ilo ainikien Leban, bwe ej aikuj ilḡk ippa n̄an alele eo.

21 Im eaar ḡmṃnak iaar karo eo an, Leban, bwe eaar lo nuknuk ko an im barāinwōt jāje eo an ekañōrñōr ipū.

22 Im eaar kōnono n̄an eō kōn elder ro an riJu ro, bwe eaar jeḡā bwe karo eo an, Leban, eaar jako ippāer ilo boñ.

23 Im iaar kōnono n̄an e āinwōt n̄e en kar Leban.

24 Im iaar barāinwōt kōnono n̄an e bwe ij aikuj bōk ṃwijiṃwiji ko, ko raar pād ioon pileij *brass* ko, n̄an ḡṃṃaro jeiū, ro raar pād itulikin wōrwōr ko.

25 Im iaar barāinwōt jiroñ e bwe en ḡoor eō.

26 Im e, ke ebaab iaar kōnono kōn ḡṃṃaro jeiū ilo kabuñ eo, im bwe iaar lukkuun eo eaar ṃṃan Leban, kōn menin eaar ḡoor eō.

27 Im eaar kōnono n̄an eō elōñ alen kōn elder ro an riJu ro, ke iaar jibadekḡḡk ḡṃṃaro jeiū, ro raar pād itulikin wōrwōr ko.

28 Im ālikin men kein, ke Leman eaar lo eō eaar lukkuun lōḡñḡ, im barāinwōt Lemuel im Sam. Im raar ko jān iṃṃaan meja; bwe raar ḡmṃnak kar Leban eo, im bwe eaar ṃṃan eō im eaar pukot n̄an bōk mour ko aer barāinwōt.

29 Im ālikin men kein, iaar kūr er, im raar roñ ainikiō; kōn menin eaar bōjrak aer ko jān iṃṃaan meja.

30 Im ālikin men kein, ke eo karejeran Leban eaar lo ḡṃṃaro jeiū eaar jino an wūdiddid, im kar itōn ko jān iṃṃaan meja im rḡḡl n̄an jikin kwelḡk in Jerusalem.

31 Im kiiō n̄a, Nipai, āinwōt juon ṃṃaan eo eḡap ānbwinnin, im barāinwōt juon eo eaar bōk eḡap kajoor jān Irooj, kōn menin iaar jibwe eo rikarejeran Leban, im dāpiji, bwe en jab ko.

32 Im ālikin men kein, iaar kōnono ippān bwe n̄e ej eḡroñ naan ko aō, bwe āinwōt Irooj ej mour, im āinwōt aō mour, āindein n̄e enaaj eḡroñ naan ko am, kōm naaj dāpij mour eo an.

And after I had done this, I went forth unto the treasury of Laban. And as I went forth towards the treasury of Laban, behold, I saw the servant of Laban who had the keys of the treasury. And I commanded him in the voice of Laban, that he should go with me into the treasury.

And he supposed me to be his master, Laban, for he beheld the garments and also the sword girded about my loins.

And he spake unto me concerning the elders of the Jews, he knowing that his master, Laban, had been out by night among them.

And I spake unto him as if it had been Laban.

And I also spake unto him that I should carry the engravings, which were upon the plates of brass, to my elder brethren, who were without the walls.

And I also bade him that he should follow me.

And he, supposing that I spake of the brethren of the church, and that I was truly that Laban whom I had slain, wherefore he did follow me.

And he spake unto me many times concerning the elders of the Jews, as I went forth unto my brethren, who were without the walls.

And it came to pass that when Laman saw me he was exceedingly frightened, and also Lemuel and Sam. And they fled from before my presence; for they supposed it was Laban, and that he had slain me and had sought to take away their lives also.

And it came to pass that I called after them, and they did hear me; wherefore they did cease to flee from my presence.

And it came to pass that when the servant of Laban beheld my brethren he began to tremble, and was about to flee from before me and return to the city of Jerusalem.

And now I, Nephi, being a man large in stature, and also having received much strength of the Lord, therefore I did seize upon the servant of Laban, and held him, that he should not flee.

And it came to pass that I spake with him, that if he would hearken unto my words, as the Lord liveth, and as I live, even so that if he would hearken unto our words, we would spare his life.

- 33 Im iaar kōnono n̄an e, aæet kōn juon kanejnej, bwe ej jab aikuj mijak; bwe eaikuj juon armej eanemkwōj āinwōt kōm eļaññe enaaj wanlall̄ok n̄an āne jemaden ippām.
- 34 Im iaar barāinwōt kōnono n̄an e, im ba: Mool otem mool Irooj eaar jiron̄ kōm n̄an kōm̄mane men in; im kōm naaj ban tiljek ilo kōjparok kien ko an Irooj ke? Kōn menin, n̄e kwōnaaj wanlall̄ok n̄an āne jemaden ippān jema jikūm enaaj wōr ippām.
- 35 Im ālikin men kein, Zoram eaar peran kōn naan ko iaar kōnono. Kiiō Zoram eaar etan rikarejeran eo; im eaar kallimur bwe enaaj wanlall̄ok ippām n̄an āne jemaden ippān jemām. Aæt, im eaar barāinwōt kōm̄mane juon kanejnej ippām bwe enaaj pād ippām jān iien in im wōnmaan̄lok.
- 36 Kiiō kōm ar kōṅnaan bwe en pād ippām kōn kōttōpar in, bwe riJu ren maroñ jab jeļā kōn am ko n̄an āne jemaden, bwe renaaj lukwarkware kōm im ṁan kōm.
- 37 Im ālikin men kein, ke Zoram eaar kōm̄mane kanejnej eo ippām, lōļñoñ ko am ar jako kōn e.
- 38 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar bōk pileij *brass* ko im eo rikarejeran Leban, im ilok n̄an āne jemaden, im jibadek imōn kōppād eo an jema.

And I spake unto him, even with an oath, that he need not fear; that he should be a free man like unto us if he would go down in the wilderness with us.

And I also spake unto him, saying: Surely the Lord hath commanded us to do this thing; and shall we not be diligent in keeping the commandments of the Lord? Therefore, if thou wilt go down into the wilderness to my father thou shalt have place with us.

And it came to pass that Zoram did take courage at the words which I spake. Now Zoram was the name of the servant; and he promised that he would go down into the wilderness unto our father. Yea, and he also made an oath unto us that he would tarry with us from that time forth.

Now we were desirous that he should tarry with us for this cause, that the Jews might not know concerning our flight into the wilderness, lest they should pursue us and destroy us.

And it came to pass that when Zoram had made an oath unto us, our fears did cease concerning him.

And it came to pass that we took the plates of brass and the servant of Laban, and departed into the wilderness, and journeyed unto the tent of our father.

1 Nipai 5

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, ke eṃōj am kar wanlaḷḷok ilo āne jeṃaden ippān jemām, lo, eaar obrak kōn ṃōṃōṃō, im barāinwōt jinō, Saraia, eaar lañlōñ otem lañlōñ, bwe eaar lukkuun būromōj kōn kōm.
- 2 Bwe eaar kōtmāne bwe kōm ar mej ilo āne jeṃaden; im eaar barāinwōt ṃotaik jema, im jiron e bwe eaar juon ṃaan in ellolo visōn ko; im ba: Lo kwaar tōl tok kōj jān āneen jolōt eo ad, im ḷōṃaro nejū rejako, im jejako ilo āne jeṃaden.
- 3 Im ilo wāween kōnono rot in jinō eaar ellotaane jema.
- 4 Im jema eaar kōnono nān e, im ba: Ijeḷā ke nā juon ṃaan in lolo visōn ko; bwe nē iaar jab lo men ko an Anij ilo juon visōn ij jamin naaj kar jeḷā eṃṃan eo an Anij, ak naaj kar pād ilo Jerusalem im mej ippān ro jeiū im jatū.
- 5 Alo, eṃōj aō bōk juon āneen kallimur, eo ilo men kein ij ṃōṃōṃō; aet, im ijeḷā Irooj enaaj kōjparok ḷōṃaro nejū jān pein Leban, im bar bōk laḷtak er nān ipped ilo āne jeṃaden.
- 6 Im kōn wāween kajin rot in jema, Liai, eaar kaenōṃṃan jinō, Saraia, kōn kōm, ke kōm ar ito-itak ilo āne jeṃaden lōñḷok nān āneen Jerusalem, nān būki ḷoḷok ko an riJu ro.
- 7 Im ke kōm ar roḷḷok nān imōn kōppād eo an jema, lo ṃōṃōṃō eo aer eaar iio, im jinō eaar aenōṃṃan.
- 8 Im eaar kōnono, im ba: Kiiō ijeḷā ilo ejjeḷok pere bwe Irooj eaar jiron ḷeo pālleō nān ko nān āne jeṃaden; aet im ibarāinwōt jeḷā bwe Irooj eaar oṃaake ḷōṃarein nejū, im kōjḷor er jān pein Leban, im leḷok nān er kajoor bwe ren maroñ kōtōprak men ko Eaar jiron er. Im kōn wāween kajin rot in eaar kōnono.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein, raar kanooj lañlōñ, im raar leḷok katok im joortak ilo kijeek ko nān Irooj; im raar leḷok kaṃṃoolol nān Anij in Israel.

1 Nephi 5

And it came to pass that after we had come down into the wilderness unto our father, behold, he was filled with joy, and also my mother, Sariah, was exceedingly glad, for she truly had mourned because of us.

For she had supposed that we had perished in the wilderness; and she also had complained against my father, telling him that he was a visionary man; saying: Behold thou hast led us forth from the land of our inheritance, and my sons are no more, and we perish in the wilderness.

And after this manner of language had my mother complained against my father.

And it had come to pass that my father spake unto her, saying: I know that I am a visionary man; for if I had not seen the things of God in a vision I should not have known the goodness of God, but had tarried at Jerusalem, and had perished with my brethren.

But behold, I have obtained a land of promise, in the which things I do rejoice; yea, and I know that the Lord will deliver my sons out of the hands of Laban, and bring them down again unto us in the wilderness.

And after this manner of language did my father, Lehi, comfort my mother, Sariah, concerning us, while we journeyed in the wilderness up to the land of Jerusalem, to obtain the record of the Jews.

And when we had returned to the tent of my father, behold their joy was full, and my mother was comforted.

And she spake, saying: Now I know of a surety that the Lord hath commanded my husband to flee into the wilderness; yea, and I also know of a surety that the Lord hath protected my sons, and delivered them out of the hands of Laban, and given them power whereby they could accomplish the thing which the Lord hath commanded them. And after this manner of language did she speak.

And it came to pass that they did rejoice exceedingly, and did offer sacrifice and burnt offerings unto the Lord; and they gave thanks unto the God of Israel.

10 Im ālikin aer kar leḷok kamḡoolol n̄an Anij in Israel, jema, Liai, eaar bōk ḷoḷok ko im kar ḡwijiit ioon pileij *brass* ko, im eaar liḡōri jān jinoier.

11 Im eaar lo bwe eaar wōr bok ko an Moses ḷalem ie, ko im raar kwaḷok wāween ejaak eo an laḷ, im barāinwōt kōn Adam im Iv, ro raar jemād im jined ḡoktata.

12 Im barāinwōt juon ḷoḷok an riJu ro jān jinoin, aaget laḷtak n̄an jinoin iien irooj ko an Zedekaia, kiiḡ in Juda;

13 Im barāinwōt kanaan ko an rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar, jān jinoin, aaget laḷtak n̄an jinoin iien irooj ko an Zedekaia; im barāinwōt elōḡ kanaan ko im kar kōnono jān ḷōḡiḡin Jeremaia.

14 Im ālikin men kein, jema, Liai, eaar barāinwōt lo ilo pileij *brass* kein juon menmenbwij an ro jemān; kōn menin eaar jeḷā bwe e bwijjin Josep; aaget, eja Josep ḡaan eo kar nejin Jekab, eo kar wiakake ilo Ijjipt, im eo kar oḡaake kōn pein Irooj, bwe en maroḡ kōjparok Jemān, Jekab, im aolepān ḡweo imōn jān jako kōn n̄ūta.

15 Im kar barāinwōt tōḷḷok er jān kōḡakoko im jān āneen Ijjipt, jān eja Anij eo eaar oḡaake er wōt.

16 Im āindein jema, Liai, eaar lo menmenbwij eo an ro jemān. Im Leban eaar barāinwōt juon bwijjin Josep, kōn menin e im ro jemān raar lali ḷoḷok kein.

17 Im kiiō ke jema eaar lo men kein eaar obrak kōn jetōb, im eaar jino kanaan kōn ineen—

18 Bwe pileij *brass* kein ren etal n̄an aolep laḷ ko, bwij ko, lo ko, im armej ro raar jān ineen.

19 Kōn menin, eaar ba pileij *brass* kein reaikuj jab jorraān; rebarāinwōt aikuj jab marokḷok kōn iien. Im eaar kanaan elōḡ men kōn ineen.

20 Im ālikin men kein, ḡaantak n̄an tōre in n̄a im jema kōm ar kōjparok kien ko Irooj eaar jiroḡ kōm.

And after they had given thanks unto the God of Israel, my father, Lehi, took the records which were engraven upon the plates of brass, and he did search them from the beginning.

And he beheld that they did contain the five books of Moses, which gave an account of the creation of the world, and also of Adam and Eve, who were our first parents;

And also a record of the Jews from the beginning, even down to the commencement of the reign of Zedekiah, king of Judah;

And also the prophecies of the holy prophets, from the beginning, even down to the commencement of the reign of Zedekiah; and also many prophecies which have been spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah.

And it came to pass that my father, Lehi, also found upon the plates of brass a genealogy of his fathers; wherefore he knew that he was a descendant of Joseph; yea, even that Joseph who was the son of Jacob, who was sold into Egypt, and who was preserved by the hand of the Lord, that he might preserve his father, Jacob, and all his household from perishing with famine.

And they were also led out of captivity and out of the land of Egypt, by that same God who had preserved them.

And thus my father, Lehi, did discover the genealogy of his fathers. And Laban also was a descendant of Joseph, wherefore he and his fathers had kept the records.

And now when my father saw all these things, he was filled with the Spirit, and began to prophesy concerning his seed—

That these plates of brass should go forth unto all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people who were of his seed.

Wherefore, he said that these plates of brass should never perish; neither should they be dimmed any more by time. And he prophesied many things concerning his seed.

And it came to pass that thus far I and my father had kept the commandments wherewith the Lord had commanded us.

21 Im kōm ar būki ļoḡk kein Irooj eaar jiroñ kōm kaki,
im liñōri im lo bwe raar lukkuun kāitoktok-limo;
aaet, eḡool aer aorōk eaar ļap ñan kōm, joñan kōm
ar maroñ oḡaaki kien ko an Irooj ñan ajri ro nejim.

22 Kōn menin eaar mennin mālōtlōt ilo Irooj bwe
kōmin būki ippām, ke kōmij ito-itak ilo āne jeḡaden
ļoḡk ñan āneen kallimur.

And we had obtained the records which the Lord
had commanded us, and searched them and found
that they were desirable; yea, even of great worth
unto us, insomuch that we could preserve the com-
mandments of the Lord unto our children.

Wherefore, it was wisdom in the Lord that we
should carry them with us, as we journeyed in the
wilderness towards the land of promise.

1 Nipai 6

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Nipai, ij jab letok menmenbwij eo an ro jema ilo ṁōttan jab in ilo ʎoqk in aō; ijjamin ilo jabdewōt iien naaj letok ālik ilo pileij kein ij jei; bwe eṁōj letok ilo ʎoqk ko jema eaar kōjparoki; kōn menin, ij jab jei ilo jermal in.
- 2 Bwe ebwe wōt nān aō ba bwe kōmij ro bwijjin Josep.
- 3 Im ejjab mennin aikuj bwe in lukkuun jejjēt ilo aō kwaʎok aolepān men ko an jema, bwe rejjab maroñ jeje ilo pileij kein, bwe iaikuj jikin jeje men ko an Anij.
- 4 Bwe unlelep in kōttōpar in aō ej nān karreel armej nān itok nān Anij an Ebrean, im Anij an Aisak, im Anij an Jakob, im mour.
- 5 Kōn menin, men ko rej kaṁōṁōṁō nān laʎ ij jab jeje, ak men ko rekōṁōṁōṁō nān Anij im ro rejjab jān laʎ.
- 6 Kōn menin, inaaj leʎok kakien nān ineō, bwe ren jab kobrak pileij kein kōn men ko rejjab aorōk nān ro nejin armej.

1 Nephi 6

And now I, Nephi, do not give the genealogy of my fathers in this part of my record; neither at any time shall I give it after upon these plates which I am writing; for it is given in the record which has been kept by my father; wherefore, I do not write it in this work.

For it sufficeth me to say that we are descendants of Joseph.

And it mattereth not to me that I am particular to give a full account of all the things of my father, for they cannot be written upon these plates, for I desire the room that I may write of the things of God.

For the fulness of mine intent is that I may persuade men to come unto the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, and be saved.

Wherefore, the things which are pleasing unto the world I do not write, but the things which are pleasing unto God and unto those who are not of the world.

Wherefore, I shall give commandment unto my seed, that they shall not occupy these plates with things which are not of worth unto the children of men.

1 Nipai 7

- 1 Im kiiō ikōṇaan bwe koṃin jeḷā, bwe ālikin an jema, Liai, kar kōṃṃani kanaan kein kōn ineen, ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar bar kōnono ṇan e im ba bwe ej jab eṃṃan bwe e, Liai, en bōk baamle eo an im ilōk ṇan āne jeṃaden make iaan; a bwe ro nejin ṃaan ren aikuj bōk kōrā nejier ṇan pāleer, bwe ren maroṇ kajutak ineen ṇan Irooj ilo āneen kallimur.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar jiroṇ e bwe ṇa, Nipai, im ḷōṃaro jeiū, aikuj bar rōḷ ṇan āneen Jerusalem, im bōk laḷḷok Ishmael im baamle eo an ṇan āne jeṃaden.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein, ṇa, Nipai, iaar bar, ippān ḷōṃaro jeiū, etal ilo āne jeṃaden ṇan wanlōṇḷok ṇan Jerusalem.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar wanlōṇḷok ṇan ṃweo iṃōn Ishmael, im kōm ar lo jouj ilo turin mejān Ishmael, joṇan kōm ar maroṇ kōnono ṇan e naan ko an Irooj.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar kameoeoik būruōn Ishmael, im barāinwōt ro ilo ṃweo iṃōn, joṇan raar itok ippām ilo ilōk eo am im wanlaḷḷok ṇan āne jeṃaden ṇan iṃōn kōppād eo an jōmem.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar ilōk ilo āne jeṃaden, lo Leman im Lemuel, im ruo iaan kōrā ro nejin Ishmael, im ruo eṃṃaan nejin Ishmael im baamle ko aer, raar juṃae kōm; aet, ṇae eō, Nipai, im Sam, im jemāer, Ishmael, im kōrā eo pāleen, im kōrā ro jilu jet nejin.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein, ilo kar juṃae in, raar kōṇaan rōḷ ṇan āneen Jerusalem.
- 8 Im kiiō, ṇa, Nipai, iaar būromōj kōn kijṇeṇe an burueer, kōn menin iaar kōnono ṇan er, im ba, aet, ṇan Leman im Lemuel barāinwōt: Lo koṃij jeiū eṃṃaan, im ewi wāween bwe en pen būruōmi, im pilo ilo koḷmānḷokijeṇ ko ami, bwe koṃ ar aikuj bwe ṇa Nipai, eo jātimi ṃaan, in kōnono ṇan koṃ, aet, im kwaḷok juon joṇok ṇan koṃ?
- 9 Ewi wāween bwe koṃ in kar jab eḡroṇ naan ko an Irooj?

1 Nephi 7

And now I would that ye might know, that after my father, Lehi, had made an end of prophesying concerning his seed, it came to pass that the Lord spake unto him again, saying that it was not meet for him, Lehi, that he should take his family into the wilderness alone; but that his sons should take daughters to wife, that they might raise up seed unto the Lord in the land of promise.

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded him that I, Nephi, and my brethren, should again return unto the land of Jerusalem, and bring down Ishmael and his family into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did again, with my brethren, go forth into the wilderness to go up to Jerusalem.

And it came to pass that we went up unto the house of Ishmael, and we did gain favor in the sight of Ishmael, insomuch that we did speak unto him the words of the Lord.

And it came to pass that the Lord did soften the heart of Ishmael, and also his household, insomuch that they took their journey with us down into the wilderness to the tent of our father.

And it came to pass that as we journeyed in the wilderness, behold Laman and Lemuel, and two of the daughters of Ishmael, and the two sons of Ishmael and their families, did rebel against us; yea, against me, Nephi, and Sam, and their father, Ishmael, and his wife, and his three other daughters.

And it came to pass in the which rebellion, they were desirous to return unto the land of Jerusalem.

And now I, Nephi, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, therefore I spake unto them, saying, yea, even unto Laman and unto Lemuel: Behold ye are mine elder brethren, and how is it that ye are so hard in your hearts, and so blind in your minds, that ye have need that I, your younger brother, should speak unto you, yea, and set an example for you?

How is it that ye have not hearkened unto the word of the Lord?

10 Ewi wāween bwe koḡin kar meḷokḷok bwe koḡ ar lo juon enjeḷ in Irooj?

11 Aaet, im ewi wāween kar ami meḷokḷok men ko reḷḷap Irooj eaar kōḡḡan nān kōj, ilo kōjḡḡr kōj jān pein Leban, im barāinwōt bwe jān maroñ būki ḷḡok ko?

12 Aaet, im ewi wāween bwe koḡin kar meḷokḷok bwe Irooj ej maroñ kōḡḡan men otemjej ekkar nān ankilaan, nān ro nejin armej, eḷaḡḡe rej kwaḷok wōt aer tōmak ilo E? Kōn menin, jen ḡool nān e.

13 Im eḷaḡḡe jenaaj ḡool nān e, jenaaj bōk āneen kallimur; im naaj jeḷā ilo iien ko rej itok bwe naan an Irooj naaj kakūrḡool kōn jorrān eo an Jerusalem; bwe aolep men kein ko Irooj eaar kōnono kōn jorrān eo an Jerusalem rej aikuj naaj kūrḡool.

14 Bwe lo, Jetōb in Irooj ejjab to ejako an pād ilo er; bwe lo, raar kajekḡḡon rikanaan ro, im Jeremaia raar joḷok ilo kalbuuj. Im raar pukot nān bōk mour eo an jema, joñan raar lukwarkwar e jān āneo.

15 Kiiō lo, ij ba nān koḡ bwe nē koḡ naaj rḡol nān Jerusalem koḡ naaj bar jako ippāer. Im kiiō, ewōr ami kāālet, koḡin wanlōḡok nān āneo, im keememej naan kein iaar kōnono nān koḡ, bwe nē koḡ wanlōḡok koḡ naaj barāinwōt jako; bwe āindein Jetōb in Irooj ej kīpel eō bwe in aikuj kōnono.

16 Im ālikin men kein nā, Nīpai, ke eaar jeḡḷok aō kōnono naan kein nān ḷōḡaro jeiū, raar ḷōkatip ippa. Im ālikin men kein, raar door peier ioō, bwe lo, raar kanooj illu, im raar lukwōj eō kōn tomede ko, bwe raar pukot nān bōk mour eo aō, bwe remaroñ likūt eō ilo āne jeḡaden bwe mennin mour awiia ren kañe eō.

17 A ālikin men kein, iaar jar nān Irooj, im ba: O Irooj, kōn tōmak eo aō eo ej ilo Kwe, kwōn kōjḡḡr eō jān pein ḡaan rein jeiū; aaet, letok nān eō kajoor nān tūḡi to kein ko ij lokjak kaki.

How is it that ye have forgotten that ye have seen an angel of the Lord?

Yea, and how is it that ye have forgotten what great things the Lord hath done for us, in delivering us out of the hands of Laban, and also that we should obtain the record?

Yea, and how is it that ye have forgotten that the Lord is able to do all things according to his will, for the children of men, if it so be that they exercise faith in him? Wherefore, let us be faithful to him.

And if it so be that we are faithful to him, we shall obtain the land of promise; and ye shall know at some future period that the word of the Lord shall be fulfilled concerning the destruction of Jerusalem; for all things which the Lord hath spoken concerning the destruction of Jerusalem must be fulfilled.

For behold, the Spirit of the Lord ceaseth soon to strive with them; for behold, they have rejected the prophets, and Jeremiah have they cast into prison. And they have sought to take away the life of my father, insomuch that they have driven him out of the land.

Now behold, I say unto you that if ye will return unto Jerusalem ye shall also perish with them. And now, if ye have choice, go up to the land, and remember the words which I speak unto you, that if ye go ye will also perish; for thus the Spirit of the Lord constraineth me that I should speak.

And it came to pass that when I, Nephi, had spoken these words unto my brethren, they were angry with me. And it came to pass that they did lay their hands upon me, for behold, they were exceedingly wroth, and they did bind me with cords, for they sought to take away my life, that they might leave me in the wilderness to be devoured by wild beasts.

But it came to pass that I prayed unto the Lord, saying: O Lord, according to my faith which is in thee, wilt thou deliver me from the hands of my brethren; yea, even give me strength that I may burst these bands with which I am bound.

18 Im ālikin men kein, ke iaar ba naan kein, lo, to ko raar mejaļļok jān peiū im neō, im iaar jutak iṃaan ļōṃaro jeiū, im iaar bar kōnono nān er.

19 Im ālikin men kein, raar bar illu ippa, im pukot nān likūt peier ioō; a lo, juon iaan kōrā ro nejin Ishmael, aaet im barāinwōt jinen, im juon iaan ļōṃaro nejin Ishmael, raar akweļap nān ļōṃaro jeiū, joṃan raar kaenōṃṃan burueer; im eaar bōjrak aer kijejeto nān bōk aō mour.

20 Im ālikin men kein, raar būromōj, kōn naan ko aer, joṃan raar badikdik iṃaō, im akweļap iba bwe in jeorļok aer bōd kōn men eo raar kōṃṃane ṃae eō.

21 Im ālikin men kein, iaar ṃool ilo jeorļok aer bōd kōn aolep raar kōṃṃan, im iaar kōketak er bwe ren jar nān Irooj aer Anij kōn jeorļok bōd. Im ālikin men kein, raar kōṃṃan āinwōt. Im ālikin aer kar jar nān Irooj kōm ar bar ito-itak ilo iaļ eo am ļok nān iṃōn kōppād eo an jema.

22 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar tōprakļok ilo iṃōn kōppād eo an jema. Im ālikin aō im ļōṃaro jeiū im aolepān ṃweo iṃōn Ishmael kar wanlaļtak nān iṃōn kōppād eo an jema, raar leļok kaṃṃoolol nān Irooj aer Anij; im raar katok katok ko im joortak kijeek ko nān E.

And it came to pass that when I had said these words, behold, the bands were loosed from off my hands and feet, and I stood before my brethren, and I spake unto them again.

And it came to pass that they were angry with me again, and sought to lay hands upon me; but behold, one of the daughters of Ishmael, yea, and also her mother, and one of the sons of Ishmael, did plead with my brethren, insomuch that they did soften their hearts; and they did cease striving to take away my life.

And it came to pass that they were sorrowful, because of their wickedness, insomuch that they did bow down before me, and did plead with me that I would forgive them of the thing that they had done against me.

And it came to pass that I did frankly forgive them all that they had done, and I did exhort them that they would pray unto the Lord their God for forgiveness. And it came to pass that they did so. And after they had done praying unto the Lord we did again travel on our journey towards the tent of our father.

And it came to pass that we did come down unto the tent of our father. And after I and my brethren and all the house of Ishmael had come down unto the tent of my father, they did give thanks unto the Lord their God; and they did offer sacrifice and burnt offerings unto him.

1 Nipai 8

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar aini ippān doon aolep ine otemjeļok, aolep grain otemjeļok, im ine in leen wōjke otemjeļok.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein, ke jema eaar pād ilo āne jeṃaden eaar kōnono nān kōm, im ba: Lo, iaar ettōṅak juon tōṅak; ak, ilo bar jet naan, iaar lo juon visōn.
- 3 Im lo, kōn menin iaar lo e, ewōr unin aō lañlōn ilo Irooj kōn Nipai im barāinwōt kōn Sam; bwe ewōr unin aō kōtmāne bwe er, im barāinwōt elōn iaan ineer, renaaj mour.
- 4 Ak lo, Leman im Lemuel, ij kanooj mijak kōn koṃ; bwe lo, āinwōt iaar lo ilo aō tōṅak, juon marok im āne jeṃaden ekabūromōjṃōj.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo juon eṃṃaan, im eaar kōṅak liboror emouj; im eaar itok im jutak iṃaō.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, Eaar kōnono nān eō, im Eaar jiroñ eō bwe in ļoor E.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein, ke iaar ļoor E iaar lo eō make ilo juon jikin emarok im ejeļok kobban.
- 8 Im ālikin aō kar etal iuṃwin elōn awa ko ilubwiljin marok, iaar jino jar nān Irooj bwe en wōr An tūriaṃo kōn eō, ekkar nān jouj ko An reṃṃan im rellōn.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein, ke eṃōj aō kar jar nān Irooj iaar lo juon meļaaaj eļap im depakpak.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo juon wōjke, eo leen eaar lukkuun kaijoļjoļ nān kaṃōṅōṅō jabdewōt.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein, iaar wōnṃaanļok im ṃōñā leen; im iaar lo bwe eaar kanooj tōñal, ilōñin aolep ko iaar edjoñi ṃokta. Aaet, iaar lo bwe leen in eaar mouj, ļapļok jān mouj otemjeja iaar lo.
- 12 Im ke iaar ṃōñā leen wōjke eo eaar kobrak aō kōn eļap otem ļap lañlōn; kōn menin, iaar jino aō ikdeelel bwe baamle eo aō en ṃōñā barāinwōt; kōnke iaar jeļā bwe eaar ennoļok jān jabdewōt leen otemjeļok.

1 Nephi 8

And it came to pass that we had gathered together all manner of seeds of every kind, both of grain of every kind, and also of the seeds of fruit of every kind.

And it came to pass that while my father tarried in the wilderness he spake unto us, saying: Behold, I have dreamed a dream; or, in other words, I have seen a vision.

And behold, because of the thing which I have seen, I have reason to rejoice in the Lord because of Nephi and also of Sam; for I have reason to suppose that they, and also many of their seed, will be saved.

But behold, Laman and Lemuel, I fear exceedingly because of you; for behold, methought I saw in my dream, a dark and dreary wilderness.

And it came to pass that I saw a man, and he was dressed in a white robe; and he came and stood before me.

And it came to pass that he spake unto me, and bade me follow him.

And it came to pass that as I followed him I beheld myself that I was in a dark and dreary waste.

And after I had traveled for the space of many hours in darkness, I began to pray unto the Lord that he would have mercy on me, according to the multitude of his tender mercies.

And it came to pass after I had prayed unto the Lord I beheld a large and spacious field.

And it came to pass that I beheld a tree, whose fruit was desirable to make one happy.

And it came to pass that I did go forth and partake of the fruit thereof; and I beheld that it was most sweet, above all that I ever before tasted. Yea, and I beheld that the fruit thereof was white, to exceed all the whiteness that I had ever seen.

And as I partook of the fruit thereof it filled my soul with exceedingly great joy; wherefore, I began to be desirous that my family should partake of it also; for I knew that it was desirable above all other fruit.

13 Im ke iaar reito reitak, bwe in maroñ lo baamle eo aō barāinwōt, iaar lo juon reba in dān; eaar ettōrļok, im eaar pād iturin wōjke eo iaar mōñā jān leen.

14 Im iaar reilok ñan lale ia eaar itok jān e; im iaar lo jōbbōran ejjab ettoļok; im ilo ijo ijōbbōran iaar lo jinōmī Saraia, im Sam, im Nipai; im rej jutak āinwōt rej jab jeļā ia rej aikuj etal ie.

15 Im ālikin men kein, iaar jeeaaļetok er; im iaar barāinwōt ba ñan er kōn juon ainikien eļļaaļ bwe ren aikuj itok ñan ippa, im mōñā leen wōjke eo, eo eaar ennoļok jān leen ko jet.

16 Im ālikin men kein, raar itok ñan iba im mōñā leen eo barāinwōt.

17 Im ālikin men kein, iaar kōṇaan bwe Leman im Lemuel ren itok im mōñā leen eo barāinwōt; kōn menin, iaar reilok ñan bōran reba eo, bwe in maroñ lo er.

18 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo er, ak raar maakoko in itok ñan ippa im mōñā leen eo.

19 Im iaar lo juon aen in dāpdep, im eaar erļokļok itōrerein reba eo, im ļok ñan wōjke eo ijo iaar jutak.

20 Im iaar lo juon iaļ erāniñ im eaidik, eo eaar itokļok ippān aen in dāpdep eo, ļok ñan wōjke eo iaar jutak iturin; im eaar barāinwōt eļļāļok jān ijo bōran unin dān eo, ñan juon meļaaļ eļap im depakpak āinwōt ñe juon laļ.

21 Im iaar lo kitōltōl in jarlepju ko in armeļ ro ejjeļok jemļokier, ro im raar iuun doon maanļok, bwe ren maroñ bōk iaļ eo ej tōllok ñan wōjke eo ijo iaar jutak.

22 Im ālikin men kein, raar wōnmaanļok, im jino etal ilo iaļ eo ej tōllok ñan wōjke eo.

23 Im ālikin men kein, eaar waļoktok juon tab in marok; aaet, juon tab in marok eo eļap, eo eaar kōmman bwe ro raar jino pād ioon iaļ eo ren jab pād ie, bwe raar jebwābweļok jān ijo im jako.

And as I cast my eyes round about, that perhaps I might discover my family also, I beheld a river of water; and it ran along, and it was near the tree of which I was partaking the fruit.

And I looked to behold from whence it came; and I saw the head thereof a little way off; and at the head thereof I beheld your mother Sariah, and Sam, and Nephi; and they stood as if they knew not whither they should go.

And it came to pass that I beckoned unto them; and I also did say unto them with a loud voice that they should come unto me, and partake of the fruit, which was desirable above all other fruit.

And it came to pass that they did come unto me and partake of the fruit also.

And it came to pass that I was desirous that Laman and Lemuel should come and partake of the fruit also; wherefore, I cast mine eyes towards the head of the river, that perhaps I might see them.

And it came to pass that I saw them, but they would not come unto me and partake of the fruit.

And I beheld a rod of iron, and it extended along the bank of the river, and led to the tree by which I stood.

And I also beheld a strait and narrow path, which came along by the rod of iron, even to the tree by which I stood; and it also led by the head of the fountain, unto a large and spacious field, as if it had been a world.

And I saw numberless concourses of people, many of whom were pressing forward, that they might obtain the path which led unto the tree by which I stood.

And it came to pass that they did come forth, and commence in the path which led to the tree.

And it came to pass that there arose a mist of darkness; yea, even an exceedingly great mist of darkness, insomuch that they who had commenced in the path did lose their way, that they wandered off and were lost.

24 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo ro jet rej iuunṁaanl̥ok doon, im raar wōnṁaantak im raar jirok ilo jeml̥okin aen in dāpdep eo; im raar iuunṁaanl̥ok doon ibul̥ōn tab in marok eo, kabbōjrak wōt ilo aen in dāpdep eo, ṁae iien raar wōnṁaantak im ṁōñā jān leen wōjke eo.

25 Im ālikin aer kar ṁōñā leen wōjke eo raar reito reitak āinwōt rejook.

26 Im iaar barāinwōt reito reitak, im lo, iturājet in reba in dān eo, juon eṁ ekilep im lap; eaar jutak āinwōt ñe eaar epepe ilo mejatoto, eutie j ilōñ in laḷ.

27 Im eaar obrak kōn armej, rūtto im dik jimor, ṁaan im kōrā jimor; im balle ko ballier raar lukkuun eṁṁan; im raar pād ilo paotok in kajjirere im jitōñl̥ok ro jet kōn peier im raar itok im pād im ṁōñā leen eo.

28 Im ālikin aer kar edjoñe leen wōjke eo raar jook, kōn ro raar kajjirere kake er; im raar wōtl̥okl̥ok ilo iaḷ ko remḷ im raar jebwābwe.

29 Im kiiō ña, Nipai, ij jab kōnono aolep naan ko an jema.

30 A, bwe en kaduḷok jeje, lo, eaar lo bar elōñ jarlepju ko rej iuun doon ṁaanl̥ok; im raar ilok im kar jirok ilo jeml̥okin aen in dāpdep eo; im raar iuun ṁaanl̥ok doon, im jirok likatōttōt wōt ilo aen in dāpdep eo, ṁae iien raar tōprak im raar wōtl̥ok im ṁōñā leen wōjke eo.

31 Im eaar barāinwōt lo elōñ jarlepju ko rej toḷūmi iaḷ eo aer ñan ṁweo ekilep im lap.

32 Im ālikin men kein, elōñ raar maḷoñ ilo ṁwilal in dān ko ilo reba eo; im elōñ raar jako jān mejān, rej jebwābwel̥ok ilo iaḷ ko ruwamāejet kaki.

33 Im eḷap jarlepju eo eaar deḷoñl̥ok ilo ṁweo āinjuon. Im ālikin aer deḷoñl̥ok ilo ṁweo raar jitōñ kōn akkiin kajjirere ñan eō im ro raar ṁōñā leen eo barāinwōt; a kōm ar jab eḷoñ er.

34 Erkein naan ko an jema: Bwe joñan armej eo eaar eḷoñ er, raar wōtl̥ok.

35 Im Leman im Lemuel raar jab ṁōñā leen eo, jema eba.

And it came to pass that I beheld others pressing forward, and they came forth and caught hold of the end of the rod of iron; and they did press forward through the mist of darkness, clinging to the rod of iron, even until they did come forth and partake of the fruit of the tree.

And after they had partaken of the fruit of the tree they did cast their eyes about as if they were ashamed.

And I also cast my eyes round about, and beheld, on the other side of the river of water, a great and spacious building; and it stood as it were in the air, high above the earth.

And it was filled with people, both old and young, both male and female; and their manner of dress was exceedingly fine; and they were in the attitude of mocking and pointing their fingers towards those who had come at and were partaking of the fruit.

And after they had tasted of the fruit they were ashamed, because of those that were scoffing at them; and they fell away into forbidden paths and were lost.

And now I, Nephi, do not speak all the words of my father.

But, to be short in writing, behold, he saw other multitudes pressing forward; and they came and caught hold of the end of the rod of iron; and they did press their way forward, continually holding fast to the rod of iron, until they came forth and fell down and partook of the fruit of the tree.

And he also saw other multitudes feeling their way towards that great and spacious building.

And it came to pass that many were drowned in the depths of the fountain; and many were lost from his view, wandering in strange roads.

And great was the multitude that did enter into that strange building. And after they did enter into that building they did point the finger of scorn at me and those that were partaking of the fruit also; but we heeded them not.

These are the words of my father: For as many as heeded them, had fallen away.

And Laman and Lemuel partook not of the fruit, said my father.

36 Im ālikin men kein, ke ejeṃṃṃṃṃṃṃṃ an jema kar
kōnono aolep naan kein kōn an tōṃak ak visōn, ko
me raar lōn, eaar ba n̄an kōm, kōn men kein eaar lo
ilo visōn eo, eaar mijak otem mijak kōn Leman im
Lemuel; aet, eaar mijak bwe naaj joṃṃṃṃṃṃṃ er j̄an iṃaan
mej̄an Irooj.

37 Im eaar kōketak er kōn aolep eṃjake an juon jem̄an
eo ej iakwe nejin, bwe ren eḡroñ naan ko an, bwe
Irooj en tūriaṃo kake er, im jab joṃṃṃṃṃṃṃ er; aet jema
eaar kwaṃṃṃṃṃṃṃ n̄an er.

38 Im ālikin eaar kwaṃṃṃṃṃṃṃ n̄an er, im bar̄ainwōt
kanaan n̄an er elōn̄ men ko, eaar jiroñ er n̄an
kōjparok kien ko an Irooj; im eaar bōjrak an kōnono
n̄an er.

And it came to pass after my father had spoken all
the words of his dream or vision, which were many,
he said unto us, because of these things which he saw
in a vision, he exceedingly feared for Laman and
Lemuel; yea, he feared lest they should be cast off
from the presence of the Lord.

And he did exhort them then with all the feeling of
a tender parent, that they would hearken to his
words, that perhaps the Lord would be merciful to
them, and not cast them off; yea, my father did preach
unto them.

And after he had preached unto them, and also
prophesied unto them of many things, he bade them
to keep the commandments of the Lord; and he did
cease speaking unto them.

1 Nipai 9

- 1 Im aolep men kein jema eaar loi, im roñ, im kōnono, ke eaar jokwe ilo juon em̄ kōppād, ilo kom̄laḷ in Lemuel, im barāinwōt elōñḷok men, ko jab maroñ jeje ioon pileij kein.
- 2 Im kiiō, āinwōt iaar kōnono kōn pileij kein, rejjab pileij ko ij kōm̄man bwebwenato eo elikiio kōn armej ro aō; bwe pileij ko ij kōm̄man juon bwebwenato elikiio kōn armej ro aō em̄ōj aō leḷok etan Nipai; kōn menin etaer pileij ko an Nipai, ālikin āt eo eta; im pileij kein barāinwōt etaer pileij ko an Nipai.
- 3 Mekarta, iaar bōk juon kien an Irooj bwe ij aikuj kōm̄mani pileij kein, kōn juon un bwe ej aikuj wōr juon bwebwenato eo m̄wijiti kōn jermal in jetōb ko an armej ro aō.
- 4 Ilo pileij ko bar jet ij aikuj m̄wijiti bwebwenato in iien irooj ro an kiiñ ro, im tariḅae ko im aitwerōk ko an armej ro aō; kōn menin pileij kein eḷap wōt aer kōn jermal in; im pileij ko jet eḷap wōt aer kōn iien irooj an kiiñ ro im tariḅae im aitwerōk ko an armej ro aō.
- 5 Kōn menin, Irooj eaar jiroñ eō bwe in kōm̄mani pileij kein kōn juon un eo E jeḷā kake, un eo ijjab jeḷā kake.
- 6 A Irooj E jeḷā men otemjej jān jinoin; kōn menin, Ej kōpooj e iaḷ ñan kōtōprak aolep jermal ko An ilubwiljin ro nejin armej; bwe lo, E An aolep kajoor ñan kajejjet aolep naan ko An. Im ej āindein. Amen.

1 Nephi 9

And all these things did my father see, and hear, and speak, as he dwelt in a tent, in the valley of Lemuel, and also a great many more things, which cannot be written upon these plates.

And now, as I have spoken concerning these plates, behold they are not the plates upon which I make a full account of the history of my people; for the plates upon which I make a full account of my people I have given the name of Nephi; wherefore, they are called the plates of Nephi, after mine own name; and these plates also are called the plates of Nephi.

Nevertheless, I have received a commandment of the Lord that I should make these plates, for the special purpose that there should be an account engraven of the ministry of my people.

Upon the other plates should be engraven an account of the reign of the kings, and the wars and contentions of my people; wherefore these plates are for the more part of the ministry; and the other plates are for the more part of the reign of the kings and the wars and contentions of my people.

Wherefore, the Lord hath commanded me to make these plates for a wise purpose in him, which purpose I know not.

But the Lord knoweth all things from the beginning; wherefore, he prepareth a way to accomplish all his works among the children of men; for behold, he hath all power unto the fulfilling of all his words. And thus it is. Amen.

1 Nipai 10

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Nipai, ij wōnṁaanl̥ok nān letok juon l̥oḡok ilo pileij kein kōn ṁakūtkūt ko aō, im iien tōl eo aō im jermal eo aō; kōn menin, nān wōnṁaanl̥ok ilo l̥oḡok in aō, Ij aikuj ba jidik kōn men ko an jema, im barāinwōt kōn l̥oḡaro jeiū.
- 2 Bwe lo, im ālikin men kein, ke eṁōj an jema kar kōjjeṁl̥ok ekkōnono ko an kōn an tōṅak, im barāinwōt kōketak er nān kanooj niknik, eaar kōnono nān er kōn riJu ro—
- 3 Bwe ālikin aer naaj kar kōkkure er, eṁool jikin kwel̥ok in eḷap Jerusalem, im elōn naaj bōkl̥ok er nān rijip̥okwe ilo Babilon, ekkar nān iien ko an Irooj, renaaj bar r̥oḡl, aaget, eṁool bar bōktok er jān jip̥okwe bwe ren maroñ bar bōk āneen jolōt eo aer.
- 4 Aaget, eṁool jiljinobukwi iiō ko jān iien eo jema eaar likūt Jerusalem, juon rikanaan Irooj Anij Enaaj kajutak jān ilubwiljin riJu ro—eṁool juon Messaia, ak, ilo bar jet naan, juon Ril̥oḡoḡor an laḷ.
- 5 Im eaar barāinwōt kōnono kōn rikanaan ro, ewi joñan lōn eo eaar kaṁool kōn men kein, kōn Messaia in, Eo eaar kōnono kake, ak Ripinmuur an laḷ.
- 6 Kōn menin, aolep armej raar jebwābwe im pād ilo buñl̥ok kōn jerḡowiwi, im indeeo reban mour nē rejjab tōmak ilo Ripinmuur in.
- 7 Im eaar barāinwōt kōnono kōn juon rikanaan eo enaaj itok ṁokta jān Messaia eo, nān kōpooj iaḷ an Irooj—
- 8 Aaget, eṁool enaaj etal im lam̥ōj ilo āne jemaden: koṁin kōpooj iaḷ an Irooj, im kajim̥we iaḷ ko An; bwe ewōr juon ej jutak ilubwiljimi eo koṁ jaje kake E; im E ekajoorl̥ok jān eō, eo to in ballin neen ijjab tōll̥oke bwe in jeḷate. Im eḷap jema eaar kōnono kōn menin.
- 9 Im jema eaar ba enaaj peptaij ilo Betabara, irear in Jordan; im eaar barāinwōt ba enaaj peptaij kōn dān; eṁool bwe enaaj peptaiji Messaia eo kōn dān.

1 Nephi 10

And now I, Nephi, proceed to give an account upon these plates of my proceedings, and my reign and ministry; wherefore, to proceed with mine account, I must speak somewhat of the things of my father, and also of my brethren.

For behold, it came to pass after my father had made an end of speaking the words of his dream, and also of exhorting them to all diligence, he spake unto them concerning the Jews—

That after they should be destroyed, even that great city Jerusalem, and many be carried away captive into Babylon, according to the own due time of the Lord, they should return again, yea, even be brought back out of captivity; and after they should be brought back out of captivity they should possess again the land of their inheritance.

Yea, even six hundred years from the time that my father left Jerusalem, a prophet would the Lord God raise up among the Jews—even a Messiah, or, in other words, a Savior of the world.

And he also spake concerning the prophets, how great a number had testified of these things, concerning this Messiah, of whom he had spoken, or this Redeemer of the world.

Wherefore, all mankind were in a lost and in a fallen state, and ever would be save they should rely on this Redeemer.

And he spake also concerning a prophet who should come before the Messiah, to prepare the way of the Lord—

Yea, even he should go forth and cry in the wilderness: Prepare ye the way of the Lord, and make his paths straight; for there standeth one among you whom ye know not; and he is mightier than I, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose. And much spake my father concerning this thing.

And my father said he should baptize in Bethabara, beyond Jordan; and he also said he should baptize with water; even that he should baptize the Messiah with water.

10 Im ālikin eaar peptaiji Messaia eo kōn dān, enaaj lo im kaṃool bwe eaar peptaiji Lamb an Anij, eo Enaaj bōkl̥ḷok jerq̣wiwi ko an laḷ.

11 Im ālikin men kein, ke eṃōj an jema kar kōnono naan kein eaar kōnono n̄an ḷōṃaro jeiū kōn gospel eo naaj kwaḷḷok ilubwiljin ri ju ro, im barāinwōt kōn idakunkunḷḷok eo an ri ju ro ilo jab tōmak. Im ālikin aer naaj kar ṃan Messaia eo, eo Enaaj itok, im ālikin An naaj kar mej Enaaj jerkak jān ro remej, im naaj kaalikkar E, kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar, n̄an ro riAelōn ko.

12 Aaet, eṃool jema eaar kōnono eḷap kōn riAelōn ko, im kōn ṃweo iṃōn Israel, bwe naaj aikuḷ keidi er āinwōt juon wōjke olive, ko ra ko raan naaj bwilḷok im naaj ejjeplōklōk ioon aolep mejān laḷ.

13 Kōn menin, eaar ba eaikuḷ āindein bwe naaj aikuḷ tōl kōj kōn bōro wōt juon ḷok n̄an āneen kallimur, n̄an kajejjet naan an Irooj, bwe kōm naaj ejjeplōklōk ioon aolep mejān laḷ.

14 Im ālikin ṃweo iṃōn Israel naaj jeplōklōk renaaj bar koba ippān doon; ak, ilo jet naan, ālikin riAelōn ko raar bōk tarlep in gospel eo, ra ko lukkuun raan wōjke olive eo, ak bwe ko an ṃweo iṃōn Israel, naaj graft er, ak itok n̄an jeḷā kōn Messaia eo eṃool; aer Irooj im aer Ripinmuur.

15 Im ilo wāween kōnono rot in jema eaar kanaan im kōnono n̄an ḷōṃaro jeiū im barāinwōt elōnḷok men ko ij jab jei ilo bok in; bwe iaar jeje joñan wōt iaar ḷōṃake ekkar n̄an eō ilo bok eo aō juon.

16 Im aolep men kein, ko iaar kōnono kaki, kōm ar kōṃṃan ke jema eaar jokwe ilo juon iṃōn kōppād, ilo koṃlaḷ in Lemuel.

And after he had baptized the Messiah with water, he should behold and bear record that he had baptized the Lamb of God, who should take away the sins of the world.

And it came to pass after my father had spoken these words he spake unto my brethren concerning the gospel which should be preached among the Jews, and also concerning the dwindling of the Jews in unbelief. And after they had slain the Messiah, who should come, and after he had been slain he should rise from the dead, and should make himself manifest, by the Holy Ghost, unto the Gentiles.

Yea, even my father spake much concerning the Gentiles, and also concerning the house of Israel, that they should be compared like unto an olive tree, whose branches should be broken off and should be scattered upon all the face of the earth.

Wherefore, he said it must needs be that we should be led with one accord into the land of promise, unto the fulfilling of the word of the Lord, that we should be scattered upon all the face of the earth.

And after the house of Israel should be scattered they should be gathered together again; or, in fine, after the Gentiles had received the fulness of the Gospel, the natural branches of the olive tree, or the remnants of the house of Israel, should be grafted in, or come to the knowledge of the true Messiah, their Lord and their Redeemer.

And after this manner of language did my father prophesy and speak unto my brethren, and also many more things which I do not write in this book; for I have written as many of them as were expedient for me in mine other book.

And all these things, of which I have spoken, were done as my father dwelt in a tent, in the valley of Lemuel.

- 17 Im ālikin men kein nā, Nipai, ke emōj aō kar roñ aolep naan kein an jema, kōn men ko eaar loi ilo visōn in, im barāinwōt men ko eaar kōnono kōn kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar, kajoor eo eaar bōk jān tōmak ilo eo Nejin Anij—im eo Nejin Anij eaar Messaia eo Enaaj itok—nā, Nipai, iaar barāinwōt kanooj kōṇaan bwe in lo, im roñ, im jeḷā men kein, kōn kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo ej men in leḷok an Anij nān aolep ro rej niknik kappukot E, jab ilo iien ko etto wōt ak barāinwōt ilo iien eo Enaaj kwaḷok E nān ro nejin armej.
- 18 Bwe E āinwōt juon inne, rainin, im indeeo; im iaḷ eo epojak nān aolep armej jān jinoin kōmṇman laḷ, eḷañne ej āindein bwe rej ukeḷok im itok nān E.
- 19 Bwe eo ej niknik ilo pukot naaj lo; im men ko rettino an Anij naaj erḷoki nān er, kōn kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar, jab ilo wōt iien ko etto, a barāinwōt ilo iien kein, im jab ilo wōt iien ko etto ak ilo iien ko rej itok; kōn menin, iaḷ eo an Irooj ej juon doulul ejjeḷok jemḷokin.
- 20 Kōn menin keememej, O armej, kōn aolep kōmṇman ko aṇ naaj bōktok eok nān ekajet.
- 21 Kōn menin, nē kwōj pukot nān kōmṇman men ko renana ilo raan in mour ko aṇ, innām emōj lo kwotoon iṇaan jikin ekajet an Anij; im ejjeḷok juon men ettoon emaroñ pād ippān Anij; kōn menin, naaj aikuḷ joḷok eok indeeo.
- 22 Im Jetōb Kwōjarjar ej letok maroñ bwe in aikuḷ kōnono men kein, im jab dāpiji.

And it came to pass after I, Nephi, having heard all the words of my father, concerning the things which he saw in a vision, and also the things which he spake by the power of the Holy Ghost, which power he received by faith on the Son of God—and the Son of God was the Messiah who should come—I, Nephi, was desirous also that I might see, and hear, and know of these things, by the power of the Holy Ghost, which is the gift of God unto all those who diligently seek him, as well in times of old as in the time that he should manifest himself unto the children of men.

For he is the same yesterday, today, and forever; and the way is prepared for all men from the foundation of the world, if it so be that they repent and come unto him.

For he that diligently seeketh shall find; and the mysteries of God shall be unfolded unto them, by the power of the Holy Ghost, as well in these times as in times of old, and as well in times of old as in times to come; wherefore, the course of the Lord is one eternal round.

Therefore remember, O man, for all thy doings thou shalt be brought into judgment.

Wherefore, if ye have sought to do wickedly in the days of your probation, then ye are found unclean before the judgment-seat of God; and no unclean thing can dwell with God; wherefore, ye must be cast off forever.

And the Holy Ghost giveth authority that I should speak these things, and deny them not.

1 Nipai 11

- 1 Bwe ālikin men kein, ālikin iaar kōṇaan jeḷā men ko jema eaar loi, im tōmak bwe Irooj eaar maroñ kōmṃan bwe in jeḷā kaki, ke iaar jijet im liñōri ilo buruō kar bōkḷok eō ilo Jetōb in Irooj, aaget, ilo juon toḷeutiej otem utiej, eo iaar jab lo mōkta, im eo ioon iaar jañin pād ie.
- 2 Im jetōb eaar ba ṇan eō: Lo, ta kwōj kōṇaan?
- 3 Im iaar ba: Ikōṇaan bwe in lo men ko jema eaar loi.
- 4 Im jetōb eo eaar ba ṇan eō: Kwōj tōmak ke bwe jemaṃ eaar lo wōjke eo eaar kōnono kake?
- 5 Im iba: Aaet, Kwojeḷā bwe ij tōmak aolep naan ko an jema.
- 6 Im ke eṃōj aō kar kōnono naan kein, jetōb eo eaar laṃōj kōn juon ainikien eḷḷaaj, im ba: Hosana ṇan Irooj, Anij eo eutiejtata; bwe E ej Anij ioon aolepān laḷ, aaget, eṃool ioon aolep. Im jeraamṃan ṇan kwe, Nipai, kōnke kwōj tōmak ilo eo Nejin Anij eutiejtata; kōn menin, kwōnaaj lo men ko im kwaar kōṇaan.
- 7 Im lo men in naaj lewōj ṇan eok āinwōt juon kakōḷḷe, bwe ālikin aṃ kar lo wōjke eo eaar kwaḷok leen eo jemaṃ eaar edjoñe, kwōnaaj barāinwōt lo juon armej ej wanlaḷtak jān lañ, im E kwōnaaj loe; im ālikin kwaar lo E kwōnaaj kaṃool kōn ḷoḷok bwe E in ej Nejin Anij.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein, jetōb eaar jiroñ eō: Reilok! Im iaar reilok im lo juon wōjke; im eaar āinwōt wōjke eo jema eaar lo e; im aiboojoj eo eaar kanooj ḷap, aaget, ḷe otem ḷe jān aiboojoj otemjej; im mouj eaar ilōñin mouj otemjej in sno.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein, ke eṃōj aō kar lo wōjke eo, iaar ba ṇan jetōb eo: Ij lo kwaar kwaḷok ṇan eō wōjke eo eeorōk jān aolep.
- 10 Im E ba ṇan eō: Ta eo kwōj kōṇaan?

1 Nephi 11

For it came to pass after I had desired to know the things that my father had seen, and believing that the Lord was able to make them known unto me, as I sat pondering in mine heart I was caught away in the Spirit of the Lord, yea, into an exceedingly high mountain, which I never had before seen, and upon which I never had before set my foot.

And the Spirit said unto me: Behold, what desirest thou?

And I said: I desire to behold the things which my father saw.

And the Spirit said unto me: Believest thou that thy father saw the tree of which he hath spoken?

And I said: Yea, thou knowest that I believe all the words of my father.

And when I had spoken these words, the Spirit cried with a loud voice, saying: Hosanna to the Lord, the most high God; for he is God over all the earth, yea, even above all. And blessed art thou, Nephi, because thou believest in the Son of the most high God; wherefore, thou shalt behold the things which thou hast desired.

And behold this thing shall be given unto thee for a sign, that after thou hast beheld the tree which bore the fruit which thy father tasted, thou shalt also behold a man descending out of heaven, and him shall ye witness; and after ye have witnessed him ye shall bear record that it is the Son of God.

And it came to pass that the Spirit said unto me: Look! And I looked and beheld a tree; and it was like unto the tree which my father had seen; and the beauty thereof was far beyond, yea, exceeding of all beauty; and the whiteness thereof did exceed the whiteness of the driven snow.

And it came to pass after I had seen the tree, I said unto the Spirit: I behold thou hast shown unto me the tree which is precious above all.

And he said unto me: What desirest thou?

11 Im iaar ba ñan e: ñan jeļā meļeļe eo an—bwe iaar kōnono ñan e āinwōt juon armej ej kōnono; bwe iaar lo e ilo nemāmeen juon armej; mekarta men in, iaar jeļā bwe eaar juon Jetōb in Irooj; im eaar kōnono ñan eō āinwōt juon armej ej kōnono ippān eo juon.

12 Im ālikin men kein, eaar ba ñan eō: Kwōn reilōk! Iaar reilōk āinwōt bwe in kalimjek E, im iaar jab lo E; bwe eaar jako jān iṃaan meja.

13 Im ālikin men kein, iaar reilōk im lo jikin kwelōk eļap Jerusalem, im barāinwōt jikin kwelōk ko jet. Im iaar lo jikin kwelōk in Nazeret; im ilo jikin kwelōk in Nazeret iaar lo juon virgin, im eaar kanooj aiboojoj im mouj.

14 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo lañ ko repellōk; im juon enjeļ eaar wanlaļtak im jutak iṃaō; im eaar ba ñan eō: Nipai, ta kwōj lo e?

15 Im iaar ba ñan e: juon virgin, eo ekanooj aiboojoj im mouj jān virgin ro otemjej.

16 Im eaar ba ñan eō: Kwojeļā ke ettā eo an Anij?

17 Im iaar ba ñan e: Ijeļā bwe E ej iakwe aolep ro nejin; ijo wōt ke, ijjab jeļā meļeļein aolep men.

18 Im eaar ba ñan eō: Lo, virgin eo kwōj lo e ej eo jinen eo Nejin Anij, ilo nemāmeen kanniōk im bōtōktōk.

19 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo virgin eo kar bōkļok ilo jetōb eo; im ālikin kar bōkļok e ilo Jetōb eo ilo jidik iien enjeļ eo eaar kōnono ñan eō, im ba: Kwōn reilōk!

20 Im iaar reilōk im lo virgin eo bar juon alen, ej bōk juon ajri ilo pā ko pein.

21 Im enjeļ eo eaar ba ñan eō: Lo Lamb an Anij, aet, eṃool eo Nejin Jemād Indeeo! Kwo jeļā ke meļeļein wōjke eo jemaṃ eaar lo e?

22 Im iaar uwaak e, im ba: Aet, eñin ej iakwe eo an Anij, eo kajeeded e ijoko jabdewōt ilo būruōn ro nejin armej; kōn menin, e in elukkuun ļap kōttōpare jān men ko otemjej.

23 Im eaar kōnono ñan eō im ba: Aet, im mennin kaṃōṃōṃō tata ñan jetōb.

And I said unto him: To know the interpretation thereof—for I spake unto him as a man speaketh; for I beheld that he was in the form of a man; yet nevertheless, I knew that it was the Spirit of the Lord; and he spake unto me as a man speaketh with another.

And it came to pass that he said unto me: Look! And I looked as if to look upon him, and I saw him not; for he had gone from before my presence.

And it came to pass that I looked and beheld the great city of Jerusalem, and also other cities. And I beheld the city of Nazareth; and in the city of Nazareth I beheld a virgin, and she was exceedingly fair and white.

And it came to pass that I saw the heavens open; and an angel came down and stood before me; and he said unto me: Nephi, what beholdest thou?

And I said unto him: A virgin, most beautiful and fair above all other virgins.

And he said unto me: Knowest thou the condescension of God?

And I said unto him: I know that he loveth his children; nevertheless, I do not know the meaning of all things.

And he said unto me: Behold, the virgin whom thou seest is the mother of the Son of God, after the manner of the flesh.

And it came to pass that I beheld that she was carried away in the Spirit; and after she had been carried away in the Spirit for the space of a time the angel spake unto me, saying: Look!

And I looked and beheld the virgin again, bearing a child in her arms.

And the angel said unto me: Behold the Lamb of God, yea, even the Son of the Eternal Father! Knowest thou the meaning of the tree which thy father saw?

And I answered him, saying: Yea, it is the love of God, which sheddeth itself abroad in the hearts of the children of men; wherefore, it is the most desirable above all things.

And he spake unto me, saying: Yea, and the most joyous to the soul.

24 Im ālikin an kar kōnono naan kein, eaar ba n̄an eō: Reil̄ok! Im iaar reil̄ok, im iaar lo eo Nejin Anij ej il̄ok ilubwiljin ro nejin armej; im iaar lo elōn eaar wōtl̄ok n̄an laḷ iturin neen im kabuñ-jar n̄an E.

25 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo aen in dāpdep eo, eo jema eaar lo e, eaar naan in Anij, eo eaar tōll̄ok n̄an unin dān in mour ko, ak n̄an wōjke in mour eo; dān ko rej kakōll̄een iakwe an Anij; im iaar bar lo bwe wōjke in mour eo eaar juon kakōll̄e in iakwe an Anij.

26 Im enjeḷ eo eaar bar ba n̄an eō: Reil̄ok im lo ettā eo an Anij!

27 Im iaar reil̄ok im lo eo Ril̄om̄oḡor in laḷ, eo jema eaar kōnono kake E; im iaar barāinwōt lo rikanaan eo eaikuj kar kōpooj iaḷ eo iḡmaan E. Im Lamb an Anij eaar il̄ok im peptaij jān e; im ālikin An kar peptaij, iaar lo lañ ko repeḷḷok, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar ej kāl̄aḷtak jān lañ im pād ioon ilo nemāmeen juon ḡuḷe.

28 Im iaar lo Eaar il̄ok im katakin im kōjeraam̄man armej, ilo kajoor im aiboojoj eḷap; im jarlepju ko raar kuktok n̄an roñjake E; im iaar lo bwe raar kadiwōjḷok E jān ilubwiljier.

29 Im iaar barāinwōt lo bar joñoulruo rej ḷoor E. Im ālikin men kein kar bōkḷok er ilo jetōb jān iḡmaan meja, im iaar jab lo er.

30 Im ālikin men kein, enjeḷ eo eaar bar kōnono n̄an eō, im ba: Kwōn Reil̄ok! Im iaar reil̄ok, im iaar lo lañ ko raar bar peḷḷok, im iaar lo enjeḷ ro rej kāl̄aḷtak ioon ro nejin armej; im raar katakin im kōjeraam̄man er.

31 Im eaar bar kōnono n̄an eō, im ba: Kwōn reil̄ok! Im iaar reil̄ok, im iaar lo Lamb an Anij ej il̄ok ilubwiljin ro nejin armej. Im iaar lo jarlepju ko in armej ro raar nañinmej, im ro raar eñtaan kōn nañinmej otemjeḷok, im kōn devil ko im jetōb ko rettoon; im enjeḷ eo eaar kōnono im kwaḷok men kein n̄an eō. Im raar mour jān kajoor eo an Lamb an Anij; im devil ko im jetōb ettoon ko kar kadiwōjḷok er.

And after he had said these words, he said unto me: Look! And I looked, and I beheld the Son of God going forth among the children of men; and I saw many fall down at his feet and worship him.

And it came to pass that I beheld that the rod of iron, which my father had seen, was the word of God, which led to the fountain of living waters, or to the tree of life; which waters are a representation of the love of God; and I also beheld that the tree of life was a representation of the love of God.

And the angel said unto me again: Look and behold the condescension of God!

And I looked and beheld the Redeemer of the world, of whom my father had spoken; and I also beheld the prophet who should prepare the way before him. And the Lamb of God went forth and was baptized of him; and after he was baptized, I beheld the heavens open, and the Holy Ghost come down out of heaven and abide upon him in the form of a dove.

And I beheld that he went forth ministering unto the people, in power and great glory; and the multitudes were gathered together to hear him; and I beheld that they cast him out from among them.

And I also beheld twelve others following him. And it came to pass that they were carried away in the Spirit from before my face, and I saw them not.

And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me again, saying: Look! And I looked, and I beheld the heavens open again, and I saw angels descending upon the children of men; and they did minister unto them.

And he spake unto me again, saying: Look! And I looked, and I beheld the Lamb of God going forth among the children of men. And I beheld multitudes of people who were sick, and who were afflicted with all manner of diseases, and with devils and unclean spirits; and the angel spake and showed all these things unto me. And they were healed by the power of the Lamb of God; and the devils and the unclean spirits were cast out.

- 32 Im ālikin men kein, enjeļ eo eaar bar kōnono n̄an eō, im ba: Kwōn reilōk! Im iaar reilōk im lo Lamb an Anij, bwe E armej ro raar bōk E; aaet, eo Nejin Anij eo ejjeļōk jemļōkin eaar ekajet j̄an laļ; im iaar lo im kōmman ļōk kōn E.
- 33 Im ālikin men kein, n̄a, Nipai, iaar lo bwe kar kotak E ioon debwāal im kar man E kōn jerq̄wiwi ko an laļ.
- 34 Im ālikin kar man e E iaar lo jarlepju ko ilaļ in, bwe raar aintok doon n̄an jumae Rijjilōk ro an Lamb eo; bwe āindein ro joñoulruo kar kūr er j̄an enjeļ an Irooj.
- 35 Im jarlepju in laļ eaar kuk ippān doon; im iaar lo bwe raar pād ilo m̄weo ekilep im ļap, āinļōk wōt m̄weo jema eaar lo e. Im enjeļ an Irooj eaar bar kōnono n̄an eō, im ba: Lo laļ im jeļāļōkjen eo ie; aaet, lale m̄weo imōn Israel eaar kuktok n̄an jumae Rijjilōk ro an Lamb eo.
- 36 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo im kaṃool kake, bwe m̄weo ekilep im ļap eaar juwa eo an laļ; im eaar buñļōk, im buñļōk in ļap otem ļap. Im enjeļ eo an Irooj eaar bar kōnono n̄an eō, im ba: Āindein naaj jeepepļōk eo an aolep laļ ko, bwij ko, lo ko, im armej ro, ro renaaj jumae Rijjilōk ro joñoulruo an Lamb eo.

And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me again, saying: Look! And I looked and beheld the Lamb of God, that he was taken by the people; yea, the Son of the everlasting God was judged of the world; and I saw and bear record.

And I, Nephi, saw that he was lifted up upon the cross and slain for the sins of the world.

And after he was slain I saw the multitudes of the earth, that they were gathered together to fight against the apostles of the Lamb; for thus were the twelve called by the angel of the Lord.

And the multitude of the earth was gathered together; and I beheld that they were in a large and spacious building, like unto the building which my father saw. And the angel of the Lord spake unto me again, saying: Behold the world and the wisdom thereof; yea, behold the house of Israel hath gathered together to fight against the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

And it came to pass that I saw and bear record, that the great and spacious building was the pride of the world; and it fell, and the fall thereof was exceedingly great. And the angel of the Lord spake unto me again, saying: Thus shall be the destruction of all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people, that shall fight against the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

1 Nipai 12

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, enjeļ eo eaar ba ñan eō: Kwōn reilqk, im lo ineem, im barāinwōt ine eo ineen ro jeiūm im jatūm. Im iaar reilqk im lo āneen kallimur eo; im iaar lo jarlepju ko in armej, aaet, eṃool āinwōt ñe eaar oran eaar lōñ āinwōt bok in lojet.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo jarlepju ko raar kuktok ippān doon ñan tariṇae, ippān doon; im iaar lo pata ko, im lo tariṇae ko im naan kōn tariṇae ko, im eļap mej kōn jāje ilubwiljin armej ro aō.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo elōñ epepen ko raar eļļā, ilo iien eaar lōñ tariṇae ko im poktak ko ilo āneo; im iaar lo elōñ jikin kwelqk ko, aaet, eṃool, elōñ iaar jab maroñ bwini.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo juon tab in marok ioon mejān āneen kallimur eo; im iaar lo jarom ko im iaar roñ jourur ko, im ṃakūtkūt laļ ko, im aolep ainikien ko rekṃuwaroñroñ; im iaar lo laļ im dekā ko, im raar ijidikdik; im iaar lo toļ ko raar jeepeplqk ilo elōñ ṃōttan ko; im iaar lo meļaaļ ko an laļ, bwe raar tipdikdik; im iaar lo elōñ jikin kwelqk ko raar ruṃļqk; im iaar lo elōñ raar bwil kōn kijeek; im iaar lo elōñ raar wōtlqkloqk ioon laļ, kōn ṃakūtkūt eo.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, ke eṃōj aō kar aō lo men kein, iaar lo ṃōtqdik in marok, bwe eaar eļļāļqk jān mejān laļ; im lo, iaar lo jarlepju ko raar jab wōtlqk kōn ekajet ko reļlap im kaeñtanaan an Irooj.
- 6 Im iaar lo lañ ko repellqk, im Lamb an Anij eaar wanlaļtak jān lañ; im Eaar wanlaļtak im kwaļqk E ñan er.
- 7 Im iaar barāinwōt lo im kaṃool kake bwe Jetōb Kwōjarjar eaar wōtlqk ioon ro jet joñoulruo; im raar ekkapit in Anij, im kar kāālet er.
- 8 Im enjeļ eo eaar kōnono ñan eō, im ba: Lo rikaļoor ro an Lamb eo, ro kāālet er ñan jербal ñan ineem.
- 9 Im eaar ba ñan eō: Kwōj ememej ke rijjilōk ro joñoulruo an Lamb eo? Lo er ro renaaj ekajet bwij ko joñoulruo in Israel; kōn menin, *minister* ro joñoulruo an ineem naaj bōk ekajet jān er; bwe kwōj jān ṃweo iṃōn Israel.

1 Nephi 12

And it came to pass that the angel said unto me: Look, and behold thy seed, and also the seed of thy brethren. And I looked and beheld the land of promise; and I beheld multitudes of people, yea, even as it were in number as many as the sand of the sea.

And it came to pass that I beheld multitudes gathered together to battle, one against the other; and I beheld wars, and rumors of wars, and great slaughters with the sword among my people.

And it came to pass that I beheld many generations pass away, after the manner of wars and contentions in the land; and I beheld many cities, yea, even that I did not number them.

And it came to pass that I saw a mist of darkness on the face of the land of promise; and I saw lightnings, and I heard thunderings, and earthquakes, and all manner of tumultuous noises; and I saw the earth and the rocks, that they rent; and I saw mountains tumbling into pieces; and I saw the plains of the earth, that they were broken up; and I saw many cities that they were sunk; and I saw many that they were burned with fire; and I saw many that did tumble to the earth, because of the quaking thereof.

And it came to pass after I saw these things, I saw the vapor of darkness, that it passed from off the face of the earth; and behold, I saw multitudes who had not fallen because of the great and terrible judgments of the Lord.

And I saw the heavens open, and the Lamb of God descending out of heaven; and he came down and showed himself unto them.

And I also saw and bear record that the Holy Ghost fell upon twelve others; and they were ordained of God, and chosen.

And the angel spake unto me, saying: Behold the twelve disciples of the Lamb, who are chosen to minister unto thy seed.

And he said unto me: Thou rememberest the twelve apostles of the Lamb? Behold they are they who shall judge the twelve tribes of Israel; wherefore, the twelve ministers of thy seed shall be judged of them; for ye are of the house of Israel.

- 10 Im *minister* rein joñoulruo ro im kwaar lo er naaj ekajet ineem. Im, lo, reweeppān indeeo; bwe kōn tōmak eo aer ilo Lamb an Anij nuknuk ko aer rej mouj ilo bōtōktōkin.
- 11 Im enjeļ eo eaar ba nān eō: Reilōk! Im iaar reilōk, im lo jilu epepen ko raar eļļā ilo jimwe; im nuknuk ko aer raar mouj āinwōt ko an Lamb an Anij. Im enjeļ eo eaar ba nān eō: Rein rej mouj ilo bōtōktōkin Lamb eo, kōn tōmak eo aer ilo E.
- 12 Im nā, Nipai, iaar barāinwōt lo elōn ilo epepen eo kein kāāmen raar eļļā ilo jimwe.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo bwe jarlepju ko in laļ kar kuk ippān doon.
- 14 Im enjeļ eo eaar ba nān eō: Lo ineem, im barāinwōt ineen maan ro jeiūm.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein, iaar reilōk im lo bwe armej ro iāneo raar kuk ippān doon ilo jarlepju ko ŋae ro ineen ļōmaro jeiū im jatū; im raar kuktok ippān doon nān tariŋae.
- 16 Im enjeļ eo eaar kōnono nān eō, im ba: Lo unin dān ko rettoon jemaŋ eaar loi; aet, eŋool reba eo eaar kōnono kake; im mwilaļ ko ie rej mwilaļ ko an hell.
- 17 Im tab in marok ko rej kapo ko an devil, ko rej kapiloik māj ko, im kapene būruōn ro nejin armej, im tōļļok er ilo iaļ ko redepakpak, bwe rej jako im rej jebwābwe.
- 18 Im mweo eļap im kilep, eo jemaŋ eaar lo e, ej koļmānļokijen waan im juwa eo an ro nejin armej. Im juon roñ eļap im nana ej ajeje er; aet, eŋool naan in jimwe eo an Anij Indeeo, im Messaia eo ej Lamb an Anij, eo Jetōb Kwōjarjar ej kaŋool kōn E, jān jinoin laļ nān iien in, im jān iien in maanļok im indeeo.
- 19 Im ke enjeļ eo eaar kōnono naan kein, iaar reilōk im lo bwe ro ineen maan ro jeiū im jatū raar juŋae ro ineō, ekkar nān naan eo an enjeļ eo; im kōn juwa eo an ineō, im kapo ko an devil, iaar lo bwe ro ineen ro jeiū im jatū raar anjō ion armej ro jān ineō.

And these twelve ministers whom thou beholdest shall judge thy seed. And, behold, they are righteous forever; for because of their faith in the Lamb of God their garments are made white in his blood.

And the angel said unto me: Look! And I looked, and beheld three generations pass away in righteousness; and their garments were white even like unto the Lamb of God. And the angel said unto me: These are made white in the blood of the Lamb, because of their faith in him.

And I, Nephi, also saw many of the fourth generation who passed away in righteousness.

And it came to pass that I saw the multitudes of the earth gathered together.

And the angel said unto me: Behold thy seed, and also the seed of thy brethren.

And it came to pass that I looked and beheld the people of my seed gathered together in multitudes against the seed of my brethren; and they were gathered together to battle.

And the angel spake unto me, saying: Behold the fountain of filthy water which thy father saw; yea, even the river of which he spake; and the depths thereof are the depths of hell.

And the mists of darkness are the temptations of the devil, which blindeth the eyes, and hardeneth the hearts of the children of men, and leadeth them away into broad roads, that they perish and are lost.

And the large and spacious building, which thy father saw, is vain imaginations and the pride of the children of men. And a great and a terrible gulf divideth them; yea, even the word of the justice of the Eternal God, and the Messiah who is the Lamb of God, of whom the Holy Ghost beareth record, from the beginning of the world until this time, and from this time henceforth and forever.

And while the angel spake these words, I beheld and saw that the seed of my brethren did contend against my seed, according to the word of the angel; and because of the pride of my seed, and the temptations of the devil, I beheld that the seed of my brethren did overpower the people of my seed.

20 Im ālikin men kein, iaar reilḡok im lo bwe ro ineen
ḡaan ro jeiū im jatū raar anjḡ ioon ro ineō; im raar
wōnḡaanḡok ilo jarlepju ko ioon mejān laḡ eo.

21 Im iaar lo raar kuk ippān doon ilo elōn jarlepju ko;
im iaar lo tariḡae ko im naan kōn tariḡae ko
ilubwiljier; im ilo tariḡae ko im naan kōn tariḡae ko
iaar lo elōn epepen raar eḡḡā.

22 Im enjeḡ eo eaar ba nān eō: Lo rein renaaj
idakunkunḡok ilo jab tōmak.

23 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo, ālikin aer kar
idakunkunḡok ilo jab tōmak raar erom juon armej
emarok, im kajjōjō, im ettoon, obrak kōn jowan im
aolep wāween nana otemjej.

And it came to pass that I beheld, and saw the peo-
ple of the seed of my brethren that they had overcome
my seed; and they went forth in multitudes upon the
face of the land.

And I saw them gathered together in multitudes;
and I saw wars and rumors of wars among them; and
in wars and rumors of wars I saw many generations
pass away.

And the angel said unto me: Behold these shall
dwindle in unbelief.

And it came to pass that I beheld, after they had
dwindled in unbelief they became a dark, and loath-
some, and a filthy people, full of idleness and all man-
ner of abominations.

1 Nipai 13

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, enjeļ eo eaar ba n̄an eō, im ba: Kwōn reilōk! Im iaar reilōk im lo elōn laļ ko im aelōn in kiiñ ko.
- 2 Im enjeļ eo eba n̄an eō: Ta kwōj loe? Im iba: Ij lo elōn laļ ko im aelōn in kiiñ ko.
- 3 Im eba n̄an eō: Erkein laļ ko im aelōn in kiiñ ko an riAelōn ko.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo ilubwiljin laļ ko an riAelōn ko ejaak in juon kabuñ eļap.
- 5 Im enjeļ eo eba n̄an eō: Lo ejaak in juon kabuñ eo e kajjōjō tata j̄an aolep kabuñ ko jet; eo e m̄an ro rekwōjarjar an Anij, aaet, im kaeñtaan er im lukwōje er, im likūt ioer ine in aen, im bōk tok er n̄an ineen kōmakoko.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo bwe kabuñ in eļap im kajjōjō tata; im iaar lo bwe devil eaar eo eaar kajutak e.
- 7 Im iaar bar lo gold, im silver, im silk ko, im *scarlet* ko, im linen eaidik ideer, im aolep wāween nuknuk otemjeļ eṃm̄an; im iaar lo elōn kōrā kijoñ.
- 8 Im enjeļ eo eaar kōnono n̄an eō, im ba: Lo gold, im silver, im silk ko, im *scarlet* ko, im linen eaidik iden, im nuknuk ko reṃm̄an, im kōrā kijoñ ro, rej kōṇaan ko an kabuñ in eļap im kajjōjō.
- 9 Im barāinwōt kōn nebar eo an laļ rej kōkkure ro rekwōjarjar an Anij, im bōk lallōk er n̄an ineen kōmakoko.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein, iaar reilōk im lo elōn d̄an ko; im raar ajeji ro riAelōn ko j̄an ineen ļōṃaro jeiū.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein, enjeļ eo eaar ba n̄an eō: Kwōn lo illu an Anij ej pād ioon ineen ro jeiūṃ.
- 12 Im iaar reilōk im lo juon eṃm̄an ilubwiljin riAelōn ko, ro raar jenolōk j̄an ineen ṃaan ro jeiū kōn elōn d̄an ko; im iaar lo Jetōb an Anij, bwe eaar wanlaļtak im jeral ioon ļein; im eaar wōnṃaanļok ioon elōn d̄an ko, eṃool n̄an ipp̄an ineen ṃaan ro jeiū, ro raar pād ilo āneen kallimur.

1 Nephi 13

- And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me, saying: Look! And I looked and beheld many nations and kingdoms.
- And the angel said unto me: What beholdest thou? And I said: I behold many nations and kingdoms.
- And he said unto me: These are the nations and kingdoms of the Gentiles.
- And it came to pass that I saw among the nations of the Gentiles the formation of a great church.
- And the angel said unto me: Behold the formation of a church which is most abominable above all other churches, which slayeth the saints of God, yea, and tortureth them and bindeth them down, and yoketh them with a yoke of iron, and bringeth them down into captivity.
- And it came to pass that I beheld this great and abominable church; and I saw the devil that he was the founder of it.
- And I also saw gold, and silver, and silks, and scarlets, and fine-twined linen, and all manner of precious clothing; and I saw many harlots.
- And the angel spake unto me, saying: Behold the gold, and the silver, and the silks, and the scarlets, and the fine-twined linen, and the precious clothing, and the harlots, are the desires of this great and abominable church.
- And also for the praise of the world do they destroy the saints of God, and bring them down into captivity.
- And it came to pass that I looked and beheld many waters; and they divided the Gentiles from the seed of my brethren.
- And it came to pass that the angel said unto me: Behold the wrath of God is upon the seed of thy brethren.
- And I looked and beheld a man among the Gentiles, who was separated from the seed of my brethren by the many waters; and I beheld the Spirit of God, that it came down and wrought upon the man; and he went forth upon the many waters, even unto the seed of my brethren, who were in the promised land.

13 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo Jetōb an Anij, bwe eaar jermal ioon ro riAelōn ko; im raar wōnṁaanl̄ok jān ineen kōṁakoko, ioon elōn dān ko.

14 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo elōn jarlepju ko in ro riAelōn ko ioon āneen kallimur; im iaar lo bwe illu an Anij, eaar pād ioon ineen ṁaan ro jeiū; im raar ejjeplōklōk iṁaan ro riAelōn ko im kar ṁan er.

15 Im iaar lo Jetōb in Irooj, bwe eaar pād ioon ro riAelōn ko, im raar jeraamṁan im kar bōk āneen aer jolōt; im iaar lo bwe raar mouj, im lukkuun mouj im emṁan, āinwōt ro ineen armej ro aō ṁokta jān kar ṁan er.

16 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai iaar lo bwe ro riAelōn ko ro raar ilok jān kōṁakoko raar kōttāik er iṁaan Irooj; im kajoor in Irooj eaar pād ippāer.

17 Im iaar lo bwe ro jinen ro riAelōn ko raar kuk ippān doon ioon dān ko, im ioon āne barāinwōt, nān pata ṁae er.

18 Im iaar lo bwe Jetōb in Anij eaar pād ippāer, im bwe illu an an Anij eaar pād ioon ro otemjej raar kuk ippān doon ṁae er ilo pata.

19 Im nā, Nipai, iaar lo bwe ro riAelōn ko im raar diwōjlok jān kōṁakoko kar oṁaake er jān kajoor an Anij jān pā ko pein aolep laḷ otemjej.

20 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai, iaar lo bwe raar jeraamṁan ilo āneo; im iaar lo juon bok, im kar bōklok ilubwiljier.

21 Im enjeḷ eo eaar ba nān eō: Kwojeḷā ke meḷeḷein bok eo?

22 Im iaar ba nān e: Ij jab jeḷā.

24 Im enjeḷ an Irooj eaar ba nān eō: Kwaar lo bok eo eaar waḷoktok jān lōniin juon riJu; im ke eaar waḷoktok jān lōniin juon riJu eaar wōr ie tarlep in gospel eo an Irooj, eo kōn E Rijjilōk ro joṁoulruo raar jeje naan in kaṁool; im raar jeje naan in kaṁool ekkar nān ṁool eo ej ilo Lamb an Anij.

And it came to pass that I beheld the Spirit of God, that it wrought upon other Gentiles; and they went forth out of captivity, upon the many waters.

And it came to pass that I beheld many multitudes of the Gentiles upon the land of promise; and I beheld the wrath of God, that it was upon the seed of my brethren; and they were scattered before the Gentiles and were smitten.

And I beheld the Spirit of the Lord, that it was upon the Gentiles, and they did prosper and obtain the land for their inheritance; and I beheld that they were white, and exceedingly fair and beautiful, like unto my people before they were slain.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, beheld that the Gentiles who had gone forth out of captivity did humble themselves before the Lord; and the power of the Lord was with them.

And I beheld that their mother Gentiles were gathered together upon the waters, and upon the land also, to battle against them.

And I beheld that the power of God was with them, and also that the wrath of God was upon all those that were gathered together against them to battle.

And I, Nephi, beheld that the Gentiles that had gone out of captivity were delivered by the power of God out of the hands of all other nations.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, beheld that they did prosper in the land; and I beheld a book, and it was carried forth among them.

And the angel said unto me: Knowest thou the meaning of the book?

And I said unto him: I know not.

And he said: Behold it proceedeth out of the mouth of a Jew. And I, Nephi, beheld it; and he said unto me: The book that thou beholdest is a record of the Jews, which contains the covenants of the Lord, which he hath made unto the house of Israel; and it also containeth many of the prophecies of the holy prophets; and it is a record like unto the engravings which are upon the plates of brass, save there are not so many; nevertheless, they contain the covenants of the Lord, which he hath made unto the house of Israel; wherefore, they are of great worth unto the Gentiles.

25 Kōn menin, men kein raar wōnṁaanl̥ok jān riJu ro ilo lukkuun nemāmeer n̄an ro riAelōn ko, ekkar n̄an ṁpool eo ej ilo Anij.

26 Im ālikin aer wōnṁaanl̥ok kōn pein joñoulruo Rijjilōk ro an Lamb eo, jān riJu ro n̄an ro riAelōn ko, kwōj lo ejaak in kabuñ eo eḷap im kajjōjō, eo ej kajjōjō tata jān aolep kabuñ ko jet; bwe lo, raar bōkl̥ok jān gospel eo an Lamb eo elōn ṁōttan ko realikkar im kanooj aorōk; im barāinwōt elōn bujen ko an Irooj raar bōki.

27 Im aolep men kein raar kōṁṁan bwe ren maroñ kaankeke iaḷ ko rejim̄we an Irooj, bwe ren maroñ kapiloik māj ko im kapene būruōn ro nejin armej.

28 Kōn menin, kwōj lo bwe ālikin bok eo eaar il̥ok ilo pā ko pein kabuñ eo eḷap im kajjōjō, bwe elōn men ko realikkar im aorōk kar būkl̥ok jān bok eo an Lamb an Anij.

29 Im ālikin men kein realikkar im aorōk kar būkl̥ok eaar il̥ok n̄an aolep laḷ ko an ro riAelōn ko, aaet, eṁpool kijoone elōn dān ko kwaar loi ippān ro riAelōn ko ro raar diwōj̄l̥ok jān kōṁakoko, kwōj loe—kōnke elōn men ko realikkar im aorōk ko kar būki jān bok eo, ko raar alikkar n̄an jeḷā ko an ro nejin armej, ekkar n̄an alikkar eo ej ilo Lamb an Anij—kōnke men kein kar būki jān gospel eo an Lamb eo, elōn otem lōn raar wōtl̥ok, aaet, kōn wāween in Setan eaar wōr an kajoor eḷap ioer.

And the angel of the Lord said unto me: Thou hast beheld that the book proceeded forth from the mouth of a Jew; and when it proceeded forth from the mouth of a Jew it contained the fulness of the gospel of the Lord, of whom the twelve apostles bear record; and they bear record according to the truth which is in the Lamb of God.

Wherefore, these things go forth from the Jews in purity unto the Gentiles, according to the truth which is in God.

And after they go forth by the hand of the twelve apostles of the Lamb, from the Jews unto the Gentiles, thou seest the formation of that great and abominable church, which is most abominable above all other churches; for behold, they have taken away from the gospel of the Lamb many parts which are plain and most precious; and also many covenants of the Lord have they taken away.

And all this have they done that they might pervert the right ways of the Lord, that they might blind the eyes and harden the hearts of the children of men.

Wherefore, thou seest that after the book hath gone forth through the hands of the great and abominable church, that there are many plain and precious things taken away from the book, which is the book of the Lamb of God.

30 Mekarta, kwōj lo ro riAelōn ko ro raar diwōjlok jān kōm̄akoko, im kar kotak er jān kajoor an Anij ioon laḷ ko otemjej, ioon mejān laḷ eo em̄man tata jān aolep laḷ ko jet, eo ej laḷ eo Irooj Anij eaar kōm̄man bujen ippān eo jemāer bwe ineen en bōk bwe en aer āneen jolōt; kōn menin, kwōj lo bwe Irooj Anij eban kōtḷok bwe ro riAelōn ko ren lukkuun kōkkure peljo in ineōm, eo ej ilubwiljin ro jeiūm.

31 Barāinwōt E jamin kōtḷok bwe ro riAelōn ko ren kōkkure ineen maan ro jeiūm.

32 Barāinwōt Irooj Anij ejamin kōtḷok bwe ro riAelōn ko ren pād n̄an indeeo ilo ḷamḷam in pilo eo enana, eo kwōj lo rej pād ie, kōnke mōttan ko relukkuun alikkar im aorōk an gospel eo an Lamb eo kabuñ eo ekajjōjō eaar dāpiji, eo ejaakin kwaar lo e.

33 Kōn menin Lamb an Anij ej ba: Inaaj tūriaḡo n̄an ro riAelōn ko, n̄an iien tōprak tok eo an mōttan m̄weo im̄ōn Israel ilo ekajet eḷap.

And after these plain and precious things were taken away it goeth forth unto all the nations of the Gentiles; and after it goeth forth unto all the nations of the Gentiles, yea, even across the many waters which thou hast seen with the Gentiles which have gone forth out of captivity, thou seest—because of the many plain and precious things which have been taken out of the book, which were plain unto the understanding of the children of men, according to the plainness which is in the Lamb of God—because of these things which are taken away out of the gospel of the Lamb, an exceedingly great many do stumble, yea, insomuch that Satan hath great power over them.

Nevertheless, thou beholdest that the Gentiles who have gone forth out of captivity, and have been lifted up by the power of God above all other nations, upon the face of the land which is choice above all other lands, which is the land that the Lord God hath covenanted with thy father that his seed should have for the land of their inheritance; wherefore, thou seest that the Lord God will not suffer that the Gentiles will utterly destroy the mixture of thy seed, which are among thy brethren.

Neither will he suffer that the Gentiles shall destroy the seed of thy brethren.

Neither will the Lord God suffer that the Gentiles shall forever remain in that awful state of blindness, which thou beholdest they are in, because of the plain and most precious parts of the gospel of the Lamb which have been kept back by that abominable church, whose formation thou hast seen.

34 Im ālikin men kein, enjeļ an Irooj eaar kōnono n̄an eō, im ba: Lo, Lamb an Anij ej ba, ālikin Aō kar loļok juon mōttan m̄weo im̄on Israel—im mōttan in ij kōnono kake ej ineen jemaṃ—kin men in, ālikin Iaar loļok er ilo ekajet, im kōkkure er kōn pein ro riAelōn ko, im ālikin ro riAelōn ko raar kanooj tūbbok, kōnke mōttan ko relukkuun alikkar im aorōk an gospel eo an Lamb eo, ko kabuñ eo ekajjōjō eaar dāpiji, eo ej jinen kōrā ro rekijoñ otemjej, Lamb eo ej ba—I naaj tūriaṃo n̄an ro riAelōn ko ilo raan eo, joñan Inaaj bōktok n̄an er, kōn kajoor eo Aō make, enañin aolep gospel eo Aō, eo enaaj alikkar im aorōk, Lamb eo ej ba.

35 Bwe, lo, Lamb eo ej ba: Inaaj kwaļok Eō n̄an ineem, bwe renaaj jeje elōn men ko Inaaj katakin er, ko renaaj alikkar im aorōk; im ālikin naaj kar kōkkure ineem, im idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak, im barāinwōt ineen ṃaan ro jeiūṃ, lo, men kein naaj ṃojak, n̄an waļokļok n̄an ro riAelōn ko, jān mennin letok im kajoor eo an Lamb eo.

36 Im ilo er naaj jeje gospel eo Aō, Lamb eo ej ba, im aō ejṃaan im aō lṃmṃqr.

37 Im eṃōṃōṃō ro renaaj pukot n̄an kajutak Zaion ilo raan en, bwe naaj ippāer mennin letok im kajoor jān Jetōb Kwōjarjar; im n̄e rej niknik n̄an jeṃļokin renaaj jerkak ilo raan eo āliktata, im naaj mour ilo aelōn eo ejjeļok jeṃļokin an Lamb eo; im jabdewōt eo enaaj kabuñbuñļok aenōṃṃan, aaet, naan ko kōn lañlōn eļap, ekōjkan wūlio eo ioon toļ ko naaj aer.

Wherefore saith the Lamb of God: I will be merciful unto the Gentiles, unto the visiting of the remnant of the house of Israel in great judgment.

And it came to pass that the angel of the Lord spake unto me, saying: Behold, saith the Lamb of God, after I have visited the remnant of the house of Israel—and this remnant of whom I speak is the seed of thy father—wherefore, after I have visited them in judgment, and smitten them by the hand of the Gentiles, and after the Gentiles do stumble exceedingly, because of the most plain and precious parts of the gospel of the Lamb which have been kept back by that abominable church, which is the mother of harlots, saith the Lamb—I will be merciful unto the Gentiles in that day, insomuch that I will bring forth unto them, in mine own power, much of my gospel, which shall be plain and precious, saith the Lamb.

For, behold, saith the Lamb: I will manifest myself unto thy seed, that they shall write many things which I shall minister unto them, which shall be plain and precious; and after thy seed shall be destroyed, and dwindle in unbelief, and also the seed of thy brethren, behold, these things shall be hid up, to come forth unto the Gentiles, by the gift and power of the Lamb.

And in them shall be written my gospel, saith the Lamb, and my rock and my salvation.

38 Im ālikin men kein, nā iaar lo mōttan ro ineen maan ro jeiū, im barāinwōt bok eo an Lamb an Anij, eo eaar jino diwōjtok jān lqñiin riJu eo, bwe eaar waļqktok jān ro riAelōn ko nān mōttan an ro jeiū.

39 Im ālikin eaar itok nān er iaar lo bar jet bok ko, ko raar waļqktok jān kajoor in Lamb eo, jān ro riAelōn ko nān er, nān karreel būruōn ro riAelōn ko im ro mōttan ineen maan ro jeiū, im barāinwōt riJu ro raar ejjeplōklōk ioon aolep mejān laļ, bwe ļqok ko an rikanaan ro im ko an Rijjilōk ro joñoulruo an Lamb eo reṃool.

40 Im enjeļ eo eaar kōnono nān eō, im ba: ļqok kein ālik, ko im kwaar loi ilubwiljin ro riAelōn ko, naaj kajutak ṃool eo ṃokta, ko kōn Rijjilōk ro joñoulruo an Lamb eo, im naaj kwaļqok men ko realikkar im reaorōk, ko eṃōj kar bōk jān er; im naaj kwaļqok nān aolep laļ, lo, im armej, bwe Lamb an Anij ej eo Nejin Anij Indeeo, im Rilqṃqor in laļ, im bwe aolep armej rej aikuj itok nān E, ak reban mour.

41 Im rej aikuj itok ekkar nān naan kwōnaaj kaalikkari kōn lqñiin Lamb eo; im naan ko an Lamb eo naaj kwaļqoki kōn ļqok ko an ineem, ejja āinwōt ilo ļqok ko an Rijjilōk ro joñoulruo an Lamb eo; kōn menin er jīmor naaj pād ilo juon; bwe ewōr juon wōt Anij im juon Seperd ioon aolepān laļ.

42 Im iien eo ej itok Enaaj kwaļqok E nān laļ ko otemjeļqok, nān riJu ro im barāinwōt nān ro riAelōn ko jīmor; im ālikin an naaj kar kwaļqok E nān riJu ro im barāinwōt ro riAelōn ko, innām Enaaj kwaļqok E nān ro riAelōn ko im barāinwōt nān riJu ro, im eo āliktata naaj ṃokta, im eo ṃokta naaj āliktata.

And blessed are they who shall seek to bring forth my Zion at that day, for they shall have the gift and the power of the Holy Ghost; and if they endure unto the end they shall be lifted up at the last day, and shall be saved in the everlasting kingdom of the Lamb; and whoso shall publish peace, yea, tidings of great joy, how beautiful upon the mountains shall they be.

And it came to pass that I beheld the remnant of the seed of my brethren, and also the book of the Lamb of God, which had proceeded forth from the mouth of the Jew, that it came forth from the Gentiles unto the remnant of the seed of my brethren.

And after it had come forth unto them I beheld other books, which came forth by the power of the Lamb, from the Gentiles unto them, unto the convincing of the Gentiles and the remnant of the seed of my brethren, and also the Jews who were scattered upon all the face of the earth, that the records of the prophets and of the twelve apostles of the Lamb are true.

And the angel spake unto me, saying: These last records, which thou hast seen among the Gentiles, shall establish the truth of the first, which are of the twelve apostles of the Lamb, and shall make known the plain and precious things which have been taken away from them; and shall make known to all kindreds, tongues, and people, that the Lamb of God is the Son of the Eternal Father, and the Savior of the world; and that all men must come unto him, or they cannot be saved.

And they must come according to the words which shall be established by the mouth of the Lamb; and the words of the Lamb shall be made known in the records of thy seed, as well as in the records of the twelve apostles of the Lamb; wherefore they both shall be established in one; for there is one God and one Shepherd over all the earth.

1 Nipai 14

- 1 Im enaaj ālkin men kein, bwe ñe ro riAelōñ ko renaaj eḡroñ Lamb an Anij ilo raan eo Enaaj kwaḷḡk E ñan er ilo naan, im barāinwōt ilo kajoor, im aolep kōmḡman, ko renaaj bōkḷḡk aolep mennin ḷōkatip—
- 2 Im jab kapene burueer ḡae Lamb an Anij, renaaj bōnbōn ilubwiljin ineen jemaḡ; aet, renaaj bōnbōn ilubwiljin ḡweo iḡmōn Israel; im renaaj juon armej rejeraamḡman ioon āneen kallimur indeeo; rejamin bar bōkḷḡk er ñan kōḡmakoko tokālik; im ḡweo iḡmōn Israel naaj jamin bar pok.
- 3 Im roñ eo eḷap, eo kabuñ eo eḷap im kajjojo eaar kūbwiji, eo kar ellolo in devil im ro nejin, bwe en maroñ tōḷḷḡk jetōb ko an armej ñan hell—aaet, roñ eo eḷap kar kūbwiji ñan kōkkure armej ro naaj obrak kōn ro raar kūbwiji, ñan tōñtōñ in kōkkure eo aer, Lamb an Anij ej ba; jab kōkkure an jetōb ko aer, jetōb kein naaj joḷḡk er ilo hell eo ejjeḷḡk jemḷḡkin.
- 4 Bwe lo, men in ej ekkar ñan kōḡmakoko eo an devil, im barāinwōt jimḡwe eo an Anij, ioon aolep ro renaaj jermal nana im kajjōjō iḡmaan Mejān.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, enjeḷ eo eaar kōnono ñan eō, Nipai, im ba: Kwaar lo bwe eḷaññe ro riAelōñ ko rej ukeḷḡk enaaj emḡman ñan er; im kwo barāinwōt jeḷā kōn bujen ko an Irooj ñan ḡweo iḡmōn Israel; im kwaar barāinwōt roñ bwe jabdewōt eo ejjab ukeḷḡk aikuḷ jako.
- 6 Kōn menin, wo ñan ro riAelōñ ko bwe enaaj āindein ñe rej kapene burueer ḡae Lamb an Anij.

1 Nephi 14

And it shall come to pass, that if the Gentiles shall hearken unto the Lamb of God in that day that he shall manifest himself unto them in word, and also in power, in very deed, unto the taking away of their stumbling blocks—

And harden not their hearts against the Lamb of God, they shall be numbered among the seed of thy father; yea, they shall be numbered among the house of Israel; and they shall be a blessed people upon the promised land forever; they shall be no more brought down into captivity; and the house of Israel shall no more be confounded.

And that great pit, which hath been digged for them by that great and abominable church, which was founded by the devil and his children, that he might lead away the souls of men down to hell—yea, that great pit which hath been digged for the destruction of men shall be filled by those who digged it, unto their utter destruction, saith the Lamb of God; not the destruction of the soul, save it be the casting of it into that hell which hath no end.

For behold, this is according to the captivity of the devil, and also according to the justice of God, upon all those who will work wickedness and abomination before him.

And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me, Nephi, saying: Thou hast beheld that if the Gentiles repent it shall be well with them; and thou also knowest concerning the covenants of the Lord unto the house of Israel; and thou also hast heard that whoso repenteth not must perish.

Therefore, wo be unto the Gentiles if it so be that they harden their hearts against the Lamb of God.

7 Bwe iien eo ej itok, Lamb an Anij ej ba, bwe Inaaj kōmmane juon jermal eļap im kabwilōnlōn ilubwiljin ro nejin armej; juon jermal eo naaj nān indeeo, ilo juon wāween ak bar jet—ejjab nān wōt karreel er nān aenōmman im mour indeeo, ak bar nān kōjōor er jān pen in burueer im pilo in lōmṅak ko aer eo naaj bōkļok er nān kōmṅakoko, im barāinwōt nān jako, ilo kanniōk im jetōb jīmor, ekkar nān kōmṅakoko an devil, eo iaar kōnono kake.

8 Im ālikin men kein, enjeļ eo eaar kōnono naan kein, eaar ba nān eō: Kwōj ememej ke bujen ko an Jemādwōj nān mweo imōn Israel? Iaar ba nān e, Aaet.

9 Im ālikin men kein, eaar ba nān eō: Kwōn reilok, im lo bwe kabuñ eo eļap im kajjōjō, eo ej jinen kajjōjō otemjeļok, eo eaar lo e ej devil.

10 Im eaar ba nān eō: Lo ewōr wōt ruo kabuñ ko; eo juon ej kabuñ eo an Lamb an Anij, im eo juon ej kabuñ eo an devil; kōn menin, jabdewōt eo ej jab pād ilo kabuñ eo an Lamb an Anij ej pād ilo kabuñ eo eļap, eo ej jinen kajjōjō otemjeļok; im e ej kōrā eo ekijoñ ilo aolepān laļ.

11 Im ālikin men kein, iaar reilok im lo eo ekijoñ ilo aolepān laļ, im kōrā in eaar jijet ioon elōn dān ko; im eaar irooj ioon aolepān laļ, ilubwiljin aolep laļ ko, bwij ko, lo ko, im armej.

12 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo kabuñ eo an Lamb an Anij, im oran ro ie eaar iiet, kōn nana im kajjōjō ko an kōrā kijoñ eo eaar jijet ioon elōn dān ko; mekarta, iaar lo bwe kabuñ eo an Lamb eo, ro raar ro rekwōjarjar an Anij, eaar barāinwōt kobrak mejān laļ; im tōlñan ko aer ioon mejān laļ eaar dik, kōn nana eo an kōrā eo ekijoñ im iaar lo e.

13 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo bwe eo eļap jinen kajjōjō otemjeļok eaar aintok jarlepju ko ioon mejān aolepān laļ, ilubwiljin aolep laļ ko an ro riAelōn ko, nān pata ṅae Lamb an Anij.

For the time cometh, saith the Lamb of God, that I will work a great and a marvelous work among the children of men; a work which shall be everlasting, either on the one hand or on the other—either to the convincing of them unto peace and life eternal, or unto the deliverance of them to the hardness of their hearts and the blindness of their minds unto their being brought down into captivity, and also into destruction, both temporally and spiritually, according to the captivity of the devil, of which I have spoken.

And it came to pass that when the angel had spoken these words, he said unto me: Rememberest thou the covenants of the Father unto the house of Israel? I said unto him, Yea.

And it came to pass that he said unto me: Look, and behold that great and abominable church, which is the mother of abominations, whose founder is the devil.

And he said unto me: Behold there are save two churches only; the one is the church of the Lamb of God, and the other is the church of the devil; wherefore, whoso belongeth not to the church of the Lamb of God belongeth to that great church, which is the mother of abominations; and she is the whore of all the earth.

And it came to pass that I looked and beheld the whore of all the earth, and she sat upon many waters; and she had dominion over all the earth, among all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people.

And it came to pass that I beheld the church of the Lamb of God, and its numbers were few, because of the wickedness and abominations of the whore who sat upon many waters; nevertheless, I beheld that the church of the Lamb, who were the saints of God, were also upon all the face of the earth; and their dominions upon the face of the earth were small, because of the wickedness of the great whore whom I saw.

And it came to pass that I beheld that the great mother of abominations did gather together multitudes upon the face of all the earth, among all the nations of the Gentiles, to fight against the Lamb of God.

14 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nīpai, iaar lo kajoor in Lamb an Anij, bwe ekar buñ ioon ro rekwōjarjar jān kabuñ eo an Lamb eo, im ioon armej in bujen ko an Irooj, ro raar ejjeplōklōk ioon aolepān mejān laḷ; im raar pojak kōn jimwe im kōn kajoor in Anij ilo aiboojoj eḷap.

15 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo illu an Anij eaar lutōkleplep ioon kabuñ eo eḷap im kajjōjō, joñan eaar wōr tariṇae ko im naan kōn tariṇae ko ilubwiljin aolep laḷ ko im bwij ko an laḷ.

16 Im ke eaar eaar jino tariṇae ko im naan kōn tariṇae ko ilubwiljin laḷ ko raar an eo jinen kajjōjō otemjeḷok, enjeḷ eo eaar ba kōnono nān eō, im ba: Lo, illu an Anij ej ioon eo jinen kōrā kijoñ ro; im lo, kwōj lo aolep men kein—

17 Im nē raan eo ej itok im illu an Anij ej lutōkleplep ioon eo jinen kōrā kijoñ ro, eo ej kabuñ eo eḷap im kajjōjō ilo aolepān laḷ, eo devil eaar lo e, innām, ilo raan eo, jermal eo an Jemān naaj ijino, ilo kōpooj iaḷ eo nān kakūrṃool bujen ko An, ko Eaar kōṃṃan ippān armej ro rej jān ṃweo imōn Israel.

18 Im ālikin men kein, enjeḷ eo eaar kōnono nān eō, im ba: Reilok!

19 Im iaar reilok im lo juon eṃṃaan, im eaar nuknuk ilo liboror eo emouj.

20 Im enjeḷ eo eaar ba nān eō: Lo juon iaan Rijjilōk ro an Lamb eo.

21 Lo, enaaj lo im jei bwe in men kein; aet, im barāinwōt elōn men ko raar waḷok.

22 Im enaaj barāinwōt jeje kōn jemḷokin laḷ in.

23 Kōn menin, men ko enaaj jei rejimwe im ṃool; im lo renaaj jeje ilo bok eo kwaar lo e ej waḷok tok jān lōñiin riḷu eo; im ilo iien eo raar waḷok tok jān lōñiin riḷu eo, ak, ilo iien eo bok eo ej waḷok tok jān lōñiin riḷu eo, men ko raar jeje raar alikkar im erreo, im kanooj aorōk im pidodo nān jeḷā an aolep armej.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, beheld the power of the Lamb of God, that it descended upon the saints of the church of the Lamb, and upon the covenant people of the Lord, who were scattered upon all the face of the earth; and they were armed with righteousness and with the power of God in great glory.

And it came to pass that I beheld that the wrath of God was poured out upon that great and abominable church, insomuch that there were wars and rumors of wars among all the nations and kindreds of the earth.

And as there began to be wars and rumors of wars among all the nations which belonged to the mother of abominations, the angel spake unto me, saying: Behold, the wrath of God is upon the mother of harlots; and behold, thou seest all these things—

And when the day cometh that the wrath of God is poured out upon the mother of harlots, which is the great and abominable church of all the earth, whose founder is the devil, then, at that day, the work of the Father shall commence, in preparing the way for the fulfilling of his covenants, which he hath made to his people who are of the house of Israel.

And it came to pass that the angel spake unto me, saying: Look!

And I looked and beheld a man, and he was dressed in a white robe.

And the angel said unto me: Behold one of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

Behold, he shall see and write the remainder of these things; yea, and also many things which have been.

And he shall also write concerning the end of the world.

Wherefore, the things which he shall write are just and true; and behold they are written in the book which thou beheld proceeding out of the mouth of the Jew; and at the time they proceeded out of the mouth of the Jew, or, at the time the book proceeded out of the mouth of the Jew, the things which were written were plain and pure, and most precious and easy to the understanding of all men.

24 Im lo, men ko im rijjilōk in an Lamb eo enaaj jeje
rej ko rellōn kwaar loi; im lo, ko jab kwaḷḷoki kwōnaaj
loi.

25 A men ko kwōnaaj loi jān kiiō kwōn jab naaj jei;
bwe lo Irooj Anij eaar kapit rijjilōk eo an Lamb an
Anij bwe en jeje men kein.

26 Im barāinwōt ro jet im raar pād, n̄an er Eaar
kwaḷḷok aolep men kein, im raar jei; im rej sil n̄an aer
waḷḷok tok ilo nememe eo aer, ekkar n̄an ṃool eo ilo
Lamb eo, ilo iien eo ekkar n̄an Irooj, n̄an ṃweo imōn
Israel.

27 Im n̄a, Nipai, iaar roñ im iaar jeje, bwe etan rijjilōk
eo an Lamb eo eaar Jon, ekkar n̄an naan eo an enjeḷ
eo.

28 Im lo, n̄a, Nipai, eṃōj kōmḡik bwe in jeje men ko
jet iaar loi im roñ; kōn menin men ko iaar jei ebwe
n̄an eō; im iaar jeje jidikin wōt ṃōttan men ko iaar
loi.

29 Im iaar jeje bwe iaar loi men ko jema eaar loi, im
enjeḷ in Irooj eaar kwaḷḷok men kein n̄an eō.

30 Im kiiō ij kōṃṃan jemḷḷokin kōnono kōn men ko
iaar loi ke iaar weaakḷḷok ilo Jetōb; im n̄e aolep men
ko iaar loi rejjab jeje, men ko iaar jeje reṃool. Im
āindein men in. Amen.

And behold, the things which this apostle of the
Lamb shall write are many things which thou hast
seen; and behold, the remainder shalt thou see.

But the things which thou shalt see hereafter thou
shalt not write; for the Lord God hath ordained the
apostle of the Lamb of God that he should write them.

And also others who have been, to them hath he
shown all things, and they have written them; and
they are sealed up to come forth in their purity, ac-
cording to the truth which is in the Lamb, in the own
due time of the Lord, unto the house of Israel.

And I, Nephi, heard and bear record, that the name
of the apostle of the Lamb was John, according to the
word of the angel.

And behold, I, Nephi, am forbidden that I should
write the remainder of the things which I saw and
heard; wherefore the things which I have written suf-
ficeth me; and I have written but a small part of the
things which I saw.

And I bear record that I saw the things which my fa-
ther saw, and the angel of the Lord did make them
known unto me.

And now I make an end of speaking concerning the
things which I saw while I was carried away in the
Spirit; and if all the things which I saw are not writ-
ten, the things which I have written are true. And thus
it is. Amen.

1 Nipai 15

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, ke nā, Nipai, ikar weaakļok ilo Jetōb eo, im kar lo aolep men kein, Iaar rōļ nān imōn kōppād eo an jema.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein, iaar lo ṃaan ro jeiū, im raar akwāāl ippān doon kōn men ko jema eaar kōnono nān er.
- 3 Bwe eṃool eaar kōnono elōn men reļļap nān er, ko raar pen nān meļeļe, nē juon armej ejjab kajjitōk ippān Irooj; im kōn an kar kijñeñe burueer, kōn menin raar jab reilok nān Irooj āinwōt rej aikuj.
- 4 Im kiiō nā, Nipai, iaar liaajļok kōn kijñeñe eo an burueer, im barāinwōt, kōn men ko iaar loi, im jeļā eban eļļā kūrṃool eo aer kōn nana eo eļap an ro nejin armej.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, iaar iōñaaakļok aō kōn eñtaan kein aō, bwe iaar watōk bwe eñtaan kein aō raar ļaptata ioon aolep, kōn kōkkure eo an armej ro aō, bwe iaar lo wōtļok eo aer.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, ke eṃōj aō kar bōk aō kajoor iaar kōnono nān ṃaan ro jeiū, kōṃaan jeļā etke raar akwāālel.
- 7 Im reba: Lo, kōmij jab maroñ meļeļe naan ko jemād eaar kōnono kōn lukkuun ra ko raan wōjke olive eo, im barāinwōt kōn ro riAelōn ko.
- 8 Im iba nān er: Koṃ ar kajjitōk ke ippān Irooj?
- 9 Im reba nān eō: Kōm ar jab; bwe Irooj ej jab kwaļok men in nān kōm.
- 10 Lo, iaar ba nān er: Ekōjkan ami jab kōjparok kien ko an Irooj? Ekōjkan ami naaj jako, kōn pen in būruōmi?
- 11 Koṃ jab keememej men ko Irooj eaar ba ke?— Eļañne koṃij jab kapene būruōmi, im kajjitōk ippa ilo tōmak, lōke bwe koṃ naaj bōk, kōn niknik ilo kōjparok kien ko Aō, eṃool otem ṃool men kein naaj kwaļoki nān koṃ.

1 Nephi 15

And it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had been carried away in the Spirit, and seen all these things, I returned to the tent of my father.

And it came to pass that I beheld my brethren, and they were disputing one with another concerning the things which my father had spoken unto them.

For he truly spake many great things unto them, which were hard to be understood, save a man should inquire of the Lord; and they being hard in their hearts, therefore they did not look unto the Lord as they ought.

And now I, Nephi, was grieved because of the hardness of their hearts, and also, because of the things which I had seen, and knew they must unavoidably come to pass because of the great wickedness of the children of men.

And it came to pass that I was overcome because of my afflictions, for I considered that mine afflictions were great above all, because of the destruction of my people, for I had beheld their fall.

And it came to pass that after I had received strength I spake unto my brethren, desiring to know of them the cause of their disputations.

And they said: Behold, we cannot understand the words which our father hath spoken concerning the natural branches of the olive tree, and also concerning the Gentiles.

And I said unto them: Have ye inquired of the Lord?

And they said unto me: We have not; for the Lord maketh no such thing known unto us.

Behold, I said unto them: How is it that ye do not keep the commandments of the Lord? How is it that ye will perish, because of the hardness of your hearts?

Do ye not remember the things which the Lord hath said?—If ye will not harden your hearts, and ask me in faith, believing that ye shall receive, with diligence in keeping my commandments, surely these things shall be made known unto you.

12 Lo, Ij ba ñan koṃ, bwe ṃweo ṃṃōn Israel kar keidi ñan juon wōjke olive, jān Jetōb in Irooj eo eaar ilo jemād; im lo ta jej jab ra bwilōke ļok jān ṃweo ṃṃōn Israel, im ta jej jab juon ra in ṃweo ṃṃōn Israel ke?

13 Im kiiō, meļeļe eo an jemād kōn graft e lukkuun ra ko kōn tarlep in ro riAelōn ko, ej, bwe ilo raan ko āliktata, ñe ine eo ineed enaaj kar idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak, aaet, kōn elōn iiō ko, im elōn epepen ko ālikin an kar Messaia eo eaar waļok ilo ānbwin ñan ro nejin armej, innām naaj itok tarlep in gospel eo an Messaia ñan ro riAelōn ko, im jān ro riAelōn ko ñan ṃōttan eo an ine eo ineed—

14 Im ilo raan eo ro ṃōttan ine eo ineed naaj jeļā bwe rej jān ṃweo ṃṃōn Israel, im bwe rej armej in bujen eo an Irooj; im renaaj jeļā im itok ñan jeļāļokjeṃ eo an ro jemāer, im barāinwōt ñan jeļāļokjeṃ in gospel eo an aer Rilōmōqor, eo eaar katakin ro jemāer kōn E; kōn menin, renaaj itok ñan jeļāļokjeṃ eo an aer Rilōmōqor im lukkuun unlelep in An katak, bwe ren maroñ jeļā ekōjkan itok ñan E im mour.

15 Im ilo raan eo rej jab naaj ṃōṃōṃō im leļok nebar ñan aer Anij indeeo, aer ejṃaan im aer lōmōqor ke? Aaet, ilo raan eo, rej jab naaj bōk kajoor im ōnier jān vine eo eṃool ke? Aaet, rej jab naaj itok ñan wōrwōr eṃool an Anij ke?

16 Lo, ij ba ñan koṃ, Aaet; naaj keememej er ilubwiljin ṃweo ṃṃōn Israel; naaj graft e er, āinwōt ke er juon lukkuun raan wōjke olive eo, ñan lukkuun wōjke olive eo.

17 Im eñin meļeļe eo an jemād; im meļeļe eo an e jamin waļok men in ṃae ālikin aer naaj ejjeplōklōk jān ro riAelōn ko; im ej ba bwe men in enaaj itok kōn ro riAelōn ko, bwe Irooj en maroñ kwaļok An kajoor ñan ro riAelōn ko, bwe kōn menin ri ju reban bōk E, ak ro jān ṃweo ṃṃōn Israel.

Behold, I say unto you, that the house of Israel was compared unto an olive tree, by the Spirit of the Lord which was in our father; and behold are we not broken off from the house of Israel, and are we not a branch of the house of Israel?

And now, the thing which our father meaneth concerning the grafting in of the natural branches through the fulness of the Gentiles, is, that in the latter days, when our seed shall have dwindled in unbelief, yea, for the space of many years, and many generations after the Messiah shall be manifested in body unto the children of men, then shall the fulness of the gospel of the Messiah come unto the Gentiles, and from the Gentiles unto the remnant of our seed—

And at that day shall the remnant of our seed know that they are of the house of Israel, and that they are the covenant people of the Lord; and then shall they know and come to the knowledge of their forefathers, and also to the knowledge of the gospel of their Redeemer, which was ministered unto their fathers by him; wherefore, they shall come to the knowledge of their Redeemer and the very points of his doctrine, that they may know how to come unto him and be saved.

And then at that day will they not rejoice and give praise unto their everlasting God, their rock and their salvation? Yea, at that day, will they not receive the strength and nourishment from the true vine? Yea, will they not come unto the true fold of God?

Behold, I say unto you, Yea; they shall be remembered again among the house of Israel; they shall be grafted in, being a natural branch of the olive tree, into the true olive tree.

And this is what our father meaneth; and he meaneth that it will not come to pass until after they are scattered by the Gentiles; and he meaneth that it shall come by way of the Gentiles, that the Lord may show his power unto the Gentiles, for the very cause that he shall be rejected of the Jews, or of the house of Israel.

18 Kōn menin, jemād eaar jab kōnono nān ineed wōt, ak barāinwōt nān aolep m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, jitōn̄l̄ok er nān bujen eo aikuj in kajejjet kūtien ilo raan ko āliktata; bujen eo Irooj eaar kōm̄mane ippān jemād Ebrean, im ba: Ilo ineōm rielōn̄ otemjej ila, renaaj jeraam̄man.

19 Im ālikin men kein nā, Nipai, iaar kōnono eḷap nān er kōn men kein; aet Iaar kōnono nān er kōn jepḷaaktok eo an riJu ro ilo raan ko āliktata.

20 Im iaar kōmmeḷeḷe nān er naan ko an Aiseia, eo eaar kōnono kōn jepḷaaktok eo an riJu ro, ak ro ilo m̄weo im̄ōn Israel; im ālikin aer kar jepḷaaktok reaikuj jab bar pok, rej jamin bar aikuj jepḷōklōk. Im ālikin men kein iaar kōnono elōn̄ naan ko nān m̄aan ro jeiū, joḅan raar bwilōn̄ im raar kōttāik er im̄aan Irooj.

21 Im ālikin men kein, raar bar kōnono nān eō, im ba: Ta meḷeḷein men in jemād eaar lo e ilo tōḅak eo? Ta meḷeḷein wōjke eo eaar lo e?

22 Im iaar ba nān er: Eaar kakōḷḷeen wōjke in mour eo.

23 Im raar ba nān eō: Ta meḷeḷein aen in dāpdep eo jemād eaar lo e, eo eaar tōḷḷok nān wōjke eo?

24 Im iaar jiroḅn̄ er bwe eaar naan in Anij; im jabdewōt eo enaaj kar eḅroḅn̄ naan in Anij, im naaj jirok likatōttōt ilo e, renaaj jamin jako; barāinwōt kapo ko im m̄ade kijeek ko an rikapo rej jamin anjō ioer im kapiloik er, nān tōḷḷok er nān jako.

25 Kōn menin, nā, Nipai, iaar kōketak er nān eḅroḅn̄ naan in Irooj; aet, iaar kōketak er kōn aolep kajoer ko ilo aō, im kōn aolep kapeel ko aō, bwe ren eḅroḅn̄ naan ko an Anij im keememej im kōjparok kien ko iien otemjej ilo men otemjej.

26 Im raar jiroḅn̄ eō: Ta meḷeḷein reba in dān eo jemād eaar lo e?

27 Im iaar jiroḅn̄ er bwe dān eo jema eaar lo eaar ettoonon; im eḷap ijo koḷmān̄ḷokijeḅ eo an eaar ḷōm̄nak kake kōn men ko jet bwe en jab lo ettoonon eo an dān eo.

Wherefore, our father hath not spoken of our seed alone, but also of all the house of Israel, pointing to the covenant which should be fulfilled in the latter days; which covenant the Lord made to our father Abraham, saying: In thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, spake much unto them concerning these things; yea, I spake unto them concerning the restoration of the Jews in the latter days.

And I did rehearse unto them the words of Isaiah, who spake concerning the restoration of the Jews, or of the house of Israel; and after they were restored they should no more be confounded, neither should they be scattered again. And it came to pass that I did speak many words unto my brethren, that they were pacified and did humble themselves before the Lord.

And it came to pass that they did speak unto me again, saying: What meaneth this thing which our father saw in a dream? What meaneth the tree which he saw?

And I said unto them: It was a representation of the tree of life.

And they said unto me: What meaneth the rod of iron which our father saw, that led to the tree?

And I said unto them that it was the word of God; and whoso would hearken unto the word of God, and would hold fast unto it, they would never perish; neither could the temptations and the fiery darts of the adversary overpower them unto blindness, to lead them away to destruction.

Wherefore, I, Nephi, did exhort them to give heed unto the word of the Lord; yea, I did exhort them with all the energies of my soul, and with all the faculty which I possessed, that they would give heed to the word of God and remember to keep his commandments always in all things.

And they said unto me: What meaneth the river of water which our father saw?

And I said unto them that the water which my father saw was filthiness; and so much was his mind swallowed up in other things that he beheld not the filthiness of the water.

- 28 Im iaar jiron̄ er bwe eaar juon rōn̄ enana im
m̄wila], eo ej kōjenol̄ok ro renana jān wōjke in mour
eo, im barāinwōt jān ro rek wōjarjar an Anij.
- 29 Im iaar jiron̄ er bwe men in eaar juon kakōl̄leen
hell nana tam̄mwin, eo enjel̄ eo eaar jiron̄ eō kar
kōpooje n̄an ro renana.
- 30 Im iaar jiron̄ er bwe jemām eaar barāinwōt lo bwe
jim̄we an Anij eaar barāinwōt ajeje ro renana jān ro
reṃman; im bwe meram eo ie eaar āinwōt erromaak
in kijeek eurur, eo eaar wanlōn̄l̄ok n̄an Anij indeeo
im indeeo, im eaar ejjel̄ok jem̄l̄okin.
- 31 Im raar ba n̄an eō: Ta men meļeļein eñtaan eo an
ānbwin ilo raan ko in an mour, ak ta meļeļein karōk
eo āliktata an jetōb ālikin mej eo an ānbwinnin
kanniōk in, ak ta ej kōnono kōn men ko rej an
kanniōk?
- 32 Im ālikin men kein, iaar ba n̄an er bwe eaar
kakōl̄leen men ko jim̄or im rej an kanniōk im jetōb;
bwe raan eo enaaj aikuj itok bwe renaaj ekajet kōn
jermal ko aer, aaet, eṃool jermal ko kar kōṃmani kōn
ānbwinnin kanniōk ilo raan ilo in mour in.
- 33 Kōn menin, eļañne renaaj aikuj mej ilo aer nana
aikuj naaj bar joļok er barāinwōt, ekkar n̄an men ko
rej an jetōb, ko im rej uwaanl̄ok wōt wānōk; kōn
menin, rej aikuj naaj itok n̄an jutak iṃaan Anij, n̄an
ekajet kōn jermal ko aer; im eļañne jermal ko aer raar
ettoon rej aikuj naaj barāinwōt ettoon; im eļañne rej
ettoon emennin aikuj bwe ren jab jokwe ilo aelōn̄ in
Anij; eļañne āindein, aelōn̄ in Anij enaaj bar ettoon
barāinwōt.
- 34 Ak lo, ij ba n̄an eok, aelōn̄ in Anij ejjab ettoon, im
ejjel̄ok jabdewōt men ettoon emarōn̄ deļōn̄ ilo aelōn̄
in Anij; kōn menin ewōr jikin ettoonon aikuj kōpooje
n̄an men eo ettoon.
- 35 Im ewōr juon jikin kar kōpooje, aaet, eṃool hell
naan tam̄mwin eo iaar kōnono kake, im devil eo ej
rikōpooj e; kōn menin karōk eo āliktata n̄an jetōb ko
an armej ej n̄an pād ilo aelōn̄ in Anij, ak n̄an diwōj̄ok
jān iṃaan mejān Anij kōn jim̄we eo iaar kōnono
kake.

And I said unto them that it was an awful gulf,
which separated the wicked from the tree of life, and
also from the saints of God.

And I said unto them that it was a representation of
that awful hell, which the angel said unto me was pre-
pared for the wicked.

And I said unto them that our father also saw that
the justice of God did also divide the wicked from the
righteous; and the brightness thereof was like unto
the brightness of a flaming fire, which ascendeth up
unto God forever and ever, and hath no end.

And they said unto me: Doth this thing mean the
torment of the body in the days of probation, or doth
it mean the final state of the soul after the death of the
temporal body, or doth it speak of the things which
are temporal?

And it came to pass that I said unto them that it was
a representation of things both temporal and spiri-
tual; for the day should come that they must be
judged of their works, yea, even the works which were
done by the temporal body in their days of probation.

Wherefore, if they should die in their wickedness
they must be cast off also, as to the things which are
spiritual, which are pertaining to righteousness;
wherefore, they must be brought to stand before God,
to be judged of their works; and if their works have
been filthiness they must needs be filthy; and if they
be filthy it must needs be that they cannot dwell in the
kingdom of God; if so, the kingdom of God must be
filthy also.

But behold, I say unto you, the kingdom of God is
not filthy, and there cannot any unclean thing enter
into the kingdom of God; wherefore there must needs
be a place of filthiness prepared for that which is
filthy.

And there is a place prepared, yea, even that awful
hell of which I have spoken, and the devil is the
preparator of it; wherefore the final state of the souls
of men is to dwell in the kingdom of God, or to be cast
out because of that justice of which I have spoken.

36 Kōn menin, ro renana naaj jepellōk jān ro
reṃṃan, im barāinwōt jān wōjke in mour eo, eo leen
elukkuun aorōk im kaijōljoḷ tata jān aolep leen
otemjej; aet, im e ej mennin letok eo eḷaptata an
Anij. Im āindein iaar kōnono n̄an ṃaan ro jeiū.
Amen.

Wherefore, the wicked are rejected from the right-
eous, and also from that tree of life, whose fruit is
most precious and most desirable above all other
fruits; yea, and it is the greatest of all the gifts of God.
And thus I spake unto my brethren. Amen.

1 Nipai 16

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, ke nā, Nipai, iaar kōjjeṃl̥ok aō kōnono nān l̥ōṃaro jeiū, lo raar ba nān eō: Kwaar kōnono nān kōm men ko reppen, eḷap̥l̥ok jān eaar maroñ ineki.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein, iaar ba nān er bwe iaar jeḷā ke iaar kōnono men ko reppen ṇae ro renana, ekkar nān ṃool eo; im ro rejim̥we iaar kōwānōk er, im kaṃool bwe rej aikuj naaj lōñjak ilo raan eo āliktata; kōn menin, eo ewōr ruōn ej l̥ōmṇak ṃool eo epen, bwe ej ṃwijiit er nān itulowata.
- 3 Im kiiō ro jeiū, eḷaññe koṃ ar jim̥we im kar kōṇaan eḡroñ ṃool eo, im jab ettoḷok jān e, bwe koṃin maroñ etetal jim̥we im̥aan Anij, innām koṃ ban kar alñūrñūr kōn ṃool eo, im ba: Kwōj kōnono men ko reppen ṇae kōm.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai iaar kōketak l̥ōṃaro jeiū, kōn aolep aō maroñ, nān kōjparok kien ko an Irooj.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, raar kōttāik er im̥aan Irooj; joñan nā eaar wōr aō lañlōñ im kōjatdikdik eḷap kōn er, bwe renaaj etetal ilo iaḷ ko rejim̥we.
- 6 Kiiō, aolep men kein iaar ba im kōṃṃan ke jema eaar jokwe ilo juon im̥ōn kōppād ilo koṃlaḷ eo ṇa etan Lemuel.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai, iaar bōk juon iaan kōrā ro nejin Ishmael nān pāl̥eō; im barāinwōt, ṃaan ro jeiū raar bōk kōrā ro nejin Ishmael nān pāleer; im barāinwōt Zoram eaar bōk kōrā eo erūttotata nejin Ishmael nān pāleen.
- 8 Im āindein jema eaar kajejjet aolep kien ko an Irooj ko kar liḷok nān e. Im barāinwōt, nā, Nipai, iaar jeraam̥ṃan otem jeraam̥ṃan jān Irooj.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein, ainikien Irooj eaar itok nān jema ilo boñ, im jiroñ e bwe ilo raan eo ilju ej aikuj ilok nān āne jemaden.

1 Nephi 16

And now it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had made an end of speaking to my brethren, behold they said unto me: Thou hast declared unto us hard things, more than we are able to bear.

And it came to pass that I said unto them that I knew that I had spoken hard things against the wicked, according to the truth; and the righteous have I justified, and testified that they should be lifted up at the last day; wherefore, the guilty taketh the truth to be hard, for it cutteth them to the very center.

And now my brethren, if ye were righteous and were willing to hearken to the truth, and give heed unto it, that ye might walk uprightly before God, then ye would not murmur because of the truth, and say: Thou speakest hard things against us.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did exhort my brethren, with all diligence, to keep the commandments of the Lord.

And it came to pass that they did humble themselves before the Lord; insomuch that I had joy and great hopes of them, that they would walk in the paths of righteousness.

Now, all these things were said and done as my father dwelt in a tent in the valley which he called Lemuel.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, took one of the daughters of Ishmael to wife; and also, my brethren took of the daughters of Ishmael to wife; and also Zoram took the eldest daughter of Ishmael to wife.

And thus my father had fulfilled all the commandments of the Lord which had been given unto him. And also, I, Nephi, had been blessed of the Lord exceedingly.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord spake unto my father by night, and commanded him that on the morrow he should take his journey into the wilderness.

10 Im ālikin men kein, jema eaar jerkak ilo jibboñ im ilòk ñan kōjām in imōn kōppād eo, eaar kanooj ilbōk ke eaar lo ioon laḷ juon ball edoulul eo wāween kōmānḡane eaar eḷtan pā ko rekapeel; im eaar kōmḡan jān *brass*. Im ilowaan ball in eaar ruo pā reddik; im juon eaar jitōñḷòk iaḷ eo kōm aikuj kar etal ie ilo āne jeḡaden.

11 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar aini ippān doon jabdewōt men ko kōm aikuj kar būki ñan āne jeḡaden, im aolep bwein aikuj ko Irooj eaar litok ñan kōm; im kōm ar bōk ine ko otemjej bwe maroñ būkiḷòk ñan āne jeḡaden.

12 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar būki imōn kōppād ko am im ilòk ñan āne jeḡaden, im kijoone reba Leman.

13 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar ito-itak iuḡwin emān raan ko, enañinḷòk iturōk-turearḷòk, kōm ar kajutak imōn kōppād ko am; im kōm ar ḡa etan ijin Sazer.

14 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar bōk lippōḡ ko am im ḡade ko am, im ito-itak ilo āne jeḡaden ñan kakidudu kijen baamḷe ko am; im ālikin am kar kakidudu kijen baamḷe ko am kōm ar bar rōḷḷòk ñan baamḷe ko am ilo āne jeḡaden, ñan jikin in Sazer. Im kōm ar ilòk ilo āne jeḡaden, ḷoore ejja iaḷ eo wōt, ilòk wōt ijo ekimuur tata ilo āne jeḡaden in, eo eaar pād itōrerein peḷaak ko iturin Loḡaḷo Ekilmir.

15 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar ito-itak iuḡwin elōñ raan ko, kakijen ilo iaḷ in am, kōn lippōḡ ko am im ḡade ko am im kōn buo ko buōm im buwat ko am.

16 Im kōm ar ḷoore iaḷ ko ball eo eaar jitōñi, ko raar tōl kōm ilo ḡōttan ko rekimuur ilo āne jeḡaden.

17 Im ālikin am kar ito-itak iuḡwin elōñ raan ko, kōm ar kajutaki imōn kōppād ko am iuḡwin jidik iien, bwe kōmin maroñ bar kakkije im kakijenḷòk ñan baamḷe ko am.

18 Im ālikin men kein, ña, Nipai, iaar ilòk in kakidudu kijem, lo, iaar bwilòke lippōḡ eo aō, eo eaar kōmḡan jān lukkuun *steel*; im ālikin iaar ruje lippōḡ eo aō, lo, ḡaan ro jeiū raar ḷòkatip ippa kōnke ejamin maroñ bar jermal lippōḡ eo aō, bwe kōm ar bōk ejjeḷòk ḡōñā.

And it came to pass that as my father arose in the morning, and went forth to the tent door, to his great astonishment he beheld upon the ground a round ball of curious workmanship; and it was of fine brass. And within the ball were two spindles; and the one pointed the way whither we should go into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that we did gather together whatsoever things we should carry into the wilderness, and all the remainder of our provisions which the Lord had given unto us; and we did take seed of every kind that we might carry into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that we did take our tents and depart into the wilderness, across the river Laman.

And it came to pass that we traveled for the space of four days, nearly a south-southeast direction, and we did pitch our tents again; and we did call the name of the place Shazer.

And it came to pass that we did take our bows and our arrows, and go forth into the wilderness to slay food for our families; and after we had slain food for our families we did return again to our families in the wilderness, to the place of Shazer. And we did go forth again in the wilderness, following the same direction, keeping in the most fertile parts of the wilderness, which were in the borders near the Red Sea.

And it came to pass that we did travel for the space of many days, slaying food by the way, with our bows and our arrows and our stones and our slings.

And we did follow the directions of the ball, which led us in the more fertile parts of the wilderness.

And after we had traveled for the space of many days, we did pitch our tents for the space of a time, that we might again rest ourselves and obtain food for our families.

And it came to pass that as I, Nephi, went forth to slay food, behold, I did break my bow, which was made of fine steel; and after I did break my bow, behold, my brethren were angry with me because of the loss of my bow, for we did obtain no food.

- 19 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar r̥oʃl̥l̥oʃk kōn ejjel̥oʃk
 mōnā n̄an baam̥le ko am, im kōnke kōm ar kanooj
 mōk, kōn ito-itak eo aer, raar lukkuun eñtaan kōn
 aer kōṇaan kijeer.
- 20 Im ālikin men kein, Leman im Lemuel im ʃōm̥aro
 nejn Ishmael raar jino aer kanooj ellotaan, kōn
 eñtaan im liaajl̥oʃ ko aer ilo āne jemaden; im
 barāinwōt jema eaar jino ellotaan ṇae Irooj an Anij;
 aaet, im raar aolep kanooj inepata, joñan raar
 ellotaan ṇae Irooj.
- 21 Kiiō ālikin men kein, n̄a, Nipai, iaar barāinwōt
 liaajl̥oʃ ippān ṇaan ro jeiū kōnke ejamin maroñ bar
 jerbale lipp̥oṇ eo aō, im lipp̥oṇ ko aer raar jako to ko
 aer, eaar jino kanooj pen, aaet, kōn menin kōm ar jab
 maroñ ellolo m̥oñā.
- 22 Im ālikin men kein, n̄a, Nipai, eaar ʃap aō kōnono
 n̄an ṇaan ro jeiū, kōnke raar bar kapene burueer,
 eṇool n̄an joñan eo rej ellotaan e Irooj aer Anij.
- 23 Im ālikin men kein, n̄a, Nipai iaar kōm̥man j̄an aʃaʃ
 juon lipp̥oṇ, im j̄an juon aʃaʃ ejim̥we, juon ṇade, kōn
 menin iaar kōp̄alpel eō kōn lipp̥oṇ im ṇade, kōn
 buwat im kōn dekā ko. Im iaar ba n̄an jema: Ia inaa
 j etal in kakijen tok ie?
- 24 Im ālikin men kein, eaar kajjitōk ippān Irooj, bwe
 er raar kōttāik er kōn naan ko aō; bwe iaar jiroñ er
 elōn men kōn aolep kajoor eo ilo n̄a.
- 25 Im ālikin men kein, ainikien Irooj eaar itok n̄an
 jema; im eaar kanooj kauweiki kōn an ellotaan ṇae
 Irooj, joñan kar bōklal̥l̥oʃk ijoko reṇwilaʃ in būrom̥ōj.
- 26 Im ālikin men kein, ainikien Irooj eaar ba n̄an e:
 Reil̥oʃk n̄an ball eo, im lali men ko kar jeje.
- 27 Im ālikin men kein, jema eaar loi men ko kar jei
 ioon ball eo, eaar kanooj mijak im wūdidid, im
 barāinwōt ṇaan ro jeiū im ṇaan ro nejn Ishmael im
 ro p̄aleem̥.
- 28 Im ālikin men kein, n̄a, Nipai, iaar lo bwe p̄a ko
 reddik ko raar p̄ad ilo ball eo, raar jerbalekkar n̄an
 tōmak im niknik im eṇroñ eo am n̄an i.

And it came to pass that we did return without food
 to our families, and being much fatigued, because of
 their journeying, they did suffer much for the want of
 food.

And it came to pass that Laman and Lemuel and the
 sons of Ishmael did begin to murmur exceedingly, be-
 cause of their sufferings and afflictions in the wilder-
 ness; and also my father began to murmur against the
 Lord his God; yea, and they were all exceedingly sor-
 rowful, even that they did murmur against the Lord.

Now it came to pass that I, Nephi, having been af-
 flicted with my brethren because of the loss of my
 bow, and their bows having lost their springs, it be-
 gan to be exceedingly difficult, yea, insomuch that we
 could obtain no food.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did speak much
 unto my brethren, because they had hardened their
 hearts again, even unto complaining against the Lord
 their God.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did make out of
 wood a bow, and out of a straight stick, an arrow;
 wherefore, I did arm myself with a bow and an arrow,
 with a sling and with stones. And I said unto my fa-
 ther: Whither shall I go to obtain food?

And it came to pass that he did inquire of the Lord,
 for they had humbled themselves because of my
 words; for I did say many things unto them in the en-
 ergy of my soul.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord came
 unto my father; and he was truly chastened because
 of his murmuring against the Lord, insomuch that he
 was brought down into the depths of sorrow.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord said
 unto him: Look upon the ball, and behold the things
 which are written.

And it came to pass that when my father beheld the
 things which were written upon the ball, he did fear
 and tremble exceedingly, and also my brethren and
 the sons of Ishmael and our wives.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, beheld the point-
 ers which were in the ball, that they did work accord-
 ing to the faith and diligence and heed which we did
 give unto them.

29 Im eaar wōr barāinwōt ioer juon ennaan ekāāl, eo eaar pidodo kōnono jān e, eo eaar letok nān kōm mejeje kōn iaļ ko an Irooj; im ennaan in eaar oktak jān iien nān iien, ekkar nān tōmak im niknik eo kōmij wūjlepļok nān e. Im āindein kōm ar lo bwe kōn men ko reddik Irooj emaroñ kwaļok men ko reļļap.

30 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai, iaar wanlōñļok nān ioon toļ eo, ekkar nān jitōñ ko kar litok ioon ball eo.

31 Im ālikin men kein, iaar mañ kidu ko rawiia, joñan iaar lo mōñā nān baamle ko am.

32 Im ālikin men kein, iaar rōļļok nān imōñ kōppād ko am, inekļok kidu awiia ko iaar mañi; im kiiō ke raar lo bwe iaar bōkļok mōñā, ekōjkan aer kar kanooj mōñōñō! Im ālikin men kein, raar kōttāik er imaan Irooj, im raar leļok aer kañmoolol nān e.

33 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar bar ilok ilo etal in am, ito-itak enañin āinwōt ilo jinoin; im ālikin am kar ito-itak iumwin elōñ raan ko kōm ar bar kajutak imōñ kōppād ko am, bwe kōmin maroñ pād jidik iien.

34 Im ālikin men kein, Ishmael eaar mej, im kar kallib ilo jikin eo na etan Nahom.

35 Im ālikin men kein, kōrā ro nejin Ishmael raar kanooj būromōj, kōn jako eo an jemāer, im kōn liaajļoļ ko aer ilo āne jemaden; im raar ellotaane jema, kōnke eaar bōktok er jān āneen Jerusalem, im ba: Jemām e mej; aaet, im kōm ar jebwābwe eļap ilo āne jemaden, im kōm ar eñtaan kōn eļap liaajļoļ, kwōle, maro, im mōk; im ālikin eñtaan kein kōm naaj jako ilo āne jemaden kōn kwōle.

36 Im āindein raar ellotaane jema, im barāinwōt nae eō; im raar kōñaan bar rōļļok nān Jerusalem.

37 Im Leman eaar ba nān Lemuel im barāinwōt nān ļōmaro nejin Ishmael: Lo, jen mañe jemād, im barāinwōt in jatid Nipai, eo eaar e make bōkjāb bwe en ad irooj im ad rikaki, ro rerūtto jein emmaan.

And there was also written upon them a new writing, which was plain to be read, which did give us understanding concerning the ways of the Lord; and it was written and changed from time to time, according to the faith and diligence which we gave unto it. And thus we see that by small means the Lord can bring about great things.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did go forth up into the top of the mountain, according to the directions which were given upon the ball.

And it came to pass that I did slay wild beasts, inso-much that I did obtain food for our families.

And it came to pass that I did return to our tents, bearing the beasts which I had slain; and now when they beheld that I had obtained food, how great was their joy! And it came to pass that they did humble themselves before the Lord, and did give thanks unto him.

And it came to pass that we did again take our journey, traveling nearly the same course as in the beginning; and after we had traveled for the space of many days we did pitch our tents again, that we might tarry for the space of a time.

And it came to pass that Ishmael died, and was buried in the place which was called Nahom.

And it came to pass that the daughters of Ishmael did mourn exceedingly, because of the loss of their father, and because of their afflictions in the wilderness; and they did murmur against my father, because he had brought them out of the land of Jerusalem, saying: Our father is dead; yea, and we have wandered much in the wilderness, and we have suffered much affliction, hunger, thirst, and fatigue; and after all these sufferings we must perish in the wilderness with hunger.

And thus they did murmur against my father, and also against me; and they were desirous to return again to Jerusalem.

And Laman said unto Lemuel and also unto the sons of Ishmael: Behold, let us slay our father, and also our brother Nephi, who has taken it upon him to be our ruler and our teacher, who are his elder brethren.

38 Kiiō, eaar ba bwe Irooj eaar kōnono ippān, im barāinwōt enjeļ ro raar loļok im katak ippān. A lo, jejeļā bwe ej moņe kōj; im ej ba nān kōj men kein, im ej kōmman elōn men ko kōn moņ ko, bwe en maroñ pinej mājed, ej ļōmņak, bōlen, bwe emaroñ tōļok kōj nān jet āne jeņaden reruwamāejet; im ālikin eaar tōļok kōj, eaar ļōmņak in kōmman bwe en kiiñ im juon irooj ioer, bwe en maroñ kōmman ekkar nān an ankilaan im an kōņaan. Im ilo wāween in leo jeiū Leman eaar pukwōj burueer nān illu.

39 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar pād ippām, aet, eņpool ainikien Irooj eaar itok im eaar kōnono elōn naan ko nān er, im kar kanooj kauweik er; im ālikin kar kauweik er ainikien Irooj eaar kōjellok aer illu, im raar ukeļok jān jerqwiwi ko aer, joñan Irooj eaar kōjeraamman kōm kōn bar moñā, bwe kōmin jab jako.

Now, he says that the Lord has talked with him, and also that angels have ministered unto him. But behold, we know that he lies unto us; and he tells us these things, and he worketh many things by his cunning arts, that he may deceive our eyes, thinking, perhaps, that he may lead us away into some strange wilderness; and after he has led us away, he has thought to make himself a king and a ruler over us, that he may do with us according to his will and pleasure. And after this manner did my brother Laman stir up their hearts to anger.

And it came to pass that the Lord was with us, yea, even the voice of the Lord came and did speak many words unto them, and did chasten them exceedingly; and after they were chastened by the voice of the Lord they did turn away their anger, and did repent of their sins, insomuch that the Lord did bless us again with food, that we did not perish.

1 Nipai 17

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar bar ilōk ilo āne jeṃaden; im kōm ar ito-itak iturinlōk āne jeṃaden; im kōm ar ilōk epaakeḷōk turear jān iien in ṃaanlōk. Im kōm ar ito-itak im aikjet kōn elōn kaeñtanaan ilo āne jeṃaden; im kōrā ro pāleem raar keotak ajri ilo āne jeṃaden.
- 2 Im eaar ḷap kōjeraamṃan ko an Irooj ioom, bwe ke kōm ar ṃōnā kanniōk ukood ilo āne jeṃaden, kōrā ro am raar leḷōk eḷap dān in kaninnin ajri ro nejier, im raar kajoor, aaet, eṃool āinwōt ṃaan ro; im raar jino ineeek ito-itak ko aer ilo ejjeḷōk ellotaan.
- 3 Im āindein jej lo kien ko an Anij rej aikuj kūrṃool. Im eḷañne ro nejin armej rej kōjparok kien ko an Anij E ej naajdik er, im kōkajoor er, im kwaḷōk wāween ko im remarok kōtōprak men eo Eaar kakien er; kōn menin, Eaar kwaḷōk wāween ko nān kōm ke kōm ar pād ilo āne jeṃaden.
- 4 Im kōm ar pād iumwin elōn iiō ko, aaet, eṃool ruwalitōk iiō ilo āne jeṃaden.
- 5 Im kōm ar itok nān āneo kōm ar ṃa etan Buñ-pālōk, kōnke elōn leen wōjke im barāinwōt hōnni awiia; im aolep men kein raar ṃaanjāppopo in Irooj bwe kōmin jab jako. Im kōm ar lo lōjet, eo kōm ar ṃa etan Irriantam, eo, meḷeḷe in, ej dān ko rellōn.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar kajutak iṃōn kōppād ko am itōrerein parijet; im mekarta ke kōm ar lo elōn eñtaan ko im eḷap pen, eṃool, joñan kōm ij jab marōn jei aolep, kōm ar kanooj lōudiñdiñ ke kōm ar itok nān parijet; im kōm ar kūr etan jikin in Buñ-pālōk, kōnke elōn leen ko.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein ke nā, Nipai, iaar pād ilo āneen Buñ-pālōk elōn raan ko, ainikien Irooj eaar itok nān eō, im ba: Jerkak, im kwōn ilōk nān ioon toḷ eo. Im ālikin men kein, iaar jerkak im wanlōnḷōk ioon toḷ eo, im kūr nān Irooj.

1 Nephi 17

And it came to pass that we did again take our journey in the wilderness; and we did travel nearly eastward from that time forth. And we did travel and wade through much affliction in the wilderness; and our women did bear children in the wilderness.

And so great were the blessings of the Lord upon us, that while we did live upon raw meat in the wilderness, our women did give plenty of suck for their children, and were strong, yea, even like unto the men; and they began to bear their journeyings without murmurings.

And thus we see that the commandments of God must be fulfilled. And if it so be that the children of men keep the commandments of God he doth nourish them, and strengthen them, and provide means whereby they can accomplish the thing which he has commanded them; wherefore, he did provide means for us while we did sojourn in the wilderness.

And we did sojourn for the space of many years, yea, even eight years in the wilderness.

And we did come to the land which we called Bountiful, because of its much fruit and also wild honey; and all these things were prepared of the Lord that we might not perish. And we beheld the sea, which we called Irreantum, which, being interpreted, is many waters.

And it came to pass that we did pitch our tents by the seashore; and notwithstanding we had suffered many afflictions and much difficulty, yea, even so much that we cannot write them all, we were exceedingly rejoiced when we came to the seashore; and we called the place Bountiful, because of its much fruit.

And it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had been in the land of Bountiful for the space of many days, the voice of the Lord came unto me, saying: Arise, and get thee into the mountain. And it came to pass that I arose and went up into the mountain, and cried unto the Lord.

8 Im ālikin men kein Irooj eaar kōnono n̄an eō, im ba: Kwōn jek juon wa, ekkar n̄an jekjek eo Inaa j kwaļok n̄an eok, bwe In maroñ bōk armej ro am im kijoone dān ko.

9 Im iaar ba: Irooj, ia in etal n̄an bwe in ellolo ore n̄an kaōnļok, bwe in maroñ āe kein jermal ko n̄an jek juon wa ekkar n̄an jekjek eo Kwaar kwaļok n̄an eō?

10 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar jiroñ eō ia ij aikuj ilok n̄an kappok ore, bwe in maroñ āe kein jermal ko.

11 Im ālikin men kein, n̄a, Nipai, iaar kōmman kein kenokwōle kijeek eo, bwe in maroñ uuki kijeek eo, iaar iri ruo dekā ippān doon bwe in maroñ kwaļok kijeek.

12 Bwe Irooj eaar jab kōtļok bwe kōmin kwaļok eļap kijeek, ke kōm ar ito-itak ilo āne jemaden; bwe Eaar ba: Inaa j kōmman bwe mōnā eo kijōmi en tōnal, bwe kōmin jab kōmat e.

13 Im Inaa j barāinwōt ami meram ilo āne jemaden; im Inaa j kōpooj juon iaļ imami, n̄e komij kōjparok kien ko Aō; kōn menin, toun wōt ami kōjparok kien ko Aō naaj tōllok kom n̄an āne jemaden; im kom naaj jeļā bwe ej kōn Eō kar tōl kom.

14 Aaet, im Irooj eaar barāinwōt ba bwe: Ālikin ami tōprakļok ilo āneen kallimur, kom naaj jeļā bwe n̄a, Irooj, Ij Anij; im bwe n̄a, Irooj, Iaar kōjōr kom jān jorrān; aaet, bwe Iaar bōkļok kom jān āneen Jerusalem.

15 Kōn menin, n̄a, Nipai, iaar kanooj kate eō kōjparok kien ko an Irooj, im iaar kōketak maan ro jeiū n̄an n̄iknik im kijejeto.

16 Im ālikin men kein, iaar kōmman kein jermal ko jān ore ko iaar kaōnļok jān dekā eo.

17 Im ke maan ro jeiū raar lo bwe iaar itōn jek juon wa, raar jino ellotaan e eō, im ba: ʒeo jatid ej juon bwebwe, bwe ej ļōmna k emaroñ jek juon wa; aaet, im e ej ļōmna k bwe emaroñ kijoone dān kein rellōn.

And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto me, saying: Thou shalt construct a ship, after the manner which I shall show thee, that I may carry thy people across these waters.

And I said: Lord, whither shall I go that I may find ore to molten, that I may make tools to construct the ship after the manner which thou hast shown unto me?

And it came to pass that the Lord told me whither I should go to find ore, that I might make tools.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did make a bellows wherewith to blow the fire, of the skins of beasts; and after I had made a bellows, that I might have wherewith to blow the fire, I did smite two stones together that I might make fire.

For the Lord had not hitherto suffered that we should make much fire, as we journeyed in the wilderness; for he said: I will make thy food become sweet, that ye cook it not;

And I will also be your light in the wilderness; and I will prepare the way before you, if it so be that ye shall keep my commandments; wherefore, inasmuch as ye shall keep my commandments ye shall be led towards the promised land; and ye shall know that it is by me that ye are led.

Yea, and the Lord said also that: After ye have arrived in the promised land, ye shall know that I, the Lord, am God; and that I, the Lord, did deliver you from destruction; yea, that I did bring you out of the land of Jerusalem.

Wherefore, I, Nephi, did strive to keep the commandments of the Lord, and I did exhort my brethren to faithfulness and diligence.

And it came to pass that I did make tools of the ore which I did molten out of the rock.

And when my brethren saw that I was about to build a ship, they began to murmur against me, saying: Our brother is a fool, for he thinketh that he can build a ship; yea, and he also thinketh that he can cross these great waters.

18 Im āindein ṡaan ro jeiū raar ṡotaik eō, im raar jab kōṡaan jermal, bwe raar jab tōmak bwe imaroṡ jek juon wa; raar barāinwōt jab tōmak bwe Irooj eaar tōl eō.

19 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, ṡa, Nipai, iaar kanooj būromōj kōn kijṡeṡe eo an burueer; im kiiō ke raar lo bwe iaar jino būromōj raar ṡōṡōṡō ilo burueer; joṡan raar kajjirere kake eō, im ba: Kōm ar jeṡā bwe kwōj jab maroṡ jek juon wa, bwe kōm jeṡā ke am jeṡā ejabwe; kōn menin, kwōj jab maroṡ kadedeṡok juon eṡap āinwōt in.

20 Im kwōj āinwōt jemād, eo kar tōṡṡok kōn ṡōmṡak ko rebwebwe ilo būruōṡ; aet, eaar tōṡṡok kōj jān āneen Jerusalem, im jaar jebwābwe ilo āne jemaden elōṡ iiō ko; im kōrā rein ad raar kanooj jermal, ke raar etta; im raar keotak ajri ilo āne jemaden im iioon eṡtaan otemjej, ijellokun wōt mej; im emṡanṡok ṡe raar mej ṡokta jān aer diwōjṡok jān Jerusalem jān aer iiooni kaeṡtanaan kein.

21 Lo, iiō kein rellōṡ im jaar eṡtaan ilo āne jemaden, iien eo jemaroṡ kar laṡlōṡ ilo ṡweiuk ko ad jān āneen jolōt eo ad; aet, jemaroṡ kar ṡōṡōṡō.

22 Im jejeṡā bwe armej ro ilo kar āneen Jerusalem raar armej wānōk; bwe raar kōjparok kien im jemṡok ko an Irooj, im aolep kien ko An, ekkar ṡan kien Moses; kōn menin, jejeṡā bwe rej juon armej wānōk; im jemād eaar ekajet er, im eaar tōṡṡok kōj kōnke jen eṡroṡ an in naan; aet, im ṡein jatid ej āinwōt E. Im ilo wāween kōnono rot in ṡaan ro jeiū raar ṡotaik kōmro.

23 Im ālikin men kein, ṡa, Nipai, iaar kōnono ṡan er, im ba: Kom tōmak ke bwe ro jemād, ro raar nejin Israel, naaj kar tōṡṡok er jān iumwin pein riljipt ro eṡāṡṡe raar jab eṡroṡ naan ko an Irooj?

24 Aet, komij kōtmāne ke bwe naaj kar tōṡṡok er jān kōṡakoko, eṡāṡṡe Irooj eaar jab jiroṡ Moses bwe ej aikuṡ tōl er ṡok jān kōṡakoko?

And thus my brethren did complain against me, and were desirous that they might not labor, for they did not believe that I could build a ship; neither would they believe that I was instructed of the Lord.

And now it came to pass that I, Nephi, was exceedingly sorrowful because of the hardness of their hearts; and now when they saw that I began to be sorrowful they were glad in their hearts, insomuch that they did rejoice over me, saying: We knew that ye could not construct a ship, for we knew that ye were lacking in judgment; wherefore, thou canst not accomplish so great a work.

And thou art like unto our father, led away by the foolish imaginations of his heart; yea, he hath led us out of the land of Jerusalem, and we have wandered in the wilderness for these many years; and our women have toiled, being big with child; and they have borne children in the wilderness and suffered all things, save it were death; and it would have been better that they had died before they came out of Jerusalem than to have suffered these afflictions.

Behold, these many years we have suffered in the wilderness, which time we might have enjoyed our possessions and the land of our inheritance; yea, and we might have been happy.

And we know that the people who were in the land of Jerusalem were a righteous people; for they kept the statutes and judgments of the Lord, and all his commandments, according to the law of Moses; wherefore, we know that they are a righteous people; and our father hath judged them, and hath led us away because we would hearken unto his words; yea, and our brother is like unto him. And after this manner of language did my brethren murmur and complain against us.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, spake unto them, saying: Do ye believe that our fathers, who were the children of Israel, would have been led away out of the hands of the Egyptians if they had not hearkened unto the words of the Lord?

Yea, do ye suppose that they would have been led out of bondage, if the Lord had not commanded Moses that he should lead them out of bondage?

- 25 Kiiō koṃ jeḷā bwe ro nejīn Israel raar pād ilo kōṃakoko; im koṃ jeḷā bwe raar eddo kōn ine ko reddo, ko reddo nān būki; kōn menin, koṃ jeḷā bwe ej aikuj juon men ekanooj eṃṃan nān er, bwe ren aikuj diwōjḷok jān kōṃakoko.
- 26 Kiiō koṃ jeḷā bwe Moses eaar bōk kakien jān Irooj nān kōṃṃane jerbāl in eḷap; im koṃ jeḷā bwe kōn naan ko an dān ko ilo Loṃaḷo Ekilmir raar ajeḷ ijeṃ im ijeṃ, im raar eḷḷaḷok ioon āne eṃōrā.
- 27 Ak koṃ jeḷā bwe riljpt ro raar maḷoñ ilo Loṃaḷo Ekilmir, ro raar ami ko an Pero.
- 28 Im koṃ barāinwōt jeḷā bwe kar naajdik er manna ilo āne jeṃaden.
- 29 Aaet, im koṃ barāinwōt jeḷā bwe Moses, jān an in naan ekkar nān kajoor eo an Anij eo eaar ilo e, eaar deṃḷoke dekā eo, im jān eaar lutōktok dān, bwe ro nejīn Israel ren maroñ joḷok aer maro.
- 30 Meñe kar tōl er, Irooj aer Anij, aer Ripinmuur, ej ilok iṃaer, tōl er ilo raan im kōmeram er ilo boñ, im kōṃṃani aolep men ko raar ekkar nān an armej būki, raar kapene burueer im pinej koḷmānḷokijeṃ ko aer, im kōnono ṇae Moses im ṇae Anij eṃool im emour.
- 31 Im ālikin men kein, ekkar nān An in naan Eaar kōkkure er; im ekkar nān An in naan Eaar tōl er; im ekkar nān An in naan Eaar kōṃṃan aolep men nān er; im ejeḷok juon men eaar waḷok eḷaṃñe jab kōn An in naan.
- 32 Im ālikin aer kar kijoone reba Jordan Eaar kōṃṃan bwe ren kajoor nān kokakḷok armej in āneo, aaet, nān kōjjeplōklōk im kōkkure er.
- 33 Im kiiō, koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe armej ro ilo āneo, ro raar pād ilo āneen kallimur, ro jemād kar kokak er, koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe raar wānōk? Lo, ij ba nān koṃ, Jaab.
- 34 Koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe ro jemād naaj kar kāālet er eḷaṃñe renaaj kar wānōk? Ij ba nān koṃ, Jaab.

Now ye know that the children of Israel were in bondage; and ye know that they were laden with tasks, which were grievous to be borne; wherefore, ye know that it must needs be a good thing for them, that they should be brought out of bondage.

Now ye know that Moses was commanded of the Lord to do that great work; and ye know that by his word the waters of the Red Sea were divided hither and thither, and they passed through on dry ground.

But ye know that the Egyptians were drowned in the Red Sea, who were the armies of Pharaoh.

And ye also know that they were fed with manna in the wilderness.

Yea, and ye also know that Moses, by his word according to the power of God which was in him, smote the rock, and there came forth water, that the children of Israel might quench their thirst.

And notwithstanding they being led, the Lord their God, their Redeemer, going before them, leading them by day and giving light unto them by night, and doing all things for them which were expedient for man to receive, they hardened their hearts and blinded their minds, and reviled against Moses and against the true and living God.

And it came to pass that according to his word he did destroy them; and according to his word he did lead them; and according to his word he did do all things for them; and there was not any thing done save it were by his word.

And after they had crossed the river Jordan he did make them mighty unto the driving out of the children of the land, yea, unto the scattering them to destruction.

And now, do ye suppose that the children of this land, who were in the land of promise, who were driven out by our fathers, do ye suppose that they were righteous? Behold, I say unto you, Nay.

Do ye suppose that our fathers would have been more choice than they if they had been righteous? I say unto you, Nay.

35 Lo, Irooj ej watōk aolep kanniōk juon wōt; e eo ej wānōk ej lo mejān jouj an Anij. Ak lo, armej rein raar jab bōk aolep naan in Anij, im raar jiōbļok ilo jerōwiwi, im dipiio in illu an Anij eaar pād ioer; im Irooj eaar kaliaik āne ņae er, im kōjeraamman e nān ro jemād; aet, Eaar kaliaik e ņae er nān aer jako, im Eaar kōjeraamman e nān ro jemād nān aer bwe ren bōk kajoor ioon.

36 Lo, Irooj eaar kōmanman laļ nān jukjukin pād; im Eaar kōmanman ro nejin bwe ren aikuj bōk e.

37 Im Eaar kajutak juon laļ ejimwe, im kōkkure laļ ko renana.

38 Im Eaar tōļļok ro rejimwe nān laļ ko rekanooj aorōk, im ro renana Eaar kōkkure er, im kalia āneo kōn kōmman ko aer.

39 Ej irooj ilōn ilo lañ ko, bwe ej an tūroon, im laļ in ej eran neen.

40 Im E ej iakwe ro renaaj bōk E aer Anij. Lo, Eaar iakwe ro jemād, im Eaar kōmman bujen ippāer, aet, emool ippān Ebrean, Aisak, im Jekab; im Eaar keememej bujen ko Eaar kōmmani; kōn menin, Eaar bōk er ļok jān āneen Ijpt.

41 Im Eaar kaje er ilo āne jemaden kōn jokoņan; bwe raar kakijneņe burueer, āinwōt kom ar kōmman; im Irooj eaar kaje er kōn nana ko aer. Eaar jilkinļok jedpānit kijeek kāke ilubwiljier; im ālikin kar kij er Eaar kōpooj juon iaļ bwe ren maroñ mour; im jermal eo raar aikuj kōmmane eaar nān reilok; im kōnke eaar lam waan iaļ in, ak kōn pidodo eo an, elōn ro raar mej.

42 Im raar kakijneņe burueer jān iien nān iien, im raar kōnono ņae Moses, im barāinwōt ņae Anij; mekarta, komro jeļā bwe kar tōļļok er kōn kajoor eo An emake nān āneen kallimur.

43 Im kiiō, ālikin aolep men kein, iien eo eaar itok bwe ren oktak im nana, aet, mōttan wōt jidik rejiōbļok; im ij jab jeļā ak ilo rainin repaak nān jako; bwe ijeļā bwe raan eo enaaj itok bwe ren aikuj naaj jako, ijellokun wōt jet, ro naaj tōl er ļok nān kōmakoko.

Behold, the Lord esteemeth all flesh in one; he that is righteous is favored of God. But behold, this people had rejected every word of God, and they were ripe in iniquity; and the fulness of the wrath of God was upon them; and the Lord did curse the land against them, and bless it unto our fathers; yea, he did curse it against them unto their destruction, and he did bless it unto our fathers unto their obtaining power over it.

Behold, the Lord hath created the earth that it should be inhabited; and he hath created his children that they should possess it.

And he raiseth up a righteous nation, and destroyeth the nations of the wicked.

And he leadeth away the righteous into precious lands, and the wicked he destroyeth, and curseth the land unto them for their sakes.

He ruleth high in the heavens, for it is his throne, and this earth is his footstool.

And he loveth those who will have him to be their God. Behold, he loved our fathers, and he covenanted with them, yea, even Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; and he remembered the covenants which he had made; wherefore, he did bring them out of the land of Egypt.

And he did straiten them in the wilderness with his rod; for they hardened their hearts, even as ye have; and the Lord straitened them because of their iniquity. He sent fiery flying serpents among them; and after they were bitten he prepared a way that they might be healed; and the labor which they had to perform was to look; and because of the simpleness of the way, or the easiness of it, there were many who perished.

And they did harden their hearts from time to time, and they did revile against Moses, and also against God; nevertheless, ye know that they were led forth by his matchless power into the land of promise.

And now, after all these things, the time has come that they have become wicked, yea, nearly unto ripeness; and I know not but they are at this day about to be destroyed; for I know that the day must surely come that they must be destroyed, save a few only, who shall be led away into captivity.

44 Kōn menin, Irooj eaar jiroñ jema bwe ej aikuj ilok ñan āne jemaden; im riJu ro rebarānwōt kar pukot ñan bōk mour eo an; aaget, im koṃro barāinwōt ar pukot ñan bōk mour eo an; kōn menin, koṃro ar riuor ilo būruōmiro im koṃro ar barāinwōt er.

45 Koṃ innitōt ñan kōṃṃan nana a ruṃwīj ñan ememej Irooj ami Anij. Koṃro ar lo juon enjel, im eaar kōnono ñan koṃro; aaget, koṃ ar roñ ainikien jān iien ñan iien; im eaar kōnono ñan koṃro ilo juon ainikien edik im emera, ak koṃ ar eļļā jān eñjake eo, joñan koṃ ar jab maroñ eñjaki naan ko an; kōn menin, eaar kōnono ñan koṃ ilo ainikien āinwōt jourur, eo eaar kōṃṃan bwe laļ en ṃakūtkūt āinwōt ñe eaar itōn ajej ijeṃ im ijeṃ.

46 Im koṃro barāinwōt jeļā bwe kōn kajoor in An in naan ekajoor Bōtata emaroñ kōṃṃan bwe laļ en jako; aaget, koṃro jeļā bwe kōn An in naan emaroñ kōṃṃan ijoko rekurbalōklōk ren eger wōt juon, im ijoko eger wōt juon ren pedakilkil. O, innām, etke āinwōt in, bwe koṃ maroñ kakijñeñe būruōmi?

47 Lo, aō ejeepepļok kōn eñtaan, kōn koṃro im buruō ej metak; ij lōļñoñ bwe koṃro naaj jako indeo. Lo, iobrak kōn jitōbōn Anij, joñan ānbwinnū ejjeļok an kajoor.

48 Im ālikin men kein, ke eaar ṃōj aō kōnono naan kein raar illu ippa, im raar kōṃaan joļok eō ilo ṃwilal ko in loṃmeto; im ke raar wōnṃaantak in door peier ioō iaar kōnono ñan er, im ba: Ilo etan Anij Ekajoor Bōtata, ij jiroñ koṃro bwe koṃro en jab uñūr eō, bwe ij obrak kōn kajoor in Anij, ñan joñan eo ānbwinnū ejamin bwil; im jabdewōt eo enaaj door pein ioō enaaj ṃōraṃrōṃļok āinwōt juon koba eub im eṃōrā; im enaaj jejtokjān iṃaan kajoor in Anij, bwe Anij enaaj kaje e.

49 Im ālikin men kein, ña, Nīpai, iaar ba ñan er bwe aer ellotaane jemāer en jemļok; ren jab bar ṃakoko in jermal ippa, bwe Anij eaar jiroñ eō bwe in jek juon wa.

50 Im iaar ba ñan er: Eļañne Anij ej jiroñ eō bwe in kōṃṃan jabdewōt men imaroñ kōṃṃani. Eļañne E ej jiroñ eō bwe in ba ñan dān in, kwōn āne eṃōrā, enaaj āne eṃōrā; im eļañne ij ba, enaaj āindein.

Wherefore, the Lord commanded my father that he should depart into the wilderness; and the Jews also sought to take away his life; yea, and ye also have sought to take away his life; wherefore, ye are murderers in your hearts and ye are like unto them.

Ye are swift to do iniquity but slow to remember the Lord your God. Ye have seen an angel, and he spake unto you; yea, ye have heard his voice from time to time; and he hath spoken unto you in a still small voice, but ye were past feeling, that ye could not feel his words; wherefore, he has spoken unto you like unto the voice of thunder, which did cause the earth to shake as if it were to divide asunder.

And ye also know that by the power of his almighty word he can cause the earth that it shall pass away; yea, and ye know that by his word he can cause the rough places to be made smooth, and smooth places shall be broken up. O, then, why is it, that ye can be so hard in your hearts?

Behold, my soul is rent with anguish because of you, and my heart is pained; I fear lest ye shall be cast off forever. Behold, I am full of the Spirit of God, inso-much that my frame has no strength.

And now it came to pass that when I had spoken these words they were angry with me, and were desirous to throw me into the depths of the sea; and as they came forth to lay their hands upon me I spake unto them, saying: In the name of the Almighty God, I command you that ye touch me not, for I am filled with the power of God, even unto the consuming of my flesh; and whoso shall lay his hands upon me shall wither even as a dried reed; and he shall be as naught before the power of God, for God shall smite him.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, said unto them that they should murmur no more against their father; neither should they withhold their labor from me, for God had commanded me that I should build a ship.

And I said unto them: If God had commanded me to do all things I could do them. If he should command me that I should say unto this water, be thou earth, it should be earth; and if I should say it, it would be done.

- 51 Im kiiō, eļāñne Irooj joñan in an kajoor, im Eaar kōmman mennin bwilōn ko ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, ekōjkan An jab naaj tōl eō, bwe in aikuj jek juon wa?
- 52 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai, iaar ba elōn men ko nān ļōmaro jeiū, joñan eaar ļokjānaer im raar jab maroñ akwāālel ippa; raar barāinwōt jab kajjioñ likūt peier ioō ak unūr eō kōn akkiin peier, eṃool iuṃwin elōn raan ko. Kiiō raar jab kajjioñ kōmman men in bwe renaaj aikuj ṃōraṃrōṃļok iṃaō, āindein kajoor in Jetōb in Anij; im āindein eaar kipel er.
- 53 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar ba nān eō: Erļoke peiuṃ nān ṃaan ro jeiūṃ, im reban ṃōraṃrōṃļok iṃaaṃ, ak Inaaj kawūdiddid er, Irooj ej ba, im men in Inaaj kōmman, bwe ren maroñ jeļā bwe Nā ij Irooj aer Anij.
- 54 Im ālikin men kein, iaar erļok peiū nān ļōmaro jeiū, im raar jab ṃōraṃrōṃļok iṃaō; ak Irooj eaar kawūdiddid er, eṃool ekkar nān naan ko Eaar kōnono.
- 55 Im kiiō, raar ba: Kōmro jeļā ilo ejjeļok pere bwe Irooj ej pād ippaṃ, bwe kōm jeļā bwe ej kajoor in Irooj in eaar kawūdiddid kōm. Im raar wōtļok iṃaō, im raar itōn kabuñ-jar nān eō, ak iaar jab kōtļok er, im ba: Ij jātimi eṃṃaan, aaet, eṃool eo edikļok jātimi; kōn menin, kabuñ-jar nān Irooj ami Anij, im kautiej jemāmi im jinōṃi, bwe raan ko ami ren aetok ioon āneo Irooj ami Anij enaaj lewōj nān koṃ.

And now, if the Lord has such great power, and has wrought so many miracles among the children of men, how is it that he cannot instruct me, that I should build a ship?

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, said many things unto my brethren, insomuch that they were confounded and could not contend against me; neither durst they lay their hands upon me nor touch me with their fingers, even for the space of many days. Now they durst not do this lest they should wither before me, so powerful was the Spirit of God; and thus it had wrought upon them.

And it came to pass that the Lord said unto me: Stretch forth thine hand again unto thy brethren, and they shall not wither before thee, but I will shock them, saith the Lord, and this will I do, that they may know that I am the Lord their God.

And it came to pass that I stretched forth my hand unto my brethren, and they did not wither before me; but the Lord did shake them, even according to the word which he had spoken.

And now, they said: We know of a surety that the Lord is with thee, for we know that it is the power of the Lord that has shaken us. And they fell down before me, and were about to worship me, but I would not suffer them, saying: I am thy brother, yea, even thy younger brother; wherefore, worship the Lord thy God, and honor thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God shall give thee.

1 Nipai 18

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, raar kabuñ-jar ñan Irooj, im raar ilqk ippa; im kōm ar jerbāl kōn laḷ ko im ḷamier eaar jej uwaer. Im Irooj eaar kwaḷqk ñan eō jān iien ñan iien jekjek eo ij aikuj jerbale aḷaḷ kein aḷaḷ in wa eo.
- 2 Kiiō ña, Nipai, iaar jab ḷami aḷaḷ ko ilo jekjek ko armej rejelā kaki, iaar barāinwōt jab jek wa eo āinwōt jekjek ko an armej; ak iaar jek wa eo ekkar ñan wāween eo Irooj eaar kwaḷqk ñan eō; kōn menin, eaar jab āinwōt wāween eo an armej.
- 3 Im ña, Nipai, iaar emmakijkijḷqk ñan toḷ eo, im eaar emmakijkij aō jar ñan Irooj; kōn menin Irooj eaar kwaḷqk ñan eō men ko reḷḷap.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein, ke eaar dedeḷqk aō jek wa eo, ekkar ñan naan an Irooj, ḡaan ro jeiū raar lo bwe eaar eḡḡan, im bwe ḷam eo an eaar kanooj eḡḡan, kōn menin, raar bar kōttāik er iḡaan Irooj.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, ainikien Irooj eaar itok ñan jema, bwe kōmij aikuj jerkak im wanlaḷḷqk ilo wa eo.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, ilo raan eo ilju, ālikin am kar kōpooj men otemjej, eḷap leen wōjke ko im kanniōk jān āne jemaden, im hōnni eaar kanooj ḷap, im kōbwebweien ko ekkar ñan men eo Irooj eaar jiroñ kōm, kōm ar wanlaḷḷqk ilo wa eo, ippān aolep mennin uwe ko am im ine ko am, im jabdewōt men kōm ar bōk ippām, kajjojo ekkar ñan iiō eo dettan; kōn menin, kōm ar aolep wanlaḷḷqk ilo wa eo, ippān kōrā ro pāleemḡ im ajri ro nejim.
- 7 Im kiiō, jema eaar keotak ruo nejin ḷaddik ilo āne jemaden; im eo erūtto etan Jakob im eo edik Josep.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar wanlaḷḷqk ilo wa eo, im kar bōk ippām kōbwebweien ko im men ko kar jiroñ kōm, kōm ar jerakḷqk ñan ḷometo im kar uuk ḡaanḷqk kōm iḡaan kōto ñan āneen kallimur.

1 Nephi 18

And it came to pass that they did worship the Lord, and did go forth with me; and we did work timbers of curious workmanship. And the Lord did show me from time to time after what manner I should work the timbers of the ship.

Now I, Nephi, did not work the timbers after the manner which was learned by men, neither did I build the ship after the manner of men; but I did build it after the manner which the Lord had shown unto me; wherefore, it was not after the manner of men.

And I, Nephi, did go into the mount oft, and I did pray oft unto the Lord; wherefore the Lord showed unto me great things.

And it came to pass that after I had finished the ship, according to the word of the Lord, my brethren beheld that it was good, and that the workmanship thereof was exceedingly fine; wherefore, they did humble themselves again before the Lord.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord came unto my father, that we should arise and go down into the ship.

And it came to pass that on the morrow, after we had prepared all things, much fruits and meat from the wilderness, and honey in abundance, and provisions according to that which the Lord had commanded us, we did go down into the ship, with all our loading and our seeds, and whatsoever thing we had brought with us, every one according to his age; wherefore, we did all go down into the ship, with our wives and our children.

And now, my father had begat two sons in the wilderness; the elder was called Jacob and the younger Joseph.

And it came to pass after we had all gone down into the ship, and had taken with us our provisions and things which had been commanded us, we did put forth into the sea and were driven forth before the wind towards the promised land.

9 Im ālikin kar uuk māanl̥ok kōm imāan kōto iuṃwin elōn raan, lo, māan ro jeiū im māan ro nejin Ishmael im barāinwōt kōrā ro pāleer raar jino kalimoik er make, joñan raar jino eb, im jino al, im jino kōnono naan ko reddo, aaet, eṃool joñan raar meḷokl̥ok jān kajoor ta eo eaar bōktok er ijo; aaet, raar kanooj kōnono nana.

10 Im nā, Nipai, iaar jino mijak otem mijak nē Irooj ab kar illu ippām, im māan kōm kōn am nana, bwe kōmin aikuj kar tūmlall̥ok ilo ṃwilaḷ ko in l̥ometo; kōn menin, nā, Nipai, iaar jino lukkuun kōnono nān er; ak lo raar illu ippa, im ba: Jeban kōtl̥ok bwe lein jatid en juon irooj iood.

11 Im ālikin men kein, Leman im Lemuel raar bōk eō im lukwōj eō kōn to ko, im raar kōṃṃan nān eō kōn eḷap eddo; kōn menin, Irooj Eaar kōtl̥ok bwe En maroñ kwaḷok kajoor eo An, nān kakūrṃool An in naan eo eaar kōnono kōn ro renana.

12 Im ālikin men kein, ke eṃōj aer kar lukwōj eō bwe in jab ṃakūt̥kūt, kaṃbōj eo, eo kar kōppojak in Irooj, eaar bōjrak an jerbāl.

13 Kōn menin, raar jab jeḷā ia ren kajebwābweikl̥ok wa eo, kōnke eaar jetak juon lañ eḷap, aaet, juon lañ ekanooj nana, im kar uuklikl̥ok kōm jilu raan ko; im raar jino kanooj lōḷnōñ nē renaaj kar maḷoñ ilo l̥ojet eo; mekartā raar jab kōtl̥ok eō.

14 Im ilo raan eo kein kāāmen, eo im kar uuklikl̥ok kōm, lañ eo eaar jino kanooj nana.

15 Im ālikin men kein, nañin kar wōrañl̥ok kōm ilo ṃwilaḷ ko in l̥ometo. Im ālikin kar uuklikl̥ok kōm ioon dān ko iuṃwin emān raan ko, ḷōṃaro jeiū rerūtto raar jino in lo bwe ekajet ko an Anij raar wōtl̥ok ioer, im bwe renaaj aikuj jako ijell̥okun wōt nē rej ukeḷok jān nana ko aer; kōn menin, raar itok nān eō, im kar mejalli to ko raar pād ilo pā ko peiū, im lo bwe raar kanooj ebbōj; im barāinwōt ne ko neō raar kanooj ebbōj, im eḷap kar metak eo.

And after we had been driven forth before the wind for the space of many days, behold, my brethren and the sons of Ishmael and also their wives began to make themselves merry, insomuch that they began to dance, and to sing, and to speak with much rudeness, yea, even that they did forget by what power they had been brought thither; yea, they were lifted up unto exceeding rudeness.

And I, Nephi, began to fear exceedingly lest the Lord should be angry with us, and smite us because of our iniquity, that we should be swallowed up in the depths of the sea; wherefore, I, Nephi, began to speak to them with much soberness; but behold they were angry with me, saying: We will not that our younger brother shall be a ruler over us.

And it came to pass that Laman and Lemuel did take me and bind me with cords, and they did treat me with much harshness; nevertheless, the Lord did suffer it that he might show forth his power, unto the fulfilling of his word which he had spoken concerning the wicked.

And it came to pass that after they had bound me insomuch that I could not move, the compass, which had been prepared of the Lord, did cease to work.

Wherefore, they knew not whither they should steer the ship, insomuch that there arose a great storm, yea, a great and terrible tempest, and we were driven back upon the waters for the space of three days; and they began to be frightened exceedingly lest they should be drowned in the sea; nevertheless they did not loose me.

And on the fourth day, which we had been driven back, the tempest began to be exceedingly sore.

And it came to pass that we were about to be swallowed up in the depths of the sea. And after we had been driven back upon the waters for the space of four days, my brethren began to see that the judgments of God were upon them, and that they must perish save that they should repent of their iniquities; wherefore, they came unto me, and loosed the bands which were upon my wrists, and behold they had swollen exceedingly; and also mine ankles were much swollen, and great was the soreness thereof.

- 16 Mekarta, iaar reilok ñan aō Anij, im iaar wūjtak E aolepān raan eo; im iaar jab ellotaane Irooj kōn eñtaan ko aō.
- 17 Kiiō jema, Liai, eaar ba elōñ men ko ñan er, im barāinwōt ñan ro nejīn Ishmael; a lo, raar kōnono naan in kōlōññōñ ko ñae jabdewōt eo enaaj jepiaō; im ro jema im jinō āinwōt ke raar kanooj eñtaan kōn bwijwoļā, im kōnke raar lo eļap eñtaan im būromōj kōn ro nejier, raar mōjño, aet, eṃool ioon jikin aer babu.
- 18 Kōn būromōj eo aerro, im kōn nana eo an ļōmaro jeiū, kar bōk laļļok er epaak bōk er jān iien in ñan iioon aer Anij; aet, uwan ko aer rekar nañin bōklaļļok er ñan babu ilo būñalñal; aet eṃool raar epaake joļok er ippān būromōj ilo lōb eo eobrak kōn dān.
- 19 Im Jekab im Josep barāinwōt, bwe raar inono, raar aikuj ekkutkut naajdik er, raar inepata kōn eñtaan ko an jineer; im barāinwōt kōrā eo palleō kōn dān in jañ ko im jar ko an, im barāinwōt ro nejū, raar jab kapidodoik burueer bwe ļōmaro jeiū ren maroñ jeļat eō.
- 20 Im eaar ejjeļok jabdewōt ijellokun wōt kajoor in Anij eo eaar kōlōññōñ er kōn kōkkure, eo eaar maroñ kapidodoik burueer; kōn menin, ke raar lo bwe raar nañin itōn wōrañļok er ilo ṃwilal ko in ļometo raar ukeļok jān men in raar kōṃṃmane, im raar kōtļok eō.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein, ke eṃōj aer kar kōtļok eō, lo, iaar bōk kambōj eo, im eaar jermal ilo jabdewōt wāween iaar kōṃnaan. Im ālikin men kein, iaar jar ñan Irooj; im ālikin aō kar jar kōto ko raar bōjrak, im lañ eo eaar bōjrak, im eaar wōr juon lur eļap.
- 22 Im ālikin men kein, ña, Nipai, iaar kajebwābweik wa eo, bwe kōmin bar kar jerak ñan āneen kallimur.
- 23 Im ālikin men kein, ke kōm kar jerak iuṃwin elōñ raan ko kōm ar ļāwōdeļok āneen kallimur; im kōm ar toļok ilo āneo, im kōm ar kajutak iṃōn kōppād ko am; im kōm ar ṃa etan āneen kallimur.

Nevertheless, I did look unto my God, and I did praise him all the day long; and I did not murmur against the Lord because of mine afflictions.

Now my father, Lehi, had said many things unto them, and also unto the sons of Ishmael; but, behold, they did breathe out much threatenings against anyone that should speak for me; and my parents being stricken in years, and having suffered much grief because of their children, they were brought down, yea, even upon their sick-beds.

Because of their grief and much sorrow, and the iniquity of my brethren, they were brought near even to be carried out of this time to meet their God; yea, their grey hairs were about to be brought down to lie low in the dust; yea, even they were near to be cast with sorrow into a watery grave.

And Jacob and Joseph also, being young, having need of much nourishment, were grieved because of the afflictions of their mother; and also my wife with her tears and prayers, and also my children, did not soften the hearts of my brethren that they would loose me.

And there was nothing save it were the power of God, which threatened them with destruction, could soften their hearts; wherefore, when they saw that they were about to be swallowed up in the depths of the sea they repented of the thing which they had done, insomuch that they loosed me.

And it came to pass after they had loosed me, behold, I took the compass, and it did work whither I desired it. And it came to pass that I prayed unto the Lord; and after I had prayed the winds did cease, and the storm did cease, and there was a great calm.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did guide the ship, that we sailed again towards the promised land.

And it came to pass that after we had sailed for the space of many days we did arrive at the promised land; and we went forth upon the land, and did pitch our tents; and we did call it the promised land.

24 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar jino kōpooj bwidej eo, im kōm ar jino kallib ine ko; aæt, kōm ar kalbwin aolep ine ko am ilo bwidej, ko kōm ar būktok jān āneen Jerusalem. Im ālikin men kein, raar kanooj eddek; kōn menin, kōm ar kanooj jeraaṃṃan.

25 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar lo ioon āneen kallimur, ke kōm ar tōloñe āne jemaden, bwe eaar wōr kidu awiia otemjeļok ibukun wōjke ko, kau im ox jimor, im donkey eo im oḡj eo, im goat eo im goat awiia eo, im kidu awiia otemjeļok, ko raar nān an armej kōjerbali. Im kōm ar lo ore otemjeļok, ko jimor jān gold, im ko jān silver, im ko jān kōba.

And it came to pass that we did begin to till the earth, and we began to plant seeds; yea, we did put all our seeds into the earth, which we had brought from the land of Jerusalem. And it came to pass that they did grow exceedingly; wherefore, we were blessed in abundance.

And it came to pass that we did find upon the land of promise, as we journeyed in the wilderness, that there were beasts in the forests of every kind, both the cow and the ox, and the ass and the horse, and the goat and the wild goat, and all manner of wild animals, which were for the use of men. And we did find all manner of ore, both of gold, and of silver, and of copper.

1 Nipai 19

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar jiroñ eō, kōn menin iaar kōmḡman pileij ore ko bwe in maroñ ḡwijiit ioer ļoḡk ko kōn armej ro aō. Im ilo pileij ko iaar kōmḡmani iaar ḡwijiit ioer ļoḡk eo an jema, im barāinwōt ito-itak ko am ilo āne jeḡaden, im kanaan ko an jema; im barāinwōt elōñ kanaan ko aō make iaar ḡwijiit ioer.
- 2 Im iaar jab jeļā ilo iien eo ke iaar kōmḡmani bwe Irooj enaaj kar jiroñ eō bwe ij aikuj kōmḡmani pileij kein; kōn menin, ļoḡk eo an jema, im menmenbwij eo an ro jemān, im enañin aolepān men ko kōm ar iiooni ilo āne jeḡaden rej ḡwijiit ioon pileij ko iaar kōnono kaki ḡokta; kōn menin, men ko raar bōk jikier iḡaan aō kōmḡmani pileij kein rej, ilo ḡool, ilo lukkuun nememe eo aer ioon pileij ko ḡokta.
- 3 Im ālikin aō kar kōmḡmani pileij kein jān wōt naan in jiroñ, nā, Nipai, iaar bōk juon kien bwe jermal eo im kanaan ko, ḡōttan ko realikkar im aorōk ilubwiljier, aikuj in jeje ioon pileij kein; im bwe men ko raar jeje aikuj pād nān naan in tōl nān armej ro aō, ro rej aikuj bōk āneo, im barāinwōt nān tokjān ko jet remālōtlōt, tokjān ko Irooj ejeļā kaki.
- 4 Kōn menin, nā, Nipai, iaar kōmḡman juon ļoḡk ilo pileij ko jet, eo ej kwaļoḡk juon bwebwenato, ak eo ej kwaļoḡk juon bwebwenato eļapļoḡk kōn tariḡae ko im akwāālel ko im kōkkure ko an armej ro aō. Im men in iaar kōmḡman, im jiroñ armej ro aō ta rej aikuj kōmḡman ālikin inaaj kar jako; im bwe pileij kein rej aikuj wanlaļoḡk jān epepen nān eo juon, ak jān juon rikanaan nān eo juon, ḡae iien ebar wōr kakien jān Irooj.
- 5 Im juon bwebwenato in aō kar kōmḡmani pileij kein enaaj waļoḡk ijin tokālik; im lo, ij wōnḡnaanļoḡk ekkar nān men eo iaar kōnono; im men in ij kōmḡman bwe men ko rekwojarjarļoḡk ren maroñ pād nān jeļā an armej ro aō.

1 Nephi 19

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded me, wherefore I did make plates of ore that I might engraven upon them the record of my people. And upon the plates which I made I did engraven the record of my father, and also our journeyings in the wilderness, and the prophecies of my father; and also many of mine own prophecies have I engraven upon them.

And I knew not at the time when I made them that I should be commanded of the Lord to make these plates; wherefore, the record of my father, and the genealogy of his fathers, and the more part of all our proceedings in the wilderness are engraven upon those first plates of which I have spoken; wherefore, the things which transpired before I made these plates are, of a truth, more particularly made mention upon the first plates.

And after I had made these plates by way of commandment, I, Nephi, received a commandment that the ministry and the prophecies, the more plain and precious parts of them, should be written upon these plates; and that the things which were written should be kept for the instruction of my people, who should possess the land, and also for other wise purposes, which purposes are known unto the Lord.

Wherefore, I, Nephi, did make a record upon the other plates, which gives an account, or which gives a greater account of the wars and contentions and destructions of my people. And this have I done, and commanded my people what they should do after I was gone; and that these plates should be handed down from one generation to another, or from one prophet to another, until further commandments of the Lord.

And an account of my making these plates shall be given hereafter; and then, behold, I proceed according to that which I have spoken; and this I do that the more sacred things may be kept for the knowledge of my people.

6 Ijowōtke, ij jab jeje jabdewōt ioon pileij kein ijellōkun wōt nē ij lōmṇak ekwōjarjar. Im kiiō, eḷaññe ij bōd, eṇool raar bōd raan ko etto; jab bwe in kōjṇor eō kōnke ro jet, ak kōnke ṇōjṇo eo ilo nā, ekkar nān kanniōk, inaaḷ kar kōjṇor eō.

7 Bwe men ko jet armej rej kōtmāne bwe reaorōk, jīmōr ilo ānbwin im ilo jetōb, ro jet rej kajekdṇoni im jujuri iuṇwin neer. Aaet, eṇool lukkuun Anij an Israel armej rej jujuri iuṇwin neer; ij ba jujuri iuṇwin neer ak inaaḷ ba ilo bar jet naan—rej kajekdṇon E, im jab eṇorñ ainikien naan in keañ ko An.

8 Im lo E ej itok, ekkar nān naan ko an enjeḷ eo, ilo jiljinobukwi iio jān iien eo jema eaar ilōk jān Jerusalem.

9 Im laḷ in, kōn nana ko aer, naaj ekajet E bwe ej men pata; kōn menin rej deñḷoke E, im E ej kōtḷok e; im rej ubrare E, im E ej kōtḷok e. Aaet, rej eṇṇōje E, im E ej kōtḷok e, kōn iakwe in jouj eo An im kōn kijenmej eo An kōn ro nejin armej.

10 Im Anij eo an ro jemād, ro kar tōl er ḷok jān Ijipt, jān kōṇakoko, im barāinwōt kar oṇaake er ilo āne jemaden kōn E, aaet, Anij an Ebrean, im an Aisak, im Anij eo an Jekab, Eaar wūjleḷok make, ekkar nān naan ko an enjeḷ eo, āinwōt juon armej, ilo pein ro renana, nān kotak E, ekkar nān naan ko an Zenōk, im bwe ren debwāāl, ekkar nān naan ko an Neum, im kar kallib E ilo juon lōb, ekkar nān naan ko an Zinōs, eo eaar kōnono kōn raan ko jilu in marok, ko renaaj kar juon kakōḷḷe letok kōn mej eo An nān ro renaaj kar pād ilo āne ko ilōmeto, eḷaptata litok nān ro rej jān ṇweo iṇōn Israel.

11 Bwe āindein eaar kōnono rikanaan eo: Irooj Anij eṇool naaj loḷok aolepān ṇweo iṇōn Israel ilo raan eo, jet kōn ainikien, kōn wānōk eo aer, nān aer lañlōñ im ḷomṇor, im ro jān kōn jourur ko im jarom ko in kajoor eo An, im kōn lañ, kōn kijeek, im kōn baat, im kōn ṇōtṇdik in marok, im kōn kōk in laḷ, im kōn toḷ ko im naaj kotaki.

Nevertheless, I do not write anything upon plates save it be that I think it be sacred. And now, if I do err, even did they err of old; not that I would excuse myself because of other men, but because of the weakness which is in me, according to the flesh, I would excuse myself.

For the things which some men esteem to be of great worth, both to the body and soul, others set at naught and trample under their feet. Yea, even the very God of Israel do men trample under their feet; I say, trample under their feet but I would speak in other words—they set him at naught, and hearken not to the voice of his counsels.

And behold he cometh, according to the words of the angel, in six hundred years from the time my father left Jerusalem.

And the world, because of their iniquity, shall judge him to be a thing of naught; wherefore they scourge him, and he suffereth it; and they smite him, and he suffereth it. Yea, they spit upon him, and he suffereth it, because of his loving kindness and his long-suffering towards the children of men.

And the God of our fathers, who were led out of Egypt, out of bondage, and also were preserved in the wilderness by him, yea, the God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, yieldeth himself, according to the words of the angel, as a man, into the hands of wicked men, to be lifted up, according to the words of Zenock, and to be crucified, according to the words of Neum, and to be buried in a sepulchre, according to the words of Zenos, which he spake concerning the three days of darkness, which should be a sign given of his death unto those who should inhabit the isles of the sea, more especially given unto those who are of the house of Israel.

For thus spake the prophet: The Lord God surely shall visit all the house of Israel at that day, some with his voice, because of their righteousness, unto their great joy and salvation, and others with the thunders and the lightnings of his power, by tempest, by fire, and by smoke, and vapor of darkness, and by the opening of the earth, and by mountains which shall be carried up.

- 12 Im aolep men kein reaikuj naaj lukkuun itok, rikanaan Zinōs ej ba. Im dekā ko in laḷ naaj pedakilkil; im kōnke ainikien pedakilkil ko in laḷ, elōn kiiñ ro an āne ko ilq̄meto naaj jelōt er kōn Jitōbōn Anij, ñan lamōj: Anij im men otemjeje E ej eñtaan.
- 13 Im ñan ro ilo Jerusalem, rikanaan eo ej ba, aolep armeje ro naaj matōrtōr er, kōnke rej debwāāle Anij in Israel, im ukōtḷok burueer, jab būki kakōḷḷe ko im mennin bwilōñ ko, im kajoor im aiboojoj in Anij in Israel.
- 14 Im kōnke rej ukōtḷok burueer, rikanaan eo ej ba, im kar dike eo riKwōjarjar in Israel, renaaj jebwābwe ilo kanniōk, im jako, im erom alñūrñūr im naan in kinaak, im naaj dike E ilubwiljin aolep laḷ ko.
- 15 Mekarta, ñe raan eo ej itok, rikanaan eo ej ba, bwe rej jamin bar oktakḷok burueer ñae eo riKwōjarjar in Israel, innām Enaaj keememej bujen ko Eaar kōmḡmani ñan ro jemāer.
- 16 Aaet, innām Enaaj keememej āne ko ilq̄meto; aaet, aolep armeje ro rej jān ḡweo imōn Israel, Inaaj aintok er, Irooj ej ba, ekkar ñan naan ko an rikanaan Zinōs, jān kuwōta ko emān an laḷ in.
- 17 Aaet, im aolepān laḷ enaaj lo lq̄mḡor eo an Irooj, rikanaan eo ej ba; aolep laḷ, bwij, im lo im armeje naaj kōjeraamḡman er.
- 18 Im ña, Nipai, iaar jeje men kein ñan armeje ro aō, bwe in maroñ karreel er bwe ren maroñ ememej Irooj aer Ripinmuur.
- 19 Kōn menin, ij kōnono ñan aolep ḡweo imōn Israel, ñe renaaj bōk men kein.
- 20 Bwe lo, iaar lo jermal ko ilo jetōb, ko raar kainepataik eō eḡool bwe aolep ḡkwōj ko ilo ānbwinnū remōjḡ, kōn ro rej pād ilo Jerusalem; bwe ñe eaar jab kōn tūriamokake an Irooj, ñan kwaḷok ñan eō kōn er, eḡool āinwōt kar ñan rikanaan ro etto, inaaj kar jako barāinwōt.
- 21 Im eaar kanooj kwaḷok ñan rikanaan ro etto aolep men ko kōn er; im barāinwōt Eaar kwaḷok ñan elōñ kōn kōm; kōn menin, ej aikuj bwe jen jeḷā kōn er bwe rej jeje ioon pileij brass kein.

And all these things must surely come, saith the prophet Zenos. And the rocks of the earth must rend; and because of the groanings of the earth, many of the kings of the isles of the sea shall be wrought upon by the Spirit of God, to exclaim: The God of nature suffers.

And as for those who are at Jerusalem, saith the prophet, they shall be scourged by all people, because they crucify the God of Israel, and turn their hearts aside, rejecting signs and wonders, and the power and glory of the God of Israel.

And because they turn their hearts aside, saith the prophet, and have despised the Holy One of Israel, they shall wander in the flesh, and perish, and become a hiss and a byword, and be hated among all nations.

Nevertheless, when that day cometh, saith the prophet, that they no more turn aside their hearts against the Holy One of Israel, then will he remember the covenants which he made to their fathers.

Yea, then will he remember the isles of the sea; yea, and all the people who are of the house of Israel, will I gather in, saith the Lord, according to the words of the prophet Zenos, from the four quarters of the earth.

Yea, and all the earth shall see the salvation of the Lord, saith the prophet; every nation, kindred, tongue and people shall be blessed.

And I, Nephi, have written these things unto my people, that perhaps I might persuade them that they would remember the Lord their Redeemer.

Wherefore, I speak unto all the house of Israel, if it so be that they should obtain these things.

For behold, I have workings in the spirit, which doth weary me even that all my joints are weak, for those who are at Jerusalem; for had not the Lord been merciful, to show unto me concerning them, even as he had prophets of old, I should have perished also.

And he surely did show unto the prophets of old all things concerning them; and also he did show unto many concerning us; wherefore, it must needs be that we know concerning them for they are written upon the plates of brass.

22 Kiiō ālikin men kein, nā, Nīpai, iaar katakin
ļōṃaro jeiū men kein; im ālikin men kein, iaar
kōnono jān jeje ko elōn men ko nān er, ko kar ṃwījit
ioon pileij *brass* ko, bwe ren maroñ jeļā kōn kōṃṃan
ko an Irooj ilo laļ ko jet, ilubwiljin armej ro etto.

23 Im iaar kōnono jān jeje ko elōn men ko nān er ko
kar jeje ilo bok ko an Moses; ak bwe in maroñļok
karreel er nān tōmak ilo Irooj aer Ripinmuur iaar
kōnono nān er men eo kar jeje jān rikanaan Aiseia;
bwe iaar karōki tok aolep jeje ko rekwōjarjar nān
kōm, bwe en nān am maroñ jeraaṃṃan im jeļā.

24 Kōn menin iaar kōnono nān er, im ba: Koṃin roñ
naan ko an rikanaan ro, koṃ ro rej juon ṃōttan
ṃweo iṃōn Israel, juon ra eo kar bwilokeļok; koṃin
roñjake naan ko an rikanaan ro, ko kar jeje nān
aolepān ṃweo iṃōn Israel, im keidi nān koṃ make,
bwe en wōr ami kōjatdikdik ejja āinwōt ro jeiūṃi im
jātimi ro jān er kar rujeļok koṃ; bwe ilo wāween in
rikanaan eo eaar jeje.

Now it came to pass that I, Nephi, did teach my
brethren these things; and it came to pass that I did
read many things to them, which were engraven upon
the plates of brass, that they might know concerning
the doings of the Lord in other lands, among people of
old.

And I did read many things unto them which were
written in the books of Moses; but that I might more
fully persuade them to believe in the Lord their
Redeemer I did read unto them that which was writ-
ten by the prophet Isaiah; for I did liken all scriptures
unto us, that it might be for our profit and learning.

Wherefore I spake unto them, saying: Hear ye the
words of the prophet, ye who are a remnant of the
house of Israel, a branch who have been broken off;
hear ye the words of the prophet, which were written
unto all the house of Israel, and liken them unto your-
selves, that ye may have hope as well as your brethren
from whom ye have been broken off; for after this
manner has the prophet written.

1 Nipai 20

- 1 Eḡroñ im roñ men in, O ṃweo ṃṃōn Jekab, ro āñinñin er kōn āt eo etan Israel, im ro rej waļḡktok jān dān ko i Juda, ak jān dān ko in peptaij, ro rej kanejnej kōn etan Irooj, im kōnono kōn Anij in Israel, mekarta rejjab kanejnej ilo ṃool ak ilo wānōk.
- 2 Mekarta, ṃa etaer make jikin kwelḡk ekwōjarjar, im jab atartar ioon Anij in Israel, eo E ej Irooj in Inelep eo; aet, Irooj in Inelep eo ej etan.
- 3 Lo, Iaar kwaļḡki men ko etto jān jinoin; im raar diwōjļḡk jān lḡñiū, im Iaar kwaļḡki. Iaar kwaļḡki ilo jidimkij.
- 4 Im Iaar kōṃṃane kōnke Iaar jeļā koṃ bōt, im kōnwaam ej juon eke māāl, im daṃam *brass*.
- 5 Im eṃool jān jinoin Iaar kwaļḡk nān koṃ; ṃokta jān aer waļḡk Iaar kwaļḡki nān koṃ; im Iaar kwaļḡki bwe ekkōl ñe koṃ naaj ba—Aō ekjab eaar kōṃṃani, im aō mennin āe, im aō mennin oñļḡk eaar jiroñ er.
- 6 Koṃ ar lo im roñ aolep men in; im koṃ ban kwaļḡki ke? Im bwe Iaar kwaļḡk nān koṃ men ko rekāāl jān iien in, eṃool men ko rettino, im koṃ ar jab jeļā kaki.
- 7 Rej ejaak kiiō, im jab jān jinoin, eṃool ṃokta jān raan eo ñe koṃ jamin roñ kaki raar kwaļḡk nān koṃ, bwe koṃin jamin ba—Lo kōm ar jaje kaki.
- 8 Aaet, im koṃ ar jab roñ; aaet, koṃ ar jab jeļā; aaet, jān iien eo lḡjilñōmi raar jab peļļḡk, bwe Ijeļā koṃ naaj kar kōṃṃan ilo kanooj jeļā ṃoṃ, im kar ṃa etaṃ juon rikḡkkure kien jān jikin niñniñ.
- 9 Mekarta, kōn aorōkin Eta Inaaj kōjellḡk Aō illu, im kōn Aō wūjtak Inaaj karuṃwij illu jān koṃ, bwe In jab bukweļḡk koṃ.
- 10 Bwe, lo, Iaar liklik koṃ, Iaar kāālet koṃ ilo upaaj in jorrāān eo.
- 11 Kōn ña, aaet, kōn ña Inaaj kōṃṃane men in bwe Ij jamin kōtļḡk Eta ñan kōnanaiki, im Ij jamin leļḡk aō aiḡoojoj ñan bar juon.

1 Nephi 20

Hearken and hear this, O house of Jacob, who are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, or out of the waters of baptism, who swear by the name of the Lord, and make mention of the God of Israel, yet they swear not in truth nor in righteousness.

Nevertheless, they call themselves of the holy city, but they do not stay themselves upon the God of Israel, who is the Lord of Hosts; yea, the Lord of Hosts is his name.

Behold, I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I showed them. I did show them suddenly.

And I did it because I knew that thou art obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;

And I have even from the beginning declared to thee; before it came to pass I showed them thee; and I showed them for fear lest thou shouldst say—Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image hath commanded them.

Thou hast seen and heard all this; and will ye not declare them? And that I have showed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

They are created now, and not from the beginning, even before the day when thou heardest them not they were declared unto thee, lest thou shouldst say—Behold I knew them.

Yea, and thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time thine ear was not opened; for I knew that thou wouldst deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb.

Nevertheless, for my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain from thee, that I cut thee not off.

For, behold, I have refined thee, I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

For mine own sake, yea, for mine own sake will I do this, for I will not suffer my name to be polluted, and I will not give my glory unto another.

12 Roñjake Eō, O Jekab, im Israel aō kāālet, bwe nā ej E; nā ej jino eo, im nā ej barāinwōt jemlōk eo.

13 Peiū eaar barāinwōt likūt pedped eo an laļ, im peiū anbwijmaroñ eaar erlōklōk ilo lañ ko. Ij kūr nān er im rej jutak ippān doon.

14 Koṃ aolep, koṃin kuktok, im roñjake; wōn ilubwiljimi eaar kwaļōk men kein nān er? Irooj eaar iakwe e; aaet, im Enaaj kakūrṃool An in naan eo Eaar kwaļōk kōn er; im Enaaj kōṃṃane nān kōṃaan eo An ioon Babilon, im pein naaj likūt ioon riKaldia.

15 Barāinwōt, Irooj ej ba; nā Irooj eo, aaet, Iaar kōnono; aaet, Iaar kūr e nān kwaļōk, Iaar bōktok e, im enaaj kōṃṃan bwe an iaļ en jeraaṃṃan.

16 Koṃin itok epaake Eō; Iaar jab kōnono ilo ittino; jān jinoin, jān iien eo kar kwaļōke Iaar kōnono; im Irooj Anij, im an Jetōb, eaar jilkintok eō.

17 Im āindein Irooj ej ba, aṃ Ripinmuur, Rikwōjarjar in Israel; Iaar jilkinlōk e, Irooj aṃ Anij eo ej katakin eok eṃṃan, eo ej tōllōk eok ilo iaļ eo kwōj aikuļ ilōk, eaar kōṃṃane.

18 O bwe kwōn kar eṃroñ kien ko Aō—innām aṃ aenōṃṃan naaj kar āinwōt reba, im aṃ wānōk āinwōt ṃo ilo lōmeto.

19 Ineem barāinwōt en kar āinwōt bok; im nejūṃ jān lōjjiōṃ āinwōt lādik ko; im Etan eban kar bukweļōk ak jorrān jān Iṃaō.

20 Kwōn diwōjļōk jān Babilon, ko jān ro riKaldia, kōn juon ainikien al kwōn kwaļōk, ba men in, kōnnaan nān jemlōkin laļ; kwōn ba: Irooj eaar pinmuur kōn karejeran Jekab.

21 Im rejjab maro; Eaar tōl er ilubwiljin āne ko reṃōrā; Eaar kōṃṃan bwe dān ko ren lutōklōk jān dekā eo nān er; Eaar kōjepellōk dekā eo im eaar lutōklelep dān ko.

22 Im meñe Eaar kōṃṃan aolep men in, im ļapļōk barāinwōt, ejjeļōk aenōṃṃan, Irooj ej ba, nān ro renana.

Hearken unto me, O Jacob, and Israel my called, for I am he; I am the first, and I am also the last.

Mine hand hath also laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens. I call unto them and they stand up together.

All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; who among them hath declared these things unto them? The Lord hath loved him; yea, and he will fulfil his word which he hath declared by them; and he will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall come upon the Chaldeans.

Also, saith the Lord; I the Lord, yea, I have spoken; yea, I have called him to declare, I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

Come ye near unto me; I have not spoken in secret; from the beginning, from the time that it was declared have I spoken; and the Lord God, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

And thus saith the Lord, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I have sent him, the Lord thy God who teacheth thee to profit, who leadeth thee by the way thou shouldst go, hath done it.

O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments—then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea.

Thy seed also had been as the sand; the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter to the end of the earth; say ye: The Lord hath redeemed his servant Jacob.

And they thirsted not; he led them through the deserts; he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them; he clave the rock also and the waters gushed out.

And notwithstanding he hath done all this, and greater also, there is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

1 Nipai 21

- 1 Im bar juon alen: Roñjake, O kom̄ m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, kom̄ aolep ro rujeļok im kar kokakļok kom̄ kōn nana eo an rilale jar ro an armej ro Aō; aadet, kom̄ aolep ro kar rujeļok, ro rej ejjeplōklōk ijoko rettoļok, ro rej m̄ōttan armej ro Aō, O m̄weo im̄ōn Israel. Roñjake, O āne ko ilq̄meto, roñjake Eō, im eq̄roñ kom̄ armej ro ijo ettoļok; Irooj eaar kūr eō jān lq̄je; jān lq̄jeen jinō Eaar kūr Eta.
- 2 Im Eaar kōm̄man bwe lq̄n̄iiū en āinwōt juon jāje ekkañ; im ilo aelellor in Pein Eaar nooj eō, im kōm̄man bwe in juon m̄ade ekkañ; im ilo An nien m̄ade lippq̄n Eaar nooj eō;
- 3 Im ba n̄an eō: Kwōj rikarejera, O Israel, eo naaj kaiboojoj Eō kake e.
- 4 Innām Iba, Iaar jermal ilo waan, Iaar joļok aō kajoor ilo ejjeļok unin im ilo waan; m̄ool otem m̄ool aō ekajet ej ippān Irooj, im aō jermal ippān aō Anij.
- 5 Im kiiō, Irooj ej ba—eo Eaar ejaake eō bwe kar ejaake eō jān lq̄je bwe in aikuj rikarejeran, n̄an bar kōrqltok Jekab n̄an E—meñe Israel ejjañin kar kuktok, mekarta Inaaj aiboojoj ilo mejān Irooj, im aō Anij naaj aō kajoor.
- 6 Im Ej ba: Ej juon men epidodo bwe kwōn juon karejera n̄an kotak lōñļok ro bwijjin Jekab, im n̄an kōjepl̄aak ro Iaar oñaake er ilo Israel. Inaaj leļok eok bwe kwōn juon meram n̄an ro riAelōñ ko, bwe kwōn maroñ Aō lq̄m̄q̄or n̄an jem̄ļok ko in laļ.
- 7 Āindein Irooj ej ba, Ripinmuur an Israel, riKwōjarjar eo an, n̄an e eo armej rej kūtōtōiki, n̄an e eo laļ ko rej dike, n̄an rikarejeran irooj ro: Kiiñ ro renaaj lo im jerkak, bwidak ro barāinwōt naaj kabuñ-jar, kōnke Irooj Enaaj tiljek.
- 8 Āindein Irooj ej ba: Ilo iien eo ekkar Iaar roñjake eok, O āne ko ilq̄meto, im ilo raan in lq̄m̄q̄or Iaar jipañ eok; im Inaaj oñaake eok, im lewōj n̄an eok rikarejera n̄an armej in bujen eo, n̄an kajutak laļ, n̄an kōm̄man n̄an jolōt e jolōt ko rewaan;
- 9 Bwe kwōn maroñ ba n̄an rikalbuuj ro: Kom̄in ilq̄k; n̄an er ro rej jutak ilo marok: Kwaļok kom̄. Renaaj m̄ōñā ilo iaļ ko, im meļaaļ ko aer renaaj pād ilo aolep jikin ko reutieļ.

1 Nephi 21

And again: Harken, O ye house of Israel, all ye that are broken off and are driven out because of the wickedness of the pastors of my people; yea, all ye that are broken off, that are scattered abroad, who are of my people, O house of Israel. Listen, O isles, unto me, and hearken ye people from far; the Lord hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

And said unto me: Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

Then I said, I have labored in vain, I have spent my strength for naught and in vain; surely my judgment is with the Lord, and my work with my God.

And now, saith the Lord—that formed me from the womb that I should be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him—though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lord, and my God shall be my strength.

And he said: It is a light thing that thou shouldst be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel. I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the ends of the earth.

Thus saith the Lord, the Redeemer of Israel, his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nations abhorreth, to servant of rulers: Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the Lord that is faithful.

Thus saith the Lord: In an acceptable time have I heard thee, O isles of the sea, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee; and I will preserve thee, and give thee my servant for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

That thou mayest say to the prisoners: Go forth; to them that sit in darkness: Show yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

10 Rej jamin kwōle ak maro, barāinwōt det ak aļ rej jamin maroñ kakinejnej er; bwe E eo eaar tūriamokake ioer naaj tōl er, eṃool iturin unin dān ko Enaaj tōl er.

11 Im Inaaj kōmṃan toļ ko Aō otemjej ren juon iaļ, im iaļ ko Aō reļļap Inaaj kau.

12 Im, O ṃweo iṃōn Israel, lo, men kein renaaj itok jān ettoļok; im lo, rein jān iōñ im jān rilik; im rein jān āneen Sinim.

13 Koṃin al, O lañ ko; im kwōn lañlōñ, O laļ; bwe neen ro ilo rear renaaj jutak; im kakōṃkōṃ ami al, O toļ ko; bwe rej jamin bar eñtaan; bwe Irooj eaar kaenōṃṃan armej ro An, im naaj tūriamokake kōn ro riatajinemjen An.

14 A, lo, Zaion eaar ba: Irooj eaar eļļok jān eō, im aō Irooj eaar meļokļok eō—ak Enaaj kwaļok bwe Eaar jab.

15 Bwe juon kōrā emaroñ ke meļokļok nejin ajri ejjab liktūt, bwe en aikuj jab wōr an tūriamo kōn ļaddik eo jān lōjeen? Aaet, remaroñ meļokļok, ak Ij jamin meļokļok eok, O ṃweo iṃōn Israel.

16 Lo, Iaar jeje etaṃ ioon lōpiden pā ko peiū; im wōrwōr ko aṃ rej iṃaō iien otemjeļok.

17 Ro nejūṃ renaaj jidimkij ṃae ro rikokkure; im ro raar kajeepeplok eok naaj ilok jān eok.

18 Kotak im tōrto tōrtak mejaṃ im lale; aolep rein rej kuktok ippān doon, im renaaj itok ṃan ippaṃ. Im āinwōt Aō mour, Irooj ej ba, kwōnaaj kanooj ṃa ballim ippāer aolep, āinwōt juon kainōknōk, im lukwōj er eṃool āinwōt juon jiroñ pālele.

19 Bwe kwōpej im jikin ro relōurō aṃ, im āneen kōkkure ko am, eṃool naaj kiiō dik ṃan ļōmṃak ko an armej ro ie; im ro raar wōrañļok eok naaj ettoļok.

20 Ajri ro naaj nejūṃ, ālikin kwaar jokwōd jān ro ṃokta, naaj bar ba ilo lōjilṃūṃ: Jikin eo e aidik ṃan eō; letok juon jikin bwe in maroñ jokwe.

21 Innām kwōnaaj ba ilo būruōṃ: Wōn eaar keotak rein ṃan eō, bwe ij lo iaar jokwōd jān ro nejū, im ṃa iatajinemjen, juon rikōṃakoko, im juon eo kōṃakūto-kōṃakūtak? Im wōn eaar kōkaajirik rein? Lo, iaar make iaō; rein, raar pād ia?

They shall not hunger nor thirst, neither shall the heat nor the sun smite them; for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

And then, O house of Israel, behold, these shall come from far; and lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; for the feet of those who are in the east shall be established; and break forth into singing, O mountains; for they shall be smitten no more; for the Lord hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

But, behold, Zion hath said: The Lord hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me—but he will show that he hath not.

For can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? Yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee, O house of Israel.

Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.

Thy children shall make haste against thy destroyers; and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

Lift up thine eyes round about and behold; all these gather themselves together, and they shall come to thee. And as I live, saith the Lord, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them on even as a bride.

For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants; and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

The children whom thou shalt have, after thou hast lost the first, shall again in thine ears say: The place is too strait for me; give place to me that I may dwell.

Then shalt thou say in thine heart: Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? And who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where have they been?

- 22 Āindein Irooj Anij ej ba: Lo, Inaaj kotake peiū n̄an ro riAelōn̄ ko, im kaalikkar Aō flag n̄an armej ro; im renaaj bōktok maan ro nejūm̄ ilo peier, im kōrā ro nejūm̄ naaj ineeek er ioon aeraer.
- 23 Im kiiñ ro renaaj ro rikōkaajriri jemāer, im lerooj ro aer renaaj ro rikaninnin jineer; im renaaj badikdik n̄an eok kōn turin mejaer n̄an la, im daṃwijiłok b̄ūñalñal eo j̄an neem; im kwōnaaj jełā bwe N̄aij Irooj; bwe rej jamin jook ro rej kōttar Eō.
- 24 Bwe naaj ke bōk mennin jibwe eo j̄an eo ekajoor, ak kōtłok ro rijipokwe ilo kien?
- 25 A āindein Irooj ej ba, eṃool ro rijipokwe an eo ekajoor naaj bōk er, im mennin jibwe naaj kōtłok; bwe Inaaj juṃae e eo ej juṃae eok, im Inaaj l̄omq̄oren ro nejūm̄.
- 26 Im Inaaj naajdik er ro rej kaṃakokoik eok kōn kanniōkier make; renaaj idaak bōtōktōkier make āinwōt n̄e eaar wain etōñal; im aolep kanniōk naaj jełā bwe n̄a, Irooj, Ij aṃ Rilomq̄or im aṃ Ripinmuur, Eo Ekajoor Bōtata an Jakob.

Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people; and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.

And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers; they shall bow down to thee with their face towards the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord; for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

For shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captives delivered?

But thus saith the Lord, even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered; for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; they shall be drunken with their own blood as with sweet wine; and all flesh shall know that I, the Lord, am thy Savior and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

1 Nipai 22

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, ke nā, Nipai, iaar kōnono men kein ko kar mwijit ioon pileij *brass* ko, lōmparo jeiū raar itok nān eō im ba nān eō: Ta meļeļein men kein ko kwaar kōnono jān i? Lo, meļeļe kaki ej aikuj ke ekkar nān men ko an jetōb, eo enaaj itok ekkar nān jetōb im jab kanniōk?
- 2 Im nā, Nipai, iaar ba nān er: Lo raar kwaļōki nān rikanaan eo jān ainikien jetōb; bwe jān jetōb men otemjej rej waļōk nān rikanaan ro, ko renaaj itok ioon ro nejin armej ekkar nān kanniōk.
- 3 Kōn menin, men ko im iaar kōnono ilo bok rej jīmōr men ko an kanniōk im jetōb jīmōr; bwe āinwōt nē mwēo iṃōn Israel, ejjab to jān kiiō, naaj ejjeplōklōk ioon aolep mejān laļ, im barāinwōt ilubwiljin aolep laļ ko.
- 4 Im lo, elōn ro im rejako jān jeļā eo an ro ilo Jerusalem. Aaet, enānin aolepān bwij ko eṃōj tōļļok er; im rej ejjeplōklōk ijin im ijeṃ ioon āne ko in lōmeto; im ia rej pād ie ejjeļok iaad ejeļā, ijellōkun wōt ke jejeļā bwe eṃōj tōļļok er.
- 5 Im jān iien eo kar tōļļok er, men kein kar kanaan kōn er, im barāinwōt kōn aolep ro renaaj tokālik ejjeplōklōk im naaj pok, kōn eo riKwōjarjar an Israel; bwe ṅae E renaaj kapene burueer; kōn menin, renaaj ejjeplōklōk ilubwiljin aolep laļ ko im aolep armej naaj matōrtōr er.
- 6 Mekarta, ālikin ro riAelōn ko naaj kar kōkaajiririk er, im Irooj kar kotak Pein ioon ro riAelōn ko im waļōk nān er āinwōt juon flag, im ro nejier kar bōkļok er ilo pā ko, im kōrā ro nejier kar ineeķļok er ioon aeraer, lo men kein ko im kar kōnono rej ilo kanniōk; bwe āindein bujen ko an Irooj ippān ro jemād; im in meļeļein kōj ilo raan ko rej itok, im barāinwōt aolep ro jeid im jatid ro rej jān mwēo iṃōn Israel.

1 Nephi 22

And now it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had read these things which were engraven upon the plates of brass, my brethren came unto me and said unto me: What meaneth these things which ye have read? Behold, are they to be understood according to things which are spiritual, which shall come to pass according to the spirit and not the flesh?

And I, Nephi, said unto them: Behold they were manifest unto the prophet by the voice of the Spirit; for by the Spirit are all things made known unto the prophets, which shall come upon the children of men according to the flesh.

Wherefore, the things of which I have read are things pertaining to things both temporal and spiritual; for it appears that the house of Israel, sooner or later, will be scattered upon all the face of the earth, and also among all nations.

And behold, there are many who are already lost from the knowledge of those who are at Jerusalem. Yea, the more part of all the tribes have been led away; and they are scattered to and fro upon the isles of the sea; and whither they are none of us knoweth, save that we know that they have been led away.

And since they have been led away, these things have been prophesied concerning them, and also concerning all those who shall hereafter be scattered and be confounded, because of the Holy One of Israel; for against him will they harden their hearts; wherefore, they shall be scattered among all nations and shall be hated of all men.

Nevertheless, after they shall be nursed by the Gentiles, and the Lord has lifted up his hand upon the Gentiles and set them up for a standard, and their children have been carried in their arms, and their daughters have been carried upon their shoulders, behold these things of which are spoken are temporal; for thus are the covenants of the Lord with our fathers; and it meaneth us in the days to come, and also all our brethren who are of the house of Israel.

7 Im e meļeļein bwe iien eo ej itok bwe ālikin aolep mweo iṃōn Israel kar ejjeplōklōk im pok, bwe Irooj Anij naaj kajutak juon laļ ekajoor ilubwiljin ro riAelōn ko, aet, eṃool ioon mejān āne in; im jān er ineed naaj jeplōklōk.

8 Im ālikin an ineed ej jeplōklōk Irooj Anij enaaj jino nān kōmṃane juon jербal emennin bwilōn ilubwiljin ro riAelōn ko, ro renaaj kanooj aorōk nān ro ineed; kōn menin, in kar jejoņjoņ ippān aer naaj kōkaajriri jān ro riAelōn ko im aer bōkļok er ilo peier im ioon aeraer.

9 Im enaaj barāinwōt kanooj aorōk nān ro riAelōn ko; im jab nān wōt ro riAelōn ko ak nān aolep mweo iṃōn Israel, nān kwaļok kōn bujen ko an Jemādwōj Ilañ nān Ebream, im ba: Ilo ineem naaj kaṃōṃōṃōik nukwin otemjei ilaļ.

10 Im ikōṃaan, ro jeiū, bwe koṃin aikuj jeļā bwe aolep nukwin ko an laļ rej jamin ṃōṃōṃō ijellokun wōt nē Enaaj kakeelwaan Pein iṃaan mejān aolep laļ.

11 Kōn menin, Irooj Anij enaaj jino nān kakeelwaan Pein iṃaan mejān aolep laļ ko, im bōk ṃaantak bujen ko An im gospel eo An nān ro rej jān mweo iṃōn Israel.

12 Kōn menin, Enaaj bar kōrṃoltok er jān kōṃakoko, im renaaj kuktok ippān doon nān āneen jolōt ko aer; im renaaj waļok tok jān ittino im jān marok; im renaaj jeļā bwe Irooj ej aer Rilṃmṃor im aer Ripinmuur, eo Ekajoor Bōtata in Israel.

13 Im bōtōktōkin kabuñ eo eļap im kajjōjō, eo ej kōrā kijoņ in aolepān laļ, naaj jutak kōn bōraer; bwe renaaj tariṃae ippāer make, im jāje ko an peier make naaj wōtlōk ioon bōraer make, im renaaj idaak kōn bōtōktōkier make.

And it meaneth that the time cometh that after all the house of Israel have been scattered and confounded, that the Lord God will raise up a mighty nation among the Gentiles, yea, even upon the face of this land; and by them shall our seed be scattered.

And after our seed is scattered the Lord God will proceed to do a marvelous work among the Gentiles, which shall be of great worth unto our seed; wherefore, it is likened unto their being nourished by the Gentiles and being carried in their arms and upon their shoulders.

And it shall also be of worth unto the Gentiles; and not only unto the Gentiles but unto all the house of Israel, unto the making known of the covenants of the Father of heaven unto Abraham, saying: In thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

And I would, my brethren, that ye should know that all the kindreds of the earth cannot be blessed unless he shall make bare his arm in the eyes of the nations.

Wherefore, the Lord God will proceed to make bare his arm in the eyes of all the nations, in bringing about his covenants and his gospel unto those who are of the house of Israel.

Wherefore, he will bring them again out of captivity, and they shall be gathered together to the lands of their inheritance; and they shall be brought out of obscurity and out of darkness; and they shall know that the Lord is their Savior and their Redeemer, the Mighty One of Israel.

And the blood of that great and abominable church, which is the whore of all the earth, shall turn upon their own heads; for they shall war among themselves, and the sword of their own hands shall fall upon their own heads, and they shall be drunken with their own blood.

- 14 Im aolep laḷ ko renaaj tariḥae eok, O ḡweo imōn Israel, naaj oktak ḡae doon, im renaaj wōtlōk ilo roḥ eo raar kūbwiji ḡan jibwe armej ro an Irooj. Im aolep rej tariḥae ḡae Zaion naaj kōkkure, im kōrā eo ekijoḥ, eo eaar kattooni iaḷ ko rejimwe an Irooj, aaget, kabuḥ eo eḷap im kajjōō, naaj wōtlōk ḡan būnalḡal im naaj ḷap wōtlōk eo an.
- 15 Bwe lo, rikanaan eo ej ba, iien eo eḡōkaj an itok ḡe Setan enaaj bar ejeḷōk an kajoor ioon būruōn ro nejin armej; bwe raan eo eḡōkaj an itok ḡe ro rej juwa im ro rej kōḡḡan nana naaj āinwōt ujoōj eḡōrā; im raan eo eḡōkajtok renaaj aikuj bwil.
- 16 Bwe iien eo eḡōkajtok bwe likiio in illu an Anij naaj lutōklelep ioon aolep ro nejin armej; bwe Enaaj jab kōtḷōk bwe ro renana rej kōkkure ro rewānōk.
- 17 Kōn menin, Enaaj oḡaake ro riwānōk kōn An kajoor, meḡe likiio in An illu eaikuj itok, im naaj oḡaake ro riwānōk, eḡool ḡae iien eo naaj kōkkure rikōjdat ro aer kōn kijeek. Kōn menin, ro riwānōk reaikuj jab mijak; bwe āindein rikanaan eo ej ba, naaj ḷḡḡḡren er, eḡool mekarta ḡe kōn kijeek.
- 18 Lo, ro jeiū, ij ba ḡan koḡ, bwe men kein eḡōkaj aer itok; aaget, eḡool bōtōktōk, im kijeek, im ḡōtḡdik in baat naaj itok; im enaaj buḡlelep ioon mejān laḷ in; im ej itok ḡan armej ekkar ḡan kanniōk in eḷaḡḡe renaaj kapene burueer ḡae eo Ekwōjarjar An Israel.
- 19 Bwe lo, ro riwānōk rej jamin jako; bwe iien eo ej lukkuun itok bwe aolep ro rej ire ḡae Zaion naaj bukweḷōk er.
- 20 Im Irooj enaaj lukkuun kōpooj juon iaḷ ḡan armej ro An, ḡan kūrḡool in naan ko an Moses, ko eaar kōnono, im ba: Juon rikanaan Irooj aḡ Anij naaj kotak ḡan eok, āinwōt ḡa; e koḡ naaj roḡjake e ilo jabdewōt men enaaj ba ḡan koḡ. Im aolep ro rejamin roḡjake rikanaan in naaj bukweḷōk jān ilubwiljin armej ro.

And every nation which shall war against thee, O house of Israel, shall be turned one against another, and they shall fall into the pit which they digged to ensnare the people of the Lord. And all that fight against Zion shall be destroyed, and that great whore, who hath perverted the right ways of the Lord, yea, that great and abominable church, shall tumble to the dust and great shall be the fall of it.

For behold, saith the prophet, the time cometh speedily that Satan shall have no more power over the hearts of the children of men; for the day soon cometh that all the proud and they who do wickedly shall be as stubble; and the day cometh that they must be burned.

For the time soon cometh that the fulness of the wrath of God shall be poured out upon all the children of men; for he will not suffer that the wicked shall destroy the righteous.

Wherefore, he will preserve the righteous by his power, even if it so be that the fulness of his wrath must come, and the righteous be preserved, even unto the destruction of their enemies by fire. Wherefore, the righteous need not fear; for thus saith the prophet, they shall be saved, even if it so be as by fire.

Behold, my brethren, I say unto you, that these things must shortly come; yea, even blood, and fire, and vapor of smoke must come; and it must needs be upon the face of this earth; and it cometh unto men according to the flesh if it so be that they will harden their hearts against the Holy One of Israel.

For behold, the righteous shall not perish; for the time surely must come that all they who fight against Zion shall be cut off.

And the Lord will surely prepare a way for his people, unto the fulfilling of the words of Moses, which he spake, saying: A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. And it shall come to pass that all those who will not hear that prophet shall be cut off from among the people.

- 21 Im kiiō nā, Nipai, ij kwaḷḷok nān koḿ, bwe rikanaan in Moses eaar kōnono kake eaar eo Ekwōjarjar in Israel; kōn menin, Enaaj kajejjet kaje ilo jimwe.
- 22 Im ro riwānōk rejjab aikuj mijak, bwe rej ro naaj jab kapok er. A e in aelōn eo an devil, eo naaj kar kalōk e ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, aelōn eo ej jutak ilubwiljin ro rej ilo kanniōk—
- 23 Bwe ejidimkij an iien eo itok bwe aolep kabuñ ko kar kajutak nān jibadek ḿweie, im aolep ro raar kalōk nān bōk kajoor ioon kanniōk, im aolep ro raar kalōk nān aer emmejaja iḿaan mejān laḷ in, im aolep ro raar kappukot jurjurmelea ko an kanniōk im men ko an laḷ, im nān kōḿḿan nana otemjeḷḷok; aaet, eḷap tata, aolep ro rej pād ilo aelōn eo an devil rej ro reaikuj mijak, im lōḷnōn, im wūdiddid; er ro reaikuj ettā laḷḷok nān būnālñal; er ro reaikuj in bwil ilo kijeek āinwōt ujooj eḿōrā; im men in ekkar nān naan ko an rikanaan eo.
- 24 Im iien eo ejidimkij an itok bwe ro riwānōk aikuj naaj tōl er āinwōt kunen kau in wōrwōr ko, im eo Ekwōjarjar an Israel naaj irooj ioon tōlñan, im maroñ, im kajoor, im aiboojoj eḷap.
- 25 Im Ej kakuktok ro nejin jān kuwōta ko emān in laḷ; im Ej bwine An sip, im rejeḷā E; im enaaj wōr juon bwij im juon seperd; im Enaaj naajdik An sip, im ilo E renaaj lo mejaḷ.
- 26 Im kōn wānōk an armej ro An, Setan ejeḷḷok an maroñ; kōn menin, e jamin rōḷḷok iuḿwin elōn iiō ko; bwe e ejeḷḷok an maroñ ioon būruōn armej ro, bwe renaaj jokwe ilo wānōk, im eo Ekwōjarjar an Israel enaaj irooj ioon.
- 27 Im kiiō lo, nā, Nipai, ij ba nān koḿ bwe aolep men kein renaaj itok ekkar nān kanniōk.
- 28 Ak, lo, aolep laḷ ko, bwij ko, lo ko, im armej naaj pād ilo ineeḿḿan ilo eo riKwōjarjar in Israel ñe renaaj ukeḷḷok.
- 29 Im kiiō nā, Nipai, ij kōḿḿan juon jeḿḷḷok; bwe kōnke ijjab maroñ kōnono eḷapḷḷok kiiō kōn men kein.

And now I, Nephi, declare unto you, that this prophet of whom Moses spake was the Holy One of Israel; wherefore, he shall execute judgment in righteousness.

And the righteous need not fear, for they are those who shall not be confounded. But it is the kingdom of the devil, which shall be built up among the children of men, which kingdom is established among them which are in the flesh—

For the time speedily shall come that all churches which are built up to get gain, and all those who are built up to get power over the flesh, and those who are built up to become popular in the eyes of the world, and those who seek the lusts of the flesh and the things of the world, and to do all manner of iniquity; yea, in fine, all those who belong to the kingdom of the devil are they who need fear, and tremble, and quake; they are those who must be brought low in the dust; they are those who must be consumed as stubble; and this is according to the words of the prophet.

And the time cometh speedily that the righteous must be led up as calves of the stall, and the Holy One of Israel must reign in dominion, and might, and power, and great glory.

And he gathereth his children from the four quarters of the earth; and he numbereth his sheep, and they know him; and there shall be one fold and one shepherd; and he shall feed his sheep, and in him they shall find pasture.

And because of the righteousness of his people, Satan has no power; wherefore, he cannot be loosed for the space of many years; for he hath no power over the hearts of the people, for they dwell in righteousness, and the Holy One of Israel reigneth.

And now behold, I, Nephi, say unto you that all these things must come according to the flesh.

But, behold, all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people shall dwell safely in the Holy One of Israel if it so be that they will repent.

And now I, Nephi, make an end; for I durst not speak further as yet concerning these things.

30 Kōn menin, ro jeiū, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin ḷōmṇak
bwe men kein kar jeje ioon pileij *brass* reṃool; im
bwe rej kaṃool bwe juon armej eaikuj pokake kien
ko an Anij.

31 Kōn menin, koṃij jab aikuj ḷōmṇak bwe nā im
jema rej ro wōt raar kaṃool, im barāinwōt katakin
er. Kōn menin, nē koṃ naaj pokake kien ko, im
niknik nān jeṃḷokin, koṃ naaj mour ilo raan eo
āliktata. Im men in āindein. Amen.

Wherefore, my brethren, I would that ye should
consider that the things which have been written
upon the plates of brass are true; and they testify that
a man must be obedient to the commandments of
God.

Wherefore, ye need not suppose that I and my fa-
ther are the only ones that have testified, and also
taught them. Wherefore, if ye shall be obedient to the
commandments, and endure to the end, ye shall be
saved at the last day. And thus it is. Amen.

Bok eo Kein Karuo an Nipai

Juon bwebwenato kōn mej eo an Liai. Lōm̄aro jein Nipai rej juṃae e. Irooj ej kakkōl Nipai bwe en ilōk ilo āne jeṃaden. Ito-itak ko an ilo āne jeṃaden, im men ko āierlōk wōt.

2 Nipai 1

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, ke n̄a, Nipai, iaar kōjjeṃlōk aō katakin lōm̄aro jeiū, jemām, Liai, eaar barāinwōt kōnono elōn men ko n̄an er, im kōllaajrak n̄an er, ewi joṃan an l̄ap men ko Irooj eaar kōṃṃan n̄an er ilo bōktok er j̄an āneen Jerusalem.
- 2 Im eaar kōnono n̄an er kōn juṃae ko aer ioon d̄an ko, im t̄uriaṃokake ko an Anij ilo d̄apij mour ko aer, bwe ren jamin kar oraṃlōk er ilo lōmeto.
- 3 Im eaar barāinwōt kōnono n̄an er kōn āneen kallimur eo, eo eṃōj aer kar bōk e—ewi joṃan t̄uriaṃo eo an Irooj ilo an kakkōl kōm bwe kōmij aikuj kar ko j̄an āneen Jerusalem.
- 4 Bwe, lo, eaar ba, iaar lo juon visōn, ilo e ijeṃā bwe Jerusalem kar kōkure, im n̄e jen kar pād wōt ilo Jerusalem jen kar barāinwōt jako.
- 5 A, eaar ba, mekarta eṃtaan ko ad, jaar bōk juon āneen kallimur, juon āneo ejenolōk j̄an āne otemjeṃlōk, juon āneo Irooj Anij eaar kōṃṃan bujen n̄an eō bwe enaaj juon āneen jolōt ro ineō. Aaet, Irooj eaar kanejneṃ kake āniin n̄an eō, im n̄an ro nejū n̄an indeo im barāinwōt aolep ro naaj tōlōk er j̄an aelōn ko j̄an jet kōn pein Irooj.
- 6 Kōn menin, n̄a, Liai, ij kanaan ekkar n̄an jermal ko an jetōb eo ilo n̄a, bwe ejeṃlōk enaaj itok n̄an āne in n̄e jab bōktok er kōn pein Irooj.

The Second Book of Nephi

An account of the death of Lehi. Nephi's brethren rebel against him. The Lord warns Nephi to depart into the wilderness. His journeyings in the wilderness, and so forth.

2 Nephi 1

And now it came to pass that after I, Nephi, had made an end of teaching my brethren, our father, Lehi, also spake many things unto them, and rehearsed unto them, how great things the Lord had done for them in bringing them out of the land of Jerusalem.

And he spake unto them concerning their rebellions upon the waters, and the mercies of God in sparing their lives, that they were not swallowed up in the sea.

And he also spake unto them concerning the land of promise, which they had obtained—how merciful the Lord had been in warning us that we should flee out of the land of Jerusalem.

For, behold, said he, I have seen a vision, in which I know that Jerusalem is destroyed; and had we remained in Jerusalem we should also have perished.

But, said he, notwithstanding our afflictions, we have obtained a land of promise, a land which is choice above all other lands; a land which the Lord God hath covenanted with me should be a land for the inheritance of my seed. Yea, the Lord hath covenanted this land unto me, and to my children forever, and also all those who should be led out of other countries by the hand of the Lord.

Wherefore, I, Lehi, prophesy according to the workings of the Spirit which is in me, that there shall none come into this land save they shall be brought by the hand of the Lord.

7 Kōn menin, āniin emōj kōjenolok nān e eo E naaj bōktok. Im nē āindein im renaaj jermal nān E ekkar nān kien ko Eaar liḷok nān er enaaj juon āneen anemkwōj nān er; kōn menin, renaaj jamin bōk lallok er nān kōmakoko; nē āindein, enaaj kōn nana; bwe nē nana enaaj pād āneo naaj lia kōn kilaer, a nān ro rejimwe naaj jeraamman e nān indeeo.

8 Im lo, e ejimwe bwe āniin eaikuj dāpij jān jeḷā an laḷ ko jet; bwe lo, elōn laḷ ko renaaj kobrak āneo, bwe en ejjeḷok jikin nān jolōt e.

9 Kōn menin, nā, Liai, iaar bōk juon kallimur, bwe joḅan wōt an ro Irooj Anij enaaj kadiwōjtok er jān Jerusalem naaj kōjparok kien ko An, renaaj wōrlok ioon mejān āneo; im renaaj ḅojak jān aolep laḷ ko jet, bwe ren maroñ bōk āneo nān er make. Im nē enaaj āindein bwe renaaj kōjparok kien ko An renaaj jeraamman ioon mejān āneo, im enaaj ejjeḷok juon enaaj kōkkure er, ak bōk āneo aer jolōt; im renaaj jokwe ie ilo ineemman indeeo.

10 Ak lo, nē iien eo ej itok im renaaj idakunkunlok ilo jab tōmak, ālikin aer kar bōk kōjeraamman ko reḷḷap jān pein Irooj—ippāer ewōr jeḷā kōn ejaak eo an laḷ, im aolep armej, jeḷā kōn jermal ko reḷḷap im kabwilōñlōñ an Irooj jān ejaak eo an laḷ; kajoor kar leḷok nān er nān kōmman men otemjej jān tōmak; ippāer aolep kien ko jān jinoin, im ālikin bōktok er kōn emman eo ejjeḷok jemḷokin An nān āneen kallimur in eaorōk—lo, ij ba, nē raan eo ej itok im renaaj joḷok Eo Ekwōjarjar In Israel, Messaia eo emool, aer Ripinmuur im aer Anij, lo, ekajet ko An eo ejimwe naaj pād ioer.

11 Aaet, Enaaj bōktok nān er laḷ ko jet, im Enaaj leḷok nān er kajoor, im Enaaj bōk jān er jikin ko rej aer jolōt, im Enaaj kōmman bwe ren ejjeplōklōk im mej.

Wherefore, this land is consecrated unto him whom he shall bring. And if it so be that they shall serve him according to the commandments which he hath given, it shall be a land of liberty unto them; wherefore, they shall never be brought down into captivity; if so, it shall be because of iniquity; for if iniquity shall abound cursed shall be the land for their sakes, but unto the righteous it shall be blessed forever.

And behold, it is wisdom that this land should be kept as yet from the knowledge of other nations; for behold, many nations would overrun the land, that there would be no place for an inheritance.

Wherefore, I, Lehi, have obtained a promise, that inasmuch as those whom the Lord God shall bring out of the land of Jerusalem shall keep his commandments, they shall prosper upon the face of this land; and they shall be kept from all other nations, that they may possess this land unto themselves. And if it so be that they shall keep his commandments they shall be blessed upon the face of this land, and there shall be none to molest them, nor to take away the land of their inheritance; and they shall dwell safely forever.

But behold, when the time cometh that they shall dwindle in unbelief, after they have received so great blessings from the hand of the Lord—having a knowledge of the creation of the earth, and all men, knowing the great and marvelous works of the Lord from the creation of the world; having power given them to do all things by faith; having all the commandments from the beginning, and having been brought by his infinite goodness into this precious land of promise—behold, I say, if the day shall come that they will reject the Holy One of Israel, the true Messiah, their Redeemer and their God, behold, the judgments of him that is just shall rest upon them.

Yea, he will bring other nations unto them, and he will give unto them power, and he will take away from them the lands of their possessions, and he will cause them to be scattered and smitten.

- 12 Aaet, ñe juon epepen ej eļļāļok ñan eo juon enaaļ wōr kōtqōrļok bōtōktōk, im loļok ko reļļap ilubwiljier; kōn menin, ñaan ro nejū, ikōņaan bwe koņin keememej; aaet, ikōņaan bwe koņin roņjake naan ko aō.
- 13 O bwe koņin kar ruj; ruj jān juon kiki eņwilaļ, aaet, eņpool jān kiki an hell, im mejalļok jān koņi tomede nana ko koņij lokjak kaki, ko rej tomede ko rej lukwōj ro nejin armej, bwe ren kinōōrļok ñan roņ in būromōj im jorraān eo ejjeļok jeņļokin.
- 14 Kwōn ruj! im jerkak jān būñalñal, im roņ naan ko an juon jemān eo ewūdiddid, eo neen im pein ej jab to koņ naaj kōbabaik ilo lōb eo eņōlo im lur, jān ijo ejjeļok riito-itak emaroņ rōļ; jet wōt raan im inaaļ ilok ilo iaļ in an aolepān laļ.
- 15 Ak lo, Irooj eaar pinmuuri aō jān hell; iaar lo aiboojoj eo An, im ij pool indeeo ilo pein iakwe eo An.
- 16 Im ikōņaan bwe koņin keememej ñan kōjparok aolep kien ko im ekajet ko an Irooj; lo, men in eaar ļōkatip eo an aō jān jinoin.
- 17 Buruō eaar eddo kōn būromōj jān iien ñan iien, bwe iaar mijak, bwe kōn pen in būruōmi Irooj ami Anij eaar aikuļ kar itok ilo dipiio in An illu ioomi, bwe koņin ñwījkōk im jako indeeo;
- 18 Ak, bwe juon kaje en kar itok ioomi iuņwin elōñ epepen ko; im naaj kar lotok koņ kōn jāje, im kōn ñūta, im matōrtōre koņ, im kar tōl koņ ekkar ñan ankilaan im kōmakoko an devil.
- 19 O ro nejū eņņaan, bwe men kein ren jab itok ioomi, ak bwe koņin maroņ juon armej in kāālet im jītōnbōro an Irooj. Ak lo, ankilaan en kōmņan; bwe iaļ ko An rewānōk indeeo.
- 20 Im Eaar ba bwe: Joņan wōt ami naaj kōjparok kien ko Aō koņ naaj jeraaņņan ilo āneo; ak joņan wōt ami jab kōjparok kien ko Aō naaj ñwījtļok koņ jān iņaan meja.

Yea, as one generation passeth to another there shall be bloodsheds, and great visitations among them; wherefore, my sons, I would that ye would remember; yea, I would that ye would hearken unto my words.

O that ye would awake; awake from a deep sleep, yea, even from the sleep of hell, and shake off the awful chains by which ye are bound, which are the chains which bind the children of men, that they are carried away captive down to the eternal gulf of misery and woe.

Awake! and arise from the dust, and hear the words of a trembling parent, whose limbs ye must soon lay down in the cold and silent grave, from whence no traveler can return; a few more days and I go the way of all the earth.

But behold, the Lord hath redeemed my soul from hell; I have beheld his glory, and I am encircled about eternally in the arms of his love.

And I desire that ye should remember to observe the statutes and the judgments of the Lord; behold, this hath been the anxiety of my soul from the beginning.

My heart hath been weighed down with sorrow from time to time, for I have feared, lest for the hardness of your hearts the Lord your God should come out in the fulness of his wrath upon you, that ye be cut off and destroyed forever;

Or, that a cursing should come upon you for the space of many generations; and ye are visited by sword, and by famine, and are hated, and are led according to the will and captivity of the devil.

O my sons, that these things might not come upon you, but that ye might be a choice and a favored people of the Lord. But behold, his will be done; for his ways are righteousness forever.

And he hath said that: Inasmuch as ye shall keep my commandments ye shall prosper in the land; but inasmuch as ye will not keep my commandments ye shall be cut off from my presence.

- 21 Im kiiō bwe aō en maroñ wōr an ṁōṁōṁō ilo koṁ, im bwe buruō en maroñ ilok jān laḷ in kōn lañlōñ kōn koṁ, bwe in maroñ jab wanlaḷḷok kōn inepata im būromōj ṁan lōb, koṁin jerkak jān būñalñal, ro nejū eṁṁaan, im koṁin eṁṁan, im jek ilo juon wōt ḷōmṁak im bōro, juon wōt ilo aolep men otemjeḷok, bwe koṁin jab naaj wanlaḷḷok ṁan kōṁakoko.
- 22 Bwe koṁin jab naaj lia kōn juon kalia eo ekōmetak; im barāinwōt, bwe koṁin jab bōktok ioomi inepata an Anij eo ejiṁwe, ṁan kōkkure, aet kōkkure eo jiṁor an jetōb im ānbwin.
- 23 Koṁin ruj, ro nejū eṁṁaan, koṁin kōṁak wānōk nuknuk in tariṁae eo. Pikūrḷok tomede ko koṁij lokjak kaki, im wōnṁaantak jān ittinad, im jerkak jān būñalñal.
- 24 Jab bar kōpata ṁae ṁaan eo jātimi, eo ḷōmṁak ko an raar wūlio, im eo eaar kōjparok kien ko jān iien eo jaar likūt Jerusalem; im eo eaar juon kein jeral ilo pein Anij, ilo bōktok kōj ilo āneen kallimur; bwe ñe eaar jab e, jenaaj kar mej kōn kwōle ilo āne jemađen; mekarta, koṁ ar pukot ṁan bōk mour eo an; aet, im eaar ḷap an eñtaan kōn koṁ.
- 25 Im ikanooj mijak im wūdidid kōn koṁ, ñe enaaj bar eñtaan; bwe lo, koṁ ar ṁotaik e ke eaar pukot kajoor im maroñ ioomi; ak ijeḷā bwe eaar jab pukot kajoor im maroñ ioomi, ak eaar pukot aiboojoj an Anij, im jeraaṁṁan indeo eo ami.
- 26 Im koṁ ar ellotaan kōnke eaar alikkar ṁan koṁ. Koṁij ba bwe eaar kōttuaak; koṁij ba bwe eaar illu ippemi; ak lo, an kōttuaak eaar kōttuaak eo an kajoor in naan in Anij, eo eaar ilo e; im men eo koṁ ar ba illu eaar ṁool eo, ekkar ṁan men eo ej ilo Anij, eo eaar jab maroñ dāpiji, kwaḷḷoke ilo kajoor kōn nana ko ami.
- 27 Im emennin aikuj bwe kajoor in Anij eaij kar pād ilo e, eṁool ṁan an maroñ kar jiroñ koṁ bwe koṁin pokake. Ak lo, eaar jab e, ak eaar Jitōbōn Irooj eo eaar ilo e, eo eaar kōpeḷḷok ḷōñiin ṁan kōnono bwe en kar jab maroñ kiili.

And now that my soul might have joy in you, and that my heart might leave this world with gladness because of you, that I might not be brought down with grief and sorrow to the grave, arise from the dust, my sons, and be men, and be determined in one mind and in one heart, united in all things, that ye may not come down into captivity;

That ye may not be cursed with a sore cursing; and also, that ye may not incur the displeasure of a just God upon you, unto the destruction, yea, the eternal destruction of both soul and body.

Awake, my sons; put on the armor of righteousness. Shake off the chains with which ye are bound, and come forth out of obscurity, and arise from the dust.

Rebel no more against your brother, whose views have been glorious, and who hath kept the commandments from the time that we left Jerusalem; and who hath been an instrument in the hands of God, in bringing us forth into the land of promise; for were it not for him, we must have perished with hunger in the wilderness; nevertheless, ye sought to take away his life; yea, and he hath suffered much sorrow because of you.

And I exceedingly fear and tremble because of you, lest he shall suffer again; for behold, ye have accused him that he sought power and authority over you; but I know that he hath not sought for power nor authority over you, but he hath sought the glory of God, and your own eternal welfare.

And ye have murmured because he hath been plain unto you. Ye say that he hath used sharpness; ye say that he hath been angry with you; but behold, his sharpness was the sharpness of the power of the word of God, which was in him; and that which ye call anger was the truth, according to that which is in God, which he could not restrain, manifesting boldly concerning your iniquities.

And it must needs be that the power of God must be with him, even unto his commanding you that ye must obey. But behold, it was not he, but it was the Spirit of the Lord which was in him, which opened his mouth to utterance that he could not shut it.

28 Im kiiō ro nejū eḡḡmaan, Leman, im barāinwōt
Lemuel im Sam, im barāinwōt ro nejū eḡḡmaan im rej
ro nejīn Ishmael, lo, nē koḡ naaj eḡroñ ainikien
Nipai koḡ jamin jako. Im nē koḡ naaj eḡroñ e ij likūt
ñan koḡ juon kōjeraaḡḡman, aaet, eḡool
kōjeraaḡḡman eo aō ḡoktata.

29 Ak nē koḡ jamin eḡroñ e ij bōkḡok kōjeraaḡḡman
eo aō ḡoktata, aaet, eḡool kōjeraaḡḡman in aō
make, im enaaj pād ioon.

30 Im kiiō, Zoram, ij kōnono ñan kwe: Lo, kwōj
rikarejeran Leban; mekarta, kar bōktok eok jān
āneen Jerusalem, im ijeḡā bwe kwōj juon jeran ḡeo
nejū eḡool, Nipai, indeeo.

31 Kōn menin, kōnke kwaar niknik ineōm enaaj
jeraaḡḡman IPPAN ineen, bwe rej pād im to aer jeban
etto ioon mejān āniin; im ejjeḡok, ijellḡkun wōt nana
ilubwiljier, naaj kōmetak ak kaineḡataik bwijjier
ioon mejān āniin indeeo.

32 Kōn menin, nē koḡ naaj kōjparok kien ko an Irooj,
Irooj enaaj kōjenolḡk āniin ñan ineḡḡman eo an
ineōm IPPAN ineen ḡeo nejū.

And now my son, Laman, and also Lemuel and
Sam, and also my sons who are the sons of Ishmael,
behold, if ye will hearken unto the voice of Nephi ye
shall not perish. And if ye will hearken unto him I
leave unto you a blessing, yea, even my first blessing.

But if ye will not hearken unto him I take away my
first blessing, yea, even my blessing, and it shall rest
upon him.

And now, Zoram, I speak unto you: Behold, thou art
the servant of Laban; nevertheless, thou hast been
brought out of the land of Jerusalem, and I know that
thou art a true friend unto my son, Nephi, forever.

Wherefore, because thou hast been faithful thy
seed shall be blessed with his seed, that they dwell in
prosperity long upon the face of this land; and noth-
ing, save it shall be iniquity among them, shall harm
or disturb their prosperity upon the face of this land
forever.

Wherefore, if ye shall keep the commandments of
the Lord, the Lord hath consecrated this land for the
security of thy seed with the seed of my son.

2 Nipai 2

- 1 Im kiiō, Jekab, ij kōnono nān eok: Kwōj eo nejū mōktata ilo raan ko in aō eñtaan ilo āne jemaden. Im lo, ilo raan in ajri ko aṃ kwaar eñtaan elōñ kaēntanaan ko im eḷap kabbūromōjṃōj, kōn ablep eo an ḷōṃaro jeiūṃ.
- 2 Mekarta, Jekab, eo nejū mōktata ilo āne jemaden, kwo jeḷā ḷap Bōtata eo an Anij; im Enaaj ukōti eñtaan ko aṃ nān aṃ ḷapḷok.
- 3 Kōn menin, jetōb eo aṃ enaaj jeraaṃṃan, im kwōnaaj pād ilo oṇaake eṃṃan ippān ḷeo jeiūṃ, Nipai; im raan ko aṃ renaaj jako ilo jermal nān aṃ Anij. Kōn menin, ijeḷā ke eṃōj ḷomṃoren eok, kōn wānōk an aṃ Ripinmuur, bwe kwaar lo bwe ilo iien eo ejejjet E ej itok im bōktok mour nān armej.
- 4 Im kwaar lo ilo iien eo kwōj inono aiḃoojoj eo An; kōn menin, kwo jeraaṃṃan eṃool āinwōt ro Enaaj lale er ilo kanniōk; bwe jetōb in āinwōt juon, inne, rainin, im indeeo. Im iaḷ eo ar pojak jān wōtlōk eo an Adam, im mour indeeo ejeḷok wōṇān.
- 5 Im armej leḷok nān e joṇan meḷeḷe ekkar nān jeḷā eṃṃan jān nana. Im kien eo kar leḷok nān armej. Im jān kien in ejeḷok kanniōk ewānōk; ak, jān kien in armej rej ṃwijkōk. Aaet, kōn kien kanniōk raar ṃwijkōk; im barāinwōt, jān kien jetōb rejako jān men eo eṃṃan, im erom atajinemjen indeeo.
- 6 Kōn menin, ḷomṃor ej itok ilo im kōn Messaia Ekwōjarjar; bwe E eobrak kōn jouj im ṃool.
- 7 Lo, Eaar ajeḷok E make juon katok kōn jerṃwiwi, nān uwaake jemḷok in kien eo, nān aolep ro ewōr aer bōro erup im jetōb ettā; im ejeḷok jabdewōt emaroñ uwaak jemḷok ko an kien eo.
- 8 Kōn menin, ewi joṇan aorōkin nān kōṃṃan bwe ro ilaḷ in ren jeḷā men kein, bwe ren jeḷā ke ejeḷok kanniōk emaroñ pād iṃaan mejān Anij, eḷaṇṇe jaab kōn tōllōke, im tūriamokake, im jouj an Messaia Ekwōjarjar, eo eaar likūt mour eo An ekkar nān kanniōk, im bar bōk e ekkar kōn kajoor an jetōb, bwe En maroñ bōktok jerkakpeje an ro remej, āinwōt eo mōktata Eaar jerkak.

2 Nephi 2

And now, Jacob, I speak unto you: Thou art my first-born in the days of my tribulation in the wilderness. And behold, in thy childhood thou hast suffered afflictions and much sorrow, because of the rudeness of thy brethren.

Nevertheless, Jacob, my firstborn in the wilderness, thou knowest the greatness of God; and he shall consecrate thine afflictions for thy gain.

Wherefore, thy soul shall be blessed, and thou shalt dwell safely with thy brother, Nephi; and thy days shall be spent in the service of thy God. Wherefore, I know that thou art redeemed, because of the righteousness of thy Redeemer; for thou hast beheld that in the fulness of time he cometh to bring salvation unto men.

And thou hast beheld in thy youth his glory; wherefore, thou art blessed even as they unto whom he shall minister in the flesh; for the Spirit is the same, yesterday, today, and forever. And the way is prepared from the fall of man, and salvation is free.

And men are instructed sufficiently that they know good from evil. And the law is given unto men. And by the law no flesh is justified; or, by the law men are cut off. Yea, by the temporal law they were cut off; and also, by the spiritual law they perish from that which is good, and become miserable forever.

Wherefore, redemption cometh in and through the Holy Messiah; for he is full of grace and truth.

Behold, he offereth himself a sacrifice for sin, to answer the ends of the law, unto all those who have a broken heart and a contrite spirit; and unto none else can the ends of the law be answered.

Wherefore, how great the importance to make these things known unto the inhabitants of the earth, that they may know that there is no flesh that can dwell in the presence of God, save it be through the merits, and mercy, and grace of the Holy Messiah, who layeth down his life according to the flesh, and taketh it again by the power of the Spirit, that he may bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, being the first that should rise.

9 Kōn menin, E ej leen eo ɱoktata n̄an Anij, joñan E enaaɱ kōmɱan mennin medek n̄an aolep ro nejin armej; im ro renaaj tōmak ilo E renaaj mour.

10 Im kōn mennin medek eo n̄an aolep, aolep armej renaaj itok n̄an Anij; kōn menin, rej jutak iɱaan mejān, n̄an ekajet jān E ekkar n̄an ɱool im kwōjarjar eo ilo E. Kōn menin, jeml̄ok ko an kien eo Eo Ekwōjarjar eaar lel̄ok, n̄an kōmetak kōn kaje eo ej ekkeijak, kaje eo ej ekkeijak ej juɱae ɱōñōñō eo ej ekkejel, n̄an uwaak jeml̄ok ko an pinmuur eo—

11 Bwe emennin aikuj, n̄an an wōr juɱae ilo men otemjej. Eɭaññe ejjab āindein, eo nejū ɱoktata ilo āne jemaden, wānōk ejamin kar maroñ kūrɱool, ak jerɱowiwi, ak kwōjarjar ak eñtaan, ak emɱan im nana. Kōn menin, aolep men reaikuj koba ilo juon; kōn menin n̄e aikuj in juon wōt ānbwin eaikuj pād āinwōt mej, im jab wōr mour ak mej, ak wabanban ak jab wabanban, ɱōñōñō ak būromōj, ak eñjake ak jab eñjake.

12 Kōn menin, eaikuj kar ejaak ilo ejjel̄ok tokjān, kōn menin en kar ejjel̄ok unin ilo jeml̄okin ejaak eo an. Kōn menin, men in ej aikuj kōkkure jel̄āɱokjeñ an Anij im tokjān ko an indeo, im barāinwōt kajoor eo, im tūriamokake eo, im jimwe eo an Anij.

13 Im n̄e kwōnaaj ba ejjel̄ok kien, kwōnaaj barāinwōt ba ejjel̄ok jerɱowiwi. Eɭaññe kwo naaj ba ejjel̄ok jerɱowiwi, kwōnaaj barāinwōt ba ejjel̄ok wānōk. Im n̄e ejjel̄ok wānōk ejjel̄ok ɱōñōñō. Im n̄e ejjel̄ok wānōk ak ɱōñōñō ejjel̄ok kaje ak eñtaan. Im n̄e men kein rejako ejjel̄ok Anij. Im n̄e ejjel̄ok Anij jejako, ejjel̄ok laɭ barāinwōt; bwe en kar ejjel̄ok ejaak in men kein, jab n̄an kōmɱan ak kipel n̄an kōmɱan; kōn menin, aolep men aikuj naaj kar makunl̄ok.

14 Im kiiō, ro nejū ɱaan, ij kōnono n̄an koɱ men kein n̄an ami ɭapl̄ok im ekkatak; bwe ewōr juon Anij, im Eaar kōmɱan men otemjej, jimor ilo lañ ko im laɭ, im aolep men ko ie, men ko n̄an kōmɱan im men ko rej kipel n̄an kōmɱan jimor.

Wherefore, he is the firstfruits unto God, inasmuch as he shall make intercession for all the children of men; and they that believe in him shall be saved.

And because of the intercession for all, all men come unto God; wherefore, they stand in the presence of him, to be judged of him according to the truth and holiness which is in him. Wherefore, the ends of the law which the Holy One hath given, unto the inflicting of the punishment which is affixed, which punishment that is affixed is in opposition to that of the happiness which is affixed, to answer the ends of the atonement—

For it must needs be, that there is an opposition in all things. If not so, my firstborn in the wilderness, righteousness could not be brought to pass, neither wickedness, neither holiness nor misery, neither good nor bad. Wherefore, all things must needs be a compound in one; wherefore, if it should be one body it must needs remain as dead, having no life neither death, nor corruption nor incorruption, happiness nor misery, neither sense nor insensibility.

Wherefore, it must needs have been created for a thing of naught; wherefore there would have been no purpose in the end of its creation. Wherefore, this thing must needs destroy the wisdom of God and his eternal purposes, and also the power, and the mercy, and the justice of God.

And if ye shall say there is no law, ye shall also say there is no sin. If ye shall say there is no sin, ye shall also say there is no righteousness. And if there be no righteousness there be no happiness. And if there be no righteousness nor happiness there be no punishment nor misery. And if these things are not there is no God. And if there is no God we are not, neither the earth; for there could have been no creation of things, neither to act nor to be acted upon; wherefore, all things must have vanished away.

And now, my sons, I speak unto you these things for your profit and learning; for there is a God, and he hath created all things, both the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are, both things to act and things to be acted upon.

- 15 Im n̄an bōktok tokjān ko an indeeo ilo jeml̄okin armej, ālikin an kar kōm̄anm̄an ro jemād im jined m̄oktata, im mennin mour ko ilo meļaaḡ ko im bao ko imejatoto, im ilo tukaduḡn, aolep men kar kōm̄anm̄an, emennin aikuj bwe en kar wōr jum̄ae, eḡpool leen eo kōm̄oiki n̄an wōjke in mour; eo etōn̄al im eo juon emeḡ.
- 16 Kōn menin, Irooj Anij eaar leļok n̄an armej bwe en aikuj kōm̄m̄an n̄an e make. Kōn menin, armej eaar jab maroñ kōm̄m̄an n̄an e make n̄e ejjab po ippān juon ak eo juon.
- 17 Im n̄a, Liai, ekkar n̄an men ko iaar kōnono jān bok, iaikuj kōtm̄ane bwe juon enjeļ in Anij, ekkar n̄an men eo kar jeje, eaar wōtl̄ok jān lañ; kōn menin, eaar erom devil, jān an kar pukot men eo enana iḡmaan Anij.
- 18 Im kōnke eaar wōtl̄ok jān lañ, im kar erom eñtaan indeeo, ebar kōḡnaan pukot eñtaan n̄an armej otemjeļok. Kōn menin, eaar ba n̄an Iv, aaet, eḡpool jedpānit eo etto, eo ej devil, eo ej jemān m̄oḡ otemjeļ, kōn menin ej ba: Kwōn m̄oñā jān leen wōjke in kōm̄oiki, im kwōj jamin mej, ak kwōnaaj āinwōt Anij, jeļā eḡm̄an im nana.
- 19 Im ālikin Adam im Iv raar m̄oñā jān leen eo kōm̄oiki kar kadiwōjļok er jān jikin kallib Iden, n̄an kalbw̄in laļ.
- 20 Im raar neje ajri ro; aaet, eḡpool aolep nokwe eo ilo aolepān laļ.
- 21 Im raan ko an ro nejin armej kar aetokļok, ekkar n̄an ankilaan Anij, bwe ren maroñ ukeļok ke rej kanniōk wōt; kōn menin, nememe eo aer eaar nememe in mālejoñ, im aer iien kar kaetokļok, ekkar n̄an kien ko Irooj Anij eaar liļok n̄an ro nejin armej. Bwe Eaar letok kien bwe aolep armej en ukeļok; bwe Eaar kwaļok n̄an aolep armej bwe raar jebwābwe, kōn bōd eo an ro jemāer im jineer.
- 22 Im kiiō, lo, n̄e Adam eaar jab bōd en kar jab wōtl̄ok, bwe en kar pād wōt ilo jikin kallib Iden. Im aolep men ko kar ejaak ren kar pād wōt ilo ejja nememe eo ālikin kar ejaaki; im ren kar pād āinwōt indeeo, im kar ejjeļok jeml̄okier.

And to bring about his eternal purposes in the end of man, after he had created our first parents, and the beasts of the field and the fowls of the air, and in fine, all things which are created, it must needs be that there was an opposition; even the forbidden fruit in opposition to the tree of life; the one being sweet and the other bitter.

Wherefore, the Lord God gave unto man that he should act for himself. Wherefore, man could not act for himself save it should be that he was enticed by the one or the other.

And I, Lehi, according to the things which I have read, must needs suppose that an angel of God, according to that which is written, had fallen from heaven; wherefore, he became a devil, having sought that which was evil before God.

And because he had fallen from heaven, and had become miserable forever, he sought also the misery of all mankind. Wherefore, he said unto Eve, yea, even that old serpent, who is the devil, who is the father of all lies, wherefore he said: Partake of the forbidden fruit, and ye shall not die, but ye shall be as God, knowing good and evil.

And after Adam and Eve had partaken of the forbidden fruit they were driven out of the garden of Eden, to till the earth.

And they have brought forth children; yea, even the family of all the earth.

And the days of the children of men were prolonged, according to the will of God, that they might repent while in the flesh; wherefore, their state became a state of probation, and their time was lengthened, according to the commandments which the Lord God gave unto the children of men. For he gave commandment that all men must repent; for he showed unto all men that they were lost, because of the transgression of their parents.

And now, behold, if Adam had not transgressed he would not have fallen, but he would have remained in the garden of Eden. And all things which were created must have remained in the same state in which they were after they were created; and they must have remained forever, and had no end.

23 Im ren kar jab neje; kōn menin ren kar pād ilo nememe in erreo, ejjel̄ok lañlōñ, bwe reban kar jeļā kōn eñtaan; jab kōm̄man em̄man, bwe raar jeļā ejjel̄ok jer̄owiwi.

24 Ak lo, aolep men kar kōm̄man ilo ļoļātāt an Eo ejeļā men otemjeļok.

25 Adam eaar wōtl̄ok bwe armej ren kar āinwōt, bwe ren maroñ āinwōt, bwe ren maroñ m̄ōñōñō.

26 Im Messaia eo ej itok ilo iien eo ejjet, bwe Emaroñ ļom̄qoren ro nejin armej j̄an wōtl̄ok eo. Im kōn menin raar lo ļom̄qor j̄an wōtl̄ok raar lo anemkwōj indeeo, ilo jeļā em̄man j̄an nana; ñan kōm̄man ñan er make im jab ñan kipel er ñan kōm̄man, ñe ejjab j̄an kaje eo an kien eo ilo raan eo eļap im āliktata, ekkar ñan kien ko Anij eaar litok.

27 Kōn menin, armej rej anemkwōj ekkar ñan kanniōk; im men otemjeļok ñan er ko im rekkar ñan armej. Im rej anemkwōj ñan k̄āālet anemkwōj im mour indeeo, kōn Rijojomar eo an armej otemjeļok, ak ñan k̄āālet kōmakoko im mej, ekkar ñan kōmakoko im kajoor eo an devil; bwe e ej pukot bwe aolep armej ren eñtaan āinwōt e.

28 Im kiiō, m̄aan ro nejū, ikōñaan bwe koṃin reil̄ok ñan Rijojomar in eļap, im eḡroñ kien ko An reļap; im tiljek ñan naan ko An, im k̄āālet mour indeeo, ekkar ñan ankilaan Jetōb Kwōjarjar eo An.

29 Im jab k̄āālet mej indeeo, ekkar ñan ankilaan kanniōk im nana eo ilo e, eo ej leļok jitōbōn devil ekajoor ñan kapo, ñan bōk laļok eok ñan hell, bwe en maroñ irooj ioomi ilo laļ eo an make.

30 Iaar kōnono naan jet kein ñan koṃ aolep, m̄aan ro nejū, ilo raan ko āliktata in aō mour, im iaar k̄āālet m̄ōttan eo em̄man, ekkar ñan naan ko an rikanaan eo. Im ejjel̄ok bar juon aō jibadbad ijell̄okun wōt jeram̄man eo an jetōb ko ami indeeo. Amen.

And they would have had no children; wherefore they would have remained in a state of innocence, having no joy, for they knew no misery; doing no good, for they knew no sin.

But behold, all things have been done in the wisdom of him who knoweth all things.

Adam fell that men might be; and men are, that they might have joy.

And the Messiah cometh in the fulness of time, that he may redeem the children of men from the fall. And because that they are redeemed from the fall they have become free forever, knowing good from evil; to act for themselves and not to be acted upon, save it be by the punishment of the law at the great and last day, according to the commandments which God hath given.

Wherefore, men are free according to the flesh; and all things are given them which are expedient unto man. And they are free to choose liberty and eternal life, through the great Mediator of all men, or to choose captivity and death, according to the captivity and power of the devil; for he seeketh that all men might be miserable like unto himself.

And now, my sons, I would that ye should look to the great Mediator, and hearken unto his great commandments; and be faithful unto his words, and choose eternal life, according to the will of his Holy Spirit;

And not choose eternal death, according to the will of the flesh and the evil which is therein, which giveth the spirit of the devil power to captivate, to bring you down to hell, that he may reign over you in his own kingdom.

I have spoken these few words unto you all, my sons, in the last days of my probation; and I have chosen the good part, according to the words of the prophet. And I have none other object save it be the everlasting welfare of your souls. Amen.

2 Nipai 3

- 1 Im kiiō ij kōnono n̄an eok, Josep, eo nejū āliktata. Kwaar ļotak ilo āne jemaden in eñtaan ko aō; aet, ilo raan ko in eñtaan ko aō reļļaptata; aet, ilo raan in būromōj ko aō reļļaptata jinōm̄ eaar keotak eok.
- 2 Im Irooj en barāinwōt kōjenolōk n̄an eok āne in, eo ej juon āne eo elukkuun aorōk, n̄an am̄ jolōt im jolōt eo an ineōm̄ ippān ļōm̄aro jeiūm̄, n̄an jokane eo ami indeo, n̄e kom̄ naaj kōjparok kien ko an Eo Ekwōjarjar in Israel.
- 3 Im kiiō, Josep, nejū āliktata, eo iaar kadiwōjtok jān āne jemaden in eñtaan ko aō, Irooj en kōjeraam̄man eok indeo, bwe ineōm̄ ejamin naaj maat im jako.
- 4 Bwe lo, kwōj leen ļojiō; im N̄aij eo jān bwijjin Josep eo kar bōk e juon rikōm̄akoko n̄an Ijipt. Im kar kanooj ļap bujen ko an Irooj ko Eaar kōm̄mani ippān Josep.
- 5 Kōn menin, Josep eaar lukkuun lo raan kein ad. Im eaar bōk juon kallim̄ur an Irooj, bwe jān leen ubōn Irooj Anij en kar kajutak juon ra ewānōk n̄an m̄weo im̄ōn Israel; jaab Messaia eo, ak juon ra eo enaaj kar bwilōkeļōk, mekarta, n̄an kar ememej ilo bujen ko an Irooj bwe Messaia eo Enaaj kar kwaļōke n̄an er ilo raan ko āliktata, ilo jetōb im kajoor, n̄an bōktok er jān marok n̄an meram— aet, jān marok ittino im jān kōm̄akoko n̄an anemkwōj.
- 6 Bwe Josep eaar lukkuun kaṃool im ba: Juon rilolo Irooj aō Anij Enaaj kotak e, eo enaaj juon rilolo eo ejenolōk jān leen ļojiō.
- 7 Aet, Josep eaar lukkuun ba: āindein Irooj ej ba n̄an eō: Juon rilolo ejenolōk Inaaj kotak e jān ineen ļojiōm̄; im enaaj juon eo ejenolōk tata ilubwiljin ineen ļojiōm̄. Im n̄an e Inaaj leļōk juon kien bwe en jermal n̄an leen ļojiōm̄, ro jein im jatin, eo enaaj kanooj aorōk n̄an er, eṃool n̄an bōktok er n̄an jeļā eo kōn bujen ko Iaar kōm̄man ippān ro jemām.

2 Nephi 3

And now I speak unto you, Joseph, my last-born. Thou wast born in the wilderness of mine afflictions; yea, in the days of my greatest sorrow did thy mother bear thee.

And may the Lord consecrate also unto thee this land, which is a most precious land, for thine inheritance and the inheritance of thy seed with thy brethren, for thy security forever, if it so be that ye shall keep the commandments of the Holy One of Israel.

And now, Joseph, my last-born, whom I have brought out of the wilderness of mine afflictions, may the Lord bless thee forever, for thy seed shall not utterly be destroyed.

For behold, thou art the fruit of my loins; and I am a descendant of Joseph who was carried captive into Egypt. And great were the covenants of the Lord which he made unto Joseph.

Wherefore, Joseph truly saw our day. And he obtained a promise of the Lord, that out of the fruit of his loins the Lord God would raise up a righteous branch unto the house of Israel; not the Messiah, but a branch which was to be broken off, nevertheless, to be remembered in the covenants of the Lord that the Messiah should be made manifest unto them in the latter days, in the spirit of power, unto the bringing of them out of darkness unto light—yea, out of hidden darkness and out of captivity unto freedom.

For Joseph truly testified, saying: A seer shall the Lord my God raise up, who shall be a choice seer unto the fruit of my loins.

Yea, Joseph truly said: Thus saith the Lord unto me: A choice seer will I raise up out of the fruit of thy loins; and he shall be esteemed highly among the fruit of thy loins. And unto him will I give commandment that he shall do a work for the fruit of thy loins, his brethren, which shall be of great worth unto them, even to the bringing of them to the knowledge of the covenants which I have made with thy fathers.

- 8 Im Inaaj leḷok n̄an e juon kien bwe en jab kōm̄mane bar juon jermal, ijellokun wōt jermal eo Inaaj jiron̄ e. Im Inaaj kōm̄man bwe en ḷap ilo Meja; bwe enaaj kōm̄man jermal eo Aō.
- 9 Im enaaj ḷap āinwōt Moses, eo Iaar ba Inaaj kar kotake n̄an eok, n̄an kadiwōjḷok armej ro Aō, O m̄weo im̄on Israel.
- 10 Im Moses inaaj kotake, n̄an kadiwōjḷok armej ro am̄ j̄an āneen Ijpt.
- 11 A juon rilolo Inaaj kotake j̄an leen lōjiōm̄; im n̄an e Inaaj leḷok kajoor n̄an bōkḷok naan eo Aō n̄an ineen lōjiōm̄—im jab n̄an bōkḷok naan eo Aō wōt, Irooj ej ba, ak n̄an karreel burueer kōn naan eo Aō, eo naaj kar dedeḷok an ilok ilubwiljier.
- 12 Kōn menin, ro leen lōjiōm̄ naaj jeje; im ro leen lōjeen Juda naaj jeje; im men eo naaj jeje in ro leen lōjiōm̄, im barāinwōt men eo naaj jeje in ro leen lōjeen Juda, naaj eddek ipp̄an doon, n̄an kapok katak ro reriab im kōbabuikḷok akwāālel ko, im kajutak aenōm̄man ilubwiljin leen lōjiōm̄, im bōktok er n̄an jeḷā kōn ro jemāer ilo raan ko āliktata, im barāinwōt n̄an jeḷā eo kōn bujen ko Aō, Irooj ej ba.
- 13 Im j̄an m̄ōjḷok naaj kōkajoor e, ilo raan eo n̄e jermal eo Aō naaj ijino ilubwiljin aolep armej ro Aō, n̄an kōjeḷaak tok eok, O m̄weo im̄on Israel, Irooj ej ba.
- 14 Im āindein Josep eaar kanaan, im ba: Lo, rilolo eo Irooj naaj kōjeraam̄man e; im ro rej pukot n̄an kōkkure enaaj pukwōj er; bwe kallim̄ur in, eo iaar bōk j̄an Irooj, kōn leen lōjeen, naaj kūrḡool. Lo, ebab-laḷū kōn kakūrḡool eo an kallim̄ur in;
- 15 Im etan naaj etḡake eō; im enaaj āinwōt etan jemān. Im enaaj āinwōt n̄a; bwe men eo, eo Irooj naaj bōktok kōn Pein, kōn kajoor in Irooj naaj bōktok armej ro Aō n̄an mour.

And I will give unto him a commandment that he shall do none other work, save the work which I shall command him. And I will make him great in mine eyes; for he shall do my work.

And he shall be great like unto Moses, whom I have said I would raise up unto you, to deliver my people, O house of Israel.

And Moses will I raise up, to deliver thy people out of the land of Egypt.

But a seer will I raise up out of the fruit of thy loins; and unto him will I give power to bring forth my word unto the seed of thy loins—and not to the bringing forth my word only, saith the Lord, but to the convincing them of my word, which shall have already gone forth among them.

Wherefore, the fruit of thy loins shall write; and the fruit of the loins of Judah shall write; and that which shall be written by the fruit of thy loins, and also that which shall be written by the fruit of the loins of Judah, shall grow together, unto the confounding of false doctrines and laying down of contentions, and establishing peace among the fruit of thy loins, and bringing them to the knowledge of their fathers in the latter days, and also to the knowledge of my covenants, saith the Lord.

And out of weakness he shall be made strong, in that day when my work shall commence among all my people, unto the restoring thee, O house of Israel, saith the Lord.

And thus prophesied Joseph, saying: Behold, that seer will the Lord bless; and they that seek to destroy him shall be confounded; for this promise, which I have obtained of the Lord, of the fruit of my loins, shall be fulfilled. Behold, I am sure of the fulfilling of this promise;

And his name shall be called after me; and it shall be after the name of his father. And he shall be like unto me; for the thing, which the Lord shall bring forth by his hand, by the power of the Lord shall bring my people unto salvation.

- 16 Aaet, āindein Josep eaar kanaan: E bablaḷū kōn menin, eḡool āinwōt aō bab-laḷ kōn kallimur an Moses; bwe Irooj eaar jiroñ eō, Inaaj kōjparok ineem indeeo.
- 17 Im Irooj eaar ba: Inaaj kotak juon Moses; im Inaaj leḷok n̄an e kajoor ilo juon jokoḡ; im Inaaj leḷok n̄an e ekajet ilo jeje. Ak Ij jamin kōtḷok loōn, bwe enaaj ḷap an kōnono, bwe Ij jamin kōḡḡman bwe en kajoor ilo kōnono. Ak Inaaj jeje n̄an e kien eo Aō, kōn akkiin peiū make; im Inaaj kōḡḡman juon rikōnono n̄an e.
- 18 Im Irooj ej ba n̄an eō barāinwōt: Inaaj kotak n̄an leen ḷojiōḡ; im Inaaj kōḡḡman n̄an e juon rikōnono. Im n̄a, lo, n̄a inaaj leḷok n̄an e bwe en jeje jeje ko an leen ḷojiōḡ, n̄an leen ḷojiōḡ; im rikōnono eo an leen ḷojiōḡ naaj ba men in.
- 19 Im naan ko enaaj jeje naaj naan ko rekkar ilo jeḷāḷokjeḡ eo Aō reaikuj ilok n̄an leen ḷojiōḡ. Im enaaj āinwōt n̄e leen ḷojiōḡ eaar kūr er jān būnaln̄al; bwe Ijeḷā aer tōmak.
- 20 Im renaaj ikkūr jān būnaln̄al; aaet, eḡool ukeḷok n̄an ro jeir im jatier, eḡool ālikin elōn epepen ko raar mootḷok jān er. Im aer kūr naaj ilok, eḡool ekkar n̄an pidodo in naan ko aer.
- 21 Kōn aer tōmak naan ko aer naaj ilok jān ḷōñiiū n̄an ro jeir im jatier ro rej leen ḷojiōḡ; im ḡōjḡ in naan ko aer Inaaj kōkajoor ilo aer tōmak; n̄an ememej bujen eo Aō eo Iaar kōḡḡmane ippān ro jemām.
- 22 Im kiiō, lo, nejū ḡaan Josep, ilo wāween in eo jema etto eaar kanaan.
- 23 Kōn menin, kōn bujen in kwo jeraaḡḡman; bwe ineem ejamin jako, bwe renaaj eḡoñ naan ko ilo bok eo.

Yea, thus prophesied Joseph: I am sure of this thing, even as I am sure of the promise of Moses; for the Lord hath said unto me, I will preserve thy seed forever.

And the Lord hath said: I will raise up a Moses; and I will give power unto him in a rod; and I will give judgment unto him in writing. Yet I will not loose his tongue, that he shall speak much, for I will not make him mighty in speaking. But I will write unto him my law, by the finger of mine own hand; and I will make a spokesman for him.

And the Lord said unto me also: I will raise up unto the fruit of thy loins; and I will make for him a spokesman. And I, behold, I will give unto him that he shall write the writing of the fruit of thy loins, unto the fruit of thy loins; and the spokesman of thy loins shall declare it.

And the words which he shall write shall be the words which are expedient in my wisdom should go forth unto the fruit of thy loins. And it shall be as if the fruit of thy loins had cried unto them from the dust; for I know their faith.

And they shall cry from the dust; yea, even repentance unto their brethren, even after many generations have gone by them. And it shall come to pass that their cry shall go, even according to the simplicity of their words.

Because of their faith their words shall proceed forth out of my mouth unto their brethren who are the fruit of thy loins; and the weakness of their words will I make strong in their faith, unto the remembering of my covenant which I made unto thy fathers.

And now, behold, my son Joseph, after this manner did my father of old prophesy.

Wherefore, because of this covenant thou art blessed; for thy seed shall not be destroyed, for they shall hearken unto the words of the book.

24 Im enaaj jutak juon ekajoor ilubwiljier, eo enaaj kōmman eḷap eḷman, jīmōr ilo naan im ṃakūtkūt, āinwōt juon kein jermal ilo pein Anij, kōn eḷap tōmak, n̄an kōmmani kabwilōnlōn ko, im kōmmane men eo eḷap ilo imaan mejān Anij, n̄an kakūrṃool eḷap jepḷaaktok n̄an ṃweo imōn Israel, im n̄an ineen ḷōṃaro jeiūṃ.

25 Im kiiō, jeraaṃman n̄an kwe, Josep. Lo, kwo dik; kōn menin eḷroñ naan ko an eo jeiūṃ, Nipai, im naaj kōmman n̄an kwe eḷool āinwōt naan ko iaar kōnono. Keememej naan ko an jeman eo ej itōn mej. Amen.

And there shall rise up one mighty among them, who shall do much good, both in word and in deed, being an instrument in the hands of God, with exceeding faith, to work mighty wonders, and do that thing which is great in the sight of God, unto the bringing to pass much restoration unto the house of Israel, and unto the seed of thy brethren.

And now, blessed art thou, Joseph. Behold, thou art little; wherefore hearken unto the words of thy brother, Nephi, and it shall be done unto thee even according to the words which I have spoken. Remember the words of thy dying father. Amen.

2 Nipai 4

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Nipai, ij kōnono kōn kanaan ko jema eaar kōnono, kōn Josep, eo kar bōkl̥ok nān Ijjipt.
- 2 Bwe lo, eaar lukkuun kanaan kōn aolep ineen. Im kanaan ko eaar jei, ejjab lōñ eļap̥l̥ok. Im eaar kanaan kōn kōj, im epepen ko ad tokāl̥ik; im rej jeje ioon pileij *brass* ko.
- 3 Kōn menin, ālikin jema eaar kōjjeṃl̥ok an kōnono kōn kanaan ko an Josep, eaar kūr ro nejin Leman, ṃaan ro nejin, im ro nejin kōrā, im ba nān er: Lo, ṃaan ro nejū, im kōrā ro nejū, ro rej ṃaan im kōrā ro nejin eo ṃaanjeiō, ikōṃaan bwe koṃin letok l̥ojil̥nōmi nān naan ko aō.
- 4 Bwe Irooj Anij eaar ba bwe: Joñan wōt ami naaj kōjparok kien ko Aō koṃ naaj wōrl̥ok ilo āneo; im joñan wōt ami naaj jab kōjparok kien ko Aō koṃ naaj ṃw̥ijkōk jān iṃaan Meja.
- 5 A lo, ṃaan im kōrā ro nejū, ij jamin wanlaļl̥ok nān lōb eo aō nē ij jab likūt aō kōjeraaṃṃan ioomi; bwe lo, ijeļā bwe nē koṃij rūttoļl̥ok ilo iaļ eo koṃij aiku il̥ok ie, koṃij jamin il̥ok jān e.
- 6 Kōn menin, nē koṃij lia, lo, ij likūt aō kōjeraaṃṃan ioomi, bwe lia in en maroñ il̥ok jān koṃ im en uwaak ioon bōran ro jemāmi im jinōṃi.
- 7 Kōn menin, kōnke kōjeraaṃṃan in aō Irooj Anij ejamin kōt̥l̥ok bwe koṃin jako; kōn menin Enaaj tūriaṃokake koṃ im kōn ineemi indeeo.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein, ke jema eaar kōjjeṃl̥ok an kōnono nān eṃṃaan im kōrā ro nejin Leman, eaar kōṃṃan bwe eṃṃaan im kōrā ro nejin Lemuel ren itok iṃaan mejān.
- 9 Im eaar kōnono nān er, im ba: Lo, eṃṃaan ro im kōrā ro nejū, ro rej eṃṃaan im kōrā ro nejin ļeo nejū kein karuo; lo iaar likūt nān koṃ ejja kōjeraaṃṃan eo iaar likūt nān eṃṃaan im kōrā ro nejin Leman; kōn menin, koṃij jamin naaj lukkuun jako; ak ilo jeṃl̥okin ineemi enaaj jeraaṃṃan.

2 Nephi 4

And now, I, Nephi, speak concerning the prophecies of which my father hath spoken, concerning Joseph, who was carried into Egypt.

For behold, he truly prophesied concerning all his seed. And the prophecies which he wrote, there are not many greater. And he prophesied concerning us, and our future generations; and they are written upon the plates of brass.

Wherefore, after my father had made an end of speaking concerning the prophecies of Joseph, he called the children of Laman, his sons, and his daughters, and said unto them: Behold, my sons, and my daughters, who are the sons and the daughters of my firstborn, I would that ye should give ear unto my words.

For the Lord God hath said that: Inasmuch as ye shall keep my commandments ye shall prosper in the land; and inasmuch as ye will not keep my commandments ye shall be cut off from my presence.

But behold, my sons and my daughters, I cannot go down to my grave save I should leave a blessing upon you; for behold, I know that if ye are brought up in the way ye should go ye will not depart from it.

Wherefore, if ye are cursed, behold, I leave my blessing upon you, that the cursing may be taken from you and be answered upon the heads of your parents.

Wherefore, because of my blessing the Lord God will not suffer that ye shall perish; wherefore, he will be merciful unto you and unto your seed forever.

And it came to pass that after my father had made an end of speaking to the sons and daughters of Laman, he caused the sons and daughters of Lemuel to be brought before him.

And he spake unto them, saying: Behold, my sons and my daughters, who are the sons and the daughters of my second son; behold I leave unto you the same blessing which I left unto the sons and daughters of Laman; wherefore, thou shalt not utterly be destroyed; but in the end thy seed shall be blessed.

- 10 Im ālikin men kein, ke jema eaar kōjjeṃṃṃṃṃ an kōnono n̄an er, lo, eaar kōnono n̄an ḷōṃaro nejin Ishmael, aaet, eṃpool n̄an aolep ṃweo iṃṃōn.
- 11 Im ālikin an kar kōjjeṃṃṃṃṃ an kōnono n̄an er, eaar kōnono n̄an Sam, im ba: Jeraaṃṃan n̄an kwe, im ineem; bwe kwōnaaj jolōte āneo āinwōt ḷeo jatūm Nīpai. Im ineem enaaḷ bōnbōn ippān ineen; im eṃpool kwōnaaj āinwōt ḷeo jeiūṃ, im ineem āinwōt ineen; im kwōnaaj jeraaṃṃan ilo aolepān raan ko aṃ.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein, ke jema eaar kōnono n̄an aolepān ṃweo iṃṃōn, ekkar n̄an eṃjake ko an būruōn im Jetōb in Irooj eo eaar ilo e, eaar kanooj bwijwoḷā. Im ālikin men kein, eaar mej, im kar kalbwini.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein, ejjab lōn raan ko ālikin mej eo an, Leman im Lemuel im ḷōṃaro nejin Ishmael raar illu ippa kōn kauwe ko an Irooj.
- 14 Bwe n̄a, Nīpai, kar kipel eō bwe in kōnono n̄an er, ekkar n̄an An innaan; bwe iaar kōnono elōn men n̄an er, im barāinwōt jema, ṃokta jān mej eo an; elōn iaan ennaan kein kar jeje ioon pileij ko aō make jet; bwe ṃōttan eo eḷap wōt bwebwenato ie kar jeje ioon pileij ko aō jet.
- 15 Im ioon kein ij jeje men ko an buruō, im elōn jeje ko rekwōjarjar ko kar ṃwijit ioon pileij brass ko. Bwe aō ej lañlōn ilo jeje ko rekwōjarjar, im buruō ej koḷmānḷokijeṃ kaki, im jei n̄an katakin im eṃṃanḷok eo an ro nejū.
- 16 Lo, aō ej lañlōn ilo men ko an Irooj; im buruō ejjab jeṃṃṃṃṃ an liñōri men kein ko iaar loi im roñ.
- 17 Ijoke, mekarta eṃṃan eo eḷap an Irooj, ilo kwaḷok n̄an eō jermal ko reḷḷap im kabwilōñlōn An, buruō ej laṃōj: O n̄a armej in eñtaan! Aaet, buruō ej būromōj kōn kanniōkū; aō ej liaajḷok kōn nana ko aō.
- 18 Eṃōj kapool eō, kōn kapo ko im jerḡwiwi ko epidodo aer jepool eō.
- 19 Im n̄e ij kōṃaan ṃōṃōṃō, buruō ej kōrraat kōn jerḡwiwi ko aō; mekarta, ijeḷā ilo wōn iaar lōke.

And it came to pass that when my father had made an end of speaking unto them, behold, he spake unto the sons of Ishmael, yea, and even all his household.

And after he had made an end of speaking unto them, he spake unto Sam, saying: Blessed art thou, and thy seed; for thou shalt inherit the land like unto thy brother Nephi. And thy seed shall be numbered with his seed; and thou shalt be even like unto thy brother, and thy seed like unto his seed; and thou shalt be blessed in all thy days.

And it came to pass after my father, Lehi, had spoken unto all his household, according to the feelings of his heart and the Spirit of the Lord which was in him, he waxed old. And it came to pass that he died, and was buried.

And it came to pass that not many days after his death, Laman and Lemuel and the sons of Ishmael were angry with me because of the admonitions of the Lord.

For I, Nephi, was constrained to speak unto them, according to his word; for I had spoken many things unto them, and also my father, before his death; many of which sayings are written upon mine other plates; for a more history part are written upon mine other plates.

And upon these I write the things of my soul, and many of the scriptures which are engraven upon the plates of brass. For my soul delighteth in the scriptures, and my heart pondereth them, and writeth them for the learning and the profit of my children.

Behold, my soul delighteth in the things of the Lord; and my heart pondereth continually upon the things which I have seen and heard.

Nevertheless, notwithstanding the great goodness of the Lord, in showing me his great and marvelous works, my heart exclaimeth: O wretched man that I am! Yea, my heart sorroweth because of my flesh; my soul grieveth because of mine iniquities.

I am encompassed about, because of the temptations and the sins which do so easily beset me.

And when I desire to rejoice, my heart groaneth because of my sins; nevertheless, I know in whom I have trusted.

20 Aō Anij Eaar aō aņinwoļā; Eaar tōl eō ilubwiljin eņtaan ko aō ilo āne jēmaden; im eaar oņaake eō ioon dān ko rekanooj m̄wilal.

21 Eaar kobrak eō kōn iakwe eo An, eņpool nān jako eo an ānbwinnū.

22 Eaar kapok rikōjdat ro aō, nān kōm̄man bwe ren wūdidid iņaō.

23 Lo, Eaar roņ aō laņōj ilo raan, im Eaar letok nān eō jeļāļkjeņ kōn visōn ko ilo boņ.

24 Im ilo raan iaar kanooj pen ilo jar ekajoor Iņaan; aadet, ainikiō iaar jilkinlōņļok nān ijo eutie; im enjeļ ro raar itok im jipaņ eō.

25 Im ioon pein jetōb eo An ānbwinnū eaar weaakļok nān toļ ko rekanooj utiej. Im meja eaar lo men ko reļļap, aadet, eņpool eļap aer eļap nān armej; kōn menin kar jiroņ eō bwe in jab jei.

26 O innām, nē iaar lo men ko reļļap, nē Irooj ilo ettāļok eo An nān armej Eaar lotok armej ilo eļap tūriamokake, etke buruō ej aikuj liaajļoļ im aō ej pād wōt ilo koņlaļ in būromōj, im ānbwinnū ej jorrānļok, im aō kajoor eņōjņoļok, kōn eņtaan ko aō?

27 Im etke ij aikuj ņa jikin jerōwiwi, kōn ānbwinnū? Aadet, etke ij aikuj kōtļok iaļan kapo ko, bwe eo enana eaar likūt ilo buruō nān kōkkure aenōm̄man im kakinejne e aō? Etke ij illu kōn aō rikōjdat?

28 Kwōn ruj, aō jetōb! Jab bar m̄ad ilo jerōwiwi. Laņlōņ, O buruō, im jab bar ņa jikin rikōjdat eo an aō jetōb.

29 Jab bar illu kōn rikōjdat ro aō. Jab m̄ōjņoļok aō kajoor kōn eņtaan ko aō.

30 Kwōn laņlōņ, O buruō, im kūr nān Irooj, im ba: O Irooj, inaaj nebar Eok indeeo; aadet, aō enaaj laņlōņ ilo Kwe, aō Anij, im aō eņņaan in ļomqor.

31 O Irooj, Kwōn ļomqoren aō ke? Kwōn kadeor ke eō jān pein rikōjdat ro aō? Kwōn kōm̄man ke bwe in wūdidid kōn nemāmeen jerōwiwi?

My God hath been my support; he hath led me through mine afflictions in the wilderness; and he hath preserved me upon the waters of the great deep.

He hath filled me with his love, even unto the consuming of my flesh.

He hath confounded mine enemies, unto the causing of them to quake before me.

Behold, he hath heard my cry by day, and he hath given me knowledge by visions in the night-time.

And by day have I waxed bold in mighty prayer before him; yea, my voice have I sent up on high; and angels came down and ministered unto me.

And upon the wings of his Spirit hath my body been carried away upon exceedingly high mountains. And mine eyes have beheld great things, yea, even too great for man; therefore I was bidden that I should not write them.

O then, if I have seen so great things, if the Lord in his condescension unto the children of men hath visited men in so much mercy, why should my heart weep and my soul linger in the valley of sorrow, and my flesh waste away, and my strength slacken, because of mine afflictions?

And why should I yield to sin, because of my flesh? Yea, why should I give way to temptations, that the evil one have place in my heart to destroy my peace and afflict my soul? Why am I angry because of mine enemy?

Awake, my soul! No longer droop in sin. Rejoice, O my heart, and give place no more for the enemy of my soul.

Do not anger again because of mine enemies. Do not slacken my strength because of mine afflictions.

Rejoice, O my heart, and cry unto the Lord, and say: O Lord, I will praise thee forever; yea, my soul will rejoice in thee, my God, and the rock of my salvation.

O Lord, wilt thou redeem my soul? Wilt thou deliver me out of the hands of mine enemies? Wilt thou make me that I may shake at the appearance of sin?

32 Kōjām ko an hell rej kilōk wōt iṃaō, kōnke buruō erup im aō jetōb ettā! O Irooj, kwo maroñ ke jab kiil kōjām ko an wānōk eo Aṃ iṃaō, bwe in maroñ etetal ilo iaḷ ko ilo koṃlaḷ ettā, bwe in maroñ pen wōt ilo iaḷ eo ealikkar!

33 O Irooj, Kwōn kapooḷ eō kōn liboror in wānōk eo Aṃ! O Irooj, Kwōn kōṃṃan aō iaḷan ko iṃaan rikōjdat ro aō! Kwōn kajimwe iaḷ eo aō iṃaō! Kwōn jab likūt mālejjoñ ko reppen ilo iaḷ eo aō—ak Kwōn kaalikkar iaḷ eo aō iṃaō, im jab pinej iaḷ eo aō, ak en iaḷ ko an rikōjdat ro aō.

34 O Irooj, iaar likūt aō lōke ilo Kwe, im inaaḷ lōke Kwe indeeo. Ij jamin likūt aō lōke ioon pein kanniōk; bwe ijeḷā bwe e lia eo ej likūt an lōke ioon pein kanniōk. Aaet, e lia eo ej likūt an lōke ilo armej ak kōṃṃan pein en kanniōk.

35 Aaet, ijeḷā bwe Anij enaaḷ wūjlepḷok ñan e eo ej kajjitōk. Aaet, aō Anij enaaḷ letok ñan eō, ñe ij kajjitōk im jab pere; kōn menin inaaḷ kotak ainikiō ñan Eok; aaet, inaaḷ kūr ñan Eok, aō Anij, aō ejṃaan in wānōk. Lo, ainikiō enaaḷ wanlōñḷok ñan Eok, aō ejṃaan im aō Anij indeeo. Amen.

May the gates of hell be shut continually before me, because that my heart is broken and my spirit is contrite! O Lord, wilt thou not shut the gates of thy righteousness before me, that I may walk in the path of the low valley, that I may be strict in the plain road!

O Lord, wilt thou encircle me around in the robe of thy righteousness! O Lord, wilt thou make a way for mine escape before mine enemies! Wilt thou make my path straight before me! Wilt thou not place a stumbling block in my way—but that thou wouldst clear my way before me, and hedge not up my way, but the ways of mine enemy.

O Lord, I have trusted in thee, and I will trust in thee forever. I will not put my trust in the arm of flesh; for I know that cursed is he that putteth his trust in the arm of flesh. Yea, cursed is he that putteth his trust in man or maketh flesh his arm.

Yea, I know that God will give liberally to him that asketh. Yea, my God will give me, if I ask not amiss; therefore I will lift up my voice unto thee; yea, I will cry unto thee, my God, the rock of my righteousness. Behold, my voice shall forever ascend up unto thee, my rock and mine everlasting God. Amen.

2 Nipai 5

- 1 Lo, ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai, iaar kanooj kūr nān Irooj aō Anij, kōn illu eo an ļōm̄aro jeiū.
- 2 Ak lo, aer illu eaar ļapļok ņae eō, joñan raar pukot nān bōk mour eo aō.
- 3 Aaet, raar ellotaan ņae eō, im ba: ŀeo edikļok jatid ej ļōm̄nak nān irooj iood; im eļap ad eñtaan kōn e; kōn menin, kiiō jen ņane e, bwe jān jab bar eñtaan kōn naan ko an. Bwe lo, jeban kōtļok bwe en ad irooj; bwe men in ej nān kōj, ļōm̄aro rerūtto jein, nān irooj ioon armej rein.
- 4 Kiiō ij jab jeje ioon pileij kein aolep naan ko raar ellotaan ņae eō. Bwe ebwe wōt nān aō ba, bwe raar pukot nān bōk mour eo aō.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj eaar kakkōl eō, bwe nā, Nipai, ij aikuj ko jān er im ilok ilo āne jeṃaden, im aolep ro rekōṇaan kar ilok ippa.
- 6 Kōn menin, ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai, iaar bōk baam̄le eo aō, im barāinwōt Zoram im baam̄le eo an, im Sam, ļeo erūtto jeiū im baam̄le eo an, im Jakob im Josep, ļōm̄aro jatū, im barāinwōt kōrā ro jeiū im jatū, im aolep ro raar kōṇaan kar ilok ippa. Im aolep ro raar kōṇaan ilok ippa rej ro raar tōmak ilo kakkōl ko im revelesōn ko an Anij; kōn menin, raar eḡroñ naan ko aō.
- 7 Im kōm ar bōk eṃ kōppād im jabdewōt men ko kōm ar maroñ, im kar ito-itak ilo āne jeṃaden iuṃwin elōñ raan ko. Im ālikin am kar ito-itak iuṃwin elōñ raan ko kōm ar kajutak iṃōn kōppād ko am.
- 8 Im armej ro aō raar kōṇaan bwe kōmin ņa etan ijo Nipai; kōn menin kōm ar ņa etan Nipai.
- 9 Im aolep ro raar pād ippa raar bōk ioer nān kūr etaer make armej in Nipai.
- 10 Im kōm ar lale nān kōjparok ekajet ko, im kākien ko, im naan in jiroñ ko an Irooj ilo men otemjeļok, ekkar nān kien Moses.

2 Nephi 5

- Behold, it came to pass that I, Nephi, did cry much unto the Lord my God, because of the anger of my brethren.
- But behold, their anger did increase against me, in-somuch that they did seek to take away my life.
- Yea, they did murmur against me, saying: Our younger brother thinks to rule over us; and we have had much trial because of him; wherefore, now let us slay him, that we may not be afflicted more because of his words. For behold, we will not have him to be our ruler; for it belongs unto us, who are the elder brethren, to rule over this people.
- Now I do not write upon these plates all the words which they murmured against me. But it sufficeth me to say, that they did seek to take away my life.
- And it came to pass that the Lord did warn me, that I, Nephi, should depart from them and flee into the wilderness, and all those who would go with me.
- Wherefore, it came to pass that I, Nephi, did take my family, and also Zoram and his family, and Sam, mine elder brother and his family, and Jacob and Joseph, my younger brethren, and also my sisters, and all those who would go with me. And all those who would go with me were those who believed in the warnings and the revelations of God; wherefore, they did hearken unto my words.
- And we did take our tents and whatsoever things were possible for us, and did journey in the wilderness for the space of many days. And after we had journeyed for the space of many days we did pitch our tents.
- And my people would that we should call the name of the place Nephi; wherefore, we did call it Nephi.
- And all those who were with me did take upon them to call themselves the people of Nephi.
- And we did observe to keep the judgments, and the statutes, and the commandments of the Lord in all things, according to the law of Moses.

- 11 Im Irooj eaar pād ippām; im kōm ar jeraamman otem jeraamman; bwe kōm ar kallib ine, im kōm ar madmōd jonikkan ekanooj lap. Im kōm ar jino tāāp bwijin in sip ko, im bwijin mennin mour ko, im mennin mour otemjeļok.
- 12 Im nā, Nipai, iaar barāinwōt būki ļoqk ko kar mwijit ioon pileij *brass* ko; im barāinwōt ball eo, ak kambōj, eo kar kōpooje nān jema jān pein Irooj, ekkar nān men eo ej jeje.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar jino kanooj wōrļok, im timoon ilo āneo.
- 14 Im nā, Nipai, iaar bōk jāje eo an Leban, im jān jekjek eo an iaar kōmman elōn jāje, maanjāppopo bwe kōn jabdewōt wāween armej ro kiiō im etaer riLeman renaaj iaboñe kōm im kōkkure kōm; bwe ijeļā kūtōtō eo aer nāe eō im ro nejū im ro im kar kūr er aō armej.
- 15 Im iaar katakin armej ro aō wāween kalōki mōko, im wāween jermal kōn aļā otemjeļok, im kōn māāl, im kōba, im kōn *brass*, im kōn *steel*, im kōn gold, im kōn silver, im kōn māāl ko reaorōk, ko im raar kanooj lōn.
- 16 Im nā, Nipai, iaar kalōk juon tampeļ; im iaar kalōk e āinwōt jekjekin tampeļ eo an Solomon ijowōtke eaar jab ekkal kōn elōn men ko reaorōk; bwe kōm ar jab loi ioon āneo, kōn menin, eaar jab maroñ ekkal āinwōt tampeļ eo an Solomon. A jekjekin eaar āinwōt tampeļ eo an Solomon; im eļtan pā ko ie raar kanooj mejādik.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein, nā, Nipai, iaar kōmman bwe armej ro aō ren wāmourur, im bwe ren jermal kōn peier.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein, raar kōṇaan bwe nā in aikuļ aer kiiñ. A nā, Nipai, iaar kōṇaan bwe en jab wōr aer kiiñ; mekarta, iaar kōmman nān er ekkar nān ta eo eaar ilo kajoor eo aō.

And the Lord was with us; and we did prosper exceedingly; for we did sow seed, and we did reap again in abundance. And we began to raise flocks, and herds, and animals of every kind.

And I, Nephi, had also brought the records which were engraven upon the plates of brass; and also the ball, or compass, which was prepared for my father by the hand of the Lord, according to that which is written.

And it came to pass that we began to prosper exceedingly, and to multiply in the land.

And I, Nephi, did take the sword of Laban, and after the manner of it did make many swords, lest by any means the people who were now called Lamanites should come upon us and destroy us; for I knew their hatred towards me and my children and those who were called my people.

And I did teach my people to build buildings, and to work in all manner of wood, and of iron, and of copper, and of brass, and of steel, and of gold, and of silver, and of precious ores, which were in great abundance.

And I, Nephi, did build a temple; and I did construct it after the manner of the temple of Solomon save it were not built of so many precious things; for they were not to be found upon the land, wherefore, it could not be built like unto Solomon's temple. But the manner of the construction was like unto the temple of Solomon; and the workmanship thereof was exceedingly fine.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did cause my people to be industrious, and to labor with their hands.

And it came to pass that they would that I should be their king. But I, Nephi, was desirous that they should have no king; nevertheless, I did for them according to that which was in my power.

19 Im lo, naan ko an Irooj raar kūrṃool n̄an l̄oṃaro jeiū im jatū, ko Eaar kōnono kōn er, bwe inaaj aikuj in aer ripepe im aer rikaki. Kōn menin, iaar aer im aer rikaki, ekkar n̄an kien ko an Irooj, ṃae iien eo raar pukot n̄an bōk mour eo aō.

20 Kōn menin, naan eo an Irooj eaar kūrṃool eo Eaar kōnono n̄an eō, im ba bwe: Joṃan wōt aer jab eḡroñ naan ko aṃ renaaṃ ṃwījkōk j̄an iṃaan Mej̄an Irooj. Im lo, raar ṃwījkōk j̄an iṃaan mej̄an.

21 Im Eaar kōṃṃan bwe juon lia en itok ioer, aaet, eṃool juon lia ekōmetak, kōn aer nana. Bwe lo, raar kapene burueer ṃae E, bwe ren erom āinwōt dekā in jemjem; kōn menin, āinwōt ke raar mouj, im kanooj in erreō im karbōb, bwe ren maroñ jab karreel armej ro aō Irooj Anij eaar kōṃṃan bwe juon kil kilmeej en itok ioer.

22 Im āindein Irooj Anij ej ba: Inaaṃ kōṃṃan bwe ren kajjōṃ n̄an armej ro aṃ, eḡaññe rej jab ukeḡok j̄an nana ko aer.

23 Im lia enaaṃ ineen eo ineen ej k̄are ipp̄an ineer; bwe renaaṃ lia kōn eḡja lia eo wōt. Im Irooj eaar kōnono men in, im eaar waḡok.

24 Im kōn lia eo aer raar erom armej jowan, obrak kōn ṃoṃ im etao, im raar pukot ilo āne jemaden kidu awiia n̄an kijier.

25 Im Irooj Anij eaar ba n̄an eō: Renaaṃ juon kaeñtanaan n̄an ineōm, n̄an l̄okatiṃ er ilo iaḡan ememḡokjeṃ kōn Eō; im toun wōt aer jab ememej Eō, im jab eḡroñ naan ko Aō, renaaṃ kaeñtaan in eṃool n̄an jako.

26 Im ālikin men kein, n̄a, Nipai, iaar kōjenolḡok Jakob im Josep, bwe ren pris im rikaki ro ioon āneo āneen armej ro aō.

27 Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar mour ilo juon wāween eleṃōṃōṃ.

28 Im jilñuul iio eaar mootḡok j̄an iien eo kōm ar ilḡok j̄an Jerusalem.

29 Im n̄a, Nipai, iaar kōjparok ḡok ko ilo pileij ko aō, ko iaar kōṃṃani, kōn armej ro aō tok n̄an tōre in.

And behold, the words of the Lord had been fulfilled unto my brethren, which he spake concerning them, that I should be their ruler and their teacher. Wherefore, I had been their ruler and their teacher, according to the commandments of the Lord, until the time they sought to take away my life.

Wherefore, the word of the Lord was fulfilled which he spake unto me, saying that: Inasmuch as they will not hearken unto thy words they shall be cut off from the presence of the Lord. And behold, they were cut off from his presence.

And he had caused the cursing to come upon them, yea, even a sore cursing, because of their iniquity. For behold, they had hardened their hearts against him, that they had become like unto a flint; wherefore, as they were white, and exceedingly fair and delightful, that they might not be enticing unto my people the Lord God did cause a skin of blackness to come upon them.

And thus saith the Lord God: I will cause that they shall be loathsome unto thy people, save they shall repent of their iniquities.

And cursed shall be the seed of him that mixeth with their seed; for they shall be cursed even with the same cursing. And the Lord spake it, and it was done.

And because of their cursing which was upon them they did become an idle people, full of mischief and subtlety, and did seek in the wilderness for beasts of prey.

And the Lord God said unto me: They shall be a scourge unto thy seed, to stir them up in remembrance of me; and inasmuch as they will not remember me, and hearken unto my words, they shall scourge them even unto destruction.

And it came to pass that I, Nephi, did consecrate Jacob and Joseph, that they should be priests and teachers over the land of my people.

And it came to pass that we lived after the manner of happiness.

And thirty years had passed away from the time we left Jerusalem.

And I, Nephi, had kept the records upon my plates, which I had made, of my people thus far.

- 30 Im ālikin men kein Irooj Anij eaar kōnono n̄an eō:
Kwōn kōm̄man bar jet pileij; im kwōnaaj m̄wijiti
elōn men ko ioer ko im rekōm̄ōñōñō ilo meja, n̄an
ļapļok eo an armej ro aṃ.
- 31 Kōn menin, n̄a, Nipai, bwe in pokake kien ko an
Irooj, iaar ilok im kōm̄mani pileij ko im ioer iaar
m̄wijiti men kein.
- 32 Im iaar jeje men eo ej kaṃōñōñō n̄an Anij. Im
eļañne armej ro aō rej m̄ōñōñō kōn men ko an Anij
renaaj m̄ōñōñō kōn m̄wijm̄wij ko aō ko ioon pileij
kein.
- 33 Im eļañne armej ro aō rekōṇaan jeļā eļapļok kōn
m̄ōttan eo kōn bwebwenato in armej ro aō rej aikuj
etali pileij ko aō jet.
- 34 Im ebwe wōt bwe in ba bwe eñoul iiō ko raar
mootļok, im ededeļok am jino tariṇae im kōpata
ippān ro jeiūm̄ im jatūm̄.

And it came to pass that the Lord God said unto me:
Make other plates; and thou shalt engraven many
things upon them which are good in my sight, for the
profit of thy people.

Wherefore, I, Nephi, to be obedient to the com-
mandments of the Lord, went and made these plates
upon which I have engraven these things.

And I engraved that which is pleasing unto God.
And if my people are pleased with the things of God
they will be pleased with mine engravings which are
upon these plates.

And if my people desire to know the more particu-
lar part of the history of my people they must search
mine other plates.

And it sufficeth me to say that forty years had
passed away, and we had already had wars and con-
tentions with our brethren.

2 Nipai 6

- 1 Naan ko an Jakob, ʒeo jatin Nipai, ko eaar kōnono n̄an armej ro an Nipai:
- 2 Lo, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, n̄a, Jakob ainwōt ke Anij eaar kūr eō, im kapit eō ekkar n̄an laajrak eo ekwōjarjar An, im ainwōt ke kar kōjenolok eō kōn ʒeo jeiū Nipai, eo im komij reilok n̄an e ainwōt juon kiiñ im juon rionaaake, im eo komij pedped ioon kōn jokane, lo kom ʒeʒā bwe iaar kōnono n̄an kom ekanooj lōñ men.
- 3 Mekarta, ij bar kōnono n̄an kom; bwe ikōṇaan jeramman eo n̄an jetōb ko ami. Aaet, inepata eo aō eʒap kōn kom; im kom ʒeʒā bwe ekar aindein wōt. Bwe iaar kōketak kom kōn niknik otemje; im iaar katakin kom naan ko an jema; im iaar kōnono n̄an kom kōn aolep men ko kar jeje, j̄an ejaak eo an laʒ.
- 4 Im kiiō, lo, ikōṇaan kōnono n̄an kom kōn men ko kiiō, im men ko rej itok; kōn menin, inaa kōnono n̄an kom j̄an naan ko an Aiseia. Im rej naan ko im ʒeo jeiū eaar kōṇaan bwe in kōnono n̄an kom. Im ij kōnono n̄an kom n̄an emmanʒok eo ami, bwe komin maroñ ʒeʒā im nebar etan ami Anij.
- 5 Im kiiō, naan ko inaa kōnono j̄ani rej ko Aiseia eaar kōnono kōn aolep̄an m̄weo im̄on Israel; kōn menin, remaroñ barainwōt ekkar n̄an kom, bwe komij m̄weo im̄on Israel. Im elōñ men ko Aiseia eaar kōnono ko im remaroñ ekkar n̄an kom, kōnke komij j̄an m̄weo im̄on Israel.
- 6 Im kiiō, erkein naan ko: Aindein Irooj Anij ej ba: Lo, Inaa kotak peiū n̄an ro riAelōñ ko, im likūt joñok eo Aō n̄an armej ro; im renaaj bōktok ʒōm̄aro nejier ilo peier, im kōrā ro nejier naaj bōktok er ioon aeraer.
- 7 Im kiiñ ro renaaj ro rikōkaajriri jemāmi, im lerooj ro renaaj rikaninnin ro ami; renaaj badikdik n̄an eok kōn turin mejaerʒok n̄an bwidej, im damwijʒok būñalñal in neemi; im kwōnaaj ʒeʒā bwe N̄aij Irooj; bwe rej jamin naaj jook bwe rej kōttar Eō.
- 8 Im kiiō, n̄a, Jakob, inaa kōnono jidik kōn naan kein. Bwe lo, Irooj eaar kwaʒok n̄an eō bwe ro raar pād iJerusalem, j̄an ia jaar itok, kar man er im bōk er n̄an kōmakoko.

2 Nephi 6

The words of Jacob, the brother of Nephi, which he spake unto the people of Nephi:

Behold, my beloved brethren, I, Jacob, having been called of God, and ordained after the manner of his holy order, and having been consecrated by my brother Nephi, unto whom ye look as a king or a protector, and on whom ye depend for safety, behold ye know that I have spoken unto you exceedingly many things.

Nevertheless, I speak unto you again; for I am desirous for the welfare of your souls. Yea, mine anxiety is great for you; and ye yourselves know that it ever has been. For I have exhorted you with all diligence; and I have taught you the words of my father; and I have spoken unto you concerning all things which are written, from the creation of the world.

And now, behold, I would speak unto you concerning things which are, and which are to come; wherefore, I will read you the words of Isaiah. And they are the words which my brother has desired that I should speak unto you. And I speak unto you for your sakes, that ye may learn and glorify the name of your God.

And now, the words which I shall read are they which Isaiah spake concerning all the house of Israel; wherefore, they may be likened unto you, for ye are of the house of Israel. And there are many things which have been spoken by Isaiah which may be likened unto you, because ye are of the house of Israel.

And now, these are the words: Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people; and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.

And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers; they shall bow down to thee with their faces towards the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord; for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

And now I, Jacob, would speak somewhat concerning these words. For behold, the Lord has shown me that those who were at Jerusalem, from whence we came, have been slain and carried away captive.

9 Mekarta, Irooj eaar kwaļok n̄an eō bwe renaaj bar rōļ tok. Im Eaar barāinwōt kwaļok n̄an eō bwe Irooj Anij, riKwōjarjar Eo in Israel, Enaaj kwaļoke n̄an er ilo kanniōk; im ālikin An naaj kar kwaļoke renaaj kakinejnej E im debwāāle E, ekkar n̄an naan ko an enjeļ eo eaar kōnono men in n̄an eō.

10 Im ālikin aer kar kapene burueer im kakijneñe kōnwaer ɳae riKwōjarjar Eo in Israel, lo, ekajet ko an riKwōjarjar Eo in Israel naaj itok ioer. Im raan eo ej itok renaaj deñdeñ im eñtaan.

11 Kōn menin, ālikin aer naaj ubaaketo ubaaketak er, bwe āindein enjeļ eo ej ba, elōñ renaaj eñtaan ilo kanniōk, im reban eñtaan n̄an jako, kōnke jar ko an ro rej tōmak; renaaj ejjeplōklōk, im deñdeñ, im dike er; mekarta, Irooj Enaaj jouj n̄an er, bwe ñe rej itok n̄an jeļā kōn aer Rilōmōqor, naaj bar aintok er n̄an āneen jolōt eo aer.

12 Im emōñōñō ro riAelōñ ko, ro im rikanaan ro raar jeje kake er; bwe lo, bwe ñe renaaj ukeļok im jab kōpata ɳae Zaion, im jab aintok doon n̄an kabuñ eo eļap im kajjōjō, renaaj bōk lōmōqor; bwe Irooj Anij enaaj kajejjet bujen ko An ko Eaar kōmmani ippān ro nejin; im kōn emmakūt in rikanaan eo eaar jeje men kein.

13 Kōn menin, ro rej kōpata ɳae Zaion im armej in bujen eo an Irooj renaaj daɳwijļok būñalñal in neer; im armej ro an Irooj reban jook. Bwe armej ro an Irooj rej ro rej kōttare E; bwe rej kōttar wōt itok eo an Messaia.

14 Im lo, ekkar n̄an naan ko an rikanaan eo, Messaia in enaaj kwaļok E make alen ruo n̄an bar bōk er; kōn menin, Enaaj kwaļok E make n̄an er ilo kajoer im aiboojoj eļap, n̄an kōkkure eo an rikōjdat ro aer, ñe raan eo ej itok ñe renaaj tōmak ilo E; im ejjeļok Enaaj kōkkure ñe ej tōmak ilo E.

Nevertheless, the Lord has shown unto me that they should return again. And he also has shown unto me that the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel, should manifest himself unto them in the flesh; and after he should manifest himself they should scourge him and crucify him, according to the words of the angel who spake it unto me.

And after they have hardened their hearts and stiffened their necks against the Holy One of Israel, behold, the judgments of the Holy One of Israel shall come upon them. And the day cometh that they shall be smitten and afflicted.

Wherefore, after they are driven to and fro, for thus saith the angel, many shall be afflicted in the flesh, and shall not be suffered to perish, because of the prayers of the faithful; they shall be scattered, and smitten, and hated; nevertheless, the Lord will be merciful unto them, that when they shall come to the knowledge of their Redeemer, they shall be gathered together again to the lands of their inheritance.

And blessed are the Gentiles, they of whom the prophet has written; for behold, if it so be that they shall repent and fight not against Zion, and do not unite themselves to that great and abominable church, they shall be saved; for the Lord God will fulfil his covenants which he has made unto his children; and for this cause the prophet has written these things.

Wherefore, they that fight against Zion and the covenant people of the Lord shall lick up the dust of their feet; and the people of the Lord shall not be ashamed. For the people of the Lord are they who wait for him; for they still wait for the coming of the Messiah.

And behold, according to the words of the prophet, the Messiah will set himself again the second time to recover them; wherefore, he will manifest himself unto them in power and great glory, unto the destruction of their enemies, when that day cometh when they shall believe in him; and none will he destroy that believe in him.

15 Im ro rej jab tōmak ilo E renaaj jako, jīmor jān kijeek, im jān lañ, im jān makūtkūt in laḷ ko, im jān ibwijlelep ko, im jān nañinmej, im jān nūta. Im renaaj jeḷā bwe Irooj ej Anij, riKwōjarjar Eo in Israel.

16 Bwe naaj bōk ke kijen jān eo ekajoor, ak rikōmakoko iumwin kien rōḷok?

17 Ak āindein Irooj ej ba: Eḡool rikōmakoko ro an eo ekajoor naaj bōk jān e, im kijen eo enana naaj rōḷok; bwe Anij Ekajoor Bōtata Enaaj kōrḡḡḷok armej in bujen ro An. Bwe āindein Irooj ej ba: Inaaj kōpata ippān ro rej kōpata ippemi—

18 Im Inaaj naajdik er ro rej kamakokoik koḡ, kōn kanniōkier make; im renaaj idaa bōtōktōkier make āinwōt nē wain etōñal; im aolep kanniōk naaj jeḷā ke Ñaij Irooj ami Rilḡmḡḡor im Ripinmuur, Eo Ekajoor in Jekab.

And they that believe not in him shall be destroyed, both by fire, and by tempest, and by earthquakes, and by bloodsheds, and by pestilence, and by famine. And they shall know that the Lord is God, the Holy One of Israel.

For shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?

But thus saith the Lord: Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered; for the Mighty God shall deliver his covenant people. For thus saith the Lord: I will contend with them that contendeth with thee—

And I will feed them that oppress thee, with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood as with sweet wine; and all flesh shall know that I the Lord am thy Savior and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

11 Lo aolep koṃ ro rej ankane kijeek, ro rej jepooḷe er
kōn kōmālle, etetal ilo meram in kijeek ko ami im ilo
kōmālle ko koṃ ar ankani. Men in koṃ naaj lo peiū ie
—koṃ naaj babu ilo būroṃōj.

Behold all ye that kindle fire, that compass your-
selves about with sparks, walk in the light of your fire
and in the sparks which ye have kindled. This shall ye
have of mine hand—ye shall lie down in sorrow.

2 Nipai 8

- 1 Eḡroñ Eō, koḡ ro rej ļoor wānōk. Reilōk ñan ejḡaan eo kar jektok koḡ jān e, im ñan roñin roñ eo kūbwijtok koḡ jān e.
- 2 Reilōk ñan Ebreā, jemāmi, im ñan Sera, lio eaar keotak koḡ; bwe Iaar kūr e wōt, im kōjeraaḡḡan e.
- 3 Bwe Irooj Enaaḡ kaenōḡḡan Zaion, Enaaḡ kaenōḡḡan aolep jikin eo rewaan an; im Enaaḡ kōḡḡane bwe āne jemāden eo an āinwōt Iden, im āne eḡōrā an āinwōt jikin kallib an Irooj. Lañlōñ im ḡōḡōḡō naaj lo ijo, kaḡḡoolol im ainikien al.
- 4 Eḡroñ Eō, armej ro aō letok ļjilñōmi ñan Eō, O laļ eo Aō; bwe juon kien enaaḡ ilōk jān Eō, im Inaaḡ kōḡḡan bwe Aō ekajet en pād juon meram ñan armej ro.
- 5 Aō wānōk ej epaak; Aō ļoḡḡor ej wōnḡaanļok, im Peiū enaaḡ ekajet armej ro. Aelōñ in ļoḡeto ko renaaj kōttar Eō, im ioon Peiū renaaj kōjatdikdik.
- 6 Kotak mejaḡ ñan lañ ko, im reilōk ñan laļ ilaļ; bwe lañ ko renaaj jako āinwōt baat, im laļ enaaḡ bwijwoļā āinwōt balle; im ro rej pād ie renaaj mej ilo ejja wāween eo wōt. Ak Aō ļoḡḡor enaaḡ ñan indeeo, im Aō wānōk jamin kabbōjrak e.
- 7 Eḡroñ Eō, bwe koḡin jeļā jḡḡwe, armej ro Iaar je kien eo Aō iburueer, jab mijak kinaakļok an armej, barāinwōt koḡin jab ļōļñōñ kōn kauwe ko aer.
- 8 Bwe dile enaaḡ kañ er āinwōt balle, im likaakrak eo enaaḡ kañ er āinwōt kooļan sip. A Aō wānōk enaaḡ ñan indeeo, im Aō ļoḡḡor jān epepen ñan epepen.
- 9 Kwōn ruj! Kwōn ruj! Kwōn kōḡak aḡ kajoor, O pein Irooj; kwōn ruj āinwōt ilo raan ko etto. Ta kwōj jab eo eaar bukweļok Rehab im kakinejnej tūraikōn eo ke?
- 10 Ta kwōj jab eo eaar kōḡōrāik ļojet, dān ko ijo ekanooj ḡwilala; eo eaar kōḡḡan bwe ḡwilala ko in ļojet ren iaļ ñan ro ļoḡḡoren er ñan kijoone?

2 Nephi 8

Hearken unto me, ye that follow after righteousness. Look unto the rock from whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit from whence ye are digged.

Look unto Abraham, your father, and unto Sarah, she that bare you; for I called him alone, and blessed him.

For the Lord shall comfort Zion, he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the Lord. Joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving and the voice of melody.

Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation; for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light for the people.

My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arm shall judge the people. The isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.

Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath; for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment; and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner. But my salvation shall be forever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart I have written my law, fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool. But my righteousness shall be forever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

Awake, awake! Put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake as in the ancient days. Art thou not he that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

Art thou not he who hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

- 11 Kōn menin ro lōmōqoren er Irooj renaaj rōqłtok, im itok kōn al nān Zaion; im lañlōñ im ekwōjarjar indeo naaj pād ioon bōraer; im renaaj bōk mōqōqō im lañlōñ; būromōj im liaajlōj renaaj ko.
- 12 Nāij E; Nāij E eo eaar kaenōmman eok. Lo, wōn kwe, bwe kwōn aikuj mijak armej, eo enaaj mej, im eo jān nejin armej, eo naaj kōmman nān āinwōt ujooj?
- 13 Im melōkłok Irooj am Rikōmanman, eo Eaar kōrerak lañ ko, im door pedped ko an laj, im kar ejjelok jemlōkin mijake raan otemjelok, kōn illu an rikebiōp, āinwōt nē eaar pojak nān kōkkure? Im ewi kwi eo an rikebiōp?
- 14 Rijipokwe ej diwōjłok ilo kaiur, bwe en maroñ rōlōk, im bwe en jab mej ilo roñ eo, ak bwe pilawā eo kijen en jab jorrān.
- 15 A Nāij Irooj am Anij, eo no ko An rej nīrñirłok; Irooj in inelep eo ej Eta.
- 16 Im Iaar likūt am innaan ilo lōñiūm, im kar kaliboboik eok ilo aeellor in Peiū, bwe In maroñ katōk lañ ko im likūt pedped ko an laj, im Ij ba nān Zaion: Lo, kwōj Aō armej.
- 17 Kwōn ruj, kwōn ruj, kwōn jutak, O Jerusalem, eo eaar idaak jān pein Irooj kap in illu eo An—kwaar ilim lūm in kap in jebwāālel im kōmaat e.
- 18 Im ejjelok nān tōl e ilubwiljin aolep maan ro nejin eaar keotak er; ejjelok ej kabwijere pein, iaan aolep maan ro nejin eaar kōkaajririk er.
- 19 Lōmarein ruo nejim rej itok nān kwe, ro renaaj jañ kōn kwe—am lqurō im kōkkure, im nūta im jāje eo—im jān wōn Inaaj kaenōmman eok?
- 20 Maan ro nejum raar ļotłok, ijellokun rein ruo; rej babu ijo imaan aolep iał ko; āinwōt juon kau kōmaan awiia ilo ok eo, reobrak kōn illu an Irooj, kauwe eo an am Anij.
- 21 Innām roñjake kiiō men in, kwe rienāan, im rikadek, im jab kōn wain.

Therefore, the redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy and holiness shall be upon their heads; and they shall obtain gladness and joy; sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

I am he; yea, I am he that comforteth you. Behold, who art thou, that thou shouldst be afraid of man, who shall die, and of the son of man, who shall be made like unto grass?

And forgettest the Lord thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth, and hast feared continually every day, because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? And where is the fury of the oppressor?

The captive exile hasteneth, that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

But I am the Lord thy God, whose waves roared; the Lord of Hosts is my name.

And I have put my words in thy mouth, and have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion: Behold, thou art my people.

Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the Lord the cup of his fury—thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling wrung out—

And none to guide her among all the sons she hath brought forth; neither that taketh her by the hand, of all the sons she hath brought up.

These two sons are come unto thee, who shall be sorry for thee—thy desolation and destruction, and the famine and the sword—and by whom shall I comfort thee?

Thy sons have fainted, save these two; they lie at the head of all the streets; as a wild bull in a net, they are full of the fury of the Lord, the rebuke of thy God.

Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, and not with wine:

- 22 Āindein aṃ Irooj ej ba, Irooj im aṃ Anij ej akweḷap
kōn jibadbad an armej ro An; lo, iaar bōk jān peium
kap in jebwāālel, lūm in kap in Aō illu; kwōj jamin
bar idaaḷ jān e.
- 23 A Inaaj likūti ilo pein ro rej kaeñtaan eok; ro raar
ba ñan jetōb eo aṃ: Kwōn badikdik, bwe kōmin
maroñ eḷḷā—im kwaar kōbabuik ānbwinnōm
āinwōt bwidej im āinwōt iaḷ ñan ro raar kijoone.
- 24 Kwōn ruj, kwōn ruj, kwōn kōṇak aṃ kajoor, O
Zaion; kōṇaki nuknuk ko rekarbōb aṃ, O Jerusalem,
jikin kwelōk ekwōjarjar; bwe jān iien in ṃaanḷok
ejamin wōr enaaj itok ñan eok ejjañin ṃwijṃwij im
ettoon.
- 25 Kwōn pikūrḷok būñalñal jān eok; kwōn jerkak,
kwōn jijet, O Jerusalem; kwōn mejaḷ eok jān kworak
ko ikōnwaṃ, O lio ejipōkwe nejin Zaion.

Thus saith thy Lord, the Lord and thy God pleadeth
the cause of his people; behold, I have taken out of
thine hand the cup of trembling, the dregs of the cup
of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again.

But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict
thee; who have said to thy soul: Bow down, that we
may go over—and thou hast laid thy body as the
ground and as the street to them that went over.

Awake, awake, put on thy strength, O Zion; put on
thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city; for
henceforth there shall no more come into thee the un-
circumcised and the unclean.

Shake thyself from the dust; arise, sit down, O
Jerusalem; loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O
captive daughter of Zion.

2 Nipai 9

- 1 Im kiiō, ro jitōnbōro jeiū im jatū, iaar kōnono jān men kein bwe koṃin maroñ jeļā kōn bujen ko an Irooj ko Eaar kōṃṃani ippān aolep ṃweo iṃōn Israel—
- 2 Bwe Eaar kōnono nān riJu ro, jān lōñiin rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar An, eṃpool jān jinoin laṭtak, jān epepen nān epepen, ṃae iien eo renaaj jepṭaak nān kabuñ eo eṃpool im wōrwōr an Anij; nē renaaj jepṭaak nān āneen jolōt ko aer, im naaj jutak ilo aolep āneen kallimur ko aer.
- 3 Lo, ro rejitōnbōro jeiū im jatū, ij kōnono nān koṃ men kein bwe koṃin maroñ lañlōñ, im kotak bōrami indeo, kōn jeraaṃṃan ko me Irooj Anij eaar door ioon ro nejimi.
- 4 Bwe ijeļā bwe koṃ ar liñōri eṭap, elōñ iaami, nān jeļā men ko rej itok; kōn menin ijeļā bwe koṃ jeļā ke ānbwinnid renaaj ṃadeoñeoñṭok im mej; mekarta, ilo ānbwin kein ad jenaaj lo Anij.
- 5 Aaet, ijeļā bwe koṃ jeļā ke Enaaj kwaṭok E make nān ro ilo Jerusalem, ijo jaar itok jān e; bwe eaorōk bwe men in en waṭok ilubwiljier; bwe emennin aikuj bwe Rikōṃanṃan Eṭap en kōtṭok E make nān āinwōt armej ilo kanniōk, im mej kōn aolep armej, bwe aolep armej ren maroñ ajeṭok er nān e.
- 6 Bwe āinwōt mej eaar itok ioon aolep armej, nān kakūrṃool karōk in tūriaṃpokake eo an Rikōṃanṃan Eṭap, eaikuj wōr kajoor in jerkakpeje, im jerkakpeje eo eaikuj itok nān armej jān tokjān wōtṭok eo; im wōtṭok eo eaar itok jān tokjān bōd; im kōnke armej raar wōtṭok raar ṃwijkōk jān iṃaan mejān Irooj.
- 7 Kōn menin, eaikuj bwe en pinmuur eo ejjeṭok jeṃṭokin—nē ejjab juon pinmuur eo ejjeṭok jeṃṭokin wabanban in eban maroñ kōṃak jab wabanban. Kōn menin, ekajet eo ṃoktata eo eaar itok ioon armej ej aikuj kar pād wōt iuṃwin iien ejjeṭok jeṃṭokin. Im nē āindein, kanniōk in en kar babuṭok nān kōt im nān ṃadeoñeoñ nān eo jinen bwidej, nān jab jerkak.

2 Nephi 9

And now, my beloved brethren, I have read these things that ye might know concerning the covenants of the Lord that he has covenanted with all the house of Israel—

That he has spoken unto the Jews, by the mouth of his holy prophets, even from the beginning down, from generation to generation, until the time comes that they shall be restored to the true church and fold of God; when they shall be gathered home to the lands of their inheritance, and shall be established in all their lands of promise.

Behold, my beloved brethren, I speak unto you these things that ye may rejoice, and lift up your heads forever, because of the blessings which the Lord God shall bestow upon your children.

For I know that ye have searched much, many of you, to know of things to come; wherefore I know that ye know that our flesh must waste away and die; nevertheless, in our bodies we shall see God.

Yea, I know that ye know that in the body he shall show himself unto those at Jerusalem, from whence we came; for it is expedient that it should be among them; for it behooveth the great Creator that he suffereth himself to become subject unto man in the flesh, and die for all men, that all men might become subject unto him.

For as death hath passed upon all men, to fulfil the merciful plan of the great Creator, there must needs be a power of resurrection, and the resurrection must needs come unto man by reason of the fall; and the fall came by reason of transgression; and because man became fallen they were cut off from the presence of the Lord.

Wherefore, it must needs be an infinite atonement—save it should be an infinite atonement this corruption could not put on incorruption. Wherefore, the first judgment which came upon man must needs have remained to an endless duration. And if so, this flesh must have laid down to rot and to crumble to its mother earth, to rise no more.

8 O jeļāļokjeņ eo an Anij, tūriamo im jouj eo An! Bwe lo, eļāñne ānbwinnid ej aikuj jab jerkak jetōb ko ad reaikuj kipiliie nān enjeļ eo eaar wōtļok jān iṃaan mejān Anij Indeeo, im erom devil, nān jab bar jerkak.

9 Im jetōb ko ad ren kar erom āinwōt e, im jej erom devil raņ, enjeļ ro nān devil eo, nān jamin bar jutak iṃaan mejān Anij, im nān pād wōt ippān eo jemān riab otemjeļok, ilo eñtaan, āinwōt e; aet, nān erom eo eaar kapo ro jemād im jined mōktata, eo eaar ukōt e āinwōt juon enjeļ in meram, im pukwōj ro nejin armej nān kanejnejtino ko in uror im jermal ko rettino an marok.

10 O ewi joñan eṃṃan eo an ad Anij, eo Eaar kōpooj juon iaļ nān ad rōļok jān lokjak eo an eakeak nana in; aet, eakeak in, mej im hell, eo ij ṃa etan mej in ānbwin, im barāinwōt mej in jetōb.

11 Im kōn wāween kōtļok eo an ad Anij, eo Rikwōjarjar in Israel, mej in, eo iaar kōnono kake, eo ej ilo kanniōk, enaaj kōtļok an rimej; mej in ej lōb.

12 Im mej in eo iaar kōnono kake, eo ej mej ilo jetōb, enaaj kōtļok rimej ro an; mej ilo jetōb in ej hell; kōn menin, mej im hell reaikuj kōtļok rimej ro aer, im hell eaikuj kōtļok ānbwinnin rikōmakoko ko an, im ānbwin ko im jetōb ko an armej renaaj bar jepļaak nān ippān doon; im men in ej jān kajoor im jerkakpeje an Rokwōjarjar Eo in Israel.

13 O ewi joñan an ļap karōk eo an ad Anij! Bwe ilo juon wāween, paredais an Anij eaikuj kōtļok jetōb ko an ro rieṃṃan, im lōb eaikuj kōtļok ānbwin ko an rieṃṃan; im jetōb im ānbwin eo ej bar jepļaak ippān doon, im aolep armej rej erom jab wabanban, im ban bar mej, im rej ānbwin ko remour, ippāer juon jeļā edipiio āinwōt kōj ilo kanniōk, ijoke juon jeļā eo e weepān.

14 Kōn menin, jenaaj bōk juon jeļā eo e weepān kōn aolep ad nana, im ad ettoon, im ad keelwaan; im ro rieṃṃan enaaj wōr aer jeļā e weepān kōn mōm ko aer, im aer eṃṃan, kalibobo kōn erreo, aet, eṃool kōn liboror in weepān.

O the wisdom of God, his mercy and grace! For behold, if the flesh should rise no more our spirits must become subject to that angel who fell from before the presence of the Eternal God, and became the devil, to rise no more.

And our spirits must have become like unto him, and we become devils, angels to a devil, to be shut out from the presence of our God, and to remain with the father of lies, in misery, like unto himself; yea, to that being who beguiled our first parents, who transformeth himself nigh unto an angel of light, and stirreth up the children of men unto secret combinations of murder and all manner of secret works of darkness.

O how great the goodness of our God, who prepareth a way for our escape from the grasp of this awful monster; yea, that monster, death and hell, which I call the death of the body, and also the death of the spirit.

And because of the way of deliverance of our God, the Holy One of Israel, this death, of which I have spoken, which is the temporal, shall deliver up its dead; which death is the grave.

And this death of which I have spoken, which is the spiritual death, shall deliver up its dead; which spiritual death is hell; wherefore, death and hell must deliver up their dead, and hell must deliver up its captive spirits, and the grave must deliver up its captive bodies, and the bodies and the spirits of men will be restored one to the other; and it is by the power of the resurrection of the Holy One of Israel.

O how great the plan of our God! For on the other hand, the paradise of God must deliver up the spirits of the righteous, and the grave deliver up the body of the righteous; and the spirit and the body is restored to itself again, and all men become incorruptible, and immortal, and they are living souls, having a perfect knowledge like unto us in the flesh, save it be that our knowledge shall be perfect.

Wherefore, we shall have a perfect knowledge of all our guilt, and our uncleanness, and our nakedness; and the righteous shall have a perfect knowledge of their enjoyment, and their righteousness, being clothed with purity, yea, even with the robe of righteousness.

- 15 Im enaaj jejjēt iien eo nē enaaj kar mōj an aolep armej eļļā jān mej in mōkta nān mour, im joñan ededeļok aer erom ānbwin ejamin mej, renaaj jutak iṃaan jikin ekajet an Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel; innām enaaj itok ekajet eo, innām renaaj ekajet ekkar nān ekajet ekwōjarjar an Anij.
- 16 Im enaaj āindein, āinwōt Irooj e mour, bwe Irooj Anij eaar kōnono men in, im men in ej An innaan ejjeļok jemļokin, eo e jamin jako, bwe ro reṃṃan renaaj eṃṃan wōt, im ro rettoon renaaj ettoon wōt; kōn menin, ro rettoon rej devil im enjeļ ro an; im renaaj ilok nān kijeek eo ejjeļok jemļokin, kar kōpooj nān er; im eñtaan eo aer ej āinwōt juon loṃaļo in kijeek im *brimstone*, eo urur in ej wanlōnļok lōnļok im ejjeļok jemļokin.
- 17 O ļap im jimwe eo an Anij! Bwe E ej kajejjēt aolep naan ko An, im raar diwōjļok jān lōñiin, im kien eo An ej aikuj kūrṃpool.
- 18 Ak, lo, ro riṃṃan, ro rekwōjarjar an Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel, ro raar tōmak ilo Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel, ro raar niknik ilo debwāāl ko an laļ, im kar kūtōtōik jook eo kōn e, renaaj jolōt e aelōn in Anij, eo kar kōpooj nān er jān jinoin ejaake pedped ko an laļ, im mōñōñō eo aer enaaj dipiio nān indeeo.
- 19 O eļap wōt tūriamo eo an ad Anij, Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel! Bwe ej tōļļok ro rekwōjarjar An jān devil eo ekanooj nana, im mej, im hell, im loṃaļo in kijeek im *brimstone* eo, eo ej eñtaan ejjeļok jemļokin.
- 20 O ewi joñan ekwōjarjar eo an ad Anij! Bwe E jeļā men otemjeļok, im ejjeļok juon men Ej jab jeļā kake e.
- 21 Im E ej itok ilo laļ in bwe en maroñ lōmṃoren aolep armej nē renaaj eṃroñ ainikien; bwe lo, eaar eñtaan kōn metak ko an aolep armej, aet, metak ko an aolep mennin mour, eṃṃan, kōrā, im ajri, ro rej jān nokwe eo an Adam.
- 22 Im Eaar eñtaan kōn menin bwe jerkakpeje en maroñ buñleplep ioon aolep armej, bwe aolep ren maroñ jutak iṃaan ilo raan eo eļap raan in ekajet.

And it shall come to pass that when all men shall have passed from this first death unto life, insomuch as they have become immortal, they must appear before the judgment-seat of the Holy One of Israel; and then cometh the judgment, and then must they be judged according to the holy judgment of God.

And assuredly, as the Lord liveth, for the Lord God hath spoken it, and it is his eternal word, which cannot pass away, that they who are righteous shall be righteous still, and they who are filthy shall be filthy still; wherefore, they who are filthy are the devil and his angels; and they shall go away into everlasting fire, prepared for them; and their torment is as a lake of fire and brimstone, whose flame ascendeth up forever and ever and has no end.

O the greatness and the justice of our God! For he executeth all his words, and they have gone forth out of his mouth, and his law must be fulfilled.

But, behold, the righteous, the saints of the Holy One of Israel, they who have believed in the Holy One of Israel, they who have endured the crosses of the world, and despised the shame of it, they shall inherit the kingdom of God, which was prepared for them from the foundation of the world, and their joy shall be full forever.

O the greatness of the mercy of our God, the Holy One of Israel! For he delivereth his saints from that awful monster the devil, and death, and hell, and that lake of fire and brimstone, which is endless torment.

O how great the holiness of our God! For he knoweth all things, and there is not anything save he knows it.

And he cometh into the world that he may save all men if they will hearken unto his voice; for behold, he suffereth the pains of all men, yea, the pains of every living creature, both men, women, and children, who belong to the family of Adam.

And he suffereth this that the resurrection might pass upon all men, that all might stand before him at the great and judgment day.

23 Im E ej jiron aolep armej bwe rej aikuj ukeļok, im peptaij ilo Etan, bōk tōmak eo e weepān ilo Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel, nē jaab rej jamin mour ilo aelōn in Anij.

24 Im eļānne rej jamin ukeļok im tōmak ilo Etan, im peptaij ilo Etan, im niknik nān jemļokin, reaikuj naaj jako; bwe Irooj Anij, Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel, eaar kōnono men in.

25 Kōn menin, Eaar leļok kien eo; im ijo ejjeļok kien leļok ejjeļok kaje; im ijo ejjeļok kaje ejjeļok liaakeļok; im ijo ejjeļok liaakeļok tūriaņo ko an Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel ewōr an ioer, kōnke pinmuur eo; bwe kar kōtļok er jān kajoor eo An.

26 Bwe pinmuur eo ej kabuñ-būruōn akweļap ko an jimwe ioon aolep ro kar jab leļok kien eo nān er, bwe ren rōļok jān men eo ekanooj nana, mej im hell, im devil, im loņalo in kijeek im *brimstone* eo, eo ej eņtaan indeeo; im rej bar jepļaak nān Anij eo Eaar leļok nān er menwaer, eo ej Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel.

27 Ak wo nān eo kien eo kar ilok, aaet, eo epād ippān aolep kein ko an Anij, āinwōt kōj, im eo ej kōkkuri, im eo ej kōwaan raan in mour ko an, bwe ekanooj nana jekjekin!

28 O karōk eo etamkwadik an eo enana! O pata eo, im mōjņo ko, im jajeļokjeņ eo an armej! Nē rejelā rej ļōmņak rejelāļokjeņ, im rejjab eņroñ tōl an Anij, bwe rej joļok e, ilo aer ļōmņak ke rejelā, kōn menin, jelāļokjeņ eo aer e bwebwe im ejjab e waan nān er. Im renaaj jako.

29 Ak nān jelā emņan eļānne rej eņroñ tōl an Anij.

30 Ak wo nān riņweie, ro reņweie kōn men ko an laļ in. Bwe kōnke reņweie rej jōjōik rijeraņōl, im rej matōrtōr rittā, im burueer rej mweiuk ko aer; kōn menin mweiuk ko aer rej aer anij. Im lo, mweiuk ko aer renaaj jako ippāer barāinwōt.

31 Im wo nān rijarroñroñ eo e ban roņjake; bwe renaaj jako.

And he commandeth all men that they must repent, and be baptized in his name, having perfect faith in the Holy One of Israel, or they cannot be saved in the kingdom of God.

And if they will not repent and believe in his name, and be baptized in his name, and endure to the end, they must be damned; for the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel, has spoken it.

Wherefore, he has given a law; and where there is no law given there is no punishment; and where there is no punishment there is no condemnation; and where there is no condemnation the mercies of the Holy One of Israel have claim upon them, because of the atonement; for they are delivered by the power of him.

For the atonement satisfieth the demands of his justice upon all those who have not the law given to them, that they are delivered from that awful monster, death and hell, and the devil, and the lake of fire and brimstone, which is endless torment; and they are restored to that God who gave them breath, which is the Holy One of Israel.

But wo unto him that has the law given, yea, that has all the commandments of God, like unto us, and that transgresseth them, and that wasteth the days of his probation, for awful is his state!

O that cunning plan of the evil one! O the vainness, and the frailties, and the foolishness of men! When they are learned they think they are wise, and they hearken not unto the counsel of God, for they set it aside, supposing they know of themselves, wherefore, their wisdom is foolishness and it profiteth them not. And they shall perish.

But to be learned is good if they hearken unto the counsels of God.

But wo unto the rich, who are rich as to the things of the world. For because they are rich they despise the poor, and they persecute the meek, and their hearts are upon their treasures; wherefore, their treasure is their god. And behold, their treasure shall perish with them also.

And wo unto the deaf that will not hear; for they shall perish.

32 Wo ñan ripilo eo e ban lo; bwe renaaj jako barāinwōt.

33 Wo ñan ro rejjab ṁwijiṁwiji burueer, bwe jeḷā eo kōn nana ko aer naaj ṁan er ilo raan eo āliktata.

34 Wo ñan ririab, bwe naaj jolaḷḷok ñan hell.

35 Wo ñan riuror eo ej ire, bwe enaaj mej.

36 Wo ñan ro rej wia kake ānbwinnier, bwe naaj jolaḷḷok er ñan hell.

37 Aaet, wo ñan ro rej kabuñ-jar ñan ekjab kan, bwe devil an aolep devil kaṅ ren ṁōṅōṅō ilo er.

38 Im, ilo tukaduin, wo ñan aolep ro rej mej ilo jerḡwiwi ko aer; bwe renaaj rḡḡḷḷok ñan Anij, im lo turin mejān, im pād wōt ilo jerḡwiwi ko aer.

39 O, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, keememej nana in bōd ṅae Anij Ekwōjarjar, im barāinwōt nana in jouj ñan kapo ko an riṁoṅ. Keememej, ñan kobrak ḷōmṅak kōn men ko an kanniōk ej mej, im ñan kobrak ḷōmṅak kōn men ko an jetōb ej mour indeeo.

40 O, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, letok lojilñōmi ñan naan ko aō. Keememej ḷap Bōtata eo an eo Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel. Jab ba bwe iaar kōnono men ko reppen ṅae koṁ; bwe ñe koṁij ba, koṁ naaj juṁae ṁool eo; bwe iaar kōnono naan ko an ami Rikōṁanṁan. Ijeḷā ke naan ko in ṁool reppen ṅae aolep ettoon; bwe ro reṁṁan rej jab mijak er, bwe rej iakwe ṁool eo im rejjab ṁakūtkūt.

41 O innām, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, itok ñan Irooj, Rikwōjarjar eo. Keememej bwe iaḷ ko An rejiṁwe. Lo, iaḷ eo an armej eaidik, ak ej erḷok iṁaan ilo juon iaḷ eo ejiṁwe iṁaan e, im rilale kōjām eo ej Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel; im E jab kōjerbal jabdewōt rikarejeran ijo; im ejeḷok bar juon iaḷ eḷaññe jab ilo kōjām eo; bwe E ban po ilo kapo, bwe Irooj Anij ej etan.

Wo unto the blind that will not see; for they shall perish also.

Wo unto the uncircumcised of heart, for a knowledge of their iniquities shall smite them at the last day.

Wo unto the liar, for he shall be thrust down to hell.

Wo unto the murderer who deliberately killeth, for he shall die.

Wo unto them who commit whoredoms, for they shall be thrust down to hell.

Yea, wo unto those that worship idols, for the devil of all devils delighteth in them.

And, in fine, wo unto all those who die in their sins; for they shall return to God, and behold his face, and remain in their sins.

O, my beloved brethren, remember the awfulness in transgressing against that Holy God, and also the awfulness of yielding to the enticings of that cunning one. Remember, to be carnally-minded is death, and to be spiritually-minded is life eternal.

O, my beloved brethren, give ear to my words. Remember the greatness of the Holy One of Israel. Do not say that I have spoken hard things against you; for if ye do, ye will revile against the truth; for I have spoken the words of your Maker. I know that the words of truth are hard against all uncleanness; but the righteous fear them not, for they love the truth and are not shaken.

O then, my beloved brethren, come unto the Lord, the Holy One. Remember that his paths are righteous. Behold, the way for man is narrow, but it lieth in a straight course before him, and the keeper of the gate is the Holy One of Israel; and he employeth no servant there; and there is none other way save it be by the gate; for he cannot be deceived, for the Lord God is his name.

- 42 Im jabdewōt eo ej kaḷḷaḷḷaḷ, n̄an e naaj peḷḷok; im rijeḷaḷokjeḷ, im rimālōtlōt, im er ro reḡweie, ro rej juwa kōn jeḷā eo aer, im aer mālōtlōt, im ḡweuik ko aer—aaet, rej ro E ej dike er; im eḷaḡḡe rejjab juḷok men kein, im watōk er rijajeḷokjeḷ iḡaan Anij, im wanlaḷḷok ilo ḡwilaḷ ko in ettā, E jamin peḷḷok n̄an er.
- 43 Ak men ko an rijeḷaḷokjeḷ im rimālōtlōt naaj ḡojak j̄an er indeeo—aaet, ḡōḡōḡō eo kōpooje n̄an ro rekwōjarjar.
- 44 O, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, keememej naan kein aō. Lo, ij utūk j̄an ballū, im ij pikūri iḡaan mejami; ij jar Anij in aō ḷḡḡḡ Eḷ mejōk eō kōn māj aetok ko mejān; kōn menin, koḡ naaj jeḷā ilo raan eo āliktata, n̄e aolep armej renaaj ekajet kōn jermal ko aer, bwe Anij an Israel Eaar kaḡool bwe iaar pikūrḷok nana ko ami j̄an buruō, im bwe ij jutak ilo meram Iḡaan, im bōtōktōkimi ejako ippa.
- 45 O, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, oktakḷok j̄an jerḡwiwi ko ami; pikūrḷok tomede ko an eo enaaj ḡōkaj an lukwōj koḡ; itok n̄an Anij eo ej ejḡaan in ami ḷḡḡḡ.
- 46 Kōpooj koḡ n̄an raan eo eaiboojoj n̄e j̄iḡwe naaj jaketo-jaketak n̄an ro rej̄iḡwe, eḡool raan in ekajet eo, bwe koḡin maroḡ jab jenlik kōn mijak eḷap; bwe koḡin maroḡ jab ememej nana ko reḷḷap ami ilo alikkar, im naaj kipel n̄an laḡōj: Ekwōjarjar, ekwōjarjar ekajet ko Aḡ, O Irooj Anij Ekajoor Bōtata—ak ijeḷā aō bōd; iaar rupe Aḡ kien, im bōd kein rej aō; im devil eaar bōk eō, bwe in juon kijen eḡtaan eo enana an.
- 47 Ak lo, ro jeiū im jatū, emennin aorōk ke bwe in aikuj karuj koḡ n̄an juon lukkuun ḡool in men kein? In kar kaineḡataik ke būruōmi eḷaḡḡe būruōmi raar erreō? In kar ke alikkar n̄an koḡ ekkar n̄an lukkuun alikkar in ḡool eo eḷaḡḡe koḡ ar rōḷok j̄an jerḡwiwi?
- 48 Lo, n̄e koḡ ar ekwōjarjar, inaaḷ kar kōnono n̄an koḡ kōn kwōjarjar; ak ke koḡij jab ekwōjarjar, im koḡij kalimjek eō āinwōt juon ami rikaki, emennin aikuj bwe in katakin koḡ kōn jeḡḷok ko an jerḡwiwi.

And whoso knocketh, to him will he open; and the wise, and the learned, and they that are rich, who are puffed up because of their learning, and their wisdom, and their riches—yea, they are they whom he despiseth; and save they shall cast these things away, and consider themselves fools before God, and come down in the depths of humility, he will not open unto them.

But the things of the wise and the prudent shall be hid from them forever—yea, that happiness which is prepared for the saints.

O, my beloved brethren, remember my words. Behold, I take off my garments, and I shake them before you; I pray the God of my salvation that he view me with his all-searching eye; wherefore, ye shall know at the last day, when all men shall be judged of their works, that the God of Israel did witness that I shook your iniquities from my soul, and that I stand with brightness before him, and am rid of your blood.

O, my beloved brethren, turn away from your sins; shake off the chains of him that would bind you fast; come unto that God who is the rock of your salvation.

Prepare your souls for that glorious day when justice shall be administered unto the righteous, even the day of judgment, that ye may not shrink with awful fear; that ye may not remember your awful guilt in perfectness, and be constrained to exclaim: Holy, holy are thy judgments, O Lord God Almighty—but I know my guilt; I transgressed thy law, and my transgressions are mine; and the devil hath obtained me, that I am a prey to his awful misery.

But behold, my brethren, is it expedient that I should awake you to an awful reality of these things? Would I harrow up your souls if your minds were pure? Would I be plain unto you according to the plainness of the truth if ye were freed from sin?

Behold, if ye were holy I would speak unto you of holiness; but as ye are not holy, and ye look upon me as a teacher, it must needs be expedient that I teach you the consequences of sin.

49 Lo, aō ej dike jerq̄wiwi, im buruō ej m̄ōṇōṇō ilo j̄imwe; im inaaṅ nebar āt eo ekwōjarjar etan aō Anij.

50 Itok, ro jeiū im jatū, jabdewōt eo ej maro, koṃin itok n̄an dān ko; im eo ejjeḷok an jāān, itok im wia im kanooj; aaet, itok im wia wain im milik kōn ejjeḷok jāān im kōn ejjeḷok wōṇāān.

51 Kōn menin, jab joḷok jāān kōn men eo ejjeḷok tokjān, ak jermal ko ami n̄an men eo eban kabuñbōro. Koṃin kanooj eḡron eō, im keememej naan ko iaar kōnono; im itok n̄an Rikwōjarjar Eo in Israel, im kwōjkwōj ioon men eo ejamin jako, ak eo jamin kattoone, im kōtḷok bwe ami en m̄ōṇōṇō ilo buñ-pāḷok eo.

52 Lo, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, keememej naan ko an ami Anij; jar n̄an e iien otemjej ilo raan, im leḷok kaṃṃoolol n̄an Etan ekwōjarjar ilo boñ. Būruōmi ren lañlōñ.

53 Im lo ewi joñan ḷap bujen ko an Irooj, im ewi joñan an ḷap ettā ko An n̄an ro nejin armej; im kōn ḷap eo An, im an jouj im tūriaṃo, E eaar kallimur n̄an kōj bwe ineed enaaṅ lukkuun kōkkure, ekkar n̄an kanniōk, ak Enaaṅ kōjparok er; im ilo epepen ko tokālik renaaj erom juon ra eweppān n̄an ṃweo iṃōn Israel.

54 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, iban bar kōnono n̄an koṃ eḷapḷok; ak ilo raan eo ilju inaaṅ kwaḷok n̄an koṃ aolepān ennaan ko aō. Amen.

Behold, my soul abhorreth sin, and my heart delighteth in righteousness; and I will praise the holy name of my God.

Come, my brethren, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters; and he that hath no money, come buy and eat; yea, come buy wine and milk without money and without price.

Wherefore, do not spend money for that which is of no worth, nor your labor for that which cannot satisfy. Harken diligently unto me, and remember the words which I have spoken; and come unto the Holy One of Israel, and feast upon that which perisheth not, neither can be corrupted, and let your soul delight in fatness.

Behold, my beloved brethren, remember the words of your God; pray unto him continually by day, and give thanks unto his holy name by night. Let your hearts rejoice.

And behold how great the covenants of the Lord, and how great his condescensions unto the children of men; and because of his greatness, and his grace and mercy, he has promised unto us that our seed shall not utterly be destroyed, according to the flesh, but that he would preserve them; and in future generations they shall become a righteous branch unto the house of Israel.

And now, my brethren, I would speak unto you more; but on the morrow I will declare unto you the remainder of my words. Amen.

2 Nipai 10

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Jekab, ij bar kōnono nān koḿ, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, kōn ra in eweppān iaar kōnono kake.
- 2 Bwe lo, kallimur ko jaar būki rej kallimur ko nān kōj ekkar nān kanniōk; kōn menin, āinwōt kar kwaḷok nān eō bwe elōn iaan ro nejid renaaj jako ilo kanniōk kōn jab tōmak, mekarta, Anij enaaj tūriamokake elōn; im ro nejid renaaj bar jepḷaak, bwe ren maroñ rōḷ nān men eo enaaj leḷok nān er jeḷā eo eḿool kōn aer Ripinmuur.
- 3 Kōn menin, āinwōt iaar ba nān koḿ, emennin aikuj bwe Kraist—bwe ilo boñōn eo ej jemḷokḷok enjeḷ eo eaar kōnono nān eō bwe enaaj etan in—E aikuj itok jān ilubwiljin riJu ro, ilubwiljin ro rej ḿōttan eo enana ilo laḷ in; im renaaj debwāale E—bwe āindein ekabwilōn ad Anij, im ejjeḷok bar juon laḷ ioon laḷ in en kar debwāale aer Anij.
- 4 Bwe ñe mennin bwilōn ko reḷḷap kōḿanḿani ilubwiljin laḷ ko jet renaaj ukeḷok, im jeḷā bwe E ej aer Anij.
- 5 Ak kōn *priestcraft* ko im nana ko, er ilo Jerusalem renaaj kakijñeñe kōnwaer ḿae E, bwe en debwāāl.
- 6 Kōn menin, kōn nana ko aer, kōkkure ko, nūta ko, im nañinmej ko, im ibwijleplep naaj itok ioer; im ro rej jamin lo jako renaaj ejjeplōklōk ilubwiljin aolep laḷ ko.
- 7 Ak lo, āindein Irooj Anij ej ba: Ñe raan eo ej itok im rej tōmak ilo Ña, bwe Ñaij RiKraist, innām Iaar kōḿḿan bujen ippān ro jemāer bwe renaaj jepḷaaktok ilo kanniōk, ioon laḷ, nān āneen jolōt ko aer.
- 8 Im naaj aintok er jān ejjeplōklōk eo aer eaetok, jān aelōn ko ilo lōmeto, im jān ḿōttan ko emān in laḷ in; im laḷ ko an ro riAelōn ko renaaj ḷap ilo Meja, Anij ej ba, ilo bōkḷok er nān āneen jolōt ko aer.

2 Nephi 10

And now I, Jacob, speak unto you again, my beloved brethren, concerning this righteous branch of which I have spoken.

For behold, the promises which we have obtained are promises unto us according to the flesh; wherefore, as it has been shown unto me that many of our children shall perish in the flesh because of unbelief, nevertheless, God will be merciful unto many; and our children shall be restored, that they may come to that which will give them the true knowledge of their Redeemer.

Wherefore, as I said unto you, it must needs be expedient that Christ—for in the last night the angel spake unto me that this should be his name—should come among the Jews, among those who are the more wicked part of the world; and they shall crucify him—for thus it behooveth our God, and there is none other nation on earth that would crucify their God.

For should the mighty miracles be wrought among other nations they would repent, and know that he be their God.

But because of priestcrafts and iniquities, they at Jerusalem will stiffen their necks against him, that he be crucified.

Wherefore, because of their iniquities, destructions, famines, pestilences, and bloodshed shall come upon them; and they who shall not be destroyed shall be scattered among all nations.

But behold, thus saith the Lord God: When the day cometh that they shall believe in me, that I am Christ, then have I covenanted with their fathers that they shall be restored in the flesh, upon the earth, unto the lands of their inheritance.

And it shall come to pass that they shall be gathered in from their long dispersion, from the isles of the sea, and from the four parts of the earth; and the nations of the Gentiles shall be great in the eyes of me, saith God, in carrying them forth to the lands of their inheritance.

9 Aaet, kiiñ ro an ro riAelōñ ko renaaj ro rikōkaajriri jemāer, im lerooj ro renaaj erom jineer rikaninnin; kōn menin, kallimur ko an Irooj reļļap ñan ro riAelōñ ko, bwe Eaar kōnono men in, im wōn enaaj akwāāl?

10 Ak lo, āne in, Anij ej ba, naaj juon āneen ami jolōt, im ro riAelōñ ko renaaj jeraamman ioon āne in.

11 Im āne in naaj juon āneen anemkwōj ñan ro riAelōñ ko, im enaaj ejjeļok kiiñ ro ioon āne in, ro renaaj kajutak ñan ro riAelōñ ko.

12 Im Inaaj kōkajoor e āne in ñae aolep laļ ko jet.

13 Im eo ej pata ñae Zaion naaj jako, Anij ej ba.

14 Bwe eo ej kajutak juon kiiñ ñae Eō enaaj jako, bwe ña, Irooj, kiiñ in lañ, Inaaj aer kiiñ, im Inaaj meram eo ñan er indeeo, ro rej roñjake naan ko Aō.

15 Kōn menin, kōn kōttōpar in, bwe bujen ko Aō ren maroñ kūrmpool ko iaar kōmman ñan ro nejin armej, bwe Inaaj kōmman ñan er ke rej pād wōt ilo kanniōk, Ij aikuj kōkkuri jermal ko rettino an marok, im an uror ko, im an kajjōjō ko.

16 Kōn menin, eo ej pata ñae Zaion, riju im riAelōñ ko jimor, rikalbuuj im rianemkwōj jimor, ñaan im kōrā jimor, renaaj jako; bwe rej er ro rej rikijoñ in aolepān laļ; bwe ej er ro rejjab jān Eō rej juñae Eō, ad Anij ej ba.

17 Bwe Inaaj kakūrmpool kallimur ko Aō ko Iaar kōmmani ippān ro nejin armej, bwe Inaaj kōmmani ñan er ke rej pād wōt ilo kanniōk—

18 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, āindein ad Anij ej ba: Inaaj kaeñtaan ineōm kōn pein ro riAelōñ ko; mekarta, Inaaj kapidodo būruōn ro riAelōñ ko, bwe ren naaj āinwōt juon jemāer; kōn menin, ro riAelōñ ko renaaj jeraamman im bōnbōn ilubwiljin ñweo imōn Israel.

19 Kōn menin, Inaaj kōjenolok āneen ñan ineōm, im ro renaaj bōnbōn ilubwiljin ineōm, indeeo, bwe en āneen aer jolōt; bwe ej juon āne ejej uwaan, Anij ej ba ñan eō, ilōñin aolep laļ ko, kōn menin Inaaj kōmman bwe aolep ro rej jokwe ie ren kabuñ-jar ñan Eō, Anij ej ba.

Yea, the kings of the Gentiles shall be nursing fathers unto them, and their queens shall become nursing mothers; wherefore, the promises of the Lord are great unto the Gentiles, for he hath spoken it, and who can dispute?

But behold, this land, said God, shall be a land of thine inheritance, and the Gentiles shall be blessed upon the land.

And this land shall be a land of liberty unto the Gentiles, and there shall be no kings upon the land, who shall raise up unto the Gentiles.

And I will fortify this land against all other nations.

And he that fighteth against Zion shall perish, saith God.

For he that raiseth up a king against me shall perish, for I, the Lord, the king of heaven, will be their king, and I will be a light unto them forever, that hear my words.

Wherefore, for this cause, that my covenants may be fulfilled which I have made unto the children of men, that I will do unto them while they are in the flesh, I must needs destroy the secret works of darkness, and of murders, and of abominations.

Wherefore, he that fighteth against Zion, both Jew and Gentile, both bond and free, both male and female, shall perish; for they are they who are the whore of all the earth; for they who are not for me are against me, saith our God.

For I will fulfil my promises which I have made unto the children of men, that I will do unto them while they are in the flesh—

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, thus saith our God: I will afflict thy seed by the hand of the Gentiles; nevertheless, I will soften the hearts of the Gentiles, that they shall be like unto a father to them; wherefore, the Gentiles shall be blessed and numbered among the house of Israel.

Wherefore, I will consecrate this land unto thy seed, and them who shall be numbered among thy seed, forever, for the land of their inheritance; for it is a choice land, saith God unto me, above all other lands, wherefore I will have all men that dwell thereon that they shall worship me, saith God.

20 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ke jej lo bwe ad Anij in tūriamokake Eaar letok n̄an kōj jeļāļokjeņ eļap kōn men kein, jen keememej E, im juļok jerqwiwi ko ad, im jab drauik bōrad, bwe jej jab riatajinemjen; mekartā, jaar ko jān āneen jolōt eo ad; ak eņōj tōl tok kōj n̄an āneo eņmanļok, bwe Irooj eaar kōmman ļojet ad iaļ, im eņōj likūt kōj ioon juon aelōn in ļojet.

21 A reļļap kallimur ko an Irooj n̄an er ro rej pād ioon aelōn ko in ļojet; kōn menin āinwōt ej ba aelōn ko, ej aikuj wōr elōnļok jān in, im rej bar obrak barāinwōt kōn ro jeid im jatid.

22 Bwe lo, Irooj Anij Eaar tōļok jān iien n̄an iien jān m̄weo imōn Israel, ekkar n̄an ankilaan im An kōņaan. Im kiiō lo, Irooj ej keememej aolep ro kar bōkļok, kōn menin E ej keememej kōj barāinwōt.

23 Kōn menin, en m̄ōņōņō būruōmi, im keememej bwe koņij anemkwōj n̄an kōmman n̄an koņ make —n̄an kāālet iaļ n̄an mej indeeo ak iaļ n̄an mour indeeo.

24 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, koņin kōllaajrak koņ n̄an ankilaan Anij, im jab n̄an ankilaan devil im kanniōk; im keememej, ālikin ami kar kōllaajrak koņ n̄an Anij, bwe ej ilo im kōn wōt jouj an Anij koņij bōk ļomqor.

25 Kōn menin, Anij en kōjerkak koņ jān mej kōn kajoor in jerkakpeje eo, im barāinwōt jān mej indeeo kōn kajoor in pinmuur eo, bwe koņin maroņ deļōnļok ilo aelōn in Anij eo ejjeļok jeļokin, bwe koņin maroņ wūjtake E kōn jouj in lañ. Amen.

And now, my beloved brethren, seeing that our merciful God has given us so great knowledge concerning these things, let us remember him, and lay aside our sins, and not hang down our heads, for we are not cast off; nevertheless, we have been driven out of the land of our inheritance; but we have been led to a better land, for the Lord has made the sea our path, and we are upon an isle of the sea.

But great are the promises of the Lord unto them who are upon the isles of the sea; wherefore as it says isles, there must needs be more than this, and they are inhabited also by our brethren.

For behold, the Lord God has led away from time to time from the house of Israel, according to his will and pleasure. And now behold, the Lord remembereth all them who have been broken off, wherefore he remembereth us also.

Therefore, cheer up your hearts, and remember that ye are free to act for yourselves—to choose the way of everlasting death or the way of eternal life.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, reconcile yourselves to the will of God, and not to the will of the devil and the flesh; and remember, after ye are reconciled unto God, that it is only in and through the grace of God that ye are saved.

Wherefore, may God raise you from death by the power of the resurrection, and also from everlasting death by the power of the atonement, that ye may be received into the eternal kingdom of God, that ye may praise him through grace divine. Amen.

2 Nipai 11

- 1 Im kiiō, Jekab eaar kōnono elōñļok men ko ñan armej ro aō ilo iien eo; mekarta men kein wōt iaar kōmman bwe ren jeje, bwe men ko iaar jei rebwe ñan eō.
- 2 Im kiiō ña, Nipai, ij jeje eļapļok naan ko an Aiseia, bwe aō ej mōñōñō ilo naan ko an. Bwe inaa karōki naan ko an ñan armej ro aō, im inaa jilkinļoki ñan aolep ro nejū, bwe eṃool eaar lo aō Ripinmuur, eṃool āinwōt iaar lo E.
- 3 Im ļeo jatū, Jekab, eaar barāinwōt lo E āinwōt iaar lo E; kōn menin, inaa jilkinļok aer innaan ñan ro nejū ñan kaṃool ñan er bwe naan ko aō reṃool. Kōn menin, jān naan ko an jilu, Anij eaar ba, Inaa katōt Aō innaan. Kōn menin, Anij ej jilkintok elōñļok rikāṃool, im E ej kaṃool aolep An innaan.
- 4 Lo, aō ej mōñōñō ilo kaṃool ñan armej ro aō mool eo kōn itok eo an Kraist; bwe, bwe kōn jemļok in kien Moses kar letok; im aolep men ko kar litok jān Anij jān jinoin laļ, ñan armej, rej ņa ainikien E.
- 5 Im barāinwōt aō ej mōñōñō ilo bujen ko an Irooj ko Eaar kōmmani ippān ro jemād; aalet, aō ej mōñōñō ilo jouj eo An, im ilo jimwe eo An, im kajoor, im tūriaṃo ilo karōk eo eļap im ejjeļok jemļokin ñan rōļok jān mej.
- 6 Im aō ej mōñōñō ilo kaṃool ñan armej ro aō bwe ñe Kraist ej jab itok aolep armej renaaj jako.
- 7 Bwe eļañne ejjeļok Kraist ejjeļok Anij; im eļañne ejjeļok Anij jej jab, bwe enaa kar ejjeļok kōmman. A ewōr juon Anij, im E ej Kraist, im E ej itok ilo iien eo ejejjet An.
- 8 Im kiiō ij jeje jet iaan naan ko an Aiseia, bwe jabdewōt iaan armej ro aō renaaj loi naan kein remaroñ kotak burueer im lañlōñ ñan aolep armej. Kiiō erkein naan ko, im kom maroñ karōki ñan kom im ñan aolep armej.

2 Nephi 11

And now, Jacob spake many more things to my people at that time; nevertheless only these things have I caused to be written, for the things which I have written sufficeth me.

And now I, Nephi, write more of the words of Isaiah, for my soul delighteth in his words. For I will liken his words unto my people, and I will send them forth unto all my children, for he verily saw my Redeemer, even as I have seen him.

And my brother, Jacob, also has seen him as I have seen him; wherefore, I will send their words forth unto my children to prove unto them that my words are true. Wherefore, by the words of three, God hath said, I will establish my word. Nevertheless, God sendeth more witnesses, and he proveth all his words.

Behold, my soul delighteth in proving unto my people the truth of the coming of Christ; for, for this end hath the law of Moses been given; and all things which have been given of God from the beginning of the world, unto man, are the typifying of him.

And also my soul delighteth in the covenants of the Lord which he hath made to our fathers; yea, my soul delighteth in his grace, and in his justice, and power, and mercy in the great and eternal plan of deliverance from death.

And my soul delighteth in proving unto my people that save Christ should come all men must perish.

For if there be no Christ there be no God; and if there be no God we are not, for there could have been no creation. But there is a God, and he is Christ, and he cometh in the fulness of his own time.

And now I write some of the words of Isaiah, that whoso of my people shall see these words may lift up their hearts and rejoice for all men. Now these are the words, and ye may liken them unto you and unto all men.

2 Nipai 12

- 1 Naan eo an Aiseia, ʄeo nejin Amoz, eaar lo kōn Juda im Jerusalem:
- 2 Im enaaj āindein ilo raan ko āliktata, nē toʄ an iṃōn Irooj naaj kajutak e ilo ioon toʄ ko, im naaj utiej jān aolep bat ko, im aolep laʄ renaaj ibebʄok nān e.
- 3 Im elōn armej renaaj ilok im ba, Koṃin itok, im jān wanlōnʄok nān toʄ eo an Irooj, nān iṃōn Anij eo an Jakob; im Enaaj katakin kōj kōn iaʄ ko An, im jenaaj etetal ilo iaʄ ko An; bwe jān Zaion enaaj ilok kien eo, im naan an Irooj jān Jerusalem.
- 4 Im Enaaj ekajet ilubwiljin laʄ ko, im naaj kauweik elōn armej: im renaaj deñʄoki jāje ko aer ilo *plow* ko, im ṃade ko aer ilo kein jepjep mennin eddek ko—laʄ ejamin kotak jāje ʄae laʄ, ak rej jamin naaj bar jeʄā kōn tariṃae.
- 5 O iṃōn Jakob, kwōn itok im jān etetal ilo meram in Irooj; aet, itok, bwe kwaar jebwābwe, kajjojo iaami nān iaʄ nana ko an.
- 6 Kōn menin, O, Irooj, Kwaar eʄʄok jān armej ro Aṃ, ṃweo iṃōn Jakob, kōnke rej bar obrak jān rear, im eṃroñ riṃadṃōd ro āinwōt ro riPilistia, im rej kaṃōṃōṃōik er ilo ro nejin ro ruwamāejet.
- 7 Laʄ eo aer e barāinwōt obrak kōn silver im gold, im ejeʄʄok jeṃʄokin ṃweiuk ko aer; laʄ eo aer ebarāinwōt obrak kōn oṃj ko, im ejeʄʄok jeṃʄokin jariot ko aer.
- 8 Laʄ eo aer e barāinwōt obrak kōn ekjab ko; rej kabuñ-jar nān jerbal ko an peier make, men eo akkiin peier eaar kōṃṃani.
- 9 Im armej eo elāj ejjab badikdik, im armej eo eutie ejjab kōttāiki, kōn menin, jab jeorʄok an bōd.
- 10 O koṃ ro rijerṃwiwi, deʄōñʄok ilo dekā eo, im kwōn ṃooj eok ilo būnālñal, bwe kōlōñṃñ an Irooj im aiboojoj in wōj eo An enaaj ṃane eok.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein naaj kōttāik mejān utiej an armej raṃ, im kabbwil ko an armej renaaj kuṃwil, im Irooj wōt Enaaj utiej ilo raan eo.

2 Nephi 12

The word that Isaiah, the son of Amoz, saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem:

And it shall come to pass in the last days, when the mountain of the Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills, and all nations shall flow unto it.

And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths; for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-hooks—nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

O house of Jacob, come ye and let us walk in the light of the Lord; yea, come, for ye have all gone astray, every one to his wicked ways.

Therefore, O Lord, thou hast forsaken thy people, the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from the east, and hearken unto soothsayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.

Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither is there any end of their chariots.

Their land is also full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made.

And the mean man boweth not down, and the great man humbleth himself not, therefore, forgive him not.

O ye wicked ones, enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for the fear of the Lord and the glory of his majesty shall smite thee.

And it shall come to pass that the lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day.

12 Bwe raan eo an Irooj in Inelep eo emōkaj an itok
ioon aolep laḷ, aæet, ioon aolep kajjojo; aæet, ioon eo
ej juwa im utiej, im ioon jabdewōt eo kautiej e, im
naaj kōttāik e.

13 Aæet, im raan eo an Irooj enaaj itok ioon aolep
wōjke aik ko ilo Lebanon, bwe reutiej im toojḷok; im
ioon aolep wōjke *oak* ko ilo Bashan.

14 Im ioon aolep toḷ ko reutiej, im ioon aolep bat ko,
im ioon aolep laḷ ko reutiej, im ioon aolep armej
otemjeḷok;

15 Im ioon imōn bar reutiej, im ioon aolep *wall* emōj
wōrwōre;

16 Im ioon aolep wa ko in lojet, im ioon aolep wa ko
waan Tarshish, im ioon aolep pija ko reḷman.

17 Im juwa an armej raḷ naaj kōttāiki; im juwaḷōnḷōn
an armej raḷ naaj lelaḷḷok; im Irooj wōt naaj kautiej E
ilo raan eo.

18 Im ekjab ko Enaaj kanooj ruprupi.

19 Im renaaj deḷōnḷok ilo roñ ko ilo dekā ko, im ilo roñ
in laḷ, bwe kaammijak an Irooj naaj itok ioer im
aiboojoj in wōj eo An enaaj ḷmane er, ñe Ej jerkak ñan
kanooj kōḷmakūtḷkūt laḷ.

20 Im ilo raan eo juon armej enaaj joḷok ekjab silver
ko an, im ekjab gold ko an, ko eaar kōḷḷman ñan e
make bwe en kabuñ-jar, ñan kijdik ko im bao *bat* ko;

21 Ñan ilok ñan ikōk ko ilo dekā ko, im ilo ioon dekā
ko rekurbalōklōk, bwe kōlōḷñōñ an Irooj enaaj itok
ioer im wōj in aiboojoj eo An enaaj ḷmane er, ñe E
jerkak ñan kōḷmakūtḷkūt laḷ.

22 Koḷin bōjrak jān armej, eo menwan ej pād ibōtin;
bwe ia eo naaj lo e ie?

For the day of the Lord of Hosts soon cometh upon
all nations, yea, upon every one; yea, upon the proud
and lofty, and upon every one who is lifted up, and he
shall be brought low.

Yea, and the day of the Lord shall come upon all the
cedars of Lebanon, for they are high and lifted up; and
upon all the oaks of Bashan;

And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the
hills, and upon all the nations which are lifted up, and
upon every people;

And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced
wall;

And upon all the ships of the sea, and upon all the
ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures.

And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and
the haughtiness of men shall be made low; and the
Lord alone shall be exalted in that day.

And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and
into the caves of the earth, for the fear of the Lord shall
come upon them and the glory of his majesty shall
smite them, when he ariseth to shake terribly the
earth.

In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and
his idols of gold, which he hath made for himself to
worship, to the moles and to the bats;

To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops
of the ragged rocks, for the fear of the Lord shall come
upon them and the majesty of his glory shall smite
them, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils;
for wherein is he to be accounted of?

2 Nipai 13

- 1 Bwe lo, Irooj, Irooj in Inelep eo, ej bōk jān Jerusalem, im jān Juda, jipañ im jokoṇ, aolepān jokoṇ in pilawā, im aolepān jipañ in dān—
- 2 Armej eo e kajoor, im armej in tariṇae, riekajet, im rikanaan, im rimālōtlōt, im rūtto eo;
- 3 Kapen eo an lemñoul, im armej eo e utiej, im rikōkapilōklōk eo, im rijerbal e mejādik, im riwājepdik ilo kōnono.
- 4 Im Inaaj leļok ajri ro ṇan er bwe ren bwidak ro aer, im niñniñ ro bwe renaaj irooj ioyer.
- 5 Im armej ro renaaj rijipokwe, im aolep kajjojo kōn eo juon, im aolep kajjojo kōn eo riturin; ajri eo enaaj make emakūtkūt in rijuwa ṇae rūtto eo, im eo ilaṭtata ṇae riutiej.
- 6 Ñe juon eṇṇaan enaaj bōk ḷeo jein im jatin in iṇṇōn jemān, im naaj ba: Ewōr ballūṇ, kwōn aṇ irooj, im jab kōtḷok bwe mennin okjānlañ in en jab itok iuṇwin peiuṇ—
- 7 Ilo raan eo enaaj kanejnej, im ba: Inaaj juon riuno; bwe ilo ṇweo iṇṇō ejeļok bred ak balle; jab kōṇṇan bwe in irooj an armej raṇ.
- 8 Bwe Jerusalem e jeepepḷok, im Juda e wōtlōk, kōnke loer im kōṇṇan ko aer raar ṇae Irooj, ṇan kalluik mejān aiboojoj ko An.
- 9 Ñan kwaļok paotokier ej kaṇool ṇae er, im ej kwaļok aer jerṇwiwi eṇool āinwōt Sodom, im rejjab maroñ ṇooje e. Wo ṇan jetōb ko aer, bwe raar kōṇṇan nana ṇan er make!
- 10 Ba ṇan riwānōk bwe enaaj eṇṇan ippāer; bwe renaaj kanooj leen kōṇṇan ko aer.
- 11 Wo ṇan ro renana, bwe renaaj mej; bwe kōṇṇan ko an peier naaj pād ioyer!
- 12 Im armej ro Aō, ajri ro rej aer rikōṇakoko, im kōrā ro rej irooj ioyer. O armej ro Aō, ro rej tōl koṇ rej kōṇṇan bwe koṇin bōd im kōkkure iaḷ in etetal ko ami.
- 13 Irooj ej jutak ṇan akweļap, im jutak ṇan ekajet armej ro.

2 Nephi 13

For behold, the Lord, the Lord of Hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem, and from Judah, the stay and the staff, the whole staff of bread, and the whole stay of water—

The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient;

The captain of fifty, and the honorable man, and the counselor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator.

And I will give children unto them to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbor; the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honorable.

When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, and shall say: Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let not this ruin come under thy hand—

In that day shall he swear, saying: I will not be a healer; for in my house there is neither bread nor clothing; make me not a ruler of the people.

For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen, because their tongues and their doings have been against the Lord, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

The show of their countenance doth witness against them, and doth declare their sin to be even as Sodom, and they cannot hide it. Wo unto their souls, for they have rewarded evil unto themselves!

Say unto the righteous that it is well with them; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

Wo unto the wicked, for they shall perish; for the reward of their hands shall be upon them!

And my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they who lead thee cause thee to err and destroy the way of thy paths.

The Lord standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 Irooj Enaaj ekajet ippān rūtto ro an armej ro An im
bwidak ro aer; bwe koṃ ar kañ jikin kallib eo im
mennin rakim ko jān rijeraṃōl rej ilo ṃōko iṃōmi.

15 Ta meḷeḷe in ami? Koṃij deñḷoke armej ro Aō nān
ijidikdik, im koḷkure turin mejān ro rejeraṃōl, Irooj
Anij in Inelep eo ej ba.

16 Eḷapḷok jān in, Irooj ej ba: Kōnke liṃaro nejin
Zaion rejejeje, im etetal kōn kōnwa ko rekankan im
mej ko rej ejej, jetnakin neer rekadu ilo aer etetal, im
kōjañjañ kōn neer—

17 Kōn menin Irooj Enaaj ṃan kōn juon ellen moñin
liṃaro nejin Zaion, im Irooj Enaaj kaalikkar lukkuun
taṃṃweer.

18 Ilo raan eo Irooj Enaaj bōk jān peran in kainōknōk
ro rej jañ ineer, im mennin pālpel ko, im inōk ko
jekjekier wōt allōñ ekāāl;

19 Marmar ko im lukō in pā, im veil ko;

20 Men in pālpel ko, kainōknōk ko ineer, im korak ko
ibōraer, im nein nāj ko, im dede ko;

21 Luko ko an akkiin peier, im mennin kalōtlōt
bōtier;

22 Kopā in kōppojak ko remāni, *mantle* ko, im koḷḷ ko,
im bōjō ko;

23 Mejān erre ko, linen kworaidik ko, im rojen bōraer,
im men ko penjān turin mājeer.

24 Im iien eo enaaj itok ñe ijellōkun nām nāj enaaj
wōr kōt; im ijellōkun kañōr, to; im ijellōkun kooḷan
bar ewūlio, āl; im ijellōkun liboror, kal; bwil
ijellōkun deḷ.

25 Eṃṃaan ro am renaaj buñ kōn jāje im ro rekajoor
am ilo tariṃae.

26 Im wōrwōr ko aṃ naaj liṃō im jañ; im lio enaaj
jojoḷāār, im naaj jijet ioon bwidej.

The Lord will enter into judgment with the an-
cients of his people and the princes thereof; for ye
have eaten up the vineyard and the spoil of the poor in
your houses.

What mean ye? Ye beat my people to pieces, and
grind the faces of the poor, saith the Lord God of
Hosts.

Moreover, the Lord saith: Because the daughters of
Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched-forth
necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they
go, and making a tinkling with their feet—

Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown
of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the Lord will
discover their secret parts.

In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of
their tinkling ornaments, and caul, and round tires
like the moon;

The chains and the bracelets, and the mufflers;

The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and
the headbands, and the tablets, and the ear-rings;

The rings, and nose jewels;

The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles,
and the wimples, and the crisping-pins;

The glasses, and the fine linen, and hoods, and the
veils.

And it shall come to pass, instead of sweet smell
there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle, a rent; and
instead of well set hair, baldness; and instead of a
stomacher, a girding of sackcloth; burning instead of
beauty.

Thy men shall fall by the sword and thy mighty in
the war.

And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she
shall be desolate, and shall sit upon the ground.

2 Nipai 14

- 1 Im ilo raan eo, jiljilimjuon kōrā renaaj kabwajer juon emman, im ba: Kōm naaj kañ pilawā eo kijem make, im kōṇak men ko ballim make; men eo wōt in, kōtḷok bwe kōmin pālik etaṇ ṇan bōkḷok am jook.
- 2 Ilo raan eo ra eo an Irooj enaaj aiḃoojoj im lañlōñ; im leen bwidej naaj kanooj emman im wūlio ṇan er ro riko iaan ro riIsrael.
- 3 Im naaj ālikin men kein, bwe ro raar pād wōt ilo Zaion im pād wōt ilo Jerusalem naaj kūr er kwōjarjar, aolepāer kajjojo eo kar jeje ilubwiljin ro remour ilo Jerusalem—
- 4 Ñe Irooj emōj An kwaḷḷok ettoon an liṃaro nejin Zaion, im naaj karreoikḷok bōtōktōkin Jerusalem jān ilubwiljin kōn jitōbōn ekajet im kōn jitōbōn tile.
- 5 Im Irooj Enaaj ejaake ioon aolep jikin jokwe ilo toḷ Zaion, im ioon jar ko an, juon kōdḷo im bat ilo raan im meram in kijeek eurur ilo boñ; bwe ioon aolepān aiḃoojoj an Zaion naaj juon likōpejñak.
- 6 Im enaaj wōr juon em kōppād ṇan kaelellor ilo raan jān bwil, im ṇan juon jikin koṇe, im juon jikin eṇojak jān lañ im jān wōt.

2 Nephi 14

And in that day, seven women shall take hold of one man, saying: We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel; only let us be called by thy name to take away our reproach.

In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious; the fruit of the earth excellent and comely to them that are escaped of Israel.

And it shall come to pass, they that are left in Zion and remain in Jerusalem shall be called holy, every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem—

When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment and by the spirit of burning.

And the Lord will create upon every dwelling-place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day and the shining of a flaming fire by night; for upon all the glory of Zion shall be a defence.

And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and a covert from storm and from rain.

2 Nipai 15

- 1 Im Inaaj al ñan Aō jitōnbōro juon al an Aō jitōnbōro, jibwe jikin kallib eo an. Aō jitōnbōro eaar wōr juon jikin kallib ilo juon bat ekanooj uwa.
- 2 Im eaar wōrwōr e, im kar ain aolep dekā ijo, im kalbwini kōn vine ko reṃṃan, im eaar kalōk juon iṃōn ebar ijo ioḷapḷap in, im barāinwōt kōṃṃan juon jikin jooniak grep ilowaan; im Eaar kōtmāne bwe enaaj kar kalle grep ko, im bwe en kalle grep awiia ko.
- 3 Im kiiō, O ro ilo Jerusalem, im eṃṃaan ro in Juda, koṃin ekajet, Ij jar ñan koṃ, ikōtaaō im jikin kallib eo Aō.
- 4 Ta eo marōn kar kōṃṃan ñan jikin kallib eo Aō Iaar jab kōṃṃane ie? Kōn menin, ke Iaar kōtmāne bwe enaaj kar kalle grep ko eaar kalle grep awiia ko.
- 5 Im kiiō etal ñan; Inaaj jiroñ eok ta Inaaj kōṃṃan ñan Aō jikin kallib—I bōk wōrwōr eo ijo, im naaj kañe wōt; im Inaaj rupe wōrwōr dekā eo ijo, im enaaj jeepeḷḷok;
- 6 Im Inaaj kōtḷok bwe en jorrāan; e ban karreo ak kūbwiji; ak enaaj eddek mar kuuj im kālōklōk ko; Inaaj jiroñ kōdḷo ko bwe ren jab bar wōt ioon.
- 7 Bwe jikin kallib eo an Irooj ej ṃweo iṃōn Israel, im eṃṃaan ro in Juda rej ājib ko An reṃṃan; bwe Eaar pukot ekajet, im lo, kaeñtaan; pukot wānōk, a lo, juon laṃōj.
- 8 Wo ñan ro rej kobaik eṃ ñan eṃ, ṃae iien ejjeḷḷok jikin, bwe naaj likūt er make ilo ilujeen āneo!
- 9 Ilo Lḷjilñū, Irooj in Inelep ej ba, kōn ṃool eo elōñ ṃōko renaaj jeepeḷḷok, im jikin kwelok ko reḷḷap im reṃṃan enaaj ejjeḷḷok rijokwe ie.
- 10 Aaet, joñoul acre in jikin kallib enaaj kwaḷok juon bath, im ine eo ineen juon homer naaj kwaḷok juon epa.
- 11 Wo ñan ro renaaj jerkak ke ej jimmarok wōt, bwe ren idaaak dān ekajoor, bwe ren ḷoor men in ṃae boñ, im wain ej tile er.

2 Nephi 15

And then will I sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved, touching his vineyard. My well-beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill.

And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a wine-press therein; and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

What could have been done more to my vineyard that I have not done in it? Wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes it brought forth wild grapes.

And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard—I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and I will break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down;

And I will lay it waste; it shall not be pruned nor digged; but there shall come up briars and thorns; I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

For the vineyard of the Lord of Hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant; and he looked for judgment, and behold, oppression; for righteousness, but behold, a cry.

Wo unto them that join house to house, till there can be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

In mine ears, said the Lord of Hosts, of a truth many houses shall be desolate, and great and fair cities without inhabitant.

Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of a homer shall yield an ephah.

Wo unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink, that continue until night, and wine inflame them!

12 Im arp eo, im viol eo, tamborin eo, im paip, im wain rej ilo kwōjkwōj ko aer; ak rej kajekdoon jermal an Irooj, ak jab lõmṇak kōn jermal ko an Pein.

13 Kōn menin, armej ro Aō raar ilok ilo jipokwe, kōnke ejjelok aer jeļalokjeṇ; im armej ro aer reutiej rej kwōle, im jarlepju eo aer eṇōrā kōn maro.

14 Kōn menin, hell eaar kōļaplok e make, im eaar kōpellok loṇiin ilo ejjelok joṇan; im aer aibojoj, im aer jarlepju, im aer wōj, im eo ej ṇōṇōṇō, enaaj wanlallok ṇan ilowaan.

15 Im armej eo elāj naaj lelaṭtak, im armej eo ekajoor naaj kōttāik e, im mejān ro reutiej burueer naaj kōttāiki.

16 Ak Irooj in Inelep eo naaj kautiej E ilo ekajet, im Anij eo E Kwōjarjar naaj kwōjarjar E ilo wānōk.

17 Innām ļamļam ko renaaj kanooj ekkar ṇan er, im āne jeṇaden ko an ro rematōk ruwamāejet renaaj kaṇi.

18 Wo ṇan er ro rej keikōbe nana kōn to ko an juwa, im jerowiwī āinwōt ṇe eaar to in juon waan ettōr.

19 Ro rej ba: Kōtlok bwe en kaiur, kōṇōkaj an jermal, bwe jān maroṇ lo e; im kōtlok bwe kōkapilōklōk an Rikwōjarjar eo In Israel ej epaaktok im ej itok, bwe jān maroṇ jeļā e.

20 Wo ṇan ro rej ṇa etan nana eṇṇan, ro rej likūt marok ṇan meram, im meram ṇan marok, ro rej likūt meṇ ṇan tōṇal, im tōṇal ṇan meṇ!

21 Wo ṇan ro rej mālotlot ilo mejaer make im jeļalokjeṇ ilo aer lõmṇak!

22 Wo ṇan ro rekajoor ṇan idaak wain, im armej in kajoor ṇan kobaļok ilo dān ekajoor;

23 Ro rej kōwānōk ro renana kōn wōṇāān, im bōklok wānōk jān e riwānōk!

24 Kōn menin, āinwōt kijeek ej tile meṇokṇok, im urur ej tile kilin wit, okraer renaaj kūt, im ebbōl ko aer renaaj ṇōrā āinwōt būnalṇal; kōnke raar jolok kien an Irooj in Inelep eo, im dike naan eo an Rikwōjarjar eo In Israel.

And the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine are in their feasts; but they regard not the work of the Lord, neither consider the operation of his hands.

Therefore, my people are gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge; and their honorable men are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

Therefore, hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure; and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled.

But the Lord of Hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat.

Wo unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope;

That say: Let him make speed, hasten his work, that we may see it; and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it.

Wo unto them that call evil good, and good evil, that put darkness for light, and light for darkness, that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

Wo unto the wise in their own eyes and prudent in their own sight!

Wo unto the mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink;

Who justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

Therefore, as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, their root shall be rottenness, and their blossoms shall go up as dust; because they have cast away the law of the Lord of Hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 Kōn menin, illu an Irooj ej bwil ɲae armej ro An, im Eaar erl̥oʔke Pein ɲae er, im Eaar ɲan er; im bat ko raar wūdiddid, im ānbwinnin ro remej aer rej kekōl ilo ioɭapɭap in iaɭ ko. Kōn aolep men in An illu ej jab eɭl̥oʔk, ak Pein ej erl̥oʔk e wōt.

26 Im Enaaj kotak juon flag n̄an laɭ ko j̄an ettoɭoʔk, im Enaaj t̥oʔr̥l̥oʔk n̄an er j̄an jem̥l̥oʔkin laɭ in; im lo, renaaj itok ilo innitōt; ejjel̥oʔk enaaj kijeɭoʔk ak jepāppāp ilubwiljier.

27 Ejjel̥oʔk iaer enaaj mejki ak kiki; ak rōɭoʔk kañōr ko an ipier; ak ɲwɯjkōk kworak in juuj ko aer;

28 Ro ɲade ko aer renaaj ekkañ, im aolep lipp̥oʔn ko aer em̥ōj kieli, im neen ɔoʔ ko aer naaj pen āinwōt dekā in jemjem, im wiɭ ko aer āinwōt aire, aer n̄ōrn̄ōr āinwōt juon ɭaioon.

29 Renaaj n̄ōrn̄ōr āinwōt jendik in ɭaioon ko; aet, renaaj n̄ōr, im jibwe mennin mour eo, im naaj bōk e ɭoʔk ilo uwōta, im ejjel̥oʔk enaaj ɭom̥oʔren.

30 Im ilo raan eo renaaj n̄ōr̥l̥oʔk ɲae er āinwōt n̄ōrn̄ōr in ɭoʔet; im n̄e rej reil̥oʔk n̄an āneo, lo, marok im būrom̥ōj, im meram eo ej marok̥l̥oʔk ilo lañ ko ijo.

Therefore, is the anger of the Lord kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them; and the hills did tremble, and their carcasses were torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth; and behold, they shall come with speed swiftly; none shall be weary nor stumble among them.

None shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken;

Whose arrows shall be sharp, and all their bows bent, and their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind, their roaring like a lion.

They shall roar like young lions; yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry away safe, and none shall deliver.

And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea; and if they look unto the land, behold, darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

2 Nipai 16

- 1 Ilo iiō eo kiiñ Uzzaia eaar mej, iaar barāinwōt lo Irooj ej jijet ioon juon tūroon, e utiej im leļok ilōñ, im tōrerein liboror eo An ekobrak tampeļ eo.
- 2 Ilōn eaar jutak ruo serap ro; kajjojo eaar wōr jiljino pein bao; kōn ruo eaar kaliboboik turin mejān, im kōn ruo eaar kaliboboik neen, im kōn ruo eaar ekkāke.
- 3 Im juon eaar kōn nān eo juon, im ba: E kwōjarjar, E kwōjarjar, E kwōjarjar, ej Irooj in Inelep eo; aolepān laļ ej obrak kōn aiboojoj eo An.
- 4 Im jurōn kōjām eo eaar ṃakūt kūt kōn ainikien eo eaar ikkūr, im ṃweo eaar obrak kōn baat.
- 5 Innām iaar ba: Wo ej nān eō! bwe Ilukkuun jako; kōnke nā juon armej in tie ko rettoon; im ij jokwe ilubwiljin armej ro ettoon tieer; bwe meja raar lo Kiiñ eo, Irooj in Inelep eo.
- 6 Innām juon iaan serap ro eaar kātōk nān eō; ewōr juon mālle ebwil ilo pein, eo eaar bōk e kōn jabōn pā ko jān lokatōk eo;
- 7 Im eaar likūt e ilo lōñiiū, im ba: *Lo*, men in eaar uñūr tiōṃ; im aṃ bōd eṃōj bōkļok, im aṃ jerqwiwi kar karreoiki.
- 8 Barāinwōt iaar roñ ainikien Irooj, ej ba: Wōn Inaaaj jilkinļok, im wōn enaaaj etal nān kōj? Innām iaar ba: Nā e; jilkinļok eō.
- 9 Im Eaar ba: Ilok im ba nān armej rein—Kōṃin kanooj roñjake, ak raar jab meļeļe; im kōṃin kanooj lale, ak raar jab kile.
- 10 Kōṃṃan bwe būruōn armej rein ren matōk, im kōṃṃan bwe lōjilñier en eddo, im kili mejaer—bwe ren maroñ lo kōn mejaer, im roñ kōn lōjilñier, im meļeļe kōn burueer, im ren oktak im mour.
- 11 Innām iaar ba: Irooj, ewi toun? Im Eaar ba: ṃae iien eo eṃōj kwaļok jikin kwelok ko jān ro rej jokwe ie, im ṃōko ejjeļok armej ie, im āneo en āne jeṃaden.
- 12 Im Irooj eaar kōṃakūt armej ro ettoļok, bwe enaaaj wōr juon kaarmejjete eļap ilujeen āneo.

2 Nephi 16

In the year that king Uzziah died, I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

Above it stood the seraphim; each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

And one cried unto another, and said: Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of Hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory.

And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

Then said I: Wo is unto me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips; and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips; for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of Hosts.

Then flew one of the seraphim unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar;

And he laid it upon my mouth, and said: Lo, this has touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying: Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then I said: Here am I; send me.

And he said: Go and tell this people—Hear ye indeed, but they understood not; and see ye indeed, but they perceived not.

Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes—lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and be converted and be healed.

Then said I: Lord, how long? And he said: Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate;

And the Lord have removed men far away, for there shall be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 Ak enaaj wōr juon mōttan joñoul, im renaaj rōḡl tok, im naaj kañ er, āinwōt wōjke *teil* eo, im āinwōt wōjke *oak* eo leer rej pād ilowaan nē bwilḡkaer rejako; āindein ine ekwōjarjar enaaj leen kāān eo.

But yet there shall be a tenth, and they shall return, and shall be eaten, as a teil tree, and as an oak whose substance is in them when they cast their leaves; so the holy seed shall be the substance thereof.

2 Nipai 17

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, ilo raan ko an Ehaz ʒeo nejin Jotam, ʒeo nejin Uzzaia, kiiñ in Juda, bwe Rezin, kiiñ in Siria, im Pika, ʒeo nejin Remalaia, kiiñ in Israel, raar wanlōñʒok n̄an Jerusalem n̄an tariṇae ṇae e, ak raar jab maroñ anjō ioon.
- 2 Im kar ba n̄an ṁweo iṁōn Devid, im ba: Siria ej kobaʒok ippān Ipreim. Im būruōn eaar wūdiddid, im būruōn armej ro an, āinwōt wōjke in aʒaʒ ko rej wūdiddid kōn kōto.
- 3 Innām Irooj Eaar jiroñʒok Aiseia: Kwōn ilok in wōnṇae Ehaz, kwe im Shearjashub ʒeo nejūṁ, ilo jeṁʒokin lutōkʒok eo ilo ʒwe eo ilōñ in iaʒ eo an meʒaaj an rikarreo nuknuk;
- 4 Im ba n̄an e: Kwōn roñjake, im kwōn ikōñ; kwōn jab mijak, im būruōṁ en jab ebbeer kōn jabōn kāan kein rebaatat, kōn illu ebwil an Rizin ippān Siria, im an ʒeo nejin Remalaia.
- 5 Kōn Siria, Ipreim, im ʒeo nejin Remalaia, raar bōk naan in kapilōk enana ṇae eok, im ba:
- 6 Jen wanlōñʒok ṇae Juda im kajorrāan e, im jān kōṁṁan juon ajej kōn e n̄an kōj, im kairooj juon kiiñ ilubwiljin, aaet, ʒeo nejin Tabiel.
- 7 Āindein Irooj Anij ej ba: E jamin naaj jutak, im ej jamin naaj jejjet kütien.
- 8 Bwe bōran Siria ej Damaskōs, im bōran Damaskōs, Rizin; im ilowaan jiljinoñoul im ʒalem iiō Ipreim enaaj rupe im e jamin juon armej.
- 9 Im bōran Ipreim ej Sameria, im bōran Sameria ej ʒeo nejin Ramalaia. Eʒaññe kwōj jamin naaj tōmak eṁool otem ṁool kwo jamin jutak.
- 10 Eʒapʒok, Irooj Eaar kōnono n̄an Ehaz, im ba:
- 11 Kwōj kajjitōk juon kakōʒle ippān Irooj aṁ Anij; kajjitōk Ippān kōn e ilo ṁwilaʒ ko, ak ilo utiej ko ilōñ.
- 12 Ak Ehaz eaar ba: Ijjamin kajjitōk, im ijjamin mālejjoñe Irooj.
- 13 Im eaar ba: Kwōn roñjake kiiō, O iṁōn Devid; Ta ej juon men edik ke bwe kōn kamōk armej raṇ, ak kwōn ke kamōk Anij barāinwōt?
- 14 Kōn menin, Irooj make Enaaj lewōj n̄an eok juon kakōʒle—Lo, juon virgin enaaj etta, im naaj keotak juon ʒaddik, im naaj ṇa etan Immanuel.

2 Nephi 17

And it came to pass in the days of Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin, king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

And it was told the house of David, saying: Syria is confederate with Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

Then said the Lord unto Isaiah: Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou and Shearjashub thy son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field;

And say unto him: Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be faint-hearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying:

Let us go up against Judah and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, yea, the son of Tabeal.

Thus saith the Lord God: It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus, Rezin; and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken that it be not a people.

And the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is Remaliah's son. If ye will not believe surely ye shall not be established.

Moreover, the Lord spake again unto Ahaz, saying:

Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God; ask it either in the depths, or in the heights above.

But Ahaz said: I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord.

And he said: Hear ye now, O house of David; is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

Therefore, the Lord himself shall give you a sign—Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and shall bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

15 Butter im hōnni Enaaj kijen, bwe En maroñ jeḷā dīke nana im kāālet men eo eḡḡman.

16 Bwe ḡokta jān an ajri eo naaj jeḷā dīke nana im kāālet men eo eḡḡman, āneo kwōj kūtōtōiki kiiñ ro an jīḡor renaaj eḷḷok jān e.

17 Irooj Enaaj bōktok iooḡ, im ioon armej ro aḡ, im ioon iḡōn jemām, raan ko rejjañin itok jān raan eo ke Ipreim eaar ilok jān Jūda, kiiñ in Assiria.

18 Im ālikin men kein ilo raan eo Irooj Enaaj ajjoweweḷok nān ḷoñ eo ej pād ilo ḡōttan eo ettoḷoktata ilo Ijīpt, im nān bi eo ilo āneen Assiria.

19 Im renaaj itok, im naaj aolep kakkije ilo koḡlaḷ ko rōajjīmakeke, im ilo roñ ko ilo dekā ko, im ioon aolep kālōklōk ko, im ioon mar otemjeḷok.

20 Ilo ejja raan eo wōt Irooj Enaaj āl kōn juon *razor* eo kōjerbale kōn wōḡāān, jān er itujabuweo in reba eo, jān kiiñ in Assiria, eo bōran, im kooḷan ne; im enaaj barāinwōt kōkkure kwōdeak.

21 Im naaj ālkin men kein ilo raan eo, juon armej enaaj naajdik juon kunen kau im ruo sip;

22 Im bwe lōñin milik renaaj kwaḷok enaaj kanooj butter; bwe butter im hōnni aolep armej naaj kanooj jabdewōt eo ej pād wōt ilo āneo.

23 Im naaj ālkin men kein ilo raan eo, jabdewōt jikin enaaj āinwōt, ijo eaar wōr juon tōujin *vine* kōn juon tōujin ḡōttan silver, enaaj wōr mar kuuj im kālōklōk ko.

24 Kōn ḡade in lippōḡ ko im kōn lippōḡ ko armej renaaj itok ijo, kōnke aolepān āneo enaaj erom mar kuuj im kālōklōk ko.

25 Im jabdewōt bat ko naaj kūbwiji kōn *mattock* eo, enaaj ejjeḷok jabdewōt mijak in mar kuuj im kālōklōk ko enaaj itok; ak enaaj ijo jikin kōtḷok ox ko, ijo jikin nān juri kattle ko reddikḷok.

Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil and to choose the good.

For before the child shall know to refuse the evil and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings.

The Lord shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah, the king of Assyria.

And it shall come to pass in that day that the Lord shall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria.

And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

In the same day shall the Lord shave with a razor that is hired, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet; and it shall also consume the beard.

And it shall come to pass in that day, a man shall nourish a young cow and two sheep;

And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk they shall give he shall eat butter; for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left in the land.

And it shall come to pass in that day, every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, which shall be for briers and thorns.

With arrows and with bows shall men come thither, because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

And all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns; but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and the treading of lesser cattle.

2 Nipai 18

- 1 Eļapļok, naan an Irooj eaar jiron̄ eō: Kwōn bōk juon kein jeje lemlem eļap, im jeje ilo e kōn juon *pen* an armej, kōn Meher-shalal-hash-baz.
- 2 Im iaar bōk ippa rikaṃool retiljek n̄an jeje, Uraia pris eo, im Zekaraia ļeo nejin Jeberekaia.
- 3 Im iaar ilok n̄an rikanaan kōrā eo; im lio eaar etta im keotak juon ļaddik. Innām Irooj Eaar ba n̄an eō: Kwōn likūt etan, Meher-shalal-hash-baz.
- 4 Bwe lo, aji eo enaaj ejjelok an jeļāļokjeṇ n̄an jañ, Jema, im jinō, ṃokta jān būkiļok ṃweie ko ilo Damaskōs im mennin rakim ko an Sameria naaj būkiļok iṃnaan kiiñ in Assiria eo.
- 5 Irooj Eaar barāinwōt kōnono n̄an eō bar juon alen, im ba:
- 6 Kōnke armej rein raar ṃakoko in bōk dān ko dān in Shailo ilo aenōṃṃan, im lañlōñ ilo Rizin im ļeo nejin Remalaia;
- 7 Kiiō kōn menin, lo, Irooj ej bōktok ioer dān ko in reba eo, kajoor im lōñ, eṃool kiiñ in Assiria eo im aolep an aiboojoj; im enaaj ibwijleplep ioon aolepān tṃor ko an otemjej, im jiōbļok ioon aolep kappe ko an otemjej.
- 8 Im e enaaj deblōkelok Juda; e enaaj ibwijleplep im lutōkļok, enaaj tōpar eṃool n̄an kōnwaan; im erļok in pein enaaj kobrak aolepān āneo āneem, O Immanuel.
- 9 Koṃin kobaikļok koṃ, O koṃ armej, im koṃ naaj rup ilo elōñ ṃōttan ko; im koṃin roñjake koṃ aolep jān laļ ko rettoļok; koṃin kañōrñōr kōn kein tariṅae, im koṃ naaj rup ilo elōñ ṃōttan ko; koṃin kañōrñōr kōn kein tariṅae, im koṃ naaj rup ilo elōñ ṃōttan ko.
- 10 Koṃin pepe ippān doon, im enaaj ejjelok tokjān; kōnono naan eo, im enaaj ban jutak; bwe Anij ej pād ippām.
- 11 Bwe Irooj eaar kōnono āindein n̄an eō kōn juon kakkōl ekajoor, im jiron̄ eō bwe in aikuj jab etetal ilo iaļ an armej rein, im ba:
- 12 Kwōn jab ba, Juon iaia, n̄an aolep ro armej rein me renaaj ba, Juon iaia; ak koṃin jab mijak, mijak eo aer, im jab lōļñōñ.

2 Nephi 18

Moreover, the word of the Lord said unto me: Take thee a great roll, and write in it with a man's pen, concerning Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah.

And I went unto the prophetess; and she conceived and bare a son. Then said the Lord to me: Call his name, Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

For behold, the child shall not have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, before the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

The Lord spake also unto me again, saying:

Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son;

Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria and all his glory; and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks.

And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear all ye of far countries; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

Take counsel together, and it shall come to naught; speak the word, and it shall not stand; for God is with us.

For the Lord spake thus to me with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying:

Say ye not, A confederacy, to all to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

- 13 Kwōn kokwōjarjare Irooj in Inelep eo e wōt, im E en ami mijak, im E en ami lōl̄n̄q̄n̄.
- 14 Im Enaaj juon jikin koṇe; dekā in lōkatip, im juon ejṁnaan in lōkatip ṅan ṁōko jīṁor ṁweo iṁōn Israel, ṅan juon jān im juon aujīd ṅan ro rej jokwe ilo Jerusalem.
- 15 Im elōn ilubwiljier renaaj tipnōl im wōtlōk, im naaj rup, im naaj po, im naaj jibwe er.
- 16 Kwōn kapene naan in kaṁpool eo, sili kien eo ilubwiljin ro Aō rikaḷoor.
- 17 Im inaaaj kōttare wōt Irooj, bwe Ej ṅooj turin mejān jān ṁweo iṁōn Jekab, im inaaaj pukpukot E.
- 18 Lo, ṅa im ajri ro Irooj Eaar litok ṅan eō rej kakōl̄le ko im kabwilōnlōn ko ilo Israel jān Irooj in Inelep eo, eo Ej jokwe ilo Toḷ Zaion.
- 19 Im ṅe renaaj ba ṅan eok: Kwōn kappukot er ro ewōr jetōb raṅ ippāer, im riṁadṁōd ro rej jañ im iññūr—ak armej rein rejjab aikuj kappukot aer Anij an ro remour ṅan roñ jān ro remej ke?
- 20 ṅan kien eo im ṅan naan in kaṁpool eo; im eḷaṅṅe rejjab kōnono ekkar ṅan naan in, ej kōnke ejjelōk meram ilo er.
- 21 Im renaaj dibuki ilo eḷap aikuj im kwōle; im naaj ālikin men kein ṅe rej kwōle, renaaj kanooj alñūrñūr, im kōrraate aer kiiñ im aer Anij, im ukōt lōnlōk mejaer.
- 22 Im renaaj reilōk ṅan laḷ im lo jorrān, im marok jilōnlōn, im boñ in eñtaan, im naaj ubaakeḷōk er ṅan marok jilōnlōn.

Sanctify the Lord of Hosts himself, and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling, and for a rock of offense to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

And many among them shall stumble and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

And I will wait upon the Lord, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the Lord of Hosts, which dwelleth in Mount Zion.

And when they shall say unto you: Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep and mutter—should not a people seek unto their God for the living to hear from the dead?

To the law and to the testimony; and if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

And they shall pass through it hardly bestead and hungry; and it shall come to pass that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.

And they shall look unto the earth and behold trouble, and darkness, dimness of anguish, and shall be driven to darkness.

2 Nipai 19

- 1 Mekarta, ittinad eo enaaj jamin āinwōt ilo iien an lio eñtaan, ke ilo jinoin ʎeo eaar kōkkure āneen Zebulun jidik wōt, im āneen Naptalai, ālikin eaar kanooj kōkkure jān iaʎ eo jān Lom̄aʎo Ekilmir im itujabuweo in Jordan ilo Galili in rilaj ko.
- 2 Armej ro raar etetal ilo marok raar lo juon meram eʎap; ro raar jokwe ilo āneen aeellor in mej, ioer meram eo eaar erromaak.
- 3 Kwaar koorʎok aelōn eo, im kōʎapʎok lañlōn eo—rej lañlōn iṣmaan mejaṣ ekkar nān lañlōn in ṣadṣōd eo, im āinwōt ritariṣae ro rej ajeṣ mennin rakim.
- 4 Bwe eṣōj Aṣ ruje ine in eddo eo an, im aʎaʎ in aeran, im aʎaʎ an rikōṣakokoik e.
- 5 Bwe pata otemjeʎok an ritariṣae rej ilo iruj epok, im nuknuk ko kar kadāpillok ilo bōtōktōk; a men in naaj tile im kaan kijeek.
- 6 Bwe nān kōj juon ajri e ʎotak, nān kōj juon ʎaddik eṣōj letok; im kien enaaj pād ioon aeran; im etan naaj āninñin E, Riwoj, Ripepe Eṣṣan, Anij Ekajoor Bōtata, Jemān Indeeo, Irooj in Aenōṣṣan.
- 7 Kōn ʎapʎok in An kien im aenōṣṣan enaaj ejeʎok jeṣʎokin, ioon tūroon eo an Devid, im ioon aelōn in kiiñ eo an nān peek e, im nān kajutak e kōn ekajet im kōn jṣwe jān kiiō, eṣool nān indeeo. Kijejeto an Irooj in Inelep eo enaaj kōṣṣan men in.
- 8 Irooj eaar jilkinʎok An innaan nān Jakob im eaar erromaak ioon Israel.
- 9 Im aolep armej ro renaaj jeʎā, eṣool Ipreim im ro rej pād ilo Sameria, ro rej ba ilo juwa im pen bōro:
- 10 *Brick* ko raar wōtʎok, a jenaaj ekkal kōn dekā eṣōj ʎami; wōjke sikamor ko eṣōj juokwi, a jenaaj kōjerbal wōjke aik ijellokier.
- 11 Kōn menin Irooj enaaj bōktok rijṣae ro an Rizin ṣae e, im kobaik rijṣae ro ippān doon.
- 12 RiSiria ro iṣmaan im riPilistia ilikin; im renaaj wōrañʎok Israel kōn ʎōni epeʎʎok. Kōn aolep men in An illu ej jab eʎʎok, ak Pein ej erʎoke wōt.

2 Nephi 19

Nevertheless, the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, and afterwards did more grievously afflict by the way of the Red Sea beyond Jordan in Galilee of the nations.

The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light; they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

Thou hast multiplied the nation, and increased the joy—they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil.

For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor.

For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder; and his name shall be called, Wonderful, Counselor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Of the increase of government and peace there is no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth, even forever. The zeal of the Lord of Hosts will perform this.

The Lord sent his word unto Jacob and it hath lighted upon Israel.

And all the people shall know, even Ephraim and the inhabitants of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart:

The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones; the sycamores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

Therefore the Lord shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemies together;

The Syrians before and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

13 Bwe armej ro rej jañin oktakļok ñan eo ej kauwe er,
ak rejjab kappukot Irooj in Inelep eo.

14 Kōn menin Irooj Enaaj bukweļok jān Israel bōran
im ļokwan, ra im ujooj aetok ilo juon raan.

15 Eo erūtto, eo ej bōran; im rikanaan eo ej katakin
moņ ko, e ej ļok eo.

16 Ritōl ro an armej rein rej kōmņman bwe ren bōd; im
ro rej tōl er remej.

17 Kōn menin Irooj Enaaj ejjeļok An lañlōñ ilo likao
ro aer, ak wōr An tūriaņo ioon ro aer ejjeļok jemāer
im kōrā ro ejjeļok pāleer; bwe aolepāer kajjojo ej juon
rijeļā moņ im juon rikōmņman nana, im aolep ļoņi ej
kōnono bwebwe. Kōn aolep men in An illu ej jab
eļļok, ak Pein ej erļoke wōt.

18 Bwe nana ej urur āinwōt kijeek; enaaj kañ mar
kuuj im kālōklōk ko, im naaj tile bukun mar ko im
bukun wōjke ko, im renaaj ejoujik ioon doon lōñļok
āinwōt joor in baat.

19 Kōn illu eo an Irooj in Inelep eo āneo ej marok, im
armej ro renaaj āinwōt kaan kijeek eo; ejjeļok juon
enaaj ļomqoren ļeo jein im jatin.

20 Im enaaj tūbtake kōn pein ianbwijmaroñ im
kwōle wōt; im enaaj moñā kōn pein ianmiiñ im
rejamin po burueer; im aolep armej renaaj kañ
kanniōk in peier make—

21 Menassa, Ipreim; im Ipreim, Menassa; ippān doon
renaaj juņae Juda. Kōn aolep men in An illu ej jab
eļļok, ak Pein ej erļoke wōt.

For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth
them, neither do they seek the Lord of Hosts.

Therefore will the Lord cut off from Israel head and
tail, branch and rush in one day.

The ancient, he is the head; and the prophet that
teacheth lies, he is the tail.

For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and
they that are led of them are destroyed.

Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young
men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and
widows; for every one of them is a hypocrite and an
evildoer, and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this
his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched
out still.

For wickedness burneth as the fire; it shall devour
the briars and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets
of the forests, and they shall mount up like the lifting
up of smoke.

Through the wrath of the Lord of Hosts is the land
darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the
fire; no man shall spare his brother.

And he shall snatch on the right hand and be hun-
gry; and he shall eat on the left hand and they shall
not be satisfied; they shall eat every man the flesh of
his own arm—

Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh; they
together shall be against Judah. For all this his anger
is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

2 Nipai 20

- 1 Wo ñan ro rej kwaḷok kien ko rej jab jimwe, im ro rej jeje kien inepata ko raar kōmmani.
- 2 Ñan kajekdoon jimwe an ro riaikuj, im ñan bōkḷok jimwe eo jān rijeraḡōl in armej ro Aō, bwe kōrā ro emej pāleer ren kuṇaer, im bwe ren maroñ kōṡte ro ejjeḷok jemāer!
- 3 Im ta rein renaaj kōmmane ilo raan in lotok eo, im ilo kōkkure eo enaaj itok jān ettoḷok? ñan wōn kom naaj ko ñan jipañ? im ia kwonaaj likūt ami aiboojoj?
- 4 Ñe ejjab ña renaaj badikdik iumwin rikalbuuj ro, im renaaj wōtḷok iumwin rijipokwe. Kōn aolep men in An illu ej jab jako, ak Pein ej erḷoke wōt.
- 5 O riAssiria, aḷaḷ in Aō illu, jokoṇ eo ilo peier ej aer libabne.
- 6 Inaaj jilkinḷok e ṇae juon laḷ in rietao, im ṇae armej in illu eo Aō Inaaj leḷok ñan e eddo ñan bōk mennin rakim, im ñan bōk kuṇaer, im ñan jujuri er āinwōt pedkat in iaḷ ko.
- 7 Ijoke e ejjab meḷeḷe eo an in, im ejjab āindein ilo būruōn; a ilo būruōn ej ñan kōkkure im bukweḷok ejjab jet wōt laḷ ko.
- 8 Bwe e ej ba: Irooj ro aō aolep rej jab maroñ kiiñ ke?
- 9 Ej jab Kalno āinwōt Karkemish ke? Ej jab Hemat āinwōt Arpad ke? Ej jab Sameria āinwōt Damaskōs ke?
- 10 Āinwōt peiū eaar lo laḷ ko an ekjab ko, im eo mennin āe ko an raar ḷapḷok jān ko ilo Jerusalem im ko ilo Sameria;
- 11 Ta Ij jamin naaj, āinwōt Iaar kōmman ñan Sameria im ekjab ko an, barāinwōt kōmman ñan Jerusalem im ñan ekjab ko an?
- 12 Kōn menin naaj ālikin men kein enaaj āindein ñe Irooj Eaar kōmmane aolepān jermal eo An ioon Toḷ Zaion im ioon Jerusalem, Inaaj kaje leen bōro eo eutiejan kiiñ in Assiria, im aiboojoj eo an utiej ko an mejān.

2 Nephi 20

- Wo unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;
- To turn away the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!
- And what will ye do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?
- Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.
- O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is their indignation.
- I will send him against a hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.
- Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but in his heart it is to destroy and cut off nations not a few.
- For he saith: Are not my princes altogether kings? Is not Calno as Carchemish? Is not Hamath as Arpad? Is not Samaria as Damascus?
- As my hand hath founded the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;
- Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and to her idols?
- Wherefore it shall come to pass that when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon Mount Zion and upon Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

13 Bwe e ej ba: Jān kajoor in peiū im jān jeļāļokjeņ eo aō iaar kōmṁmani men kein; bwe nā imālōtlōt; im iaar kōmṁakūt tōrerein ko an armej ro, im iaar rakimi ṁweiuk ko aer, im iaar bōklaļļok ro reutieļ āinwōt juon eṁṁmaan eperan.

14 Im peiū eaar lo āinwōt juon ej ṁweiuk ko an armej ro; im āinwōt juon ej ainitok lep ko kar likūti wōt im iaar aintok aolepān laļ; im ejeļok juon eaar kōmṁakūt pein, ak kōpeļļok lōņiin, ak ajjowewe.

15 Ūlūl eo enaaj ke kautiej būruōn ṁae eo ej jekjek kake? Im jidpān eo en ke jejeļ ṁae eo ej kōmṁakūt kūti? Āinwōt nē aļāļ eo ej make eṁṁmakūt ṁae ro rej kotak e, ak āinwōt nē jokoņ eo ej kotak e make āinwōt nē en kar jab juon aļāļ!

16 Kōn menin Irooj Enaaj, Irooj in Inelep eo, jilkinļok ilubwiljin ro An rematōk, ebbōj; im iuṁwin aiboojoj eo An enaaj kōjō juon urur āinwōt urur in juon kijeek.

17 Im meram in Israel enaaj nān juon kijeek, im Eo Ekwōjarjar An nān juon urur, im naaj urur im naaj kañ aolep kālōklōk ko im mar kuuj ko an ilo juon raan;

18 Im naaj kañe aiboojoj eo an bukun wōjke eo an, im meļaaļ ko an rekouwa, jetōb im ānbwin jīmōr; im renaaj āinwōt nē eo riebbōk flag ej kijeļok.

19 Im aolep wōjke ko ilo bukun wōjke eo an renaaj iiet, joñan juon ajri emaroñ bwini.

20 Im naaj ālikin men kein ilo raan eo, bwein Israel, im ro raar ko ilubwiljin ṁweo iṁōn Jekab, naaj jamin bar atartar ioon eo eaar ṁan er, a naaj atartar ioon Irooj, eo Rikwōjarjar in Israel, ilo ṁool.

21 Im ṁōttan eo enaaj jepļaaktok, aaet, eṁool ṁōttan Jekab, nān Anij ekajoor.

22 Bwe meñe armej ro an Israel rej āinwōt bok in lojjet, mekarta juon ṁōttaer enaaj jepļaaktok; im karōk eo nān kōkkure enaaj lutōkļok ilo jīmwe.

23 Bwe Irooj Anij in Inelep eo Enaaj kōmṁane juon karōk, eṁool kōkkure aolep āneo.

24 Kōn menin, āindein Irooj Anij in Inelep ej ba: O armej ro Aō rej jokwe ilo Zaion, koṁin jab mijak riAssiria; Enaaj ṁan er kōn aļāļ eo, im naaj kotak jokoņan ṁae eok, āinwōt kar Ijipt.

For he saith: By the strength of my hand and by my wisdom I have done these things; for I am prudent; and I have moved the borders of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant man;

And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people; and as one gathereth eggs that are left have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

Shall the ax boast itself against him that heweth therewith? Shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? As if the rod should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself as if it were no wood!

Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of Hosts, send among his fat ones, leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame, and shall burn and shall devour his thorns and his briers in one day;

And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body; and they shall be as when a standard-bearer fainteth.

And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them, but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.

The remnant shall return, yea, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return; the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

For the Lord God of Hosts shall make a consumption, even determined in all the land.

Therefore, thus saith the Lord God of Hosts: O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian; he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

25 Bwe jidik wōt iien jān kiiō, im libabne eo enaaj
 jeṃṃṃṃ, im Aō illu ilo aer jorrān.

26 Im Irooj in Inelep Enaaj poktake juon kaje nān e
 ekkar nān ṃanṃan eo an Midian ilo dekā in Oreb; im
 āinwōt An aḷaḷ kar pād ioon ḷometo āindein E enaaj
 kotak e āinwōt kar Ijijt.

27 Im enaaj ālikin men kein ilo raan eo An eddo naaj
 bōkḷḷḷḷ jān aeram, im ine eo An jān kōnwaam, im ine
 eo naaj kōkkure kōn ekkapit eo.

28 E ej itok nān Aiat, E ej kijooneḷḷḷḷ nān Migron; ilo
 Mikmash eaar likūt wāikōn ko An.

29 Rekar mootḷḷḷḷ ioon iaḷ eo; eṃōj aer bōk jikier ilo
 Giba; Rema ej mijak; Gibia an Saul eaar ko.

30 Kwōn kotak ainikiōm, O lio nejin Gallim; kōṃṃṃṃ
 bwe en roṃḷḷḷḷ nān Laish, O rijerata Anatot.

31 Madmina eṃōj kōṃakūti; ro riGibim rej ain doon
 nān ko.

32 Āinwōt bar jidik iien enaaj pād ilo Nob ilo raan eo;
 enaaj kōṃakūt pein ṃae toḷ an lio nejin Zaion, bat eo
 ilo Jerusalem.

33 Lo, Irooj, Irooj in Inelep eo Enaaj jekḷḷḷḷ ra ko kōn
 kaammijak; im ro reineea naaj juokḷḷḷḷ er; im ro
 rejejjēj naaj kōttāik er.

34 Im Enaaj jeki mar ko ilo bukun wōjke ko kōn māāl,
 im Lebanon naaj wōtḷḷḷḷ jān juon ekajoor.

For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall
 cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

And the Lord of Hosts shall stir up a scourge for him
 according to the slaughter of Midian at the rock of
 Oreb; and as his rod was upon the sea so shall he lift it
 up after the manner of Egypt.

And it shall come to pass in that day that his burden
 shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his
 yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be de-
 stroyed because of the anointing.

He is come to Aiath, he is passed to Migron; at
 Michmash he hath laid up his carriages.

They are gone over the passage; they have taken up
 their lodging at Geba; Ramath is afraid; Gibeah of Saul
 is fled.

Lift up the voice, O daughter of Gallim; cause it to
 be heard unto Laish, O poor Anathoth.

Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim
 gather themselves to flee.

As yet shall he remain at Nob that day; he shall
 shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of
 Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

Behold, the Lord, the Lord of Hosts shall lop the
 bough with terror; and the high ones of stature shall
 be hewn down; and the haughty shall be humbled.

And he shall cut down the thickets of the forests
 with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

2 Nipai 21

- 1 Im enaaj eddekļok jān dāpdep in Jesse juon ājib, im juon ra enaaj eddek jān okran.
- 2 Im Jetōb eo an Irooj enaaj pād loon, im jitōbōn mālōtlōt im jeļāļokjeņ, jitōbōn pepe im kajoor, jitōbōn jeļā im jitōbōn mijak an Irooj;
- 3 Im naaj kōmmane mōkaj an jeļā ilo mijake Irooj; im enaaj jab ekajet ekkar nān an mejān loe, im kauwe ekkar nān lojilnīn.
- 4 Ak kōn jimwe Enaaj ekajet rijeraṃōl, im kauwe kōn jejet nān rittā bōro in laļ; im Enaaj deņļoke laļ kōn aļāļ in loņiin, im kōn menwan tien Enaaj ṃan rinana.
- 5 Im jimwe enaaj kañōr in ṃurin, im tiljek enaaj kañōr in ipin.
- 6 Im kidu oļip barāinwōt enaaj jokwe ippān lamb eo, im kidu *leopard* enaaj babu ippān kunen goat; im kunen kau im kunen ļaioon im kau kōmatōke ippān doon; im juon ajri enaaj tōl er.
- 7 Im kau eo im kidu bear eo renaaj mōnā ippān doon; koon ko nejier renaaj babu ippān doon; im ļaioon eo enaaj kañ ujooj eaetok āinwōt ox eo.
- 8 Im ajri eo ej ninnin enaaj ikkure ioon roñ in asp eo, im ajri eliktūt enaaj likūt pein ioon roñ in *cockatrice* eo.
- 9 Rej jamin kōmetak ak kōkkure ilo aolep toļ ekwōjarjar Aō, bwe laļ enaaj obrak kōn jeļā kake Irooj, āinwōt dān ko rej kalbubuuk lojet.
- 10 Im ilo raan eo enaaj wōr juon okaran Jesse, eo enaaj jutak āinwōt juon flag an armej ro; nān e ro riAelōn ko renaaj kappukotļok; in An jikin kakkije enaaj aiboojoj.
- 11 Im naaj ālkin men kein ilo raan eo Irooj enaaj bar door Pein alen kein karuo nān kōjepļaaktok bwein armej ro An ro renaaj pād wōt, jān Assiria, im jān Ijijpt, im jān Patros, im jān Kush, im jān Ilam, im jān Shainar, im jān Hemat, im jān aelōn ko in lojmeto.

2 Nephi 21

And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a branch shall grow out of his roots.

And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord;

And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord; and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears.

But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth; and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid, and the calf and the young lion and fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together; and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice's den.

They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek; and his rest shall be glorious.

And it shall come to pass in that day that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea.

- 12 Im Enaaj kajutak juon flag n̄an laḷ ko, im naaj kakwelḷoktok riatajinemjen ro in Israel, im aintok ro rijeplöklök in Juda j̄an ṡōttan ko em̄an ilaḷ.
- 13 Juunṡaad eo an Ipreim bar̄ainwōt enaaj jako, im ro rijun̄ae an Juda naaj bukweḷok er; Ipreim ej jamin juunṡaade Juda, im Juda enaaj jamin kaeṡtanaane Ipreim.
- 14 A renaaj kāḷok ioon aeran riPilistia ro n̄an rilik; renaaj rakimi ro j̄an rear ipp̄an doon; renaaj likūt peier ioon Idōm im Moab; im ajri ro nej̄in Ammōn renaaj pokake er.
- 15 Im Irooj Enaaj kanooj kḷkkure loōn ḷṡmeto in Ij̄ipt; im kōn An kōto ekajoor Enaaj kōjjaḷaḷ Pein ioon reba, im Enaaj depet e ilo jil̄jilimjuon reba reddik, im kōṡṡman bwe armej ren eḷḷā ioon bwidej em̄ōrā.
- 16 Im enaaj wōr juon iaḷ eḷap n̄an ṡōttan armej ro An ro raar p̄ād wōt, j̄an Assiria, āinwōt ekar n̄an Israel ilo raan eo raar diwōjḷok j̄an āneen Ij̄ipt.

And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

The envy of Ephraim also shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off; Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines towards the west; they shall spoil them of the east together; they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them.

And the Lord shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind he shall shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dry shod.

And there shall be a highway for the remnant of his people which shall be left, from Assyria, like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

2 Nipai 22

- 1 Im ilo raan eo kwōnaaj ba: O Irooj, inaa j wūjtake Eok; meñe Kwaar illu ippa Aṃ illu eaar jeorl̄ok, im Kwōj kaenōm̄man eō.
- 2 Lo, Anij ej aō l̄om̄q̄or; inaa j lōke E, im jab mijak; bwe Irooj JEova ej aō kajoor im aō al; E ej barāinwōt erom aō l̄om̄q̄or.
- 3 Kōn menin, kōn lañlōñ kwōnaaj itōk dān jān aebōj ko in l̄om̄q̄or.
- 4 Im ilo raan eo kwōnaaj ba: Kwōn wūjtake Irooj, kūr ilo Etan, kabuñbuñl̄ok kōm̄man ko An ilubwiljin armej ro, kajeededl̄ok bwe Etan Eutiej.
- 5 Koṃin al ñan Irooj; bwe Eaar kōm̄man men ko reṃman; men in rejeļā kake ilo aolepān laļ.
- 6 Koṃin kautiej ainikiōmi im laṃōj, koṃ ro ilo Zaion; bwe eļap ej eo Rikwōjarjar in Israel ilubwiljimi.

2 Nephi 22

And in that day thou shalt say: O Lord, I will praise thee; though thou wast angry with me thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid; for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also has become my salvation.

Therefore, with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation.

And in that day shall ye say: Praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.

Sing unto the Lord; for he hath done excellent things; this is known in all the earth.

Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion; for great is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.

2 Nipai 23

- 1 Eddo eo an Babilon, eo Aiseia ʎeo nejin Amoz eaar lo e.
- 2 Koṃin kotak flag eo ioon toʎ eutieʎ, lelōnʎok ainikiōmi nān er, koṃin jeeaaʎ kōn pā, bwe ren maroñ ilo wōrwōr ko an ro rerajimjim.
- 3 Iaar jiroñ ro rikwōjarjar, Iaar barāinwōt kūr ro rekajoor Aō, bwe Aō illu ej jab pād ioon ro rej lañlōñ ilo utiej eo Aō.
- 4 Ainikien jarlepju eo ilo toʎ ko ej āinwōt ainikien elōñ armeʎ, juon ainikien ekṓuwaroñroñ in aelōñ in irooj im laʎ ko ainitok ippān doon, Irooj in Inelep eo ej tōltok jar eo nān pata eo.
- 5 Rej itok jān laʎ ettoʎok, jān jemʎokin lañ, a aet, Irooj, im kein tariṓae in libabne eo An, nān kṓkkure aolepān laʎ eo.
- 6 Koṃin jān, bwe raan in Irooj ej epaak; enaaj itok āinwōt juon kṓkkure jān eo Ekajoor Otem Kajoor.
- 7 Kōn menin aolep pā renaaj ṃōjṃṃ, aolep būruōn armeʎ renaaj ōnʎok;
- 8 Im renaaj mijak; metak ekkañ im būromōj ko renaaj juk ilo er; renaaj bwilōñ kōn doon; turin mejaer renaaj āinwōt urur kāān.
- 9 Lo, raan eo an Irooj ej itok, lāj jṃṃor kōn illu im kwi ebwil, nān kōṃṃan bwe āneo en ʎurō; im Enaaj kṓkkure ro rijerṓwiwi ie.
- 10 Bwe iju ko ilañ im bukun iju ko ie rej jamin letok meram; im aʎ enaaj marok ilo iien An itok, im allōñ ej jamin kōṃṃan bwe an meram en erroomaak.
- 11 Im Inaaj kaje laʎ kōnke nana, im ro rinana kōn jerṓwiwi ko aer; Inaaj kōṃṃan bwe juwa an ro reutieʎ ej jemʎok, im naaj kōttāik juwa an armeʎ in kaammijak.
- 12 Inaaj kōṃṃan bwe juon armeʎ en aorōkʎok jān gold; eṃool juon armeʎ en ʎapʎok jān gold jān Opir.
- 13 Kōn menin, Inaaj kawūdiddid lañ ko, im kōṃakūt laʎ jān jikin, ilo illu an Irooj in Inelep eo, im ilo raan in kwi ebwil An.

2 Nephi 23

The burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.

Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones, for mine anger is not upon them that rejoice in my highness.

The noise of the multitude in the mountains like as of a great people, a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together, the Lord of Hosts mustereth the hosts of the battle.

They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, yea, the Lord, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

Howl ye, for the day of the Lord is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

Therefore shall all hands be faint, every man's heart shall melt;

And they shall be afraid; pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames.

Behold, the day of the Lord cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate; and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light; the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

And I will punish the world for evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay down the haughtiness of the terrible.

I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.

Therefore, I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of Hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

14 Im enaaj āinwōt kidu deer lukwarkware, im āinwōt juon sip eo ejjeļok armej ej kōjparok e; im renaaj kajjojo aolep armej oktakļok nān armej ro an make, im ko aolep er kajjojo nān āneo āneen.

15 Jabdewōt kajjojo ro rej juwa naaj wākare er; aet, im jabdewōt kajjojo ej kobaļok ippān rinana naaj buñ kōn jāje.

16 Ajri ro nejier, barāinwōt renaaj ekabebe nān ijidikdik imaan mejaer; mōko imweer naaj kwoti im kōrā ro pāleer naaj kattoon er.

17 Lo, Inaaj poktak ro riMidia nae er, eo enaaj kajekdōon silver im gold, ak renaaj mōṇōṇō kake e.

18 Lippōṇ ko aer renaaj barāinwōt ekabebe nān ijidikdik likao ro aer; im enaaj ejjeļok aer tūriamokake leen loje; mejaer reban oṇaake ajri ro.

19 Im Babilon, aiḃoojoj eo an aelōn in kiiñ otemjeļok, wūlio in mejādik tata an riKaldia, enaaj āinwōt nē Anij eaar kōkkure Sodom im Gomorra.

20 Enaaj jamin wōr rijokwe ie, ak e jamin wōr ripād ie jān epepen nān epepen: ak riArab rej jamin kalōk imōn kōppād ko aer ijo; ak seperd ro rej jamin kakkijeik bwijin in sip ko aer ijo.

21 Ak kidu awiia in āne emōrā ko renaaj babu ijo; im imōko imweer renaaj obrak kōn mennin mourrorror; im lijeṃao ko renaaj jokwe ijo, im goat awiia renaaj eb ijo.

22 Im kidu awiia ko in aelōn ko jañ ijo imōko imweer rōajjimizeke, im tūraikōn ko ilo ijo jikier reṃṃan; im iien an lio ej epaak an itok, im raan an lio enaaj jab ruṃwijiļok. Bwe Inaaj kōkkure lio ilo jidimkij; aet, bwe Inaaj tūriamo nān armej ro Aō, a rinana renaaj jako.

And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up; and they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

Every one that is proud shall be thrust through; yea, and every one that is joined to the wicked shall fall by the sword.

Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled and their wives ravished.

Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver and gold, nor shall they delight in it.

Their bows shall also dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eyes shall not spare children.

And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.

It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.

And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces; and her time is near to come, and her day shall not be prolonged. For I will destroy her speedily; yea, for I will be merciful unto my people, but the wicked shall perish.

2 Nipai 24

- 1 Bwe Irooj Enaaj wōr An tūriamokake Jekab, im naaj bar kāālet Israel, im likūt er ioon laḷ eo aer make; im ruwamāejet ro renaaj koba ippāer, im renaaj ekkejellōk nān m̄weo im̄ōn Jekab.
- 2 Im armej ro renaaj bōk er im bōk er nān jikier; aaet, jān ettoḷōk nān jebantata ko in laḷ; im renaaj rōḷōk nān āneen kallimur ko aer. Im m̄weo im̄ōn Israel enaaj bōk er, im āneo āneen Irooj enaaj nān ro karejeran māan im kōrā; im renaaj bōk er rijipōkwe ro raar kajipōkweik er; im renaaj irooj ioon ro raar kōmakokoik er.
- 3 Im ilo raan eo Irooj Enaaj lewōj am̄ kakkije, jān am̄ būromōj, im jān am̄ mijak, im jān kōmakoko eo eddo kōmman bwe kwōn jerbal ie.
- 4 Im naaj ālkin mein kein ilo raan eo, kwōnaaj bōk jabōn kōnnaan in ṅae kiiñ in Babilon, im ba: Ekōjkan an kar jemlōk rikōmakoko eo, jikin kwelōk gold eo ejemlōk!
- 5 Irooj Eaar ruje jokoṅ eo an rinana, im septer ko an ripepe ro.
- 6 E eo eaar kakinejneje armej ro ilo illu kōn ejjelōk m̄wijkōk in, E eo eaar irooj ioon laḷ kaṅ ilo illu, kar matōrtōr e, im ejjelōk ej bōbrae.
- 7 Aolepān laḷ ej kakkije, im ej ikōn; rej kōḷap ainikien aer al.
- 8 Aaet, wōjke fōr ko rej lañlōn kōn kwe, im barāinwōt wōjke aik ko ilo Lebanon, im ba: Kōnke kwaar okjak ejjelōk rijokak enaaj itok ṅae kōj.
- 9 Hell jān ijo ilaḷ eaar em̄makūt nān iioon eok ilo itok eo am̄; ej poktak ro remej nān eok, em̄ool aolep ro reutiej an laḷ; eaar kōjerkak jān tūroon ko aer aolep kiiñ in laḷ ko otemjelōk.
- 10 Im renaaj kōnono im ba nān eok: Kwe kwōj bar m̄ōjṅō āinwōt kōm ke? Kwe kwōj erom āinwōt kōm ke?
- 11 Kabbil eo am̄ em̄ōj kōttāiki nān lōb; im ainikien arp ko am̄ jab roñjaki; likaakrak ej ajeeded iumūm, im likaakrak ko rej kalbubuuk eok.

2 Nephi 24

For the Lord will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land; and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

And the people shall take them and bring them to their place; yea, from far unto the ends of the earth; and they shall return to their lands of promise. And the house of Israel shall possess them, and the land of the Lord shall be for servants and handmaids; and they shall take them captives unto whom they were captives; and they shall rule over their oppressors.

And it shall come to pass in that day that the Lord shall give thee rest, from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve.

And it shall come to pass in that day, that thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say: How hath the oppressor ceased, the golden city ceased!

The Lord hath broken the staff of the wicked, the scepters of the rulers.

He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.

The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet; they break forth into singing.

Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and also the cedars of Lebanon, saying: Since thou art laid down no feller is come up against us.

Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming; it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

All they shall speak and say unto thee: Art thou also become weak as we? Art thou become like unto us?

Thy pomp is brought down to the grave; the noise of thy viols is not heard; the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 Ekōjkan aṃ kar buñl̥ok j̄an lañ, O Lucifer, ṃaan nejin jibboñ! Kiiō kwōj buñl̥al̥ok ñan bwidej, eo eaar kaṃōjṃṃok laḷ ko!

13 Bwe kwaar ba ilo būruōṃ: Inaaj wanl̥ōñl̥ok ilo lañ, Inaaj kautiej tūroon eo aō ilōñ in iju ko an Anij; inaaj barāinwōt jijet ioon toḷ in kwel̥ok eo, ilo ṃōttan ko ituiōñ;

14 Inaaj wanl̥ōñl̥ok ilōñ in kōd̥o ko; Inaaj āinwōt Eo eutiejtata.

15 Ijoke naaj bōkl̥al̥ok eok ñan hell, ñan laḷ tata in roñ eo.

16 Ro rej lo eok renaaj kanooj kalimjek eok, im naaj koḷm̥ān̥l̥okijē kake eok, im naaj ba: Ta eñin ḷeo ej kōṃṃan bwe en eṃṃakūt̥kūt laḷ, bwe aelōñ in kiiñ ko ren wūdiddid ke?

17 Im kōṃṃan bwe laḷ en āinwōt juon āne jemaden, im kar kōkkure jikin kwel̥ok ko ie, im jab kar kōpeḷl̥ok iṃōñ rikalbuuj ro an ke?

18 Aolep kiiñ ro in laḷ ko, aaet, aolepāer, rej babu ilo aiboojoj, aolepāer kajjojo ilo ṃweo iṃōñ make.

19 A eṃōj joḷok eok j̄an lōb eo aṃ āinwōt ra eo ekajjōjō, im bwe in ro kar ṃan er, dāpij er kōñ jāje eo, ro rej wanlaḷl̥ok ñan dekā ko in roñ eo; āinwōt juon ub juri iuṃwin ne.

20 Kwōj jamin naaj kallib ippāer, kōnke kwaar kōkkure āneo āneem im armej ro aṃ; im ineem in ro rikōṃṃan nana naaj jamin kautiej er.

21 Koṃin kōpooj ṃanṃan ñan ro nejin kōñ nana ko an ro jemāer, bwe ren jab jerkak, ak bōk āneo, ak kobraj mejān laḷ kōñ jikin kwel̥ok ko.

22 Bwe Inaaj jutak ṃae er, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, im bukweḷok j̄an Babiḷon āt eo, im ṃōttan, im nejin ṃaan, im mañden ṃaan, Irooj ej ba.

23 Inaaj barāinwōt kōṃṃane juon jikin bao *bittern*, im ḷwe in dān; im Inaaj pooke kōñ kein popo in kōkkure, Irooj in Inelep eo Ej ba.

24 Irooj in Inelep eo Eaar kanejnej, im ba: Eṃool āinwōt Iaar ḷōṃṃake āindein enaaj waḷok; im āinwōt Iaar peek e, āindein enaaj pen—

25 Bwe Inaaj bōktok riAssiria ilo āneo Aō, im ioon toḷ ko Aō jujuri iuṃwin ne; inōk eo an enaaj jako j̄an er, im an eddo enaaj jako j̄an aeraer.

How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! Art thou cut down to the ground, which did weaken the nations!

For thou hast said in thy heart: I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north;

I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High.

Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and shall consider thee, and shall say: Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms?

And made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof, and opened not the house of his prisoners?

All the kings of the nations, yea, all of them, lie in glory, every one of them in his own house.

But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and the remnant of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcass trodden under feet.

Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land and slain thy people; the seed of evil-doers shall never be renowned.

Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquities of their fathers, that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

For I will rise up against them, saith the Lord of Hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the Lord.

I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water; and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the Lord of Hosts.

The Lord of Hosts hath sworn, saying: Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand—

That I will bring the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot; then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 Eñin ej jibadbad eo pepe ioon aolepān laḷ in; im eñin ej pā eo ej erḷokḷok ioon aolep laḷ ko.

27 Bwe Irooj in Inelep eo eaar pepe, im wōn enaaj demake? Im Pein ej erḷokḷok, im wōn enaaj ukōtiḷok?

28 Ilo iiō eo kiiñ Ehaz eaar mej kar lomijen in.

29 Komīn jab lañlōn, aolepān Pilistia, kōnke aḷaḷ an eo eaar ḡan kom e bwilok; bwe jān okran jedpānit eo enaaj waḷok juon *cockatrice* im leen enaaj juon jedpānit urur im kāke.

30 Im ḡaanjāppopo in rijeraḡōl enaaj ḡōñā, im riaikuj enaaj babu ilo jokane; im Inaaj ḡan okraḡ kōn nūta, im enaaj ḡan ḡōttan eo aḡ.

31 Kwōn jañ, O wōrwōr; kwōn laḡōj, O jikin kwelok; kwe, aolepān Pilistia, kwōj ōnḷok; bwe enaaj itok juon baat jān iōn, im ejjeḷok ritariḡae enaaj jako jān ijo jikin.

32 Innām ta naaj uwaak an ribōktok naan an laḷ ko? Bwe Irooj Eaar kajutak Zaion, im rijeraḡōl in armej ro An renaaj kōjatdikdik ilo e.

This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth; and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all nations.

For the Lord of Hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul? And his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

In the year that king Ahaz died was this burden.

Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken; for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety; and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art dissolved; for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none shall be alone in his appointed times.

What shall then answer the messengers of the nations? That the Lord hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

2 Nipai 25

- 1 Kiiō nā, Nipai, ij kōmmelele kōn naan kein iaar jeje, ko kar kōnono jān lōniin Aiseia. Bwe lo, Aiseia eaar kōnono elōn men ko raar pen nān elōn iaan armej ro aō nān melele; bwe raar jab jele kōn rikanaan ro ilubwiljin riJu ro raar kanaan.
- 2 Bwe nā, Nipai, iaar jab katakin er elōn men kōn manit ko an riJu; bwe jermal ko aer raar jermal ko in marok, im kōmman ko aer raar kōmman ko rekajjōō.
- 3 Kōn menin, ij jeje nān armej ro Aō, nān aolep ro tokalik renaaj bōk men kein ij jeje, bwe ren maron jele ekajet ko an Anij, bwe rej itok ioon aolep la, ekkar nān naan eo Eaar kōnono.
- 4 Kōn menin, O armej ro aō, ro rej jān mweo imōn Israel, im letok lojilnōmi nān naan ko aō; bwe meñe naan ko an Aiseia rejjab alikkar nān kom, mekarta realikkar nān aolep ro reobrak kōn jitōbōn kanaan. A ij lewōj nān kom juon kanaan, ekkar nān jetōb eo ilo nā; kōn menin inaj kanaan ekkar nān alikkar eo eaar ilo nā jān iien eo iaar diwōjlok jān Jerusalem ippān jema, bwe lo, aō ej mōñōñō ilo alikkar ilo kōnono nān armej ro aō, bwe ren maron jele.
- 5 Aaet, im aō ej mōñōñō ilo naan ko an Aiseia, bwe iaar diwōjtok jān Jerusalem, im meja raar lo men ko an riJu ro, im ijelā ke riJu ro remelele ennaan ko an rikanaan ro, im ejjelok bar juon armej remelele kōn men ko kōnono nān riJu ainwōt er, ijellokun wōt ñe jab katakin er ilo wāween eo katakin riJu ro.
- 6 A lo, nā, Nipai, iaar jab katakin ro nejū ilo mantin riJu; a lo, nā, kōn nā make, iaar jokwe ilo Jerusalem, kōn menin ijelā kōn jikin eo ipeleakin ijo; im iaar kōmmelele nān ro nejū kōn ekajet ko an Anij, ko raar jejjat kūtier nān riJu ro, emmaan ro nejū, ekkar nān aolep men ko Aiseia eaar kōnono, im ij jab jeje men kein.

2 Nephi 25

Now I, Nephi, do speak somewhat concerning the words which I have written, which have been spoken by the mouth of Isaiah. For behold, Isaiah spake many things which were hard for many of my people to understand; for they know not concerning the manner of prophesying among the Jews.

For I, Nephi, have not taught them many things concerning the manner of the Jews; for their works were works of darkness, and their doings were doings of abominations.

Wherefore, I write unto my people, unto all those that shall receive hereafter these things which I write, that they may know the judgments of God, that they come upon all nations, according to the word which he hath spoken.

Wherefore, hearken, O my people, which are of the house of Israel, and give ear unto my words; for because the words of Isaiah are not plain unto you, nevertheless they are plain unto all those that are filled with the spirit of prophecy. But I give unto you a prophecy, according to the spirit which is in me; wherefore I shall prophesy according to the plainness which hath been with me from the time that I came out from Jerusalem with my father; for behold, my soul delighteth in plainness unto my people, that they may learn.

Yea, and my soul delighteth in the words of Isaiah, for I came out from Jerusalem, and mine eyes hath beheld the things of the Jews, and I know that the Jews do understand the things of the prophets, and there is none other people that understand the things which were spoken unto the Jews like unto them, save it be that they are taught after the manner of the things of the Jews.

But behold, I, Nephi, have not taught my children after the manner of the Jews; but behold, I, of myself, have dwelt at Jerusalem, wherefore I know concerning the regions round about; and I have made mention unto my children concerning the judgments of God, which hath come to pass among the Jews, unto my children, according to all that which Isaiah hath spoken, and I do not write them.

7 A lo, ij wōnṃaanl̄ok kōn kanaan in aō make, ekkar n̄an aō alikkar; ilo eo ijel̄ā bwe ejjel̄ok armej emaroñ bōd; ijoke, ilo raan ko kanaan ko an Aiseia renaaj kūrṃool armej renaaj jel̄ā ilo ejjel̄ok pere, iien ko n̄e renaaj kūrṃool.

8 Kōn menin, rearōk n̄an ro nejin armej, im eo ej l̄omṃak bwe rej jab, n̄an er ij kōnono eḷaptata, im kōnono wōt n̄an armej ro aō; bwe ijel̄ā bwe renaaj kanooj aorōk n̄an er ilo raan ko āliktata; bwe ilo raan eo renaaj meḷeḷe kaki; kōn menin, n̄an emṃan eo n̄an er iaar jei.

9 Im āinwōt juon epepen eaar jako ilubwiljin rijū ro kōn jerḡwiwi, emool āindein kar kḡkkure er j̄an epepen n̄an epepen ekkar n̄an jerḡwiwi ko aer; im ejjel̄ok iaer kar kḡkkure ijell̄okun wōt n̄e kanaan n̄an er j̄an rikanaan ro an Irooj.

10 Kōn menin, emōj kar jiroñ er kōn e ekkar n̄an kḡkkure eo en aikuj kar itok ioer, ālikin wōt an jel̄ā kar likūt Jerusalem; mekartā, raar kapen burueer; im ekkar n̄an kanaan eo aō naaj kḡkkure er, ijell̄okun wōt ro kar bōk er l̄ok n̄an kōṃakoko ilo Babilon.

11 Im kiiō men in ij kōnono kōn jetōb eo ilo n̄a. Im meñe kar bōkl̄ok er renaaj bar rḡol, im bōk āneen Jerusalem; kōn menin, naaj bar kōjepḷaak er n̄an āneen jolōt eo aer.

12 A, lo, enaaj lōñ aer tariṃae, im ennaan ko kōn tariṃae ko; im n̄e raan eo ej itok bwe eo Nejin Keotak in Jemān, ariet, emool eo Jemān lañ im laḷ, enaaj kwaḷḡke n̄an er ilo kanniōk, lo, reban bōk E, kōn nana ko aer, im pen eo an burueer, im kijñeñe eo an kōnwaer.

13 Lo, renaaj debwāale E; im ālikin kar kababu E ilo juon lōb iuṃwin jilu raan ko Enaaj jerkak j̄an ro remej, kōn kōmour ilo pein bao ko Pein; im aolep ro renaaj tōmak ilo Etan renaaj mour ilo Aelōñ in Anij. Kōn menin, aō ej ṃōṃōṃō ilo kanaan ko kōn E, bwe iaar lo raan ko An, im buruō ej wūjtake Etan ekwōjarjar.

But behold, I proceed with mine own prophecy, according to my plainness; in the which I know that no man can err; nevertheless, in the days that the prophecies of Isaiah shall be fulfilled men shall know of a surety, at the times when they shall come to pass.

Wherefore, they are of worth unto the children of men, and he that supposeth that they are not, unto them will I speak particularly, and confine the words unto mine own people; for I know that they shall be of great worth unto them in the last days; for in that day shall they understand them; wherefore, for their good have I written them.

And as one generation hath been destroyed among the Jews because of iniquity, even so have they been destroyed from generation to generation according to their iniquities; and never hath any of them been destroyed save it were foretold them by the prophets of the Lord.

Wherefore, it hath been told them concerning the destruction which should come upon them, immediately after my father left Jerusalem; nevertheless, they hardened their hearts; and according to my prophecy they have been destroyed, save it be those which are carried away captive into Babylon.

And now this I speak because of the spirit which is in me. And notwithstanding they have been carried away they shall return again, and possess the land of Jerusalem; wherefore, they shall be restored again to the land of their inheritance.

But, behold, they shall have wars, and rumors of wars; and when the day cometh that the Only Begotten of the Father, yea, even the Father of heaven and of earth, shall manifest himself unto them in the flesh, behold, they will reject him, because of their iniquities, and the hardness of their hearts, and the stiffness of their necks.

Behold, they will crucify him; and after he is laid in a sepulchre for the space of three days he shall rise from the dead, with healing in his wings; and all those who shall believe on his name shall be saved in the kingdom of God. Wherefore, my soul delighteth to prophesy concerning him, for I have seen his day, and my heart doth magnify his holy name.

- 14 Im lo ālikin an Messaia eo naaj kar jerkak jān ro remej, im kar kwaḷok E nān armej ro An, nān joñan wōt eo enaaj tōmak ilo Etan, lo, naaj bar kōkkure Jerusalem; bwe wo nān ro rej tariṇae ṇae Anij im armej ro ilo kabuñ eo An.
- 15 Kōn menin, riJu ro naaj kōjjeplōklōk er ilubwiljin aolep laḷ; aet, im barāinwōt Babilon naaj kōkkure; kōn menin, riJu renaaj ejjeplōklōk kōn laḷ ko jet.
- 16 Im ālikin kar kōjjeplōklōk er, im Irooj Anij Eaar kaje er kōn laḷ ko jet iumwin elōñ epepen ko, aet, eṇool laḷok jān epepen nān epepen ṇae iien enaaj po-burueer nān tōmak ilo Kraist, eo Nejin Anij, im pinmuur eo, eo ejjeḷok jemḷokin nān armej otemjeḷok—im nē raan eo ej itok im renaaj tōmak ilo Kraist, im kabuñ-jar nān Jemān ilo Etan, kōn bōro ko rekwōjarjar im pā ko rerreo, im jab reiṇaanḷok nān bar juon Messaia, innām, ilo iien eo, raan eo enaaj itok im renaaj aikuj tōmak ilo men kein.
- 17 Im Irooj Enaaj bar likūt Pein alen kein karuo nān kōjeplaak armej ro An jān jebwābwe im jekjek eo enana repād ie. Kōn menin, Enaaj wōnṇaanḷok nān kōṇṇane juon jermal ekōppaḷpaḷ im kabwilōñlōñ ilubwiljin ro nejin armej.
- 18 Kōn menin, Enaaj kwaḷok naan ko An nān er, naan ko renaaj ekajet er ilo raan eo āliktata, bwe naaj liḷok nān er nān karreel er kōn Messaia eo eṇool, eo raar jab bōk E; im nān karreel er bwe ren jab bar reiṇaanḷok nān itok eo an juon Messaia, bwe ejjab aikuj bar itok juon, ijellokun wōt Messaia riab eo enaaj ṇoṇe armej; bwe ewōr wōt juon Messaia kar kōnono kake jān rikanaan ro, im bwe Messaia in E eo riJu ro reban kar bōk E.
- 19 Bwe ekkar nān naan ko an rikanaan ro, Messaia eo ej itok jiljinobukwi iiō jān iien eo jema eaar likūt Jerusalem; im ekkar nān naan ko an rikanaan ro, im barāinwōt naan ko an enjeḷ in Anij, Etan enaaj Jisōs Kraist, eo Nejin Anij.

And behold it shall come to pass that after the Messiah hath risen from the dead, and hath manifested himself unto his people, unto as many as will believe on his name, behold, Jerusalem shall be destroyed again; for wo unto them that fight against God and the people of his church.

Wherefore, the Jews shall be scattered among all nations; yea, and also Babylon shall be destroyed; wherefore, the Jews shall be scattered by other nations.

And after they have been scattered, and the Lord God hath scourged them by other nations for the space of many generations, yea, even down from generation to generation until they shall be persuaded to believe in Christ, the Son of God, and the atonement, which is infinite for all mankind—and when that day shall come that they shall believe in Christ, and worship the Father in his name, with pure hearts and clean hands, and look not forward any more for another Messiah, then, at that time, the day will come that it must needs be expedient that they should believe these things.

And the Lord will set his hand again the second time to restore his people from their lost and fallen state. Wherefore, he will proceed to do a marvelous work and a wonder among the children of men.

Wherefore, he shall bring forth his words unto them, which words shall judge them at the last day, for they shall be given them for the purpose of convincing them of the true Messiah, who was rejected by them; and unto the convincing of them that they need not look forward any more for a Messiah to come, for there should not any come, save it should be a false Messiah which should deceive the people; for there is save one Messiah spoken of by the prophets, and that Messiah is he who should be rejected of the Jews.

For according to the words of the prophets, the Messiah cometh in six hundred years from the time that my father left Jerusalem; and according to the words of the prophets, and also the word of the angel of God, his name shall be Jesus Christ, the Son of God.

20 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, iaar kōnono ilo alikkar bwe koṃin jab bōd. Im āinwōt Irooj Anij emour eo Eaar kadiwōjḷok Israel jān āneen Ijīpt, im leḷok nān Moses kajoor bwe en aikuj kōmour laḷ ko ālikin an kar jedpānit ko rōbaijin kōn er, eḷaṅne rej reilok nān jedpānit eo kotak e iṃaer, im barāinwōt leḷok nān e kajoor bwe en aikuj deñḷoke dekā eo bwe dān en tḷorḷok; aet, lo ij ba nān koṃ, bwe āinwōt an men kein ṃool, im āinwōt Irooj Anij emour, ejjeḷok bar juonāt iuṃwin lañ ijellokun wōt in Jisōs Kraist, eo iaar kōnono kake, bwe armej ren mour.

21 Kōn menin, kōn un in Irooj Anij Eaar kallimur nān eō bwe men kein ij jeje naaj kōjparoki im kōkoṃi, im naaj lilalḷok nān ineō, jān epepen nān epepen, bwe kallimur eo en maroñ kūrṃool nān Josep, bwe ineen en jamin jako toun wōt an laḷ in jutak.

22 Kōn menin, men kein renaaj ilok jān epepen nān epepen toun wōt an laḷ in jutak; im renaaj ilok ekkar nān ankilaan im kōṅaan an Anij; im laḷ ko renaaj būki renaaj ekajet kaki ekkar nān naan ko kar jei.

23 Bwe kōmij niknik jermal nān jeje, nān karreel būruōn ro nejim, im barāinwōt ro jeiūṃ im jatūṃ, nān tōmak ilo Kraist, im nān jepḷaaktok nān Anij; bwe kōm jeḷā bwe ej jān jouj jej mour, ālikin aolep ijo jemaroñ kōṃṃan make.

24 Im, meṅe jej tōmak ilo Kraist, jej kōjparok kien Moses, im reiṃaanḷok kōn dim nān Kraist, ṃae iien kien eo ej kūrṃool.

25 Bwe, bwe kōn jeṃḷok in kar letok kien eo; kōn menin kien eo eaar kien e mej nān kōj, im jej erom rimour ilo Kraist kōn tōmak eo ad; ijoke jej kōjparok kien eo kōn kien ko.

26 Im jej kōnono kōn Kraist, jej ṃōṅōṅō ilo Kraist, jej kwaḷok kōn Kraist, jej kanaan kōn Kraist, im jej jeje ekkar nān kanaan ko ad, bwe ro nejid ren maroñ jeḷā nān ia rej maroñ reilok nān jeorḷok jerḷowiwi ko aer.

And now, my brethren, I have spoken plainly that ye cannot err. And as the Lord God liveth that brought Israel up out of the land of Egypt, and gave unto Moses power that he should heal the nations after they had been bitten by the poisonous serpents, if they would cast their eyes unto the serpent which he did raise up before them, and also gave him power that he should smite the rock and the water should come forth; yea, behold I say unto you, that as these things are true, and as the Lord God liveth, there is none other name given under heaven save it be this Jesus Christ, of which I have spoken, whereby man can be saved.

Wherefore, for this cause hath the Lord God promised unto me that these things which I write shall be kept and preserved, and handed down unto my seed, from generation to generation, that the promise may be fulfilled unto Joseph, that his seed should never perish as long as the earth should stand.

Wherefore, these things shall go from generation to generation as long as the earth shall stand; and they shall go according to the will and pleasure of God; and the nations who shall possess them shall be judged of them according to the words which are written.

For we labor diligently to write, to persuade our children, and also our brethren, to believe in Christ, and to be reconciled to God; for we know that it is by grace that we are saved, after all we can do.

And, notwithstanding we believe in Christ, we keep the law of Moses, and look forward with steadfastness unto Christ, until the law shall be fulfilled.

For, for this end was the law given; wherefore the law hath become dead unto us, and we are made alive in Christ because of our faith; yet we keep the law because of the commandments.

And we talk of Christ, we rejoice in Christ, we preach of Christ, we prophesy of Christ, and we write according to our prophecies, that our children may know to what source they may look for a remission of their sins.

- 27 Kōn menin, jej kōnono ekkar n̄an kien eo bwe ro nejid ren maroñ jeļā mej leplep eo an kien eo; im er, j̄an jeļā kōn mej leplep an kien eo, remaroñ reiṃaanļok n̄an mour eo ej ilo Kraist, im jeļā ta jeṃļok eo kar letok kien eo kake. Im ālikin kien eo eaar kūrṃool ilo Kraist, bwe ren aikuj jab kapene burueer ṅae E n̄e kien eo ej aikuj jako.
- 28 Im kiiō lo, armej ro aō, koṃij juon armej ekijñeñe kōnwaan; kōn menin, iaar kōnono n̄an koṃ ilo alikkar, bwe koṃin jab pok. Im naan ko iaar kōnono renaaj jutak āinwōt juon naan in kaṃool ṅae koṃ; bwe rebwe n̄an katakin jabdewōt armej iaļ eo ejimwe; bwe iaļ ejimwe ej n̄an tōmak ilo Kraist im jab kaarmejjete E; bwe ilo kaarmejjete E koṃij barāinwōt kaarmejjete rikanaan ro im kien eo.
- 29 Im kiiō lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe iaļ eo ejimwe ej n̄an tōmak ilo Kraist, im jab kaarmejjete E; im Kraist ej Eo Ekwōjarjar in Israel; kōn menin koṃij aikuj badikdik iṃnaan mejān, im kabuñ-jar n̄an E kōn aolepān ami kajoor, ļōmṅak, im maroñ; im kōn aolepān ami; im eļañne koṃij kōṃṃane men in ejjeļok jabdewōt wāween n̄an naaj joļok koṃ.
- 30 Im, toun wōt an naaj juon mennin aikuj, koṃij aikuj kōjparok jerbal ko im kaiñi ko an Anij ṃae iien kien eo ej kūrṃool eo kar leļok n̄an Moses.

Wherefore, we speak concerning the law that our children may know the deadness of the law; and they, by knowing the deadness of the law, may look forward unto that life which is in Christ, and know for what end the law was given. And after the law is fulfilled in Christ, that they need not harden their hearts against him when the law ought to be done away.

And now behold, my people, ye are a stiffnecked people; wherefore, I have spoken plainly unto you, that ye cannot misunderstand. And the words which I have spoken shall stand as a testimony against you; for they are sufficient to teach any man the right way; for the right way is to believe in Christ and deny him not; for by denying him ye also deny the prophets and the law.

And now behold, I say unto you that the right way is to believe in Christ, and deny him not; and Christ is the Holy One of Israel; wherefore ye must bow down before him, and worship him with all your might, mind, and strength, and your whole soul; and if ye do this ye shall in nowise be cast out.

And, inasmuch as it shall be expedient, ye must keep the performances and ordinances of God until the law shall be fulfilled which was given unto Moses.

2 Nipai 26

- 1 Im ālikin Kraist Enaaj kar jerkak jān ro remej Enaaj kwaḷoḷke n̄an koḿ, ro nejū, im ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro; im naan ko Enaaj kōnono n̄an koḿ renaaj kien eo koḿ naaj pokake.
- 2 Bwe lo, ij ba n̄an koḿ bwe iaar lo elōn epepen ko raar mootḷoḷk, im enaaj wōr tariḻae im akwāālel ko reḷḷap ilubwiljin armej rein aō.
- 3 Im ālikin Messaia eo Enaaj itok enaaj wōr kakōḷḷe ko liḷoḷk n̄an armej ro aō kōn ḷotak eo An, im barāinwōt kōn mej im jerkakpeje eo An; im eḷap in nana naaj raan eo n̄an ro rinana, bwe renaaj mej; im rej mej kōnke rej kadiwōḷḷoḷk rikanaan ro, im ro rekwōjarjar, im kade er, im ḿan er; kōn menin lamōḷ an bōtōktōkin ro rekwōjarjar enaaj wanlōnḷoḷk n̄an Anij jān bwidej ḻae er.
- 4 Kōn menin, aolep ro rej juwa, im ro rej kōḿḿan nana, raan eo ej itok enaaj tile er, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, bwe renaaj āinwōt kāān mar eḿōrā.
- 5 Im er ro rej ḿan rikanaan ro, im ro rekwōjarjar, ḿwilaḷ ko in laḷ renaaj wōrañḷoḷk er, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba; im toḷ ko naaj kaliboboik er, im aire ko renaaj pookḷoḷk er, im ḿōko renaaj wōtlōk ioer im rujruje er n̄an ḿōttan jidik im me er n̄an būnaln̄al.
- 6 Im naaj loḷoḷk er kōn jourur ko, im jarom ko, im ḿakūtkūt laḷ ko, im aolep wāween koḷkure otemjeḷoḷk, bwe kijeek in illu an Irooj enaaj urur ḻae er, im renaaj āinwōt kāān mar eḿōrā, im raan eo ej itok enaaj tile er, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.
- 7 O metak eo, im eñtaan an jetōb kōn jako an ro raar buñ ilubwiljin armej ro aō! Bwe n̄a, Nipai, iaar lo e, im bwe e nañin orañḷoḷk eō iḿaan mejān Irooj; a ij aikuj kūr n̄an aō Anij: Iaḷ ko Aḿ rejḻwe.
- 8 A lo, ro rejḻwe raar eḻroñ naan ko an rikanaan ro, im jab koḷkure i, ak reiḿaanḷoḷk n̄an Kraist ilo dim kōn kakōḷḷe ko kar litok, mekarta matōrtōr otemjeḷ —lo, er rein ro rej jamin jako.

2 Nephi 26

And after Christ shall have risen from the dead he shall show himself unto you, my children, and my beloved brethren; and the words which he shall speak unto you shall be the law which ye shall do.

For behold, I say unto you that I have beheld that many generations shall pass away, and there shall be great wars and contentions among my people.

And after the Messiah shall come there shall be signs given unto my people of his birth, and also of his death and resurrection; and great and terrible shall that day be unto the wicked, for they shall perish; and they perish because they cast out the prophets, and the saints, and stone them, and slay them; wherefore the cry of the blood of the saints shall ascend up to God from the ground against them.

Wherefore, all those who are proud, and that do wickedly, the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of Hosts, for they shall be as stubble.

And they that kill the prophets, and the saints, the depths of the earth shall swallow them up, saith the Lord of Hosts; and mountains shall cover them, and whirlwinds shall carry them away, and buildings shall fall upon them and crush them to pieces and grind them to powder.

And they shall be visited with thunderings, and lightnings, and earthquakes, and all manner of destructions, for the fire of the anger of the Lord shall be kindled against them, and they shall be as stubble, and the day that cometh shall consume them, saith the Lord of Hosts.

O the pain, and the anguish of my soul for the loss of the slain of my people! For I, Nephi, have seen it, and it well nigh consumeth me before the presence of the Lord; but I must cry unto my God: Thy ways are just.

But behold, the righteous that hearken unto the words of the prophets, and destroy them not, but look forward unto Christ with steadfastness for the signs which are given, notwithstanding all persecution— behold, they are they which shall not perish.

9 Ak maan eo Nejin Wānōk Enaaj waļok nān er; im Enaaj kōmour er, im renaaj wōr aer aenōmman ilo E, maē iien jilu epepen ko raar eļļā, im elōn ro ilo epepen eo kein kāāmen raar eļļā ilo jimwe.

10 Im nē men kein raar eļļā juon kōkkure ejidimkij ej itok nān armej ro aō; bwe, mekarta nē metak ko an aō jetōb, iaar lo e; kōn menin, ijeļā bwe enaaj jejet kūtien; im renaaj wiakake er make nān ejeļok; bwe, bwe kōn jinōkjej an juwa eo aer im aer bwebwe renaaj mađmōd kōkkure; bwe kōnke raar badikdik nān devil im kāālet jermal ko an marok ijellokun an meram, kōn menin renaaj aikuj wanlaļok nān hell.

11 Bwe Jetōb in Irooj e jamin pād ippān armej iien otemjej. Im nē Jetōb eo e jako jān armej innām ej itok kōkkure ejidimkij, im men in ej kabūromōj aō.

12 Im āinwōt iaar kōnono kōn kapo būruōn riJu, bwe Jisōs ej lukkuun RiKraist, emennin aikuj bwe ro riAelōn ko ren po burueer barāinwōt bwe Jisōs ej RiKraist eo, Anij Indeeo;

13 Im bwe Ej kwaļok E make nān aolep ro rej lōke E, kōn kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar; aaet, nān aolep laļ, bwij, lo, im armej, jembali mennin bwilōn ko rekajoor, kakōļle ko, im kabwilōnlōn ko, ilubwiljin ro nejin armej ekkar nān aer tōmak.

14 A lo, ij kanaan nān koņ kōn raan ko āliktata; kōn raan ko Irooj Anij Enaaj kwaļoki men kein nān ro nejin armej.

15 Ālikin ro ineō im ineen ļōmāro jeiū naaj kar idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak, im naaj kar kaje jān ro riAelōn ko; aaet, ālikin Irooj Anij Enaaj kar kāām ņae er ipeļaaekier, im nitbwili ņae er kōn juon toļ, im Eaar kajutak me in nitbwili im wōrwōr ko nān kōjparok jarin tariņae ko An; im ālikin naaj kar bōklaļok er nān bwidej, eņpool maē iien rej jako, naan ko an ro rewānōk naaj jeje, im jar ko an ritōmak naaj roņjaki, im aolep ro raar idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak jamin naaj meļokļok er.

But the Son of Righteousness shall appear unto them; and he shall heal them, and they shall have peace with him, until three generations shall have passed away, and many of the fourth generation shall have passed away in righteousness.

And when these things have passed away a speedy destruction cometh unto my people; for, notwithstanding the pains of my soul, I have seen it; wherefore, I know that it shall come to pass; and they sell themselves for naught; for, for the reward of their pride and their foolishness they shall reap destruction; for because they yield unto the devil and choose works of darkness rather than light, therefore they must go down to hell.

For the Spirit of the Lord will not always strive with man. And when the Spirit ceaseth to strive with man then cometh speedy destruction, and this grieveth my soul.

And as I spake concerning the convincing of the Jews, that Jesus is the very Christ, it must needs be that the Gentiles be convinced also that Jesus is the Christ, the Eternal God;

And that he manifesteth himself unto all those who believe in him, by the power of the Holy Ghost; yea, unto every nation, kindred, tongue, and people, working mighty miracles, signs, and wonders, among the children of men according to their faith.

But behold, I prophesy unto you concerning the last days; concerning the days when the Lord God shall bring these things forth unto the children of men.

After my seed and the seed of my brethren shall have dwindled in unbelief, and shall have been smitten by the Gentiles; yea, after the Lord God shall have camped against them round about, and shall have laid siege against them with a mount, and raised forts against them; and after they shall have been brought down low in the dust, even that they are not, yet the words of the righteous shall be written, and the prayers of the faithful shall be heard, and all those who have dwindled in unbelief shall not be forgotten.

- 16 Bwe ro naaj kɔkkure er renaaj kōnono n̄an er j̄an bwidej, im aer kōnono enaaj ettā j̄an būnāl̄nal, im ainikier enaaj āinwōt juon eo kwominene kake jetōb in; bwe Irooj Anij Enaaj leḷok n̄an e kajoor, bwe e en maroñ unoojdikdik kōn er, eḡool āinwōt n̄e eaar itok j̄an bwidej; im aer kōnono enaaj unoojdikdik j̄an būnāl̄nal.
- 17 Bwe āindein Irooj Anij ej ba: Renaaj jeje men ko naaj kōmḡmani ilubwiljier, im renaaj jeje im sili ilo juon bok, im er ro raar idakunkunḷok ilo jab tōmak rej jamin būki, bwe rej pukot n̄an kɔkkuri men ko an Anij.
- 18 Kōn menin, āinwōt ro kar kɔkkure er kar kɔkkure er ilo jidimkij; im jarlepju eo in ro rekanooj nana naaj āinwōt kilin wūt ko uukilḷok—aaet, āindein Irooj Anij ej ba: Enaaj āinwōt ilo iien eo wōt, ḡōkaj—
- 19 Im enaaj āindein, bwe ro raar idakunkunḷok ilo jab tōmak naaj kaeñtaan er kōn pein ro riAelōñ ko.
- 20 Im ro riAelōñ ko lelōñḷok er ilo juwa imejaer make, im raar jepāp, kōn ḷap in kein ḷatipñōl eo aer, im raar kajutak elōñ kabuñ ko; ijoke, raar lelalḷok kajoor eo im mennin bwilōñ ko an Anij, im kwaḷok naan n̄an er make aer mālōtlōt im aer jeḷā, bwe remaroñ bōk ḷapḷok im me turin mejān ro rijeraḡōl.
- 21 Im elōñ kabuñ ko kajutaki ko rej kōmḡman juunḡaad ko, akwāālel ko, im dike doon.
- 22 Im e barāinwōt wōr kanejneḷ ittino ko, eḡool āinwōt iien ko etto, ekkar n̄an ittino ko an devil, bwe e ej rilolo eo an aolep men kein; aaet, rijino an uror, im jermal ko an marok; aaet, im e ej tōl er kōn kōnwaer kōn to epedañūtñūt, ḡae iien e ej lukwōj er kōn to ko rekajoor an indeeo.
- 23 Bwe lo, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ij ba n̄an koḡ bwe Irooj Anij ej jab jermal ilo marok.
- 24 E ej jab kōmḡman jabdewōt eḷaññe e jab n̄an jeraamḡman eo an laḷ; bwe E ej iakwe laḷ, eḡool joñan Eaar likūt mour eo An make bwe en maroñ bōktok aolep armeḷ n̄an e. Kōn menin, ejjeḷok juon Ej jab jiroñ e bwe ren naaj bōk An ḷoḡḡor.

For those who shall be destroyed shall speak unto them out of the ground, and their speech shall be low out of the dust, and their voice shall be as one that hath a familiar spirit; for the Lord God will give unto him power, that he may whisper concerning them, even as it were out of the ground; and their speech shall whisper out of the dust.

For thus saith the Lord God: They shall write the things which shall be done among them, and they shall be written and sealed up in a book, and those who have dwindled in unbelief shall not have them, for they seek to destroy the things of God.

Wherefore, as those who have been destroyed have been destroyed speedily; and the multitude of their terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away—yea, thus saith the Lord God: It shall be at an instant, suddenly—

And it shall come to pass, that those who have dwindled in unbelief shall be smitten by the hand of the Gentiles.

And the Gentiles are lifted up in the pride of their eyes, and have stumbled, because of the greatness of their stumbling block, that they have built up many churches; nevertheless, they put down the power and miracles of God, and preach up unto themselves their own wisdom and their own learning, that they may get gain and grind upon the face of the poor.

And there are many churches built up which cause envyings, and strifes, and malice.

And there are also secret combinations, even as in times of old, according to the combinations of the devil, for he is the founder of all these things; yea, the founder of murder, and works of darkness; yea, and he leadeth them by the neck with a flaxen cord, until he bindeth them with his strong cords forever.

For behold, my beloved brethren, I say unto you that the Lord God worketh not in darkness.

He doeth not anything save it be for the benefit of the world; for he loveth the world, even that he layeth down his own life that he may draw all men unto him. Wherefore, he commandeth none that they shall not partake of his salvation.

25 Lo, E ej kūr nān jabdewōt, im ba: Kwōj ilōk jān Eō ke? Lo, ij ba nān koṃ, Jab; ak E ej ba: Koṃin itok nān Eō aolep ro jān jabōntata ko in laḷ, wia milik im hōnni, kōn ejjeḷok jāān im ejjeḷok wōṇāān.

26 Lo, Eaar jiroñ jabdewōt bwe en aikuj diwōjḷok jān iṃōn kwelōk ko an riJu, ak jān iṃōn kabuñ ko? Lo, ij ba nān koṃ, Jaab.

27 Eaar jiroñ ke jabdewōt bwe en jab bōk leen lōmṃoṛ eo An? Lo ij ba nān koṃ, Jaab; ak Eaar leḷok e ejjeḷok wōṇāān nān armej otemjej; im Eaar jiroñ armej ro An bwe rej aikuj karreel būruōn aolep armej nān ukeḷok.

28 Lo, Irooj Eaar ke jiroñ jabdewōt bwe ren aikuj jab bōk leen eṃṃan eo An? Lo ij ba nān koṃ, Jaab; ak aolep armej reutiej aolep ejjeḷok kalijekḷok, im ejjeḷok kabbōjrake.

29 Eaar jiroñ bwe en ejjeḷok *priestcraft* ko, bwe, lo *priestcraft* ko rej nē armej ej kwaḷok naan im kotak er nān juon meram nān laḷ, bwe ren maroñ bōk wōṇāer im nebar an laḷ; ak rejjab kappukot jeraaṃṃan an Zaion.

30 Lo, Irooj Eaar kōmṃ men in; kōn menin, Irooj Anij Eaar letok juon kien bwe aolep armej ren aikuj wōr aer iakwe-eṃool, iakwe in ej iakwe-eṃool. Im ijellōkun nē ejjeḷok iakwe-eṃool in ippāer er rejekḷoṃ. Kōn menin, eḷaññe ej wōr ippāer iakwe-eṃool rej jamin kōtḷok rijerbal ro ilo Zaion nān jako.

31 Ak rijerbal ro ilo Zaion renaaj jermal nān Zaion; bwe nē rej jermal nān jāān renaaj jako.

32 Im bar juon alen, Irooj Anij Eaar jiroñ bwe armej ren jab uror; bwe ren jab riab; bwe ren jab kṃot; bwe ren jab ba pata etan Irooj aer Anij; bwe ren jab juunṃaad; bwe ren jab dike doon; bwe ren jab akwāalel ippān doon; bwe ren jab ḷōñ; im bwe ren jab kōṃṃan jabdewōt iaan men kein; bwe jabdewōt eo ej kōṃṃani renaaj jako.

Behold, doth he cry unto any, saying: Depart from me? Behold, I say unto you, Nay; but he saith: Come unto me all ye ends of the earth, buy milk and honey, without money and without price.

Behold, hath he commanded any that they should depart out of the synagogues, or out of the houses of worship? Behold, I say unto you, Nay.

Hath he commanded any that they should not partake of his salvation? Behold I say unto you, Nay; but he hath given it free for all men; and he hath commanded his people that they should persuade all men to repentance.

Behold, hath the Lord commanded any that they should not partake of his goodness? Behold I say unto you, Nay; but all men are privileged the one like unto the other, and none are forbidden.

He commandeth that there shall be no priestcrafts; for, behold, priestcrafts are that men preach and set themselves up for a light unto the world, that they may get gain and praise of the world; but they seek not the welfare of Zion.

Behold, the Lord hath forbidden this thing; wherefore, the Lord God hath given a commandment that all men should have charity, which charity is love. And except they should have charity they were nothing. Wherefore, if they should have charity they would not suffer the laborer in Zion to perish.

But the laborer in Zion shall labor for Zion; for if they labor for money they shall perish.

And again, the Lord God hath commanded that men should not murder; that they should not lie; that they should not steal; that they should not take the name of the Lord their God in vain; that they should not envy; that they should not have malice; that they should not contend one with another; that they should not commit whoredoms; and that they should do none of these things; for whoso doeth them shall perish.

33 Bwe ejjeļok iaan men kein renana eaar itok jān Irooj; bwe E ej kōmman men eo emman ilubwiljin ro nejin armej; im E ej ejjeļok Ej kōmmane eļāñne ejjab alikkar nān ro nejin armej; im E ej kūrtoke er aolep nān itok nān Ippān im bōk leen emman eo An; im E ejjeļok Ej kabbōjrak e jān an itok Ippān, kilmeej im mouj, rilokjak im rianemkwōj, maan im kōrā; im E ej ememej ro rejañin roñ kōn E; im aolep rej āinwōt juon nān Anij, riJu im riAelōñ ko jimor.

For none of these iniquities come of the Lord; for he doeth that which is good among the children of men; and he doeth nothing save it be plain unto the children of men; and he inviteth them all to come unto him and partake of his goodness; and he denieth none that come unto him, black and white, bond and free, male and female; and he remembereth the heathen; and all are alike unto God, both Jew and Gentile.

2 Nipai 27

- 1 A, lo, ilo raan ko āliktata, ak ilo raan ko an ro riAelōn ko—aaet, lo aolep laḷ ko an ro riAelōn ko im barāinwōt riJu, ro renaaj itok ioon laḷ in im ro renaaj pād ioon laḷ ko jet jimor, aaet, eṃool ioon aolepān laḷ ko in laḷ, lo, renaaj kadek kōn nana im aolep mennin jōjō otemjelōk—
- 2 Im nē raan eo ej itok Irooj in Inelep eo Enaaj loḷok er, kōn jourur im kōn ṃakūtkūt laḷ, im kōn juon ainikien eḷap, im kōn aire, im kōn lañ, im kōn urur in kijeeek in kōkkure.
- 3 Im aolep laḷ ko rej tariṇaeik Zaion, im ko rekainepataik lio, renaaj āinwōt juon ettōṇak in visōn in boñ; aaet, enaaj āindein nān er, eṃool āinwōt juon armej ej ettōṇak, im lo ej kanooj ak nē ej ruj an ejjelōk kobban; ak āinwōt juon armej ej maro ej ettōṇak, im lo ej idaaak ak ej ruj im lo ej ḷotḷok, im an ej wōr an kōṇaan; aaet, eṃool enaaj āindein nān aolep jarlepju in laḷ ko rej tariṇaeik Toḷ Zaion.
- 4 Bwe lo, aolep ro rej kōṃṃan nana, dāpij ijo koṃij pād ie im ḷōmṃak, bwe koṃ naaj laṃōj, im jañ; aaet, koṃ naaj kaddōk ak ejjab kōn wain, koṃ naaj jeepepḷok ak jab kōn dān ekajoor.
- 5 Bwe lo, Irooj Eaar lutōklelep ioomi jitōbōn kiki eṃwilaḷ. Bwe lo, koṃ ar kiil mejami, im koṃ ar jab bōk rikanaan ro; im irooj ro ami; im rilolo ro Eaar nooje er kōn nana eo ami.
- 6 Im naaj ālkin mein kein Irooj Anij Enaaj bōktok nān koṃ naan ko ilo bok eo, im renaaj naan ko an er ro raar kiki.
- 7 Im lo bok eo enaaj sil; im ilo bok eo enaaj revelesōn eo jān Anij, jān jinoin laḷ nān jemḷokin.
- 8 Kōn menin, kōn men ko raar sil, men ko raar sil rej jamin naaj liḷok ilo raan in nana im kajjōjō an armej ro. Kōn menin naaj dāpij bok eo jān er.

2 Nephi 27

But, behold, in the last days, or in the days of the Gentiles—yea, behold all the nations of the Gentiles and also the Jews, both those who shall come upon this land and those who shall be upon other lands, yea, even upon all the lands of the earth, behold, they will be drunken with iniquity and all manner of abominations—

And when that day shall come they shall be visited of the Lord of Hosts, with thunder and with earthquake, and with a great noise, and with storm, and with tempest, and with the flame of devouring fire.

And all the nations that fight against Zion, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision; yea, it shall be unto them, even as unto a hungry man which dreameth, and behold he eateth but he awaketh and his soul is empty; or like unto a thirsty man which dreameth, and behold he drinketh but he awaketh and behold he is faint, and his soul hath appetite; yea, even so shall the multitude of all the nations be that fight against Mount Zion.

For behold, all ye that doeth iniquity, stay yourselves and wonder, for ye shall cry out, and cry; yea, ye shall be drunken but not with wine, ye shall stagger but not with strong drink.

For behold, the Lord hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep. For behold, ye have closed your eyes, and ye have rejected the prophets; and your rulers, and the seers hath he covered because of your iniquity.

And it shall come to pass that the Lord God shall bring forth unto you the words of a book, and they shall be the words of them which have slumbered.

And behold the book shall be sealed; and in the book shall be a revelation from God, from the beginning of the world to the ending thereof.

Wherefore, because of the things which are sealed up, the things which are sealed shall not be delivered in the day of the wickedness and abominations of the people. Wherefore the book shall be kept from them.

9 A bok eo naaj leḷok e n̄an juon eḡḡan, im enaaj letok meḷeḷein naan ko ilo bok eo, ko rej naan ko an ro raar kiki ilo b̄n̄al̄n̄al, im enaaj liḷok naan kein n̄an bar juon;

10 A naan ko rej sil e jamin liḷok, im jamin leḷok bok eo. Bwe bok eo enaaj sil k̄on kajoor in Anij, im reveles̄on eo eaar sil enaaj p̄ad w̄ot ilo bok eo ḡae iien eo w̄ot ekkar n̄an Irooj, bwe ren maroñ itok; bwe lo, rej kwaḷok men otemjeḷok j̄an jinoin pedped in laḷ n̄an jeḡḷokin.

11 Im raan eo ej itok im naan ko ilo bok eo im kar sil renaaj k̄onono ioon b̄orwaj in eḡ; im renaaj k̄onono k̄on kajoor in Kraist; im aolep men renaaj waḷok n̄an ro nejin armej ko jabdew̄ot raar waḷok ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, im ko renaaj waḷok eḡool n̄an jeḡḷokin laḷ.

12 K̄on menin, ilo raan eo n̄e bok eo naaj leḷok n̄an ḷeo iaar k̄onono kake, bok eo enaaj ḡojak j̄an mej̄an laḷ, bwe en ejjeḷok mej enaaj lo e ijellokun w̄ot j̄ilu rikaḡool renaaj lo e, j̄an kajoor in Anij, ijellokun e eo im bok eo naaj leḷok; im renaaj kaḡool k̄on ḡool in bok eo im men ko ilowaan.

13 Im ejamin w̄or bar juon enaaj lo e, ijellokun jet w̄ot ekkar n̄an ankilaan Anij, n̄an kwaḷok naan in kaḡool k̄on An innaan n̄an ro nejin armej; bwe Irooj Anij Eaar ba bwe naan ko an rit̄omak rej aikuj k̄onono āinw̄ot n̄e eaar j̄an ro remej.

14 K̄on menin, Irooj Anij Enaaj w̄onḡaanḷok im kwaḷoktok naan ko ilo bok eo; im ilo loñ̄iin joñan loñ̄in rikaḡool eo eḡḡan n̄an e enaaj pen naan eo An; im wo n̄an e eo ej eḷḷok j̄an naan in Anij!

15 A lo, Irooj Anij enaaj ba n̄an e eo Enaaj leḷok bok eo: B̄ok naan kein rej jab sil im leḷok n̄an bar juon, bwe en maroñ kwaḷoki n̄an eo em̄al̄otl̄ot, im ba: Kw̄on k̄onono bok in, ij kajjit̄ok ippaḡ. Im eo em̄al̄otl̄ot enaaj ba: B̄oktok bok eo ije, im inaa j̄an k̄onono j̄ani.

16 Im kiīo, k̄on buñbuñ an laḷ im n̄an ḡweie renaaj ba men in, im jab n̄an aiḡoojoj an Anij.

But the book shall be delivered unto a man, and he shall deliver the words of the book, which are the words of those who have slumbered in the dust, and he shall deliver these words unto another;

But the words which are sealed he shall not deliver, neither shall he deliver the book. For the book shall be sealed by the power of God, and the revelation which was sealed shall be kept in the book until the own due time of the Lord, that they may come forth; for behold, they reveal all things from the foundation of the world unto the end thereof.

And the day cometh that the words of the book which were sealed shall be read upon the house tops; and they shall be read by the power of Christ; and all things shall be revealed unto the children of men which ever have been among the children of men, and which ever will be even unto the end of the earth.

Wherefore, at that day when the book shall be delivered unto the man of whom I have spoken, the book shall be hid from the eyes of the world, that the eyes of none shall behold it save it be that three witnesses shall behold it, by the power of God, besides him to whom the book shall be delivered; and they shall testify to the truth of the book and the things therein.

And there is none other which shall view it, save it be a few according to the will of God, to bear testimony of his word unto the children of men; for the Lord God hath said that the words of the faithful should speak as if it were from the dead.

Wherefore, the Lord God will proceed to bring forth the words of the book; and in the mouth of as many witnesses as seemeth him good will he establish his word; and wo be unto him that rejecteth the word of God!

But behold, it shall come to pass that the Lord God shall say unto him to whom he shall deliver the book: Take these words which are not sealed and deliver them to another, that he may show them unto the learned, saying: Read this, I pray thee. And the learned shall say: Bring hither the book, and I will read them.

And now, because of the glory of the world and to get gain will they say this, and not for the glory of God.

17 Im ɓeo enaaj ba: Ij jab bōktok bok eo, bwe emōj sili.

18 Innām eo emālōtlōt enaaj ba: Ij jab maroñ kōnono ie.

19 Kōn menin ālikin men kein enaaj jejjēt, bwe Irooj Anij enaaj bar leɓok bok eo in naan ko ie ñan maan eo ejjab mālōtlōt; im maan eo ejjab mālōtlōt enaaj ba: ñaij jab mālōtlōt.

20 Innām Irooj Anij Enaaj jiroñ e: Ro remālōtlōt reban kōnono jāni, bwe raar eɓok jāni, im Imaroñ make kōmɓane jermal eo Aō; kōn menin kwōnaaj kōnono naan ko Inaaj liwōj ñan eok.

21 Kwōn jab jibwe men ko emōj sili, bwe Inaaj kwaɓok tok ilo iien eo Aō make; bwe Inaaj kwaɓok ñan ro nejin armej bwe Imaroñ make kōmɓane jermal eo Aō.

22 Kōn menin, ñe emōj am kar kōnono naan ko Iaar jiroñ eok, im bōk rikaɓool ro Iaar kallimur ñan eok, innām kwōnaaj bar sili bok eo, im ɓooje ñan Eō, bwe In maroñ oɓaaki naan ko kwaar jab kōnono, ma e iien Inaaj lo ekkar ilo ɓolātāt eo Aō make ñan kwaɓok men otemjeɓok ñan ro nejin armej.

23 Bwe lo, Ñaij Anij; im ña Anij in mennin bwilōñ ko; im Inaaj kwaɓok ñan laɓ bwe Ñaij juon wōt inne, rainin, im indeeo; im Ij jab jermal ilubwiljin ro nejin armej ijellokun wōt ñe ej ekkar ñan tōmak eo aer.

24 Im bar juon alen Irooj enaaj ba ñan eo enaaj kōnono naan ko im naaj liɓok ñan e:

25 Kōnke armej rein rej kepaaktok Eō kōn lōñier, im kōn tieer ñan kautiej Eō, ak raar kōttoɓok burueer jān Eō, im aer mijak Eō ej kar katakin tōl ko an armej—

26 Kōn menin, Inaaj jino kōmɓane juon jermal ekōppaɓaɓ ilubwiljin armej rein, aet, juon jermal ekōppaɓaɓ im juon kabwilōñlōñ, bwe mālōtlōt an rijeɓaɓokjeɓ ro aer enaaj jako, im jeɓa an rijeɓa ro aer enaaj penjak.

And the man shall say: I cannot bring the book, for it is sealed.

Then shall the learned say: I cannot read it.

Wherefore it shall come to pass, that the Lord God will deliver again the book and the words thereof to him that is not learned; and the man that is not learned shall say: I am not learned.

Then shall the Lord God say unto him: The learned shall not read them, for they have rejected them, and I am able to do mine own work; wherefore thou shalt read the words which I shall give unto thee.

Touch not the things which are sealed, for I will bring them forth in mine own due time; for I will show unto the children of men that I am able to do mine own work.

Wherefore, when thou hast read the words which I have commanded thee, and obtained the witnesses which I have promised unto thee, then shalt thou seal up the book again, and hide it up unto me, that I may preserve the words which thou hast not read, until I shall see fit in mine own wisdom to reveal all things unto the children of men.

For behold, I am God; and I am a God of miracles; and I will show unto the world that I am the same yesterday, today, and forever; and I work not among the children of men save it be according to their faith.

And again it shall come to pass that the Lord shall say unto him that shall read the words that shall be delivered him:

Forasmuch as this people draw near unto me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their hearts far from me, and their fear towards me is taught by the precepts of men—

Therefore, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, yea, a marvelous work and a wonder, for the wisdom of their wise and learned shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent shall be hid.

27 Im wo n̄an er ro rej kate er n̄an ɲooje ta rej ba j̄an Irooj! Im jermal ko aer rej ilo marok; im rej ba: W̄on ej lo k̄oj, im w̄on ejeļ̄a k̄oj? Im rej bar̄ainw̄ot ba: Eɲool ami uk̄ot men kein l̄on n̄an laļ̄ naaj wat̄oke āinw̄ot kle an ripotter. A lo, Inaaj kwaļ̄ok n̄an er, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, bwe Ijeļ̄a aolep jermal ko aer. Bwe jermal eo enaaj ba k̄on eo eaar k̄oɲanɲan e, eaar jab k̄oɲanɲan eō ke? Ak men eo kar ɲa w̄aween enaaj ba k̄on eo eaar ɲa w̄aween, eaar ejjeļ̄ok jeļ̄a ipp̄an ke?

28 A lo, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba: Inaaj kwaļ̄ok n̄an ro nejin armej bwe ej jab etto im Lebanon enaaj erom juon jikin ekit̄okmaro; im jikin ekit̄okmaro naaj wat̄oke juon bukun w̄ojke.

29 Im ilo raan eo rijarroñroñ renaaj roñ naan ko ilo bok eo, im mej̄an ripilo renaaj lo j̄an ittino im j̄an marok.

30 Im ro ett̄a burueer renaaj l̄onļ̄ok bar̄ainw̄ot, im aer ɲoɲoɲo enaaj ilo Irooj, im ro rijeraɲol̄ ilubwiljin armej renaaj lañl̄on ilo eo Rikw̄ojarjar in Israel.

31 Bwe eɲool āinw̄ot Irooj emour renaaj lo bwe eo enana enaaj jako, im rikajjirere naaj k̄okkure er, im aolep rej pukot nana naaj bukweļ̄ok er;

32 Im er ro rej lik̄ut juon armej ribōd k̄on naan, im k̄oɲanɲan aujiid n̄an eo ej kauwe ilo k̄oj̄am, im kajeorļ̄ok ro riw̄anōk k̄on juon men pata.

33 K̄on menin, āindein Irooj ej ba, eo Eaar l̄oɲoɲoren Ebream, k̄on ɲweo iɲon Jakob: Jakob enaaj jab kiiō jook, im turin mej̄an ej jamin ou.

34 A n̄e ej lo ro nejin, jermal ko an Peiū, ilubwiljin e, renaaj kokw̄ojarjare Eta, im kokw̄ojarjare Rikw̄ojarjar Eo in Jakob, im naaj kautieje Anij in Israel.

35 Er bar̄ainw̄ot ro raar bōd ilo men ko an jetōb renaaj meļ̄eļ̄e, im er ro raar ellotaan renaaj bōk naan in t̄ol.

And wo unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the Lord! And their works are in the dark; and they say: Who seeth us, and who knoweth us? And they also say: Surely, your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay. But behold, I will show unto them, saith the Lord of Hosts, that I know all their works. For shall the work say of him that made it, he made me not? Or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, he had no understanding?

But behold, saith the Lord of Hosts: I will show unto the children of men that it is yet a very little while and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field; and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest.

And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness.

And the meek also shall increase, and their joy shall be in the Lord, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

For assuredly as the Lord liveth they shall see that the terrible one is brought to naught, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off;

And they that make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of naught.

Therefore, thus saith the Lord, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob: Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

But when he seeth his children, the work of my hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.

They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

2 Nipai 28

- 1 Im kiiō, lo, ro jeiū im jatū, iaar kōnono n̄an koṃ, āinwōt jetōb eaar kipel eō; kōn menin, ijeļā bwe eṃool renaaj kūrṃool.
- 2 Im men ko renaaj jeje j̄an bok eo renaaj kanooj aorōk n̄an ro nejin armej, im eļaptata n̄an ro ineed, eo ej bwein ṃweo iṃōn Israel.
- 3 Bwe enaaj kūrṃool ilo raan eo bwe kabuñ ko raar jutak, im jab n̄an Irooj, n̄e juon ej ba n̄an eo juon: Lo, n̄a, n̄aij an Irooj; im ro jet renaaj ba: n̄a, n̄aij an Irooj; im āindein aolep ro raar kajutak kabuñ ko renaaj ba, im jab n̄an Irooj—
- 4 Im renaaj aitwerōk ipp̄an doon; im pris ro aer renaaj aitwerōk ipp̄an doon, im renaaj katakin jeļā ko aer, im kaarmejjete Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo ej letok ekkōnono.
- 5 Im rej kaarmejjete kajoor an Anij, eo Rikwōjarjar in Israel; im rej ba n̄an armej raṃ: koṃin eḡroñ kōm, im koṃin roñjaki katak ko am; bwe lo ejeļok Anij rainin, bwe Irooj im Ripinmuur eṃōj an kōṃṃane jermal eo An, im Eaar leļok kajoor eo An n̄an armej;
- 6 Lo, koṃin eḡroñ katak ko am; eļañne renaaj ba ewōr juon mennin bwilōñ kōṃanṃan in pein Irooj, jab tōmak e; bwe rainin E ej jab Anij in mennin bwilōñ ko; eṃōj An kōṃṃane jermal eo An.
- 7 Aaet, im enaaj lōñ ro renaaj ba: Mōñā, idaak, im lañlōñ, bwe ilju jeje mej; im enaaj eṃṃan n̄an kōj.
- 8 Im enaaj lōñ ro renaaj barāinwōt ba: Kanooj, idaak, im lañlōñ; ijoke, mijak Anij—E naaj kōtļok ad kōṃṃane jidik jerḡwiwi; aaet, riab jidik, idenoṃe nana n̄an juon kōn naan ko an, kūbwij rḡñin eo riturūṃ; ejeļok kōmetak ilo men in; im kōṃṃani aolep men kein, bwe ilju jeje mej; im n̄e āindein bwe jeje bōd, Anij Enaaj deñļoke kōj kōn jet deñdeñ, im āliktata jenaaj mour ilo aelōñ in Anij.
- 9 Aaet, im enaaj lōñ ro renaaj katakin ilo wāween in, katak ko rebōd im pata im rebwebwe, im renaaj kōmmejāje ilo burueer, im naaj kappukot n̄an ṃooji pepe ko aer j̄an Irooj; im jermal ko aer renaaj ilo marok.

2 Nephi 28

And now, behold, my brethren, I have spoken unto you, according as the Spirit hath constrained me; wherefore, I know that they must surely come to pass.

And the things which shall be written out of the book shall be of great worth unto the children of men, and especially unto our seed, which is a remnant of the house of Israel.

For it shall come to pass in that day that the churches which are built up, and not unto the Lord, when the one shall say unto the other: Behold, I, I am the Lord's; and the others shall say: I, I am the Lord's; and thus shall every one say that hath built up churches, and not unto the Lord—

And they shall contend one with another; and their priests shall contend one with another, and they shall teach with their learning, and deny the Holy Ghost, which giveth utterance.

And they deny the power of God, the Holy One of Israel; and they say unto the people: Harken unto us, and hear ye our precept; for behold there is no God today, for the Lord and the Redeemer hath done his work, and he hath given his power unto men;

Behold, hearken ye unto my precept; if they shall say there is a miracle wrought by the hand of the Lord, believe it not; for this day he is not a God of miracles; he hath done his work.

Yea, and there shall be many which shall say: Eat, drink, and be merry, for tomorrow we die; and it shall be well with us.

And there shall also be many which shall say: Eat, drink, and be merry; nevertheless, fear God—he will justify in committing a little sin; yea, lie a little, take the advantage of one because of his words, dig a pit for thy neighbor; there is no harm in this; and do all these things, for tomorrow we die; and if it so be that we are guilty, God will beat us with a few stripes, and at last we shall be saved in the kingdom of God.

Yea, and there shall be many which shall teach after this manner, false and vain and foolish doctrines, and shall be puffed up in their hearts, and shall seek deep to hide their counsels from the Lord; and their works shall be in the dark.

10 Im bōtōktōkin ro rekwōjarjar naaj laṃōj jān
bwidej ṇae er.

11 Aaet, raar aolep ilōk jān iaḷ eo; eṃōj aer aolep
ettoon.

12 Kōn juwa, im kōn rikaki in bōd ro, im katak ko
rieriab, kabuñ ko aer raar erom ettoon, im kabuñ ko
aer rej utiej; kōn juwa rej kōmmejāje.

13 Rej kōṣte rijeraṃōl kōn jikin kwōjarjar ko aer; rej
kōṣte rijeraṃōl kōn nuknuk ko aer reṃṃan; im rej
matōrtōre ro ettā burueer im ro rej jeraṃōl kōn
Jetōb, kōn juwa in burueer rej kōmmejāje.

14 Rej kōṇak kōnwa ko rekanan im bar ko reutie; j
aaet, im kōn juwa in burueer, im nana, im mennin
jōjō ko, im juwaḷōṇḷōṇ ko, raar aolep jebwābwe
ijelōkun wōt jet, ro rej ettā rikaḷooran Kraist;
mekarta, rein tōl er, bwe ilo elōñ wāween ko rej bōd
kōnke katakin er katak ko an armej.

15 O rimālōtlōt, im rijeḷāḷōkjen, im riṃweie, ro rej
kōmmejāje ilo juwa in burueer; im aolep ro rej
katakin katak ko rebōd, im aolep ro rej kōṃṃani
jermal in ḷōñ ko, im kaankekeik iaḷ eo ejiṃwe an Irooj,
wo, wo, wo ṇan er, Irooj Anij Ekajoor Bōtata ej ba,
bwe naaj jolaḷḷok er ṇan hell!

16 Wo ṇan er ro rej elḷok jān ro rej iṃwe ṇan men eo e
waan im jab bōk men eo eṃṃan, im ba bwe ejjeḷok
aorōkin! Bwe raan eo enaaj itok im Irooj Anij enaaj
ṃōkaj An loḷok ro ilaḷ; im ilo raan eo renaaj kanooj
kalo ilo nana renaaj jako.

17 A lo, eḷāñne ro ilo laḷ renaaj ukeḷok jān nana im
mennin jōjō ko rej jamin jako, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.

18 A lo, kabuñ eo eḷap im kajjōjō, lio ekijoñ in aolepān
laḷ, eaikuj wōtlōk ṇan laḷ, im wōtlōk in enaaj kanooj
ḷap.

19 Bwe aelōñ eo an devil ej aikuj wūdiddid, im ro ie
rej aikuj eṃṃakūt ṇan ukeḷok, ak devil enaaj lukwōj
er kōn tomede ko an ejjeḷok jeṃḷokier, im naaj
kōketak er ṇan illu, im jako;

And the blood of the saints shall cry from the
ground against them.

Yea, they have all gone out of the way; they have be-
come corrupted.

Because of pride, and because of false teachers, and
false doctrine, their churches have become corrupted,
and their churches are lifted up; because of pride they
are puffed up.

They rob the poor because of their fine sanctuaries;
they rob the poor because of their fine clothing; and
they persecute the meek and the poor in heart, be-
cause in their pride they are puffed up.

They wear stiff necks and high heads; yea, and be-
cause of pride, and wickedness, and abominations,
and whoredoms, they have all gone astray save it be a
few, who are the humble followers of Christ; never-
theless, they are led, that in many instances they do
err because they are taught by the precepts of men.

O the wise, and the learned, and the rich, that are
puffed up in the pride of their hearts, and all those
who preach false doctrines, and all those who commit
whoredoms, and pervert the right way of the Lord,
wo, wo, wo be unto them, saith the Lord God
Almighty, for they shall be thrust down to hell!

Wo unto them that turn aside the just for a thing of
naught and revile against that which is good, and say
that it is of no worth! For the day shall come that the
Lord God will speedily visit the inhabitants of the
earth; and in that day that they are fully ripe in iniq-
uity they shall perish.

But behold, if the inhabitants of the earth shall re-
pent of their wickedness and abominations they shall
not be destroyed, saith the Lord of Hosts.

But behold, that great and abominable church, the
whore of all the earth, must tumble to the earth, and
great must be the fall thereof.

For the kingdom of the devil must shake, and they
which belong to it must needs be stirred up unto re-
pentance, or the devil will grasp them with his ever-
lasting chains, and they be stirred up to anger, and
perish;

20 Bwe lo, ilo raan eo enaaj kajoor ibūruōn ro nejn
 armej, im kōketak er nān illu ṅae men eo eṃṃan.

21 Im ro jet enaaj kajokane, im kaallōk er nān
 kōjatdikdik ioon men ko an kanniōk, bwe renaaj ba:
 Men otemjej ej eṃṃan ilo Zaion; aet, Zaion ej
 jeraaṃṃanlōk, men otemjej eṃṃan—im āindein
 devil enaaj ṃoṃe jetōb ko aer, im tōllōk er ilo tiljek
 nān hell.

22 Im lo, ro jet enaaj lōnīin mejwōnwōne er, im jiroñ
 er bwe ejjelōk hell; im ej ba nān er: Ej jab nā devil,
 bwe ejjelōk juon—im āindein ej unoojdikdik ilo
 lōjilnīer, ṃae iien ej lukwōj er kōn tomede ko renana
 an, jān iien eo ejjelōk lōmṃoṃen.

23 Aet, rej lokjak kōn mej, im hell; im mej, im hell,
 im devil, im aolep ro raar po kōn tomede kein reaiku
 jutak iṃaan tūroon an Anij, im ekajet ekkar nān
 jermal ko aer, jān ijin rej aiku etal nān jikin eo kōpooj
 nān er, eṃool reba in kijeek im *brimstone*, eo ej
 eṃtaan ejjelōk jemlōkin.

24 Kōn menin, wo nān e eo ej kakkije ilo Zaion!
 25 Wo nān eo ej lamōj: Men Otemjej eṃṃan!
 26 Aet, wo nān eo ej eṃroñ katak ko an armej, im
 kariab kajoor in Anij, im mennin letok eo an Jetōb
 Kwōjarjar!

27 Aet, wo nān eo ej ba: Kōm ar bōk, im kōmij jab bar
 aiku!

28 Im ilo tukaduīn, wo nān aolep ro rej lōkatip, im rej
 illu kōn ṃool an Anij! Bwe lo, eo ej kalōk ioon eṃṃaan
 eo ej bōk e ilo ṃōṃōṃō; im eo ej kalōk ioon pedped eo
 ebokbok ej wūdiddid bwe enaaj wōtlōk.

29 Wo nān eo enaaj ba: Kōm ar bōk naan in Anij, im
 kōmij jab bar aikuji naan in Anij, bwe ebwe ijo
 ippām!

30 Bwe lo, āindein Irooj Anij ej ba: Inaaj lelōk nān ro
 nejn armej lain im bar lain, naan in kaiñi im bar
 naan in kaiñi, ijin jidik im ijjuweo jidik; im eṃōṃōṃō
 ro rej eṃroñ naan in kaiñi ko Aō, im wūjleptok
 lōjilnīer nān Aō kōkapilōklōk, bwe renaaj jeḷā
 mālōtlōt; bwe nān eo ej bōk Inaaj lelōk eḷaplōk; im
 jān er ro renaaj ba, ebwe ippām, jān er naaj bōk
 eṃool ijo ewōr ippāer.

For behold, at that day shall he rage in the hearts of
 the children of men, and stir them up to anger against
 that which is good.

And others will he pacify, and lull them away into
 carnal security, that they will say: All is well in Zion;
 yea, Zion prospereth, all is well—and thus the devil
 cheateth their souls, and leadeth them away carefully
 down to hell.

And behold, others he flattereth away, and telleth
 them there is no hell; and he saith unto them: I am no
 devil, for there is none—and thus he whispereth in
 their ears, until he grasps them with his awful chains,
 from whence there is no deliverance.

Yea, they are grasped with death, and hell; and
 death, and hell, and the devil, and all that have been
 seized therewith must stand before the throne of God,
 and be judged according to their works, from whence
 they must go into the place prepared for them, even a
 lake of fire and brimstone, which is endless torment.

Therefore, wo be unto him that is at ease in Zion!

Wo be unto him that crieth: All is well!

Yea, wo be unto him that hearkeneth unto the pre-
 cepts of men, and denieth the power of God, and the
 gift of the Holy Ghost!

Yea, wo be unto him that saith: We have received,
 and we need no more!

And in fine, wo unto all those who tremble, and are
 angry because of the truth of God! For behold, he that
 is built upon the rock receiveth it with gladness; and
 he that is built upon a sandy foundation trembleth
 lest he shall fall.

Wo be unto him that shall say: We have received
 the word of God, and we need no more of the word of
 God, for we have enough!

For behold, thus saith the Lord God: I will give unto
 the children of men line upon line, precept upon pre-
 cept, here a little and there a little; and blessed are
 those who hearken unto my precepts, and lend an ear
 unto my counsel, for they shall learn wisdom; for unto
 him that receiveth I will give more; and from them
 that shall say, We have enough, from them shall be
 taken away even that which they have.

31 E lia eo ej likūt an kōjatdikdik ilo armej, ak
kōmman bwe kanniōk en pein, ak naaj eḡroñ katak
ko an armej, ijellōkun wōt nē katak ko aer liḡok jān
kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar.

32 Wo nān ro riAelōn ko, Irooj Anij in Inelep eo ej ba!
Bwe meñe Inaaj erḡokeḡok Peiū nān er jān raan nān
raan, renaaj kajekdḡon Eō; mekarta, Inaaj
tūriaḡokake er, Irooj Anij ej ba, eḡaññe renaaj ukelḡok
im itok nān Ippa; bwe Peiū ej erḡokḡok aolepān raan
eo, Irooj Anij in Inelep eo ej ba.

Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, or
maketh flesh his arm, or shall hearken unto the pre-
cepts of men, save their precepts shall be given by the
power of the Holy Ghost.

Wo be unto the Gentiles, saith the Lord God of
Hosts! For notwithstanding I shall lengthen out mine
arm unto them from day to day, they will deny me;
nevertheless, I will be merciful unto them, saith the
Lord God, if they will repent and come unto me; for
mine arm is lengthened out all the day long, saith the
Lord God of Hosts.

2 Nipai 29

- 1 A lo, enaaj lōn—ilo raan eo Inaaj jerbale juon jerbale ekōppaḷpaḷ ilubwiljier, bwe In maroñ kakememej bujen ko Aō Iaar kōmman ippān ro nejin armej, bwe In maroñ likūt Peiū alen kein karuo ñan kōrōqłtok armej ro Aō, ro rej jān m̄weo im̄ōn Israel;
- 2 Im barāinwōt, bwe In maroñ keememej kallimur ko Iaar kōmman ippam, Nipai, im barāinwōt ippān jemām, bwe In keememej ineōm; im bwe naan ko an ro ineōm ren aikuj diwōjłok jān Lōñiū ñan ineōm; im naan ko Aō renaaj ajjowewełok ñan jemłoktata ko in lał, im juon flag ñan armej ro Aō, ro rej jān m̄weo im̄ōn Israel;
- 3 Im kōn naan ko Aō renaaj ajjowewełok—elōn ro riAelōn ko renaaj ba: Juon Baibō! Juon Baibō! Ippām ewōr juon Baibō, im ejamin bar wōr Baibō.
- 4 A āindein Irooj Anij ej ba: O ro ribwebwe, enaaj wōr juon Baibō! ippāer; im enaaj itok jān riJu, armej in bujen eo Aō etto. Im ta aer kam̄oolol riJu ro kōn Baibō! eo raar bōk jān er? Aaet, ta meļeļe eo an ro riAelōn ko? Rej keememej ke ļatipñōl ko, im kijejeto ko, im metak ko an riJu ro, im aer tiljek ñan Eō, ilo bōktok lōmōor ñan ro riAelōn ko?
- 5 O kom̄ riAelōn ko, kom̄ ar keememej ke riJu ro, armej in bujen eo Aō etto? Jaab; ak kom̄ ar kaliaik er, im matōrtōr er, im jab pukot ñan kōrōqłtok er. A lo, Inaaj kōrōqł men kein aolep ioon bōrami; bwe ña Irooj eaar jab meļokłok armej ro Aō.
- 6 Kwo bwebwe, eo enaaj ba: Juon Baibō, ewōr ippām juon Baibō, im kōmij jab bar aikuj Baibō. Kom̄ ar ke bōk Baibō in eļañne eaar jab kōn ro riJu?
- 7 Kom̄ij jab jeļā ke ejjab lōnłok lał jān juon? Kom̄ij jab jeļā ke ña, Irooj ami Anij, Iaar kōmanman armej otemjeļok, im bwe Ij keememej ro ioon āne ko ilqmeto; im bwe Ij irooj ioon lañ ko ilōn im ilo lał iumwin; im Ij bōkłok Aō innaan ñan ro nejin armej, aaet, em̄ool ioon aolep lał eo in lał?

2 Nephi 29

But behold, there shall be many—at that day when I shall proceed to do a marvelous work among them, that I may remember my covenants which I have made unto the children of men, that I may set my hand again the second time to recover my people, which are of the house of Israel;

And also, that I may remember the promises which I have made unto thee, Nephi, and also unto thy father, that I would remember your seed; and that the words of your seed should proceed forth out of my mouth unto your seed; and my words shall hiss forth unto the ends of the earth, for a standard unto my people, which are of the house of Israel;

And because my words shall hiss forth—many of the Gentiles shall say: A Bible! A Bible! We have got a Bible, and there cannot be any more Bible.

But thus saith the Lord God: O fools, they shall have a Bible; and it shall proceed forth from the Jews, mine ancient covenant people. And what thank they the Jews for the Bible which they receive from them? Yea, what do the Gentiles mean? Do they remember the travails, and the labors, and the pains of the Jews, and their diligence unto me, in bringing forth salvation unto the Gentiles?

O ye Gentiles, have ye remembered the Jews, mine ancient covenant people? Nay; but ye have cursed them, and have hated them, and have not sought to recover them. But behold, I will return all these things upon your own heads; for I the Lord have not forgotten my people.

Thou fool, that shall say: A Bible, we have got a Bible, and we need no more Bible. Have ye obtained a Bible save it were by the Jews?

Know ye not that there are more nations than one? Know ye not that I, the Lord your God, have created all men, and that I remember those who are upon the isles of the sea; and that I rule in the heavens above and in the earth beneath; and I bring forth my word unto the children of men, yea, even upon all the nations of the earth?

- 8 Etke komij ellotaan, kōnke bwe kom naaj bōk eļapļok Aō innaan? Kōmij jab jeļā ke kaṃool an ruo laļ ej juon kaṃool bwe Nāij Anij, bwe Ij keememej juon laļ āinwōt eo juon? Kōn menin, Ij kōnono naan ko nān juon laļ āinwōt eo juon. Im nē ro laļ renaaj koba ippān doon kaṃool ko an ruo laļ renaaj koba ippān doon barāinwōt.
- 9 Im Ij kōmmane men in bwe In maroñ kaṃool nān elōñ bwe Ij juon wōt inne, rainin, im indeeo; im bwe Ij kōnono naan ko Aō ekkar nān Aō kōṇaan. Im kōnke Iaar kōnono juon naan komin jab kōtmāne bwe Ij jamin kōnono bar juon; bwe jerbal eo Aō ej jañin dedeļok; im ej jamin māe jemļokin armej ioon laļ, im ej jamin jān iien en maanļok im indeeo.
- 10 Kōn menin, kōnke ewōr ippemi juon Baibōļ komij jab aikuj kōtmāne bwe epād ie aolep naan ko Aō; im komij jab aikuj kōtmāne bwe Iaar jab kōmman bwe en bar jeje eļapļok.
- 11 Bwe Ij jiroñ aolep armej, jiṃor ilo rear im irilik, im ilo iōñ, im ilo rak, im ilo āne ko ilqmeto, bwe renaaj jeje naan ko Ij kōnono nān er; bwe jān bok ko renaaj jeje Inaaj ekajet laļ, aolep armej ekkar nān jerbal ko aer, ekkar nān ta eo jeje.
- 12 Bwe lo, Inaaj kōnono nān riJu im renaaj jeje ta Ij ba; im Inaaj barāinwōt kōnono nān riNipai im renaaj jeje ta Ij ba; im Inaaj barāinwōt kōnono nān bwij ko jān in mweo imōn Israel, ko kar tōļok er, im renaaj jeje ta Ij ba; im Inaaj barāinwōt kōnono nān aolep laļ ko ilo laļ im renaaj jeje ta Ij ba.
- 13 Im riJu enaaj wōr ippāer naan ko an riNipai, im riNipai enaaj wōr ippāer naan ko an riJu; im riNipai im riJu renaaj wōr ippāer naan ko an bwij ko rejako an Israel; im bwij ko rejako an Israel enaaj wōr ippāer naan ko an riNipai im riJu.

Wherefore murmur ye, because that ye shall receive more of my word? Know ye not that the testimony of two nations is a witness unto you that I am God, that I remember one nation like unto another? Wherefore, I speak the same words unto one nation like unto another. And when the two nations shall run together the testimony of the two nations shall run together also.

And I do this that I may prove unto many that I am the same yesterday, today, and forever; and that I speak forth my words according to mine own pleasure. And because that I have spoken one word ye need not suppose that I cannot speak another; for my work is not yet finished; neither shall it be until the end of man, neither from that time henceforth and forever.

Wherefore, because that ye have a Bible ye need not suppose that it contains all my words; neither need ye suppose that I have not caused more to be written.

For I command all men, both in the east and in the west, and in the north, and in the south, and in the islands of the sea, that they shall write the words which I speak unto them; for out of the books which shall be written I will judge the world, every man according to their works, according to that which is written.

For behold, I shall speak unto the Jews and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto the Nephites and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto the other tribes of the house of Israel, which I have led away, and they shall write it; and I shall also speak unto all nations of the earth and they shall write it.

And it shall come to pass that the Jews shall have the words of the Nephites, and the Nephites shall have the words of the Jews; and the Nephites and the Jews shall have the words of the lost tribes of Israel; and the lost tribes of Israel shall have the words of the Nephites and the Jews.

14 Im armej ro Aō, ro rej jān m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, renaaj kuktok ijo jikier n̄an āneen jolōt ko aer; im Aō innaan enaaj barāinwōt koba tok ilo juon wōt. Im Inaaj kwaḷok n̄an er bwe tariṇae eo ṇae naan eo Aō im armej ro Aō, ro rej jān m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, bwe N̄aij Anij, im bwe Iaar kōm̄man bujen ippān Ebrean bwe Inaaj keememej ineen indeeo.

And it shall come to pass that my people, which are of the house of Israel, shall be gathered home unto the lands of their possessions; and my word also shall be gathered in one. And I will show unto them that fight against my word and against my people, who are of the house of Israel, that I am God, and that I covenanted with Abraham that I would remember his seed forever.

2 Nipai 30

- 1 Im kiiō lo, ro jeiū im jatū, ikōṇaan kōnono ṇan koṃ; bwe ṇa, Nipai, ij jamin kōtḷok bwe koṃin kōtmāne bwe koṃ wānōkḷok jān joṇan ro riAelōn ko renaaj tōpare. Bwe lo, eḷaṇṇe koṃij jamin kōjparok kien ko an Anij koṃ naaj barāinwōt jako; im kōnke naan ko kar kōnono koṃ aikuj jab ḷōmṇak bwe ro riAelōn ko rekanooj naaj jako.
- 2 Bwe lo, ij ba ṇan koṃ bwe joṇan wōt lōn in ro riAelōn ko eo enaaj ukeḷok rej armej in bujen eo an Irooj; im joṇan wōt lōn in riJu ro eo enaaj jab ukeḷok naaj joḷok er; bwe Irooj Eaar kallimur ippān ejjeḷok juon ijellokun wōt ippān ro rej ukeḷok im tōmak ilo Nejin, eo ej eo Rikwōjarjar in Israel.
- 3 Im kiiō, in kanaan eḷapḷok kōn riJu im ro riAelōn ko. Bwe ālikin bok eo iaar kōnono kake enaaj kar waḷok tok, im kar je ṇan ro riAelōn ko, im bar sil ṇan Irooj, enaaj lōn ro renaaj tōmak naan ko kar jei; im renaaj bōkḷok er ṇan ro ṃōttan eo an ineed.
- 4 Im ṃōttan eo an ineed enaaj jeḷā kōn kōj; ekōjkan bwe jen kar diwōjḷok jān Jerusalem, in bwe er rej jān bwijjin riJu.
- 5 Im gospel eo an Jisōs Kraist naaj kwaḷok kake ilubwiljier; kōn menin, renaaj bar jeḷāak ṇan jeḷā eo an ro jemāer, im barāinwōt ṇan jeḷā eo kōn Jisōs Kraist, eo eaar wōr ilubwiljin ro jemāer.
- 6 Innām renaaj laṇlōn; bwe renaaj jeḷā bwe e ej juon jeraamṇan ṇan er jān Pein Anij; im kilin ek in marōn enaaj jino wōtḷok jān mejaer; im elōn epepen ko renaaj mootḷok ilubwiljier, ṃae ine renaaj juon armej erreō im karbōb.
- 7 Im ro riJu ro rekar jeplōklōk barāinwōt renaaj jino tōmak ilo Kraist; im renaaj jino kuktok ioon mejān āneo; im joṇan wōt eo enaaj tōmak ilo Kraist enaaj barāinwōt erom juon armej ekarbōb.

2 Nephi 30

And now behold, my beloved brethren, I would speak unto you; for I, Nephi, would not suffer that ye should suppose that ye are more righteous than the Gentiles shall be. For behold, except ye shall keep the commandments of God ye shall all likewise perish; and because of the words which have been spoken ye need not suppose that the Gentiles are utterly destroyed.

For behold, I say unto you that as many of the Gentiles as will repent are the covenant people of the Lord; and as many of the Jews as will not repent shall be cast off; for the Lord covenanteth with none save it be with them that repent and believe in his Son, who is the Holy One of Israel.

And now, I would prophesy somewhat more concerning the Jews and the Gentiles. For after the book of which I have spoken shall come forth, and be written unto the Gentiles, and sealed up again unto the Lord, there shall be many which shall believe the words which are written; and they shall carry them forth unto the remnant of our seed.

And then shall the remnant of our seed know concerning us, how that we came out from Jerusalem, and that they are descendants of the Jews.

And the gospel of Jesus Christ shall be declared among them; wherefore, they shall be restored unto the knowledge of their fathers, and also to the knowledge of Jesus Christ, which was had among their fathers.

And then shall they rejoice; for they shall know that it is a blessing unto them from the hand of God; and their scales of darkness shall begin to fall from their eyes; and many generations shall not pass away among them, save they shall be a pure and a delightful people.

And it shall come to pass that the Jews which are scattered also shall begin to believe in Christ; and they shall begin to gather in upon the face of the land; and as many as shall believe in Christ shall also become a delightful people.

- 8 Im enaaj kūrṃool bwe Irooj Anij enaaj jino jermal eo An ilubwiljin aolep laḷ, bwij, lo, im armej otemjej, ṇan bōktok jepḷaaktok eo an armej ro An ioon laḷ.
- 9 Im kōn jimwe Irooj Anij Enaaj ekajet ro rijeraṃōl, im kauwe ilo jejjet ṇan ro rittā ilaḷ. Im Enaaj deṇḷoke laḷ kōn aḷaḷ in Lḡṇiin; im kōn menwan tien Enaaj ṃan ro rinana.
- 10 Bwe iien eo ejidimkij an itok bwe Irooj Anij Enaaj kōṃṃan juon jepelḷok ilubwiljin armej ro, im ro rinana Enaaj kōkkure er; im Enaaj oṇaake armej ro An, aaget, eṃool eḷaṇṇe āindein bwe En kōkkure ro rinana kōn kijeek.
- 11 Im ro riwānōk renaaj kaṇōr in ānbwinnin, im ro ririljek kaṇōr in Ipin.
- 12 Im kidu oḷip jokwe ippān Lamb eo; im kidu *leopard* enaaj babu ippān kunen goat, im kunen kau eo, im ḷaioon eṃṃan dettan, im kau ematōk, ippān doon, im juon ajri enaaj tōl er.
- 13 Im kau im kidu bear eo renaaj kanooj; koon ko nejier renaaj babu ippān doon, im ḷaioon eo enaaj kanooj ujoor aetok āinwōt ox eo.
- 14 Im ajri ej ninnin enaaj ikkure ioon roṇ in *asp*, im ajri eliktūt enaaj likūt pein ioon roṇin *cockatrice*.
- 15 Rej jamin naaj kōmetak ak kōkkure ilo aolepān toḷ eo Aō ekwōjarjar; bwe laḷ enaaj obrak kōn jeḷā kōn Irooj āinwōt dān ko rej kalibobo lojet.
- 16 Kōn menin, men ko an laḷ otemjeḷok renaaj toojḷok; aaget, aolep men renaaj kwaḷok ṇan ro nejin armej.
- 17 Ejjeḷok jabdewōt ej mennin ittino im jamin naaj kwaḷoke; ejjeḷok jermal in marok naaj jab kwaḷoke ilo meram; im ejjeḷok jabdewōt men ej sil ioon laḷ jamin naaj kōtḷok e.
- 18 Kōn menin, aolep men ko kar kwaḷoki ṇan ro nejin armej renaaj ilo raan eo waḷok; im Setan enaaj jeṃḷok an wōr an kajoor ioon būruōn ro nejin armej, iuṃwin juon iien e aetok. Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ij kōṃṃan jeṃḷokin ennaan kein aō.

And it shall come to pass that the Lord God shall commence his work among all nations, kindreds, tongues, and people, to bring about the restoration of his people upon the earth.

And with righteousness shall the Lord God judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth. And he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth; and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

For the time speedily cometh that the Lord God shall cause a great division among the people, and the wicked will he destroy; and he will spare his people, yea, even if it so be that he must destroy the wicked by fire.

And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

And then shall the wolf dwell with the lamb; and the leopard shall lie down with the kid, and the calf, and the young lion, and the fatling, together; and a little child shall lead them.

And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together; and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice's den.

They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain; for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord as the waters cover the sea.

Wherefore, the things of all nations shall be made known; yea, all things shall be made known unto the children of men.

There is nothing which is secret save it shall be revealed; there is no work of darkness save it shall be made manifest in the light; and there is nothing which is sealed upon the earth save it shall be loosed.

Wherefore, all things which have been revealed unto the children of men shall at that day be revealed; and Satan shall have power over the hearts of the children of men no more, for a long time. And now, my beloved brethren, I make an end of my sayings.

2 Nipai 31

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Nipai, ij kōmmane jemlōkin kanaan kein aō nān koṃ, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro. Im ij jab maroñ jeje elōñ ak jet wōt men, ko ijeļā ke renaaj kūrṃool; im barāinwōt, imaroñ jeje jet wōt naan ko an ļeo jatū Jekab.
- 2 Kōn menin, men kein iaar jeje e po buruō kaki, ijellōkun wōt jet naan ij aikuj kōnono kōn katakin an Kraist; kōn menin, inaaj kōnono nān koṃ ilo alikkar, ekkar nān alikkar in aō kanaan.
- 3 Bwe aō ej lañlōñ ilo alikkar; bwe ilo wāween in Irooj Anij ej jermal ilubwiljin ro nejin armej. Bwe Irooj Anij ej letok meram nān koļmānļokijen; bwe E ej kōnono nān armej ekkar nān kajin eo aer, nān aer meļeļe.
- 4 Kōn menin, ikōṃaan bwe koṃin aolep keememej bwe iaar kōnono nān koṃ kōn rikanaan eo Irooj Eaar kwaļok nān eō, eo enaaj peptaiji Lamb an Anij, eo E naaj bōkļok jerqowiwi ko an laļ.
- 5 Im kiiō, nē Lamb an Anij, E ekwōjarjar, Eaikuj kar peptaij kōn dān, nān kaṃool eṃṃan otemjej, O innām, ewi joñan ļapļok in ad aikuj, ro rejjab ekwōjarjar, in peptaij, aaet, eṃool kōn dān!
- 6 Im kiiō, ikōṃaan kajitōk ippemi, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ekōjkan Lamb an Anij Eaar kaṃool eṃṃan otemjej ilo An peptaij kōn dān?
- 7 Koṃij jab jeļā bwe Eaar rikwōjarjar ke? Ak meñe E ekwōjarjar, Ej kwaļok nān ro nejin armej bwe, ekkar nān kanniōk Ej kōttāiki E iṃaan eo Jemān, im kaṃool nān Jemān bwe Enaaj pokake E ilo kōjparok kien ko An.
- 8 Kōn menin, ālikin Eaar peptaij kōn dān Jetōb Kwōjarjar eaar wanlaļļok Ioon E ilo nemāmeen juon ṃuļe.
- 9 Im bar juon alen, men in ej kwaļok nān ro nejin armej rāniñ in iaļ eo, im aidik in kōjām eo, ijo rej aikuj deļoñ, āinwōt ke Eaar kwaļok joñok eo iṃaar.

2 Nephi 31

And now I, Nephi, make an end of my prophesying unto you, my beloved brethren. And I cannot write but a few things, which I know must surely come to pass; neither can I write but a few of the words of my brother Jacob.

Wherefore, the things which I have written sufficient me, save it be a few words which I must speak concerning the doctrine of Christ; wherefore, I shall speak unto you plainly, according to the plainness of my prophesying.

For my soul delighteth in plainness; for after this manner doth the Lord God work among the children of men. For the Lord God giveth light unto the understanding; for he speaketh unto men according to their language, unto their understanding.

Wherefore, I would that ye should remember that I have spoken unto you concerning that prophet which the Lord showed unto me, that should baptize the Lamb of God, which should take away the sins of the world.

And now, if the Lamb of God, he being holy, should have need to be baptized by water, to fulfil all righteousness, O then, how much more need have we, being unholy, to be baptized, yea, even by water!

And now, I would ask of you, my beloved brethren, wherein the Lamb of God did fulfil all righteousness in being baptized by water?

Know ye not that he was holy? But notwithstanding he being holy, he showeth unto the children of men that, according to the flesh he humbleth himself before the Father, and witnesseth unto the Father that he would be obedient unto him in keeping his commandments.

Wherefore, after he was baptized with water the Holy Ghost descended upon him in the form of a dove.

And again, it showeth unto the children of men the straitness of the path, and the narrowness of the gate, by which they should enter, he having set the example before them.

10 Im Ej ba ñan ro nejin armej: Koṃin ɭoor Eō. Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, jān maroñ ke ɭoor Jisōs eɭaññe jej jab kōṃaan kōjparok kien ko an Jemān?

11 Im Jemān ej ba: koṃin ukeɭɔk, koṃin ukeɭɔk, im peptaij ilo etan eo Neju Jitōnbōro.

12 Im barāinwōt, ainikien Nejin ej itok ñan eō, im ba: E eo ej peptaij ilo Eta, ñan e Jema enaaɭ leɭɔk Jetōb Kwōjarjar, āinwōt ñan Eō; kōn menin, ɭoor Eō, im kōmṃan men ko koṃ ar lo Aō kōmṃan.

13 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ijeɭā bwe ñe koṃ naaj ɭoor Nejin, kōn aolepān ṃwilaɭ in buruō, kōn ejeɭɔk etao im ejeɭɔk ṃoṃ iṃaan Anij, ak kōn bōro eṃool, ukeɭɔk jān jerɔwiwi ko ami, im kaṃool ñan Jemān bwe koṃij ṃōṃōṃō in bok ioomi etan Kraist, kōn peptaij—aaet, jān ɭoor ami Irooj im ami Rilṃoṃor lallɔk ñan dān eo, ekkar ñan An innaan, lo, innām koṃ naaj bōk Jetōb Kwōjarjar; aaet, innām ej itok peptaij kōn kijeek im an Jetōb Kwōjarjar; im koṃ maroñ kōnono kōn lo an enjeɭ raṃ, im lamōj nebar ñan eo Rikwōjarjar in Israel.

14 Ak, lo, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, āindein ainikien Nejin eaar itok ñan eō, im ba: ālikin ami kar ukeɭɔk jān jerɔwiwi ko ami, im kaṃool ñan Jemān bwe koṃ ṃōṃōṃō in kōjparok kien ko Aō, jān peptaij kōn dān, im kar bōk peptaij kōn kijeek im an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im maroñ kōnono kōn juon lo ekāāl, aaet, eṃool kōn lo an enjeɭ raṃ, im ālikin men in ñe koṃij kaarmejjete Eō, enaaɭ kar eṃṃanɭɔk ñe koṃ ar jab jeɭā ña.

15 Im iaar roñ juon ainikien jān Jemān, ej ba: Aaet, naan ko an Aō Jitōnbōro reṃool im retiljek. E eo ej niknik ñan jeṃɭɔkin, eja in wōt naaj ɭoṃoṃren.

16 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ijeɭā jān men in bwe eɭaññe juon armej ej jamin niknik ñan jeṃɭɔkin, ilo ɭoor waanjoñok eo an Nejin Anij emour, e jamin bōk ɭoṃoṃr.

And he said unto the children of men: Follow thou me. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, can we follow Jesus save we shall be willing to keep the commandments of the Father?

And the Father said: Repent ye, repent ye, and be baptized in the name of my Beloved Son.

And also, the voice of the Son came unto me, saying: He that is baptized in my name, to him will the Father give the Holy Ghost, like unto me; wherefore, follow me, and do the things which ye have seen me do.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, I know that if ye shall follow the Son, with full purpose of heart, acting no hypocrisy and no deception before God, but with real intent, repenting of your sins, witnessing unto the Father that ye are willing to take upon you the name of Christ, by baptism—yea, by following your Lord and your Savior down into the water, according to his word, behold, then shall ye receive the Holy Ghost; yea, then cometh the baptism of fire and of the Holy Ghost; and then can ye speak with the tongue of angels, and shout praises unto the Holy One of Israel.

But, behold, my beloved brethren, thus came the voice of the Son unto me, saying: After ye have repented of your sins, and witnessed unto the Father that ye are willing to keep my commandments, by the baptism of water, and have received the baptism of fire and of the Holy Ghost, and can speak with a new tongue, yea, even with the tongue of angels, and after this should deny me, it would have been better for you that ye had not known me.

And I heard a voice from the Father, saying: Yea, the words of my Beloved are true and faithful. He that endureth to the end, the same shall be saved.

And now, my beloved brethren, I know by this that unless a man shall endure to the end, in following the example of the Son of the living God, he cannot be saved.

17 Kōn menin, kōmṃmani men ko iaar jiroñ koṃ im iaar loi bwe Irooj im ami Ripinmuur Enaaj kōmṃman; bwe, bwe kōn tokjān in kar kwaḷḷoki nān eō, bwe koṃin jeḷā kōjām eo koṃij aikuj deḷḷōñ. Bwe kōjām eo koṃij aikuj deḷḷōñ ie ej ukeḷḷok im peptaij kōn dān; innām ej itok jeorḷḷok in jerḷḷowiwi ko ami kōn kijeek im kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar.

18 Innām koṃij pād ilo iaḷ in erāniñ im eaidik eo ej tōḷḷok nān mour indeeo; aet, eṃḷḷoj ami deḷḷōñ ilo kōjām eo; koṃ ar kōmṃman ekkar nān kien ko an Jemān im Nejin; im koṃ ar bōk Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo ej kaṃpool kōn Jemān im Nejin, im āindein ej kajejjet kallimur ko Eaar kōmṃmani, bwe nē koṃ ar deḷḷōñ ilo iaḷ eo koṃij aikuj bōk e.

19 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ālikin ami pād ilo iaḷ in erāniñ im eaidik, ikōṃnaan kajjitōk aolep ededeḷḷok ke? Lo, ij ba nān koṃ, Jab; bwe koṃ ar jab tōprak tok ijin ijellḷokun wōt nē jān naan an Kraist kōn tōmak edim ilo E, atartar wōt ioon tōḷḷoke ko an Eo ekajoor nān ḷḷomḷḷoren.

20 Kōn menin, koṃ aikuj buñ ṃaanḷḷok kōn dim ilo Kraist, kōn juon kōjatdikdik emeram, im juon iakwe nān Anij im armej otemjeḷḷok. Kōn menin, nē koṃ naaj buñ ṃaanḷḷok, kwōjkwōj ioon naan an Kraist, im niknik nān jeṃḷḷokin, lo, āindein Jemān ej ba: Koṃ naaj bōk mour indeeo.

21 Im kiiō, lo, ro jeiū im jatū, iaḷ eo in; im ejjeḷḷok bar juon iaḷ ak āt letok iuṃwin lañ bwe armej ren maroñ mour ilo aelōñ in Anij. Im kiiō, lo, eñin ej katak an Kraist, im katak an Jemān, im an Nejin, im an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo ej juon Anij, ejjeḷḷok jeṃḷḷokin. Amen.

Wherefore, do the things which I have told you I have seen that your Lord and your Redeemer should do; for, for this cause have they been shown unto me, that ye might know the gate by which ye should enter. For the gate by which ye should enter is repentance and baptism by water; and then cometh a remission of your sins by fire and by the Holy Ghost.

And then are ye in this strait and narrow path which leads to eternal life; yea, ye have entered in by the gate; ye have done according to the commandments of the Father and the Son; and ye have received the Holy Ghost, which witnesses of the Father and the Son, unto the fulfilling of the promise which he hath made, that if ye entered in by the way ye should receive.

And now, my beloved brethren, after ye have gotten into this strait and narrow path, I would ask if all is done? Behold, I say unto you, Nay; for ye have not come thus far save it were by the word of Christ with unshaken faith in him, relying wholly upon the merits of him who is mighty to save.

Wherefore, ye must press forward with a steadfastness in Christ, having a perfect brightness of hope, and a love of God and of all men. Wherefore, if ye shall press forward, feasting upon the word of Christ, and endure to the end, behold, thus saith the Father: Ye shall have eternal life.

And now, behold, my beloved brethren, this is the way; and there is none other way nor name given under heaven whereby man can be saved in the kingdom of God. And now, behold, this is the doctrine of Christ, and the only and true doctrine of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, which is one God, without end. Amen.

2 Nipai 32

- 1 Im kiiō, lo, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, im lōmṇak bwe koṃ ar koḷmānḷokijeṇ kōn men kein ilo būruōmi kōn ta koṃ aikuj kōmṇan ālikin ami kar deḷoṇ ilo iaḷ eo. A, lo, etke koṃij koḷmānḷokijeṇ kōn men kein ilo būruōmi?
- 2 Koṃij keememej ke iaar jiroṇ koṃ bwe ālikin ami bōk Jetōb Kwōjarjar koṃ maroṇ kōnono kōn lo an enjeḷ raṇ? Im kiiō, ekōjkan ami maroṇ kōnono kōn lo an enjeḷ raṇ eḷaṇṇe ej jab kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar?
- 3 Enjeḷ raṇ rej kōnono kōn kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar; kōn menin, rej kōnono naan ko an Kraist. Kōn menin, ij ba ṇan koṃ, kwōjkwōj ioon naan ko an Kraist; bwe lo, naan ko an Kraist renaaj jiroṇ koṃ aolep men ko koṃij aikuj kōmṇan.
- 4 Kōn menin, kiiō ālikin Aō kar kōnono naan kein, eḷaṇṇe koṃij jab meḷeḷe kaki enaaj kōnke koṃij abin kajjitōk, im koṃij jab kaḷḷaḷḷaḷ; kōn menin, koṃij jab itok ṇan meram eo, ak aikuj jako ilo marok.
- 5 Bwe lo, bar juon alen ij ba ṇan koṃ bwe ṇe koṃ naaj deḷoṇ ilo iaḷ eo, im bōk Jetōb Kwōjarjar, enaaj kwaḷok ṇan koṃ aolep men ko koṃij aikuj kōmṇan.
- 6 Lo, eṇin ej katak an Kraist, im enaaj bar ejjeḷok katak letok ṃae iien Enaaj kwaḷoke make ṇan koṃ ilo kanniōk. Im ṇe Enaaj kwaḷoke make ṇan koṃ ilo kanniōk, men ko Enaaj jiroṇ koṃ koṃ naaj niknik im kōmṇani.
- 7 Im kiiō ṇa, Nipai, ij jab maroṇ ba eḷapḷok; jetōb ej kabbōjrak aō kōnono, im likūt eō ṇan būroṃōj kōn jab tōmak eo, im nana eo, im jaje eo, im kijṇeṇe kōnwa an armej; bwe reban kappukot jeḷāḷokjeṇ, ak meḷeḷe jeḷāḷokjeṇ eḷap, ṇe leḷok ṇan er ilo alikkar, eṃool āinwōt an alikkar juon naan.
- 8 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ij lo bwe koṃij koḷmānḷokijeṇ wōt ilo būruōmi; im e kabūroṃōj eō bwe ij aikuj ekkōnono kōn menin. Bwe eḷaṇṇe kar eḷroṇ e jetōb eo ej katakin juon armej ṇan jar, koṃ naaj kar jeḷā bwe koṃij aikuj jar; bwe jetōb nana ej jab katakin armej ṇan jar, ak ej katakin e bwe e ej jab aikuj jar.

2 Nephi 32

And now, behold, my beloved brethren, I suppose that ye ponder somewhat in your hearts concerning that which ye should do after ye have entered in by the way. But, behold, why do ye ponder these things in your hearts?

Do ye not remember that I said unto you that after ye had received the Holy Ghost ye could speak with the tongue of angels? And now, how could ye speak with the tongue of angels save it were by the Holy Ghost?

Angels speak by the power of the Holy Ghost; wherefore, they speak the words of Christ. Wherefore, I said unto you, feast upon the words of Christ; for behold, the words of Christ will tell you all things what ye should do.

Wherefore, now after I have spoken these words, if ye cannot understand them it will be because ye ask not, neither do ye knock; wherefore, ye are not brought into the light, but must perish in the dark.

For behold, again I say unto you that if ye will enter in by the way, and receive the Holy Ghost, it will show unto you all things what ye should do.

Behold, this is the doctrine of Christ, and there will be no more doctrine given until after he shall manifest himself unto you in the flesh. And when he shall manifest himself unto you in the flesh, the things which he shall say unto you shall ye observe to do.

And now I, Nephi, cannot say more; the Spirit stoppeth mine utterance, and I am left to mourn because of the unbelief, and the wickedness, and the ignorance, and the stiffneckedness of men; for they will not search knowledge, nor understand great knowledge, when it is given unto them in plainness, even as plain as word can be.

And now, my beloved brethren, I perceive that ye ponder still in your hearts; and it grieveth me that I must speak concerning this thing. For if ye would hearken unto the Spirit which teacheth a man to pray, ye would know that ye must pray; for the evil spirit teacheth not a man to pray, but teacheth him that he must not pray.

9 A lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe koṃij aikuj jar iien otemjej,
im jab kijeḷok; bwe koṃij jab maroṅ kōṃṃan
jabdewōt n̄an Irooj ijellokun wōt n̄e koṃij jab jar n̄an
Jemān ilo etan Kraist, bwe Enaaj kokwōjarjare
kōṃṃan eo aṃ n̄an eok, bwe kōṃṃan eo aṃ en
maroṅ eṃṃanḷok n̄an jetōb eo aṃ.

But behold, I say unto you that ye must pray al-
ways, and not faint; that ye must not perform any
thing unto the Lord save in the first place ye shall pray
unto the Father in the name of Christ, that he will
consecrate thy performance unto thee, that thy per-
formance may be for the welfare of thy soul.

2 Nipai 33

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Nipai, ij jab maroñ jeje aolep men ko kar katakin ilubwiljin armej ro aō; im ij jab juon ekajoor ilo jeje, āinwōt kōnono; bwe ñe juon armej ej kōnono kōn kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar ej bōkļok an innaan ñan būruōn ro nejin armej.
- 2 A lo, elōñ ro rej kapene būruer ñae Jetōb Kwōjarjar, innām E ejjeļok jikin ilo er; kōn menin, rej joļok elōñ men ko kar jeje im watōki āinwōt men ko rewaan.
- 3 A ña, Nipai, iaar jeje ta iaar jeje, im ij watōke bwe e aorōk, im eļaptata ñan armej ro aō. Bwe ij jar iien otemjej ñan er ilo raan, im meja rej katutuuk pitō ilo boñ, kōn er; im ij kūr ñan aō Anij ilo tōmak, im ijeļā bwe Enaaj roñ aō kūr.
- 4 Im ijeļā bwe Irooj Anij Enaaj kokwōjarjare jar ko aō ñan jeraammanļok eo an armej ro aō. Im naan ko iaar jeje ilo mōjño naaj kōkajoorļok ñan er; bwe e karreel būruer ñan kōmman emman; e kōmman bwe ren jeļā kōn ro jemāer; im ekkōnono kōn Jisōs, im karreel burueer ñan tōmak ilo E, im ñan niknik ñan jemļokin, eo ej mour indeeo.
- 5 Im e ej kōnono eddo ñae jerowiwī, ekkar ñan alikkar in mool eo; kōn menin, ejjeļok armej enaaj illu kōn naan ko iaar jeje ijellokun wōt ñe enaaj an jitōbōn devil.
- 6 Ij mōñōñō ilo alikkar; ij mōñōñō ilo mool; ij mōñōñō ilo aō Jisōs, bwe Eaar lōmōqoren aō jān hell.
- 7 Ewōr Aō iakwe-emool ñan armej ro aō; im tōmak eļap ilo Kraist bwe inaaj ioon elōñ armej ejjeļok libbijinjin ippāer ilo jea in ekajet An.
- 8 Ewōr aō iakwe-emool ñan riJu—Ij ba riJu, kōn meļeļe in jān er ijo iaar itok.
- 9 E barāinwōt wōr aō iakwe-emool ñan ro riAelōñ ko. A lo, ejjeļok iaan rein remaroñ kōjatdikdik ijellokun ñe reban kajimwe er ñan Kraist, im deļoñ ilo kōjām eaidik, im etetal ilo iaļ erāniñ eo ej tōllok ñan mour, im wōnmaanļok wōt ilo iaļ eo ma e jemļokin raan in mālejoñ.

2 Nephi 33

And now I, Nephi, cannot write all the things which were taught among my people; neither am I mighty in writing, like unto speaking; for when a man speaketh by the power of the Holy Ghost the power of the Holy Ghost carrieth it unto the hearts of the children of men.

But behold, there are many that harden their hearts against the Holy Spirit, that it hath no place in them; wherefore, they cast many things away which are written and esteem them as things of naught.

But I, Nephi, have written what I have written, and I esteem it as of great worth, and especially unto my people. For I pray continually for them by day, and mine eyes water my pillow by night, because of them; and I cry unto my God in faith, and I know that he will hear my cry.

And I know that the Lord God will consecrate my prayers for the gain of my people. And the words which I have written in weakness will be made strong unto them; for it persuadeth them to do good; it maketh known unto them of their fathers; and it speaketh of Jesus, and persuadeth them to believe in him, and to endure to the end, which is life eternal.

And it speaketh harshly against sin, according to the plainness of the truth; wherefore, no man will be angry at the words which I have written save he shall be of the spirit of the devil.

I glory in plainness; I glory in truth; I glory in my Jesus, for he hath redeemed my soul from hell.

I have charity for my people, and great faith in Christ that I shall meet many souls spotless at his judgment-seat.

I have charity for the Jew—I say Jew, because I mean them from whence I came.

I also have charity for the Gentiles. But behold, for none of these can I hope except they shall be reconciled unto Christ, and enter into the narrow gate, and walk in the strait path which leads to life, and continue in the path until the end of the day of probation.

- 10 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, im barāinwōt riJu, im aolep koṃ ro ilo jebantata ko in laḷ, eḡroñ naan kein im tōmak ilo Kraist; im eḷaññe koṃij jab tōmak ilo naan kein tōmak ilo Kraist. Im eḷaññe koṃ naaj tōmak ilo Kraist koṃ naaj tōmak ilo naan kein, bwe rej naan ko an Kraist, im Eaar litok ñan eō; im rej katakin aolep armej bwe rej aikuj kōṃṃan eṃṃan.
- 11 Im eḷaññe rejjab naan ko an Kraist, koṃin etale— bwe Kraist Enaaj kwaḷok ñan koṃ, kōn kajoor im aiboojoj eḷap, bwe rej naan ko An, ilo raan eo āliktata; im koṃ im ña jenaaj jelmae doon iṃaan jikin ekajet An; im koṃ naaj jelā bwe Eaar jiroñ eō ñan jeje men kein, meñe iṃōjṃo.
- 12 Im ij jar ñan Jemān ilo etan Kraist bwe elōñ iaad, eḷaññe ejjab aolepādwōj, ren maroñ mour ilo aelōñ eo An ilo raan eo eḷap im āliktata.
- 13 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, aolep ro rej jān ṃweo iṃōn Israel, im aolep koṃ ro ilo jebantata ko in laḷ, ij kōnono ñan koṃ āinwōt ainikien juon ej kūr jān bwidej: Bar iakwe ṃae raan eo e ḷap enaaj itok.
- 14 Im koṃ ro reban bōk eṃṃan an Anij, im kautiej naan ko an riJu raṃ, im barāinwōt naan ko aō, im barāinwōt naan ko renaaj itok jān ḷōñiin Lamb an Anij, lo, ij ba ñan koṃ iakiakwe eo ejjeḷok jeṃḷokin, bwe naan kein renaaj liaakeḷok koṃ ilo raan eo āliktata.
- 15 Bwe ta ij kapene ioon laḷ, naaj bōktok ṃae koṃ ilo jikin ekajet; bwe āindein Irooj Eaar jiroñ eō, im ij aikuj pokake. Amen.

And now, my beloved brethren, and also Jew, and all ye ends of the earth, hearken unto these words and believe in Christ; and if ye believe not in these words believe in Christ. And if ye shall believe in Christ ye will believe in these words, for they are the words of Christ, and he hath given them unto me; and they teach all men that they should do good.

And if they are not the words of Christ, judge ye— for Christ will show unto you, with power and great glory, that they are his words, at the last day; and you and I shall stand face to face before his bar; and ye shall know that I have been commanded of him to write these things, notwithstanding my weakness.

And I pray the Father in the name of Christ that many of us, if not all, may be saved in his kingdom at that great and last day.

And now, my beloved brethren, all those who are of the house of Israel, and all ye ends of the earth, I speak unto you as the voice of one crying from the dust: Farewell until that great day shall come.

And you that will not partake of the goodness of God, and respect the words of the Jews, and also my words, and the words which shall proceed forth out of the mouth of the Lamb of God, behold, I bid you an everlasting farewell, for these words shall condemn you at the last day.

For what I seal on earth, shall be brought against you at the judgment bar; for thus hath the Lord commanded me, and I must obey. Amen.

Bok In Jekab

Ḷeo Jatin Nipai

Naan in kwaḷok ko an n̄an ro jein im jatin. Eaar kabwilōn juon armej eo eaar pukot n̄an kariab katak an Kraist. Jet naan kōn bwebwenato in armej in Nipai ro.

Jekab 1

- 1 Bwe lo, ālikin men kein, lem̄noul im ḷalem iiō ko raar eḷḷā j̄an iien eo Liai eaar diwōjḷok j̄an Jerusalem; kōn menin, Nipai eaar letok n̄an eō, Jekab, juon kakien kōn pileij ko reddik, ko ioer men kein raar ṁwijiti.
- 2 Im eaar letok n̄an eō, Jekab, juon kien bwe ij aikuj jeje ioon pileij kein jet iaan men ko iaar watōk bwe rekanooj aorōk; bwe ij aikuj jab jibwi, ijellōkun wōt jidik, kōn bwebwenato in armej rein ro ṅa etaer armej ro an Nipai.
- 3 Bwe eaar ba bwe bwebwenato eo kōn armej ro an aikuj in ṁwijiti ioon pileij ko an jet, im bwe ij aikuj kōjparoki pileij kein im lilaḷḷok n̄an ro ineō, j̄an epepen n̄an epepen.
- 4 Im eḷañne eaar wōr kwaḷok eo eaar ekwōjarjar, ak revelesōn eo eaar ḷap, ak kanaan, bwe ij aikuj ṁwijiti jeban ko aer ioon pileij kein, im jibwi joñan wōt eo ekkar, kōn Jisōs Kraist, im kōn armej ro aṁ.
- 5 Bwe kōn tōmak im inepata eḷap, kar kwaḷoke n̄an kōm kōn armej ro aṁ, ta men ko rej aikuj waḷok n̄an er.
- 6 Im kōm ar barāinwōt lōn revelesōn ko kōm ar būki, im jitōbōn kanaan; kōn menin, kōm ar jeḷā kōn Kraist im aelōn eo An, eo ej itok.
- 7 Kōn menin kōm ar nīknik jerbāl ilubwiljin armej ro aṁ, bwe kōm in marōn karreel burueer n̄an itok n̄an Kraist, im bōk leen eṁṁan an Anij, bwe ren marōn deḷōn ilo kakkije eo An, n̄e jab kōn jabdewōt wāween Enaaj kanejnej kōn illu eo An bwe ren jab deḷōn, im ilo abjōk eo ilo raan in mālejoñ ko ro nejin Israel raar pād ilo āne jeṁaden.

The Book of Jacob

the Brother of Nephi

The words of his preaching unto his brethren. He foundeth a man who seeketh to overthrow the doctrine of Christ. A few words concerning the history of the people of Nephi.

Jacob 1

For behold, it came to pass that fifty and five years had passed away from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem; wherefore, Nephi gave me, Jacob, a commandment concerning the small plates, upon which these things are engraven.

And he gave me, Jacob, a commandment that I should write upon these plates a few of the things which I considered to be most precious; that I should not touch, save it were lightly, concerning the history of this people which are called the people of Nephi.

For he said that the history of his people should be engraven upon his other plates, and that I should preserve these plates and hand them down unto my seed, from generation to generation.

And if there were preaching which was sacred, or revelation which was great, or prophesying, that I should engraven the heads of them upon these plates, and touch upon them as much as it were possible, for Christ's sake, and for the sake of our people.

For because of faith and great anxiety, it truly had been made manifest unto us concerning our people, what things should happen unto them.

And we also had many revelations, and the spirit of much prophecy; wherefore, we knew of Christ and his kingdom, which should come.

Wherefore we labored diligently among our people, that we might persuade them to come unto Christ, and partake of the goodness of God, that they might enter into his rest, lest by any means he should swear in his wrath they should not enter in, as in the provocation in the days of temptation while the children of Israel were in the wilderness.

- 8 Kōn menin, kōm naaj kōṇaan bwe Anij en kōmṇan bwe kōmin karreel būruōn aolep armej ṇan jab jumae Anij, ṇan jab kainezataik E ṇan illu, a bwe aolep armej ren tōmak ilo Kraist, im mejōk mej eo An, im ineen debwāal eo An im likūt Ioon jook an la; kōn menin, ṇa, Jekab, ij bōk ioō ṇan kajejjet kien eo an ḷeo jeiū Nipai.
- 9 Kiiō Nipai eaar jino bwijwoḷā, im eaar lo bwe e epaak an mej; kōn menin, eaar kapit juon emṇaan bwe en kiiṇ im irooj ioon armej ro an kiiō, ekkar ṇan karkan kiiṇ ro.
- 10 Armej ro kōn kar aer kanooj iakwe Nipai, eaar āinwōt juon rikōjparok ṇan er, eaar kotak jāje an Leban ṇan aer likōpejṇak, im ke eaar jermal aolep raan ko an kōn emṇanḷok eo aer—
- 11 Kōn menin, armej ro kōṇaan dāpij ilo ememeje etan. Im jabdewōt eo enaaj bōk jikin armej ro kar likūt etaer, ruo Nipai, jilu Nipai, im wōnṇaanḷok, ekkar ṇan karkan iien irooj an kiiṇ ro; im āindein armej ro raar likūt etaer, ren likūt jabdewōt āt rekōṇaan.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein, Nipai eaar mej.
- 13 Kiiō armej ro raar jab riLeman raar riNipai; mekarta, kar likūt etaer riNipai, riJekab, riJosep, riZoram, riLeman, riLemuel, im riIshmael.
- 14 A ṇa, Jekab, ālikin iien in ij jamin kōjenolok er kōn āt kein, a inaaj kūr er riLeman ro raar pukot ṇan kōkkure armej in Nipai ro, im ro raar jouj ṇan Nipai inaaj kūr er riNipai, ak armej in Nipai, ekkar ṇan karkan kiiṇ ro.
- 15 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein, armej in Nipai, iumwin karōk an kiiṇ eo kein karuo, raar jino eddek ilo an pen burueer, im kōmṇad aer ilo imminene nana ko, āinwōt Devid eo etto eaar kōṇaan elōṇ pāleen im konkubain ro, im barāinwōt Solomon, ḷeo nejn.
- 16 Aaet, im raar barāinwōt jino pukot eḷap gold im silver, im jino utiej burueer ilo juwa.
- 17 Kōn menin ṇa, Jekab, iaar leḷok ṇan er naan kein ke iaar katakin er ilo tampeḷ eo, āinwōt mokta iaar bōk ijilōk jān Irooj.

Wherefore, we would to God that we could persuade all men not to rebel against God, to provoke him to anger, but that all men would believe in Christ, and view his death, and suffer his cross and bear the shame of the world; wherefore, I, Jacob, take it upon me to fulfil the commandment of my brother Nephi.

Now Nephi began to be old, and he saw that he must soon die; wherefore, he anointed a man to be a king and a ruler over his people now, according to the reigns of the kings.

The people having loved Nephi exceedingly, he having been a great protector for them, having wielded the sword of Laban in their defence, and having labored in all his days for their welfare—

Wherefore, the people were desirous to retain in remembrance his name. And whoso should reign in his stead were called by the people, second Nephi, third Nephi, and so forth, according to the reigns of the kings; and thus they were called by the people, let them be of whatever name they would.

And it came to pass that Nephi died.

Now the people which were not Lamanites were Nephites; nevertheless, they were called Nephites, Jacobites, Josephites, Zoramites, Lamanites, Lemuelites, and Ishmaelites.

But I, Jacob, shall not hereafter distinguish them by these names, but I shall call them Lamanites that seek to destroy the people of Nephi, and those who are friendly to Nephi I shall call Nephites, or the people of Nephi, according to the reigns of the kings.

And now it came to pass that the people of Nephi, under the reign of the second king, began to grow hard in their hearts, and indulge themselves somewhat in wicked practices, such as like unto David of old desiring many wives and concubines, and also Solomon, his son.

Yea, and they also began to search much gold and silver, and began to be lifted up somewhat in pride.

Wherefore I, Jacob, gave unto them these words as I taught them in the temple, having first obtained mine errand from the Lord.

18 Bwe n̄a, Jekab, im ɽeo jatū Josep kar kōjenolɔk pris im rikaki ro n̄an armej rein, kōn pein Nipai.

19 Im kōm ar kōɽapɽɔk kūr eo am n̄an irooj, bōke ioon eddo eo, uwaak kōn jerɔwiwi an armej ro ioon n̄e kōmij jab katakin er naan in Anij kōn aolep tiljek; kōn menin, jān jermal kōn kajoor eo am bōtōktōkier e jamin itok ioon ballim; eɽañne jab bōtōktōkier enaaj itok ioon ballim, im jamin watōk kōm bwe ro rejjab libbijinjin ilo raan eo āliktata.

For I, Jacob, and my brother Joseph had been consecrated priests and teachers of this people, by the hand of Nephi.

And we did magnify our office unto the Lord, taking upon us the responsibility, answering the sins of the people upon our own heads if we did not teach them the word of God with all diligence; wherefore, by laboring with our might their blood might not come upon our garments; otherwise their blood would come upon our garments, and we would not be found spotless at the last day.

Jekab 2

- 1 Naan ko Jekab, ʔeo jatin Nipai, eaar kōnono n̄an armej in Nipai, ālikin mej eo an Nipai.
- 2 Kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, n̄a, Jekab, ekkar n̄an eddo eo ij pād iuṃwin n̄an Anij, n̄an kōʔapʔok kūr eo aō ilo alikkar in ʔōmṃak, im bwe in maroñ karreoik men ko ballū j̄an jerṃwiwi ko ami, ij itok n̄an tampeʔ in rainin bwe in maroñ kwaʔok n̄an koṃ naan an Anij.
- 3 Im koṃ make jeʔā bwe iaar tiljek ilo jikin kūr in aō; a rainin ij eddo kōn eʔapʔok ikdeelel im inepata n̄an eṃṃanʔok eo an jetōb ko ami j̄an joñan eo iaar tōpar e.
- 4 Bwe lo, ejañin jejjet, koṃij jañin pokake naan ko an Irooj, ko iaar liwōj n̄an koṃ.
- 5 A lo, eṃroñ e eō, im jeʔā bwe j̄an j̄ipañ an Rikōṃanṃan ekajoor bōtata in lañ im laʔ imaroñ j̄iroñ koṃ kōn ʔōmṃak ko ami, ekōjkan ami j̄ino ṃad ilo jerṃwiwi, jerṃwiwi eo emennin kajjōjō n̄an eō, aaet, im mennin kajjōjō n̄an Anij.
- 6 Aaet, e kabūroṃōj aō im kōṃṃan bwe in nok kōn jook iṃaan mej̄an aō Rikōṃanṃan, bwe ij aikuj kaṃpool n̄an koṃ kōn nana eo an būruōmi.
- 7 Im barāinwōt e kabūroṃōj eō bwe ij aikuj kōjeral wāween ekkōnono eo e kanooj eddo kōn koṃ, iṃaan kōrā ro pālleemi im ajri ro nejimi, elōñ iaer eñjake ko aer rekanooj pidodo im erreō im kwōjarjar iṃaan Anij, men eo ej kaṃōṃōṃō n̄an Anij.
- 8 Im ej kōtmāne eo aō bwe raar wanlōñtak ijin n̄an roñjake naan e jouj an Anij, aaet, naan eo ej kōmour jetōb ekinejneje.
- 9 Kōn menin, ej kaddoik aō bwe en kipel eō, kōn kien in epen eo iaar bōk e j̄an Anij, n̄an kōketak koṃ ekkar n̄an men ko ruōmi, n̄an kōʔapʔok kōnjan ro ededeʔok aer kinejneje, im jab kaenōṃṃan im kōmour kineje ko aer; im ro rej jañin kar ikkinejneje, im ijellōkun kwōjkwōj ioon naan in jouj an Anij ewōr j̄aje ruo mej̄an ko n̄an deil jetōb ko aer im kinejneje koʔm̄anʔokijene ko aer reub.

Jacob 2

The words which Jacob, the brother of Nephi, spake unto the people of Nephi, after the death of Nephi:

Now, my beloved brethren, I, Jacob, according to the responsibility which I am under to God, to magnify mine office with soberness, and that I might rid my garments of your sins, I come up into the temple this day that I might declare unto you the word of God.

And ye yourselves know that I have hitherto been diligent in the office of my calling; but I this day am weighed down with much more desire and anxiety for the welfare of your souls than I have hitherto been.

For behold, as yet, ye have been obedient unto the word of the Lord, which I have given unto you.

But behold, hearken ye unto me, and know that by the help of the all-powerful Creator of heaven and earth I can tell you concerning your thoughts, how that ye are beginning to labor in sin, which sin appeareth very abominable unto me, yea, and abominable unto God.

Yea, it grieveth my soul and causeth me to shrink with shame before the presence of my Maker, that I must testify unto you concerning the wickedness of your hearts.

And also it grieveth me that I must use so much boldness of speech concerning you, before your wives and your children, many of whose feelings are exceedingly tender and chaste and delicate before God, which thing is pleasing unto God;

And it supposeth me that they have come up hither to hear the pleasing word of God, yea, the word which healeth the wounded soul.

Wherefore, it burdeneth my soul that I should be constrained, because of the strict commandment which I have received from God, to admonish you according to your crimes, to enlarge the wounds of those who are already wounded, instead of consoling and healing their wounds; and those who have not been wounded, instead of feasting upon the pleasing word of God have daggers placed to pierce their souls and wound their delicate minds.

10 Ak, mekarta jermal in elap, ij aikuj kōmman ekkar nān kien ko reddo an Anij, im jiron kom kōn jerowiwu im mennin jōjō ko ami, ilo imaan mejān ro erreoburueer, im erup burueer, im iumwin kalimjek in māj ekkān mājan Anij Ekajoor.

11 Kōn menin, ij aikuj jiron kom mool eo ekkar nān alikkar in naan an Anij. Bwe lo, ke iaar kajjitōk ippān Irooj, āindein naan eo eaar itok nān eō, im ba: Jakab, kwōn ilok nān tampele eo ilo raan eo ilju, im kwaḷok naan eo Inaaj lewōj nān eok nān armej rein.

12 Im kiiō lo, ro jeiū im jatū, eñin ej naan eo ij kwaḷok nān kom, bwe elōn iaami raar jinō kappukot gold, im kappukot silver, im aolep mennin aorōk otemjej in ore ko, eo ilo āne in, eo ej juon āneen kallimur nān kom im nān ineōmi, ekanooj lōn otem lōn.

13 Im pein oṅaake eaar ettōndikdik ioomi kōn elap jouj, bwe kom ar bōk elap jeraamman ko; im kōn jet iaami raar bōk elaplok jān ro jeiūmi im jātimi komij utiej ilo juwa in būruōmi, im kōṅak kōnwa ko rekijneñe im kautiej bōrami kōn wōṅāān ko an men ko ballemi, im matōrtōre ro jeiūmi im jātimi kōnke komij watōk bwe kom emmanlok jān er.

14 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, komij lōmṅak Anij ej rejetake kom ilo men in? Lo, ij ba nān kom, Jaab. A E ej notaik kom, im elañne komij kakkōt wōt ilo men kein ekajet ko An renaaj mōkaj aer itok ioomi.

15 O bwe E en kar kwaḷok nān kom bwe Emarōn deil kom, im kōn juon kalimjek in mejān Emarōn man kom nān bwidej!

16 O bwe E en kar juḷok jān kom nana im jōjō in. Im, O bwe komin kar roñjake naan in jiron ko An, im jab kōtlok bwe juwa in an būruōmi en kōkkure jetōb ko ami!

17 Kom in lōmṅak kōn ro jeiūmi im jātimi āinwōt kom make, im jeḷā kōn aolep im wūjlepeḷok aolep ami jeraamman, bwe ren marōn mweie āinwōt kom.

18 A mōkta jān komij pukot jeraamman ko, kom in pukot aelōn in Anij.

But, notwithstanding the greatness of the task, I must do according to the strict commands of God, and tell you concerning your wickedness and abominations, in the presence of the pure in heart, and the broken heart, and under the glance of the piercing eye of the Almighty God.

Wherefore, I must tell you the truth according to the plainness of the word of God. For behold, as I inquired of the Lord, thus came the word unto me, saying: Jacob, get thou up into the temple on the morrow, and declare the word which I shall give thee unto this people.

And now behold, my brethren, this is the word which I declare unto you, that many of you have begun to search for gold, and for silver, and for all manner of precious ores, in the which this land, which is a land of promise unto you and to your seed, doth abound most plentifully.

And the hand of providence hath smiled upon you most pleasingly, that you have obtained many riches; and because some of you have obtained more abundantly than that of your brethren ye are lifted up in the pride of your hearts, and wear stiff necks and high heads because of the costliness of your apparel, and persecute your brethren because ye suppose that ye are better than they.

And now, my brethren, do ye suppose that God justifieth you in this thing? Behold, I say unto you, Nay. But he condemneth you, and if ye persist in these things his judgments must speedily come unto you.

O that he would show you that he can pierce you, and with one glance of his eye he can smite you to the dust!

O that he would rid you from this iniquity and abomination. And, O that ye would listen unto the word of his commands, and let not this pride of your hearts destroy your souls!

Think of your brethren like unto yourselves, and be familiar with all and free with your substance, that they may be rich like unto you.

But before ye seek for riches, seek ye for the kingdom of God.

19 Im ālikin ami kar bōk kōjatdikdik ilo Kraist kom naaj bōk jeraamman ko, im kom naaj pukoti; im kom naaj pukoti nān tokjān eo nān kōmman emman— nān ŋa ballin ro rekeelwaan, im nān naajdik ro rekwōle, im nān kaanemkwōj rilokjak, im jerbale jipaŋ nān rinañinmej im riban.

20 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, iaar kōnono nān kom kōn juwa; im ro iaami raar kōmetak ro riturumi, im matōrtōr e kōnke kom ar utiej ilo būruōmi, kōn men ko Anij Eaar liwōj nān kom, ta komij ba kōn e?

21 Komij kōtmāne ke men kein rekajjōjō nān e eo eaar kōmanman aolep kanniōk? Im kajjojo armej ej aorōk ilo imaan mejān āinwōt bar juon. Im aolep kanniōk ej jān būnālñal; im ejja kōn jemlōk in Eaar kōmanman er, bwe ren aikuj kōjparok kien ko An im lañlōn ilo E indeeo.

22 Im kiiō ij kōmmane jemlōk in ekkōnono nān kom kōn juwa in. Im ñe eaar jab bwe in aikuj kōnono nān kom kōn juon mennin kinaaklōk enanałok, buruō en kar kanooj mōñōñō kōn kom.

23 A naan an Anij e kaddoik eō kōn mennin kinaaklōk ko ami renanałok. Bwe lo, āindein Irooj ej ba: Armej rein rej jino kajoorlōk ilo nana; rej jab meleje kōn jeje ko rekwōjarjar, bwe rej pukot nān jab ŋa ruweer kōn kōmmani jermal in lōn ko, kōn men ko kar jeje kōn Devid, im Solomon leo nejin.

24 Lo, Devid im Solomon emool eaar lōn kōrā pāleer im aer konkubain, men eo eaar kajjōjō imāō, Irooj ej ba.

25 Kōn menin, āindein Irooj ej ba, Iaar tōllōk armej rein jān āneen Jerusalem, kōn kajoor in Peiū, bwe In maroñ kajutak nān Eō juon ra eweppān jān leen lojeen Josep.

26 Kōn menin, ña Irooj Anij Ij jamin kōtlōk bwe armej rein renaaj kōmman āinwōt er ro etto.

27 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū, roñjake eō, im eproñ naan eo an Irooj: Bwe enaaj ejjełok jabdewōt emman ilubwiljimi enaaj lōn pāleen en lōnłok jān juon; im konkubain ro naaj ejjełok;

28 Bwe ña, Irooj Anij, ij mōñōñō ilo mwil erreō an kōrā ro. Im riłōn rej mennin jōjō imāō; āindein Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.

And after ye have obtained a hope in Christ ye shall obtain riches, if ye seek them; and ye will seek them for the intent to do good—to clothe the naked, and to feed the hungry, and to liberate the captive, and administer relief to the sick and the afflicted.

And now, my brethren, I have spoken unto you concerning pride; and those of you which have afflicted your neighbor, and persecuted him because ye were proud in your hearts, of the things which God hath given you, what say ye of it?

Do ye not suppose that such things are abominable unto him who created all flesh? And the one being is as precious in his sight as the other. And all flesh is of the dust; and for the selfsame end hath he created them, that they should keep his commandments and glorify him forever.

And now I make an end of speaking unto you concerning this pride. And were it not that I must speak unto you concerning a grosser crime, my heart would rejoice exceedingly because of you.

But the word of God burdens me because of your grosser crimes. For behold, thus saith the Lord: This people begin to wax in iniquity; they understand not the scriptures, for they seek to excuse themselves in committing whoredoms, because of the things which were written concerning David, and Solomon his son.

Behold, David and Solomon truly had many wives and concubines, which thing was abominable before me, saith the Lord.

Wherefore, thus saith the Lord, I have led this people forth out of the land of Jerusalem, by the power of mine arm, that I might raise up unto me a righteous branch from the fruit of the loins of Joseph.

Wherefore, I the Lord God will not suffer that this people shall do like unto them of old.

Wherefore, my brethren, hear me, and hearken to the word of the Lord: For there shall not any man among you have save it be one wife; and concubines he shall have none;

For I, the Lord God, delight in the chastity of women. And whoredoms are an abomination before me; thus saith the Lord of Hosts.

29 Kōn menin, armej rein renaaj kōjparok kien ko Aō, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, ak lia naaj an āneo kōn er.

30 Bwe eļañne Inaaj, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, kajutak juon ine nān Eō, Inaaj jiroñ armej ro Aō; āindein renaaj eqroñ men kein.

31 Bwe lo, nā, Irooj, Iaar lo kabbūromōjṃōj eo, im kar roñ jañ in kōrā ro nejin armej ro Aō ilo āneen Jerusalem, aet, ilo aolep āne ko āneen armej ro Aō, kōn jerqwiwi im mennin jōjō ko an lōṃaro pāleer.

32 Im Ij jamin kōtḷok, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, bwe kūr ko an kōrā ro rekarbōb jān armej rein, ko Iaar tōlḷok jān āneen Jerusalem, naaj itok nān Eō ṅae lōṃaro jān armej ro Aō, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.

33 Bwe rej jamin tōlḷok rikōṃakoko kōrā ro jān armej ro Aō kōn jouj eo aer, bwe Inaaj loḷok er kōn juon kalia emetak, eqool nān kōkkure; bwe ren jab naaj kōṃṃan jerbal in ḷōñ ko, ejja āinwōt er ro etto, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.

34 Im kiiō lo, ro jeiū im jatū, koṃ jeḷā bwe kien kein kar liḷok nān jemād, Liai; kōn menin, koṃ ar jeḷā kaki ṃokta; im koṃ ar itok nān liaakeḷok eḷap; bwe koṃ ar kōṃṃani men kein ko koṃ ar jab aikuj nān kar kōṃṃan.

35 Lo, koṃ ar kōṃṃan eḷapḷok nana jān riLeman raṅ, ro jeid im jatid. Koṃ ar rupe bōro ub ko būruōn kōrā ro pālleemi, im jako jān kōjatdikdik an ajri ro nejimi, kōn waanjoñok nana ko ami iṃaer; im ṃōtato ko an burueer rej wanlōñḷok nān Anij ṅae koṃ. Im kōnke kanooj jejjet eo an naan in Anij, eo ej wanlaḷtak ṅae koṃ, elōñ bōro ko raar mej; deili kōn kinej ko reṃwilaḷ.

Wherefore, this people shall keep my commandments, saith the Lord of Hosts, or cursed be the land for their sakes.

For if I will, saith the Lord of Hosts, raise up seed unto me, I will command my people; otherwise they shall hearken unto these things.

For behold, I, the Lord, have seen the sorrow, and heard the mourning of the daughters of my people in the land of Jerusalem, yea, and in all the lands of my people, because of the wickedness and abominations of their husbands.

And I will not suffer, saith the Lord of Hosts, that the cries of the fair daughters of this people, which I have led out of the land of Jerusalem, shall come up unto me against the men of my people, saith the Lord of Hosts.

For they shall not lead away captive the daughters of my people because of their tenderness, save I shall visit them with a sore curse, even unto destruction; for they shall not commit whoredoms, like unto them of old, saith the Lord of Hosts.

And now behold, my brethren, ye know that these commandments were given to our father, Lehi; wherefore, ye have known them before; and ye have come unto great condemnation; for ye have done these things which ye ought not to have done.

Behold, ye have done greater iniquities than the Lamanites, our brethren. Ye have broken the hearts of your tender wives, and lost the confidence of your children, because of your bad examples before them; and the sobbings of their hearts ascend up to God against you. And because of the strictness of the word of God, which cometh down against you, many hearts died, pierced with deep wounds.

Jekab 3

- 1 A lo, nā, Jekab, ikōṇaan kōnono nān koṃ ro rej ettā burueer. Reilḡk nān Anij kōn koḷmānḡḡkijeṃ eo edim, im jar nān e kōn eḡap tōmak, im Enaaj kaenōṃṃan koṃ ilo eṅtaan ko aṃ, im Enaaj akweḡap kōn kōttōpar eo aṃ, im jilkinlaḡtak idenoṅe nān ro rej pukot kḡkkure eo aṃ.
- 2 O aolep koṃ ro rej erre eo ilo bōro, koṃin kotak bōrami im bōk naan in jouj an Anij, im kwōjkwōj ioon iakwe eo An; bwe koṃ maroñ, eḡaññe ḡōmṃak ko ami redim, indeeo.
- 3 A, wo, wo, nān koṃ ro rejjab erre eo ilo bōro, ro rej ettoon rainin iṃaan Anij, bwe ijellḡkun ñe koṃij ukeḡḡk āniin ej lia kōn koṃ, im riLeman ro, ro rejjab ettoon āinwōt koṃ, mekartā relia kōn juon lia ekōmetak, renaaj kaeṅtaan koṃ eṃool nān jako.
- 4 Im iien eo ejidimkij an itok, bwe ijellḡkun ñe koṃij ukeḡḡk renaaj bōk āne in jolōt in ami, im Irooj Anij Enaaj tōḡḡk ro rejimṃwe jān ilubwiljimi.
- 5 Lo, riLeman ro jeiūṃi im jatimi, ro koṃij dike er kōn aer ettoon im lia eo kar itok ioon kilier, rejimṃweḡḡk jān koṃ; bwe raar jab meḡḡkḡḡk kien an Irooj, eo kar leḡḡk nān jemād—bwe en wōr juon wōt pāleer, im konkubain ro rej aikuj jab wōr aer, im ej aikuj jab wōr jermal in ḡōñ ko kōṃṃani ilubwiljier.
- 6 Im kiiō, kien in raar dāpij nān kōjparoke; kōn menin, kōn dāpij in, in nān kōjparok kien in, Irooj Anij E jamin kḡkkure er, a Enaaj jouj nān er; im juon raan renaaj juon armej ejeraaṃṃan.
- 7 Lo, ḡōmaro pālele rej iakwe liṃaro pāleer, im liṃaro pāleer rej iakwe ḡōmaro pāleer; im ḡōmaro pāleer im liṃaro pāleer rej iakwe ro nejier; im aer jab tōmak im aer dike nān koṃ ej kōn nana eo an ro jemāer; kōn menin, ewi joñan ami eṃṃanḡḡk jān er, ilo mejān eo Rikōṃanṃan Eḡap?

Jacob 3

But behold, I, Jacob, would speak unto you that are pure in heart. Look unto God with firmness of mind, and pray unto him with exceeding faith, and he will console you in your afflictions, and he will plead your cause, and send down justice upon those who seek your destruction.

O all ye that are pure in heart, lift up your heads and receive the pleasing word of God, and feast upon his love; for ye may, if your minds are firm, forever.

But, wo, wo, unto you that are not pure in heart, that are filthy this day before God; for except ye repent the land is cursed for your sakes; and the Lamanites, which are not filthy like unto you, nevertheless they are cursed with a sore cursing, shall scourge you even unto destruction.

And the time speedily cometh, that except ye repent they shall possess the land of your inheritance, and the Lord God will lead away the righteous out from among you.

Behold, the Lamanites your brethren, whom ye hate because of their filthiness and the cursing which hath come upon their skins, are more righteous than you; for they have not forgotten the commandment of the Lord, which was given unto our father—that they should have save it were one wife, and concubines they should have none, and there should not be whoredoms committed among them.

And now, this commandment they observe to keep; wherefore, because of this observance, in keeping this commandment, the Lord God will not destroy them, but will be merciful unto them; and one day they shall become a blessed people.

Behold, their husbands love their wives, and their wives love their husbands; and their husbands and their wives love their children; and their unbelief and their hatred towards you is because of the iniquity of their fathers; wherefore, how much better are you than they, in the sight of your great Creator?

- 8 O ro jeiu im jatū, ilōlñōñ bwe ijellōkun nē koṃij ukeļōk jān jerōwiwi ko ami bwe kilier naaj mouļōk jān kilimi, nē bōktok koṃ ippāer iṃaan tūroon an Anij.
- 9 Kōn menin, juon kien ij lewōj nān koṃ, eo ej naan an Anij, bwe en jemļōk ami kajjirere kake er kōn marok in kilier; im koṃin jab kajjirere kake er kōn aer ettoon; a koṃ naaj keememej ettoon eo ami make, im keememej bwe aer ettoon eaar itok kōnke ro jemāer.
- 10 Kōn menin, koṃ naaj keememej ro nejimi, ekōjkan ami kar kabūromōj burueer kōn waanjoñok eo koṃ ar likūt iṃaer; im barāinwōt, keememej bwe koṃ maroñ, kōn ettoonon eo ami, bōktok ro nejimi nān jako, im jerōwiwi ko aer rej ejoujik ioon bōrami ilo raan eo āliktata.
- 11 O ro jeiu im jatū, eqroñ naan ko aō; karuj eñjake ko ilo jetōb ko ami; idik koṃ make bwe koṃin maroñ ruj jān kiki in mej, im kōtļōk koṃ jān metak ko an hell bwe koṃin maroñ jab enjeļ ro an devil, nān joļōk ilo reba in dān im *brimstone* eo ej mej eo kein karuo.
- 12 Im kiiō, nā, Jekab, iaar kōnono elōñļōk men ko nān armej in Nipai, kakkōl er ṅae ļōñ im ejej, im jabdewōt jerōwiwi otemjej, jiroñ er jemļōk ko renana jān i.
- 13 Im juon ṃōttan jibukwi in bwebwenato ko kōn armej rein, eo kiiō ej jino kanooj ļap, jab maroñ kar jeje ioon pileij kein; a elōñ bwebwenato ko kar jeje ioon pileij ko reļļap, im tariṅae ko aer, im akwāālel ko aer, im iien irooj ro an kiiñ ro aer.
- 14 Pileij kein ṅa etaer pileij ko an Jekab, im raar kōṃṃan jān pein Nipai, im ij kōṃṃan jemļōk in kōnono naan kein.

O my brethren, I fear that unless ye shall repent of your sins that their skins will be whiter than yours, when ye shall be brought with them before the throne of God.

Wherefore, a commandment I give unto you, which is the word of God, that ye revile no more against them because of the darkness of their skins; neither shall ye revile against them because of their filthiness; but ye shall remember your own filthiness, and remember that their filthiness came because of their fathers.

Wherefore, ye shall remember your children, how that ye have grieved their hearts because of the example that ye have set before them; and also, remember that ye may, because of your filthiness, bring your children unto destruction, and their sins be heaped upon your heads at the last day.

O my brethren, hearken unto my words; arouse the faculties of your souls; shake yourselves that ye may awake from the slumber of death; and loose yourselves from the pains of hell that ye may not become angels to the devil, to be cast into that lake of fire and brimstone which is the second death.

And now I, Jacob, spake many more things unto the people of Nephi, warning them against fornication and lasciviousness, and every kind of sin, telling them the awful consequences of them.

And a hundredth part of the proceedings of this people, which now began to be numerous, cannot be written upon these plates; but many of their proceedings are written upon the larger plates, and their wars, and their contentions, and the reigns of their kings.

These plates are called the plates of Jacob, and they were made by the hand of Nephi. And I make an end of speaking these words.

Jekab 4

- 1 Kiiō lo, ālikin men kein, nā, Jekab, ke eaar dedeļok aō jipaņ eļap armej ro aō ilo naan, (im ij jab maroņ jeje ak jidik in naan ko aō, kōn pen eo nān m̄wijiti naan ko am ioon pileij ko) im kōm jeļā bwe men ko kōmij jeje ioon pileij kein rej aikuj pād;
- 2 A jabdewōt men ko kōmij jeje ioon jabdewōt eļañne e jab ioon pileij kein rej aikuj naaj jorrān im jako; a kōm maroņ jeje jet naan ioon pileij ko, ko kōm naaj liļok nān ro nejim, im barāinwōt ro jatūm im jeiūm rejitōnbōro, jidik tiikri in jeļā kōn kōm, ak kōn ro jemāer—
- 3 Kiiō ilo men in kōmij m̄ōñōñō; im kōmij niknik jermal nān m̄wijiti naan kein ioon pileij ko, kōjatdikdik bwe ro jeiūm im jatūm rejitōnbōro im ro nejim renaaj būki kōn būroñ kam̄oolol, im reilok nāni bwe ren maroņ katak kōn lañlōñ im jab kōn būromōj, im jab kōn kōrraat, kōn ro jemāer im jineer m̄oktata.
- 4 Bwe, bwe kōn ļōmņak in kōm ar jeje men kein, bwe ren maroņ jeļā bwe kōm kar jeļā kōn Kraist, im eaar wōr am kōjatdikdik kōn aiboojoj eo An elōñ bukwi iiō ko m̄okta jān itok eo An; im ejjab kōm wōt eaar wōr am kōjatdikdik kōn aiboojoj eo An, a barāinwōt aolep rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar ro kar m̄okta jān kōm.
- 5 Lo, raar tōmak ilo Kraist im kar kabuñ-jar nān Jemān ilo Etan, im barāinwōt kōmij kabuñ-jar nān Jemān ilo Etan. Im kōn ļōmņak in kōmij kōjparok kien Moses, ejjitōñļok jetōb ko am nān E, im kōn jibadek in E ej ekwōjarjar nān kōm nān weppān, em̄ool āinwōt Eaar kōllaajrak nān Ebrean ilo āne jemaden en pokake naan in jiroñ ko an Anij im katok kōn nejin maan Aisak, eo kakōļleen Anij im eo Nejin Eaar Keotake.
- 6 Kōn menin, kōmij liñōri rikanaan ro, im ewōr ippān elōñ revelesōn ko im jitōbōn kanaan; im kōn aolep kam̄ool kein repād ippām kōmij bōk juon kōjatdikdik, im am tōmak jab maroņ idiki, joñan em̄ool kōm maroņ jiroñ ilo Etan Jisōs im wōjke ko rej pokake, ak toļ ko, ak ño ko ilōjet.

Jacob 4

Now behold, it came to pass that I, Jacob, having ministered much unto my people in word, (and I cannot write but a little of my words, because of the difficulty of engraving our words upon plates) and we know that the things which we write upon plates must remain;

But whatsoever things we write upon anything save it be upon plates must perish and vanish away; but we can write a few words upon plates, which will give our children, and also our beloved brethren, a small degree of knowledge concerning us, or concerning their fathers—

Now in this thing we do rejoice; and we labor diligently to engraven these words upon plates, hoping that our beloved brethren and our children will receive them with thankful hearts, and look upon them that they may learn with joy and not with sorrow, neither with contempt, concerning their first parents.

For, for this intent have we written these things, that they may know that we knew of Christ, and we had a hope of his glory many hundred years before his coming; and not only we ourselves had a hope of his glory, but also all the holy prophets which were before us.

Behold, they believed in Christ and worshiped the Father in his name, and also we worship the Father in his name. And for this intent we keep the law of Moses, it pointing our souls to him; and for this cause it is sanctified unto us for righteousness, even as it was accounted unto Abraham in the wilderness to be obedient unto the commands of God in offering up his son Isaac, which is a similitude of God and his Only Begotten Son.

Wherefore, we search the prophets, and we have many revelations and the spirit of prophecy; and having all these witnesses we obtain a hope, and our faith becometh unshaken, insomuch that we truly can command in the name of Jesus and the very trees obey us, or the mountains, or the waves of the sea.

- 7 Mekarta, Irooj Anij Eaar kwaļok nān kōm am mōjņo bwe kōmin maroñ jeļā bwe ej kōn An jouj, im An kōttāik E eļap nān ro nejn armej, bwe ewōr am kajoor nān kōmmani men kein.
- 8 Lo, reļļap im kabwilōnlōn jermal ko an Irooj. Ewi joñan an pen turin mwilaļ in men ko rettino An; im armej rej jab maroñ jeļā aolep iaļ ko An. Im ejjeļok juon ejeļā kōn iaļ ko An nē jab kwaļoke nān e; kōn menin, jeiū im jatū, eļļok jab jān revelesōn ko an Anij.
- 9 Bwe lo, jān kajoor in An innaan armej eaar itok imejān laļ, laļ eo eaar ejaak jān kajoor in An innaan. Kōn menin, eļānne Anij ej kōnono im laļ eaar āinwōt, im kōnono im armej eaar ejaak, O innām, etke jab maroñ jiroñ laļ, ak eļtan Pein ioon mejān, ekkar nān ankilaan im An kōņaan?
- 10 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū, pukot jaab nān kapilōk Irooj, ak nān bōk kapilōk jān Pein. Bwe lo, koņ make jeļā bwe E ej kapilōk ilo mālōtlōt, im ilo jimwe, im ilo eļap tūriamokake, ioon aolep jermal ko An.
- 11 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, koņin kōllaajrak koņ nān e kōn pinmuur eo an Kraist, eo Nejin Eaar Keotake, im koņin maroñ bōk juon jerkakpeje, ekkar nān kajoor in jerkakpeje eo ej ilo Kraist, im jakeņaanļok koņ āinwōt leen ko mōktata an Kraist nān Anij, kōn ami tōmak, im ālikin bōk juon kōjatdikdik in aiboojoj eņņan ilo E mōkta jān An kwaļoke ilo kanniōk.
- 12 Im kiiō, ro rejitōnbōro, jab bwilōn bwe ij jiroñ koņ men kein; bwe etke jab kōnono kōn pinmuur eo an Kraist, im jibadek juon jeļā eo eweppān kōn E, āinwōt nān jibadek juon jeļā kōn juon jerkakpeje im laļ eo ej itok?
- 13 Lo, ro jeiū im jatū, e eo ej kanaan, e en kanaan nān meļeļe an armej raņ; bwe Jetōb ej kōnono mool eo im jab riab. Kōn menin, e ej kōnono kōn men ko āinwōt aer lukkuun waļok, im kōn men ko āinwōt aer naaj waļok; kōn menin, men kein rej kwaļok naan kōn ilo alikkar, nān lōmōqren armej. A lo, jej jab ro rikaņool make ilo men kein; bwe Anij eaar barāinwōt kōnono kaki nān rikanaan ro etto.

Nevertheless, the Lord God showeth us our weakness that we may know that it is by his grace, and his great condescensions unto the children of men, that we have power to do these things.

Behold, great and marvelous are the works of the Lord. How unsearchable are the depths of the mysteries of him; and it is impossible that man should find out all his ways. And no man knoweth of his ways save it be revealed unto him; wherefore, brethren, despise not the revelations of God.

For behold, by the power of his word man came upon the face of the earth, which earth was created by the power of his word. Wherefore, if God being able to speak and the world was, and to speak and man was created, O then, why not able to command the earth, or the workmanship of his hands upon the face of it, according to his will and pleasure?

Wherefore, brethren, seek not to counsel the Lord, but to take counsel from his hand. For behold, ye yourselves know that he counseleth in wisdom, and in justice, and in great mercy, over all his works.

Wherefore, beloved brethren, be reconciled unto him through the atonement of Christ, his Only Begotten Son, and ye may obtain a resurrection, according to the power of the resurrection which is in Christ, and be presented as the first-fruits of Christ unto God, having faith, and obtained a good hope of glory in him before he manifesteth himself in the flesh.

And now, beloved, marvel not that I tell you these things; for why not speak of the atonement of Christ, and attain to a perfect knowledge of him, as to attain to the knowledge of a resurrection and the world to come?

Behold, my brethren, he that prophesieth, let him prophesy to the understanding of men; for the Spirit speaketh the truth and lieth not. Wherefore, it speaketh of things as they really are, and of things as they really will be; wherefore, these things are manifested unto us plainly, for the salvation of our souls. But behold, we are not witnesses alone in these things; for God also spake them unto prophets of old.

14 A lo, riJu ro raar juon armej kijneṇe kōnwaer; im raar dike naan ko realikkar, im kar ṁan rikanaan ro, im kappukot men ko raar jab maroṇ meḷeḷe. Kōn menin, kōn pilo eo aer, pilo eo eaar itok jān reilḷok jān kakōḷḷe eo, rej aikuj wōtlḷok; bwe Anij Eaar bōkḷḷok alikkar eo An jān er, im bōkḷḷok ṇan er elōṇ men ko rejjab maroṇ meḷeḷe, kōnke raar kōṇaan e. Im kōnke raar kōṇaan e Anij Eaar kōṁṁane, bwe ren maroṇ tipṇōl.

15 Im kiiō ṇa, Jekab, ij bōk tōl jān jetōb ṇan kanaan; bwe ij lo jān jerbāl ko an jetōb eo ej ilo ṇa, bwe jān tipṇōl an riJu ro reban bōk dekā eo ioon remaroṇ ekkal im wōr aer foundasōn e pen.

16 A lo, ekkar ṇan jeje ko rekwōjarjar, dekā in Enaaj erom kanooj ḷap, im eo āliktata im foundasōn eo e ṁool, eo ioon riJu remaroṇ ekkal.

17 Im kiiō, aō jitōnbōro, ekōjkan an maroṇ bwe rein, ālikin kar jab bōk foundasōn eṁool, aer maroṇ bar ekkal ioon e, bwe en maroṇ erom aer dekā in jabōn eṁ?

18 Lo, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, inaa erḷoke mennin ittino in ṇan koṁ; eḷaṇṇe ij jab, jān jabdewōt wāween, en wūdidid jān aō pen ilo jetōb, im tipṇōl kōn kanooj inepata kōn koṁ.

But behold, the Jews were a stiffnecked people; and they despised the words of plainness, and killed the prophets, and sought for things that they could not understand. Wherefore, because of their blindness, which blindness came by looking beyond the mark, they must needs fall; for God hath taken away his plainness from them, and delivered unto them many things which they cannot understand, because they desired it. And because they desired it God hath done it, that they may stumble.

And now I, Jacob, am led on by the Spirit unto prophesying; for I perceive by the workings of the Spirit which is in me, that by the stumbling of the Jews they will reject the stone upon which they might build and have safe foundation.

But behold, according to the scriptures, this stone shall become the great, and the last, and the only sure foundation, upon which the Jews can build.

And now, my beloved, how is it possible that these, after having rejected the sure foundation, can ever build upon it, that it may become the head of their corner?

Behold, my beloved brethren, I will unfold this mystery unto you; if I do not, by any means, get shaken from my firmness in the Spirit, and stumble because of my over anxiety for you.

Jekab 5

- 1 Lo, ro jeiū im jatū, koṃij jab keememej ke koṃ ar kōnono naan ko an rikanaan Zinōs, ko eaar kōnono n̄an ṃweo iṃōn Israel, im ba:
- 2 Eḡroñ, O kwe ṃweo iṃōn Israel, im roñjaki naan ko aō, juon rikanaan an Irooj.
- 3 Bwe lo, āindein Irooj ej ba, Inaaj keidi eok, O ṃweo iṃōn Israel, āinwōt wōjke olive eo eawiie, eo juon armej eaar bōke im ṇa kōṇ in ilo jikin kallib eo an; im eaar eddek, im rūttoḷok, im jino ṃmadeoñeoñ.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein, karo eo an jikin kallib eo eaar ilok, im eaar lo bwe wōjke olive eo an eaar jino ṃmadeoñeoñ; im eaar ba: Inaaj je e, im jukuri ilo peḷaakin, im ṇa kōṇ in, bwe bōlen emaroñ juḷ im kwaḷok ra ko reddik im reub, im e jab mej.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, eaar jepi, im jukuri ilo peḷaakin, im ṇa kōn in ekkar n̄an an innaan.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, ke elōñ raan ko remootḷok, eaar jino juḷ im kwaḷok jet ra ko reddik im reub; a lo, juubub in eaar jino mej.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein, karo eo an jikin kallib eo eaar lo e, im eaar ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: E kabbūromōj eō bwe in jab jokwōd jāni; kōn menin, ilok im jepi ra ko jān wōjke olive eo eawiia, im būkitok n̄an Ippa; im jenaaj jepiḷok ṃwĩañōn ko rej jino ṃmadeoñeoñ, im jenaaj juḷoki ilo kijeek bwe ren maroñ bwil.
- 8 Im lo, Irooj in jikin kallib eo ej ba, Ij bōkḷok elōñ iaan ra kein reddik im reub, im Inaaj grafti jabdewōt jikin Ikōṇaan; im ej jab aorōk eḷaññe okran wōjke in renaaj mej, Imaroñ kōjparok leen ko ie n̄an Eō; kōn menin, Inaaj bōk ra kein reddik im reub, im Inaaj grafti jabdewōt jikin Ikōṇaan.
- 9 Kwōn bōk ra ko raan wōjke olive eo eawiia, im grafti tok ie, ilo ijo jikier; im kein ko laar ṃwijiti Inaaj juḷok ilo kijeek eo im tile er, bwe ren maroñ jab kamenoknok bwidej in jikin kallib eo Aō.

Jacob 5

Behold, my brethren, do ye not remember to have read the words of the prophet Zenos, which he spake unto the house of Israel, saying:

Hearken, O ye house of Israel, and hear the words of me, a prophet of the Lord.

For behold, thus saith the Lord, I will liken thee, O house of Israel, like unto a tame olive tree, which a man took and nourished in his vineyard; and it grew, and waxed old, and began to decay.

And it came to pass that the master of the vineyard went forth, and he saw that his olive tree began to decay; and he said: I will prune it, and dig about it, and nourish it, that perhaps it may shoot forth young and tender branches, and it perish not.

And it came to pass that he pruned it, and digged about it, and nourished it according to his word.

And it came to pass that after many days it began to put forth somewhat a little, young and tender branches; but behold, the main top thereof began to perish.

And it came to pass that the master of the vineyard saw it, and he said unto his servant: It grieveth me that I should lose this tree; wherefore, go and pluck the branches from a wild olive tree, and bring them hither unto me; and we will pluck off those main branches which are beginning to wither away, and we will cast them into the fire that they may be burned.

And behold, saith the Lord of the vineyard, I take away many of these young and tender branches, and I will graft them whithersoever I will; and it mattereth not that if it so be that the root of this tree will perish, I may preserve the fruit thereof unto myself; wherefore, I will take these young and tender branches, and I will graft them whithersoever I will.

Take thou the branches of the wild olive tree, and graft them in, in the stead thereof; and these which I have plucked off I will cast into the fire and burn them, that they may not cumber the ground of my vineyard.

- 10 Im ālikin men kein, eo rikarejeran Irooj in jikin kallib eo eaar kōmṃan ekkar n̄an naan an Irooj in jikin kallib eo, im eaar grafti tok ra ko raan wōjke olive eo eawiia.
- 11 Im Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar kōmṃan bwe en aikuj jukuri peḷaakin, im jepi, im ṇa kōṇ in, im ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: e kabbūromōj Eō bwe jokwōd j̄an wōjke in; kōn menin, bwe in maroñ kōjparok okar ko ie bwe ren jab mej, bwe In maroñ kōjparoki n̄an Eō, Iaar kōmṃane men in.
- 12 Kōn menin, kwōn etal ilo iaḷ eo aṃ; lale wōjke eo, im ṇa kōn in, ekkar n̄an Aō innaan.
- 13 Im rein Inaaj likūt er ijo ajjimizeke tata in jikin kallib eo Aō, jabdewōt jikin Ikōṇaan, ej jab mennin aorōk n̄an eok; im Ij kōmṃane bwe In maroñ kōjparok n̄an Eō ra ko make raan wōjke eo; im barāinwōt, bwe In maroñ ṃadṃōdi im kōkṇi le ko leen ālikin iien eo aer, n̄an Eō; bwe e kabūromōj Eō bwe in jokwōd j̄an wōjke in im le ko leen.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar etal ilo iaḷ eo An, im ṇooje ra ko raan wōjke olive eo eawiie ijoko rōajjimizeke tata in jikin kallib eo, jet ilo juon im jet ilo bar juon, ekkar n̄an ankilaan im an kōṇaan.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein, eaar eḷḷā juon iien eaetok, im Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: Itok, Jen wanlaḷḷok ilo jikin kallib eo, bwe j̄an maroñ jermal ilo jikin kallib eo.
- 16 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo, im barāinwōt eo rikarejeran, raar wanlaḷḷok ilo jikin kallib eo n̄an jermal. Im ālikin men kein, eo rikarejeran eaar ba n̄an karo eo an: Lo, reitok ije, lo wōjke eo.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo eaar reilok im lo wōjke eo im ra ko raan wōjke olive eo raar graft ḷok ie; im eaar kanoj eddek im jino kouwa kōn leen. Im Eaar lo bwe eaar eṃṃan; im le ko leen ie raar āinwōt lukkuun leen.

And it came to pass that the servant of the Lord of the vineyard did according to the word of the Lord of the vineyard, and grafted in the branches of the wild olive tree.

And the Lord of the vineyard caused that it should be digged about, and pruned, and nourished, saying unto his servant: It grieveth me that I should lose this tree; wherefore, that perhaps I might preserve the roots thereof that they perish not, that I might preserve them unto myself, I have done this thing.

Wherefore, go thy way; watch the tree, and nourish it, according to my words.

And these will I place in the nethermost part of my vineyard, whithersoever I will, it mattereth not unto thee; and I do it that I may preserve unto myself the natural branches of the tree; and also, that I may lay up fruit thereof against the season, unto myself; for it grieveth me that I should lose this tree and the fruit thereof.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard went his way, and hid the natural branches of the tame olive tree in the nethermost parts of the vineyard, some in one and some in another, according to his will and pleasure.

And it came to pass that a long time passed away, and the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: Come, let us go down into the vineyard, that we may labor in the vineyard.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard, and also the servant, went down into the vineyard to labor. And it came to pass that the servant said unto his master: Behold, look here; behold the tree.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard looked and beheld the tree in the which the wild olive branches had been grafted; and it had sprung forth and begun to bear fruit. And he beheld that it was good; and the fruit thereof was like unto the natural fruit.

- 18 Im Eaar jiron̄l̄ok eo rikarejeran: Lo, ra ko raan wōjke eo eawiiā raar bōk aer tutu jān mōl̄awi eo ilo okar an, bwe okran raar bōktok eḷap kajoor; im kōn kajoor eḷap in okran ra ko reawiiā raar kwaḷok leen ko reawiiē. Kiiō, eḷaññe jān kar jab grafti ra kein, wōjke in enaaj kar mej. Im kiiō, lo, Inaaj madmōde eḷap leen, ko wōjke eo eaar kwaḷoki; im le ko leen Inaaj madmōdi im kōkni ālikin iien eo aer, n̄an wōt n̄a make.
- 19 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: Itok, jen ilok n̄an ijo e ajjimizeke tata ilo jikin kallib eo, im lale eḷaññe lukkuun ra ko raan wōjke eo raar jab kalle eḷap leen barāinwōt, bwe In maroñ madmōdi im kōkni leen ko ālikin iien eo aer, n̄an wōt n̄a make.
- 20 Im ālikin men kein, raar ilok n̄an ijo karo eo eaar nooj lukkuun ra ko raan wōjke eo, im Eaar jiron̄ eo rikarejeran: Lale kein; im eaar lo eo mokta eaar kwaḷok eḷap leen; im eaar lo barāinwōt bwe eaar emman. Im eaar ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: Kwōn bōk le ko leen, im madmōdi im kōkni ālikin iien eo aer, bwe Imaroñ kōjparok e n̄an wōt n̄a make; bwe lo, eba, iien in eaetok Iaar naajdik e, im eaar kwaḷok eḷap leen.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein, eo rikarejeran eaar ba n̄an karo eo an: Etke kwaar itok ijin n̄an katōk wōjke in, ak ra in raan wōjke in? Bwe lo, ijin ijo enana tata ilo bwidej in jikin kallib in Am̄.
- 22 Im Irooj in jikin kallib eo eaar ba n̄an e: Jab katakin Eō; Iaar jeḷā bwe eaar juon bwidej enana; kōn menin, Ij ba n̄an eok, Iaar naajdik e iien in eaetok, im kwōj lo bwe eaar kwaḷok eḷap leen.
- 23 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo eaar ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: Reitok ije; lo Iaar kalbwin bar juon raan wōjke eo barāinwōt; im kwo jeḷā bwe bwidej in enanaḷok jān eo mokta. Iaar naajdik e iien in eaetok, im eaar kwaḷok eḷap leen; kōn menin, ainitok, im madmōde im kōkoṇe ālikin iien eo an, bwe In maroñ kōjparok e n̄an wōt n̄a make.

And he said unto the servant: Behold, the branches of the wild tree have taken hold of the moisture of the root thereof, that the root thereof hath brought forth much strength; and because of the much strength of the root thereof the wild branches have brought forth tame fruit. Now, if we had not grafted in these branches, the tree thereof would have perished. And now, behold, I shall lay up much fruit, which the tree thereof hath brought forth; and the fruit thereof I shall lay up against the season, unto mine own self.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: Come, let us go to the nethermost part of the vineyard, and behold if the natural branches of the tree have not brought forth much fruit also, that I may lay up of the fruit thereof against the season, unto mine own self.

And it came to pass that they went forth whither the master had hid the natural branches of the tree, and he said unto the servant: Behold these; and he beheld the first that it had brought forth much fruit; and he beheld also that it was good. And he said unto the servant: Take of the fruit thereof, and lay it up against the season, that I may preserve it unto mine own self; for behold, said he, this long time have I nourished it, and it hath brought forth much fruit.

And it came to pass that the servant said unto his master: How comest thou hither to plant this tree, or this branch of the tree? For behold, it was the poorest spot in all the land of thy vineyard.

And the Lord of the vineyard said unto him: Counsel me not; I knew that it was a poor spot of ground; wherefore, I said unto thee, I have nourished it this long time, and thou beholdest that it hath brought forth much fruit.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: Look hither; behold I have planted another branch of the tree also; and thou knowest that this spot of ground was poorer than the first. But, behold the tree. I have nourished it this long time, and it hath brought forth much fruit; therefore, gather it, and lay it up against the season, that I may preserve it unto mine own self.

24 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar bar ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: Reitok ije, im lale bar juon ra barāinwōt, eo Iaar kalbwini; lale bwe Iaar naajdiki barāinwōt, im eaar kwaļok eļap leen.

25 Im Eaar ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: Reitok ije im lale eo āliktata. Lo, in Iaar kalbwini ilo juon jikin eṃṃan ilo bwidej; im Iaar naajdiki e iien eo eaetok, im juon wōt ṃōttan wōjke eo eaar kwaļok leen eawiie, im ṃōttan eo juon eaar kwaļok leen eawiia; lo, Iaar naajdik wōjke in ejja āinwōt ko jet.

26 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: ṃwijiṭiļok ra ko rejjab kwaļok leen eṃṃan, im juļok ilo kijeek eo.

27 A lo, eo rikarejeran eaar ba n̄an E: Jen jepi, im jukuri peļaaikin, im ṅa kōṅ ipeļaaikin, im naajdiki, bwe bōlen emaroṅ kwaļok leen eṃṃan n̄an Eok, bwe kwōn maroṅ ṃadṃōde im kōkoṅe ālikin iien eo an.

28 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo im eo rikarejeran Irooj in jikin kallib eo raar ṅa kōṅ in aolep leen jikin kallib eo.

29 Im ālikin men kein, eaar aetok iien eaar eļļā, im Irooj in jikin kallib eo eaar ba n̄an eo rikarejeran: Itok, jen wanlaļļok n̄an jikin kallib eo, bwe jān maroṅ bar jermal ilo jikin kallib eo. Bwe lo, iien eo ej epaaktok, im jemļokin ej itok; kōn menin, Imaroṅ ṃadṃōde im kōkoṅe leen ālikin iien eo an, n̄an wōt n̄a make.

30 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo im eo rikarejeran raar wanlaļļok ilo jikin kallib eo; im raar itok n̄an juon wōjke eo lukkuun ra ko raan raar bwilok, im ra ko rawiia raar grafti tok ie; im lo aolep leen otemjej raar kaliboboik wōjke eo.

31 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar edjoṅe leen eo, jabdewōt ekkar n̄an joṅan aer lōṅ. Im Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eba: Lo, iien in eaetok ad naajdik wōjke in, im Iaar ṃadṃōde im kōkoṅe n̄an Eō ālikin iien eo an eļap leen.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said again unto his servant: Look hither, and behold another branch also, which I have planted; behold that I have nourished it also, and it hath brought forth fruit.

And he said unto the servant: Look hither and behold the last. Behold, this have I planted in a good spot of ground; and I have nourished it this long time, and only a part of the tree hath brought forth tame fruit, and the other part of the tree hath brought forth wild fruit; behold, I have nourished this tree like unto the others.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: Pluck off the branches that have not brought forth good fruit, and cast them into the fire.

But behold, the servant said unto him: Let us prune it, and dig about it, and nourish it a little longer, that perhaps it may bring forth good fruit unto thee, that thou canst lay it up against the season.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard and the servant of the Lord of the vineyard did nourish all the fruit of the vineyard.

And it came to pass that a long time had passed away, and the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: Come, let us go down into the vineyard, that we may labor again in the vineyard. For behold, the time draweth near, and the end soon cometh; wherefore, I must lay up fruit against the season, unto mine own self.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard and the servant went down into the vineyard; and they came to the tree whose natural branches had been broken off, and the wild branches had been grafted in; and behold all sorts of fruit did cumber the tree.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard did taste of the fruit, every sort according to its number. And the Lord of the vineyard said: Behold, this long time have we nourished this tree, and I have laid up unto myself against the season much fruit.

32 A lo, iien in eaar kwaļok eļap leen, im ejjeļok iaer eo im eņman. Im lo, elōn aolep jabdewōt leen ko renana; im e ejjeļok tokjān nān nā, mekarta aolep ad jermal; im kiiō e kabūromōj eō bwe Ij aikuj in jokwōd jān wōjke in.

33 Im Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar ba nān eo rikarejeran: Ta jenaaj kōmman nān wōjke eo, bwe In maroñ bar kōjparok leen ko remman ie nān wōt nā make?

34 Im eo rikarejeran eaar ba nān karo eo an: Lo, kōnke kwaar grafti tok ra ko raan wōjke olive eo eawiia raar naajdik okar ko, bwe ren mour im ren jab mej; kōn menin Kwōj lo bwe rej eņman wōt.

35 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar ba nān eo rikarejeran: Wōjke in ejjeļok tokjān nān nā, im okar ko ie ejjeļok tokjāer nān nā to in wōt an kwaļok leen ko renana.

36 Mekarta, Ijeļā okar ko ie remman, im nān un eo Aō make Iaar kōjparoki; im kōn kajoor eo aer eļap raar kalle mokta jān men in, jān ra ko rawiia, leen eņman.

37 A lo, ra ko rawiia raar eddek im raar pinej okar ko; im kōnke ra ko rawiia raar pinej okar ko eaar kalle leen ko renana; im kōnke eaar kalle leen ko renana kwōj lo bwe e ej jino mej; im ejjab to enaaj kalo, bwe en maroñ jako ilo kijeek eo, ijellokun wōt nē jej kōmman jabdewōt nān kōjparok e.

38 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar ba nān eo rikarejeran: Jān wanlaļok nān ijo eajjimizeke tata ilo jikin kallib eo, im lale eļānne lukkuun ra ko raar kalle leen ko renana.

39 Im ālikin men kein, raar wanlaļok nān ijo ettātata ilo jikin kallib eo. Im ālikin men kein, raar lo bwe leen lukkuun ra ko raar jorrān barāinwōt; aet, eo mokta im eo kein karuo im barāinwōt eo āliktata; im raar aolep jorrān.

40 Im leen ko rawiia in eo āliktata eaar anjō ion mwiañōn in wōjke eo im eaar kalle leen ko remman, eņpool ra eo eaar madeoñeñļok im mej.

But behold, this time it hath brought forth much fruit, and there is none of it which is good. And behold, there are all kinds of bad fruit; and it profiteth me nothing, notwithstanding all our labor; and now it grieveth me that I should lose this tree.

And the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: What shall we do unto the tree, that I may preserve again good fruit thereof unto mine own self?

And the servant said unto his master: Behold, because thou didst graft in the branches of the wild olive tree they have nourished the roots, that they are alive and they have not perished; wherefore thou beholdest that they are yet good.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: The tree profiteth me nothing, and the roots thereof profit me nothing so long as it shall bring forth evil fruit.

Nevertheless, I know that the roots are good, and for mine own purpose I have preserved them; and because of their much strength they have hitherto brought forth, from the wild branches, good fruit.

But behold, the wild branches have grown and have overrun the roots thereof; and because that the wild branches have overcome the roots thereof it hath brought forth much evil fruit; and because that it hath brought forth so much evil fruit thou beholdest that it beginneth to perish; and it will soon become ripened, that it may be cast into the fire, except we should do something for it to preserve it.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto his servant: Let us go down into the nethermost parts of the vineyard, and behold if the natural branches have also brought forth evil fruit.

And it came to pass that they went down into the nethermost parts of the vineyard. And it came to pass that they beheld that the fruit of the natural branches had become corrupt also; yea, the first and the second and also the last; and they had all become corrupt.

And the wild fruit of the last had overcome that part of the tree which brought forth good fruit, even that the branch had withered away and died.

41 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar jañ, im Eaar ba ñan eo rikarejeran: Ta emmanḷok imaroñ kar kōmman ñan jikin kallib in Aō?

42 Lo, Iaar jeḷā bwe aolep leen jikin kallib eo, ijellōkun wōt kar kein, raar jorrāān. Im kiiō kein ro raar kwaḷok leen ko remman raar barāinwōt jorrāān; im kiiō aolep wōjke ko ilo jikin kallib eo Aō remman ñan ejjeḷok tokjān ijellōkun wōt ñan jeke im joḷok ilo kijeek eo.

43 Im lale in āliktata, eo raan raar madeoñeñḷok, Iaar kalbwini ilo bwidej emman; aet, emool ijo emman ñan Eō ioon aolep bar mōttan ko ilo bwidej in jikin kallib in Aō.

44 Im kwōj lo bwe Iaar barāinwōt jeki wōjke ko raar pinej ijin ilo bwidej in, bwe In maroñ kalbwini wōjke in ijo raar pād ie.

45 Im kwōj lo bwe juon mōttan ej kalle leen ko remman, im juon mōttan ej kalle leen ko rawiia; im kōnke Iaar jepiḷok ra ko im joḷoki ilo kijeek eo, lo raar pinej ra eo emman bwe en madeoñeñḷok.

46 Im kiiō, lo, mekarta aolep kōjparok ko kōjro ar kōmman ñan jikin kallib in Aō, wōjke ko ie raar jorrāān, bwe ren kalle leen ko rejjab emman; im kein Iaar kōtmāne ñan kōjparoki, ñan madmōdi im kōkoñi ñan ālikin iien eo aer, ñan wōt ña make. A, lo, raar bar erom āinwōt wōjke olive awiia eo, im ejjeḷok tokjāer ak ñan jeki im juḷok ilo kijeek eo; im e kabbūromōj Eō bwe In jokwōd jān i.

47 A ta eḷapḷok imaroñ kar kōmmane ilo jikin kallib eo Aō? Iaar jowan kōn Peiū ke, im jab naajdiki? Jaab, Iaar ṅa kōñ in, im Iaar jukuri, im Iaar jepi, im Iaar kōñe; im Iaar erḷoke Pein enañin aolepān raan eo, im jemḷok eo ej epaaktok. Im e kabūromōj Eō bwe Ij aikuj jeki aolep wōjke ko ilo jikin kallib eo Aō, im juḷok ilo kijeek eo bwe ren bwil. Wōn eo eaar kattoone jikin kallib eo Aō?

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard wept, and said unto the servant: What could I have done more for my vineyard?

Behold, I knew that all the fruit of the vineyard, save it were these, had become corrupted. And now these which have once brought forth good fruit have also become corrupted; and now all the trees of my vineyard are good for nothing save it be to be hewn down and cast into the fire.

And behold this last, whose branch hath withered away, I did plant in a good spot of ground; yea, even that which was choice unto me above all other parts of the land of my vineyard.

And thou beheldest that I also cut down that which cumbered this spot of ground, that I might plant this tree in the stead thereof.

And thou beheldest that a part thereof brought forth good fruit, and a part thereof brought forth wild fruit; and because I plucked not the branches thereof and cast them into the fire, behold, they have overcome the good branch that it hath withered away.

And now, behold, notwithstanding all the care which we have taken of my vineyard, the trees thereof have become corrupted, that they bring forth no good fruit; and these I had hoped to preserve, to have laid up fruit thereof against the season, unto mine own self. But, behold, they have become like unto the wild olive tree, and they are of no worth but to be hewn down and cast into the fire; and it grieveth me that I should lose them.

But what could I have done more in my vineyard? Have I slackened mine hand, that I have not nourished it? Nay, I have nourished it, and I have dugged about it, and I have pruned it, and I have dunged it; and I have stretched forth mine hand almost all the day long, and the end draweth nigh. And it grieveth me that I should hew down all the trees of my vineyard, and cast them into the fire that they should be burned. Who is it that has corrupted my vineyard?

48 Im ālikin men kein, rikarejēran eaar ba nān karo eo an: Ej jab kōn utiej en jikin kallib eo Aṃ—ra ko reṃṃan ie raar jab eddo nān okar ko reṃṃan ke? Im kōnke ra ko raar eddo nān okar ko ie, lo raar eddek ṃōkajl̥ok jān kajoor in okar ko, im kar bōk kajoor eo nān er make. Lo, ij ba, ej jab kōn menin ke wōjke ko ilo jikin kallib eo Aṃ raar nana?

49 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar ba nān eo rikarejēran: Jen ro etal im juok wōjke ko ilo jikin kallib eo im juḷok ilo kijeek eo, bwe ren jab kamenoknok bwidej in jikin kallib eo Aō, bwe Iaar kōṃṃan men otemjej. Ta Imaroñ kar kōṃṃane eḷapḷok nān jikin kallib eo Aō?

50 A, lo, eo rikarejēran eaar ba nān Irooj in jikin kallib eo: Kwōn oṇaake bar aetokḷok jidik.

51 Im Irooj eo Eaar ba: Aaet, Inaaj oṇaake bar aetokḷok jidik, bwe e kabūromōj Eō bwe In jokwōd jān wōjke kein in jikin kallib in Aō.

52 Kōn menin, jen bōk ra in kein ko Iaar kalbwini ilo ijo eajjmakeke tata in jikin kallib eo Aō, im jān grafti nān wōjke ko raar itok jān i; im jān jepi jān wōjke ko ra ko raaer leer remeḡ tata, im grafti nān lukkuun ra ko raan wōjke eo nān pinej jikier.

53 Im men in Inaaj kōṃṃan bwe wōjke eo en jab mej, bwe, bōlen, Imaroñ kōjparok e nān Eō okar ko ie nān tokjān ko Aō make.

54 Im, lo, okar ko okran lukkuun ra ko raan wōjke eo Iaar kalbwini jabdewōt ijoko Iaar kōṇaan rej mour wōt; kōn menin, bwe In maroñ kōjparoki barāinwōt nān tokjān ko Aō make, Inaaj būki ra ko raan wōjke in, im Inaaj grafti ḷok ilo er. Aaet, Inaaj grafti ḷok er ilo wōjke eo jineer, bwe In maroñ barāinwōt kōjparok okar ko nān wōt nā make, bwe nē rej bwe aer kajoor bōlen remaroñ kalle leen eṃṃan nān Eō, im Imaroñ naaj ṃōṇōṇō ilo leen jikin kallib eo Aō.

55 Im ālikin men kein, raar bōk jān lukkuun wōjke eo im eaar erom awiia, im grafti ḷok nān lukkuun wōjke ko, ko raar barāinwōt erom awiia.

56 Im raar barāinwōt bōk jān lukkuun wōjke ko raar erom awiia, im grafti ḷok ilo wōjke eo jineer.

And it came to pass that the servant said unto his master: Is it not the loftiness of thy vineyard—have not the branches thereof overcome the roots which are good? And because the branches have overcome the roots thereof, behold they grew faster than the strength of the roots, taking strength unto themselves. Behold, I say, is not this the cause that the trees of thy vineyard have become corrupted?

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: Let us go to and hew down the trees of the vineyard and cast them into the fire, that they shall not cumber the ground of my vineyard, for I have done all. What could I have done more for my vineyard?

But, behold, the servant said unto the Lord of the vineyard: Spare it a little longer.

And the Lord said: Yea, I will spare it a little longer, for it grieveth me that I should lose the trees of my vineyard.

Wherefore, let us take of the branches of these which I have planted in the nethermost parts of my vineyard, and let us graft them into the tree from whence they came; and let us pluck from the tree those branches whose fruit is most bitter, and graft in the natural branches of the tree in the stead thereof.

And this will I do that the tree may not perish, that, perhaps, I may preserve unto myself the roots thereof for mine own purpose.

And, behold, the roots of the natural branches of the tree which I planted whithersoever I would are yet alive; wherefore, that I may preserve them also for mine own purpose, I will take of the branches of this tree, and I will graft them in unto them. Yea, I will graft in unto them the branches of their mother tree, that I may preserve the roots also unto mine own self, that when they shall be sufficiently strong perhaps they may bring forth good fruit unto me, and I may yet have glory in the fruit of my vineyard.

And it came to pass that they took from the natural tree which had become wild, and grafted in unto the natural trees, which also had become wild.

And they also took of the natural trees which had become wild, and grafted into their mother tree.

- 57 Im Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar ba ñan eo rikarejeran: Kwōn jab jepi ra ko rawiia jān wōjke ko, ijellōkun wōt ko im remeḡ tata; im ilo er kwōnaaj grafti ekkar ñan ta eo Iaar ba.
- 58 Im jenaaj bar ṇa kōṇin wōjke in jikin kallib eo, im renaaj jepi ra ko iraer; im jenaaj jepi jān wōjke ko ra ko remḡṇakṇak, ko reaikuj mej, im joḷḡk er ilo kijeek eo.
- 59 Im men in Ij kōṃṃan bwe, bōlen, okar ko ie remaroñ bōk kajoor kōn emṃan eo aer; im kōnke oktak in ra ko, bwe emṃan eo en maroñ anjḡ ioon nana.
- 60 Im kōnke Iaar kōjparoki lukkuun ra ko im okar an, im Iaar bar grafti ḷḡk lukkuun ra ko ilo wōjke eo jineer, im kar kōjparok okar ko in wōjke eo jineer, bwe, bōlen, wōjke ko ilo jikin kallib eo Aō en maroñ bar kalle leen emṃan; im bwe en maroñ Aō lañlōñ ilo leen jikin kallib eo Aō, im, bōlen, bwe In maroñ kanooj ṃḡṇḡḡ bwe Iaar kōjparoki okar ko im ra ko raan leen eo ṃoktata—
- 61 Kōn menin, kwōn ilḡk, im kūr ro rikarejera, bwe jen maroñ niknik jermal kōn ad kajoor ilo jikin kallib eo, bwe jān maroñ kōpooj iaḷ eo, bwe In maroñ bar bōktok lukkuun leen eo, lukkuun leen eo emṃan im eaorōḷḡk jān aolep leen.
- 62 Kōn menin, jen ilḡk im jermal kōn ad kajoor iien in āliktata, bwe lo jemḷḡk eo epaaktok, im eñin ej iien eo āliktata Inaaj jepi jikin kallib eo Aō.
- 63 Grafti ra ko; jino jān ko āliktata bwe ren maroñ ṃoktata, im ko ṃoktata ren āliktata, im jukuri peḷaakin wōjke ko, jimor rūtto im dik, eo ṃoktata im eo āliktata; im eo āliktata im eo ṃoktata, bwe aolep ren maroñ kōṇe bar juon alen ilo iien in āliktata.
- 64 Kōn menin, jukuri peḷaakier, im jepi, im ṇa kōṇier bar juon alen, ñan iien in āliktata, bwe jemḷḡkin ej epaaktok. Im eḷaññe āindein bwe kein grafti āliktata renaaj eddek, im kalle lukkuun leen eo, innām komṃ naaj kōpooj iaḷ eo ñan er, bwe ren maroñ eddek.

And the Lord of the vineyard said unto the servant: Pluck not the wild branches from the trees, save it be those which are most bitter; and in them ye shall graft according to that which I have said.

And we will nourish again the trees of the vineyard, and we will trim up the branches thereof; and we will pluck from the trees those branches which are ripened, that must perish, and cast them into the fire.

And this I do that, perhaps, the roots thereof may take strength because of their goodness; and because of the change of the branches, that the good may overcome the evil.

And because that I have preserved the natural branches and the roots thereof, and that I have grafted in the natural branches again into their mother tree, and have preserved the roots of their mother tree, that, perhaps, the trees of my vineyard may bring forth again good fruit; and that I may have joy again in the fruit of my vineyard, and, perhaps, that I may rejoice exceedingly that I have preserved the roots and the branches of the first fruit—

Wherefore, go to, and call servants, that we may labor diligently with our might in the vineyard, that we may prepare the way, that I may bring forth again the natural fruit, which natural fruit is good and the most precious above all other fruit.

Wherefore, let us go to and labor with our might this last time, for behold the end draweth nigh, and this is for the last time that I shall prune my vineyard.

Graft in the branches; begin at the last that they may be first, and that the first may be last, and dig about the trees, both old and young, the first and the last; and the last and the first, that all may be nourished once again for the last time.

Wherefore, dig about them, and prune them, and dung them once more, for the last time, for the end draweth nigh. And if it be so that these last grafts shall grow, and bring forth the natural fruit, then shall ye prepare the way for them, that they may grow.

- 65 Im ilo aer jino eddek kom naaj rakijlɔk ra ko raar kalle leen e meɔ, ekkar n̄an kajoor in emman im dettan eo aer; im kom naaj jab kaiur im rakijlɔk ra nana ko, bwe okar ko aer renaaj lap aer kajoor n̄an graft eo, im graft eo enaaj jako, im Inaaj jokwōd j̄an wōjke ko ilo jikin kallib eo Aō.
- 66 Bwe e kabūromōj Eō bwe In jokwōd j̄an wōjke ko ilo jikin kallib eo Aō; kōn menin kom naaj rakijlɔk ra ko renana ekkar n̄an joñan an eddek emman, bwe okar im juubub ren maroñ kajoorier wōt juon, mae iien emman eo ej anjɔ j̄an nana eo, im eo enana ej jepjep im joɔk ilo kijeek, bwe ren jab kamenɔknɔk bwidej in jikin kallib eo Aō; im āindein Inaaj bōklɔk nana eo j̄an jikin kallib eo Aō.
- 67 Im ra ko raan lukkuun wōjke eo Inaaj bar grafti lɔk ilo lukkuun wōjke eo;
- 68 Im ra ko raan lukkuun wōjke eo Inaaj grafti lɔk ilo lukkuun raan ko raan wōjke eo; im āindein Inaaj bar bōktok er ippān doon, bwe ren maroñ kalle lukkuun leen eo, im renaaj juon wōt.
- 69 Im ko renana naaj joɔk er, aet, emool j̄an aolepān āneen jikin kallib eo Aō; bwe lo, iien in wōt Inaaj jepi jikin kallib eo Aō.
- 70 Im ālikin men kein, Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar jilkinlɔk eo rikarejerman; im eo rikarejerman eaar ilɔk im kōmman āinwōt Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar jiroñ e, im bōktok ro rikarejerman jet; im er raar iiet.
- 71 Im Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar ba n̄an er: Kōmin ilɔk, im jermal ilo jikin kallib eo, kōn ami kajoor. Bwe lo, eñin ej iien eo āliktata Inaaj naajdik jikin kallib eo Aō; bwe jemlɔk eo epaak, im jemlɔkin iien madmōd ej itok; im eḷañne komij jermal kōn ami kajoor ippa kom naaj mōñōñō ilo leen eo Inaaj kōjparok n̄an Eō ālikin iien eo e mōkaj an itok.
- 72 Im ālikin men kein, ro rikarejerman raar ilɔk im jermal kōn aolep kajoor ko aer; im Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar barāinwōt jermal ippāer; im raar pokake kien ko an Irooj in jikin kallib eo ilo aolep men.

And as they begin to grow ye shall clear away the branches which bring forth bitter fruit, according to the strength of the good and the size thereof; and ye shall not clear away the bad thereof all at once, lest the roots thereof should be too strong for the graft, and the graft thereof shall perish, and I lose the trees of my vineyard.

For it grieveth me that I should lose the trees of my vineyard; wherefore ye shall clear away the bad according as the good shall grow, that the root and the top may be equal in strength, until the good shall overcome the bad, and the bad be hewn down and cast into the fire, that they cumber not the ground of my vineyard; and thus will I sweep away the bad out of my vineyard.

And the branches of the natural tree will I graft in again into the natural tree;

And the branches of the natural tree will I graft into the natural branches of the tree; and thus will I bring them together again, that they shall bring forth the natural fruit, and they shall be one.

And the bad shall be cast away, yea, even out of all the land of my vineyard; for behold, only this once will I prune my vineyard.

And it came to pass that the Lord of the vineyard sent his servant; and the servant went and did as the Lord had commanded him, and brought other servants; and they were few.

And the Lord of the vineyard said unto them: Go to, and labor in the vineyard, with your might. For behold, this is the last time that I shall nourish my vineyard; for the end is nigh at hand, and the season speedily cometh; and if ye labor with your might with me ye shall have joy in the fruit which I shall lay up unto myself against the time which will soon come.

And it came to pass that the servants did go and labor with their mights; and the Lord of the vineyard labored also with them; and they did obey the commandments of the Lord of the vineyard in all things.

73 Im eaar bar jino wōr lukkuun leen ko ilo jikin kallib eo; im lukkuun ra ko raar jino eddek im kanooj awiia; im ra ko rawiia raar jino jepjep im kar juḷoḷ; im raar kōmman bwe okar im juubub ren joṅaer wōt juon, ekkar ṅan kajoorier.

74 Im āindein raar jermal, kōn aolep niknik, ekkar ṅan kien ko an Irooj in jikin kallib eo, eṃool ṃae iien nana eo kar joḷoḷ jān jikin kallib eo, im Irooj Eaar kōjparok ṅan e wōjke ko raar bar kalle lukkuun leen eo; im raar erom āinwōt juon ānbwin; im leen ko raar āinwōt juon; im Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar kōjparok ṅan e lukkuun leen eo, eo eaar aorōktata ṅan jān jinoin.

75 Im ālikin men kein, ke Irooj in jikin kallib eo Eaar lo bwe leen eo An eaar eṃman, im bwe jikin kallib eo An eaar jab bar ettoon, Eaar kūrtoḷ ro rikarejeran, im ba ṅan er: Lo, ṅan iien in āliktata jaar ṅa kōṅin jikin kallib eo Aō; im koṃij lo bwe Iaar kōmman ekkar ṅan ankilaō; im Iaar kōjparok lukkuun leen eo, bwe e ej eṃman, eṃool āinwōt ilo jinoin. Im jeraṃman ṅan koṃ; bwe kōnke koṃ ar niknik ilo jermal ippa ilo jikin kallib eo Aō, im kar kōjparok kien ko Aō, im kar bar bōktok ṅan Eō lukkuun leen eo, bwe kiō jikin kallib eo Aō ej jab bar ettoon, im nana eo ie ejako, lo koṃ naaj laṅlōṅ ippa kōnke leen jikin kallib eo Aō.

76 Bwe lo, ṅan juon iien eaetok Inaaj kōkoṅe leen jikin kallib eo Aō ṅan wōt ṅa make ālikin iien eo an, eo eṃokaj an itok; im ṅan iien eo āliktata Iaar naajdik jikin kallib eo Aō, im jepe; im kar jukur peḷaakin, im ṅa kōṅin; kōn menin Inaaj kōjparok ṅan wōt ṅa make leen eo, iuṃwin iien eaetok, ekkar ṅan men eo Iaar kōnono.

77 Im ṅe iien eo ej itok im leen enana enaaj bar itok ilo jikin kallib eo Aō, innām Inaaj kōmman bwe eo eṃman im eo enana ren aintok ippān doon; im eo eṃman Inaaj kōjparok ṅan Eō, im eo enana Inaaj joḷoḷ ilo ijo jikin make. Innām ej itok iien ṃadṃōd im jeṃḷoḷ eo; im jikin kallib eo Aō Inaaj kōmman bwe en bwil kōn kijeek.

And there began to be the natural fruit again in the vineyard; and the natural branches began to grow and thrive exceedingly; and the wild branches began to be plucked off and to be cast away; and they did keep the root and the top thereof equal, according to the strength thereof.

And thus they labored, with all diligence, according to the commandments of the Lord of the vineyard, even until the bad had been cast away out of the vineyard, and the Lord had preserved unto himself that the trees had become again the natural fruit; and they became like unto one body; and the fruits were equal; and the Lord of the vineyard had preserved unto himself the natural fruit, which was most precious unto him from the beginning.

And it came to pass that when the Lord of the vineyard saw that his fruit was good, and that his vineyard was no more corrupt, he called up his servants, and said unto them: Behold, for this last time have we nourished my vineyard; and thou beholdest that I have done according to my will; and I have preserved the natural fruit, that it is good, even like as it was in the beginning. And blessed art thou; for because ye have been diligent in laboring with me in my vineyard, and have kept my commandments, and have brought unto me again the natural fruit, that my vineyard is no more corrupted, and the bad is cast away, behold ye shall have joy with me because of the fruit of my vineyard.

For behold, for a long time will I lay up of the fruit of my vineyard unto mine own self against the season, which speedily cometh; and for the last time have I nourished my vineyard, and pruned it, and dug about it, and dunged it; wherefore I will lay up unto mine own self of the fruit, for a long time, according to that which I have spoken.

And when the time cometh that evil fruit shall again come into my vineyard, then will I cause the good and the bad to be gathered; and the good will I preserve unto myself, and the bad will I cast away into its own place. And then cometh the season and the end; and my vineyard will I cause to be burned with fire.

Jekab 6

- 1 Im kiiō, lo, ro jeiū im jatū, āinwōt Iaar ba n̄an koṃ bwe Inaaj kar kanaan, lo, eñin ej aō kanaan—bwe men ko rikanaan in Zinōs eaar kōnono, kōn ṃweo iṃōn Israel, eo im eaar keidi er n̄an juon wōjke olive eawiie, eṃool rej aikuj kūrṃool.
- 2 Im ra eo Enaaj bar likūt Pein alen kein karuo n̄an lōṃṃōren armej ro An, ej raan eo, aaet, eṃool iien eo āliktata, bwe ro rikarejeraan Irooj renaaj iloṃ ilo kajoor eo An, n̄an naajdik im jepi jikin kallib eo An; im ālikin jemlōk eo eṃōkaj an itok.
- 3 Im ewi joñan an jeraaṃṃan ro raar niknik jermal ilo jikin kallib eo An; im ewi joñan an lia ro raar joṃṃok er ijoko jikier make! Im laṃ Enaaj bwil kōn kijeek.
- 4 Im ekōjkan an Anij tūriaṃokake kōj, bwe E ej keememej ṃweo iṃōn Israel, okar ko im ra ko jīṃor; im E ej erlōke Pein n̄an er iuṃwin aolepān raan eo; im er rej juon armej ekijñeñe kōnwaer im rej akwāālel; a joñan wōt eo e jamin kapene burueer renaaj mour ilo Aelōñ in Anij.
- 5 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, Ij akweṃap n̄an koṃ ilo naan ko realikkar bwe koṃin ukelōk, im itok kōn lukkuun ṃool in bōro, im eddāp n̄an Anij āinwōt E ej eddāp n̄an koṃ. Im ke pā in tūriaṃo eo Pein ej erlōkwaj n̄an koṃ ilo meram in raan, jab kapene būruōmi.
- 6 Aaet, rainin, eṃaññe koṃ naaj roñjake ainikien, jab kapene būruōmi; bwe etke koṃ naaj kōṃaan mej?
- 7 Bwe lo, ālikin kar naajdik koṃ jān naan eo eṃṃan an Anij iuṃwin aolepān raan eaetok, koṃin ke kwaṃṃok leen enana, bwe koṃin aikuj jokak im joṃṃok ilo kijeek?
- 8 Lo, koṃin ke naaj jamin bōk naan kein? Koṃin ke naaj jab bōk naan ko an rikanaan ro; im koṃin ke naaj jab bōk aolep naan ko kar kōnono kaki kōn Kraist, ālikin elōñ ro kar kōnono kake E; im kariab naan eṃṃan an Kraist, im kajoor in Anij, im mennin letok eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im kajejtokjān Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im kajjirere kōn karōk eṃap in lōṃṃōr, eo kar kōpooj n̄an koṃ?

Jacob 6

And now, behold, my brethren, as I said unto you that I would prophesy, behold, this is my prophecy—that the things which this prophet Zenos spake, concerning the house of Israel, in the which he likened them unto a tame olive tree, must surely come to pass.

And the day that he shall set his hand again the second time to recover his people, is the day, yea, even the last time, that the servants of the Lord shall go forth in his power, to nourish and prune his vineyard; and after that the end soon cometh.

And how blessed are they who have labored diligently in his vineyard; and how cursed are they who shall be cast out into their own place! And the world shall be burned with fire.

And how merciful is our God unto us, for he remembereth the house of Israel, both roots and branches; and he stretches forth his hands unto them all the day long; and they are a stiffnecked and a gain-saying people; but as many as will not harden their hearts shall be saved in the kingdom of God.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, I beseech of you in words of soberness that ye would repent, and come with full purpose of heart, and cleave unto God as he cleaveth unto you. And while his arm of mercy is extended towards you in the light of the day, harden not your hearts.

Yea, today, if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts; for why will ye die?

For behold, after ye have been nourished by the good word of God all the day long, will ye bring forth evil fruit, that ye must be hewn down and cast into the fire?

Behold, will ye reject these words? Will ye reject the words of the prophets; and will ye reject all the words which have been spoken concerning Christ, after so many have spoken concerning him; and deny the good word of Christ, and the power of God, and the gift of the Holy Ghost, and quench the Holy Spirit, and make a mock of the great plan of redemption, which hath been laid for you?

- 9 Koṃij jab jeḷā ke bwe nē koṃ naaj kōṃṃani men kein, bwe kajoor in lōmṃor eo im jerkakpeje, eo ej ilo Kraist, naaj bōk tok koṃ nān jutak ilo jook im bōd iṃaan jikin ekajet an Anij?
- 10 Im ekkar nān kajoor in jiṃwe, bwe jiṃwe jamin bōbrae, koṃ naaj ilṃk ilo ḷwe in kijeek im *brimstone*, eo urur ko an rej jamin kun, im eo baat eo an ej wanlōñḷṃk indeeo im indeeo, eo ḷwe in kijeek im *brimstone* ej eñtaan ejjeḷṃk jemḷṃkin.
- 11 O innām, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, koṃin ukeḷṃk, im deḷṃn ilo kōjām erāniñ, im wōnṃaanḷṃk ilo iaḷ eo eaidik, ṃae iien koṃ naaj bōk mour indeeo.
- 12 O koṃin mālōtlōt; ta Imaroñ ba eḷapḷṃk?
- 13 Āliktata, Ij bar iakiakwe koṃ, ṃae iien Inaaj ioon koṃ iṃaan ilo ṃōñōñō iṃaan jikin ekajet an Anij, eo ej jikin ekajet iṃōk rinana kōn lōḷñṃñ im mijak ekanooj nana. Amen.

Know ye not that if ye will do these things, that the power of the redemption and the resurrection, which is in Christ, will bring you to stand with shame and awful guilt before the bar of God?

And according to the power of justice, for justice cannot be denied, ye must go away into that lake of fire and brimstone, whose flames are unquenchable, and whose smoke ascendeth up forever and ever, which lake of fire and brimstone is endless torment.

O then, my beloved brethren, repent ye, and enter in at the strait gate, and continue in the way which is narrow, until ye shall obtain eternal life.

O be wise; what can I say more?

Finally, I bid you farewell, until I shall meet you before the pleasing bar of God, which bar striketh the wicked with awful dread and fear. Amen.

Jekab 7

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, ke jet iiō raar eļļā, eaar wōr juon eṃṃṃaan ilubwiljin armej in Nipai ro, eo etan eaar Serem.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein, eaar jino kwaļok naan ilubwiljin armej ro, im kwaļok nān er bwe ej jab aiku j wōr Kraist. Im eaar kwaļok elōn men ko kar kāitok-limo in armej ro; im men in eaar kōṃṃan bwe en maroñ anjō ioon katak an Kraist.
- 3 Im eaar niknik jerbal bwe en maroñ tōļļok būruōn armej ro, joñan eaar tōļļok elōn bōro ko; im e ilo an jeļā ke nā, Jekab, eaar wōr aō tōmak ilo Kraist eo Enaaj itok, eaar pukot elōn iien ko bwe en maroñ itok nān ippa.
- 4 Im eaar rijeļāļokjeṅ, bwe eaar wōr an kanooj jeļā kajin eo an armej ro; kōn menin, emaroñ kōjjerbal eļap naan in etao, im eļap kajoor in kōnono, ekkar nān kajoor eo an devil.
- 5 Im eaar kōjatdikdik nān kōṃmakūt eō jān tōmak eo, mekarta elōn revelesōn ko im elōn men ko iaar loi kōn men kein; bwe eṃpool iaar lo enjeļ raṅ, im raar jipañ eō. Im barāinwōt, iaar roñ ainikien Irooj ej kōnono nān eō ilo lukkuun naan, jān iien nān iien; kōn menin, iaar jab maroñ eṃṃmakūt.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, eaar itok nān eō, im eñin ekōjkan an kar kōnono nān eō, im ba: Jeiū im jatū Jekab, iaar kappukot elōn iien bwe in maroñ kōnono nān eok; bwe iaar roñ im barāinwōt jeļā bwe eļap aṃ ito-itak, im kwaļok men eo jej ṅa etan gospel, ak katak ko an Kraist.
- 7 Im kwaar tōļļok eļap iaan armej rein bwe ren kaankeke iaļ eo ejiṃwe an Anij, im jab kōjparok kien Moses eo ej iaļ ejiṃwe; im ukōt kien Moses nān kabuñ-jar nān juon eo kwōj ba enaaj itok elōn bukwi iiō jān kiiō. Im kiiō lo, nā, Serem, im kwaļok nān kwe bwe men in ej blaspim; bwe ejiṃwe armej e jeļā men rot kein; bwe e jab maroñ ba kōn men ko rej itok. Im ilo wāween in Serem eaar akwāāl ippa.
- 8 A lo, Irooj Anij Eaar lutōkleplep Jetōb eo An ilo aō, joñan iaar kajook e ilo aolep naan ko an.

Jacob 7

And now it came to pass after some years had passed away, there came a man among the people of Nephi, whose name was Sherem.

And it came to pass that he began to preach among the people, and to declare unto them that there should be no Christ. And he preached many things which were flattering unto the people; and this he did that he might overthrow the doctrine of Christ.

And he labored diligently that he might lead away the hearts of the people, insomuch that he did lead away many hearts; and he knowing that I, Jacob, had faith in Christ who should come, he sought much opportunity that he might come unto me.

And he was learned, that he had a perfect knowledge of the language of the people; wherefore, he could use much flattery, and much power of speech, according to the power of the devil.

And he had hope to shake me from the faith, notwithstanding the many revelations and the many things which I had seen concerning these things; for I truly had seen angels, and they had ministered unto me. And also, I had heard the voice of the Lord speaking unto me in very word, from time to time; wherefore, I could not be shaken.

And it came to pass that he came unto me, and on this wise did he speak unto me, saying: Brother Jacob, I have sought much opportunity that I might speak unto you; for I have heard and also know that thou goest about much, preaching that which ye call the gospel, or the doctrine of Christ.

And ye have led away much of this people that they pervert the right way of God, and keep not the law of Moses which is the right way; and convert the law of Moses into the worship of a being which ye say shall come many hundred years hence. And now behold, I, Sherem, declare unto you that this is blasphemy; for no man knoweth of such things; for he cannot tell of things to come. And after this manner did Sherem contend against me.

But behold, the Lord God poured in his Spirit into my soul, insomuch that I did confound him in all his words.

- 9 Im iba ñan e: Kwōj kariab ke Kraist eo enaaj itok? Im eba: Eļāñne ej aikuj wōr juon Kraist, ijjamin kariab e; a ijelā bwe ejjelḡok Kraist, im ekar ejjelḡok wōt, ak ejamin naaj wōr.
- 10 Im iba ñan e: Kwōj tōmak ke ilo jeje ko rekwōjarjar? Im eba, Aaet.
- 11 Im iba ñan e: Innām kwōj jab meļeļe jeje ko; bwe eḡpool rej kaḡpool kōn Kraist. Lo, ij ba ñan eok bwe ejjelḡok juon iaan rikanaan ro eaar jeje, ak kanaan, ijellḡkun wōt ñe raar kōnono kōn Kraist in.
- 12 Im ejjab aolepān in—kar kwaḡok ñan eō, bwe iaar roñjake im loe; im e barāinwōt kar kwaḡok ñan eō jān kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar; kōn menin, ijelā eļāñne eaar ejjelḡok pinmuur innām aolep armej ren kar jako.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein, eaar ba ñan eō: Kwaḡok ñan eō juon kakōļle jān kajoor in an Jetōb Kwōjarjar in, eo kōn e eļap am jelā.
- 14 Im iaar ba ñan e: Ta ña bwe in kapo Anij ñan kwaḡok ñan eok juon kakōļle ilo men eo kwo jelā ke eḡpool? Mekarta kwōj kariab e, kōnke kwōj jān devil. Mekarta, ejjab ankilaō enaaj kōḡḡan; a eļāñne Anij Enaaj kaje eok, men in en kakōļle eo ñan kwe bwe E ewōr An kajoor, jimor ilo lañ im ilo laļ; im barāinwōt, bwe Kraist Enaaj itok. Im ankilaḡ, O Irooj, en waḡok, im jab aō.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein, ña, Jakob, iaar kōnono naan kein, kajoor in Irooj eaar itok ioon ḡeo, joñan eaar wōtḡok ñan bwidej. Im ālikin men kein, kar naajdik e iuḡwin elōñ raan ko.
- 16 Im ālikin men kein, eaar ba ñan armej ro: koḡin kobatok ilo raan eo ilju, bwe inaaaj mej; kōn menin, ikōḡaan kōnono ñan armej rein ḡokta jān aō naaj mej.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein, ilo raan eo ilju jarlepju ko raar kobatok ippān doon; im eaar kōnono alikkar ñan er im kariab men ko eaar katakin er, im kwaḡok būruōn ke ewōr Kraist, im kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im jermal an enjelḡraḡ.
- 18 Im eaar alikkar an kōnono ñan er, bwe eaar po jān kajoor in devil. Im eaar kōnono kōn hell, im kōn indeo, im kōn kaje eo ejjelḡok jemḡokin.

And I said unto him: Deniest thou the Christ who shall come? And he said: If there should be a Christ, I would not deny him; but I know that there is no Christ, neither has been, nor ever will be.

And I said unto him: Believest thou the scriptures? And he said, Yea.

And I said unto him: Then ye do not understand them; for they truly testify of Christ. Behold, I say unto you that none of the prophets have written, nor prophesied, save they have spoken concerning this Christ.

And this is not all—it has been made manifest unto me, for I have heard and seen; and it also has been made manifest unto me by the power of the Holy Ghost; wherefore, I know if there should be no atonement made all mankind must be lost.

And it came to pass that he said unto me: Show me a sign by this power of the Holy Ghost, in the which ye know so much.

And I said unto him: What am I that I should tempt God to show unto thee a sign in the thing which thou knowest to be true? Yet thou wilt deny it, because thou art of the devil. Nevertheless, not my will be done; but if God shall smite thee, let that be a sign unto thee that he has power, both in heaven and in earth; and also, that Christ shall come. And thy will, O Lord, be done, and not mine.

And it came to pass that when I, Jacob, had spoken these words, the power of the Lord came upon him, insomuch that he fell to the earth. And it came to pass that he was nourished for the space of many days.

And it came to pass that he said unto the people: Gather together on the morrow, for I shall die; wherefore, I desire to speak unto the people before I shall die.

And it came to pass that on the morrow the multitude were gathered together; and he spake plainly unto them and denied the things which he had taught them, and confessed the Christ, and the power of the Holy Ghost, and the ministering of angels.

And he spake plainly unto them, that he had been deceived by the power of the devil. And he spake of hell, and of eternity, and of eternal punishment.

19 Im eaar ba: I lōlñōñ bwe iaar bōd juon jerqwiwi jamin jeorlōk, bwe iaar riab n̄an Anij; bwe iaar kariab Kraist, im ba bwe iaar tōmak ilo jeje ko rekwōjarjar; im eṃool rej kaṃool kōn E. Im kōnke āindein iaar riab n̄an Anij ikanooj lōlñōñ eļaññe wāween in ṇae eō enaaj nana; bwe iaar kwaļok buruō n̄an Anij.

20 Im ālikin men kein, eaar ba naan kein eaar jab maroñ bar kōnono, im eaar kōtļok jetōb eo.

21 Im ke jarlepju ko raar kaṃool bwe eaar kōnono men kein ke eaar nañin kōtļok jetōb eo, raar kanoj bwilōñ; joñan kajoor in Anij eaar wanlaṭtak ioer, im raar obrak im raar wōtļok n̄an bwidej.

22 Kiiō, men in eaar eṃṃan n̄an eō, Jekab, bwe iaar kajjitōk ippān Jema eo ilo lañ; bwe Eaar roñ aō kūr im kar uwaak aō jar.

23 Im ālikin men kein, aenōṃṃan im iakwe an Anij eaar bar jepļaak ilubwiljin armej ro; im raar liñōri jeje ko rekwōjarjar, im kar jab bar eḡroñ naan ko an ļein enana.

24 Im ālikin men kein, elōñ wāween ko kar karōki n̄an kōrḡoltok im kōjepļaaktok riLeman ro n̄an jeļā kōn ṃool eo; ak eaar aolep ilo waan, bwe raar ṃōṃōṃō ilo tariṇae ko im kōtḡorļok bōtōktōk, im eaar wōr juon aer dike ejjeļok jemļokin ṇae kōm, ro jeir im jatier. Im raar pukot kōn kajoor in kein tariṇae ko aer n̄an kōkkure kōm iien otemjej.

25 Kōn menin, armej in Nipai raar kōkajoor jikier ṇae er kōn kein tariṇae ko aer, im kōn aolep aer kajoor, lōke Anij im aer eṃṃaan in lōmḡor; kōn menin, raar wōr, rianjō ioon rikōjdat ro aer.

26 Im ālikin men kein, n̄a, Jekab, iaar jino bwijwoļā; im ļoḡok eo an armej rein kar pād ioon pileij ko jet an Nipai, kōn menin, ij kōjjeṃļok ļoḡok in, im kwaļok bwe iaar jeje ekkar n̄an jeļā eo aō eļaptata, jān aō ba bwe iien eaar ilōk jān kōj, im barāinwōt mour ko ad raar ilōk āinwōt ñe eaar juon tōṇak, kōj juon armej eo eajjimizeke im ejjeļok kōjak ippāer, ripeto-petak, joļok er jān Jerusalem, ļotak ilo eñtaan, ilo juon āne jemaden, im ro jeir im jatier raar dike er, eo eaar kōmour tariṇae ko im aitwerōk ko; kōn menin kōm ar mour ilo kabbūromōjṃōj.

And he said: I fear lest I have committed the unpardonable sin, for I have lied unto God; for I denied the Christ, and said that I believed the scriptures; and they truly testify of him. And because I have thus lied unto God I greatly fear lest my case shall be awful; but I confess unto God.

And it came to pass that when he had said these words he could say no more, and he gave up the ghost.

And when the multitude had witnessed that he spake these things as he was about to give up the ghost, they were astonished exceedingly; insomuch that the power of God came down upon them, and they were overcome that they fell to the earth.

Now, this thing was pleasing unto me, Jacob, for I had requested it of my Father who was in heaven; for he had heard my cry and answered my prayer.

And it came to pass that peace and the love of God was restored again among the people; and they searched the scriptures, and hearkened no more to the words of this wicked man.

And it came to pass that many means were devised to reclaim and restore the Lamanites to the knowledge of the truth; but it all was vain, for they delighted in wars and bloodshed, and they had an eternal hatred against us, their brethren. And they sought by the power of their arms to destroy us continually.

Wherefore, the people of Nephi did fortify against them with their arms, and with all their might, trusting in the God and rock of their salvation; wherefore, they became as yet, conquerors of their enemies.

And it came to pass that I, Jacob, began to be old; and the record of this people being kept on the other plates of Nephi, wherefore, I conclude this record, declaring that I have written according to the best of my knowledge, by saying that the time passed away with us, and also our lives passed away like as it were unto us a dream, we being a lonesome and a solemn people, wanderers, cast out from Jerusalem, born in tribulation, in a wilderness, and hated of our brethren, which caused wars and contentions; wherefore, we did mourn out our days.

27 Im n̄a, Jakob, iaar lo bwe ij aikuj wanlall̄ok n̄an l̄ob
eo aō ej jab to; kōn menin, iaar ba n̄an ʄeo nejū Inōs:
Kwōn bōk pileij kein. Im iaar jiroñ e men ko ʄeo jeiū
Nipai eaar jiroñ eō, im eaar kallimur n̄an pokaki
naan in jiroñ kein. Im ij kōm̄man juon jem̄ʄokin aō
jeje ioon pileij kein, jeje ko raar iiet; im n̄an rikōnono
jāni ij iakiakwe kom̄, im kōjatdikdik bwe elōñ iaan ro
jeiū im jatū remaroñ kōnono ilo naan kein aō. Ro jeiū
im jatū, bar iakwe.

And I, Jacob, saw that I must soon go down to my
grave; wherefore, I said unto my son Enos: Take these
plates. And I told him the things which my brother
Nephi had commanded me, and he promised obedi-
ence unto the commands. And I make an end of my
writing upon these plates, which writing has been
small; and to the reader I bid farewell, hoping that
many of my brethren may read my words. Brethren,
adieu.

Bok in Inōs

- 1 Lo, ālikin men kein, nā, Inōs, kōn jeļā in bwe jema eaar juon armej ejimwe—bwe eaar katakin eō ilo kajin eo an, im barāinwōt ilo kōkaajriri im katak ko an Irooj—im en jeraamman etan aō Anij kōn menin —
- 2 Im inaa jiroñ eok kōn likarōk eo iaar kōmman imaan Anij, mōkta jān aō bōk jeorļok in jerqwiwi ko aō.
- 3 Lo, iaar ilok nān kakidudu ilo bukun wōjke ko; im naan ko ekkutkut aō kar roñ an jema kōnono kōn mour indeeo, im kōn lañlōñ an ro doon, raar deļoñ ilo mwilaļ in buruō.
- 4 Im aō eaar eañden; im iaar bukweļō imaan aō Rikōmman, im iaar kūr nān e ilo jar ekajoor im akweļap nān jetōb eo aō; im aolepān raan eo iaar kūr nān e; aæt, im ke boñōn eo eaar itok iaar kotak wōt ainikiō bwe en tōpar lañ ko.
- 5 Im eaar itok juon ainikien nān eō, im ba: Inōs, jerqwiwi ko am rejako jān eok, im kwōnaaj jeraamman.
- 6 Im nā, Inōs, iaar jeļā bwe Anij ejamin riab; kōn menin, aō bōd kar bōkļok.
- 7 Im iaar ba: Irooj, ekōjkan an men in kōmman?
- 8 Im Eaar ba nān eō: Kōnke tōmak eo am ilo Kraist, eo kwōj jañin kar mōktaļok roñ ak lo. Im elōñ iiō ko raar eļļā mōkta jān An naaj kwaļok E ilo kanniōk; kōn menin, kwōn ilok, am tōmak eaar kōmour eok.
- 9 Kiiō, ālikin men kein, ke iaar roñ naan kein iaar jino eñjake juon ikdeelel nān jeraamman eo an ro jeiū im jatū, riNipai ro; kōn menin, iaar lutōkleplep aolepān aō nān Anij kōn er.
- 10 Im ke iaar eñtaan ilo jetōb, lo, ainikien Irooj eaar bar itok ilo koļmānļokijeņ eo aō, im ba: Inaa j loļok ro jeiūm im jatūm ekkar nān nīknik eo aer ilo kōjparok kien ko Aō. Iaar leļok nān er āniin, im ej āneo ekwōjarjar; im I jamin kaliaiki ijellokun wōt nē ej kōn jerqwiwi; kōn menin, Inaa j loļok ro jeiūm im jatūm ekkar nān āinwōt Iaar ba; im bōd ko aer Inaa j bōk laļok kōn būromōj ioon bōraer.

The Book of Enos

Behold, it came to pass that I, Enos, knowing my father that he was a just man—for he taught me in his language, and also in the nurture and admonition of the Lord—and blessed be the name of my God for it—

And I will tell you of the wrestle which I had before God, before I received a remission of my sins.

Behold, I went to hunt beasts in the forests; and the words which I had often heard my father speak concerning eternal life, and the joy of the saints, sunk deep into my heart.

And my soul hungered; and I kneeled down before my Maker, and I cried unto him in mighty prayer and supplication for mine own soul; and all the day long did I cry unto him; yea, and when the night came I did still raise my voice high that it reached the heavens.

And there came a voice unto me, saying: Enos, thy sins are forgiven thee, and thou shalt be blessed.

And I, Enos, knew that God could not lie; wherefore, my guilt was swept away.

And I said: Lord, how is it done?

And he said unto me: Because of thy faith in Christ, whom thou hast never before heard nor seen. And many years pass away before he shall manifest himself in the flesh; wherefore, go to, thy faith hath made thee whole.

Now, it came to pass that when I had heard these words I began to feel a desire for the welfare of my brethren, the Nephites; wherefore, I did pour out my whole soul unto God for them.

And while I was thus struggling in the spirit, behold, the voice of the Lord came into my mind again, saying: I will visit thy brethren according to their diligence in keeping my commandments. I have given unto them this land, and it is a holy land; and I curse it not save it be for the cause of iniquity; wherefore, I will visit thy brethren according as I have said; and their transgressions will I bring down with sorrow upon their own heads.

- 11 Im ālikin aō, Inōs, kar roñ naan kein, tōmak eo aō ilo Irooj eaar jino jamin eṃṃakūt; im iaar jar ñan e kōn elōñ eñtaan ko reaetok kōn ro jeiū im jatū, riLeman ro.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein, ke iaar jar im jerbai kōn aolep kijejeto, Irooj Eaar ba ñan eō: Inaaj lewōj ñan eok ekkar ñan kōñaan ko aṃ, kōnke tōmak eo aṃ.
- 13 Im kiiō lo, eñin kōñaan eo iaar kōñaan jān E—bwe ñe enaaj āindein, bwe armej ro aō, riNipai ro, ren wōtlōk ilo jerōwiwi, im jān jabdewōt wāween kōkkure im riLeman ro jamin naaj kōkkure er, bwe Irooj Anij Enaaj kōjparok ļōk eo kōn armej ro aō, riNipai ro; eṃpool enaaj kōn kajoor in Pein ekwōjarjar, bwe en maroñ waļok tok ilo juon raan tok ālik ñan riLeman ro, bwe, maroñ naaj bōktok er ñan ļōmōqor—
- 14 Bwe ilo iien in eñtaan ko am raar waan ilo kōrōļ tok er ñan tōmak eo eṃpool. Im raar kanejnej ilo aer illu bwe, eļañne en kar maroñ, ren kar kōkkuri ļōk ko am im kōm, im barāinwōt aolep ṃanit ko an ro jemām.
- 15 Kōn menin, kōn aō jeļā bwe Irooj Anij Eaar maroñ kōjparok ļōk ko am, iaar kūr ñan E iien otemjej, bwe Eaar jiroñ eō: Jabdewōt men kwōnaaj kajitōk ilo tōmak, im lōke bwe kwōnaaj bōk ilo etan Kraist, kwōnaaj bōk.
- 16 Im eaar wōr aō tōmak, im iaar kūr ñan Anij bwe En kōjparok ļōk ko; im Eaar kōṃṃan bujen ippa bwe Enaaj kwaļoki tok ñan riLeman ro ilo iien eo An make.
- 17 Im ña, Inōs, iaar jeļā enaaj ekkar ñan bujen eo iaar kōṃṃane; kōn menin aō eaar kakkije.
- 18 Im Irooj eaar ba ñan eō: Ro jemām raar barāinwōt aikuji jān Eō men in; im enaaj kōṃṃan ñan er ekkar ñan tōmak eo aer; bwe aer tōmak eaar āinwōt eo am.
- 19 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein, ña, Inōs, iaar ilōk ilubwiljin armej in Nipai, im kanaan kōn men ko rej itok, im kaṃpool kōn men ko iaar roñjaki im loi.

And after I, Enos, had heard these words, my faith began to be unshaken in the Lord; and I prayed unto him with many long strugglings for my brethren, the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that after I had prayed and labored with all diligence, the Lord said unto me: I will grant unto thee according to thy desires, because of thy faith.

And now behold, this was the desire which I desired of him—that if it should so be, that my people, the Nephites, should fall into transgression, and by any means be destroyed, and the Lamanites should not be destroyed, that the Lord God would preserve a record of my people, the Nephites; even if it so be by the power of his holy arm, that it might be brought forth at some future day unto the Lamanites, that, perhaps, they might be brought unto salvation—

For at the present our strugglings were vain in restoring them to the true faith. And they swore in their wrath that, if it were possible, they would destroy our records and us, and also all the traditions of our fathers.

Wherefore, I knowing that the Lord God was able to preserve our records, I cried unto him continually, for he had said unto me: Whatsoever thing ye shall ask in faith, believing that ye shall receive in the name of Christ, ye shall receive it.

And I had faith, and I did cry unto God that he would preserve the records; and he covenanted with me that he would bring them forth unto the Lamanites in his own due time.

And I, Enos, knew it would be according to the covenant which he had made; wherefore my soul did rest.

And the Lord said unto me: Thy fathers have also required of me this thing; and it shall be done unto them according to their faith; for their faith was like unto thine.

And now it came to pass that I, Enos, went about among the people of Nephi, prophesying of things to come, and testifying of the things which I had heard and seen.

20 Im iaar jeje kaṃool bwe armej in Nipai ro raar niknik pukot ṅan kōrṃol riLeman ro ṅan tōmak eo eṃool ilo Anij. A jermal ko am raar waan; aer dike eaar pen, im kar tōl er jān nana eo aer bwe ren erom ro rawiia, im rōkaammijak, im juon armej remaro bōtōktōk, obrak kōn kabuñ-jar ṅan ekjab im ettoonon; kañi kidu awiia in ṃanṃan ko; jokwe ilo iṃōn kōppād ko, im ito-itak ilo āne jemaden kōn kañōrnōr kilin kidu ekadu ilo ipier im bōraer reāl; im raar kapeel ilo lippṃṃ, im ilo jāje eip, im ūlūl eo. Im elōn iaer raar jab ṃōñā ijellṃkun wōt ṅe ejjab kanniōk ikood; im eaar jab bōjrak aer pukot ṅan kṃkkure kōm.

21 Im ālikin men kein, armej in Nipai raar kōpooj āneo, im katōk aolep ine otemjelṃk, in leen ko, im bwijin in mennin mour ko, im bwijin in kau otemjelṃk, im got ko, im barāinwōt ṃṃj ko.

22 Im eaar wōr elōn rikanaan ro ilubwiljim. Im armej ro raar kijñeñe kōnwaer, epen aer meṃeṃe.

23 Im eaar ejjelṃk men epen ijellṃkun wōt lukkuun apañ eo, ilo kwaṃṃk im kanaan kōn pata ko, im kṃkkure ko, im iien otemjelṃk kakememej er kōn mej, im kōn jetñakin indeeo, im ekajet ko im kajoor in Anij, im aolep men kein—poktak er iien otemjej ṅan dāpij er ilo mijak Irooj. Ij ba ejjelṃk bar ijellṃkun men kein, im kanooj alikkar in ekkōnono, en kar dāpij er jān innitōt laṃṃk ṅan jorrān. Im ālikin wāween in ij jeje kūr er.

24 Im iaar lo pata ko ikōtaan riNipai ro im riLeman ro ilo raan in mour ko aō.

25 Im ālikin men kein, iaar jino bwijwoṃā, im jibukwi im jiljilimjuonñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō ko raar eṃṃā jān iien eo jemām Liai eaar likūt Jerusalem.

26 Im iaar lo epaak iaikuj wanlaṃṃk ṅan lōb eo aō, im kar kōṃakūt eō kōn kajoor in Anij bwe in aikuj kwaṃṃk im kanaan ṅan armej rein, im kajeeded naan eo ekkar ṅan ṃool eo ej ilo Kraist. Im iaar kwaṃṃke ilo aolep raan ko aō, im iaar ṃōṃṃṃṃ ilo e ilōñin men otemjej an laṃ.

And I bear record that the people of Nephi did seek diligently to restore the Lamanites unto the true faith in God. But our labors were vain; their hatred was fixed, and they were led by their evil nature that they became wild, and ferocious, and a blood-thirsty people, full of idolatry and filthiness; feeding upon beasts of prey; dwelling in tents, and wandering about in the wilderness with a short skin girdle about their loins and their heads shaven; and their skill was in the bow, and in the cimeter, and the ax. And many of them did eat nothing save it was raw meat; and they were continually seeking to destroy us.

And it came to pass that the people of Nephi did till the land, and raise all manner of grain, and of fruit, and flocks of herds, and flocks of all manner of cattle of every kind, and goats, and wild goats, and also many horses.

And there were exceedingly many prophets among us. And the people were a stiffnecked people, hard to understand.

And there was nothing save it was exceeding harshness, preaching and prophesying of wars, and contentions, and destructions, and continually reminding them of death, and the duration of eternity, and the judgments and the power of God, and all these things—stirring them up continually to keep them in the fear of the Lord. I say there was nothing short of these things, and exceedingly great plainness of speech, would keep them from going down speedily to destruction. And after this manner do I write concerning them.

And I saw wars between the Nephites and Lamanites in the course of my days.

And it came to pass that I began to be old, and an hundred and seventy and nine years had passed away from the time that our father Lehi left Jerusalem.

And I saw that I must soon go down to my grave, having been wrought upon by the power of God that I must preach and prophesy unto this people, and declare the word according to the truth which is in Christ. And I have declared it in all my days, and have rejoiced in it above that of the world.

27 Im epaak aō ilqk n̄an jikin aō kakkije, eo ej ippān aō Ripinmuur; bwe ijeḷā bwe ilo E inaaj kakkije. Im ij ṁōṁōṁō ilo raan eo n̄e ānbwinnū enaaj kōṁak jab wabanban, im naaj jutak iṁaan mejān; innām inaaj lo turin mejān kōn ṁōṁōṁō, im Enaaj ba n̄an eō: Itok n̄an Ippa, kwo jeraaṁṁan, ewōr juon jikin kar kōpooj n̄an eok ilo iṁōn Jema. Amen.

And I soon go to the place of my rest, which is with my Redeemer; for I know that in him I shall rest. And I rejoice in the day when my mortal shall put on immortality, and shall stand before him; then shall I see his face with pleasure, and he will say unto me: Come unto me, ye blessed, there is a place prepared for you in the mansions of my Father. Amen.

Bok in Jarom

- 1 Kiiō lo, nā, Jarom, ij jeje jet naan ekkar nān naan in jiroñ eo an jema, Inōs, bwe menmenbwij eo am en maroñ wōr.
- 2 Im āinwōt ke pileij kein reddik, im āinwōt ke men kein rej jeje nān kōttōpar eo nān jeraamman eo an ro jeiūm im jatūm riLeman ro, kōn menin, emennin aikuj bwe in jeje jidik; a ijjab naaj jeje men ko iaar kanaan, ak mōdānļok ko aō. Bwe ta imaroñ jeje eļapļok jān ko ro jema raar jeje? Bwe raar jab kwaļok karōk in lōmqor ke? Ij ba nān eok, Aaet; im men in ebwe nān eō.
- 3 Lo, emennin aikuj bwe en ļap men ko ren bōk jikier ilubwiljin armej rein, kōnke pen eo an burueer, im jarroñroñ in lōjilnīer, im pilo in koļmānļokijeņ ko aer, im kijneñe in kōnwaer; mekarta, Anij E kanooj tūriamokake er, im Eaar jañin bōkļok er jān mejān āneo.
- 4 Im elōn ro ilubwiljim raar bōk revelesōn ko, bwe rejjab aolep kabwil. Im joñan wōt eo rejjab kabwil im wōr aer tōmak, rej epaake Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo ej kwaļok men otemjej nān ro nejin armej, ekkar nān aer tōmak.
- 5 Im kiiō, lo, rūbukwi iiō eaar eļļā, im armej in Nipai raar kajoorļok ilo āneo. Raar kajjioñ nān kōjparok kien Moses im kokwōjarjar raan in Jabōt nān Irooj. Im raar jab kanejnej; barāinwōt jab blasphem. Im kien ko an āneo raar kanooj jejet.
- 6 Im raar ejeplōklōk ioon enañin aolepān mejān āneo, im riLeman ro barāinwōt. Im raar kanooj bwijleplōk jān kar riNipai ro; im raar iakwe uror im kar idaaak bōtōktōkin kidu awiia ko.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein, elōn iien raar itok ñae kōm, riNipai, ilo pata. A kiiñ ro am im ritōl to am raar emman ro rekajoor ilo tōmak ilo Irooj; im raar katakin armej ro iaļ ko an Irooj; kōn menin kōm ar juñae riLeman ro im kar iuunļok er jān ijoko jikūm, im kar jino kapenļok jikin kwelok ko am, ak jabdewōt am jikin jolōt.

The Book of Jarom

Now behold, I, Jarom, write a few words according to the commandment of my father, Enos, that our genealogy may be kept.

And as these plates are small, and as these things are written for the intent of the benefit of our brethren the Lamanites, wherefore, it must needs be that I write a little; but I shall not write the things of my prophesying, nor of my revelations. For what could I write more than my fathers have written? For have not they revealed the plan of salvation? I say unto you, Yea; and this sufficeth me.

Behold, it is expedient that much should be done among this people, because of the hardness of their hearts, and the deafness of their ears, and the blindness of their minds, and the stiffness of their necks; nevertheless, God is exceedingly merciful unto them, and has not as yet swept them off from the face of the land.

And there are many among us who have many revelations, for they are not all stiffnecked. And as many as are not stiffnecked and have faith, have communion with the Holy Spirit, which maketh manifest unto the children of men, according to their faith.

And now, behold, two hundred years had passed away, and the people of Nephi had waxed strong in the land. They observed to keep the law of Moses and the sabbath day holy unto the Lord. And they profaned not; neither did they blaspheme. And the laws of the land were exceedingly strict.

And they were scattered upon much of the face of the land, and the Lamanites also. And they were exceedingly more numerous than were they of the Nephites; and they loved murder and would drink the blood of beasts.

And it came to pass that they came many times against us, the Nephites, to battle. But our kings and our leaders were mighty men in the faith of the Lord; and they taught the people the ways of the Lord; wherefore, we withstood the Lamanites and swept them away out of our lands, and began to fortify our cities, or whatsoever place of our inheritance.

8 Im kōm ar kanooj wōrļok, im ajeeded ioon mejān āneo, im kar kanooj m̄weie ilo gold, im ilo silver, im ilo men ko rearōk, im ilo eļtan pā ko remājedik ilo aļal, im m̄ōko, im ilo māāl, im barāinwōt ilo aen im kōba, im *brass* im *steel*, im kōmmani aolep kein jēbal otemjeļok nān kapidodoik bwidej eo, im kein tariņae ko nān pata—aet, m̄ade in lippōņ eo ekkaņ; im nien m̄ade eo, im m̄ade edik, im m̄ade allōn eo, im maanjāppopo otemjeļok nān tariņae.

9 Im āindein kar maanjāppopo nān riLeman ro, raar jab jeraamman ņae kōm, a naan an Irooj eaar kūrmool, eo Eaar kōnono nān ro jemām, im ba bwe: Toun wōt ami naaj kōjparok kien ko Aō koņ naaj jeraamman ilo āneo.

10 Im ālikin men kein, rikanaan ro an Irooj raar kōlōjñōņ armej in Nipai, ekkar nān naan an Anij, bwe eļāñne raar jab kōjparok kien ko, a renaaj buñļok ilo jerqwiwi, renaaj jako jān mejān āneo.

11 Kōn menin, rikanaan ro, im pris ro, im rikaki ro, raar niknik jēbal, kōketak kōn aolep kijenmej armej ro nān tiljek; katakin kien Moses, im unlelep eo nān kar letok e; karreel burueer nān reiṃaanļok nān itok eo an Messaia, im tōmak ilo E nān itok āinwōt ñe Eaar itok. Im ilo wāween in raar katakin er.

12 Im ālikin men kein, jān aer kōmman āindein raar dāpij er jān aer jako ioon mejān āneo; bwe raar wākar burueer in naan eo, iien otemjej kakememej er nān ukeļok.

13 Im ālikin men kein, rūbukwi im jilñuul im ruwalitōk iiō ko raar eļļā—iien eo eaar lōn am pata, im aitwerōk ko, im akwāālel ko, iumwin enaņin aolepān iien eo.

14 Im nā, Jarom, ij jab bar jeje eļapļok, bwe pileij kein reddik. A lo, ro jeiū im jatū, koņ maroņ ilok nān pileij ko jet; bwe lo, ioer eļļok ko in pata ko ad kar m̄wijiti, ekkar nān jeje ko an kiiñ ro, ak ro raar kōmman bwe ren kar jeje.

15 Im ij liļok pileij kein ilo pein eo nejū maan Omnai, bwe ren maroņ koņ ekkar nān kien ko an ro jema.

And we multiplied exceedingly, and spread upon the face of the land, and became exceedingly rich in gold, and in silver, and in precious things, and in fine workmanship of wood, in buildings, and in machinery, and also in iron and copper, and brass and steel, making all manner of tools of every kind to till the ground, and weapons of war—yea, the sharp pointed arrow, and the quiver, and the dart, and the javelin, and all preparations for war.

And thus being prepared to meet the Lamanites, they did not prosper against us. But the word of the Lord was verified, which he spake unto our fathers, saying that: Inasmuch as ye will keep my commandments ye shall prosper in the land.

And it came to pass that the prophets of the Lord did threaten the people of Nephi, according to the word of God, that if they did not keep the commandments, but should fall into transgression, they should be destroyed from off the face of the land.

Wherefore, the prophets, and the priests, and the teachers, did labor diligently, exhorting with all long-suffering the people to diligence; teaching the law of Moses, and the intent for which it was given; persuading them to look forward unto the Messiah, and believe in him to come as though he already was. And after this manner did they teach them.

And it came to pass that by so doing they kept them from being destroyed upon the face of the land; for they did prick their hearts with the word, continually stirring them up unto repentance.

And it came to pass that two hundred and thirty and eight years had passed away—after the manner of wars, and contentions, and dissensions, for the space of much of the time.

And I, Jarom, do not write more, for the plates are small. But behold, my brethren, ye can go to the other plates of Nephi; for behold, upon them the records of our wars are engraven, according to the writings of the kings, or those which they caused to be written.

And I deliver these plates into the hands of my son Omni, that they may be kept according to the commandments of my fathers.

Bok in Omnai

- 1 Lo, ālikin men kein, nā, Omnai, āinwōt kar jiroñ eō jān jema, Jarom, bwe iaikuj jeje jidik ioon pileij kein, nān oṇaake menmenbwij eo am—
- 2 Kōn menin, ilo ra ko aō, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin jeļā bwe iaar tariṇae eļap kōn jāje eo nān oṇaake armej ro aō, riNipai ro, jān wōtlōk ilo pein rikōjdat ro aer, riLeman ro. A lo, nā make ij juon armejenana, im iaar jab kōjparok kien ko im naan in jiroñ ko an Irooj āinwōt ij aikuj kar kōmṃane.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein, rūbukwi im jiljilimjuonñoul im jiljino iiō ko raar eļļā, im eaar ļap iien am aenōmṃan; im eaar ļap iien am tariṇae im kōtōṛļōk bōtōktōk. Aaet, ilo tukaduin, rūbukwi im ruwalitōkñoul im ruo iiō ko raar eļļā, im iaar kōjparok pileij kein ekkar nān kien ko an ro jema; im iaar likūt er ioon ļeo nejū Amaron. Im ij kōmṃane jemļōk in.
- 4 Im kiiō nā, Amaron, ij jeje jabdewōt men ko ij jeje, ko rej iiet, ilo bok in an jema.
- 5 Lo, ālikin men kein, jilubukwi im roñoul iiō ko raar eļļā, im ro renanaļōk ilubwiljin riNipai ro kar kōkkure er.
- 6 Bwe Irooj ejamin kōtļōk, ālikin An kar tōļļōk er jān āneen Jerusalem im dāpij im oṇaake er jān wōtlōk ilo pein rikōjdat ro aer, aaet, E jamin kōtļōk bwe naan eo en jab kūrōļ, eo Eaar kōnono nān ro jemām, im ba bwe: Eļāñne koṃ jamin naaj kōjparok kien ko Aō koṃ naaj jamin jeraaṃman ilo āneo.
- 7 Kōn menin, Irooj Eaar loļōk er ilo ekajet eļap; mekarta, Eaar oṇaake ro rejimwe bwe ren jab mej, a Eaar kōtļōk er jān pein rikōjdat ro aer.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein, iaar liļōk pileij ko nān ļeo jatū Kemis.

The Book of Omni

Behold, it came to pass that I, Omni, being commanded by my father, Jarom, that I should write somewhat upon these plates, to preserve our genealogy—

Wherefore, in my days, I would that ye should know that I fought much with the sword to preserve my people, the Nephites, from falling into the hands of their enemies, the Lamanites. But behold, I of myself am a wicked man, and I have not kept the statutes and the commandments of the Lord as I ought to have done.

And it came to pass that two hundred and seventy and six years had passed away, and we had many seasons of peace; and we had many seasons of serious war and bloodshed. Yea, and in fine, two hundred and eighty and two years had passed away, and I had kept these plates according to the commandments of my fathers; and I conferred them upon my son Amaron. And I make an end.

And now I, Amaron, write the things whatsoever I write, which are few, in the book of my father.

Behold, it came to pass that three hundred and twenty years had passed away, and the more wicked part of the Nephites were destroyed.

For the Lord would not suffer, after he had led them out of the land of Jerusalem and kept and preserved them from falling into the hands of their enemies, yea, he would not suffer that the words should not be verified, which he spake unto our fathers, saying that: Inasmuch as ye will not keep my commandments ye shall not prosper in the land.

Wherefore, the Lord did visit them in great judgment; nevertheless, he did spare the righteous that they should not perish, but did deliver them out of the hands of their enemies.

And it came to pass that I did deliver the plates unto my brother Chemish.

9 Im kiiō, nā, Kemis, ij jeje jet men ko ij jeje, ilo ejja bok in wōt ippān ʔeo jeiū; bwe lo, iaar lo men eo āliktata eaar je, bwe eaar je kōn pein make; im eaar je ilo ra eo eaar litok nān eō. Im ilo wāween in kōm ar kōjparok ʔoʔok ko, bwe men in ekkar nān kien ko an ro jemām. Im ij kōmman jemʔok in.

10 Lo, ālikin men kein, nā, Abinadom, ij ʔeo nejin Kemis. Lo, ālikin men kein iaar lo eʔap tariṇae im aitwerōk ikōtaan armej ro aō, riNipai ro, im riLeman ro; im nā, kōn jāje eo aō make, iaar bōk mour an elōn riLeman ilo ʔomʔoren ro jeiū im jatū.

11 Im lo, ʔoʔok eo kōn armej rein kar mʔwijiti ioon pileij ko ej pād ilo oṇaake an kiiñ ro, ekkar nān epepen ko; im ijeʔā ebar ejeʔok revelesōn ijellōkun wōt ko kar jei, im kanaan; kōn menin, men eo e bwe kar je. Im ij kōmman jemʔok in.

12 Lo, nā Amalekai, ʔeo nejin Abinadom. Lo, inaaj kōnono nān kom ʔidik kōn Mosaia, eo kar likūt kiiñ ioon aolepān āneen Zaraemla; bwe lo, e āinwōt kar kakkōl e jān Irooj bwe ej aikuj ko jān āneen Nipai, im joñan wōt eo enaaj eṇroñ ainikien Irooj ej aikuj barāinwōt diwōjʔok jān āneo ippān, ʔok nān āne jemaden—

13 Im ālikin men kein, eaar kōmman ekkar āinwōt Irooj eaar jiroñ e. Im raar diwōjʔok jān āneo ʔok nān āne jemaden, joñan wōt eo enaaj eṇroñ ainikien Irooj; im kar tōl er jān elōn kwaʔok ko im kanaan ko. Im kar katakin er iien otemjej jān naan in Anij; im kar tōl er kōn kajoor in Pein, ibuʔōn āne jemaden, mae iien raar wanlaʔok ilo āne kar ṇa etan āneen Zaraemla.

14 Im raar lo juon kumi in armej, ro kar etaer armej in Zaraemla. Kiiō, eaar wōr juon mōṇōṇō eʔap ilubwiljin armej in Zaraemla; im barāinwōt Zaraemla eaar kanoj mōṇōṇō, kōnke Irooj Eaar jilkinʔok armej in Mosaia kōn pileij *brass* ko epād ʔok eo an riJu ro.

Now I, Chemish, write what few things I write, in the same book with my brother; for behold, I saw the last which he wrote, that he wrote it with his own hand; and he wrote it in the day that he delivered them unto me. And after this manner we keep the records, for it is according to the commandments of our fathers. And I make an end.

Behold, I, Abinadom, am the son of Chemish. Behold, it came to pass that I saw much war and contention between my people, the Nephites, and the Lamanites; and I, with my own sword, have taken the lives of many of the Lamanites in the defence of my brethren.

And behold, the record of this people is engraven upon plates which is had by the kings, according to the generations; and I know of no revelation save that which has been written, neither prophecy; wherefore, that which is sufficient is written. And I make an end.

Behold, I am Amaleki, the son of Abinadom. Behold, I will speak unto you somewhat concerning Mosiah, who was made king over the land of Zarahemla; for behold, he being warned of the Lord that he should flee out of the land of Nephi, and as many as would hearken unto the voice of the Lord should also depart out of the land with him, into the wilderness—

And it came to pass that he did according as the Lord had commanded him. And they departed out of the land into the wilderness, as many as would hearken unto the voice of the Lord; and they were led by many preachings and prophesyings. And they were admonished continually by the word of God; and they were led by the power of his arm, through the wilderness until they came down into the land which is called the land of Zarahemla.

And they discovered a people, who were called the people of Zarahemla. Now, there was great rejoicing among the people of Zarahemla; and also Zarahemla did rejoice exceedingly, because the Lord had sent the people of Mosiah with the plates of brass which contained the record of the Jews.

- 15 Lo, ālikin men kein, Mosaia eaar lo bwe armej in Zaraemla diwōjtok jān Jerusalem ilo iien eo Zedekaia, kiiñ in Juda kar bōk nān kōmākoko ilo Babilon.
- 16 Im raar ilo ilo āne jemaden, im kar bōkļok er kōn pein Irooj itujuweo in dān ko reļļap, ilo āneo ijo Mosaia eaar lo er; im raar jokwe ijo jān iien eo maantak.
- 17 Im ilo iien eo Mosaia eaar lo er, raar wōrļok im kanoj lōñ. Mekarta, eaar lōñ aer tariņae im akwāālel ko reļļap, im raar wōtļok jān jāje eo jān iien nān iien; im kajin eo aer raar ettoon; im raar jab bōktok ļoqok ko ippāer; im raar kariab Eo ej aer Rikōmanman; im Mosaia, ak armej in Mosaia raar jab meļeļe kake er.
- 18 Ak ālikin men kein, Mosaia eaar kōmman bwe ren katakin er ilo kajin eo an. Im ālikin men kein, ke kar katakin er ilo kajin eo an Mosaia, Zaraemla leļok juon menmenbwij an ro jemān, ekkar nān ememej eo an; im raar jeje, a jab ilo pileij kein.
- 19 Im ālikin men kein, armej in Zaraemla, im armej in Mosaia, raar kuk ippān doon; im kar jitōñ Mosaia bwe aer kiiñ.
- 20 Im ālikin men kein, ilo raan ko an Mosaia, eaar wōr juon dekā eļap bōktok nān e kōn m̄wijm̄wij ko ion; im eaar ukōt m̄wijit ko kōn mennin letok an im kajoor in Anij.
- 21 Im raar leļok juon bwebwenato in juon Koriantumr, im kōkkure eo an armej eo an. Im Koriantumr armej in Zaraemla raar lo e; im eaar pād ippāer iumwin iien eo ruwatimjuon allōñ ko.
- 22 Eaar barāinwōt kōnono jān ennaan kōn ro jemān. Im ro jemān im jinen mōktata raar diwōjtok jān imōn bar eo, ilo iien eo Irooj eaar kapok kajin an armej ro; im kaje an Irooj eaar wōtļok ioer ekkar nān ekajet ko An, ko raar jimwe; im di ko aer raar ejjeplōklōk ilo āneo ituiōñ.
- 23 Lo, nā, Amalekai, iaar ļotak ilo raan ko an Mosaia; im iaar mour im lo an mej; im Benjamin, ļeo nejin, ej irooj ilo ijo jikin.

Behold, it came to pass that Mosiah discovered that the people of Zarahemla came out from Jerusalem at the time that Zedekiah, king of Judah, was carried away captive into Babylon.

And they journeyed in the wilderness, and were brought by the hand of the Lord across the great waters, into the land where Mosiah discovered them; and they had dwelt there from that time forth.

And at the time that Mosiah discovered them, they had become exceedingly numerous. Nevertheless, they had had many wars and serious contentions, and had fallen by the sword from time to time; and their language had become corrupted; and they had brought no records with them; and they denied the being of their Creator; and Mosiah, nor the people of Mosiah, could understand them.

But it came to pass that Mosiah caused that they should be taught in his language. And it came to pass that after they were taught in the language of Mosiah, Zarahemla gave a genealogy of his fathers, according to his memory; and they are written, but not in these plates.

And it came to pass that the people of Zarahemla, and of Mosiah, did unite together; and Mosiah was appointed to be their king.

And it came to pass in the days of Mosiah, there was a large stone brought unto him with engravings on it; and he did interpret the engravings by the gift and power of God.

And they gave an account of one Coriantumr, and the slain of his people. And Coriantumr was discovered by the people of Zarahemla; and he dwelt with them for the space of nine moons.

It also spake a few words concerning his fathers. And his first parents came out from the tower, at the time the Lord confounded the language of the people; and the severity of the Lord fell upon them according to his judgments, which are just; and their bones lay scattered in the land northward.

Behold, I, Amaleki, was born in the days of Mosiah; and I have lived to see his death; and Benjamin, his son, reigneth in his stead.

24 Im lo, iaar lo, ilo raan ko an kiiñ Benjamin, juon tariṇae eḷap im ḷap kōtṡoṛḷṡk bōtōktōk ikōtaan riNipai ro im riLeman ro. A lo, riNipai ro raar bōk eḷap anjṡo ioer; aet, joñan wōt eo kiiñ Benjamin eaar lukwarkwar er ḷṡk jān āneen Zarahemla.

25 Im ālikin men kein, iaar jino bwijwoḷā; im, kōnke ejjeḷṡk ineō, im kōn jeḷā in bwe kiiñ Benjamin ej juon armej ejimwe imaan Irooj, kōn menin liḷṡk pileij kein nān e, im kōketak armej otemjeḷṡk nān itok nān Anij, eo Rikwōjarjar in Israel, im tōmak ilo kanaan, im ilo revelesōn ko, im ilo jermal an enjeḷ raṇ, im ilo mennin letok in kōnono kōn lo ko, im ilo mennin letok in ukok kajin ko, im ilo aolep men ko reṡṡman; bwe ejjeḷṡk jabdewōt men eṡṡman ijellṡkun wōt nē ej itok jān Irooj; im men eo enana ej itok jān devil.

26 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ikōṇaan bwe koṡin itok nān Kraist, eo ej Rikwōjarjar in Israel, im bōk leen ḷṡmṡoṛ eo An, im kajoor in ḷṡmṡoṛ eo An. Aet, itok nān e, im wūḷjeḷṡk aolep jetōb ko ami āinwōt juon katok nān e, im wōnṡmaanḷṡk wōt ilo jitḷṡk im jar, im niknik nān jeṡḷṡk eo; im āinwōt Irooj ej mour koṡ naaj bōk ḷṡmṡoṛ.

27 Im kiiō ikōṇaan kōnono jidik kōn jet oran ko raar wanlōñḷṡk ilo āne jeṡaden nān rṡoḷḷṡk nān āneen Nipai; bwe eaar wōr juon oran ebwijlep, ro raan kōṇaan bōk āneen jolōt eo aer.

28 Kōn menin, raar wanlōñḷṡk ilo āne jeṡaden. Im ritōl eo aer āinwōt juon dipen im kajoor, im juon armej būruōn ekijñeñe, kōn menin eaar kōṡṡman juon aitwerōk ilubwiljier; im raar aolep mej, ijellṡkun wōt lemñoul, ilo āne jeṡaden, im raar bar rṡoḷ nān āneen Zarahemla.

29 Im ālikin men kein, raar bar bōk bar juon kumi eḷap in armej ro jet, im bar bōk ito-itak eo aer ilo āne jeṡaden.

30 Im nā, Amalekai, eaar wōr juon jatū eṡṡman, eo eaar barāinwōt itok ippāer; im ij jañin jān iien eo jeḷā kake er. Im inañin babu ilo lōb eo aō; im pileij kein reobrak. Im ij kōṡṡman jeṡḷṡkin aō kōnono.

And behold, I have seen, in the days of king Benjamin, a serious war and much bloodshed between the Nephites and the Lamanites. But behold, the Nephites did obtain much advantage over them; yea, insomuch that king Benjamin did drive them out of the land of Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that I began to be old; and, having no seed, and knowing king Benjamin to be a just man before the Lord, wherefore, I shall deliver up these plates unto him, exhorting all men to come unto God, the Holy One of Israel, and believe in prophesying, and in revelations, and in the ministering of angels, and in the gift of speaking with tongues, and in the gift of interpreting languages, and in all things which are good; for there is nothing which is good save it comes from the Lord: and that which is evil cometh from the devil.

And now, my beloved brethren, I would that ye should come unto Christ, who is the Holy One of Israel, and partake of his salvation, and the power of his redemption. Yea, come unto him, and offer your whole souls as an offering unto him, and continue in fasting and praying, and endure to the end; and as the Lord liveth ye will be saved.

And now I would speak somewhat concerning a certain number who went up into the wilderness to return to the land of Nephi; for there was a large number who were desirous to possess the land of their inheritance.

Wherefore, they went up into the wilderness. And their leader being a strong and mighty man, and a stiffnecked man, wherefore he caused a contention among them; and they were all slain, save fifty, in the wilderness, and they returned again to the land of Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that they also took others to a considerable number, and took their journey again into the wilderness.

And I, Amaleki, had a brother, who also went with them; and I have not since known concerning them. And I am about to lie down in my grave; and these plates are full. And I make an end of my speaking.

Naan ko an Mormon

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Mormon, āinwōt ke inaņin likūt ļoḡok eo iaar kōmḡmane tok nān kiiō ilo pein ļeo neļū, Moronai, lo iaar lo enaņin aolep kḡkkure ko an armej ro aō, riNipai ro.
- 2 Im ej elōn bukwi iiō ālikin itok eo an Kraist iaar likūt ļoḡok kein ilo pein ļeo neļū; im ij kōtmāne bwe enaaj kaḡool tarlep in kḡkkure eo an armej ro aō. A Anij en kōtļok bwe e en maroņ mour, bwe en maroņ jeje jidik kōn er, im jidik kōn Kraist, bwe bōlen juon raan en maroņ kōjeraaḡman er.
- 3 Im kiiō, ij kōnono jidik kōn men eo iaar jeje; bwe ālikin aō kar kōmḡmane kōkadudu jān pileij ko an Nipai, laļļok nān iien irooj ko an kiiņ Benjamin, eo Amalekai eaar kōnono, iaar pukot ilubwiljin ļoḡok ko kar litok ilo peiū, im iaar lo pileij kein, ko eaar wōr ie jidik bwebwenato in rikanaan ro, jān Jekab laļļok nān iien irooj eo an kiiņ Benjamin, im barāinwōt elōn iaan naan ko an Nipai.
- 4 Im men ko kar ioon pileij kein rekōḡōḡōḡōik eō, kōnke kanaan ko kōn itok eo an Kraist; im ro jema rej jeļā bwe elōn iaer raar kūrḡool; aaet, im ibarāinwōt jeļā bwe joņan wōt lōņin iaan men ko kar kanaan kaki kōn kōm laļtak nān rainin raar kūrḡool, im joņan wōt eo enaaj itok ālikin rainin eḡool reaikuj jejjet kūtier—
- 5 Kōn menin, iaar kāālet men kein, nān kadedeļok ļoḡok eo aō kaki, eo bwe in ļoḡok eo aō inaaļ bōk jān pileij ko an Nipai; im ij jamin jeje juon ḡōttan jibukwi in men ko kōn armej ro aō.
- 6 A lo, inaaļ bōk pileij kein, ko epād kanaan kein im revelesōn kein, im likūt er ippān bwe in lo eo aō, bwe er reaorōk ippa; im ijeļā renaaj aorōk nān ro jeiū im jatū.

The Words of Mormon

And now I, Mormon, being about to deliver up the record which I have been making into the hands of my son Moroni, behold I have witnessed almost all the destruction of my people, the Nephites.

And it is many hundred years after the coming of Christ that I deliver these records into the hands of my son; and it supposeth me that he will witness the entire destruction of my people. But may God grant that he may survive them, that he may write somewhat concerning them, and somewhat concerning Christ, that perhaps some day it may profit them.

And now, I speak somewhat concerning that which I have written; for after I had made an abridgment from the plates of Nephi, down to the reign of this king Benjamin, of whom Amaleki spake, I searched among the records which had been delivered into my hands, and I found these plates, which contained this small account of the prophets, from Jacob down to the reign of this king Benjamin, and also many of the words of Nephi.

And the things which are upon these plates pleasing me, because of the prophecies of the coming of Christ; and my fathers knowing that many of them have been fulfilled; yea, and I also know that as many things as have been prophesied concerning us down to this day have been fulfilled, and as many as go beyond this day must surely come to pass—

Wherefore, I chose these things, to finish my record upon them, which remainder of my record I shall take from the plates of Nephi; and I cannot write the hundredth part of the things of my people.

But behold, I shall take these plates, which contain these prophesyings and revelations, and put them with the remainder of my record, for they are choice unto me; and I know they will be choice unto my brethren.

- 7 Im ij kōmṡman men in kōn juon un emālōtlōt; bwe āindein e ej unoojdikdik nān eō, ekkar nān jerbal ko an Jetōb in Irooj eo ej ilo nā. Im kiiō, ij jab jeḷā men otemjej; a Irooj ejeḷā men otemjej ko rej itok; kōn menin E ej jerbal ilo nā nān kōmṡman ekkar nān ankilaan.
- 8 Im aō jar nān Anij ej kōn ro jeiū im jatū, bwe ren maroñ bar juon alen itok nān jeḷā eo kōn Anij, aae, lōmṡoṡ eo an Kraist; bwe ren maroñ bar juon alen juon armej rekarbōb.
- 9 Im kiiō, nā, Mormon, ij wōnṡmaanḷok im kadedeḷok ḷoḷok in aō, eo ij bōk jān pileij ko an Nipai; im ij kōmṡman ekkar nān jeḷāḷokjeṡ im meḷeḷe eo Anij Eaar letok nān eō.
- 10 Kōn menin, ālikin men kein, ke Amalekai eaar likūt pileij kein ilo pein kiiñ Benjamin, e a būki im likūti ippān pileij ko jet, ko ewōr ie ḷoḷok ko kar lilaḷtak jān kiiñ ro, jān epepen nān epepen ṡae iien eo an kiiñ Benjamin.
- 11 Im kar lilaḷtak jān kiiñ Benjamin, jān epepen nān epepen ṡae iien raar wōtlōk ilo peiū. Im nā, Mormon, ij jar nān Anij bwe en kōjparoki jān iien ṡaanḷok. Im ijeḷā bwe naaj koṡe; bwe elōñ men ko reḷḷap kar jei ioer, jāni armej ro aō im ro jeir im jatier naaj ekajet er ilo raan eo eḷap im āliktata, ekkar nān naan an Anij eo ej jeje.
- 12 Im kiiō, kōn kiiñ Benjamin in—ar wōr an aitwerōk ko ilubwiljin armej ro an make.
- 13 Im barāinwōt ālikin men kein, jarin tariṡae ko an riLeman ro raar wanlaḷtak jān ilujeen āneen Nipai, nān pata ṡae armej ro an. A lo, kiiñ Benjamin eaar bar kobaiktok ippān doon jarin tariṡae ko an, im eaar jutak ṡae er; im eaar ire kōn kajoor in pein make, kōn jāje an Leban.
- 14 Im ilo kajoor in Irooj raar ire ṡae rikōjdat ro aer, ṡae iien raar ṡan elōñ tōujin ko in riLeman ro. Im ālikin men kein raar ire ṡae riLeman ro ṡae iien raar lukwarkwar er jān aolepān āne in jolōt ko aer.

And I do this for a wise purpose; for thus it whispereth me, according to the workings of the Spirit of the Lord which is in me. And now, I do not know all things; but the Lord knoweth all things which are to come; wherefore, he worketh in me to do according to his will.

And my prayer to God is concerning my brethren, that they may once again come to the knowledge of God, yea, the redemption of Christ; that they may once again be a delightsome people.

And now I, Mormon, proceed to finish out my record, which I take from the plates of Nephi; and I make it according to the knowledge and the understanding which God has given me.

Wherefore, it came to pass that after Amaleki had delivered up these plates into the hands of king Benjamin, he took them and put them with the other plates, which contained records which had been handed down by the kings, from generation to generation until the days of king Benjamin.

And they were handed down from king Benjamin, from generation to generation until they have fallen into my hands. And I, Mormon, pray to God that they may be preserved from this time henceforth. And I know that they will be preserved; for there are great things written upon them, out of which my people and their brethren shall be judged at the great and last day, according to the word of God which is written.

And now, concerning this king Benjamin—he had somewhat of contentions among his own people.

And it came to pass also that the armies of the Lamanites came down out of the land of Nephi, to battle against his people. But behold, king Benjamin gathered together his armies, and he did stand against them; and he did fight with the strength of his own arm, with the sword of Laban.

And in the strength of the Lord they did contend against their enemies, until they had slain many thousands of the Lamanites. And it came to pass that they did contend against the Lamanites until they had driven them out of all the lands of their inheritance.

15 Im ālikin men kein, ke eaar wōr riab in RiKraist ro, im lqñier raar kilōk, im raar bōk kaje ekkar nān men ko ruweer.

16 Im ālikin an kar wōr riab in rikanaan ro, im riab in rikwaļok ro im rikaki ro ilubwiljin armej ro, im aolep rein kar kaje er ekkar nān men ko ruweer; im ālikin an kar wōr eļap aitwerōk im elōn jepellok ko im kobaļok ippān riLeman ro, lo, ālikin men kein, kiiñ Benjamin, kōn jipañ an rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar ro raar pād ilubwiljin armej ro an—

17 Bwe lo, kiiñ Benjamin eaar juon eṃṃan ekwōjarjar, im eaar irooj ioon armej ro an ilo jimwe; im eaar wōr elōn ṃaan ro rekwōjarjar ilo āneo, im raar kōnono naan in Anij kōn kajoor im kōn maroñ; im raar kōjēbal eļap kajin ekkañ kōnke kijñeñe kōnwaan an armej ro—

18 Kōn menin, kōn jipañ an rein, kiiñ Benjamin, jān jēbal kōn aolep kajoor in ānbwin im maroñ in aolepān an, im barāinwōt rikanaan ro, eaar bar juon alen kajutak aenōṃṃan ilo āneo.

And it came to pass that after there had been false Christs, and their mouths had been shut, and they punished according to their crimes;

And after there had been false prophets, and false preachers and teachers among the people, and all these having been punished according to their crimes; and after there having been much contention and many dissensions away unto the Lamanites, behold, it came to pass that king Benjamin, with the assistance of the holy prophets who were among his people—

For behold, king Benjamin was a holy man, and he did reign over his people in righteousness; and there were many holy men in the land, and they did speak the word of God with power and with authority; and they did use much sharpness because of the stiff-neckedness of the people—

Wherefore, with the help of these, king Benjamin, by laboring with all the might of his body and the faculty of his whole soul, and also the prophets, did once more establish peace in the land.

Bok in Mosaia

Mosaia 1

- 1 Im kiiō eaar ejjeļok aitwerōk ilo aolepān āneen Zarahemla, ilubwiljin armej ro raar an kiiñ Benjamin, kōn menin kiiñ Benjamin eaar wōr an aenōmman ilo aolepān bwe in raan ko an.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr jilu nejin ļaddik; im eaar kūr etaer Mosaia, im Helorum, im Hīlamōn. Im eaar kōmman bwe ren katak ilo aolep kajin eo an ro jemān, bwe ren maroñ erom armej in meļeļe; im bwe ren maroñ jeļā kōn kanaan ko kar kōnono jān lōñiin ro jemāer, ko kar liļok nān er jān pein Irooj.
- 3 Im eaar barāinwōt katakin er kōn ļok ko kar m̄wijiti ioon pileij *brass* ko, im ba: Ro nejū m̄aan, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin keememej bwe eļāñne eaar jab pileij kein, ko ewōr ie ļok ko im kien ko, jenaaj kar eñtaan ilo jajeļokjeṇ, eṃool ilo iien in, jab jeļā men ko rettino an Anij.
- 4 Bwe eļāñne eaar jab maroñ bwe jemād, Liai, en kar keememej aolep men kein, nān kar katakini nān ro nejin, ijellokun wōt ñe eaar jab jipañ jān pileij kein; bwe e kōnke kar katakin e ilo kajin eo an riļjpt kōn menin eaar maroñ kōnono jān m̄wijm̄wij kein, im katakini nān ro nejin, bwe jān wāween maroñ katakini nān ro nejier, im āindein kajejjet kien ko an Anij, eṃool laļtak nān iien in.
- 5 Ij ba nān koṃ, ro nejū m̄aan, eļāñne eaar jab kōn men kein, ko kar kōjparoki im oṇaake jān pein Anij, bwe jān maroñ kōnono jāni im meļeļe men ko rettino An, im wōr in kien ko An iien otemjej iṃaan mejad, bwe eṃool ro jemād ren kar idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak, im jenaaj kar āinwōt ro jeid im jatid, riLeman rein, ro ejjeļok aer jeļā kōn men kein, kōnke m̄anit ko an ro jemāer, ko rejjab jim̄we.

The Book of Mosiah

Mosiah 1

And now there was no more contention in all the land of Zarahemla, among all the people who belonged to king Benjamin, so that king Benjamin had continual peace all the remainder of his days.

And it came to pass that he had three sons; and he called their names Mosiah, and Helorum, and Helaman. And he caused that they should be taught in all the language of his fathers, that thereby they might become men of understanding; and that they might know concerning the prophecies which had been spoken by the mouths of their fathers, which were delivered them by the hand of the Lord.

And he also taught them concerning the records which were engraven on the plates of brass, saying: My sons, I would that ye should remember that were it not for these plates, which contain these records and these commandments, we must have suffered in ignorance, even at this present time, not knowing the mysteries of God.

For it were not possible that our father, Lehi, could have remembered all these things, to have taught them to his children, except it were for the help of these plates; for he having been taught in the language of the Egyptians therefore he could read these engravings, and teach them to his children, that thereby they could teach them to their children, and so fulfilling the commandments of God, even down to this present time.

I say unto you, my sons, were it not for these things, which have been kept and preserved by the hand of God, that we might read and understand of his mysteries, and have his commandments always before our eyes, that even our fathers would have dwindled in unbelief, and we should have been like unto our brethren, the Lamanites, who know nothing concerning these things, or even do not believe them when they are taught them, because of the traditions of their fathers, which are not correct.

6 O ro nejū ṡaan, ikōṡaan bwe koṡin keememej bwe ennaan kein reṡool, im barāinwōt bwe ḷoṡk kein reṡool. Im lo, barāinwōt pileij ko an Nipai, ko ie rej ḷoṡk ko im ennaan ko an ro jemād jān iien eo raar likūt Jerusalem ṡae kiiō, im rej ṡool; im je maroṡ jeḷā kōn ṡool in aer kōnke rej pād iṡaan mejad.

7 Im kiiō, ro nejū ṡaan, ikōṡaan bwe koṡin keememej ṡan nīknik liṡōri, bwe koṡin ḷapḷoṡk āinwōt; im ikōṡaan bwe koṡin kōjparok kien ko an Anij, bwe koṡin maroṡ jeraaṡṡan ilo āneo ekkar ṡan kallīṡur ko Irooj eaar kōṡṡani ṡan ro jemād.

8 Im elōṡḷoṡk men ko kiiṡ Benjamin eaar katakin ḷōṡaro nejīn, ko rejjab jeje ilo bok in.

9 Im ālikin men kein ke kiiṡ Benjamin eaar kōṡṡan jemḷoṡk in katak ko an ṡan ḷōṡaro nejīn, eaar kanooj bwijwoḷā, im eaar lo bwe eaar aikuj ejjab to iloṡk ṡan iaḷ an aolepān laḷ; kōn menin eaar ḷōṡṡak emennin aikuj bwe en leḷoṡk aelōṡ in kiiṡ eo ioon juon iaan ḷōṡaro nejīn.

10 Kōn menin eaar ba ren bōkḷoṡk Mosaia iṡaan e; im erkein naan ko eaar kōnono ṡan e, im ba: Nejū ṡaan, ikōṡaan bwe kwōn kōṡṡan juon keaṡ ilo aolepān āniin ilubwiljīn aolep armej rein, ak armej in Zaraemla, im armej in Mosaia ro rej jokwe ilo āneo, bwe āindein ren maroṡ kuktok ippān doon; bwe ilo ilju inaaj kwaḷoṡk ṡan armej rein jān ḷōṡiiū make bwe kwōj kiiṡ eo im ripepe eo ioon armej rein, ro Irooj ad Anij Eaar leḷoṡk ṡan kōj.

11 Im eḷapḷoṡk, inaaj leḷoṡk ṡan armej rein juon āt, bwe ren maroṡ in kaalikkar er ioon aolep armej ro Irooj Anij Eaar bōktok er jān āneen Jerusalem; im men in ij kōṡṡan bwe rekar juon armej retiljek ilo kōjparok kien ko an Irooj.

12 Im ij leḷoṡk ṡan er juon āt eo jamin naaj jeorḷoṡk, ijellōkūn ṡe ej kōn jerṡwiwi.

O my sons, I would that ye should remember that these sayings are true, and also that these records are true. And behold, also the plates of Nephi, which contain the records and the sayings of our fathers from the time they left Jerusalem until now, and they are true; and we can know of their surety because we have them before our eyes.

And now, my sons, I would that ye should remember to search them diligently, that ye may profit thereby; and I would that ye should keep the commandments of God, that ye may prosper in the land according to the promises which the Lord made unto our fathers.

And many more things did king Benjamin teach his sons, which are not written in this book.

And it came to pass that after king Benjamin had made an end of teaching his sons, that he waxed old, and he saw that he must very soon go the way of all the earth; therefore, he thought it expedient that he should confer the kingdom upon one of his sons.

Therefore, he had Mosiah brought before him; and these are the words which he spake unto him, saying: My son, I would that ye should make a proclamation throughout all this land among all this people, or the people of Zarahemla, and the people of Mosiah who dwell in the land, that thereby they may be gathered together; for on the morrow I shall proclaim unto this my people out of mine own mouth that thou art a king and a ruler over this people, whom the Lord our God hath given us.

And moreover, I shall give this people a name, that thereby they may be distinguished above all the people which the Lord God hath brought out of the land of Jerusalem; and this I do because they have been a diligent people in keeping the commandments of the Lord.

And I give unto them a name that never shall be blotted out, except it be through transgression.

- 13 Aaet, im eļapļok ij ba n̄an eok, bwe eļañne armej rein kautiej er j̄an Irooj renaaj wōtlōk ilo jerq̄wiwi, im erom juon armej enana im lōn̄, bwe Irooj Enaaj liaakeļok er, bwe ren maroñ m̄ōjñq̄ āinwōt ro jeir im jatier; im Enaaj jamin oñaaakeļok wōt er kōn An kajoor ejej uwaan im ekabwilōnlōn̄, āinwōt Eaar m̄oktaļok kōjparok ro jemād.
- 14 Bwe ij ba n̄an eok, bwe eļañne Eaar jab erļoke pein ilo kōjparok an ro jemād renaaj kar wōtlōk ilo pein riLeman rañ, im erom ro kōkkure er n̄an kūtōtō eo aer.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein ke kiiñ Benjamin eaar kōm̄man jemļok in ennaan kein n̄an ļeo nejin, eaar leļok n̄an e eddo kōn aolep jermal ko an aelōn̄ in kiiñ eo.
- 16 Im eļapļok, eaar barāinwōt leļok n̄an e eddo kōn ļok ko kar m̄wijiti ioon pileij *brass* ko; im barāinwōt pileij ko an Nipai; im barāinwōt, jāje eo an Leban, im ball eo ak kein jitōn̄ eo, eo eaar tōl ro jemān ilujeen āne jemaden, eo kar kōpooje j̄an pein Irooj bwe ren maroñ kar bōk tōl, aolep er kajjojo ekkar n̄an eqroñ eo im tiljek eo raar leļok n̄an e.
- 17 Kōn menin, āinwōt aer kar jab tiljek raar jab jeraam̄manļok ak wōn̄maanļok ilo ito-itak eo aer, ak kar iuunlikļok er, im kar kañōltok jememe an Anij ioer; im kōn menin kar deñļoke er kōn n̄ūta im nañinmej ko rōkōmmetak, n̄an kalimotak er n̄an keememej ijo kuṇaer.
- 18 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein Mosaia eaar ilok im kōm̄man āinwōt jemān eaar jiroñ e, im kabuñbuñļok n̄an aolep armej ro ilo āneen Zaraemla bwe ren maroñ kuktok ippān doon, n̄an wanlōn̄ļok n̄an tampeļ eo n̄an roñjaki naan ko jemān enaaj kar kōnono n̄an er.

Yea, and moreover I say unto you, that if this highly favored people of the Lord should fall into transgression, and become a wicked and an adulterous people, that the Lord will deliver them up, that thereby they become weak like unto their brethren; and he will no more preserve them by his matchless and marvelous power, as he has hitherto preserved our fathers.

For I say unto you, that if he had not extended his arm in the preservation of our fathers they must have fallen into the hands of the Lamanites, and become victims to their hatred.

And it came to pass that after king Benjamin had made an end of these sayings to his son, that he gave him charge concerning all the affairs of the kingdom.

And moreover, he also gave him charge concerning the records which were engraven on the plates of brass; and also the plates of Nephi; and also, the sword of Laban, and the ball or director, which led our fathers through the wilderness, which was prepared by the hand of the Lord that thereby they might be led, every one according to the heed and diligence which they gave unto him.

Therefore, as they were unfaithful they did not prosper nor progress in their journey, but were driven back, and incurred the displeasure of God upon them; and therefore they were smitten with famine and sore afflictions, to stir them up in remembrance of their duty.

And now, it came to pass that Mosiah went and did as his father had commanded him, and proclaimed unto all the people who were in the land of Zarahemla that thereby they might gather themselves together, to go up to the temple to hear the words which his father should speak unto them.

Mosaia 2

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke Mosaia eaar kōmṡman āinwōt jemān eaar jiroñ e, im eaar kōmṡmane keañ eo iaolepān āneo, bwe arnej ro raar kuktok ippān doon jān iaolepān āneo, bwe ren maroñ wanlōñṡok nān tampeṡ eo nān roñjaki naan ko kiiñ Benjamin enaaj kar kōnono nān er.
- 2 Im eaar wōr oran eo eṡap, eṡool joñan lōñ eo raar jab maroñ bwine er; bwe raar wōrṡok otem wōrṡok im kanooj ṡapṡok ilo āneo.
- 3 Im raar bōk ṡaanje ko in bwijin in sip ko aer, bwe ren maroñ katok katok ko im katok kijeek ko ekkar nān kien Moses.
- 4 Im barāinwōt bwe ren maroñ leṡok kaṡṡoolol ko nān Irooj aer Anij, eo Eaar kadiwōṡṡok er jān āneen Jerusalem, im eo Eaar ṡomṡoren er jān pein rikōjdat ro aer, im kar jitōñ eṡṡaan ro rejimwe bwe ren rikaki ro aer; im juon eṡṡaan ejimwe bwe en aer kiiñ, eo eaar kōmour aenōṡṡman ilo āneen Zaraemla, im eo Eaar katakin er nān kōjparok kien ko an Anij, bwe ren maroñ ṡōñṡōñō im obrak kōn iakwe nān Anij im arnej otemjeṡok.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein raar wanlōñṡok nān tampeṡ eo, raar kajutak imōn kōppād ko aer ipeṡaakin ijo, kajjojo eṡṡaan ekkal nān baamle eo an, ekobaik kōrā eo pāleen, im ṡaan ro nejin, im kōrā ro nejin, im ṡaan ro nejier, im kōrā ro nejier, jān rūttotata laṡṡok nān eo ediktata, kajjojo baamle eaar jepellṡok jān bar juon.
- 6 Im raar kajutak imōn kōppād ko aer ipeṡaakin tampeṡ eo, kajjojo eṡṡaan eaar kōjjellṡok imōn kōppād eo an kōn kōjām in nān tampeṡ eo, bwe ren maroñ pād wōt ilo imōn kōppād ko aer im roñjaki naan ko kiiñ Benjamin en kar kōnono nān er;
- 7 Bwe jarlepju eo eaar kanooj ṡap bwe kiiñ Benjamin en jab kar maroñ katakin er aolep ilowaan tampeṡ eo, kōn menin eaar kōmṡman bwe juon imōn pād ren kajutak e, bwe arnej ro doon ren maroñ roñjaki naan ko enaaj kar kōnono.

Mosiah 2

And it came to pass that after Mosiah had done as his father had commanded him, and had made a proclamation throughout all the land, that the people gathered themselves together throughout all the land, that they might go up to the temple to hear the words which king Benjamin should speak unto them.

And there were a great number, even so many that they did not number them; for they had multiplied exceedingly and waxed great in the land.

And they also took of the firstlings of their flocks, that they might offer sacrifice and burnt offerings according to the law of Moses;

And also that they might give thanks to the Lord their God, who had brought them out of the land of Jerusalem, and who had delivered them out of the hands of their enemies, and had appointed just men to be their teachers, and also a just man to be their king, who had established peace in the land of Zarahemla, and who had taught them to keep the commandments of God, that they might rejoice and be filled with love towards God and all men.

And it came to pass that when they came up to the temple, they pitched their tents round about, every man according to his family, consisting of his wife, and his sons, and his daughters, and their sons, and their daughters, from the eldest down to the youngest, every family being separate one from another.

And they pitched their tents round about the temple, every man having his tent with the door thereof towards the temple, that thereby they might remain in their tents and hear the words which king Benjamin should speak unto them;

For the multitude being so great that king Benjamin could not teach them all within the walls of the temple, therefore he caused a tower to be erected, that thereby his people might hear the words which he should speak unto them.

8 Im ālikin men kein eaar jino kōnono n̄an armej ro doon j̄an im̄ōn bar eo; im raar jab maroñ aolep kar roñjaki naan ko an kōnke ļap eo an jarlepju eo; kōn menin eaar kōm̄man bwe naan ko an ren jeje im jilkinļok ilubwiljin ro raar ekkwaadļok j̄an ainikien, bwe ren maroñ barāinwōt būki naan ko an.

9 Im erkein naan ko eaar kōnono im kōm̄man bwe ren jeje, im ba: Ro jeiū im jatū, aolep koṃ ro raar kuktok ippān doon, koṃ ro koṃ maroñ roñ naan ko aō ko inaa j kōnono n̄an koṃ rainin; bwe iaar jab jiroñ koṃ n̄an wanlōñtak ijin n̄an kōjak kōn naan kein inaa j kōnono, ak bwe koṃ naaj eḡroñ eō, im kōpēļļok ļojilñōmi bwe koṃin maroñ roñ, im būruōmi bwe koṃin maroñ meļeļe, im ļōm̄nak ko ami bwe mennin ittino ko an Anij ren maroñ erļok n̄an ami loi.

10 Iaar jab jiroñ koṃ n̄an wanlōñtak ijin bwe koṃin mijak eō, ak koṃin ļōm̄nak bwe n̄a make ij ļapļok j̄an juon armej kanniōk.

11 A n̄aij āinwōt koṃ, ij dien wōt aolep m̄ōjņo ko otemjeļok an ānbwin im ļōm̄nak; mekarta n̄a kar kāālete j̄an armej rein, im kar ekkapit j̄an jema, im pein Irooj eaar kōtļok eō bwe in ritōl eo im kiin eo ioon armej rein, im kar oṅaake im kōjparok eō j̄an kajoor eo emake wōt An, n̄an jermal n̄an koṃ kōn aolepān aō maroñ, ļōm̄nak im kajoor eo Irooj eaar letok n̄an eō.

12 Ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe āinwōt kar kōtļok eō bwe in juļok raan ko aō ilo jermal n̄an koṃ, eṃool maantak n̄an iien in, im kar jab kappukot gold ak silver ak jabdewōt mennin m̄weie otemjeļok ko j̄an koṃ;

13 Im barāinwōt iaar jab kōtļok koṃ bwe koṃin pād ilo roñ in kalbuuj ko, ak bwe koṃin kōm̄man juon bwe en rikōm̄nakoko n̄an eo juon, ak bwe koṃin uror, ak rakim, ak kḡot, ak ļōñ; ak eṃool iaar jab kōtļok bwe koṃin kōm̄man jabdewōt mennin nana otemjeļok, im kar katakin koṃ bwe koṃin kōjparok kien ko an Irooj, ilo aolep men ko Eaar jiroñ koṃ—

And it came to pass that he began to speak to his people from the tower; and they could not all hear his words because of the greatness of the multitude; therefore he caused that the words which he spake should be written and sent forth among those that were not under the sound of his voice, that they might also receive his words.

And these are the words which he spake and caused to be written, saying: My brethren, all ye that have assembled yourselves together, you that can hear my words which I shall speak unto you this day; for I have not commanded you to come up hither to trifle with the words which I shall speak, but that you should hearken unto me, and open your ears that ye may hear, and your hearts that ye may understand, and your minds that the mysteries of God may be unfolded to your view.

I have not commanded you to come up hither that ye should fear me, or that ye should think that I of myself am more than a mortal man.

But I am like as yourselves, subject to all manner of infirmities in body and mind; yet I have been chosen by this people, and consecrated by my father, and was suffered by the hand of the Lord that I should be a ruler and a king over this people; and have been kept and preserved by his matchless power, to serve you with all the might, mind and strength which the Lord hath granted unto me.

I say unto you that as I have been suffered to spend my days in your service, even up to this time, and have not sought gold nor silver nor any manner of riches of you;

Neither have I suffered that ye should be confined in dungeons, nor that ye should make slaves one of another, nor that ye should murder, or plunder, or steal, or commit adultery; nor even have I suffered that ye should commit any manner of wickedness, and have taught you that ye should keep the commandments of the Lord, in all things which he hath commanded you—

- 14 Im eṃool n̄a, make, iaar jermal kōn pein make bwe in maroñ jermal n̄an koṃ, im bwe koṃin jab eddo kōn ewōj ko, im bwe en ejjeḷok ej itok ioomi ko koṃ eo eaar kanooj eddo n̄an ineek e—im kōn aolep men kein ko iaar kōnono, koṃ koṃij rikaṃool ro ilo rainin.
- 15 Ijoke, ro jeiū im jatū, iaar jab kōṃṃani men kein bwe in maroñ likōmjāje, barāinwōt ij jab ba men kein bwe in maroñ ṇa ruōmi; a bwe ij ba men kein n̄an koṃ bwe koṃin maroñ jeḷā bwe imaroñ uwaak kōn juon bōklōkōt erreō iṃaan Anij rainin.
- 16 Lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe kōnke iaar ba n̄an koṃ bwe iaar juḷok raan ko aō ilo jermal n̄an koṃ, ij jab kōṃaan likōmjāje, bwe iaar pād wōt ilo jermal n̄an Anij.
- 17 A lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ men kein bwe koṃin maroñ ekkatak jeḷāḷokjeṃ; bwe eḷañne koṃij jermal n̄an armej ro ami koṃij jermal wōt n̄an ami Anij.
- 18 Lo, koṃ ar kūr eō ami kiiñ; im eḷañne n̄a, eo koṃ ar kūr e ami kiiñ, ij kijejeto n̄an jermal n̄an koṃ, innām koṃij jab aikuj kijejeto n̄an jermal n̄an doon ke?
- 19 Im lo barāinwōt, eḷañne n̄a, eo koṃij kūr ami kiiñ, eo eaar juḷok raan ko an ilo jermal n̄an koṃ, im barāinwōt kar ṃad ilo jermal n̄an Anij, ej tōllōke jabdewōt kaṃṃoolol ko jān koṃ, O ekōjkan ami aikuj kaṃṃoolol ami Kiiñ Ilañ!
- 20 Ij ba n̄an koṃ, ro jeiū im jatū, bwe eḷañne koṃij aikuj wūjleḷok aolep kaṃṃoolol ko im nebar ko aolepān ami ewōr an kajoor n̄an būki, n̄an Anij eo Eaar kōṃanṃan koṃ, im Eaar kōjparok im oṇaake koṃ, im Eaar kōṃṃan bwe koṃin ṃōṃōṃō, im Eaar kōtḷok bwe koṃin maroñ mour ilo aenōṃṃan kajjojo ippān doon—
- 21 Ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe eḷañne koṃij aikuj jermal n̄an E eo eaar kōṃanṃan eok jān jinoin, im ej kōjparok eok jān raan n̄an raan, jān lewōj n̄an koṃ menwami, bwe koṃin maroñ mour im ṃakūtkūt im kōṃṃan ekkar n̄an ankilami make, im eṃool n̄an rejetake koṃ jān juon iien n̄an bar juon iien—Ij ba, eḷañne koṃij aikuj jermal n̄an e kōn aolepān ami ak koṃin naaj jet rikarejran ro ejej tokjāer.

And even I, myself, have labored with mine own hands that I might serve you, and that ye should not be laden with taxes, and that there should nothing come upon you which was grievous to be borne—and of all these things which I have spoken, ye yourselves are witnesses this day.

Yet, my brethren, I have not done these things that I might boast, neither do I tell these things that thereby I might accuse you; but I tell you these things that ye may know that I can answer a clear conscience before God this day.

Behold, I say unto you that because I said unto you that I had spent my days in your service, I do not desire to boast, for I have only been in the service of God.

And behold, I tell you these things that ye may learn wisdom; that ye may learn that when ye are in the service of your fellow beings ye are only in the service of your God.

Behold, ye have called me your king; and if I, whom ye call your king, do labor to serve you, then ought not ye to labor to serve one another?

And behold also, if I, whom ye call your king, who has spent his days in your service, and yet has been in the service of God, do merit any thanks from you, O how you ought to thank your heavenly King!

I say unto you, my brethren, that if you should render all the thanks and praise which your whole soul has power to possess, to that God who has created you, and has kept and preserved you, and has caused that ye should rejoice, and has granted that ye should live in peace one with another—

I say unto you that if ye should serve him who has created you from the beginning, and is preserving you from day to day, by lending you breath, that ye may live and move and do according to your own will, and even supporting you from one moment to another—I say, if ye should serve him with all your whole souls yet ye would be unprofitable servants.

- 22 Im lo, aolep men eo E ej kajjitōk jān koṃ ṇan kōjparok kien ko An; im Eaar kaalikkare koṃ bwe eḷaññe koṃ naaj kōjparok kien ko An koṃ naaj jeraaṃṃan ilo āneo; im E jamin kar ukotak jān ta Eaar ba; kōn menin, eḷaññe koṃij kōjparok kien ko An E ej kaṃōṇōṇō im kōjeraaṃṃan eok.
- 23 Im kiiō, ilo ḷamḷam eo ṃoktata, Eaar kōṃanṃan eok, im lewōj ṇan koṃ mour ko ami, eo koṃij ṃuri kake ṇan E.
- 24 Im karuo, E ej kajjitōk bwe koṃin kōṃṃan āinwōt Eaar jiroṇ koṃ; bwe eḷaññe koṃ naaj kōṃṃan, E ej kōjeraaṃṃan koṃ ṃōkaj; im kōn menin Eaar kōḷḷaik koṃ. Im koṃ ar ṃuri wōt ṇan e, im koṃij, im naaj, indeeo im indeeo; kōn menin, kōn ta ewōr ippemi ṇan ami likōṃjaje?
- 25 Im kiiō ij kajjitōk, koṃ maroṇ ke ba jabdewōt kōn koṃ make? Ij uwaak koṃ, Jaab. Koṃij jab maroṇ ba bwe koṃij eṃool joṇan wōt būñalñal in laḷ; mekarta ñe koṃ kar ejaak jān būñal in laḷ; a lo, e An eo eaar kōṃanṃan koṃ.
- 26 Im ṇa, eṃool ṇa, eo koṃ ar kūr ami kiiñ, ij jab eṃṃanḷok jān koṃ; bwe ṇaij barāinwōt jān būñal. Im koṃ lo bwe ṇa irūtto, im ṇa inaṇin kōtḷok kāñ kanniōk in ṇan eo jinen bwidej.
- 27 Kōn menin, āinwōt iaar ba ṇan koṃ bwe iaar jermal ṇan koṃ, etetal ilo bōklōkōt eo e alikkar iṃaan Anij, eṃool āindein iaar ilo iien in kōṃṃan bwe koṃin kuktok ippān doon, bwe in maroṇ lo ejeḷok ruō, im bwe bōtōktōkimi e jamin itok ioō, ñe inaaj jutak ṇan ekajet jān Anij kōn men ko otemjej Eaar jiroṇ eō kōn koṃ.
- 28 Ij ba ṇan koṃ bwe iaar kōṃṃan bwe koṃin kuktok ippān doon bwe in maroṇ joḷok jān nuknuk ko ballū bōtōktōkimi, ilo tōre in iien in ke inaṇin itōn wanlaḷḷok ṇan lōb eo aō, bwe in maroṇ wanlaḷḷok ilo aenōṃṃan, im aō jetōb e jabwabanban emaroṇ koba ippān riwūjtak ro ilōñ ilo al nebar Anij eo ejiṃwe.
- 29 Im eḷapḷok, ij ba ṇan koṃ bwe iaar kōṃṃan bwe koṃin kuktok ippān doon, bwe in maroṇ kwaḷok ṇan koṃ bwe ij jamin maroṇ pādḷok wōt ami rikaki, ak ami kiiñ;

And behold, all that he requires of you is to keep his commandments; and he has promised you that if ye would keep his commandments ye should prosper in the land; and he never doth vary from that which he hath said; therefore, if ye do keep his commandments he doth bless you and prosper you.

And now, in the first place, he hath created you, and granted unto you your lives, for which ye are indebted unto him.

And secondly, he doth require that ye should do as he hath commanded you; for which if ye do, he doth immediately bless you; and therefore he hath paid you. And ye are still indebted unto him, and are, and will be, forever and ever; therefore, of what have ye to boast?

And now I ask, can ye say aught of yourselves? I answer you, Nay. Ye cannot say that ye are even as much as the dust of the earth; yet ye were created of the dust of the earth; but behold, it belongeth to him who created you.

And I, even I, whom ye call your king, am no better than ye yourselves are; for I am also of the dust. And ye behold that I am old, and am about to yield up this mortal frame to its mother earth.

Therefore, as I said unto you that I had served you, walking with a clear conscience before God, even so I at this time have caused that ye should assemble yourselves together, that I might be found blameless, and that your blood should not come upon me, when I shall stand to be judged of God of the things whereof he hath commanded me concerning you.

I say unto you that I have caused that ye should assemble yourselves together that I might rid my garments of your blood, at this period of time when I am about to go down to my grave, that I might go down in peace, and my immortal spirit may join the choirs above in singing the praises of a just God.

And moreover, I say unto you that I have caused that ye should assemble yourselves together, that I might declare unto you that I can no longer be your teacher, nor your king;

30 Bwe eṃool ilo iien in, aolepān ānbwinnū ej wūdiddid otem wūdiddid ilo kajjioñ in kōnono ñan koṃ; a Irooj Anij ej rejetake eō, im kar kōtḷok eō bwe in maroñ kōnono ñan koṃ, im kar jiroñ eō bwe in kwaḷok ñan koṃ ilo rainin, bwe ḷeo nejū Mosaia ej kiiñ eo im ripepe eo ioomi.

31 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin kōṃṃan āinwōt iaar kōṃṃan. Āinwōt koṃ ar kōjparok kien ko aō, im barāinwōt kein ko an Jemād, im kar jeraaṃṃanḷok, im kar dāpij koṃ jān wōtḷok ilo pein ro ami rikōjdat, eṃool eḷañne koṃ naaj kōjparok kien ko an ḷeo nejū, ak kien ko an Anij ko naaj liwōj ñan koṃ jān E, koṃ naaj jeraaṃṃan ilo āneo, im rikōjdat ro ami rej jamin wōr aer kajoor ioomi.

32 A, O armej ro aō, ekkōl ñe ab wōr aitwerōk ko rejerkak ilubwiljimi, im koṃ käälet ñan pokake jetōb enana, eo kar kōnono kake jān jema Mosaia.

33 Bwe lo, ewōr wo eṃōj ba kake ioon eo ej käälet ñan pokake jetōb in: bwe eḷañne ej käälet ñan pokake e, im ej pād wōt im mej ilo jerōwiwi ko an, ejja in wōt ej ilim mej ñan jetōb eo an make; bwe e ej bōk ñan wōṇāān kaje ejjeḷok jemḷokin, kōnke kar rupe kien Anij eo āinjuon jān an jeḷā make.

34 Ij ba ñan koṃ, bwe ejjeḷok juon ilubwiljimi, ijellokun wōt ro reddik nejimi kar jab katakin kōn men kein, a ro rejelā bwe koṃij ṃuri indeo ñan Jemāmi Ilañ, ñan leḷok ñan e aolep otemjeḷok ippemi im ami; im barāinwōt kar katakin koṃ kōn ḷok ko ewōr ie kanaan ko kar kōnono kaki jān rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar, eṃool laḷtak ñan iien eo jemād, Liai, eaar likūt Jerusalem.

35 Im barāinwōt, aolep men kar kōnono kake jān ro jemād ṃae kiiō. Im lo, barāinwōt, raar kōnono kōn men eo kar jiroñ er jān Irooj; kōn menin, rejimwe im ṃool.

For even at this time, my whole frame doth tremble exceedingly while attempting to speak unto you; but the Lord God doth support me, and hath suffered me that I should speak unto you, and hath commanded me that I should declare unto you this day, that my son Mosiah is a king and a ruler over you.

And now, my brethren, I would that ye should do as ye have hitherto done. As ye have kept my commandments, and also the commandments of my father, and have prospered, and have been kept from falling into the hands of your enemies, even so if ye shall keep the commandments of my son, or the commandments of God which shall be delivered unto you by him, ye shall prosper in the land, and your enemies shall have no power over you.

But, O my people, beware lest there shall arise contentions among you, and ye list to obey the evil spirit, which was spoken of by my father Mosiah.

For behold, there is a wo pronounced upon him who listeth to obey that spirit; for if he listeth to obey him, and remaineth and dieth in his sins, the same drinketh damnation to his own soul; for he receiveth for his wages an everlasting punishment, having transgressed the law of God contrary to his own knowledge.

I say unto you, that there are not any among you, except it be your little children that have not been taught concerning these things, but what knoweth that ye are eternally indebted to your heavenly Father, to render to him all that you have and are; and also have been taught concerning the records which contain the prophecies which have been spoken by the holy prophets, even down to the time our father, Lehi, left Jerusalem;

And also, all that has been spoken by our fathers until now. And behold, also, they spake that which was commanded them of the Lord; therefore, they are just and true.

36 Im kiiō, ij ba n̄an koṃ, ro jeiū im jatū, bwe ālikin koṃ ar jeḷā im kar katakin koṃ aolep men kein, eḷañne koṃ naaj rupi im iloḷk āinjuon j̄an men ko kar kōnono, bwe koṃij doorḷok koṃ j̄an Jetōb eo an Irooj, bwe en ejjeḷok jikin ilo koṃ n̄an tōl koṃ ilo ial ko an jeḷāḷokjeṇ bwe koṃin maroñ jeraaṃṃan, jeban im lo oṇaake—

37 Ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe armej eo ej kōṃṃan men in, ejja in wōt ej diwōjtok ilo alikkar in kōpata ṇae Anij; kōn menin e ej kāālet n̄an pokake jetōb nana, im ej erom juon rikōjdat n̄an aolep weepṃan; kōn menin, Irooj ejjeḷok jikin ilo e, bwe e jab jokwe ilo tampeḷ ko rejjab kwōjarjar.

38 Kōn menin eḷañne armej en ej jab ukeḷok, im ej pād wōt im mej juon rikōjdat n̄an Anij, kajjitōk ko an jiṃwe in lañ ej karuj jetōb eo an e jabwabanban n̄an juon kile ewāmourur kōn bōd eo an make, eo ej kōṃṃan bwe en kuṇōk j̄an iṃaan mejān Irooj, im kobraḷ būruōn kōn āliklik, im metak, im eñtaan, eo ej āinwōt kijeek eo ejamin kun, eo urur ko an rej wanlōñḷok indeeo im indeeo.

39 Im kiiō ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe tūriaṃokake ejjeḷok an ioon armej en, kōn menin an jako āliktata ej n̄an kijejetoiki juon kaeñtaan ejjeḷok jemḷokin.

40 O, aolep koṃ eṃṃaan ro rerūtto, im barāinwōt eṃṃaan ro eṃṃan dettaer, im koṃ ajri ro reddik ro remaroñ meḷeḷe naan kein aō, bwe iaar kōnono n̄an koṃ ilo alikkar bwe koṃin maroñ meḷeḷe, ij jar bwe koṃin maroñ rujḷok n̄an juon ememḷokjeṇ kōn jekjek eo enana an ro raar wōtlōk ilo jerḷwiwi.

41 Im eḷapḷok, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin ḷōmṃak kōn jekjek eo ejeraaṃṃan im ekōṃōṇōṇō an ro raar kōjparok kien ko an Anij. Bwe lo, rej jeraaṃṃan ilo aolep men ko otemjeḷok, jiṃor ilo kanniōk im jetōb; im eḷañne renaaj dāpdep wōt ilo niknik n̄an jemḷokin naaj bōk er ilo lañ, bwe ren maroñ jokwe ippān Anij ilo wāween ṃōṇōṇō eo ejjeḷok jemḷokin. O keememej, keememej bwe men kein reṃool; bwe Irooj Anij eaar kōnono e.

And now, I say unto you, my brethren, that after ye have known and have been taught all these things, if ye should transgress and go contrary to that which has been spoken, that ye do withdraw yourselves from the Spirit of the Lord, that it may have no place in you to guide you in wisdom's paths that ye may be blessed, prospered, and preserved—

I say unto you, that the man that doeth this, the same cometh out in open rebellion against God; therefore he listeth to obey the evil spirit, and becometh an enemy to all righteousness; therefore, the Lord has no place in him, for he dwelleth not in unholy temples.

Therefore if that man repenteth not, and remaineth and dieth an enemy to God, the demands of divine justice do awaken his immortal soul to a lively sense of his own guilt, which doth cause him to shrink from the presence of the Lord, and doth fill his breast with guilt, and pain, and anguish, which is like an unquenchable fire, whose flame ascendeth up forever and ever.

And now I say unto you, that mercy hath no claim on that man; therefore his final doom is to endure a never-ending torment.

O, all ye old men, and also ye young men, and you little children who can understand my words, for I have spoken plainly unto you that ye might understand, I pray that ye should awake to a remembrance of the awful situation of those that have fallen into transgression.

And moreover, I would desire that ye should consider on the blessed and happy state of those that keep the commandments of God. For behold, they are blessed in all things, both temporal and spiritual; and if they hold out faithful to the end they are received into heaven, that thereby they may dwell with God in a state of never-ending happiness. O remember, remember that these things are true; for the Lord God hath spoken it.

Mosaia 3

- 1 Im bar juon alen ro jeiū im jatū, ikōṇaan kūr nān ami eltok, bwe eḷap wōt ijo ikōṇaan kōnono nān koṃ; bwe lo, ewōr ippa men ko ikōṇaan ba nān koṃ kōn men eo ej itok.
- 2 Im men ko inaaḷ ba nān koṃ kar kwaḷok nān eō jān juon enjeḷ jān Anij. Im eaar ba nān eō Kwōn ruj; im iaar ruj, im lo eaar jutak iḷaō.
- 3 Im eba nān eō: Kwōn ruj, im roñjaki naan ko inaaḷ ba nān eok; bwe lo, ij itok nān kwaḷok nān eok naan ko reṃṃan im lañlōñ eḷap.
- 4 Bwe Irooj Eaar roñ jar ko aṃ, im Eaar ekajete jiṃwe eo aṃ, im Eaar jilkintok eō nān kwaḷok nān eok bwe kwo maroñ ṃōṃōṃō; im bwe kwo maroñ kwaḷok nān armej ro aṃ, bwe remaroñ barāinwōt obrak kōn lañlōñ.
- 5 Bwe lo, iien eo ej itok, im ej jab ettoḷok, bwe kōn kajoor, Irooj Ekajoor Bōtata eo ej irooj, eo Eaar, im ej jān indeeo nān indeeo, naaj wanlaḷtak jān lañ ilubwiljin ro nejn armej, im naaj jokwe ilo ānbwinnin kle, im naaj ilok ilubwiljin armej raṃ, jerbali mennin kabwilōñlōñ ko rekajoor, āinwōt kōmour rinañinmej, kōjerkak ro remej, kōṃṃan bwe rikūrro ren etetal, ripilo nān bōk aer loḷokjeṃ, im rijarroñroñ nān roñ, im kōmour aolep nañinmej otemjeḷok.
- 6 Im Enaaḷ kadiwōjḷok devil ko, ak jetōb ko renana ko rej jokwe ilo bōro ko būruōn ro nejn armej.
- 7 Im lo, Enaaḷ eñtaan kōn kapo ko, im metak in ānbwin, kwōle, maro, im kijeḷok, eṃool eḷapḷok jān armej emaroñ eñtaan, ijellokun wōt nē nān mej; bwe lo, bōtōktōk enaaḷ itok jān aolep ānbwinnin, āindein naaj ḷap in An eñtaan kōn jerōwiwi ko im mennin jōjō ko an armej ro An.
- 8 Im naaj āñinñin E Jisōs Kraist, eo Nejin Anij, Jemān lañ im laḷ, Rikōṃṃan aolep men ko otemjeḷok jān jinoin; im jinen naaj āñinñin e Meri.

Mosiah 3

And again my brethren, I would call your attention, for I have somewhat more to speak unto you; for behold, I have things to tell you concerning that which is to come.

And the things which I shall tell you are made known unto me by an angel from God. And he said unto me: Awake; and I awoke, and behold he stood before me.

And he said unto me: Awake, and hear the words which I shall tell thee; for behold, I am come to declare unto you the glad tidings of great joy.

For the Lord hath heard thy prayers, and hath judged of thy righteousness, and hath sent me to declare unto thee that thou mayest rejoice; and that thou mayest declare unto thy people, that they may also be filled with joy.

For behold, the time cometh, and is not far distant, that with power, the Lord Omnipotent who reigneth, who was, and is from all eternity to all eternity, shall come down from heaven among the children of men, and shall dwell in a tabernacle of clay, and shall go forth amongst men, working mighty miracles, such as healing the sick, raising the dead, causing the lame to walk, the blind to receive their sight, and the deaf to hear, and curing all manner of diseases.

And he shall cast out devils, or the evil spirits which dwell in the hearts of the children of men.

And lo, he shall suffer temptations, and pain of body, hunger, thirst, and fatigue, even more than man can suffer, except it be unto death; for behold, blood cometh from every pore, so great shall be his anguish for the wickedness and the abominations of his people.

And he shall be called Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Father of heaven and earth, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and his mother shall be called Mary.

- 9 Im lo, E ej itok n̄an ro An, bwe l̄omq̄or en maroñ itok n̄an ro nejin armej eṃool k̄on t̄omak ilo Etan; im eṃool ālikin aolep men kein renaaj wat̄ok E juon eṃṃaan, im ba bwe Eaar w̄or ipp̄an devil, im naaj deñl̄oke E, im naaj debw̄āl E.
- 10 Im Enaaj jerkak ilo raan eo kein kajilu j̄an ro remej; im lo, E ej jutak n̄an ekajet e laḷ; im lo, aolep men kein rej k̄omṃan bwe ekajet ejiṃwe en maroñ itok ioon ro nejin armej.
- 11 Bwe lo, im bar̄ainw̄ot b̄ot̄okt̄okin ej pinmuur k̄on jerq̄owiwi ko an ro raar w̄otl̄ok j̄an buñ eo an Adam, ro raar mej im jab jeḷā ankilaan Anij k̄on er, ak ro raar jerq̄owiwi ilo jajeḷokjeṃ.
- 12 Ak wo, wo n̄an e eo e jeḷā bwe e ej juṃae Anij! Bwe l̄omq̄or ej itok jaab n̄an juon āinw̄ot in ijell̄okun w̄ot k̄on ukeḷok im t̄omak ilo Irooj Jis̄os Kraist.
- 13 Im Irooj Anij Eaar jilkintok rikanaan ro rekw̄ojarjar An ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, n̄an kabuñbuñl̄ok men kein n̄an bwij, laḷ, im lo, bwe āindein jadbew̄ot eo ej t̄omak bwe Kraist Enaaj itok, ejja in w̄ot emaroñ b̄ok jeorl̄ok in jerq̄owiwi ko an, im ṃōṃōṃō k̄on lañl̄on eo ekanooj ḷap; eṃool āinw̄ot ñe Eaar dedeḷok An itok ilubwiljier.
- 14 Ijoke Irooj Anij Eaar lo bwe armej ro An raar juon armej ekijñeñe k̄onwaer, im Eaar kajutak n̄an er juon kien, eṃool kien Moses.
- 15 Im elōñ kakōḷḷe ko, im kabwilōñl̄on ko, im jekjek ko, im annañ ko raar kwaḷoke n̄an er, k̄on An itok; im bar̄ainw̄ot rikanaan ro rekw̄ojarjar raar k̄onono n̄an er k̄on An itok; im mekarta raar kapene burueer, im kar jab meḷeḷe bwe kien Moses ejej tokj̄an ijell̄okun w̄ot ñe eaar k̄on pinmuur eo an b̄ot̄okt̄okin.
- 16 Im eṃool eḷaññe eaar maroñ bwe ajri ro reddik ren maroñ kar jerq̄owiwi rej jamin kar maroñ mour; a ij ba n̄an koṃ er rej jeraṃṃan; bwe lo, āinw̄ot ilo Adam, ak j̄an lukkuun jekjekin mour, rej w̄otl̄ok, eṃool āindein b̄ot̄okt̄okin Kraist ej pinmuur k̄on jerq̄owiwi ko aer.

And lo, he cometh unto his own, that salvation might come unto the children of men even through faith on his name; and even after all this they shall consider him a man, and say that he hath a devil, and shall scourge him, and shall crucify him.

And he shall rise the third day from the dead; and behold, he standeth to judge the world; and behold, all these things are done that a righteous judgment might come upon the children of men.

For behold, and also his blood atoneth for the sins of those who have fallen by the transgression of Adam, who have died not knowing the will of God concerning them, or who have ignorantly sinned.

But wo, wo unto him who knoweth that he rebelleth against God! For salvation cometh to none such except it be through repentance and faith on the Lord Jesus Christ.

And the Lord God hath sent his holy prophets among all the children of men, to declare these things to every kindred, nation, and tongue, that thereby whosoever should believe that Christ should come, the same might receive remission of their sins, and rejoice with exceedingly great joy, even as though he had already come among them.

Yet the Lord God saw that his people were a stiff-necked people, and he appointed unto them a law, even the law of Moses.

And many signs, and wonders, and types, and shadows showed he unto them, concerning his coming; and also holy prophets spake unto them concerning his coming; and yet they hardened their hearts, and understood not that the law of Moses availeth nothing except it were through the atonement of his blood.

And even if it were possible that little children could sin they could not be saved; but I say unto you they are blessed; for behold, as in Adam, or by nature, they fall, even so the blood of Christ atoneth for their sins.

17 Im eļapļok, Ij ba ñan eok, bwe ejjeļok naaj bar āt letok ak jabdewōt bar iaļ ak wāween lōmōqor emaroñ itok ñan ro nejin armej, ilo wōt im kōn wōt etan Kraist, Irooj Ekajoor Bōtata.

18 Bwe lo E ej ekajet, im An ekajet ejiṃwe; im niñniñ eo ej jab jako eo ej mej ilo an niñniñ; a armej rej ilim mej ñan jetōb ko aer ijellokun wōt ñe rej kōttāik er im erom āinwōt ajri ro reddik, im tōmak bwe mour eaar, im ej, im enaaj itok, ilo im kōn pinmuur eo an bōtōktōkin Kraist Irooj Ekajoor Bōtata.

19 Bwe armej ilo lukkuun biktokin ej rikōjdat ñan Anij, im eaar jān wōtlōk eo an Adam, im enaaj, indeeo im indeeo, ṃae an naaj kōtļok e ñan karreelel ko an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im utūklōk armej eo ilo lukkuun biktokin im erom juon rikwōjarjar kōn pinmuur eo an Kraist Irooj, im erom āinwōt juon ajri, ettā, ineemṃan, ettā bōro, keṃṃaanwa, obrak kōn iakwe, ṃōṃōṃō in ajeļok e ñan aolep men ko Irooj ej lo ekkar ñan kaddoik ṃa ion, eṃool āinwōt juon ajri ej ajeļok e ñan jemān.

20 Im eļapļok, Ij ba ñan eok, bwe iien eo enaaj itok ñe jeļā kōn juon Rilōmōqor naaj ajeeded iaolepān laļ, bwij, lo, im armej.

21 Im lo, ñe iien eo ej itok, ejjeļok naaj lo ejjeļok ruōn iṃaan Anij, ijellokun wōt ñe rej ajri reddik, wōt kōn ukeļok im tōmak ilo etan Irooj Anij Ekajoor Bōtata.

22 Im eṃool ilo iien in, ñe kwaar katakin armej ro aṃ men ko Irooj aṃ Anij Eaar jiroñ eok, eṃool jekdoṃn naaj jab lo ejjeļok ruweer iṃaan mejān Anij, wōt ekkar ñan naan ko Iaar kōnono ñan eok.

23 Im kiiō eṃōj aō kōnono naan ko Irooj Anij Eaar jiroñ eō.

24 Im āindein Irooj eaar ba: Renaaj jutak āinwōt juon naan in kaṃool emeram ṃae armej rein, ilo raan in ekajet; kōn menin renaaj ekajet, kajjojo armej ekkar ñan jermal ko an, eļaññe reṃṃan, ak eļaññe renana.

And moreover, I say unto you, that there shall be no other name given nor any other way nor means whereby salvation can come unto the children of men, only in and through the name of Christ, the Lord Omnipotent.

For behold he judgeth, and his judgment is just; and the infant perisheth not that dieth in his infancy; but men drink damnation to their own souls except they humble themselves and become as little children, and believe that salvation was, and is, and is to come, in and through the atoning blood of Christ, the Lord Omnipotent.

For the natural man is an enemy to God, and has been from the fall of Adam, and will be, forever and ever, unless he yields to the enticings of the Holy Spirit, and putteth off the natural man and becometh a saint through the atonement of Christ the Lord, and becometh as a child, submissive, meek, humble, patient, full of love, willing to submit to all things which the Lord seeth fit to inflict upon him, even as a child doth submit to his father.

And moreover, I say unto you, that the time shall come when the knowledge of a Savior shall spread throughout every nation, kindred, tongue, and people.

And behold, when that time cometh, none shall be found blameless before God, except it be little children, only through repentance and faith on the name of the Lord God Omnipotent.

And even at this time, when thou shalt have taught thy people the things which the Lord thy God hath commanded thee, even then are they found no more blameless in the sight of God, only according to the words which I have spoken unto thee.

And now I have spoken the words which the Lord God hath commanded me.

And thus saith the Lord: They shall stand as a bright testimony against this people, at the judgment day; whereof they shall be judged, every man according to his works, whether they be good, or whether they be evil.

25 Im eļāñne renana rej iiokļok juon mejallok enana kōn men ko ruweer im kajjōjō ko aer make, ko rej kōmman bwe ren kuņōk jān iṃaan mejān Iroojļok nān mejatoto in būromōj im eñtaan ejjeļok jeṃļokin, ijo jān e rejjab maroñ bar rōļ; kōn menin raar ilim mej nān jetōb ko aer make.

26 Kōn menin, raar idaa jān kap in illu an Anij, eo ekajet e jamin maroñ kaarmejjete nān er jān ñe ekar kaarmejjete bwe Adam en kar wōtlōk kōn an kar bōk leen eo kōmṃiki; kōn menin, tūriamō e jab maroñ wōr an ioer nān indeeo.

27 Im aer eñtaan ej āinwōt ļwe in kijeek im *brimstone*, eo urur ko an rej jamin kun, im eo baat ko an rej wanlōñļok indeeo im indeeo. Āindein Irooj Eaar jiroñ eō. Amen.

And if they be evil they are consigned to an awful view of their own guilt and abominations, which doth cause them to shrink from the presence of the Lord into a state of misery and endless torment, from whence they can no more return; therefore they have drunk damnation to their own souls.

Therefore, they have drunk out of the cup of the wrath of God, which justice could no more deny unto them than it could deny that Adam should fall because of his partaking of the forbidden fruit; therefore, mercy could have claim on them no more forever.

And their torment is as a lake of fire and brimstone, whose flames are unquenchable, and whose smoke ascendeth up forever and ever. Thus hath the Lord commanded me. Amen.

Mosaia 4

- 1 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein eaar dedeļok an kiiñ Benjamin kōmman jemļokin naan ko kar bōkļok nān e jān enjeļ an Irooj, eaar bōk mejān im reito-reitak ipeļaaikin ijo ioon jarlepju eo, im lo raar aolep wōtļok nān laļ, bwe mijake Irooj eaar itok ioer.
- 2 Im raar kalimjek er make ilo wāween kanniōk eo aer, eṃool dikļok jān būnalnān in laļ. Im raar lamōj kōn juon wōt ainikien, im ba: O Kwōn tūriaṃo, im kōjberbal bōtōktōkin pinmuur eo an Kraist bwe kōmin maroñ bōk jeorļok bōd in jerṃwiwi ko aṃ, im būruōṃ ren karreo, bwe kōmij tōmak ilo Jisōs Kraist, Nejin Anij, eo eaar kōmman lañ im laļ, im men otemjej; Eo enaaj wanlaļtak ilubwiljin ro nejin armej.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein ke raar kōnono naan kein Jitōbōn Irooj eaar wanlaļtak ioer, im raar obrak kōn lañlōn, im raar bōk jeorļok in jerṃwiwi ko aer, im kar wōr aer aenōmman in bōklōkōt, kōnke kar tōmak eo eļap aer ilo Jisōs Kraist, eo enaaj kar itok, ekkar nān naan ko kiiñ Benjamin eaar kōnono nān er.
- 4 Im kiiñ Benjamin eaar bar kōpeļļok loñiin im kar jino kōnono nān er, im ba: Ro jera im ro jeiū im jatū, ro nukū im armej ro aō, ikōṃnaan bar kūr koṃ nān eltok, bwe koṃin maroñ roñ im meļeļe bwein naan ko aō ko inaa j kōnono nān koṃ.
- 5 Bwe lo, eļañne jeļā eo kōn eṃman an Anij ilo iien in eaar karuj koṃ nān juon kile kōn jejtokjān eo ami, im ami waan im jekjek eo ami ejerata—
- 6 Ij ba nān koṃ, eļañne koṃ ar itok nān juon jeļāļokjeṃ kōn eṃman eo an Anij, im kajoor eo An emake wōt, im An mālōtlōt, im An keṃṃmaanwa, im An meanwōd nān ro nejin armej; im barāinwōt, pinmuur eo kar kōpooje jān loñtak ko an laļ, bwe loṃṃor en maroñ itok nān e eo enaaj likūt an lōke ilo Irooj, im enaaj tiljek ilo kōjparok kien ko An, im wōnmaanļok ilo tōmak eo eṃool nān jemļokin an mour, meļeļe eo aō mour eo an ānbwinnin kanniōk —

Mosiah 4

And now, it came to pass that when king Benjamin had made an end of speaking the words which had been delivered unto him by the angel of the Lord, that he cast his eyes round about on the multitude, and behold they had fallen to the earth, for the fear of the Lord had come upon them.

And they had viewed themselves in their own carnal state, even less than the dust of the earth. And they all cried aloud with one voice, saying: O have mercy, and apply the atoning blood of Christ that we may receive forgiveness of our sins, and our hearts may be purified; for we believe in Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who created heaven and earth, and all things; who shall come down among the children of men.

And it came to pass that after they had spoken these words the Spirit of the Lord came upon them, and they were filled with joy, having received a remission of their sins, and having peace of conscience, because of the exceeding faith which they had in Jesus Christ who should come, according to the words which king Benjamin had spoken unto them.

And king Benjamin again opened his mouth and began to speak unto them, saying: My friends and my brethren, my kindred and my people, I would again call your attention, that ye may hear and understand the remainder of my words which I shall speak unto you.

For behold, if the knowledge of the goodness of God at this time has awakened you to a sense of your nothingness, and your worthless and fallen state—

I say unto you, if ye have come to a knowledge of the goodness of God, and his matchless power, and his wisdom, and his patience, and his long-suffering towards the children of men; and also, the atonement which has been prepared from the foundation of the world, that thereby salvation might come to him that should put his trust in the Lord, and should be diligent in keeping his commandments, and continue in the faith even unto the end of his life, I mean the life of the mortal body—

7 Ij ba, eñin ej armej eo ej bōk lōmqōr, kōn pinmuur eo kar kōpooje jān lōntak ko an laḷ nān armej otemjeḷok, ro rekar jān wōtlōk eo an Adam, ak ro rej, ak ro renaaj tok ālik, eḡool nān jeḡlōkin laḷ.

8 Im eñin ej wāween eo lōmqōr ej itok. Im ebar ejjeḷok lōmqōr. Im ebar ejjeḷok lōmqōr ijellōkun wōn in kar kōnono kake; im ejjeḷok jabdewōt wāween ko armej remaroñ mour ijellōkun wōt wāween ko iaar jiroñ koḡ.

9 Koḡin lōke Anij; koḡin tōmak bwe E emour, im bwe Eaar kōḡanḡan men otemjej, jiḡor ilo lañ im ilo laḷ; koḡin lōke bwe Ippān epād jeḷā otemjeḷok, im kajoor otemjeḷok, jiḡor ilo lañ im ilo laḷ; koḡin lōke bwe armej ej jab jeḷā aolep men ko Irooj E jeḷā.

10 Im bar juon alen, koḡin tōmak bwe koḡij aiku j ukeḷok jān jerōwiwi ko ami im eḷḷok jān i, im kōttāik koḡ iḡaan Anij; im kajjitōk ilo ḡool in bōro bwe Enaaj jeorḷok bōd ko ami; im kiiō, eḷaññe koḡij tōmak aolep men kein lale bwe koḡin kōḡḡani.

11 Im ij bar ba nān koḡ āinwōt iaar ba ḡoktaḷok, bwe āinwōt koḡ ar itok nān jeḷāḷokjeḡ eo kōn aiboojoj an Anij, ak eḷaññe koḡ ar jeḷā kōn eḡḡan eo An im kar nemake iakwe eo An, im kar bōk jeorḷok in jerōwiwi ko ami, eo eaar kōḡḡan ḡōḡōḡō eo ekanooj ḷap otem ḷap ilo būruōmi, eḡool āindein ikōḡaan bwe koḡin keememej, im iien otemjej bōk ilo ememḷokjeḡ, ḷap eo an Anij, im waan eo ami make, im An eḡḡan im meanwōd nān koḡ, mennin mour ko rejjab tōllōke, im kōttāik koḡ eḡool ilo ḡwilaḷ ko in ettā, kūr ioon etan Irooj raan otemjej, im jutak pen ilo tōmak kōn men eo enaaj itok, eo kar kōnono kake jān lōñiin enjeḷ eo.

12 Im lo, ij ba nān koḡ bwe eḷaññe koḡij kōḡḡane men in koḡ naaj ḡōḡōḡō iien otemjej, im naaj obrak kōn iakwe eo an Anij, im iien otemjej bōk jeorḷok eo kōn jerōwiwi ko ami; im koḡ naaj eddek ilo jeḷāḷokjeḡ eo kōnaiboojoj eo Eaar kōḡanḡan eok, ak ilo jeḷāḷokjeḡ kōn men eo ejjiḡwe im ḡool.

13 Im koḡ ban kar kōḡaan nān kōmetak bar juon, ak nān mour ilo aenōḡḡan, im nān leḷok nān aolep armej ekkar nān men eo ej tōllōke im ej an.

I say, that this is the man who receiveth salvation, through the atonement which was prepared from the foundation of the world for all mankind, which ever were since the fall of Adam, or who are, or who ever shall be, even unto the end of the world.

And this is the means whereby salvation cometh. And there is none other salvation save this which hath been spoken of; neither are there any conditions whereby man can be saved except the conditions which I have told you.

Believe in God; believe that he is, and that he created all things, both in heaven and in earth; believe that he has all wisdom, and all power, both in heaven and in earth; believe that man doth not comprehend all the things which the Lord can comprehend.

And again, believe that ye must repent of your sins and forsake them, and humble yourselves before God; and ask in sincerity of heart that he would forgive you; and now, if you believe all these things see that ye do them.

And again I say unto you as I have said before, that as ye have come to the knowledge of the glory of God, or if ye have known of his goodness and have tasted of his love, and have received a remission of your sins, which causeth such exceedingly great joy in your souls, even so I would that ye should remember, and always retain in remembrance, the greatness of God, and your own nothingness, and his goodness and long-suffering towards you, unworthy creatures, and humble yourselves even in the depths of humility, calling on the name of the Lord daily, and standing steadfastly in the faith of that which is to come, which was spoken by the mouth of the angel.

And behold, I say unto you that if ye do this ye shall always rejoice, and be filled with the love of God, and always retain a remission of your sins; and ye shall grow in the knowledge of the glory of him that created you, or in the knowledge of that which is just and true.

And ye will not have a mind to injure one another, but to live peaceably, and to render to every man according to that which is his due.

14 Im koṃin jab naaj kōtļok bwe ro nejimi ren kwōle, ak keelwaan; im barāinwōt koṃin jab kōtļok bwe ren rupi kien ko an Anij, im ire ak aitwerōk ippān doon, im jermal nān devil, eo ej karo an jerqwiwi, ak eo ej Jetōb nana eo kar kōnono kake jān ro jemād, kōnke e ej rikōjdat nān aolep jīmwe.

15 A koṃ naaj katakin er nān etetal ilo iaļ ko reṃool im rejīmwe; koṃ naaj katakin er nān iakwe doon, im nān jipjipaṅ doon.

16 Im barāinwōt, koṃ make naaj jipaṅ ro rej pād ilo aer aikuji ami jipaṅ; koṃ naaj jakiļok men ko ṃweiemi nān eo ej pād ilo aikuji; im koṃ jamin naaj kōtļok riowar eo bwe en lewōj kajjitōk eo an nān eok ilo waan, im ukōt e ļok nān jako.

17 Bōlen koṃ naaj ba: Armej in eaar bōktok ioon make an eñtaan; kōn menin, inaa kabbōjrak peiū, im naaj jamin leļok nān e ṃōttan ṃōñā ko kijō, ak leļok nān e ṃōttan men ko ṃweiō bwe en maroṅ jab eñtaan, bwe kaje ko an rejīmwe—

18 A ij ba nān koṃ, O armej, jabdewōt eo ej kōṃṃan e men in ejja in wōt eļap unin bwe en ukeļok; im ijellokun wōt nē ej ukeļok jān men eo eaar kōṃṃane ej jako indeeo, im ejjeļok an ļapļok ilo aelōn in Anij.

19 Bwe lo, jej jab aolep riowar ke? Jej jab aolep atartar ioon wōt ejja Armej in ke, eṃool Anij, kōn aolep ṃweiuk ko ad, kōn jīmōr ṃōñā im balle, im kōn gold, im kōn silver, im kōn aolep ṃweie ko ad otemjeļok?

20 Im lo, eṃool ilo iien in, koṃ ar kūr ioon Etan, im owar kōn jeorļok in jerqwiwi ko ami. Im Eaar kōtļok ke bwe koṃin kar owar ilo waan? Jaab; Eaar lutōkleplep jetōb eo An ioomi, im eaar kōṃṃan bwe būruōmi en obrak kōn ṃōṅṅō, im kar kōṃṃan bwe ļōñiūmi en bōjrak bwe koṃin maroṅ jab kwaļok jabdewōt ainikien, āindein kar ļap otem ļap in ṃōṅṅō eo ami.

And ye will not suffer your children that they go hungry, or naked; neither will ye suffer that they transgress the laws of God, and fight and quarrel one with another, and serve the devil, who is the master of sin, or who is the evil spirit which hath been spoken of by our fathers, he being an enemy to all righteousness.

But ye will teach them to walk in the ways of truth and soberness; ye will teach them to love one another, and to serve one another.

And also, ye yourselves will succor those that stand in need of your succor; ye will administer of your substance unto him that standeth in need; and ye will not suffer that the beggar putteth up his petition to you in vain, and turn him out to perish.

Perhaps thou shalt say: The man has brought upon himself his misery; therefore I will stay my hand, and will not give unto him of my food, nor impart unto him of my substance that he may not suffer, for his punishments are just—

But I say unto you, O man, whosoever doeth this the same hath great cause to repent; and except he repenteth of that which he hath done he perisheth forever, and hath no interest in the kingdom of God.

For behold, are we not all beggars? Do we not all depend upon the same Being, even God, for all the substance which we have, for both food and raiment, and for gold, and for silver, and for all the riches which we have of every kind?

And behold, even at this time, ye have been calling on his name, and begging for a remission of your sins. And has he suffered that ye have begged in vain? Nay; he has poured out his Spirit upon you, and has caused that your hearts should be filled with joy, and has caused that your mouths should be stopped that ye could not find utterance, so exceedingly great was your joy.

- 21 Im kiiō, eḷañne Anij, eo eaar kōmānman eok, eo ioon koḿij kōjatdikdik kōn mour ko ami im kōn aolep men ko ewōr ippemi im koḿij, ej lewōj nān koḿ jabdewōt koḿij kajjitōk im ejimwe, ilo tōmak, im lōke bwe koḿ naaj bōk, O innām, ekōjkan ami aikuj in ajeji men ko ḿweiōmi im ewōr ippemi ippān doon.
- 22 Im eḷañne koḿij ekajete armej eo ej lewōj kajjitōk eo an nān koḿ kōn ḿweiuk ko ami bwe en jab jako, im liaakeḷok e, ekōjkan an jimweḷok naaj liaakeḷok eo ami kōn ami dāpij ḿweiuk ko ḿweiōmi, ko rejjab ami ak rej an Anij, eo nān e mour eo ami ej barāinwōt An; im mekarta men in koḿij jab eḡron jabdewōt kajjitōk, ak ukeḷok jān men in koḿ ar kōḿmane.
- 23 Ij ba nān koḿ, wo nān armej in, bwe ḿweiuk ko ḿweien renaaj jako ippān; im kiiō, ij ba men kein nān ro rej ḿweie āinwōt rej dien men ko an laḷ in.
- 24 Im bar juon alen, ij ba nān ro rijeraḿōl, koḿ eo ejjeḷok ippemi im mekarta ebwe ippemi, bwe koḿij mour wōt jān raan nān raan; meḷeḷe in aō aolep koḿ ro raar kaarmejjete riowar, kōnke ejjeḷok ippemi; ikōḿnaan bwe koḿin ba ilo būruōmi bwe: ij jab leḷok kōnke ejjeḷok ippa, ak eḷañne eaar wōr ippa inaaḷ kar leḷok.
- 25 Im kiiō, eḷañne koḿij ba men in ilo būruōmi koḿij pād wōt ilo an ejjeḷok ruōmi, eḷañne jaab naaj liaakeḷok koḿ; im liaakeḷok eo ami e jimwe bwe koḿij ankoḿake men eo koḿ ar jab bōk.
- 26 Im kiiō, kōn kilaan men kein iaar kōnono nān koḿ —Eñin, kōn kilaan dāpij jeorḷok eo kōn jerḡwiwi ko ami jān raan nān raan, bwe koḿin maroñ etetal ilo ejjeḷok ruōmi imaan Anij—ikōḿnaan bwe koḿin leḷok ḿōttan ḿweiuk ko ami nān ro rijeraḿōl, kajjojo armej ekkar nān men eo ewōr ippān, āinwōt naajdik rikwōle, kanuknuk rikeelwaan, loḷok rinañinmej im leḷok nān aer rōḷok, jimor ilo jetōb im ilo kanniōk, ekkar nān kōḿnaan ko aer.
- 27 Im lale bwe aolep men kein rej kōḿman ilo loḷātāt im koḿ; bwe e jab aikuj bwe juon armej en ettōr ḿōkajḷok jān kajoor eo an. Im bar juon alen, emennin aikuj bwe en tiljek, bwe en maroñ tōblaḷ e wōḿāān eo; kōn menin aolep men kein rej aikuj kōḿman ilo koḿ.

And now, if God, who has created you, on whom you are dependent for your lives and for all that ye have and are, doth grant unto you whatsoever ye ask that is right, in faith, believing that ye shall receive, O then, how ye ought to impart of the substance that ye have one to another.

And if ye judge the man who putteth up his petition to you for your substance that he perish not, and condemn him, how much more just will be your condemnation for withholding your substance, which doth not belong to you but to God, to whom also your life belongeth; and yet ye put up no petition, nor repent of the thing which thou hast done.

I say unto you, wo be unto that man, for his substance shall perish with him; and now, I say these things unto those who are rich as pertaining to the things of this world.

And again, I say unto the poor, ye who have not and yet have sufficient, that ye remain from day to day; I mean all you who deny the beggar, because ye have not; I would that ye say in your hearts that: I give not because I have not, but if I had I would give.

And now, if ye say this in your hearts ye remain guiltless, otherwise ye are condemned; and your condemnation is just for ye covet that which ye have not received.

And now, for the sake of these things which I have spoken unto you—that is, for the sake of retaining a remission of your sins from day to day, that ye may walk guiltless before God—I would that ye should impart of your substance to the poor, every man according to that which he hath, such as feeding the hungry, clothing the naked, visiting the sick and administering to their relief, both spiritually and temporally, according to their wants.

And see that all these things are done in wisdom and order; for it is not requisite that a man should run faster than he has strength. And again, it is expedient that he should be diligent, that thereby he might win the prize; therefore, all things must be done in order.

28 Im ikōṇaan bwe koṃin keememej, bwe jabdewōt eo ilubwiljimi ej ṃuri jān riturin ej aikuj kōrṣol men eo eaar ṃuriki, ekkar ṇan āinwōt eaar errā, ṇe koṃ ab jerṣwiwi; im bōlen koṃ naaj kōṃṃan bwe riturumi en jerṣwiwi barāinwōt.

29 Im āliktata, ij jab maroṇ ba ṇan koṃ aolep men ko koṃ maroṇ jerṣwiwi ie; bwe ewōr iaḷ ko im wāween ko, eṃool āindein elōṇ bwe ij jab maroṇ bwini.

30 A joṇan in imaroṇ ba ṇan koṃ, bwe eḷañṇe koṃij jab lale koṃ make, im ḷōmṃak ko ami, im naan ko ami, im kōṃṃan ko ami, im pokake kien ko an Anij, im wōnṃaanḷok ilo tōmak kōn ta koṃ ar roṇ kōn itok eo an Irooj, eṃool ṇan jeṃḷokin mour ko ami, koṃ aikuj mej. Im kiiō, O armej, keememej, im jab mej.

And I would that ye should remember, that whosoever among you borroweth of his neighbor should return the thing that he borroweth, according as he doth agree, or else thou shalt commit sin; and perhaps thou shalt cause thy neighbor to commit sin also.

And finally, I cannot tell you all the things whereby ye may commit sin; for there are divers ways and means, even so many that I cannot number them.

But this much I can tell you, that if ye do not watch yourselves, and your thoughts, and your words, and your deeds, and observe the commandments of God, and continue in the faith of what ye have heard concerning the coming of our Lord, even unto the end of your lives, ye must perish. And now, O man, remember, and perish not.

Mosaia 5

- 1 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein ke kiiñ Benjamin eaar dedeļok an kōnono ñan armej ro an, eaar jilkinļok ilubwiljier, im kōņaan jeļā jān armej ro an eļañņe raar tōmak ilo naan ko eaar kōnono ñan er.
- 2 Im raar aolep laņōj kōn juon ainikien, im ba: Aaet, kōmij tōmak aolep naan ko kwaar kōnono ñan kōm; im barāinwōt, kōm jeļā kōn aer jeppet im ņool, kōnke Jetōb eo an Irooj Ekajoor Bōtata, eo Eaar jerbali juon oktak ekajoor ilo kōm, ak ilo būruōm, bwe kōmin jab bar itok wōt in kōmņan nana, ak ñan kōmņan eņmņan wōt.
- 3 Im kōj, kōj make, barāinwōt, kōn eņmņan eo an Anij ejeļok jeņļokin, im kōn kaalikkar ko an jetōb eo an, ewōr ad laleļok ko reļļap kōn ta eo enaaj itok; im eļañņe eaar mennin aorōk, jemaroņ kar kanaan kōn aolep men kein.
- 4 Im e ej tōmak eo eaar pād ipped kōn men ko kiiñ eo ad eaar kōnono ñan kōj kaki eaar bōktok kōj ñan jeļā in eļap, eņin jej mōņōņō kōn laņlōñ eo ekanooj ļap.
- 5 Im jej mōņōņō ñan deļōņļok ilo juon bujen ippān ad Anij ñan kōmņan ankilaan, im ñan pokake kien ko An ilo men otemjej ko Enaaj jiroņ kōj, aolep bwe in raan ko ad, bwe jen maroņ jab bōktok iood make juon kaeņtanaan eo ejeļok jeņļokin, āinwōt kar kōnono kake jān enjeļ eo, bwe jen maroņ jab idaak jān kap in illu an Anij.
- 6 Im kiiō, erkein naan ko kiiñ Benjamin eaar kōņaan jān er; im kōn menin eaar ba ñan er: Koņ ar kōnono naan ko iaar kōņaan; im bujen eo koņ ar kōmņane ej juon bujen ejiņwe.
- 7 Im kiiō, kōnke bujen eo koņ ar kōmņane naaj āninņin koņ ro nejin Kraist, mņaan ro nejin, im kōrā ro nejin; bwe lo, rainin Eaar keotak koņ ilo jetōb; bwe koņij ba bwe būruōmi raar oktak kōn tōmak ilo Etan; kōn menin, koņij ļotak ilo E im kar erom mņaan ro im kōrā ro nejin.

Mosiah 5

And now, it came to pass that when king Benjamin had thus spoken to his people, he sent among them, desiring to know of his people if they believed the words which he had spoken unto them.

And they all cried with one voice, saying: Yea, we believe all the words which thou hast spoken unto us; and also, we know of their surety and truth, because of the Spirit of the Lord Omnipotent, which has wrought a mighty change in us, or in our hearts, that we have no more disposition to do evil, but to do good continually.

And we, ourselves, also, through the infinite goodness of God, and the manifestations of his Spirit, have great views of that which is to come; and were it expedient, we could prophesy of all things.

And it is the faith which we have had on the things which our king has spoken unto us that has brought us to this great knowledge, whereby we do rejoice with such exceedingly great joy.

And we are willing to enter into a covenant with our God to do his will, and to be obedient to his commandments in all things that he shall command us, all the remainder of our days, that we may not bring upon ourselves a never-ending torment, as has been spoken by the angel, that we may not drink out of the cup of the wrath of God.

And now, these are the words which king Benjamin desired of them; and therefore he said unto them: Ye have spoken the words that I desired; and the covenant which ye have made is a righteous covenant.

And now, because of the covenant which ye have made ye shall be called the children of Christ, his sons, and his daughters; for behold, this day he hath spiritually begotten you; for ye say that your hearts are changed through faith on his name; therefore, ye are born of him and have become his sons and his daughters.

- 8 Im iumwin jeban in kar kaanemkwōj kom, im ejjelok bar juon jeban eo naaj kaanemkwōj kom. Ejjelok bar at letok eo lomqor ej itok; kōn menin ikōnaan bwe komin bōk ioomi etan Kraist, aolep kom ro raar delone bujen eo ippān Anij bwe komin pokake nān jemlokin mour ko ami.
- 9 Im jabdewot eo ej kommane men in naaj lo ilo anbwijmaron in pein Anij, bwe Enaaj jelā at eo āninān e kake; bwe naaj ānināni e kōn etan Kraist.
- 10 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, bwe jabdewot eo e jamin naaj bōk ioon etan Kraist aikuj naaj āninān e kōn bar jet at; kōn menin, ej lo e make ianmii in pein Anij.
- 11 Im ikōnaan bwe komin keememej barāinwot, bwe eñin ej at eo iaar ba inaa kar lewōj nān eok eo jamin naaj bukweok, ijellokun wot ne kōn jerqwiwi; kōn menin, roñjake bwe komin jab jerqwiwi, bwe at in jamin bukweok jān būruōmi.
- 12 Ij ba nān kom, ikōnaan bwe komin keememej in dāpij at in jeje iien otemej ilo būruōmi, bwe jamin lo ko ilo anmii in pein Anij; a bwe komin roñ im jelā ainikien eo naaj āninān kom, im barāinwot, at eo Enaaj āninān kom.
- 13 Bwe ekōjkan an juon armej jelā karo eo eaar jab jermal nān e, ak eo ej juon ruwamāejet nān e, im ej ettook jān lomnak ko im jibadbad ko an būruōn.
- 14 Im bar juon alen, juon armej ej bōk ke donkey eo ej an riturin, im dāpiji? Ij ba nān kom, Jaab; e ban kōtlok emool bwe en mōnā ilubwiljin mennin mour ko an, ak enaaj lukwarkwareok, im kadiwōjok e. Ij ba nān kom, bwe āindein enaaj āinwot ilubwiljimi eļānne komij jab jelā at eo āninān kom kake.
- 15 Kōn menin, ikōnaan bwe komin pen im dim, iien otemej baptoami ilo jermal ko remman, bwe Kraist, Irooj Anij Ekajoor Bōtata, en maroñ sili kom An, bwe komin maroñ bōklok kom nān lañ, bwe komin maroñ ami lomqor ejjelok jemlokin im mour indeeo, kōn lojatāt eo, im kajoor, im jimwe eo, im tūriaṃo eo an eo Eaar kōmanman men otemej, ilo lañ im ilo laļ, eo ej Anij ioon aolep. Amen.

And under this head ye are made free, and there is no other head whereby ye can be made free. There is no other name given whereby salvation cometh; therefore, I would that ye should take upon you the name of Christ, all you that have entered into the covenant with God that ye should be obedient unto the end of your lives.

And it shall come to pass that whosoever doeth this shall be found at the right hand of God, for he shall know the name by which he is called; for he shall be called by the name of Christ.

And now it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall not take upon him the name of Christ must be called by some other name; therefore, he findeth himself on the left hand of God.

And I would that ye should remember also, that this is the name that I said I should give unto you that never should be blotted out, except it be through transgression; therefore, take heed that ye do not transgress, that the name be not blotted out of your hearts.

I say unto you, I would that ye should remember to retain the name written always in your hearts, that ye are not found on the left hand of God, but that ye hear and know the voice by which ye shall be called, and also, the name by which he shall call you.

For how knoweth a man the master whom he has not served, and who is a stranger unto him, and is far from the thoughts and intents of his heart?

And again, doth a man take an ass which belongeth to his neighbor, and keep him? I say unto you, Nay; he will not even suffer that he shall feed among his flocks, but will drive him away, and cast him out. I say unto you, that even so shall it be among you if ye know not the name by which ye are called.

Therefore, I would that ye should be steadfast and immovable, always abounding in good works, that Christ, the Lord God Omnipotent, may seal you his, that you may be brought to heaven, that ye may have everlasting salvation and eternal life, through the wisdom, and power, and justice, and mercy of him who created all things, in heaven and in earth, who is God above all. Amen.

Mosaia 6

- 1 Im kiiō, kiiñ Benjamin eaar ļōmņak emennin aikuļ, ālikin eaar dedeļok an kōnono ñan armeļ ro, bwe en bōk etan aolep ro raar deļoņ ilo bujen eo ippān Anij ñan kōjparok kien ko An.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein eaar ejjeļok juon armeļ, ijellokun wōt ajri ro reddik, ro raar deļoņ ilo bujen eo im kar bōk ioer etan Kraist.
- 3 Im bar juon alen, ālikin men kein ke kiiñ Benjamin eaar kōmņane jemļokin aolep men kein, im kar kapit ļeo nejin Mosaia bwe en juon irooj im kiiñ ioon armeļ ro an, im kar leļok ñan e aolep eddo ko kōn aelōn in kiiñ eo, im barāinwōt jitōn pris ro ñan katakin armeļ ro, bwe jān katak kein ren maroņ roñ im jeļā kien ko an Anij, im ñan kalimotak er ñan keememeļ kaneņej eo raar kōmņane, eaar kōrōļ jarlepju eo, im raar rōļ, aolep kajjojo, ekkar ñan baamle ko aer, ñan mōko imweer make.
- 4 Im Mosaia eaar jino irooj ilo ijo jikin jemān. Im eaar jino irooj ilo iiō eo kein kajilñuul iiō dettan, im kōmņan dipiio in, enaņin ābukwi im jiljilimjuonñouljiljino iiō jān iien eo Liai eaar likūt Jerusalem.
- 5 Im kiiñ Benjamin eaar mour jilu iiō im eaar mej.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Mosaia eaar etetal ilo iaļ ko an Irooj, im eaar ļoor ekajet ko im kakien ko An, im eaar kōjparok kien ko An ilo aolep men ko jabdewōt Eaar jiroñ e.
- 7 Im kiiñ Mosaia eaar kōmņan bwe armeļ ro an ren kalbwın bwidej eo. Im e barāinwōt, e make, eaar kalbwın bwidej eo, bwe ilo wāween in en jab maroņ erom eddo ñan armeļ ro an, bwe en maroņ kōmņan ekkar ñan men eo jemān eaar kōmņane ilo men otemej. Im eaar ejjeļok aitwerōk ilubwiljin aolep armeļ ro an ilo kōtaan in jilu iiō ko.

Mosiah 6

And now, king Benjamin thought it was expedient, after having finished speaking to the people, that he should take the names of all those who had entered into a covenant with God to keep his commandments.

And it came to pass that there was not one soul, except it were little children, but who had entered into the covenant and had taken upon them the name of Christ.

And again, it came to pass that when king Benjamin had made an end of all these things, and had consecrated his son Mosiah to be a ruler and a king over his people, and had given him all the charges concerning the kingdom, and also had appointed priests to teach the people, that thereby they might hear and know the commandments of God, and to stir them up in remembrance of the oath which they had made, he dismissed the multitude, and they returned, every one, according to their families, to their own houses.

And Mosiah began to reign in his father's stead. And he began to reign in the thirtieth year of his age, making in the whole, about four hundred and seventy-six years from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem.

And king Benjamin lived three years and he died.

And it came to pass that king Mosiah did walk in the ways of the Lord, and did observe his judgments and his statutes, and did keep his commandments in all things whatsoever he commanded him.

And king Mosiah did cause his people that they should till the earth. And he also, himself, did till the earth, that thereby he might not become burdensome to his people, that he might do according to that which his father had done in all things. And there was no contention among all his people for the space of three years.

Mosaia 7

- 1 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein kiiñ Mosaia eaar wōr an aenōm̄man ilo kōtaan eo jilu iiō, eaar kōṇaan jeḷā kōn armej ro raar wanlōñḷok n̄an jokwe ilo āneen Liai-Nipai, ak ilo jikin kwelḷok in Liai-Nipai; kōnke armej ro an raar roñ ejjeḷok j̄an er j̄an iien eo raar likūt āneen Zaraemla; kōn menin, raar kainezataik e kōn aer kajjitōk wōt.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Mosaia eaar kōtḷok bwe joñouljiljino iaan em̄maan ro aer rekajoor ren wanlōñḷok n̄an āneen Liai-Nipai, n̄an kajjitōk kōn ro jeir im jatier.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein ilo raan eo ilju raar jino wanlōñḷok, im ippāer eaar wōr juon etan Ammōn, eo eaar juon em̄maan ekajoor im dipen, im juon bwijjin Zaraemla; im eaar barāinwōt aer ritōl.
- 4 Im kiiō, raar jeḷā jaab ia rej aikuj ito-itak ie ilo āne jemaden n̄an wanlōñḷok n̄an āneen Liai-Nipai; kōn menin raar jebwābwe elōñ raan ko ilo āne jemaden, em̄pool eñoul raan ko raar jebwābwe.
- 5 Im ālikin aer kar jebwābwe eñoul raan ko raar itok n̄an juon bat, eo ej ituiōñ in āneen Silom, im ijo raar kajutak im̄on kōppād ko aer.
- 6 Im Ammōn eaar bōk jilu iaan ro jein im jatin, im etaer eaar Amalekai, Elem, im Em, im raar wanlaḷḷok ilo āneen Nipai.
- 7 Im lo, raar ioon kiiñ eo an armej ro raar pād ilo āneen Nipai, im ilo āneen Silom; im raar pool kōn ribaar ro an kiiñ eo, im kar bōk er, im kar lukwōj er, im kar likūt er ilo kalbuuj.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein ke raar pād ilo kalbuuj ruo raan ko kar bar bōkḷok er im̄aan kiiñ eo, im to in lokjak ko aer kar mejalḷi; im raar jutak im̄aan kiiñ eo, im kar kōmālim er, ak ilo jim̄we kar kipel er, bwe ren uwaak kajjitōk ko eaar kajitūkin er.
- 9 Im eaar ba n̄an er: Lo, N̄a Limai, ḷeo nejin Noa, ḷeo kar nejin Zeniff, eo eaar itok j̄an āneen Zaraemla n̄an jolōte āniin, eo eaar āneen ro jemāer, eo kar kōm̄mane kiiñ j̄an ainikien armej ro.

Mosiah 7

And now, it came to pass that after king Mosiah had had continual peace for the space of three years, he was desirous to know concerning the people who went up to dwell in the land of Lehi-Nephi, or in the city of Lehi-Nephi; for his people had heard nothing from them from the time they left the land of Zarahemla; therefore, they wearied him with their teasings.

And it came to pass that king Mosiah granted that sixteen of their strong men might go up to the land of Lehi-Nephi, to inquire concerning their brethren.

And it came to pass that on the morrow they started to go up, having with them one Ammon, he being a strong and mighty man, and a descendant of Zarahemla; and he was also their leader.

And now, they knew not the course they should travel in the wilderness to go up to the land of Lehi-Nephi; therefore they wandered many days in the wilderness, even forty days did they wander.

And when they had wandered forty days they came to a hill, which is north of the land of Shilom, and there they pitched their tents.

And Ammon took three of his brethren, and their names were Amaleki, Helem, and Hem, and they went down into the land of Nephi.

And behold, they met the king of the people who were in the land of Nephi, and in the land of Shilom; and they were surrounded by the king's guard, and were taken, and were bound, and were committed to prison.

And it came to pass when they had been in prison two days they were again brought before the king, and their bands were loosed; and they stood before the king, and were permitted, or rather commanded, that they should answer the questions which he should ask them.

And he said unto them: Behold, I am Limhi, the son of Noah, who was the son of Zeniff, who came up out of the land of Zarahemla to inherit this land, which was the land of their fathers, who was made a king by the voice of the people.

- 10 Im kiiō, ikōḅnaan jeḷā ta un eo bwe koḅij kar kanooj kajoor ḅnan itok iturin wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelōk in, ke ḅna, make, iaar pād ippān ribaar ro aō itulikin wōrwōr eo?
- 11 Im kiiō, kōn un in iaar kōtḷōk bwe koḅin mour, bwe in maroḅ kajitūkin koḅ, ak ḅne jaab inaaḷ kar kōḅḅman bwe ribaar ro aō ren leḷōk koḅ ḅnan mej. Koḅ rōḷōk ḅnan kōnono.
- 12 Im kiiō, ke Ammōn eaar lo bwe eaar rōḷōk ḅnan kōnono, eaar wōnḅnaanḷōk im buḅbadik iḅnaan kiiḅ eo; im bar jerkak eaar ba: O kiiḅ, ḅna in kanooj kaḅḅoolol iḅnaan Anij rainin bwe ḅna in mour wōt, im ij rōḷōk ḅnan kōnono; im inaaḷ kajjioḅ in kōnono kōn kajoor;
- 13 Kōnke ijeḷā bwe eḷāḅḅe kwaar jeḷā wōn ḅna kwōnaaj kar jab kōtḷōk bwe in lokjak kōn to kein. Bwe ḅnaij Ammōn, im ij juon bwijjin Zaaemla, im kar wanlōḅtak jān āneen Zaaemla ḅnan kajjitōk kōn ro jeid im jatid, ro Zeniff eaar bōktok er jān āne en.
- 14 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein ke Limai eaar roḅ naan kein an Ammōn, eaar ḅōḅḅō otem ḅōḅḅō, im ba: Kiiō, i jeḷā ilo ḅool bwe ro jeiu im jatū raar pād ilo āneen Zaaemla rej mour wōt. Im kiiō, inaaḷ ḅōḅḅō; im ilo raan eo ilju inaaḷ kōḅḅman bwe armej ro aō ren ḅōḅḅō barāinwōt.
- 15 Bwe lo, jej pād ilo ineen kōḅakoko ḅnan riLeman raḅ, im rej ewōj kōn ewōj eo e pen ḅnan ineeke. Im kiiō, lo, ro jeid im jatid naaj kōtḷōk kōj jān ineen kōḅakoko in ad, im jān pein riLeman raḅ, im jenaaj ro aer rikōḅakoko; bwe ej eḅḅanḷōk ḅne jej rikōḅakoko ro an riNipai ro jān kōḷḷā ewōj ḅnan kiiḅ eo an riLeman raḅ.
- 16 Im kiiō, kiiḅ Limai eaar jiroḅ ribaar ro an bwe ren jab bar lukwōj Ammōn ak ro jein im jatin, ak kōḅḅman bwe ren ilōk ḅnan bat eo ituiōḅ in Silom, im bōktok ro jeir im jatier ilo jikin kwelōk eo, bwe ren maroḅ ḅōḅā, im idaaḷ, im kakkijeik er jān jermal ko im ito-itak eo aer; bwe raar eḅtaan kōn elōḅ men ko; raar eḅtaan kōn kwōle, maro, im kijeḷōk.

And now, I desire to know the cause whereby ye were so bold as to come near the walls of the city, when I, myself, was with my guards without the gate?

And now, for this cause have I suffered that ye should be preserved, that I might inquire of you, or else I should have caused that my guards should have put you to death. Ye are permitted to speak.

And now, when Ammon saw that he was permitted to speak, he went forth and bowed himself before the king; and rising again he said: O king, I am very thankful before God this day that I am yet alive, and am permitted to speak; and I will endeavor to speak with boldness;

For I am assured that if ye had known me ye would not have suffered that I should have worn these bands. For I am Ammon, and am a descendant of Zarahemla, and have come up out of the land of Zarahemla to inquire concerning our brethren, whom Zeniff brought up out of that land.

And now, it came to pass that after Limhi had heard the words of Ammon, he was exceedingly glad, and said: Now, I know of a surety that my brethren who were in the land of Zarahemla are yet alive. And now, I will rejoice; and on the morrow I will cause that my people shall rejoice also.

For behold, we are in bondage to the Lamanites, and are taxed with a tax which is grievous to be borne. And now, behold, our brethren will deliver us out of our bondage, or out of the hands of the Lamanites, and we will be their slaves; for it is better that we be slaves to the Nephites than to pay tribute to the king of the Lamanites.

And now, king Limhi commanded his guards that they should no more bind Ammon nor his brethren, but caused that they should go to the hill which was north of Shilom, and bring their brethren into the city, that thereby they might eat, and drink, and rest themselves from the labors of their journey; for they had suffered many things; they had suffered hunger, thirst, and fatigue.

17 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein ilo raan eo ilju kiiñ Limai eaar jilkinl̥ok juon keañ ilubwiljin aolep armej ro an, bwe ren maroñ kuktok ippān doon n̄an tampeļ eo, n̄an roñjaki naan ko enaaj kōnono n̄an er.

18 Im ālikin men kein raar kuktok ippān doon bwe en kōnono n̄an er ilo wāween in, im ba: O koṃ, armej ro aō, koṃin kotak bōrami im koṃin ineeṃṃan; bwe lo, iien eo epaak, ak ej jab ettoļok, n̄e jeban bar pād iuṃwin maroñ an rikōjdat ro ad, mekarta kijejeto ko ad rellōn, ko raar ilo waan; ijoke ij kōjatdikdik bwe ewōr bar juon kijejeto n̄an kōṃṃane.

19 Kōn menin, koṃin kotak bōrami, im likūt ami kōjatdikdik ilo Anij, ilo Anij eo eaar Anij an Ebream, im Aisak, im Jekab; im barāinwōt, Anij eo eaar bōktok ro nejin Israel jān āneen Ijipt, im kōṃṃan bwe ren etetal deblōke Loṃaļo Ekilmir ioon āne eṃōrā, im kar naajdik er kōn manna bwe ren maroñ jab jako ilo āne jeṃaden; im elōñl̥ok men ko Eaar kōṃṃan n̄an er.

20 Im bar juon alen, ejja Anij in wōt Eaar bōktok ro jemād jān āneen Jerusalem, im kar kōjparok im oṃaake armej ro An eṃool n̄an kiiō; im lo, ej kōn jerq̄wiwi im mennin jōjō ko ad Eaar bōktok kōj ilo ineen kōṃakoko.

21 Im koṃij aolep rikaṃpool ro rainin, bwe Zeniff, eo kar kōṃṃan bwe en kiiñ ioon armej rein, kōnke eaar kanooj kōṃaan jolōte āneo āneen ro jemān, kōn menin kōnke eaar po jān ṃoṃ im etao ko an kiiñ Leman, eo kōnke eaar deļoñ ilo juon bujen jeṃjerā ippān kiiñ Zeniff, im eaar kōtļok ilo pein ijoko jikin ilo ṃōttan jab eo ilo āneo, ak eṃool ilo jikin kwelok in Liai-Nipai, im jikin kwelok in Silom; im ilo āneo ipeļaaikin ijo—

22 Im aolep men kein eaar kōṃṃan, n̄an jibadbad in wōt n̄an bōktok armej rein ilo iuṃwin maroñ ak ilo ineen kōṃakoko. Im lo, kōj ilo iien in jej kōļļā ewōj n̄an kiiñ eo an riLeman raṃ, n̄an joñan in juon jimattan in kq̄on ko ad, im ad barli, im eṃool aolep grain ko ad otemjeļok, im juon jimattan in ļapļok in mennin mour ko ad reļļap im ko ad reddik; im eṃool juon jimattan in aolep men ko ad ak ṃweuk ko kiiñ eo an riLeman raṃ ej kajimwe bwe ad, ak mour ko ad.

And now, it came to pass on the morrow that king Limhi sent a proclamation among all his people, that thereby they might gather themselves together to the temple, to hear the words which he should speak unto them.

And it came to pass that when they had gathered themselves together that he spake unto them in this wise, saying: O ye, my people, lift up your heads and be comforted; for behold, the time is at hand, or is not far distant, when we shall no longer be in subjection to our enemies, notwithstanding our many strugglings, which have been in vain; yet I trust there remaineth an effectual struggle to be made.

Therefore, lift up your heads, and rejoice, and put your trust in God, in that God who was the God of Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob; and also, that God who brought the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt, and caused that they should walk through the Red Sea on dry ground, and fed them with manna that they might not perish in the wilderness; and many more things did he do for them.

And again, that same God has brought our fathers out of the land of Jerusalem, and has kept and preserved his people even until now; and behold, it is because of our iniquities and abominations that he has brought us into bondage.

And ye all are witnesses this day, that Zeniff, who was made king over this people, he being overzealous to inherit the land of his fathers, therefore being deceived by the cunning and craftiness of king Laman, who having entered into a treaty with king Zeniff, and having yielded up into his hands the possessions of a part of the land, or even the city of Lehi-Nephi, and the city of Shilom; and the land round about—

And all this he did, for the sole purpose of bringing this people into subjection or into bondage. And behold, we at this time do pay tribute to the king of the Lamanites, to the amount of one half of our corn, and our barley, and even all our grain of every kind, and one half of the increase of our flocks and our herds; and even one half of all we have or possess the king of the Lamanites doth exact of us, or our lives.

23 Im kiiō, ej jab pen men in n̄an ineek e ke? Im ej jab men in, ad eñtaan, eḷap ke? Kiiō lo, ekōjkan an ḷap un in bwe j̄an būromōj?

24 Aaet, ij ba n̄an kom, ḷap ej un ko rej ad n̄an būromōj; bwe lo, jete iaan ro jeiūm im jatid kar ḡan er, im bōtōktōkier eaar t̄oqr̄ḷok ilo waan, im aolep kōnke nana.

25 Bwe eḷañne armej rein raar jab wōtl̄okḷok ilo jer̄owiwi Irooj e jamin kar kōt̄ḷok bwe nana in eḷap en itok ioer. A lo, raar jab kōḡaan eḡron̄ naan ko An; a eaar wōr aitwerōk ko raar jutak ilubwiljier, eḡool jōnan āindein raar kōt̄oqr̄ḷok bōtōktōk ilubwiljier.

26 Im juon rikanaan an Irooj raar ḡan e; aaet, juon eḡḡmaan kāālet in Anij, eo eaar jiroñ er kōn jer̄owiwi ko im mennin jōjō ko aer, im kar kanaan kōn elōñ men ko renaaj itok, aaet, eḡool kōn itok eo an Kraist.

27 Im kōnke eaar ba n̄an er bwe Kraist eaar Anij, Jemān aolep men otemjej, im ba bwe Enaaj bōk ioon nememen armej, im eaar nememe eo kar kōḡanḡan armej ilo jinoin; ak ilo bar jet naan ko, eaar ba bwe armej kar kōḡanḡan e ālikin nemāmeen Anij; im bwe Anij enaaj wanlaḷtak ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, im bōk ioon E kanniōk im bōtōktōk, im il̄ok ioon mejān laḷ—

28 Im kiiō, kōnke eaar ba men in, raar leḷok e n̄an mej; im elōñḷok men ko raar kōḡḡan ko raar bōklaḷtak illu an Anij ioer. Kōn menin, wōn ej bwilōñ bwe rej pād ilo ineen kōḡakoko, im bwe kar kar deñḷoke er kōn kaeñtanaan ko rōkōmmetak?

29 Bwe lo, Irooj ej ba: I jamin naaj l̄om̄oḡren armej ro Aō ilo raan in aer jer̄owiwi; a inaaj pinej iaḷ ko aer bwe ren jab jeraaḡḡan; im kōḡḡan ko aer renaaj āinwōt juon mennin ḷōkatip iḡaer.

30 Im bar juon alen, Ej ba: Eḷañne armej ro Aō renaaj jeor ettoonon renaaj ḡadḡōd e kilin wūt eo ilo kōto añjuwiwi; im jelōt eo an ej baijin.

31 Im bar juon alen Ej ba: Eḷañne armej ro Aō renaaj jeor ettoonon renaaj ḡadḡōd e kūtuoḡ rear, eo ej bōktok k̄okkure ejidimkij.

32 Im kiiō, lo, kallimur an Irooj ej kūrḡool, im komij jorrān im eñtaan.

And now, is not this grievous to be borne? And is not this, our affliction, great? Now behold, how great reason we have to mourn.

Yea, I say unto you, great are the reasons which we have to mourn; for behold how many of our brethren have been slain, and their blood has been spilt in vain, and all because of iniquity.

For if this people had not fallen into transgression the Lord would not have suffered that this great evil should come upon them. But behold, they would not hearken unto his words; but there arose contentions among them, even so much that they did shed blood among themselves.

And a prophet of the Lord have they slain; yea, a chosen man of God, who told them of their wickedness and abominations, and prophesied of many things which are to come, yea, even the coming of Christ.

And because he said unto them that Christ was the God, the Father of all things, and said that he should take upon him the image of man, and it should be the image after which man was created in the beginning; or in other words, he said that man was created after the image of God, and that God should come down among the children of men, and take upon him flesh and blood, and go forth upon the face of the earth—

And now, because he said this, they did put him to death; and many more things did they do which brought down the wrath of God upon them. Therefore, who wondereth that they are in bondage, and that they are smitten with sore afflictions?

For behold, the Lord hath said: I will not succor my people in the day of their transgression; but I will hedge up their ways that they prosper not; and their doings shall be as a stumbling block before them.

And again, he saith: If my people shall sow filthiness they shall reap the chaff thereof in the whirlwind; and the effect thereof is poison.

And again he saith: If my people shall sow filthiness they shall reap the east wind, which bringeth immediate destruction.

And now, behold, the promise of the Lord is fulfilled, and ye are smitten and afflicted.

33 A eļāñņe koṃ naaj oktak tok ñan Irooj kōn aolepān
ṃwilaļ in būruōmi, im likūt ami kōjatdikdik ilo E, im
jermal ñan e kōn aolep niknik in ļōmṃak, eļāñņe
koṃij kōṃṃan e men in, Enaaj, ekkar ñan ankilaan
im An kōṃaan, kōtļok koṃ jān ineen kōṃakoko.

But if ye will turn to the Lord with full purpose of
heart, and put your trust in him, and serve him with
all diligence of mind, if ye do this, he will, according to
his own will and pleasure, deliver you out of bondage.

Mosaia 8

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke kiiñ Limai eaar kōmḡman jemḡḡok in kōnono nān armej ro an, bwe eaar kōnono elōñ men ko nān er im jet wōt iaer iaar jeje ilo bok in, eaar ba nān armej ro an aolep men kein kōn ro jeir im jatier ro raar pād ilo āneen Zaraemla.
- 2 Im eaar kōmḡman bwe Ammōn en jutak iḡmaan jarlepju eo, im ba nān er aolep eaar waḡḡok nān ro jeir im jatier jān iien eo Zeniff eaar wanlōñḡḡok jān āneo emḡool ḡḡae iien eo e make eaar wanlōñḡḡok jān āneo.
- 3 Im eaar barāinwōt ba nān er naan ko āliktata ko kiiñ Benjamin eaar katakin er, im kōmmeḡḡeḡeik er nān armej ro an kiiñ Limai, bwe ren maroñ meḡḡeḡe aolep naan ko eaar kōnono.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar kōmḡman aolep men kein, bwe kiiñ Limai eaar kōtḡḡok jarlepju eo, im kōmḡman bwe ren roḡḡl aolep kajjojo nān ḡḡweo iḡmōn make.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein eaar kōmḡman bwe pileij ko im ewōr ḡḡok in armej ro an jān iien eo raar likūt āneen Zaraemla, ren bōktok iḡmaan Ammōn, bwe en maroñ kōnono jān i.
- 6 Kiiō, ālikin wōt an Ammōn kar kōnono jān ḡḡok eo, kiiñ eo eaar kajitūkin e nān jeḡā eḡaññe emaroñ ukok kajin ko, im Ammōn eaar ba nān e bwe eaar jab maroñ.
- 7 Im kiiñ eo eaar ba nān e: Kōn būromōḡ kake eñtaan ko an armej ro aō, iaar kōmḡman bwe eñoul im jilu in armej ro aō ren bōk ito-itak eo ilo āne jemaden, bwe ren maroñ lo āneen Zaraemla, bwe kōmin maroñ akweḡap nān ro jeiūḡ im jatūḡ nān kōtḡḡok kōm jān ineen kōḡmakoko.
- 8 Im raar jebwābwe ilo āne jemaden ilo kōtaan in elōñ raan ko, ijoke raar kijejeto, im jab lo āneen Zaraemla ak roḡḡtok nān āniin, ālikin aer kar ito-itak ilo āneo ilubwiljin elōñ dān ko, ālikin aer kar lo juon āneo eaar libobo kōn di ko diin armej, im diin mennin mour ko, im eaar barāinwōt libobo kōn tipdikdik in jabdewōt emḡ otemjeḡḡok, ālikin aer kar lo juon āneo eaar obrak kōn armej ro raar kanooj lōñ āinwōt inelep ko in Israel.

Mosiah 8

And it came to pass that after king Limhi had made an end of speaking to his people, for he spake many things unto them and only a few of them have I written in this book, he told his people all the things concerning their brethren who were in the land of Zarahemla.

And he caused that Ammon should stand up before the multitude, and rehearse unto them all that had happened unto their brethren from the time that Zeniff went up out of the land even until the time that he himself came up out of the land.

And he also rehearsed unto them the last words which king Benjamin had taught them, and explained them to the people of king Limhi, so that they might understand all the words which he spake.

And it came to pass that after he had done all this, that king Limhi dismissed the multitude, and caused that they should return every one unto his own house.

And it came to pass that he caused that the plates which contained the record of his people from the time that they left the land of Zarahemla, should be brought before Ammon, that he might read them.

Now, as soon as Ammon had read the record, the king inquired of him to know if he could interpret languages, and Ammon told him that he could not.

And the king said unto him: Being grieved for the afflictions of my people, I caused that forty and three of my people should take a journey into the wilderness, that thereby they might find the land of Zarahemla, that we might appeal unto our brethren to deliver us out of bondage.

And they were lost in the wilderness for the space of many days, yet they were diligent, and found not the land of Zarahemla but returned to this land, having traveled in a land among many waters, having discovered a land which was covered with bones of men, and of beasts, and was also covered with ruins of buildings of every kind, having discovered a land which had been peopled with a people who were as numerous as the hosts of Israel.

- 9 Im n̄an juon kaṃool bwe men ko raar ba rej ṃool raar bōktok roñoulemān pileij ko rej obrak kōn ṃwijiṃwiji ko, im rej j̄an lukkuun gold.
- 10 Im lo, barāinwōt, raar bōktok dipil ko, ko reḷḷap, im rej j̄an brass im j̄an kōba, im rekanooj dipiio.
- 11 Im bar juon alen, raar bōktok jāje ko, kein kōttōrak in p̄a ko ilo jureer raar jako, im mejaer raar jorrān kōn ejjo; im ejjeḷok juon ilo āneen emaroñ ukōt kajin eo ak ṃwijiṃwiji ko rej pād ioon pileij kein. Kōn menin ij ba n̄an eok: Kwo maroñ ke ukok?
- 12 Im ij bar ba n̄an eok: Kwojeḷā ke kajjien jabdewōt eo emaroñ ukok? Bwe ikōṇaan bwe ḷok kein ren ukok n̄an kajin eo aṃ; bwe, bōlen, renaaj letok n̄an kōm juon jeḷāḷokjeṇ kōn ṃōttan eo in armej ro rekar jako, j̄an ia ḷok kein raar itok; ak, bōlen, renaaj letok n̄an kōm juon jeḷāḷokjeṇ kōn lukkuun armej ro rekar jako; im ikōṇaan jeḷā unin kōkkure eo aer.
- 13 Kiiō Ammōn, eba n̄an e: Imaroñ ṃool im ba n̄an kwe, O kiiñ, kōn juon eṃṃaan eo emaroñ ukōti ḷok kein; bwe e ewōr ippān juon men emaroñ lale kake, im ukōt aolep ḷok ko rej j̄an raan ko etto; im in ej juon mennin letok j̄an Anij. Im men kein kar ṇa etaer kein ukok ko, im ejjeḷok armej emaroñ reilok ie ijellokun wōt n̄e jiroñ e, n̄e ab lo men eo ej jab aikuj in loe im enaaj jako. Im jabdewōt eo jiroñ e bwe en reilok ie, ejja in wōt ṇa etan rilolo.
- 14 Im lo, kiiñ eo an armej ro raar pād ilo āneen Zarahemla ej ḷe jiroñ e n̄an kōṃṃan men kein; im eo ewōr ippān mennin letok in j̄an Anij.
- 15 Im kiiñ eo eba bwe juon rilolo eḷapḷok j̄an juon rikanaan.
- 16 Im Ammōn eba bwe juon rilolo ej juon rikkwaḷok revelesōn im juon rikanaan barāinwōt; im juon mennin letok eo eḷapḷok ejjeḷok juon armej emaroñ bōk e, ijellokun wōt n̄e ewōr ippān kajoor an Anij, eo ejjeḷok juon armej emaroñ; ijoke juon armej emaroñ bōk eḷap kajoor leḷok n̄an e j̄an Anij.

And for a testimony that the things that they had said are true they have brought twenty-four plates which are filled with engravings, and they are of pure gold.

And behold, also, they have brought breastplates, which are large, and they are of brass and of copper, and are perfectly sound.

And again, they have brought swords, the hilts thereof have perished, and the blades thereof were cankered with rust; and there is no one in the land that is able to interpret the language or the engravings that are on the plates. Therefore I said unto thee: Canst thou translate?

And I say unto thee again: Knowest thou of any one that can translate? For I am desirous that these records should be translated into our language; for, perhaps, they will give us a knowledge of a remnant of the people who have been destroyed, from whence these records came; or, perhaps, they will give us a knowledge of this very people who have been destroyed; and I am desirous to know the cause of their destruction.

Now Ammon said unto him: I can assuredly tell thee, O king, of a man that can translate the records; for he has wherewith that he can look, and translate all records that are of ancient date; and it is a gift from God. And the things are called interpreters, and no man can look in them except he be commanded, lest he should look for that he ought not and he should perish. And whosoever is commanded to look in them, the same is called seer.

And behold, the king of the people who are in the land of Zarahemla is the man that is commanded to do these things, and who has this high gift from God.

And the king said that a seer is greater than a prophet.

And Ammon said that a seer is a revelator and a prophet also; and a gift which is greater can no man have, except he should possess the power of God, which no man can; yet a man may have great power given him from God.

- 17 Im juon rilolo emaroñ jeļā men ko remootļok, im barāinwōt men ko rej itok, im kōn er aolep men naaj kwaļok, ak, ilo jimwe in, men ko rettino naaj kaalikkari, im men ko rej nojak naaj itok nān meram, im men ko jab jeļā kaki naaj jeļā kaki jān er, im barāinwōt men ko naaj jeļā kaki jān er ren kar men ko jamin kar jeļā kaki.
- 18 Āindein Anij eaar kwaļok juon wāween ko kaki armej, kōn tōmak, maroñ jermal kabwilōnlōn ko reļļap; kōn menin e ej erom juon jeraamman eļap nān armej ro mōttan.
- 19 Im kiiō, ke Ammōn eaar kōmman jemļok in kōnono naan kein kiiñ eo eaar mōņōņō otem mōņōņō, im leļok kamņoolol nān Anij, im ba: Ejjeļok pere juon mennin ittino eļap ej pād ilo ļok kein, im kein ukok kein ilo ejjeļok pere kar kōpooji nān un in kōmmeļeļeiki aolep ittino kein nān ro nejnin armej.
- 20 O ekōjkan an kabwilōnlōn jermal ko an Irooj, im ekōjkan aetokan An eņtaan ippān armej rein An; aet, im ekōjkan an pilo im pen deblōki jeļā ko an ro nejnin armej; bwe rej jamin naaj kappukot mālōtlōt, ak rejjab kōņaan bwe en irooj ioer!
- 21 Aet, rej āinwōt juon bwijin in sip awiia rej ko jān seperd eo, im ejjeplōklōk, im rej lukwarkware er, im rej maat ippān mennin mour ko ilo bukun wōjke ko.

But a seer can know of things which are past, and also of things which are to come, and by them shall all things be revealed, or, rather, shall secret things be made manifest, and hidden things shall come to light, and things which are not known shall be made known by them, and also things shall be made known by them which otherwise could not be known.

Thus God has provided a means that man, through faith, might work mighty miracles; therefore he becometh a great benefit to his fellow beings.

And now, when Ammon had made an end of speaking these words the king rejoiced exceedingly, and gave thanks to God, saying: Doubtless a great mystery is contained within these plates, and these interpreters were doubtless prepared for the purpose of unfolding all such mysteries to the children of men.

O how marvelous are the works of the Lord, and how long doth he suffer with his people; yea, and how blind and impenetrable are the understandings of the children of men; for they will not seek wisdom, neither do they desire that she should rule over them!

Yea, they are as a wild flock which fleeth from the shepherd, and scattereth, and are driven, and are devoured by the beasts of the forest.

ḶḶḶḶ EO AN ZENIFF—Juon bwebwenato in armej ro an, jān iien eo raar likūt āneen Zaraemla ṡae iien eo kar kōtḷḷok er jān pein riLeman ro.

Mosaia 9

- 1 Nā, Zeniff, kōnke kar katakin eō ilo aolep kajin eo an riNipai ro, im kar wōr aō jeḷā kōn āneen Nipai, ak kōn āneo ro jemām kar jolōte ṡoktata, im kar jilkinḷḷok āinwōt juon riaroñroñ ilubwiljin riLeman ro bwe in maroñ iaroñroñ e jarin tariṡae ko aer, bwe jarin tariṡae ko aṡ ren maroñ itok ioer im kḷḷkure er—ak ke iaar ko ta eo eṡṡan ilubwiljier iaar jab kōṡaan bwe ren jab jako.
- 2 Kōn menin, iaar aitwerōk ippān ro jeiū im jatū ilo āne jemaden, bwe iaar kōṡaan bwe ripepe eo am en kōṡṡane juon bujen jemjerā ippāer; a kōnke eaar juon eṡṡaan elāj im eo emaro bōtōktōk eaar jiroñ bwe ij aikuḷ in mej; a kar ḷṡṡṡoren eō jān kōtḷḷḷḷok eḷap bōtōktōk; bwe jemān eaar ire ṡae jemān, im ḷeo jein im jatin ṡae ḷeo jein im jatin, ṡae ṡōttan eo eḷap in jarin tariṡae eo am eaar jako ilo āne jemaden; im kōm ar rḷḷḷ, kōm ro rekar mour wōt, ṡan āneen Zaraemla, ṡan kwaḷḷok bwebwenato in ṡan kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier.
- 3 Im mekarta, kōnke iaar tōñtōñ in kōṡaan jolōte āneo āneen ro jemām, iaar aintok joñan lōñ in wōt eo raar kōṡaan wanlōñḷḷok ṡan bōk āneo, im bar jino ilo ito-itak eo am ḷḷok ilo āne jemaden ṡan wanlōñḷḷok ṡan āneo; ak kōm kar eñtaan kōn ṡūta im nañinmej ko rōkōmmetak; bwe kōm ar ruṡwij ṡan keememej Irooj aṡ Anij.
- 4 Mekarta, ālikin elōñ raan ko in jebwābwe ilo āne jemaden kōm ar kajutak iṡṡōn kōppād ko am ilo jikin eo ijo ro jeiūṡ im jatūṡ raar mej ie, eo eaar epaakḷḷok ṡan āneo āneen ro jemām.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein iaar bar ilḷok ippān emān iaan eṡṡaan ro aō ilo jikin kwelḷok eo, ḷḷok ṡan kiiñ eo, bwe in maroñ jeḷā kijjien kiiñ eo, im bwe in maroñ jeḷā eḷañne imaroñ ilḷok kōn armej ro im bōk āneo ilo aenōṡṡan.

THE RECORD OF ZENIFF—An account of his people, from the time they left the land of Zarahemla until the time that they were delivered out of the hands of the Lamanites.

Mosiah 9

I, Zeniff, having been taught in all the language of the Nephites, and having had a knowledge of the land of Nephi, or of the land of our fathers' first inheritance, and having been sent as a spy among the Lamanites that I might spy out their forces, that our army might come upon them and destroy them—but when I saw that which was good among them I was desirous that they should not be destroyed.

Therefore, I contended with my brethren in the wilderness, for I would that our ruler should make a treaty with them; but he being an austere and a blood-thirsty man commanded that I should be slain; but I was rescued by the shedding of much blood; for father fought against father, and brother against brother, until the greater number of our army was destroyed in the wilderness; and we returned, those of us that were spared, to the land of Zarahemla, to relate that tale to their wives and their children.

And yet, I being over-zealous to inherit the land of our fathers, collected as many as were desirous to go up to possess the land, and started again on our journey into the wilderness to go up to the land; but we were smitten with famine and sore afflictions; for we were slow to remember the Lord our God.

Nevertheless, after many days' wandering in the wilderness we pitched our tents in the place where our brethren were slain, which was near to the land of our fathers.

And it came to pass that I went again with four of my men into the city, in unto the king, that I might know of the disposition of the king, and that I might know if I might go in with my people and possess the land in peace.

6 Im iaar deļoņļok ippān kiiñ eo, im eaar kōmman bujen ippa bwe imaroñ bōk āneen Liai-Nipai, im āneen Silom.

7 Im eaar barāinwōt jiroñ armej ro an bwe ren diwōjļok jān āneo, im nā im armej ro aō kōm ar deļoņļok ilo āneo bwe kōmin maroñ bōk e.

8 Im kōm ar jino kalōk mōko, im nān kōkōmmanļok wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelok eo, aaet, eṃool wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelok in Liai-Nipai, im jikin kwelok Silom.

9 Im kōm ar jino kōpooj bwidej eo nān kallib, aaet, eṃool kōn aolep ine ko otemjeļok, kōn ine ko in kqon, im kōn wit, im kōn barli, im kōn *neas*, im kōn *sheum*, im kōn ine ko in leen ko otemjeļok; im kōm ar jino nān wōrļok im jeraamman ilo āneo.

10 Kiiō eaar kōn etao im moṃ an kiiñ Leman, nān bōktok armej ro aō ilo ineen kōmakoko, bwe eaar kōtļok āneo bwe kōmin maroñ bōk e.

11 Kōn menin ālikin men kein, ke eṃōj am kar jokwe ilo āneo iuṃwin kōtaan eo joñoulruo iiō ko bwe kiiñ Leman eaar jino eddek an ekkōl, nē ab jān jabdewōt wāween armej ro aō renaaj kanooj kajoor ilo āneo, im bwe remaroñ anjō ioer im bōktok er ilo ineen kōmakoko.

12 Kiiō raar juon armej rejuwan im rikabuñ-jar nān ekjab; kōn menin raar kōṃaan nān bōktok kōm ilo ineen kōmakoko, bwe ren maroñ kōjeban er make kōn jermal ko an peim; aaet, bwe ren maroñ kakwōjkwōj e er make kōn bwijin in mennin mour ko am im meļaaj ko am.

13 Kōn menin, ālikin men kein kiiñ Leman eaar jino kalimotak armej ro an bwe ren aitwerōk ippān armej ro aō; kōn menin eaar jino wōr tariṃae ko im aitwerōk ko ilo āneo.

14 Bwe, ilo iiō eo kein kajoñouljilu in aō irooj ilo āneen Nipai, ettoļok ilo turōk in āneen Silom, ke armej ro raar keidaak im naajdik mennin mour ko aer, im kōpooj bwidej eo nān kallib, juon bwijin ebwijlep in riLeman ro raar itok ioer im jino nān man er, im nān ko kaki mennin mour ko aer, im kōn kqon in meļaaj ko aer.

And I went in unto the king, and he covenanted with me that I might possess the land of Lehi-Nephi, and the land of Shilom.

And he also commanded that his people should depart out of the land, and I and my people went into the land that we might possess it.

And we began to build buildings, and to repair the walls of the city, yea, even the walls of the city of Lehi-Nephi, and the city of Shilom.

And we began to till the ground, yea, even with all manner of seeds, with seeds of corn, and of wheat, and of barley, and with neas, and with sheum, and with seeds of all manner of fruits; and we did begin to multiply and prosper in the land.

Now it was the cunning and the craftiness of king Laman, to bring my people into bondage, that he yielded up the land that we might possess it.

Therefore it came to pass, that after we had dwelt in the land for the space of twelve years that king Laman began to grow uneasy, lest by any means my people should wax strong in the land, and that they could not overpower them and bring them into bondage.

Now they were a lazy and an idolatrous people; therefore they were desirous to bring us into bondage, that they might glut themselves with the labors of our hands; yea, that they might feast themselves upon the flocks of our fields.

Therefore it came to pass that king Laman began to stir up his people that they should contend with my people; therefore there began to be wars and contentions in the land.

For, in the thirteenth year of my reign in the land of Nephi, away on the south of the land of Shilom, when my people were watering and feeding their flocks, and tilling their lands, a numerous host of Lamanites came upon them and began to slay them, and to take off their flocks, and the corn of their fields.

- 15 Aaet, im ālikin men kein raar ko, aolep ro raar jab bōk er, eṃoolłok ilo jikin kwelok in Nipai, im kar kūr nān eō kōn likōpejñak.
- 16 Im ālikin men kein iaar kōpālpel er kōn lippōṇ ko, im kōn ṃade ko, kōn jāje ko, im kōn jāje ko reddik, im kōn kein deñdeñ ko, im kōn buwat ko, im kōn aolep kein tariṇae otemjełok ko kōm maroñ eje, im nā im armej ro aō kōm ar ilok ṇae riLeman ro nān tariṇae.
- 17 Aaet, ilo kajoor an Irooj kōm ar ilok nān tariṇae ṇae riLeman ro; bwe nā im armej ro aō raar kūr ilo kajoor nān Irooj bwe en maroñ kōtłok kōm jān pein rikōjdat ro am, bwe kōm ar ruj nān juon ememej kōn kōtłok eo an ro jemām.
- 18 Im Anij eaar roñ kūr ko am im Eaar uwaak jar ko am; im kōm ar ilok ilo kajoor eo An; aaet, kōm ar ilok ṇae riLeman ro, im ilo juon raan im juon boñ kōm ar ṃan jilu tqujin im eñouljilu; kōm ar ṃan er eṃool ṃae am kar lukwarkware er jān āneo āneem.
- 19 Im nā, make, kōn peiū make, iaar jipañ nān kalbwın rimej ro aer. Im lo, nān am būromōj im liaajłō ełap, rūbukwi jiljilimjuonñoul im ruwatimjuon in ro jeiūṃ im jatūṃ rekar mej.

Yea, and it came to pass that they fled, all that were not overtaken, even into the city of Nephi, and did call upon me for protection.

And it came to pass that I did arm them with bows, and with arrows, with swords, and with cimeters, and with clubs, and with slings, and with all manner of weapons which we could invent, and I and my people did go forth against the Lamanites to battle.

Yea, in the strength of the Lord did we go forth to battle against the Lamanites; for I and my people did cry mightily to the Lord that he would deliver us out of the hands of our enemies, for we were awakened to a remembrance of the deliverance of our fathers.

And God did hear our cries and did answer our prayers; and we did go forth in his might; yea, we did go forth against the Lamanites, and in one day and a night we did slay three thousand and forty-three; we did slay them even until we had driven them out of our land.

And I, myself, with mine own hands, did help to bury their dead. And behold, to our great sorrow and lamentation, two hundred and seventy-nine of our brethren were slain.

Mosaia 10

- 1 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar bar jino nān kajutak aelōn in kiiñ eo im kōm ar bar jino nān bōk āneo ilo aenōmman. Im Iaar kōmman bwe en wōr kein tariṇae ko otemjeḷok kōmmani, bwe kōn menin en maroñ wōr ippa kein tariṇae nān armej ro aō ṇae iien eo riLeman renaaj bar itok nān tariṇae ṇae armej ro aō.
- 2 Im iaar likūt ribaar ro ipeḷaakin āneo, bwe riLeman ro ren jab maroñ itok ioom bar ilo ankōmājur im kōkkure kōm; im āindein iaar baare armej ro aō im bwijin in mennin mour ko aō, im kōjparok er jān wōtlōk ilo pein rikōjdat ro am.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar jolōte āneo āneen ro jemām iumwin elōn iiō ko, aaget, nān kōtaan in roñoul im ruo iiō ko.
- 4 Im iaar kōmman bwe emman ro ren kōpooj bwidej eo nān kallib, im kaddōk aolep grain otemjeḷok im aolep leen wōjke otemjeḷok.
- 5 Im iaar kōmman bwe kōrā ro ren irap, im eñtaan, im jermal, im jembali aolep nuknuk aidik iden otemjeḷok, bwe kōmin maroñ kanuknuk keelwaan eo am; im āindein kōm ar jeraamman ilo āneo—
Āindein eaar wōr am aenōmman ilo āneo ilo kōtaan eo roñoul im ruo iiō ko.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Leman eaar mej, im ḷeo nejn eaar jino nān irooj ilo jikin. Im eaar jino kalimotak armej ro an ilo kōpata ṇae armej ro aō; kōn menin raar jino nān maanjāppopo nān tariṇae, im nān wanlōntak nān tariṇae ṇae armej ro aō.
- 7 A iaar jilkinḷok riaroñroñ ro aō ipeḷaakin ijo ilo āneen Semlon, bwe in maroñ jeḷā maanjāppopo ko aer, bwe in maroñ baar ṇae er, bwe ren maroñ jab wanlōntak ṇae armej ro aō im kōkkure er.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein raar wanlōntak ioon tuiōn in āneen Silom, ippān jarin tariṇae ko aer reḷḷap, emman ro repojak kōn lippōṇ ko, im kōn ṇade ko, im kōn jāje ko, im kōn jāje ko reddik, im kōn dekā ko, im kōn buwat ko; im raar āl e bōraer bwe raar keelwaan; im raar kañōrñōr kōn juon kilin kidu ipeḷaakin ipier.

Mosiah 10

And it came to pass that we again began to establish the kingdom and we again began to possess the land in peace. And I caused that there should be weapons of war made of every kind, that thereby I might have weapons for my people against the time the Lamanites should come up again to war against my people.

And I set guards round about the land, that the Lamanites might not come upon us again unawares and destroy us; and thus I did guard my people and my flocks, and keep them from falling into the hands of our enemies.

And it came to pass that we did inherit the land of our fathers for many years, yea, for the space of twenty and two years.

And I did cause that the men should till the ground, and raise all manner of grain and all manner of fruit of every kind.

And I did cause that the women should spin, and toil, and work, and work all manner of fine linen, yea, and cloth of every kind, that we might clothe our nakedness; and thus we did prosper in the land—thus we did have continual peace in the land for the space of twenty and two years.

And it came to pass that king Laman died, and his son began to reign in his stead. And he began to stir his people up in rebellion against my people; therefore they began to prepare for war, and to come up to battle against my people.

But I had sent my spies out round about the land of Shemlon, that I might discover their preparations, that I might guard against them, that they might not come upon my people and destroy them.

And it came to pass that they came up upon the north of the land of Shilom, with their numerous hosts, men armed with bows, and with arrows, and with swords, and with cimeters, and with stones, and with slings; and they had their heads shaved that they were naked; and they were girded with a leathern girdle about their loins.

9 Im ālikin men kein iaar kōmman bwe kōrā ro im ajri ro ilo armej ro aō ren tilekek ilo āne jemaden; im iaar barāinwōt kōmman bwe aolep ļōļļap ro remaroñ kotak kein tariṇae ko, im barāinwōt aolep emman ro reddik raar barāinwōt kotak kein tariṇae ko, ren kuktok ippān doon nān ilōk nān tariṇae ṇae riLeman ro; im iaar likūt er ilo ijoko jikier, aolep emman ekkar nān dettan eo an.

10 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar wanlōñļok nān tariṇae ṇae riLeman ro; im nā, emool nā, ilo dettan eo aō erūtto, iaar wanlōñļok nān tariṇae ṇae riLeman ro. Im ālikin men kein kōm ar wanlōñļok ilo kajoor in Irooj nān tariṇae.

11 Kiiō, riLeman ro raar jeļā ejjeļok jabdewōt kōn Irooj, im jab kōn kajoor eo an Irooj, kōn menin, raar pedped ioon wōt aer kajoor make. Mekarta raar juon armej ekajoor, āinwōt nān kajoor an armej.

12 Raar awiia, im rōkaammijak, im juon armej remaro bōtōktōk, tōmak ilo manit an ro jemāer, eo ej in—Raar tōmak bwe kar lukwarkwareļok er jān āneen Jerusalem kōnke nana ko an ro jemāer, im bwe kar bōd nān er ilo āne jemaden jān ro jeir im jatier, im kar barāinwōt bōd nān er ke raar kijoone ļojet eo;

13 Im bar, kar bōd nān er ke raar pād ilo āneen jolōt eo aer mōktata, ālikin aer kar kijoone ļojet eo, im aolep men in kōnke Nipai eaar ļapļok an tiljek ilo kōjparok kien ko an Irooj—kōn menin eaar utiej ippān Irooj, bwe Irooj eaar roñ jar ko an im uwaaki, im eaar bōk tōl eo nān ito-itak eo aer ilo āne jemaden.

14 Im ro jein im jatin raar ļōkatip ippān kōnke raar jab meļeļe kōn makūt kūt ko an Irooj; raar barāinwōt ļōkatip ippān ioon dān ko kōnke raar kapene burueer ṇae Irooj.

15 Im bar, raar ļōkatip ippān ke raar ļawōdeļok āneen kallimur, kōnke raar ba bwe eaar bōk irooj ioon armej ro jān peier; im raar kappukot nān man e.

And it came to pass that I caused that the women and children of my people should be hid in the wilderness; and I also caused that all my old men that could bear arms, and also all my young men that were able to bear arms, should gather themselves together to go to battle against the Lamanites; and I did place them in their ranks, every man according to his age.

And it came to pass that we did go up to battle against the Lamanites; and I, even I, in my old age, did go up to battle against the Lamanites. And it came to pass that we did go up in the strength of the Lord to battle.

Now, the Lamanites knew nothing concerning the Lord, nor the strength of the Lord, therefore they depended upon their own strength. Yet they were a strong people, as to the strength of men.

They were a wild, and ferocious, and a blood-thirsty people, believing in the tradition of their fathers, which is this—Believing that they were driven out of the land of Jerusalem because of the iniquities of their fathers, and that they were wronged in the wilderness by their brethren, and they were also wronged while crossing the sea;

And again, that they were wronged while in the land of their first inheritance, after they had crossed the sea, and all this because that Nephi was more faithful in keeping the commandments of the Lord—therefore he was favored of the Lord, for the Lord heard his prayers and answered them, and he took the lead of their journey in the wilderness.

And his brethren were wroth with him because they understood not the dealings of the Lord; they were also wroth with him upon the waters because they hardened their hearts against the Lord.

And again, they were wroth with him when they had arrived in the promised land, because they said that he had taken the ruling of the people out of their hands; and they sought to kill him.

- 16 Im bar juon alen, raar ļōkatip ippān kōnke eaar ilōk ilo āne jemaden āinwōt Irooj eaar jiroñ e, im kar bōk ļōk ko kar m̄wijiti ioon pileij *brass* ko, bwe raar ba bwe eaar rakimi er.
- 17 Im āindein raar katakin ro nejier bwe ren dike er, im bwe rej aikuj m̄an er, im rej aikuj kōqte im rakimi er, im kōm̄man aolep remaroñ n̄an kōkkure er; kōn menin ewōr aer matōrtōr ejjeļōk jemļōkin n̄an ro nejīn Nīpai.
- 18 Bwe kōn un in kiiñ Leman, jān etao, im m̄oṇ ittino, im kallimur ṇojak ko an, eaar m̄oṇe eō, bwe in kar bōktok armej ro aō lōntak n̄an āniin, bwe ren maroñ kōkkure er; aet, im kōm ar eñtaan elōñ iiō ko ilo āneo.
- 19 Im kiiō n̄a, Zeniff, ālikin kar aō ba aolep men kein n̄an armej ro aō kōn riLeman ro, iaar kōketak er n̄an ilōk n̄an tariṇae kōn aer kajoor, likūt aer lōke ilo Irooj; kōn menin, kōm ar pata ippāer, ilo jelmae doon.
- 20 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar bar lukwarkwareļōk er jān āneo āneem; im kōm ar m̄an er kōn juon im eļap, eṇool joñan an lōñ kōm ar jab maroñ bwine er.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar bar rōḡl n̄an āneo āneem make, im armej ro aō raar bar jino lale bwijīn in mennin mour ko aer, im n̄an kalbwīn bwidej eo.
- 22 Im kiiō n̄a, kōnke iaar rūtto, iaar leļōk aelōñ in kiiñ eo ioon juon iaan ļōm̄aro nejū; kōn menin, ij jab bar ba eļapļōk. Im Irooj en kōjeraam̄man armej ro aō. Amen.

And again, they were wroth with him because he departed into the wilderness as the Lord had commanded him, and took the records which were engraven on the plates of brass, for they said that he robbed them.

And thus they have taught their children that they should hate them, and that they should murder them, and that they should rob and plunder them, and do all they could to destroy them; therefore they have an eternal hatred towards the children of Nephi.

For this very cause has king Laman, by his cunning, and lying craftiness, and his fair promises, deceived me, that I have brought this my people up into this land, that they may destroy them; yea, and we have suffered these many years in the land.

And now I, Zeniff, after having told all these things unto my people concerning the Lamanites, I did stimulate them to go to battle with their might, putting their trust in the Lord; therefore, we did contend with them, face to face.

And it came to pass that we did drive them again out of our land; and we slew them with a great slaughter, even so many that we did not number them.

And it came to pass that we returned again to our own land, and my people again began to tend their flocks, and to till their ground.

And now I, being old, did confer the kingdom upon one of my sons; therefore, I say no more. And may the Lord bless my people. Amen.

Mosaia 11

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Zeniff eaar likūt aelōn in kiiñ eo ioon Noa, juon iaan ļōm̄aro nejin; kōn menin Noa eaar jino irooj ilo ijo jikin; im eaar jab etetal ilo iaļ ko an jemān.
- 2 Bwe lo, eaar jab kōjparok kien ko an Anij, a eaar etetal ilōkan ikdeelel ko an būruōn. Im eaar lōn liṃaro pāleen im an konkubain. Im eaar kōm̄man bwe armej ro an ren jerq̄wiwi, im kōm̄man men eo eaar kajjōjō ilo iṃaan mejān Irooj. Aaet, im raar kōm̄mani mennin ļōn ko im aolep wāween jerq̄wiwi otemjeļok.
- 3 Im eaar likūt juon ewōj in juon m̄ōttan ļalem in m̄ōttan aolep men ko aer, juon m̄ōttan ļalem in gold ko aer im aer silver, im juon m̄ōttan ļalem in m̄ōttan ziff ko aer, im m̄ōttan aer kōba, im m̄ōttan aer *brass* im aer aen; im juon m̄ōttan ļalem in mennin mour ko aer; im barāinwōt juon m̄ōttan ļalem in m̄ōttan in aolep aer grain.
- 4 Im aolep men in eaar bōk n̄an rejetake e make, im liṃaro pāleen im konkubain ro an; im barāinwōt pris ro an, im liṃaro pāleer im konkubain ro aer; āindein eaar ukōt jekjek ko an aelōn in kiiñ eo.
- 5 Bwe eaar kōttāik aolep pris ro kar kapit er jān jemān, im eaar kapit ro rekāal ilo jikier, ro im raar utiej ilo juwa in burueer.
- 6 Aaet, im āindein kar rejetake er ilo aer jowan, im ilo aer kabuñ-jar n̄an ekjab, im ilo aer jermal in lōn, jān ewōj ko kiiñ Noa eaar likūt ioon armej ro an; āindein armej ro raar jermal otem jermal n̄an rejetake jerq̄wiwi.
- 7 Aaet, im raar barāinwōt erom rikabuñ-jar n̄an ekjab, kōnke kar m̄oṃ er jān naan ko rewaan im reriab an kiiñ eo im pris ro; bwe raar kōnono men ko reriab n̄an er.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Noa eaar kalōk elōn eṃ rekarbōb im eļap; im eaar kainōknōk er kōn jermal in aļaļ ko remājedik, im kōn aolep mennin aorōk otemjeļok, kōn gold, im kōn silver, im kōn aen, im kōn *brass*, im kōn *ziff*, im kōn kōba;

Mosiah 11

And now it came to pass that Zeniff conferred the kingdom upon Noah, one of his sons; therefore Noah began to reign in his stead; and he did not walk in the ways of his father.

For behold, he did not keep the commandments of God, but he did walk after the desires of his own heart. And he had many wives and concubines. And he did cause his people to commit sin, and do that which was abominable in the sight of the Lord. Yea, and they did commit whoredoms and all manner of wickedness.

And he laid a tax of one fifth part of all they possessed, a fifth part of their gold and of their silver, and a fifth part of their ziff, and of their copper, and of their brass and their iron; and a fifth part of their fatlings; and also a fifth part of all their grain.

And all this did he take to support himself, and his wives and his concubines; and also his priests, and their wives and their concubines; thus he had changed the affairs of the kingdom.

For he put down all the priests that had been consecrated by his father, and consecrated new ones in their stead, such as were lifted up in the pride of their hearts.

Yea, and thus they were supported in their laziness, and in their idolatry, and in their whoredoms, by the taxes which king Noah had put upon his people; thus did the people labor exceedingly to support iniquity.

Yea, and they also became idolatrous, because they were deceived by the vain and flattering words of the king and priests; for they did speak flattering things unto them.

And it came to pass that king Noah built many elegant and spacious buildings; and he ornamented them with fine work of wood, and of all manner of precious things, of gold, and of silver, and of iron, and of brass, and of ziff, and of copper;

- 9 Im eaar barāinwōt kalōk e juon iṃōn irooj eḷap, im juon tūroon ioḷapḷap in, aolepāer kar kōṃṃan jān aḷaḷ ko reṃṃan im kar inōknōk kōn gold im silver im kōn men ko reaorōk.
- 10 Im eaar barāinwōt kōṃṃan bwe rijerbal ro an ren jerbali aolep jerbali ko rekarbōb otemjeḷok ilowaan wōrwōr ko an tampeḷ eo, jān aḷaḷ ko reṃṃan, im jān kōba, im jān *brass*.
- 11 Im jea ko kar kōjenolok nān pris utiej ro, ko kar ilōnin aolep jea ko jet, eaar kainōknōki kōn lukkuun gold; im eaar kōṃṃan bwe juon wōrwōr nān kalōk iṃaer, bwe ren maroṅ kakkijeik ānbwinnier im peier ioon ke ren kōnono riab im naan waan ko nān armej ro an.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein eaar kalōk juon iṃōn bar iturin tampeḷ eo; aet, juon iṃōn bar eutieḷ, eṃool joṅan an utiej emaroṅ jutak ilōn in im laleḷok aolepān āneen Silom, im barāinwōt āneen Semlon, eo kar an riLeman ro; im eṃool eaar maroṅ reilok ioon aolepān āneo ipeḷaakin ijo.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein eaar kōṃṃan bwe en lōn ṃōko kar kalōki ilo āneen Silom; im eaar kōṃṃan bwe juon iṃōn bar eḷap en ekkal ioon toḷ eo ituiōn in āneen Silom, eo eaar juon jikin koone nān ajri in Nipai ilo iien eo raar ko jān āneo; im āindein eaar kōṃṃan kōn ṃweie ko eaar bōk jān ewōj an armej ro an.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein eaar likūt būruōn ioon ṃweiuok ko an, im eaar joḷok an iien ilo mour in jerḡwiwi ippān liṃaro pāleen im konkubain ko ko an; im barāinwōt pris ro an raar joḷok aer iien ippān kōrā ro rekijoṅ.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein eaar katōki jikin kallib grep ko ipeḷaakin ijo ilo āneo; im eaar kalōk jikin jooniak grep ko, im kōṃṃan wain ilo kanooj lōn; im kōn menin eaar erom juon riidaak wain, im barāinwōt armej ro an.
- 16 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar jino itok ioon armej ro an, ioon oran ko reiiet, im ṃan er ilo meḷaaj ko aer, im ke raar lali mennin mour ko aer.

And he also built him a spacious palace, and a throne in the midst thereof, all of which was of fine wood and was ornamented with gold and silver and with precious things.

And he also caused that his workmen should work all manner of fine work within the walls of the temple, of fine wood, and of copper, and of brass.

And the seats which were set apart for the high priests, which were above all the other seats, he did ornament with pure gold; and he caused a breastwork to be built before them, that they might rest their bodies and their arms upon while they should speak lying and vain words to his people.

And it came to pass that he built a tower near the temple; yea, a very high tower, even so high that he could stand upon the top thereof and overlook the land of Shilom, and also the land of Shemlon, which was possessed by the Lamanites; and he could even look over all the land round about.

And it came to pass that he caused many buildings to be built in the land Shilom; and he caused a great tower to be built on the hill north of the land Shilom, which had been a resort for the children of Nephi at the time they fled out of the land; and thus he did do with the riches which he obtained by the taxation of his people.

And it came to pass that he placed his heart upon his riches, and he spent his time in riotous living with his wives and his concubines; and so did also his priests spend their time with harlots.

And it came to pass that he planted vineyards round about in the land; and he built wine-presses, and made wine in abundance; and therefore he became a wine-bibber, and also his people.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites began to come in upon his people, upon small numbers, and to slay them in their fields, and while they were tending their flocks.

17 Im kiiñ Noa eaar jilkinłok ribaar ro ipełaaakin āneo ñan kokakłok er; a eaar jab jilkinłok oran eo ebwe, im riLeman ro raar itok ioyer im man er, im lukwarkwarełok ilōñ iaan mennin mour ko aer jān āneo; āindein riLeman ro raar jino kōkkure er, im ñan kōmakūtūt dike eo aer ioyer.

18 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Noa eaar jilkinłok jarin tariṇae ko an ṇae er, im kar iuunlikłok er, ak raar iuunlikłok er kōn jidik iien; kōn menin, raar rōql im ṇōṇōṇō ilo mennin rakim ko aer.

19 Im kiiō, kōnke anjō ioon in aer ełap raar utiej ilo juwa in burueer; raar likōmjāje ilo aer make kajoor, im ba bwe lemñoul emaroñ jutak ṇae tōujin ko in riLeman ro; im āindein raar likōmjāje, im kar ṇōṇōṇō ilo bōtōktōk, im ilo kōtōqrłok bōtōktōkin ro jeir im jatier, im menin kōnke nana an kiiñ eo im pris ro aer.

20 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr juon emṇaan ilubwiljier eo etan eaar Abinadai; im eaar ilok ilubwiljier, im kar jino kanaan, im ba: Lo, āindein Irooj ej ba, im āindein Eaar jiroñ eō, im ba, Kwōn ilok, im ba ñan armej rein, āindein Irooj ej ba—Wo ñan armej rein, bwe iaar lo mennin jōjō ko aer, im aer jerqwiwi, im mennin lōñ ko aer; im ijellokun wōt ñe rej ukełok Inaaj lołok er ilo Aō illu.

21 Im ijellokun ñe rej ukełok im oktak ñan Irooj aer Anij, lo, Inaaj lełok er ilo pein ro aer rikōjdat; aaet, im naaj bōkłok er ilo ineen kōmakoko; im renaaj eñtaan jān pein rikōjdat ro aer.

22 Im renaaj jełā bwe Ñaij Irooj aer Anij, im ij juon Anij ekaṇo, lołok jerqwiwi ko an armej ro Aō.

23 Im enaaj itok bwe ijellokun wōt ñe armej rein rej ukełok im oktak ñan Irooj aer Anij, naaj bōktok er ilo ineen kōmakoko; im ejjełok enaaj kōjōqr er, ijellokun wōt Irooj Anij Ekajoor Bōtata.

24 Aaet, im ñe renaaj kūr ñan Eō inaa bat ñan roñ kūr ko aer; aaet, im inaa kōtłok er bwe ren deñłoke er jān rikōjdat ro aer.

And king Noah sent guards round about the land to keep them off; but he did not send a sufficient number, and the Lamanites came upon them and killed them, and drove many of their flocks out of the land; thus the Lamanites began to destroy them, and to exercise their hatred upon them.

And it came to pass that king Noah sent his armies against them, and they were driven back, or they drove them back for a time; therefore, they returned rejoicing in their spoil.

And now, because of this great victory they were lifted up in the pride of their hearts; they did boast in their own strength, saying that their fifty could stand against thousands of the Lamanites; and thus they did boast, and did delight in blood, and the shedding of the blood of their brethren, and this because of the wickedness of their king and priests.

And it came to pass that there was a man among them whose name was Abinadi; and he went forth among them, and began to prophesy, saying: Behold, thus saith the Lord, and thus hath he commanded me, saying, Go forth, and say unto this people, thus saith the Lord—Wo be unto this people, for I have seen their abominations, and their wickedness, and their whoredoms; and except they repent I will visit them in mine anger.

And except they repent and turn to the Lord their God, behold, I will deliver them into the hands of their enemies; yea, and they shall be brought into bondage; and they shall be afflicted by the hand of their enemies.

And it shall come to pass that they shall know that I am the Lord their God, and am a jealous God, visiting the iniquities of my people.

And it shall come to pass that except this people repent and turn unto the Lord their God, they shall be brought into bondage; and none shall deliver them, except it be the Lord the Almighty God.

Yea, and it shall come to pass that when they shall cry unto me I will be slow to hear their cries; yea, and I will suffer them that they be smitten by their enemies.

- 25 Im ijellɔkun wōt nē rej ukeɔɔk ilo nuknuk k̄āāl im bwidej in upaaj ko, im kūr ilo kajoor n̄an Irooj aer Anij, I jamin roñ jar ko aer, im barāinwōt Ij jamin kōtɔɔk er j̄an eñtaan ko aer; im āindein Irooj ej ba, im āindein Eaar jiron̄ eō.
- 26 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke Abinadai eaar kōnono naan kein n̄an er raar illu ipp̄ān, im kappukot n̄an bōk mour eo an; a Irooj eaar kōtɔɔk e j̄an ilo peier.
- 27 Kiiō ke kiiñ Noa eaar roñ naan ko Abinadai eaar kōnono n̄an armej ro, eaar barāinwōt illu; im eaar ba: Wōn in Abinadai, bwe n̄a im armej ro aō ren bōk ekajet j̄an e, ak wōn in Irooj, eo Enaaj bōktok ioon armej ro aō eñtaan kein reɔɔap?
- 28 Ij jiron̄ koñ n̄an bōktok Abinadai ijin, bwe imaroñ ṃan e, bwe eaar ba men kein bwe en maroñ kalimotak armej ro aō n̄an illu juon ipp̄ān bar juon, im n̄an kōjerkak aitwerōk ko ilubwiljin armej ro aō; kōn menin inaaṃ ṃan e.
- 29 Kiiō mej̄an armej ro raar pilo; kōn menin raar kapene burueer ṃae naan ko an Abinadai, im raar kappukot j̄an iien eo ṃaanɔk n̄an jibwe e. Im kiiñ Noa eaar kapene būruōn ṃae naan ko an Irooj, im eaar jab ukeɔɔk j̄an jermal nana ko an.

And except they repent in sackcloth and ashes, and cry mightily to the Lord their God, I will not hear their prayers, neither will I deliver them out of their afflictions; and thus saith the Lord, and thus hath he commanded me.

Now it came to pass that when Abinadi had spoken these words unto them they were wroth with him, and sought to take away his life; but the Lord delivered him out of their hands.

Now when king Noah had heard of the words which Abinadi had spoken unto the people, he was also wroth; and he said: Who is Abinadi, that I and my people should be judged of him, or who is the Lord, that shall bring upon my people such great affliction?

I command you to bring Abinadi hither, that I may slay him, for he has said these things that he might stir up my people to anger one with another, and to raise contentions among my people; therefore I will slay him.

Now the eyes of the people were blinded; therefore they hardened their hearts against the words of Abinadi, and they sought from that time forward to take him. And king Noah hardened his heart against the word of the Lord, and he did not repent of his evil doings.

Mosaia 12

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke eṃōj kōtaan eo ruo iiō aetokan, Abinadai eaar itok ilubwiljier ilo kōjakkōlkōl e, bwe ren jab jeḷā e, im kar jino n̄an kanaan ilubwiljier, im ba: Āindein Irooj eaar jiron̄ eō, im ba—Abinadai, ilōk im kanaan n̄an armej rein Aō, bwe raar kapene burueer ṇae Aō innaan, raar ukeḷōk jaab j̄an kōṃṃan ko aer renana; kōn menin, Inaaj loḷōk er ilo Aō illu, aaet, ilo Aō illu ebwil Inaaj loḷōk er ilo jerḡwiwi im mennin jōjō ko aer.
- 2 Aaet, wo en n̄an epepen in! Im Irooj Eba n̄an eō: Kwōn erḷōkeḷōk peium̄ im kanaan, im ba: Āindein Irooj ej ba, enaaj itok iien eo bwe epepen in, kōnke jerḡwiwi ko aer, naaj bōkḷōk er ilo ineen kōṃakoko, im naaj ubrare ilo jepen; aaet, im armej naaj lukwarkwareḷōk er, im naaj ṃan er; im bao vulture ko, im kidu ko, aaet, kidu ko rawiia, naaj oraṇḷōk kanniōkier.
- 3 Im enaaj kūrṃool bwe mour eo an kiiñ Noa naaj watōke eṃool āinwōt juon ṃōttan nuknuk ilo kijeek ebwil; bwe enaaj jeḷā bwe N̄aij Irooj.
- 4 Im bwe Inaaj deñḷōke armej rein Aō kōn kaeñtanaan ko rōkōmmetak, aaet, kōn n̄ūta im kōn nañinmej; im Inaaj kōṃṃan bwe ren naaj inñūr aolep̄an raan eo.
- 5 Aaet, im Inaaj kōṃṃan bwe ren naaj lukwōj eddo ko ioon ālikier; im naaj lukwarkware er iṃaan āinwōt donkey ewūdeakeak.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein Inaaj jilkinḷōk wōt dekā ko ilubwiljier, im enaaj ṃan er; im renaaj barāinwōt mej j̄an kūtuon rear; im māniddik ko renaaj kōkkure āneo āneer barāinwōt, im oraṇḷōk aer grain.
- 7 Im naaj deñḷōke er kōn juon nañinmej eḷap—im aolep men in Inaaj kōṃṃan kōnke jerḡwiwi ko im nana ko aer.
- 8 Im ijellōkun wōt n̄e rej ukeḷōk Inaaj lukkuun kōkkure er j̄an mej̄an laḷ in; ijoke renaaj likūt juon ḷōk ilikier, im Inaaj kōjparoki n̄an laḷ ko renaaj bōk āneo; aaet, eṃool men in Inaaj kōṃṃan bwe In maroñ kwaḷōk mennin jōjō ko an armej rein n̄an laḷ ko jet. Im elōñ men ko Abinadai eaar kanaan ṇae armej rein.

Mosiah 12

And it came to pass that after the space of two years that Abinadi came among them in disguise, that they knew him not, and began to prophesy among them, saying: Thus has the Lord commanded me, saying—Abinadi, go and prophesy unto this my people, for they have hardened their hearts against my words; they have repented not of their evil doings; therefore, I will visit them in my anger, yea, in my fierce anger will I visit them in their iniquities and abominations.

Yea, wo be unto this generation! And the Lord said unto me: Stretch forth thy hand and prophesy, saying: Thus saith the Lord, it shall come to pass that this generation, because of their iniquities, shall be brought into bondage, and shall be smitten on the cheek; yea, and shall be driven by men, and shall be slain; and the vultures of the air, and the dogs, yea, and the wild beasts, shall devour their flesh.

And it shall come to pass that the life of king Noah shall be valued even as a garment in a hot furnace; for he shall know that I am the Lord.

And it shall come to pass that I will smite this my people with sore afflictions, yea, with famine and with pestilence; and I will cause that they shall howl all the day long.

Yea, and I will cause that they shall have burdens lashed upon their backs; and they shall be driven before like a dumb ass.

And it shall come to pass that I will send forth hail among them, and it shall smite them; and they shall also be smitten with the east wind; and insects shall pester their land also, and devour their grain.

And they shall be smitten with a great pestilence—and all this will I do because of their iniquities and abominations.

And it shall come to pass that except they repent I will utterly destroy them from off the face of the earth; yet they shall leave a record behind them, and I will preserve them for other nations which shall possess the land; yea, even this will I do that I may discover the abominations of this people to other nations. And many things did Abinadi prophesy against this people.

- 9 Im ālikin men kein raar illu ippān; im raar bōk e im ineeḷḷok elokjak iḡaan kiiñ eo, im ba ñan kiiñ eo: Lo, kōm ar bōktok juon eḡḡaan iḡaḡ eo eaar kanaan nana kōn armej rein aḡ, im ej ba bwe Anij enaaj kōkkure er.
- 10 Im eaar barāinwōt kanaan nana kōn mour eo aḡ, im ej ba bwe mour eo aḡ naaj āinwōt juon ḡōttan nuknuk ilo kijeek ebwil.
- 11 Im bar juon alen, ej ba bwe kwōnaaj āinwōt juon kilin wūt, eḡool āinwōt kilin wūt eḡōrā in meḷaaj eo, eo ej mennin mour ko rej ettōr ioon im jujuri iuḡwin ne.
- 12 Im bar juon alen, ej ba kwōnaaj āinwōt ebbōl ko in juon mar kuuj, eo, ñe ej lukkuun kalo, eḷaññe kōto ej ḡakroro, ej pookḷok e ioon meḷān āneo. Im e ej ba etan ñe Irooj eaar kōnono e. Im e ej ba aolep men in naaj itok iooḡ ijellōkun wōt ñe kwōj ukeḷok, im men in kōnke jerḡwiwi ko aḡ.
- 13 Im kiiō, O kiiñ, ta nana in eḷap kwaar kōḡḡmane, ak ta jerḡwiwi ko armej ro doom raar kōḡḡmani, bwe jen aikuj in bōk liaakeḷok an Anij ak ekajet jān ḷein?
- 14 Im kiiō, O kiiñ, lo, kōm eḷeḷok ruōḡ, im kwe, O kiiñ, kwaar jab jerḡwiwi; kōn menin ḷein eaar riab kōn kwe, im eaar kanaan ilo waan.
- 15 Im lo, kōm kajoor, kōm naaj jab itok ilo ineen kōḡakoko, ak po jān ro am rikōjdat; aaet, im kwaar jeraaḡḡman ilo āneo, im kwōnaaj barāinwōt jeraaḡḡman.
- 16 Lo, eñin armej in, kōmij lewōj ilo peiuḡ; kwo ḡarōñ kōḡḡman ñan e āinwōt kwōj lo eḡḡan.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Noa eaar kōḡḡman bwe Abinadai en ilōk ilo kalbuuj; im eaar jiroñ bwe pris ro ren kuktok ippān doon bwe en marōñ kōḡḡmane juon pepe ippāer kōn ta en aikuj kōḡḡmane kōn e.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein raar ba ñan kiiñ eo: Kwōn bōktok e ijīn bwe kōmin marōñ kajitūkin e; im kiiñ eo eaar jiroñ bwe en itok iḡaer.

And it came to pass that they were angry with him; and they took him and carried him bound before the king, and said unto the king: Behold, we have brought a man before thee who has prophesied evil concerning thy people, and saith that God will destroy them.

And he also prophesieth evil concerning thy life, and saith that thy life shall be as a garment in a furnace of fire.

And again, he saith that thou shalt be as a stalk, even as a dry stalk of the field, which is run over by the beasts and trodden under foot.

And again, he saith thou shalt be as the blossoms of a thistle, which, when it is fully ripe, if the wind bloweth, it is driven forth upon the face of the land. And he pretendeth the Lord hath spoken it. And he saith all this shall come upon thee except thou repent, and this because of thine iniquities.

And now, O king, what great evil hast thou done, or what great sins have thy people committed, that we should be condemned of God or judged of this man?

And now, O king, behold, we are guiltless, and thou, O king, hast not sinned; therefore, this man has lied concerning you, and he has prophesied in vain.

And behold, we are strong, we shall not come into bondage, or be taken captive by our enemies; yea, and thou hast prospered in the land, and thou shalt also prosper.

Behold, here is the man, we deliver him into thy hands; thou mayest do with him as seemeth thee good.

And it came to pass that king Noah caused that Abinadi should be cast into prison; and he commanded that the priests should gather themselves together that he might hold a council with them what he should do with him.

And it came to pass that they said unto the king: Bring him hither that we may question him; and the king commanded that he should be brought before them.

19 Im raar jino kajitūkin e, bwe ren maroñ aujiidi e, bwe kōn menin ren maroñ wōr men eo ñan ña ruōn; a eaar uwaak er ilo kajoor, im jutak ñae aolep kajjitōk ko, aaet, ñan aer kanooj bwilōñ; bwe eaar jutak ñae er ilo aolep kajjitōk ko aer, im eaar kaikōñ er ilo aolep naan ko aer.

20 Im ālikin men kein juon iaer eaar ba ñan e: Ta meļeļein naan ko kar jeje, im ko kar katakin jān ro jemād, im ba:

21 Renañin wūlio ioon toļ ko rej neen eo ej bōktok naan ko reṃṃan; eo ej kajeeded aenōṃṃan; eo ej bōktok naan ko reṃṃan kōn eṃṃan; eo ej kajeeded lōmṃoṃ; eo ej ba ñan Zaion, Aṃ Anij ej irooj;

22 Rikakkōl ro am renaaj kotak ainikier; kōn ainikien eo rej naaj jīṃor al; bwe renaaj lo māj ñan māj ñe Irooj enaaj bar bōktok Zaion.

23 Koṃin nīrļok ilo lañlōñ; koṃin al ippān doon koṃ jikin ko rejeepeļok ilo Jerusalem; bwe Irooj eaar kaenōṃṃan armej ro An, Eaar lōmṃoren Jerusalem;

24 Im Irooj eaar kakeelwaan pein ekwōjarjar ilo mejān aolep laļ ko, im aolepān jeban ko in laļ renaaj lo lōmṃoṃ eo an ad Anij?

25 Im kiiō Abinadai eaar ba ñan er: Koṃ pris ro, koṃij riab ñan katakin armej rein, im ñan meļeļe jītōbōn kanaan, im mekarta koṃ kōṃnaan jeļā jān eō ta meļeļein men kein ke?

26 Im ij ba ñan koṃ, wo en ñan koṃ kōn kaankekeik iaļ ko an Irooj! Bwe eļañne koṃ meļeļe men kein koṃ ar jab katakin kaki; kōn menin, koṃ ar kaankeke iaļ ko an Irooj.

27 Koṃ ar jab ajeļok būruōmi ñan meļeļe; kōn menin, koṃ ar jab mālōtlōt. Kōn menin, ta koṃij katakin armej rein?

28 Im rej ba: Kōmij katakin kien Moses.

29 Im bar juon alen eba ñan er: Eļañne koṃij katakin kien Moses etke koṃij jab kōjparok e? Etke koṃij likūt būruōmi ioon ṃweie ko? Etke koṃij kōṃṃani jermal in ļōñ ko im joļok ami kajoor ippān kōrā ro rekijoñ, aaet, im kōṃṃan bwe armej rein ren kōṃṃan jerṃwiwi, bwe Irooj en kōṃṃan ñan jilkintok eō ñan kanaan ñae armej rein, aaet, eṃool juon nana eļap ñae armej rein?

And they began to question him, that they might cross him, that thereby they might have wherewith to accuse him; but he answered them boldly, and withstood all their questions, yea, to their astonishment; for he did withstand them in all their questions, and did confound them in all their words.

And it came to pass that one of them said unto him: What meaneth the words which are written, and which have been taught by our fathers, saying:

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings; that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good; that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth;

Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing; for they shall see eye to eye when the Lord shall bring again Zion;

Break forth into joy; sing together ye waste places of Jerusalem; for the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem;

The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations, and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God?

And now Abinadi said unto them: Are you priests, and pretend to teach this people, and to understand the spirit of prophesying, and yet desire to know of me what these things mean?

I say unto you, wo be unto you for perverting the ways of the Lord! For if ye understand these things ye have not taught them; therefore, ye have perverted the ways of the Lord.

Ye have not applied your hearts to understanding; therefore, ye have not been wise. Therefore, what teach ye this people?

And they said: We teach the law of Moses.

And again he said unto them: If ye teach the law of Moses why do ye not keep it? Why do ye set your hearts upon riches? Why do ye commit whoredoms and spend your strength with harlots, yea, and cause this people to commit sin, that the Lord has cause to send me to prophesy against this people, yea, even a great evil against this people?

30 Komij jab jeḷā ke nāij kōnono ṃool eo? Aaet, kom jeḷā bwe ij kōnono ṃool eo; im komij aikuj in wūdidid imaan Anij.

31 Im kom naaj jako kōn jerḡwiwi ko ami, bwe kom ar ba bwe komij katakin kien Moses. Im ta kom jeḷā kōn kien Moses? Lḡmḡḡr ej itok ke jān kien Moses? Ta komij ba?

32 Im raar uwaak im ba bwe lḡmḡḡr eaar itok jān kien Moses.

33 A kiiō Abinadai eba nān er: I jeḷā bwe eḷāññe komij kōjparok kien ko an Anij kom naaj mour; aaet, eḷāññe komij kōjparok kien ko Irooj eaar liḷḷok nān Moses ilo toḷ Sainai, im ba:

34 Nāij Irooj aṃ Anij, eo Eaar bōktok eok jān āneen Ijīpt, jān imōn ineen kōṃakoko.

35 En ejjeḷḷok bar Anij ippaṃ ijellḷokū.

36 Kwōn jab kōṃanṃan nān eok jabdewōt ekjab, ak jabdewōt āinwōt wāween in ilaṃ, ak men ko rej pād ilaḷ iuṃwin.

37 Kiiō Abinadai eba nān er, Kom ar kōṃṃan ke aolep men in? Ij ba nān kom, Jaab, kom ar jab. Im kom ar katakin armej rein bwe ren kōṃṃan aolep men kein? Ij ba nān kom, Jaab, kom ar jab.

Know ye not that I speak the truth? Yea, ye know that I speak the truth; and you ought to tremble before God.

And it shall come to pass that ye shall be smitten for your iniquities, for ye have said that ye teach the law of Moses. And what know ye concerning the law of Moses? Doth salvation come by the law of Moses? What say ye?

And they answered and said that salvation did come by the law of Moses.

But now Abinadi said unto them: I know if ye keep the commandments of God ye shall be saved; yea, if ye keep the commandments which the Lord delivered unto Moses in the mount of Sinai, saying:

I am the Lord thy God, who hath brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

Thou shalt have no other God before me.

Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing in heaven above, or things which are in the earth beneath.

Now Abinadi said unto them, Have ye done all this? I say unto you, Nay, ye have not. And have ye taught this people that they should do all these things? I say unto you, Nay, ye have not.

Mosaia 13

- 1 Im kiiō ke kiiñ eo eaar roñ naan kein, eaar ba ñan pris ro an: Bōkļok ļein, im ṃan e; bwe ta jān kōṃṃane ippān, bwe ebwebwe.
- 2 Im raar jutakļok im kajjioñ in likūt peier ioon e, a eaar ba ñan er:
- 3 Jab uñūr eō, bwe Anij enaaj ṃan koṃ eļāññe koṃij likūt peimi ioō, bwe iaar jañin kwaļok ennaan eo Irooj eaar jilkintok eō bwe in kwaļoke; im iaar jab ba ñan koṃ men eo koṃ ar kajjitōk bwe in ba; kōn menin, Anij e jamin kōtļok bwe inaaj jako ilo iien in.
- 4 A ij aikuj kakūrṃool kien ko im Anij eaar jiroñ eō; im kōnke iaar ba ñan koṃ ṃool eo koṃij illu ippa. Im bar, kōnke iaar kōnono naan in Anij koṃ ar ekajet eō bwe ña ibwebwe.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Abinadai kar kōnono naan kein armej ro an kiiñ Noa raar lōļñōñ im jab likūt peier ioon, bwe Jetōb in Irooj eaar pād ioon; im turin mejān eaar romaak kōn meram otem meram, eṃool āinwōt Moses ke eaar pād ilo toļ Sainai, ke eaar kōnono ippān Irooj.
- 6 Im eaar kōnono kōn kajoor im maroñ jān Anij; im eaar wōnṃaanļok wōt ilo naan ko an, im ba:
- 7 Koṃij lo bwe ejjeļok ami kajoor ñan ṃan eō, kōn menin ij kadedeļok ennaan eo aō. Aaet, im ij kile bwe e wākar e būruōmi kōnke ij ba ñan koṃ ṃool eo kōn jerqwiwi ko ami.
- 8 Aaet, im naan kein aō rekobrak koṃ kōn kejakļokjeñ im bwilōñ, im kōn illu:
- 9 A ij kadedeļok ennaan in aō; innām ejjeļok tokjān ia inaaj ilok ie, eļāññe āindein bwe in mour.
- 10 A joñan in ij ba ñan eok, ta koṃij kōṃṃan kake eō, ālikin men in, enaaj āinwōt juon kakōļle im annañin men ko renaaj itok.
- 11 Im kiiō ij kōnono jān bok ñan koṃ bwe in kien ko an Anij, bwe ij kile bwe rejjab jeje ilo būruōmi; ij kile bwe koṃ ar katak im katakin kōn nana enañin aolepān mour ko ami.

Mosiah 13

And now when the king had heard these words, he said unto his priests: Away with this fellow, and slay him; for what have we to do with him, for he is mad.

And they stood forth and attempted to lay their hands on him; but he withstood them, and said unto them:

Touch me not, for God shall smite you if ye lay your hands upon me, for I have not delivered the message which the Lord sent me to deliver; neither have I told you that which ye requested that I should tell; therefore, God will not suffer that I shall be destroyed at this time.

But I must fulfil the commandments wherewith God has commanded me; and because I have told you the truth ye are angry with me. And again, because I have spoken the word of God ye have judged me that I am mad.

Now it came to pass after Abinadi had spoken these words that the people of king Noah durst not lay their hands on him, for the Spirit of the Lord was upon him; and his face shone with exceeding luster, even as Moses' did while in the mount of Sinai, while speaking with the Lord.

And he spake with power and authority from God; and he continued his words, saying:

Ye see that ye have not power to slay me, therefore I finish my message. Yea, and I perceive that it cuts you to your hearts because I tell you the truth concerning your iniquities.

Yea, and my words fill you with wonder and amazement, and with anger.

But I finish my message; and then it matters not whither I go, if it so be that I am saved.

But this much I tell you, what you do with me, after this, shall be as a type and a shadow of things which are to come.

And now I read unto you the remainder of the commandments of God, for I perceive that they are not written in your hearts; I perceive that ye have studied and taught iniquity the most part of your lives.

12 Im kiiō, komij keememej bwe iaar ba ñan kom: Kwōn jab kōmanman ñan eok jabdewōt mennin āe, ak jabdewōt āinwōt men kein ilo lañ ilōñ, ak ko rej ilo laḷ iumwin, ak ko rej ilo dān iumwin laḷ.

13 Im bar juon alen: Kwōn jab badikdik ñan er, ak jermal ñan er; bwe Ñaij Irooj aḷ Anij ij juon Anij ekaḷo, im Ij kipel nana ko an ro jemāer ioon ro nejier, ñan kein kajilu im kāāmen epepen ko in er ro rej matōrtōre Eō;

14 Im kwaḷok jouj ñan tōujin ko in er ro rej iakwe Eō im kōjparok kien ko Aō.

15 Kwōn jab ba pata etan Irooj aḷ Anij; bwe Irooj e jamin likūt ejjeḷok ruōn eo ej ba pata Etan.

16 Kwōn keememej raan in Jabōt, ñan kokwōjarjar e.

17 Jiljino raan kwōnaaj jermal, im kōmmani aolep jermal ko aḷ;

18 A raan eo kein kajiljilimjuon ej Jabōt an Irooj aḷ Anij, kwōn jab kōmman jabdewōt jermal, kwe, jaab nejūm ḡaan, jaab nejūm kōrā, rikarejeram ḡaan, jab rikarejeram kōrā, jab kidu ko aḷ, jab aḷ ruwamāejet ej pād ilowaan wōrwōr ko aḷ;

19 Bwe ilo jiljino raan Irooj eaar kōmanman lañ im laḷ, im Iqjet, im aolep men otemjej ie; kōn menin Irooj eaar kōjeraamman raan in Jabōt, im kokwōjarjar e.

20 Kwōn kautiej jemaḷ im jinōm, bwe raan ko aḷ ren aetok ioon āneo Irooj aḷ Anij ej lewōj ñan eok.

21 Kwōn jab uror.

22 Kwōn jab ḷōñ. Kwōn jab kōqt.

23 Kwōn jab kōnnaan naan in riab ḡae riturum.

24 Kwōn jab ankoḷake ḡweo imōn riturum, kwōn jab ankoḷake lio pāleen riturum, jaab ḷeo karejeran, jaab lio karejeran, jab an ox, jab an donkey, jaab jabdewōt an riturum.

25 Im ālikin men kein ke Abinadai eaar kōmman jemḷokin ennaan kein eaar ba ñan er: Kom ar katakin ke armej rein bwe ren lale ñan kōmmani aolep men kein ñan maroñ kōjparok kien kein?

And now, ye remember that I said unto you: Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of things which are in heaven above, or which are in the earth beneath, or which are in the water under the earth.

And again: Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquities of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generations of them that hate me;

And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work;

But the seventh day, the sabbath of the Lord thy God, thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates;

For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is; wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

Honor thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

Thou shalt not kill.

Thou shalt not commit adultery. Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

And it came to pass that after Abinadi had made an end of these sayings that he said unto them: Have ye taught this people that they should observe to do all these things for to keep these commandments?

26 Ij ba n̄an koṃ, Jaab; bwe eḷaṅṅe koṃ ar, Irooj e jamin kar kōṃṃan bwe in itok im n̄an kanaan enana kōn armej rein.

27 Im kiiō koṃ ar ba bwe lōṃṃor ej itok j̄an kien Moses. Ij bar n̄an koṃ bwe emennin aikuj bwe koṃin kōjparok kien Moses n̄an iien in; a ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe iien eo enaaj itok n̄e e jamin mennin aikuj n̄an kōjparok kien Moses.

28 Im eḷapḷok, ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe lōṃṃor ej jab itok j̄an kien Moses wōt; a eḷaṅṅe eaar jab kōn pinmuur eo, eo Anij make enaaj kōṃṃan kōn jerḡwiwi im bōd ko an armej ro An, bwe ren maroṅ jab naaj lukkuun jako, jekdḡon n̄e kien Moses.

29 Im kiiō ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe eaar mennin aikuj bwe en kar wōr juon kien leḷok n̄an ro nejin Israel, aaet, eṃool juon kien ekanooj pen; bwe raar juon armej rekijṅeṅe kōnwaer, jidimkij n̄an kōṃṃan bōd, im ruṃwij n̄an keememej Irooj aer Anij.

30 Kōn menin eaar wōr juon kien kar leḷok n̄an er, aaet, juon kien ṃakūtḡūt ko im kaiṅi ko, juon kien ren kar kanooj loore ilo jejj̄et j̄an raan n̄an raan, n̄an dāpij er ilo ememej Anij im kuṅaer n̄an e.

31 Bwe lo, ij bar n̄an koṃ, bwe aolep men kein rej kakōḷḷe in men ko rej itok.

32 Im kiiō, raar ke meḷeḷe kien eo? Ij ba n̄an koṃ, Jaab, raar jab meḷeḷe aolep kien eo; im men in kōnke pen in burueer; bwe raar jab meḷeḷe bwe ej jamin kar wōr jabdewōt armej en mour ijellḡkun wōt n̄e eaar kōn lōṃṃoren an Anij.

33 Bwe lo, Moses eaar ke jab kanaan n̄an er kōn itok eo an Messaia, im bwe Anij enaaj pinmuuri armej ro An? Aaet, im eṃool aolep rikanaan ro raar kanaan j̄an kar jinoin laḷ—raar jab ke kōnono eḷapḷok ak edikḷok kōn men kein?

34 Raar jab ke ba bwe Anij make enaaj kar wanlaḷtak ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, im bōk ioon E jekjek in armej, im wōnṃaanḷok ilo kajoor eḷap ioon mej̄an laḷ?

35 Aaet, im raar jab ke ba barāinwōt bwe Enaaj kar kakūrṃool jerkakpeje an ro remej, im bwe E, e make, en kar eṅtaan in jorrān?

I say unto you, Nay; for if ye had, the Lord would not have caused me to come forth and to prophesy evil concerning this people.

And now ye have said that salvation cometh by the law of Moses. I say unto you that it is expedient that ye should keep the law of Moses as yet; but I say unto you, that the time shall come when it shall no more be expedient to keep the law of Moses.

And moreover, I say unto you, that salvation doth not come by the law alone; and were it not for the atonement, which God himself shall make for the sins and iniquities of his people, that they must unavoidably perish, notwithstanding the law of Moses.

And now I say unto you that it was expedient that there should be a law given to the children of Israel, yea, even a very strict law; for they were a stiffnecked people, quick to do iniquity, and slow to remember the Lord their God;

Therefore there was a law given them, yea, a law of performances and of ordinances, a law which they were to observe strictly from day to day, to keep them in remembrance of God and their duty towards him.

But behold, I say unto you, that all these things were types of things to come.

And now, did they understand the law? I say unto you, Nay, they did not all understand the law; and this because of the hardness of their hearts; for they understood not that there could not any man be saved except it were through the redemption of God.

For behold, did not Moses prophesy unto them concerning the coming of the Messiah, and that God should redeem his people? Yea, and even all the prophets who have prophesied ever since the world began—have they not spoken more or less concerning these things?

Have they not said that God himself should come down among the children of men, and take upon him the form of man, and go forth in mighty power upon the face of the earth?

Yea, and have they not said also that he should bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, and that he, himself, should be oppressed and afflicted?

Mosaia 14

- 1 Aaet, eṃool Aiseia ej jab ba ke: Wōn eaar tōmak kōjjeḷā eo aṃ, im nān wōn pein Irooj ej waḷok?
- 2 Bwe Enaaj eddekḷok iṃaan E āinwōt juon juḷ eub, im āinwōt juon okar jān bwidej eṃōrā; Enaaj ejjeḷok wāween eṃṃan im jab wūlio; im nē jenaaj lo E jamin mejwadik bwe jān kōṃak E.
- 3 Armej rej dike im matōrtōr E; juon armej in būromōj, im E meḷeḷe kōn liaajḷok; im jej tilekek āinwōt nē eaar mejad jān e; kar dike E; im jaar jab kaorōk E.
- 4 Eṃool Eaar ineeek eñtaan ko ad, im bōk būromōj ko ad; mekarta jaar ḷōṃṃak Anij Eaar ṃan E, im deñḷoke E, im kaeñtaan E.
- 5 A Eaar kinejneḷ kōn bōd ko ad, Ekar mao kōn nana ko ad; kaje eo an adwōj aenōṃṃan eaar pād Ioon; im kōn jenkwān deñdeñ ko An jej ājmour.
- 6 Aolep kōj, āinwōt sip, jaar jebwābwe; jaar jeorḷok jabdewōt iaad kajjojo nān iaḷ eo an; im Irooj eaar likūt ion jerḷowiwi ko ad aolep.
- 7 Kar jipede E, im kar kaeñtaan E, jekdoḷon Eaar jab kōpeḷḷok ḷōñiin; kar bōktok E āinwōt juon lamb nān mej, im āinwōt juon sip iṃaan riṃwijbar ro e wūdeakeak innām Eaar jab kōpeḷḷok ḷōñiin.
- 8 Kar bōk E jān kalbuuj im jān ekajet ejjṃwe; im wōn enaaj kwaḷok epepen eo An? Bwe kar ṃwijitḷok E jān āneen ro remour; kōn jerḷowiwi ko an armej ro aō kar deñḷoke E.
- 9 Im Eaar kōṃṃane lōb eo an ippān ro renana, im ippān riṃweie ilo mej eo An; kōnke Eaar kōṃṃan ejjeḷok nana, im eaar ejjeḷok ṃoṃ ilo ḷōñiin.
- 10 Mekarta e kabuñ-būruōn Irooj nān kakinejneḷ E; Eaar likūt ion nān būromōj; ke kwōnaaj kōṃṃan bwe E en katok kōn jerḷowiwi Enaaj lo ineen, Enaaj kaetokḷok raan ko An, im ṃōṃōṃō eo an Irooj naaj ererakḷok ilo pein.
- 11 Enaaj lo eñtaan an Jetōb eo An, im enaaj buñ-būruōn; jān jeḷā eo An naaj ro rikarejera rejjṃwe kajejjet elōñ; bwe Enaaj ineeek nana ko aer.

Mosiah 14

Yea, even doth not Isaiah say: Who hath believed our report, and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed?

For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of dry ground; he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him there is no beauty that we should desire him.

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief; and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

Surely he has borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows; yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

All we, like sheep, have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquities of us all.

He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth; he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb so he opened not his mouth.

He was taken from prison and from judgment; and who shall declare his generation? For he was cut off out of the land of the living; for the transgressions of my people was he stricken.

And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no evil, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief; when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand.

He shall see the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied; by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities.

12 Kōn menin Inaaj ajeje juon ṁōttan ippān ro
reḷḷap, im Enaaj ajeje mennin rakim eo ippān ro
redipen; kōnke Eaar lutōklepleḷḷok An nān mej; im
Ekar bōnbōn ippān rijerḡwiwi ro; im eaar ineeḷ
jerḡwiwi ko an elōñ, im kōṁṁan kōllaajrak kōn
ribōd.

Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great,
and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because
he hath poured out his soul unto death; and he was
numbered with the transgressors; and he bore the
sins of many, and made intercession for the transgres-
sors.

Mosaia 15

- 1 Im kiiō Abinadai eba n̄an er: I kōṇaan bwe koṃin mejele bwe Anij e make naaj wanlaṭtak ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, im naaj loṃṃoṃren armej ro An.
- 2 Im kōnke e jokwe ilo kanniōk naaj kūr E Nejin Anij, im kōnke eaar leṭok ānbwinnin eo n̄an ankilaan Jemān, E ej Jemān im eo Nejin—
- 3 Ej Jemān, kōnke kar keotak E j̄an kajoor in Anij; im eo Nejin, kōnke kanniōk, āindein E erom Jemān im Nejin—
- 4 Im er rej juon Anij, aaet, lukkuun Jemān Indeeo in lañ im laṭ.
- 5 Im āindein kanniōk eo ej pokake jetōb eo, eaar Nejin n̄an Jemān, ro rej juon Anij, E ej eñtaan kōn kapo, im kōtṭok jaab n̄an kapo, a kōtṭok E make bwe ren kajjirere kake E, im deñṭoke, im kadiwōjṭok, im katajinemjen e j̄an armej ro An.
- 6 Im ālikin aolep men in, ālikin jerbale elōn mennin bwilōn ko reṭṭap ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, naaj tōṭṭok E, aaet, eṃool āinwōt Aiseia eaar ba, āinwōt sip eo iṃaan riṃwijbar e wūdeakeak, innām ej jab kōpellṭok loñiin.
- 7 Aaet, mekarta naaj tōṭṭok E, debwāal E, im man E, kanniōk eo naaj pokake eṃool mej, ankilaan Nejin naaj orañṭok ilo ankilaan Jemān.
- 8 Im āindein Anij ej rupi to ko an mej, kōnke Eaar bōk anjō ioon mej; im leṭok n̄an Nejin kajoor n̄an kōṃṃan jojomar n̄an ro nejin armej.
- 9 Im Eaar wanlōñṭok ilo lañ, im E obrak būruōn kōn tūriṃṃo; im E obrak kōn jouj n̄an ro nejin armej; im E ej jutak ikōtaaer im ekajet; kōnke Eaar rupe to ko an mej, im bōk ioon make nana ko im jerṃwiwi ko aer, im Eaar loṃṃoṃren er, im kabuñ-būruōn akweṭap ko an j̄iṃwe.
- 10 Im kiiō ij ba n̄an koṃ, wōn enaaṭ kwaṭok epepen eo An? Lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe n̄e ānbwinnin kar kōṃṃan juon katok kōn jerṃwiwi Enaaṭ lo ineen. Im kiiō ta koṃij ba? Im wōn enaaṭ ineen?

Mosiah 15

And now Abinadi said unto them: I would that ye should understand that God himself shall come down among the children of men, and shall redeem his people.

And because he dwelleth in flesh he shall be called the Son of God, and having subjected the flesh to the will of the Father, being the Father and the Son—

The Father, because he was conceived by the power of God; and the Son, because of the flesh; thus becoming the Father and Son—

And they are one God, yea, the very Eternal Father of heaven and of earth.

And thus the flesh becoming subject to the Spirit, or the Son to the Father, being one God, suffereth temptation, and yieldeth not to the temptation, but suffereth himself to be mocked, and scourged, and cast out, and disowned by his people.

And after all this, after working many mighty miracles among the children of men, he shall be led, yea, even as Isaiah said, as a sheep before the shearer is dumb, so he opened not his mouth.

Yea, even so he shall be led, crucified, and slain, the flesh becoming subject even unto death, the will of the Son being swallowed up in the will of the Father.

And thus God breaketh the bands of death, having gained the victory over death; giving the Son power to make intercession for the children of men—

Having ascended into heaven, having the bowels of mercy; being filled with compassion towards the children of men; standing betwixt them and justice; having broken the bands of death, taken upon himself their iniquity and their transgressions, having redeemed them, and satisfied the demands of justice.

And now I say unto you, who shall declare his generation? Behold, I say unto you, that when his soul has been made an offering for sin he shall see his seed. And now what say ye? And who shall be his seed?

- 11 Lo ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe jabdewōt eo eaar roñ naan ko an rikanaan ro, aaet, aolep rikanaan ekwōjarjar ro rekar kanaan kōn itok eo an Irooj—ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe aolep ro raar eḡroñ naan ko aer, im kar tōmak bwe Irooj en kar l̄oṃḡḡren armej ro An, im kar reiṃaanl̄ok n̄an raan eo kōn jeorl̄ok in jerḡwiwi ko aer, ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe rein rej ro ineen, ak er rej rijolōt e aelōn in Anij.
- 12 Bwe rein rej ro jerḡwiwi ko aer Eaar ineeki; rein rej ro kōn er Eaar mej, n̄an l̄oṃḡḡren er j̄an jerḡwiwi ko aer. Im kiiō, rej ke jab ineen?
- 13 Aaet, im rejjab ke rikanaan ro, aolep kajjojo eo eaar kōpeḷḷok l̄oñiin n̄an kanaan, im eaar jab wōtl̄ok ilo jerḡwiwi, meḷeḷe in aō aolep rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar j̄an jinoin kar laḷ? Ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe er rej ineen.
- 14 Im rein rej ro raar kajeeded aenōṃṃan, ro raar bōktok naan ko reṃṃan kōn eṃṃan, ro raar kajeeded l̄oṃḡḡr; im ba n̄an Zaion: Aṃ Anij ej irooj.
- 15 Im O ewi joñan eṃṃan eo ioon toḷ ko kar neer!
- 16 Im bar, ekōjkan an eṃṃan eo ioon toḷ ko ne ko neen ro rej kajeeded wōt aenōṃṃan.
- 17 Im bar, ekōjkan an eṃṃan eo ioon toḷ ko ne ko neen ro renaaj ālikin iien in kajeeded aenōṃṃan, aaet, j̄an iien im wōnṃaanl̄ok im indeeo!
- 18 Im lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, ej jab aolep in. Bwe ekōjkan eṃṃan ioon toḷ ko ne ko neen eo ej bōktok naan ko reṃṃan, eo ej rikajutak aenōṃṃan, aaet, eṃool e Irooj, eo Eaar l̄oṃḡḡren armej ro An; aaet, E eo eaar letok l̄oṃḡḡr n̄an armej ro An;
- 19 Bwe eḷañne eaar jab kōn l̄oṃḡḡren eo Eaar kōṃṃan n̄an armej ro An, eo kar kōpooje j̄an pedped ko an laḷ, ij ba n̄an koṃ, eḷañne eaar jab men in, aolep armej renaaj kar jako.
- 20 A lo, to ko an mej naaj rupi, im eo Nejin ej irooj, im wōr An kajoor ioon mej; kōn menin, E ej kakūrṃool jerkakpeje an ro remej.

Behold I say unto you, that whosoever has heard the words of the prophets, yea, all the holy prophets who have prophesied concerning the coming of the Lord—I say unto you, that all those who have hearkened unto their words, and believed that the Lord would redeem his people, and have looked forward to that day for a remission of their sins, I say unto you, that these are his seed, or they are the heirs of the kingdom of God.

For these are they whose sins he has borne; these are they for whom he has died, to redeem them from their transgressions. And now, are they not his seed?

Yea, and are not the prophets, every one that has opened his mouth to prophesy, that has not fallen into transgression, I mean all the holy prophets ever since the world began? I say unto you that they are his seed.

And these are they who have published peace, who have brought good tidings of good, who have published salvation; and said unto Zion: Thy God reigneth!

And O how beautiful upon the mountains were their feet!

And again, how beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of those that are still publishing peace!

And again, how beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of those who shall hereafter publish peace, yea, from this time henceforth and forever!

And behold, I say unto you, this is not all. For O how beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that is the founder of peace, yea, even the Lord, who has redeemed his people; yea, him who has granted salvation unto his people;

For were it not for the redemption which he hath made for his people, which was prepared from the foundation of the world, I say unto you, were it not for this, all mankind must have perished.

But behold, the bands of death shall be broken, and the Son reigneth, and hath power over the dead; therefore, he bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead.

- 21 Im ewōr juon jerkakpeje ej itok, eṃool jerkakpeje eo ṃoktata; aet, eṃool jerkakpeje eo an ro rekar, im ro rej, im ro renaaj, eṃool ṃae iien jerkakpeje eo an Kraist—bwe āindein naaj āninñin E.
- 22 Im kiiō, jerkakpeje an aolep rikanaan ro, im aolep ro raar tōmak ilo naan ko aer, ak aolep ro raar kōjparok kien ko an Anij, naaj waļōktok ilo jerkakpeje eo ṃoktata.
- 23 Renaaj jerkak ṃan pād ippān Anij eo Eaar lṃmṃoren er; āindein ewōr aer mour indeeo kōn Kraist, eo eaar rupi to ko an mej.
- 24 Im rein rej er ro ewōr aer ilo jerkakpeje eo ṃoktata; im rein rej er ro raar mej ṃokta jān an Kraist kar itok, ilo aer jajeļokijen, im jab kar kwaļok lṃmṃor ṃan er. Im āindein Irooj ej bōktok jepļaaktok eo an men kein; im er ewōr aer ilo jerkakpeje eo ṃoktata, ak ewōr aer mour indeeo, kōnke Irooj Eaar lṃmṃoren er.
- 25 Im ajri ro reddik ewōr aer mour indeeo.
- 26 A lo, im mijak, im wūdidid iṃaan Anij, bwe koṃij aikuj wūdidid; bwe Irooj ej lṃmṃoren ejjeļok āinwōt in ej juṃae E im mej ilo jerṃwiwi ko aer; aet, eṃool aolep ro raar jako ilo jerṃwiwi ko aer jān ke laļ e an ijjino, ro raar ṃōṃōṃō in juṃae Anij, ro raar jeļā kien ko an Anij, im kar jab kōjparoki; rein rej er ro ejjeļok aer ilo jerkakpeje eo ṃoktata.
- 27 Kōn menin koṃij aikuj ke jab wūdidid? Bwe lṃmṃor ej itok ṃan ejjeļok ro eier wōt in; bwe Irooj eaar pinmuuri ejjeļok eier wōt in; aet, im Irooj ejamin barāinwōt pinmuuri ro āier wōt in; bwe E ej jab maroñ kariab E make; bwe E jamin kaarmejjete jṃwe ñe e bōk ijo an.
- 28 Im kiiō ij ba ṃan koṃ bwe iien eo enaaj itok ñe lṃmṃor an Irooj naaj kajeeded e ṃan aolep laļ, im bwij ko, im lo ko, im armej.
- 29 Aet, Irooj, riiaroñroñ ro Aṃ naaj kotak ainikier; kōn ainikien eo ippān doon renaaj al; bwe renaaj lo māj ṃan māj, ñe Irooj Enaaj bar bōktok Zaion.
- 30 Koṃin deblōk ilo lañlōñ, al ippān doon, koṃ jikin ko rewaan ilo Jerusalem; Bwe Irooj Eaar kaenōṃṃan armej ro An, Eaar pinmuuri Jerusalem.

And there cometh a resurrection, even a first resurrection; yea, even a resurrection of those that have been, and who are, and who shall be, even until the resurrection of Christ—for so shall he be called.

And now, the resurrection of all the prophets, and all those that have believed in their words, or all those that have kept the commandments of God, shall come forth in the first resurrection; therefore, they are the first resurrection.

They are raised to dwell with God who has redeemed them; thus they have eternal life through Christ, who has broken the bands of death.

And these are those who have part in the first resurrection; and these are they that have died before Christ came, in their ignorance, not having salvation declared unto them. And thus the Lord bringeth about the restoration of these; and they have a part in the first resurrection, or have eternal life, being redeemed by the Lord.

And little children also have eternal life.

But behold, and fear, and tremble before God, for ye ought to tremble; for the Lord redeemeth none such that rebel against him and die in their sins; yea, even all those that have perished in their sins ever since the world began, that have wilfully rebelled against God, that have known the commandments of God, and would not keep them; these are they that have no part in the first resurrection.

Therefore ought ye not to tremble? For salvation cometh to none such; for the Lord hath redeemed none such; yea, neither can the Lord redeem such; for he cannot deny himself; for he cannot deny justice when it has its claim.

And now I say unto you that the time shall come that the salvation of the Lord shall be declared to every nation, kindred, tongue, and people.

Yea, Lord, thy watchmen shall lift up their voice; with the voice together shall they sing; for they shall see eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring again Zion.

Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem; for the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

31 Irooj Eaar kakeelwaan pein ekwōjarjar ilo mejān
aolep laḷ ko; im aolep jeban ko in laḷ naaj lo lōmḡor
an am Anij.

The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of
all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see
the salvation of our God.

Mosaia 16

- 1 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Abinadai kōnono naan kein eaar erlōke pein im ba: lien eo enaaj itok nē aolep laḷ renaaj lo lōmōqor eo an Irooj; nē aolep laḷ, nokwe, lo im armej naaj lo māj nān māj im naaj kwaḷōk iṃmaan Anij bwe ekajet ko An rejimwe.
- 2 Innām naaj joḷōk ro renana, im enaaj wōr unin aer limō, im jañ, im liaajlōḷ, im nī ḷaḷḷaḷ; im men in kōnke rej jamin eḡroñ ainikien Irooj; kōn menin Irooj ej jab lōmōqoren er.
- 3 Bwe ren ṃōṃ kōn kanniōk im rej āinwōt devil, im devil ewōr an kajoor ioer; aaet, eṃool jedpānit in etto eo eaar kapo ro jemād im jined ṃoktata, eo eaar unin aer kar wōtlōk; eo eaar unin an aolep armej erom ṃōṃ an kanniōk, im ḷōñ, im āinwōt devil, im jeḷā nana jān eṃṃan, im ajeḷōk er make nān devil.
- 4 Āindein aolep armej raar jebwābwe; im lo, ren kar jab jemḷōk aer jebwābwe eḷaññe Anij Eaar jab lōmōqoren armej ro An jān aer jebwābwe im jekjek in wōtlōk eo aer.
- 5 A keememej bwe e eo ej pād wōt ilo an ṃōṃ in kanniōk, im ilōk wōt ilo iaḷ ko an jerḡwiwi im jumae Anij, e ej pād wōt ilo jekjek in wōtlōk eo an im devil ewōr aolep an kajoor ioon. Kōn menin e āinwōt nē eaar ejjeḷōk pinmuur kōṃṃane, kōnke e ej rikōjdat nān Anij; im barāinwōt devil ej juon rikōjdat an Anij.
- 6 Im kiiō eḷaññe Kraist eaar jab itok nān laḷ, im kōnono kōn men ko rej itok āinwōt nē raar moottok kadede, enaaj kar ejjeḷōk pinmuur.
- 7 Im eḷaññe Kraist eaar jab jerkak jān ro remej, ak kar tūṃi to ko an mej bwe lōb en kar ejjeḷōk an anjō, im bwe mej en kar ejjeḷōk an kein ire, enaaj kar ejjeḷōk jerkakpeje.
- 8 A ewōr jerkakpeje, kōn menin lōb ejjeḷōk an anjō, im kein ire an mej ej oraṅḷōk ilo Kraist.
- 9 E ej meram eo im mour eo an laḷ; aaet, meram eo ejjeḷōk jemḷōkin, eo emaroñ jab tinaad; aaet, im barāinwōt mour eo ejjeḷōk jemḷōkin, kōn menin ejjab maroñ wōr ḷōk wōt mej.

Mosiah 16

And now, it came to pass that after Abinadi had spoken these words he stretched forth his hand and said: The time shall come when all shall see the salvation of the Lord; when every nation, kindred, tongue, and people shall see eye to eye and shall confess before God that his judgments are just.

And then shall the wicked be cast out, and they shall have cause to howl, and weep, and wail, and gnash their teeth; and this because they would not hearken unto the voice of the Lord; therefore the Lord redeemeth them not.

For they are carnal and devilish, and the devil has power over them; yea, even that old serpent that did beguile our first parents, which was the cause of their fall; which was the cause of all mankind becoming carnal, sensual, devilish, knowing evil from good, subjecting themselves to the devil.

Thus all mankind were lost; and behold, they would have been endlessly lost were it not that God redeemed his people from their lost and fallen state.

But remember that he that persists in his own carnal nature, and goes on in the ways of sin and rebellion against God, remaineth in his fallen state and the devil hath all power over him. Therefore he is as though there was no redemption made, being an enemy to God; and also is the devil an enemy to God.

And now if Christ had not come into the world, speaking of things to come as though they had already come, there could have been no redemption.

And if Christ had not risen from the dead, or have broken the bands of death that the grave should have no victory, and that death should have no sting, there could have been no resurrection.

But there is a resurrection, therefore the grave hath no victory, and the sting of death is swallowed up in Christ.

He is the light and the life of the world; yea, a light that is endless, that can never be darkened; yea, and also a life which is endless, that there can be no more death.

- 10 Eṃool wabanban enaaj kōṇak jab wabanban, im ijurwewe in enaaj kōṇak jab ijurwewe, im bōkḷok ṇan jutak iṃaan jikin ekajet an Anij, ṇan ekajet er ekkar ṇan jermal ko aer ṇe raar eṃṃan ak ṇe raar nana—
- 11 Eḷañṇe raar eṃṃan, ṇan jerkakpeje in mour im ṃōṇōṇō ejjeḷok jeṃḷokin; im eḷañṇe raar nana, ṇan jerkakpeje in eṇtaan ejjeḷok jeṃḷokin, im kar leḷok er ṇan devil, eo eaar bōk er, eo ej mej—
- 12 Kōnke raar ilok ekkar ṇan ankilaer make im aer kōṇaan ekkar ṇan kanniōk; im raar jaṇin kūr ioon Irooj ke pein tūriamokake raar erḷokḷok ṇan er, bwe pein tūriamokake raar erḷokḷok ṇan er, im rekar abin; kōnke kar kakkōl er kōn nana ko aer im mekarta raar jab ilok jān i; im kar jiron er ṇan ukeḷok im mekarta rekar jab ukeḷok.
- 13 Im kiiō, koṃij jab ke aikuj wūdidid im ukeḷok jān jerōwiwi ko ami, im keememej bwe ilo im kōn wōt Kraist koṃ maroṇ mour?
- 14 Kōn menin, eḷañṇe koṃij katakin kien Moses, barāinwōt katakin bwe e ej annañ in men ko rej itok —
- 15 Koṃin katakin er bwe pinmuur ej itok kōn Kraist Irooj, eo ej lukkuun Jemād Indeeo. Amen.

Even this mortal shall put on immortality, and this corruption shall put on incorruption, and shall be brought to stand before the bar of God, to be judged of him according to their works whether they be good or whether they be evil—

If they be good, to the resurrection of endless life and happiness; and if they be evil, to the resurrection of endless damnation, being delivered up to the devil, who hath subjected them, which is damnation—

Having gone according to their own carnal wills and desires; having never called upon the Lord while the arms of mercy were extended towards them; for the arms of mercy were extended towards them, and they would not; they being warned of their iniquities and yet they would not depart from them; and they were commanded to repent and yet they would not repent.

And now, ought ye not to tremble and repent of your sins, and remember that only in and through Christ ye can be saved?

Therefore, if ye teach the law of Moses, also teach that it is a shadow of those things which are to come —

Teach them that redemption cometh through Christ the Lord, who is the very Eternal Father. Amen.

Mosaia 17

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Abinadai eaar kadedeļok ennaan kein, bwe kiiñ eo eaar jiroñ bwe pris ro ren bōk im kōmman bwe ren leļok ñan mej.
- 2 A eaar wōr juon ilubwiljier eo etan eaar Alma, e barāinwōt eaar jān bwijjin Nipai. Im eaar juon likao emman ded, im eaar tōmak naan ko Abinadai eaar kōnono, bwe eaar jeļā kōn nana ko Abinadai eaar kaṃpool ṇae er; kōn menin eaar jino akweļap ippān kiiñ eo bwe en jab illu ippān Abinadai, a kōtļok bwe en maroñ ilok ilo aenōmman.
- 3 A kiiñ eo eaar ļapļok an illu, im kōmman bwe ren joļok Alma jān ilubwiljier, im eaar jilkinļok ro rikarejeran ilokan bwe ren maroñ man e.
- 4 Im eaar ko jān iṃaer im tilekek make bwe ren jab loe. Im ke eaar tilekek iuṃwin elōñ raan ko eaar jeje aolep naan ko Abinadai eaar kōnono.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ eo eaar kōmman bwe ribaar ro an ren jepoolē Abinadai im bōk e; im raar lukwōj e im joļok e ilo kalbuuj.
- 6 Im ālikin jilu raan ko, ālikin eaar kōnono ippān pris ro an, eaar kōmman bwe ren bōktok e iṃaan mejān.
- 7 Im eaar ba ñan e: Abinadai, kōm ar lo juon mennin liaakeļok ṇae eok; im kwōj tōllōke mej.
- 8 Bwe kwaar ba bwe Anij make Enaaj wanlaļtak ilubwiljin ro nejin armej; im kiiō, kōn menin naaj leļok eok ñan mej ṇae iien kwōnaaj kaarmejjete aolep naan ko kwaar kōnono nana kōn eō im armej ro aō.
- 9 Kiiō Abinadai eba ñan e: Ij ba ñan eok, ij jamin kaarmejjete naan ko iaar kōnono ñan eok kōn armej rein, bwe reṃpool; im bwe koṃin jeļā kōn aer ṃpool iaar kōtļok eō make bwe in wōtļok ilo peimi.

Mosiah 17

And now it came to pass that when Abinadi had finished these sayings, that the king commanded that the priests should take him and cause that he should be put to death.

But there was one among them whose name was Alma, he also being a descendant of Nephi. And he was a young man, and he believed the words which Abinadi had spoken, for he knew concerning the iniquity which Abinadi had testified against them; therefore he began to plead with the king that he would not be angry with Abinadi, but suffer that he might depart in peace.

But the king was more wroth, and caused that Alma should be cast out from among them, and sent his servants after him that they might slay him.

But he fled from before them and hid himself that they found him not. And he being concealed for many days did write all the words which Abinadi had spoken.

And it came to pass that the king caused that his guards should surround Abinadi and take him; and they bound him and cast him into prison.

And after three days, having counseled with his priests, he caused that he should again be brought before him.

And he said unto him: Abinadi, we have found an accusation against thee, and thou art worthy of death.

For thou hast said that God himself should come down among the children of men; and now, for this cause thou shalt be put to death unless thou wilt recall all the words which thou hast spoken evil concerning me and my people.

Now Abinadi said unto him: I say unto you, I will not recall the words which I have spoken unto you concerning this people, for they are true; and that ye may know of their surety I have suffered myself that I have fallen into your hands.

10 Aaet, im inaaꝝ eñtaan eꝝpool ꝑae mej, im i jamin kaarmejjete naan ko aō, im renaaꝝ jutak āinwōt juon kaꝝpool ꝑae koꝝ. Im eꝝaññe koꝝ naaꝝ ꝑan eō koꝝ naaꝝ kōtōꝝrꝝk bōtōktōk eꝝjeꝝk ruōn, im men in enaaꝝ jutak āinwōt juon kaꝝpool ꝑae koꝝ ilo raan eo āliktata.

11 Im kiiō kiiñ Noa eaar nañin kōtꝝk e, bwe eaar mijak naan eo an; bwe eaar mijak bwe ekajet ko an Anij renaaꝝ itok ioon e.

12 A pris ro raar kotak ainikier ꝑae e, im jino ꝑa ruōn, im ba: Eaar kajjirere kōn kiiñ eo. Kōn menin kiiñ eo eaar poktak ilo illu ꝑae e, im eaar liaakeꝝk e bwe en maroñ in mej.

13 Im ālikin men kein raar bōk e im lukwōj e, im deñꝝke kilin kōn bwijin in aꝝaꝝ ko, aaet, eꝝpool ñan mej.

14 Im kiiō ke urur ko raar jino tile e, eaar kūr ñan er, im ba:

15 Lo, eꝝpool āinwōt koꝝ ar kōꝝꝑan ñan eō, āindein ineemi naaꝝ kōꝝꝑan bwe en lōñ renaaꝝ eñtaan metak ko ij eñtaan, eꝝpool metak ko an mej jān kijeek; im men in kōnke rej tōmak ilo lōꝝꝝꝝ eo an Irooꝝ aer Anij.

16 Im koꝝ naaꝝ metak kōn aolep nañinmej ko otemjeꝝk kōnke nana ko ami.

17 Aaet, im naaꝝ deñꝝke koꝝ ijeꝝ im ijeꝝ, im naaꝝ lukwarkwar im kōjjeꝝlōklōk koꝝ ijin im ijeꝝ, eꝝpool āinwōt bwijin in kidu ko rawiia mennin mour ko rawiia im rellāꝝ rej lukwarkwareꝝk er.

18 Im ilo raan en naaꝝ kakiduduik koꝝ, im rikōjdat ro ami naaꝝ bōk koꝝ, im koꝝ naaꝝ eñtaan, āinwōt ij eñtaan, metak ko an mej jān kijeek.

19 Āindein Anij eꝝ bōktok idenoꝝe ioon ro rej kōkkure armeꝝ ro An. O Anij, kwōn bōk aō jetōb.

20 Im kiiō, ke Abinadai eaar ba naan kein, eaar wōtꝝk, im kar mej jān kijeek; aaet, kōnke kar leꝝk ñan mej kōnke eaar jab kariab kien ko an Anij, eaar sili ꝑool in naan ko an jān an mej.

Yea, and I will suffer even until death, and I will not recall my words, and they shall stand as a testimony against you. And if ye slay me ye will shed innocent blood, and this shall also stand as a testimony against you at the last day.

And now king Noah was about to release him, for he feared his word; for he feared that the judgments of God would come upon him.

But the priests lifted up their voices against him, and began to accuse him, saying: He has reviled the king. Therefore the king was stirred up in anger against him, and he delivered him up that he might be slain.

And it came to pass that they took him and bound him, and scourged his skin with faggots, yea, even unto death.

And now when the flames began to scorch him, he cried unto them, saying:

Behold, even as ye have done unto me, so shall it come to pass that thy seed shall cause that many shall suffer the pains that I do suffer, even the pains of death by fire; and this because they believe in the salvation of the Lord their God.

And it will come to pass that ye shall be afflicted with all manner of diseases because of your iniquities.

Yea, and ye shall be smitten on every hand, and shall be driven and scattered to and fro, even as a wild flock is driven by wild and ferocious beasts.

And in that day ye shall be hunted, and ye shall be taken by the hand of your enemies, and then ye shall suffer, as I suffer, the pains of death by fire.

Thus God executeth vengeance upon those that destroy his people. O God, receive my soul.

And now, when Abinadi had said these words, he fell, having suffered death by fire; yea, having been put to death because he would not deny the commandments of God, having sealed the truth of his words by his death.

Mosaia 18

- 1 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein Alma, eo eaar ko jān ro karejeran kiiñ Noa, eaar ukeļok jān jerqwiwi ko im nana ko an, im ilok iṃaan armej ro ilo ittino, im kar jino katakin kōn naan ko an Abinadai—
- 2 Aaet, kōn men eo en kar itok, im barāinwōt kōn jerkakpeje eo an ro remej, im kōn lqmqor eo an armej ro, eo naaj kar kakūrṃool e kōn kajoor eo, eñtaan ko im mej an Kraist, im An jerkakpeje im wanlōñlok nān lañ.
- 3 Im joñan wōt eo eaar roñjake An innaan eaar katakin er. Im eaar katakin er ilo ittino, bwe en jab itok nān jeļā eo an kiiñ eo. Im elōñ raar tōmak naan ko an.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein joñan wōt eo eaar tōmak e raar ilok nān jikin eo etan Mormon, im eaar bōk etan jān kiiñ eo, im eaar pād ilo tōrerein ko an āneo eaar menoknok, ilo iien ko ak tōre ko, kōn mennin mour ko rawiia.
- 5 Kiiō, eaar wōr ilo kar Mormon juon unjān dān in dān ko rerreo, im Alma eaar ilok ijo, kōnke eaar epaake bukun wōjke ko reddik, ijo eaar tilekek ilo raan jān pukpukot ko an kiiñ eo.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein joñan wōt eo eaar tōmak e raar ilok ijo nān roñ naan ko an.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein ke emootlok elōñ raan eaar lap oran eo eaar kuktok ippān doon ilo jikin in Mormon, nān roñ naan ko an Alma. Aaet, aolep raar kuktok ippān doon ro raar tōmak naan eo an, nān roñjake e. Im eaar katakin er, im eaar kwaļok naan nān er kōn ukeļok, im lqmqor, im tōmak ilo Irooj.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein eaar ba nān er: Lo, er kein rej dān ko in Mormon (bwe āindein kar kūr er) im kiiō, āinwōt koṃij kōṃaan itok ilo wōrwōr an Anij, im nān kūr koṃ armej ro An, im koṃij ṃōṃōṃō nān inee k eddo ko an ro jet, bwe ren maroñ mera;

Mosiah 18

And now, it came to pass that Alma, who had fled from the servants of king Noah, repented of his sins and iniquities, and went about privately among the people, and began to teach the words of Abinadi—

Yea, concerning that which was to come, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and the redemption of the people, which was to be brought to pass through the power, and sufferings, and death of Christ, and his resurrection and ascension into heaven.

And as many as would hear his word he did teach. And he taught them privately, that it might not come to the knowledge of the king. And many did believe his words.

And it came to pass that as many as did believe him did go forth to a place which was called Mormon, having received its name from the king, being in the borders of the land having been infested, by times or at seasons, by wild beasts.

Now, there was in Mormon a fountain of pure water, and Alma resorted thither, there being near the water a thicket of small trees, where he did hide himself in the daytime from the searches of the king.

And it came to pass that as many as believed him went thither to hear his words.

And it came to pass after many days there were a goodly number gathered together at the place of Mormon, to hear the words of Alma. Yea, all were gathered together that believed on his word, to hear him. And he did teach them, and did preach unto them repentance, and redemption, and faith on the Lord.

And it came to pass that he said unto them: Behold, here are the waters of Mormon (for thus were they called) and now, as ye are desirous to come into the fold of God, and to be called his people, and are willing to bear one another's burdens, that they may be light;

9 Aaet, im komij mōṇōṇō in jañ ippān ro rej jañ; aaet, im kaenōmman ro rej pād ilo aikuj in aenōmman, im nān jutak āinwōt rikaṇool ro an Anij ilo aolep iien ko im ilo aolep men otemjelok, im ilo aolep jikin ko kom maroñ pād ie, eṇool ṇae mej, bwe komin maroñ bōk lōmṇor an Anij, im bōnbōn ippān ro ilo jerkakpeje eo mōktata, bwe komin maroñ bōk mour indeeo—

10 Kiiō ij ba nān kom, eḷañne eñin ej ikdeelel eo an būruōmi, ta ippemi ṇae peptaij ilo etan Irooj, āinwōt juon rikaṇool iṇaan mejān ke eṇōj ami kar deḷōne juon bujen Ippān, bwe kom naaj jermal nān E im kōjparok kien ko An, bwe E en maroñ lutōklelep eḷapḷok Jetōb eo An ioomi?

11 Im kiiō ke armej ro raar roñ naan kein, raar kabbokbok peier ilo mōṇōṇō, im lamōj: Eñin ej ikdeelel eo an būruōm.

12 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Alma eaar bōk Hilam, eo eaar juon iaan ro mōktata, im ilok im jutak ilo dān eo, im lamōj, im ba: O Irooj, kwōn lutōk tok Am jetōb ioon rikarejeram, bwe en maroñ kōmmane jermal in kōn kwōjarjar in bōro.

13 Im ke eaar ba naan kein, Jetōb in Irooj eaar pād ioon, im eba: Hilam, ij peptaiji eok, kōnke kōmaroñ eō jān Anij Ekajoor Bōtata, āinwōt juon kaṇool bwe kwaar deḷōn ilo juon bujen nān jermal nān e ṇae iien kwōj mej āinwōt nān ānbwinnin kanniōk; im Jetōb in Irooj en lutōklelep ioom; im E en lewōj nān eok mour indeeo, kōn lōmṇor eo an Kraist, eo Eaar kōpooj jān pedped ko an laḷ.

14 Im ālikin an Alma kar ba naan kein, Alma im Hilam jimor raar tulōklelep ilo dān eo; im raar jutak im atoḷok jān dān eo im mōṇōṇō, im raar obrak kōn jetōb.

15 Im bar juon alen, Alma eaar bōk bar juon, im ilo alen ruo ilo dān eo, im peptaij e ekkar nān eo mōktata, ijoke eaar jab bar tulōklelep e ilo dān eo.

Yea, and are willing to mourn with those that mourn; yea, and comfort those that stand in need of comfort, and to stand as witnesses of God at all times and in all things, and in all places that ye may be in, even until death, that ye may be redeemed of God, and be numbered with those of the first resurrection, that ye may have eternal life—

Now I say unto you, if this be the desire of your hearts, what have you against being baptized in the name of the Lord, as a witness before him that ye have entered into a covenant with him, that ye will serve him and keep his commandments, that he may pour out his Spirit more abundantly upon you?

And now when the people had heard these words, they clapped their hands for joy, and exclaimed: This is the desire of our hearts.

And now it came to pass that Alma took Helam, he being one of the first, and went and stood forth in the water, and cried, saying: O Lord, pour out thy Spirit upon thy servant, that he may do this work with holiness of heart.

And when he had said these words, the Spirit of the Lord was upon him, and he said: Helam, I baptize thee, having authority from the Almighty God, as a testimony that ye have entered into a covenant to serve him until you are dead as to the mortal body; and may the Spirit of the Lord be poured out upon you; and may he grant unto you eternal life, through the redemption of Christ, whom he has prepared from the foundation of the world.

And after Alma had said these words, both Alma and Helam were buried in the water; and they arose and came forth out of the water rejoicing, being filled with the Spirit.

And again, Alma took another, and went forth a second time into the water, and baptized him according to the first, only he did not bury himself again in the water.

16 Im ālikin wāween in eaar peptaiji jabdewōt eo eaar wōnṁaanḷok n̄an jikin in Mormon; im kar oraer tarrin rūbukwi im emān armej; aaet, im raar peptaij ilo dān ko in Mormon, im kar obrak kōn jouj an Anij.

17 Im kar ṁa etaer kabuñ eo an Anij, ak kabuñ eo an Kraist, jān iien eo ṁaanḷok. Im ālikin men kein jabdewōt eo eaar peptaij jān kajoor im maroñ an Anij eaar kobaḷok n̄an kabuñ eo An.

18 Im ālikin men kein Alma, kōnke eaar wōr an maroñ jān Anij, eaar kapit pris ro; eṁool juon pris n̄an aolep lem̄noul in oran ko aer eaar kapit e n̄an kwaḷok naan n̄an er, im n̄an katakin er kōn men ko rej kōnono kōn aelōn in Anij.

19 Im eaar jiroñ er bwe ren katakin ejjeḷok ijellokun wōt n̄e eaar men ko eaar katakin, im ko kar kōnono kake jān ḷōn̄iin rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar.

20 Aaet, eṁool eaar jiroñ er bwe ren katakin ejjeḷok ijellokun wōt ukeḷok im tōmak ilo Irooj, eo Eaar pinmuuri armej ro An.

21 Im eaar jiroñ er bwe en ejjeḷok aitwerōk juon ippān bar juon, a bwe ren reiṁaanḷok kōn juon wōt mej, ippāer juon tōmak im juon peptaij, im kōṁṁan bwe burueer ren kuk ippān doon ilo bōrokuk im ilo iakwe n̄an doon.

22 Im āindein eaar jiroñ er n̄an kwaḷok naan. Im āindein raar erom ro nejin Anij.

23 Im eaar jiroñ er bwe ren kōjparok raan in Jabōt, im dāpij an ekwōjarjar, im barāinwōt raan otemjej ren leḷok kaṁṁoolol ko n̄an Irooj aer Anij.

24 Im eaar barāinwōt jiroñ er bwe pris ro eaar kapit er ren jermal kōn peier make n̄an rejetake eo aer.

25 Im eaar wōr juon raan ilo aolep wiik kar kōjenolok bwe ren koba ippān doon n̄an katakin armej ro, im n̄an kabuñ-jar n̄an Irooj aer Anij, im barāinwōt, joñan wōt an emmakijkij ilo maroñ eo aer, n̄an kuktok ippān doon.

And after this manner he did baptize every one that went forth to the place of Mormon; and they were in number about two hundred and four souls; yea, and they were baptized in the waters of Mormon, and were filled with the grace of God.

And they were called the church of God, or the church of Christ, from that time forward. And it came to pass that whosoever was baptized by the power and authority of God was added to his church.

And it came to pass that Alma, having authority from God, ordained priests; even one priest to every fifty of their number did he ordain to preach unto them, and to teach them concerning the things pertaining to the kingdom of God.

And he commanded them that they should teach nothing save it were the things which he had taught, and which had been spoken by the mouth of the holy prophets.

Yea, even he commanded them that they should preach nothing save it were repentance and faith on the Lord, who had redeemed his people.

And he commanded them that there should be no contention one with another, but that they should look forward with one eye, having one faith and one baptism, having their hearts knit together in unity and in love one towards another.

And thus he commanded them to preach. And thus they became the children of God.

And he commanded them that they should observe the sabbath day, and keep it holy, and also every day they should give thanks to the Lord their God.

And he also commanded them that the priests whom he had ordained should labor with their own hands for their support.

And there was one day in every week that was set apart that they should gather themselves together to teach the people, and to worship the Lord their God, and also, as often as it was in their power, to assemble themselves together.

26 Im pris ro raar jab pedped ioon armej ro kōn rejetake eo aer; ak kōn jerbal an peier raar bōk jouj an Anij, bwe ren maroñ kanooj kajoor ilo jetōb, obrak jeļāļokjeņ jān Anij, bwe ren maroñ katakin kōn kajoor im maroñ jān Anij.

27 Im bar juon alen Alma eaar jiroñ bwe armej ro ilo kabuñ eo ren ajeji men ko m̄weieer, jabdewōt kajjojo ekkar n̄an men eo ewōr ippān; eļañne e ewōr eļapļok ippān en aikuj aje eļapļok; im jān eo ewōr wōt jidik, a jidik wōt kar aikuj jān e; im n̄an eo eaar ejjeļok ippān en jab kar leļok.

28 Im āindein ren aikuj ajeji men ko m̄weieer kōn ankilaer make im ikdeelel ko rem̄man n̄an Anij, im n̄an pris ro raar pād ilo aer aikuj, aaet, im n̄an aolep armej eaikuj, im keelwaan.

29 Im men in eaar ba n̄an er, kōnke kar jiroñ e jān Anij; im raar etetal jimwe im̄aan Anij, aje n̄an doon jimor ilo kanniōk im jetōb ekkar n̄an aikuj ko im kōṇaan ko aer.

30 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, men otemjej kar kōm̄man i Mormon, aaet, iturin dān ko in Mormon, ilo bukun wōjke ko raar epaake dān ko in Mormon; aaet, jikin in Mormon, dān ko in Mormon, bukun wōjke in Mormon, ekōjkan aer wūlio n̄an mejān ro raar itok n̄an jeļāļokjeņ eo kōn aer Ripinmuur; aaet, im ekōjkan an aer jeraam̄man, bwe renaaj al n̄an nebar eo An indeeo.

31 Im men kein raar kōm̄man ilo tōrerein ko an āneo, bwe ren jab maroñ itok n̄an jeļāļokjeņ eo an kiiñ eo.

32 A lo, ālikin men kein kiiñ eo, kōnke eaar jibwe juon em̄makūt ilubwiljin armej ro, eaar jilkinļok ro karejeran n̄an lale er. Kōn menin ilo raan eo raar kuk tok ippān doon n̄an roñ naan eo an Irooj kar lo er n̄an kiiñ eo.

33 Im kiiō kiiñ eo eba bwe Alma eaar kaliṇotak armej ro n̄an kōpata ṇae e; kōn menin eaar jilkinļok jarin tariṇae eo an n̄an kōkkure er.

34 Im ālikin men kein Alma im armej ro an Irooj kar kōjjeļaik er kōn itok eo an jarin tariṇae eo an kiiñ eo; kōn menin raar bōk im̄on kōppād ko aer im baam̄le ko aer im ilok ilo āne jeṇaden eo.

And the priests were not to depend upon the people for their support; but for their labor they were to receive the grace of God, that they might wax strong in the Spirit, having the knowledge of God, that they might teach with power and authority from God.

And again Alma commanded that the people of the church should impart of their substance, every one according to that which he had; if he have more abundantly he should impart more abundantly; and of him that had but little, but little should be required; and to him that had not should be given.

And thus they should impart of their substance of their own free will and good desires towards God, and to those priests that stood in need, yea, and to every needy, naked soul.

And this he said unto them, having been commanded of God; and they did walk uprightly before God, imparting to one another both temporally and spiritually according to their needs and their wants.

And now it came to pass that all this was done in Mormon, yea, by the waters of Mormon, in the forest that was near the waters of Mormon; yea, the place of Mormon, the waters of Mormon, the forest of Mormon, how beautiful are they to the eyes of them who there came to the knowledge of their Redeemer; yea, and how blessed are they, for they shall sing to his praise forever.

And these things were done in the borders of the land, that they might not come to the knowledge of the king.

But behold, it came to pass that the king, having discovered a movement among the people, sent his servants to watch them. Therefore on the day that they were assembling themselves together to hear the word of the Lord they were discovered unto the king.

And now the king said that Alma was stirring up the people to rebellion against him; therefore he sent his army to destroy them.

And it came to pass that Alma and the people of the Lord were apprised of the coming of the king's army; therefore they took their tents and their families and departed into the wilderness.

35 Im raar bōnbōn ilo oran in enañin ābukwi im
lemñoul armej.

And they were in number about four hundred and
fifty souls.

Mosaia 19

- 1 Im ālikin men kein jarin tariṇae eo an kiiṅ eo raar rḡḡl, ālikin kar pukpukot ilo waan armej ro an Irooj.
- 2 Im kiiō lo, jarin tariṇae ko an kiiṅ eo raar iddik, kōnke kar kadikḷḡk er, im eaar jino wōr juon ajej ilubwiljin bwe in armej ro.
- 3 Im ṡōttan eo edikḷḡk eaar jino kōnono naan in kōlōḷṅḡṅ ko ṇae kiiṅ eo, im eaar jino wōr aitwerōk eḷap ilubwiljier.
- 4 Im kiiō eaar wōr juon eṡṡaan ilubwiljier eo etan eaar Gideon, im eaar juon eṡṡaan ekajoor im juon rikōjdat ṅan kiiṅ eo, kōn menin eaar wōm jāje eo an, im kanejnej ilo an illu bwe enaaj kar ṡan kiiṅ eo.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein eaar ire ippān kiiṅ eo; im ke kiiṅ eo eaar lo bwe e naṅin kar itōn anjḡ ioon, eaar ko im ettōr im wanlōṅḷḡk ioon iṡṡon bar eo iturin tampeḷ eo.
- 6 Im Gideon eaar lukwarkware e im naṅin kar itōn tallōṅ e iṡṡon bar eo ṅan ṡan kiiṅ eo, im kiiṅ eo eaar reito-reitak ipeḷaakin ijoḷḡk ṅan āneen Semlon, im lo, jarin tariṇae ko an riLeman ro raar pād ilowaan tōrerein ko an āneo.
- 7 Im kiiō kiiṅ eo eaar laṡḡḡ ilo eṅtaan in an jetōb, im ba: Gideon, dāpij aō mour, bwe riLeman ro rej itok iood, im renaaj kḡkkure kōj; aet, renaaj kḡkkure armej ro aō.
- 8 Im kiiō kiiṅ eo eaar jab inepata kōn armej ro an joṅan wōt an kar kōn mour eo an make; mekarta, Gideon eaar dāpij mour eo an.
- 9 Im kiiṅ eo eaar jiroṅ armej ro bwe ren ko iṡaan riLeman ro, im e make eaar ilḡk iṡaer, im raar koḷḡk ilo āne jeṡaden, ippān kōrā ro aer im ajri ro nejier.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar lukwarkware er, im kar jibwe er, im kar jino ṅan ṡan er.
- 11 Kiiō ālikin men kein kiiṅ eo eaar jiroṅ er bwe aolep eṡṡaan ren likūt kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier, im ko iṡaan riLeman ro.
- 12 Kiiō eaar wōr elōṅ ro raar jab likūt er, ak ijellḡkun raar pād im jako ippāer. Im aolepān jar eo raar likūt kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier im ko.

Mosiah 19

- And it came to pass that the army of the king returned, having searched in vain for the people of the Lord.
- And now behold, the forces of the king were small, having been reduced, and there began to be a division among the remainder of the people.
- And the lesser part began to breathe out threatenings against the king, and there began to be a great contention among them.
- And now there was a man among them whose name was Gideon, and he being a strong man and an enemy to the king, therefore he drew his sword, and swore in his wrath that he would slay the king.
- And it came to pass that he fought with the king; and when the king saw that he was about to overpower him, he fled and ran and got upon the tower which was near the temple.
- And Gideon pursued after him and was about to get upon the tower to slay the king, and the king cast his eyes round about towards the land of Shemlon, and behold, the army of the Lamanites were within the borders of the land.
- And now the king cried out in the anguish of his soul, saying: Gideon, spare me, for the Lamanites are upon us, and they will destroy us; yea, they will destroy my people.
- And now the king was not so much concerned about his people as he was about his own life; nevertheless, Gideon did spare his life.
- And the king commanded the people that they should flee before the Lamanites, and he himself did go before them, and they did flee into the wilderness, with their women and their children.
- And it came to pass that the Lamanites did pursue them, and did overtake them, and began to slay them.
- Now it came to pass that the king commanded them that all the men should leave their wives and their children, and flee before the Lamanites.
- Now there were many that would not leave them, but had rather stay and perish with them. And the rest left their wives and their children and fled.

13 Im ālikin men kein ro raar pād wōt ippān kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier raar kōmṡman bwe leddik ro nejier redeḡ ren jutak im akweḡap ippān riLeman ro bwe ren jab ṡman er.

14 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro eaar wōr aer būromōḡ kake er, bwe rekar reel kōn deḡ eo an kōrā ro aer.

15 Kōn menin riLeman ro raar dāpij mour ko aer, im bōk er rikalbuuj im bōkḡḡok er ṡnan āneen Nipai, im leḡok ṡnan er bwe ren aer āneo, iuṡwin karōk kein bwe renaaj liaakeḡok kiiṡ Noa ilo pein riLeman ro, im ajeḡok men ko ṡuweieer, eṡool jimattan in aolep men ko aer, jimattan in gold ko aer, im silver ko aer, im aolep mennin aorōk aer otemjeḡok, im āindein rej aikuj kōḡḡā ewōḡ ṡnan kiiṡ eo an riLeman ro jān iiō ṡnan iiō.

16 Im kiiō eaar wōr juon iaan ḡōṡaro nejīn kiiṡ eo kar bōk e ilubwiljin rikalbuuj ro, eo etan eaar Limai.

17 Im kiiō Limai eaar kōṡaan bwe jemān en jab mej; mekarta, Limai eaar jab jaje kōn nana ko an jemān, kōnke e make eaar juon armej ejimwe.

18 Im ālikin men kein Gideon eaar jilkinḡok eṡṡmaan ro ilo āne jemaden ilo ittino, ṡnan pukpukot kiiṡ eo im ro raar pād ippān. Im ālikin men kein raar ioon armej ro ilo āne jemaden, aolep ijellōkun wōt kiiṡ eo im pris ro an.

19 Kiiō raar kanejnej ilo burueer bwe renaaj kar rōḡḡ ṡnan āneen Nipai, im eḡañne kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier kar ṡman er, im barāinwōt ro raar pād wōt ippāer, renaaj kar kappukot idenoṡe, im barāinwōt jako ippāer.

20 Im kiiṡ eo eaar jiroṡ er bwe ren jab rōḡḡ; im raar illu ippān kiiṡ eo, im kōmṡman bwe en eṡtaan, eṡool ṡnan mej jān kijeek.

21 Im raar naṡin itōn bōk pris ro barāinwōt im leḡok er ṡnan mej, im raar ko iṡaer.

And it came to pass that those who tarried with their wives and their children caused that their fair daughters should stand forth and plead with the Lamanites that they would not slay them.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites had compassion on them, for they were charmed with the beauty of their women.

Therefore the Lamanites did spare their lives, and took them captives and carried them back to the land of Nephi, and granted unto them that they might possess the land, under the conditions that they would deliver up king Noah into the hands of the Lamanites, and deliver up their property, even one half of all they possessed, one half of their gold, and their silver, and all their precious things, and thus they should pay tribute to the king of the Lamanites from year to year.

And now there was one of the sons of the king among those that were taken captive, whose name was Limhi.

And now Limhi was desirous that his father should not be destroyed; nevertheless, Limhi was not ignorant of the iniquities of his father, he himself being a just man.

And it came to pass that Gideon sent men into the wilderness secretly, to search for the king and those that were with him. And it came to pass that they met the people in the wilderness, all save the king and his priests.

Now they had sworn in their hearts that they would return to the land of Nephi, and if their wives and their children were slain, and also those that had tarried with them, that they would seek revenge, and also perish with them.

And the king commanded them that they should not return; and they were angry with the king, and caused that he should suffer, even unto death by fire.

And they were about to take the priests also and put them to death, and they fled before them.

- 22 Im ālikin men kein raar nañin itōn rōḡl ñan āneen Nipai, im rejiioon eḡḡmaan ro an Gideon. Im eḡḡmaan ro an Gideon raar ba ñan er kōn aolep men ko raar waḷḷok ñan kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier; im bwe riLeman ro raar leḷḷok ñan er bwe ren aer āneo jān kōḷḷā ewōj ñan riLeman ro jimattan in aolep men ko aer.
- 23 Im armej ro raar ba ñan eḡḡmaan ro an Gideon bwe raar ḡan kiiñ eo, im pris ro an raar ko jān er ḷḷok ilo āne jeḡaden.
- 24 Im ālikin men kein ke raar kōjjeḡḷok iakiakwe doon, raar rōḡl ñan āneen Nipai, ilo ḡōḡōḡō, kōnke kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier kar jab ḡan er; im raar ba ñan Gideon ta raar kōḡḡmane ñan kiiñ eo.
- 25 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar kōḡḡmane juon kanejnej ñan er, bwe armej ro an reban ḡan er.
- 26 Im barāinwōt Limai, kōnke eaar ḷeo nejin kiiñ eo, kōnke kar likūt ioon aelōñ in kiiñ eo jān armej ro, eaar kōḡḡman kanejnej ñan kiiñ eo an riLeman ro bwe armej ro an ren kōḷḷā ewōj ñan e, eḡool jimattan in aolep ḡweieer.
- 27 Im ālikin men kein Limai eaar jino kajutak aelōñ in kiiñ eo im kajutak aenōḡḡman ilubwiljin armej ro an.
- 28 Im kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar door ribaar ro ipeḷaakin āneo, bwe en maroñ dāpij armej ro an Limai ilo āneo, bwe ren jab maroñ ilḷok ilo āne jeḡaden; im eaar oḡaake ribaar ro an jān ewōj eo eaar bōke jān riNipai ro.
- 29 Im kiiñ eo an Limai eaar wōr aenōḡḡman ejjeḷḷok jeḡḷokin ilo aelōñ in kiiñ eo an ilo iien eo ruo iiō, kōnke riLeman ro raar jab kabḡōḡōik er ak kappukot ñan kōkkure er.

And it came to pass that they were about to return to the land of Nephi, and they met the men of Gideon. And the men of Gideon told them of all that had happened to their wives and their children; and that the Lamanites had granted unto them that they might possess the land by paying a tribute to the Lamanites of one half of all they possessed.

And the people told the men of Gideon that they had slain the king, and his priests had fled from them farther into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that after they had ended the ceremony, that they returned to the land of Nephi, rejoicing, because their wives and their children were not slain; and they told Gideon what they had done to the king.

And it came to pass that the king of the Lamanites made an oath unto them, that his people should not slay them.

And also Limhi, being the son of the king, having the kingdom conferred upon him by the people, made oath unto the king of the Lamanites that his people should pay tribute unto him, even one half of all they possessed.

And it came to pass that Limhi began to establish the kingdom and to establish peace among his people.

And the king of the Lamanites set guards round about the land, that he might keep the people of Limhi in the land, that they might not depart into the wilderness; and he did support his guards out of the tribute which he did receive from the Nephites.

And now king Limhi did have continual peace in his kingdom for the space of two years, that the Lamanites did not molest them nor seek to destroy them.

Mosaia 20

- 1 Kiiō eaar wōr juon jikin ilo Semlon ijo leddik ro nejin riLeman ro raar kuk tok ippān doon nān al, im nān eb, im nān kaṃōṃōṃōik er.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr juon raan jet iaer raar kuk tok nān al im nān eb.
- 3 Im kiiō pris ro an kiiñ Noa, kōnke raar jook in rōḷ nān jikin kwelḷok in Nipai, aaget, im barāinwōt kōnke raar mijak bwe armej ro renaaj ṃan er, kōn menin raar ekkōl im jab rōḷ nān kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier.
- 4 Im kōnke raar pād ilo āne jeṃaden, im kōnke raar lo leddik ro nejin riLeman ro, raar tilekek im waate er;
- 5 Im ke eaar wōr jet wōt iaer raar kuk tok ippān doon nān eb, raar waḷḷok tok jān jikin tilekek ittino ko aer im bōk er im ineeḷḷok er ilo āne jeṃaden eo; aaget, roñoul im emān in leddik ro nejin riLeman ro raar ineeḷḷok ilo āne jeṃaden eo.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar lo bwe leddik ro nejier raar jako, raar illu ippān armej ro an Limai, bwe raar ḷōmṃak eaar armej ro an Limai.
- 7 Kōn menin raar jilkinḷok jarin tariṃae ko aer; aaget, eṃool kiiñ eo make eaar ilḷok iṃaan armej ro an; im raar wanlōñḷok nān āneen Nipai nān kōkkure armej in Limai.
- 8 Im kiiō Limai eaar lo er jān iṃōn bar eo, eṃool aolep ṃaanjāppopo ko aer nān tariṃae eaar loi; kōn menin eaar aintok armej ro an ippān doon, im tilekek im kōttar er ilo meḷaaj ko im ilo bukun wōjke ko.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar tōprak tok, armej ro an Limai raar jino wōtlḷok ioer jān jikin kōttar ko aer, im jino nān ṃan er.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein pata eo e kanooj ḷap otem ḷap, bwe raar ire āinwōt kidu ḷaioon ko kōn men eo kuṃaer.

Mosiah 20

Now there was a place in Shemlon where the daughters of the Lamanites did gather themselves together to sing, and to dance, and to make themselves merry.

And it came to pass that there was one day a small number of them gathered together to sing and to dance.

And now the priests of king Noah, being ashamed to return to the city of Nephi, yea, and also fearing that the people would slay them, therefore they durst not return to their wives and their children.

And having tarried in the wilderness, and having discovered the daughters of the Lamanites, they laid and watched them;

And when there were but few of them gathered together to dance, they came forth out of their secret places and took them and carried them into the wilderness; yea, twenty and four of the daughters of the Lamanites they carried into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites found that their daughters had been missing, they were angry with the people of Limhi, for they thought it was the people of Limhi.

Therefore they sent their armies forth; yea, even the king himself went before his people; and they went up to the land of Nephi to destroy the people of Limhi.

And now Limhi had discovered them from the tower, even all their preparations for war did he discover; therefore he gathered his people together, and laid wait for them in the fields and in the forests.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites had come up, that the people of Limhi began to fall upon them from their waiting places, and began to slay them.

And it came to pass that the battle became exceedingly sore, for they fought like lions for their prey.

- 11 Im ālikin men kein armej ro an Limai raar jino lukwarkwareļok riLeman ro iṃaer; ijoke raar jab jimattan in oran riLeman ro. Ak raar ire kōn mour ko aer, im kōn kōrā ro pāleer, im kōn ro nejier; kōn menin raar kōmaat aer maroñ im āinwōt tūraikōn raar ire.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein raar lo kiiñ eo an riLeman ro ilubwiljin oran rimej ro; ijoke eaar jab mej, ak eaar kinejne j im kar likūt e wōt ioon laļ, joñan innitōt in ko eo an armej ro an.
- 13 Im raar bōk e im kūtimi kinej ko kōnjan, im bōkļok e iṃaan Limai, im ba: Lo, eñin ej kiiñ eo an riLeman raņ; e kōnke eaar bōk kinej in an eaar wōtļok ilubwiljin rimej ro aer, im raar likūt wōt e; im lo, kōm ar bōktok e iṃaam; im kiiō jen ṃan e.
- 14 A Limai eba ñan er: Koṃ jamin naaj ṃan e, a bōktok e ijin bwe in maroñ lo e. Im raar bōkļok e. Im Limai eba ñan e: Ta eaar kōṃṃan bwe koṃin wanlōñtak ñan tariņae ṃae armej ro aō? Lo, armej ro aō raar jab rupe kanejne j eo iaar kōṃṃane ñan koṃ; kōn menin etke koṃij rupe kanejne j eo koṃ ar kōṃṃane ñan armej ro aō?
- 15 Im kiiō kiiñ eo eba: Iaar rupe kanejne j eo kōnke armej ro aṃ raar bōkļok leddik ro nejin armej ro aō; kōn menin ilo aō illu iaar kōṃṃan bwe armej ro aō ren wanlōñtak ñan tariņae ṃae armej ro aṃ.
- 16 Im kiiō Limai eaar roñ ejjeļok kōn menin; kōn menin eba: Inaaj etale ilubwiljin armej ro aō jab dewōt eo eaar kōṃṃane men in enaaj jako. Kōn menin eaar kōṃṃan bwe juon etale en kōṃṃan ilubwiljin armej ro an.
- 17 Kiiō ke Gideon eaar roñ men kein, e kōnke eaar kapen eo an kiiñ eo, eaar ilok im ba ñan kiiñ eo: Ij akweļap kwōn ineeṃṃan, im jab etale armej rein, im likūt men in bwe en ruweer.
- 18 Bwe kwōj jab keememe j pris ro an jemām, ro armej rein raar kappukot ñan kōkkure er? Im rejjab pād ilo āne jeṃaden ke? Im rejjab ke ro raar kōṣte leddik ro nejin riLeman raņ?

And it came to pass that the people of Limhi began to drive the Lamanites before them; yet they were not half so numerous as the Lamanites. But they fought for their lives, and for their wives, and for their children; therefore they exerted themselves and like dragons did they fight.

And it came to pass that they found the king of the Lamanites among the number of their dead; yet he was not dead, having been wounded and left upon the ground, so speedy was the flight of his people.

And they took him and bound up his wounds, and brought him before Limhi, and said: Behold, here is the king of the Lamanites; he having received a wound has fallen among their dead, and they have left him; and behold, we have brought him before you; and now let us slay him.

But Limhi said unto them: Ye shall not slay him, but bring him hither that I may see him. And they brought him. And Limhi said unto him: What cause have ye to come up to war against my people? Behold, my people have not broken the oath that I made unto you; therefore, why should ye break the oath which ye made unto my people?

And now the king said: I have broken the oath because thy people did carry away the daughters of my people; therefore, in my anger I did cause my people to come up to war against thy people.

And now Limhi had heard nothing concerning this matter; therefore he said: I will search among my people and whosoever has done this thing shall perish. Therefore he caused a search to be made among his people.

Now when Gideon had heard these things, he being the king's captain, he went forth and said unto the king: I pray thee forbear, and do not search this people, and lay not this thing to their charge.

For do ye not remember the priests of thy father, whom this people sought to destroy? And are they not in the wilderness? And are not they the ones who have stolen the daughters of the Lamanites?

- 19 Im kiiō, lo, im ba n̄an kiiñ eo kōn men kein, bwe en maroñ ba n̄an armej ro an bwe ren maroñ aenōm̄man n̄an kōj; bwe lo rej kadede maanjāppopo n̄an itok n̄ae kōj; im lo barāinwōt ewōr j̄an wōt iaad.
- 20 Im kiiō, rej itok kōn jarlepju ko aer reļlap; im ijellōkun wōt n̄e kiiñ eo ej kaenōm̄man er n̄ae kōj jenaaj jako.
- 21 Bwe naan ko an Abinadai rej kūrmoool ke, ko eaar kanaan n̄ae kōj—im aolep men in kōnke je jamin kar eōroñ naan ko an Irooj, im oktakļok j̄an nana ko ad?
- 22 Im kiiō jen kaenōm̄man kiiñ eo, im jenaaj kakūrmoool kanejnej eo jaar kōm̄mane n̄an e; bwe em̄manļok n̄e jenaaj pād ilo kōmakoko j̄an n̄e jej juļok mour ko ad; kōn menin jen likūt juon bōjrak n̄an kōtq̄rļok eļap bōtōktōk.
- 23 Im kiiō Limai eaar ba n̄an kiiñ eo aolep men kein kōn jemān, im pris ro raar koļok ilo āne jemaden, im n̄a ruweer kōn bōkļok leddik ro nejier n̄an er.
- 24 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ eo eaar aenōm̄man n̄ae armej ro an; im eaar ba n̄an er: Jen ilok n̄an iioon armej ro aō, kōn ejjeļok kein tariņae ko; im ij kanejnej n̄an eok kōn juon kanejnej bwe armej ro aō rejamin naaj m̄man armej ro aṃ.
- 25 Im ālikin men kein raar ļoor kiiñ eo, im ilok kōn ejjeļok kein tariņae ko n̄an iioon riLeman ro. Im ālikin men kein raar iioon riLeman ro; im kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar badikdik laļļok iṃaer, im eaar akweļap kōn armej ro an Limai.
- 26 Im ke riLeman ro raar lo armej ro an Limai, bwe raar ejjeļok kein tariņae ko ippāer, raar tūriaṃo kake er im kar aenōm̄man n̄ae er, im rōļl ippān kiiñ eo aer ilo aenōm̄man n̄an āneo āneer make.

And now, behold, and tell the king of these things, that he may tell his people that they may be pacified towards us; for behold they are already preparing to come against us; and behold also there are but few of us.

And behold, they come with their numerous hosts; and except the king doth pacify them towards us we must perish.

For are not the words of Abinadi fulfilled, which he prophesied against us—and all this because we would not hearken unto the words of the Lord, and turn from our iniquities?

And now let us pacify the king, and we fulfil the oath which we have made unto him; for it is better that we should be in bondage than that we should lose our lives; therefore, let us put a stop to the shedding of so much blood.

And now Limhi told the king all the things concerning his father, and the priests that had fled into the wilderness, and attributed the carrying away of their daughters to them.

And it came to pass that the king was pacified towards his people; and he said unto them: Let us go forth to meet my people, without arms; and I swear unto you with an oath that my people shall not slay thy people.

And it came to pass that they followed the king, and went forth without arms to meet the Lamanites. And it came to pass that they did meet the Lamanites; and the king of the Lamanites did bow himself down before them, and did plead in behalf of the people of Limhi.

And when the Lamanites saw the people of Limhi, that they were without arms, they had compassion on them and were pacified towards them, and returned with their king in peace to their own land.

Mosaia 21

- 1 Im ālikin men kein Limai im armej ro an raar rōḷ nān jikin kwelḷok in Nipai, im kar jino jokwe ilo āneo bar juon alen ilo aenōmḷman.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ke ar mootḷḷok elōn raan ko riLeman ro raar bar jino in liḷmotak ilo illu ḷae riNipai ro, im raar jino nān itok ilo tōrerein ko an peḷaakin āneo.
- 3 Kiiō raar mijak im jab ḷman er, kōnke kanejneḷ eo kiiḷ eo aer eaar kōmḷmane nān Limai; a rekar ubrare er ilo jepāer, im kwaḷḷok maroḷ ioer; im kar jino nān likūt eddo ko reddo ioer, im kōmḷakūtḷkūt er āinwōt ren kar kōmḷman nān juon kidu donkey ebwebwe—
- 4 Aaet, aolep men in eaar kōmḷman bwe naan an Irooj en maroḷ kūrḷpool.
- 5 Im kiiō eḷtaan ko an riNipai ro raar eḷap, im eaar eḷjeḷḷok iaḷ bwe ren kōtḷḷok er jān peier, bwe riLeman ro raar jepooḷ er ijeḷ im ijeḷ.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar jino alnūrḷnūr ippān kiiḷ eo kōnke eḷtaan ko aer; im raar jino in kōḷnaan ilḷok ḷae er nān kōpata. Im raar kanooj kaeḷtaan kiiḷ eo kōn abḷḷōḷḷō ko aer; kōn menin eaar kōtḷḷok nān er bwe ren kōmḷman ekkar nān ikdeelel ko aer.
- 7 Im raar kuktok ippān doon bar juon alen, im kōḷnaan kein tariḷae ko aer, im ilḷok ḷae riLeman ro nān kokakḷḷok er jān āneo āneer.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar deḷḷoke er, im kokakḷḷok er, im ḷman elōn iaer.
- 9 Im kiiō eaar wōr juon jān im liaajḷḷok ilubwiljin armej ro an Limai, lio ejako pāleen ej jān kōn ḷeo pāleen, im ḷeo nejin im lio nejin rej jān kōn jemāer, im ḷōḷmaro jeiūḷmḷjān -jeiūḷmḷjatin kōn ḷōḷmaro jeir.
- 10 Im kiiō eaar lōn kōrā ro ejako pāleer ilo āneo, im raar kanooj liaajḷḷok jān raan nān raan, bwe juon lōḷḷnōḷ eḷap kōn riLeman ro eaar itok ioer.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein aer liaajḷḷok wōt eaar kaliḷmotak bwe in armej ro an Limai nān illu ḷae riLeman ro; im raar bar ilḷok nān kōpata, a kar bar kokak likḷḷok er, im eḷtaan kōn eḷap jorrān.

Mosiah 21

And it came to pass that Limhi and his people returned to the city of Nephi, and began to dwell in the land again in peace.

And it came to pass that after many days the Lamanites began again to be stirred up in anger against the Nephites, and they began to come into the borders of the land round about.

Now they durst not slay them, because of the oath which their king had made unto Limhi; but they would smite them on their cheeks, and exercise authority over them; and began to put heavy burdens upon their backs, and drive them as they would a dumb ass—

Yea, all this was done that the word of the Lord might be fulfilled.

And now the afflictions of the Nephites were great, and there was no way that they could deliver themselves out of their hands, for the Lamanites had surrounded them on every side.

And it came to pass that the people began to murmur with the king because of their afflictions; and they began to be desirous to go against them to battle. And they did afflict the king sorely with their complaints; therefore he granted unto them that they should do according to their desires.

And they gathered themselves together again, and put on their armor, and went forth against the Lamanites to drive them out of their land.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did beat them, and drove them back, and slew many of them.

And now there was a great mourning and lamentation among the people of Limhi, the widow mourning for her husband, the son and the daughter mourning for their father, and the brothers for their brethren.

Now there were a great many widows in the land, and they did cry mightily from day to day, for a great fear of the Lamanites had come upon them.

And it came to pass that their continual cries did stir up the remainder of the people of Limhi to anger against the Lamanites; and they went again to battle, but they were driven back again, suffering much loss.

- 12 Aaet, im raar bar ilok alen kein kajilu, im eñtaan ilo ejja wāween in wōt; im ro raar jab mej raar bar rōol nān jikin kwelok in Nipai.
- 13 Im raar kōttāik er eṃool nān bwidej, im ajełok er nān ineen kōṃakoko, wūjleplok er bwe ren deñłoke er, im nān kokakłok er ijeṇ im ijeṇ, im kainene er, ekkar nān kōṇaan ko an rikōjdat ro aer.
- 14 Im raar kōttāik er eṃool ilo ṃwilał ko in ettā bōro; im raar kanooj kūr nān Anij; aaet, eṃool aolepān raan eo raar laṃōj nān aer Anij bwe En kōtłok er jān eñtaan ko aer.
- 15 Im kiiō Irooj eaar ruṃwij nān roñ kūr eo aer kōnke jerōwiwi ko aer; mekarta Irooj eaar roñ kūr ko aer, im jino kapidodo būruōn riLeman ro bwe ren jino kameraiłok eddo ko aer; ijoke Irooj eaar jab lo ekkar bwe En kōtłok er jān kōṃakoko.
- 16 Im ālikin men kein raar jino jebanłok jidik-iłok-jidik ilo āneo, im kar jino kallib grain ełapłok, im bwijin in sip ko, im mennin mour ko, bwe ren jab eñtaan kōn kwōle.
- 17 Kiiō eaar kanooj ļap bōnbōn in kōrā ro, ełapłok jān eṃṃan ro; kōn menin kiiñ Limai eaar jiroñ bwe aolep eṃṃaan en ajejełok nān rejetak eo an kōrā ro ejako pāleer im ajri ro nejier, bwe ren maroñ jab jako kōn kwōle; im men in raar kōṃṃane kōnke ļap in bōnbōn eo eaar mej.
- 18 Kiiō armej ro an Limai raar koba ippān doon ilo juon ānbwin joñan wōt aer maroñ, im oṇaake grain im mennin mour ko aer;
- 19 Im kiiñ eo make eaar jab lōke armej ro an itulik in wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelok eo, ṃae iien eaar bōk ribaar ro an ippān, kōnke eaar mijak bwe emaroñ jān jet wāween ko wōtłok ilo pein riLeman ro.
- 20 Im eaar kōṃṃan bwe armej ro an ren lale āneo ipełakin ijo, bwe jān jet wāween ren maroñ bōk pris ro raar kołok ilo āne jeṃaden eo, ro raar koṇte leddik ro nejin riLeman ro, im bwe eaar kōṃṃan ełap koṇkure nān itok ioer.

Yea, they went again even the third time, and suffered in the like manner; and those that were not slain returned again to the city of Nephi.

And they did humble themselves even to the dust, subjecting themselves to the yoke of bondage, submitting themselves to be smitten, and to be driven to and fro, and burdened, according to the desires of their enemies.

And they did humble themselves even in the depths of humility; and they did cry mightily to God; yea, even all the day long did they cry unto their God that he would deliver them out of their afflictions.

And now the Lord was slow to hear their cry because of their iniquities; nevertheless the Lord did hear their cries, and began to soften the hearts of the Lamanites that they began to ease their burdens; yet the Lord did not see fit to deliver them out of bondage.

And it came to pass that they began to prosper by degrees in the land, and began to raise grain more abundantly, and flocks, and herds, that they did not suffer with hunger.

Now there was a great number of women, more than there was of men; therefore king Limhi commanded that every man should impart to the support of the widows and their children, that they might not perish with hunger; and this they did because of the greatness of their number that had been slain.

Now the people of Limhi kept together in a body as much as it was possible, and secured their grain and their flocks;

And the king himself did not trust his person without the walls of the city, unless he took his guards with him, fearing that he might by some means fall into the hands of the Lamanites.

And he caused that his people should watch the land round about, that by some means they might take those priests that fled into the wilderness, who had stolen the daughters of the Lamanites, and that had caused such a great destruction to come upon them.

21 Bwe raar kōṇaan nān bōk er bwe ren maroñ kaje er; bwe raar itok ilo āneen Nipai ilo boñ, im bōkḷok grain ko aer im elōñ mennin aorōk ko aer; kōn menin raar pād im kōttar er.

22 Im ālikin men kein eaar jab bar wōr poktak ikōtaan riLeman ro im armej ro an Limai; eṃool ṃae iien eo Ammōn im ḷōṃaro jein im jatin raar itok nān āneo.

23 Im kiiñ eo ke eaar pād itulik in wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelok eo ippān ribaar eo an, eaar lo Ammōn im ḷōṃaro jein im jatin; im kōnke eaar ḷōṃnak er rej pris ro an Noa kōn menin eaar kōṃṃan bwe ren kar bōk er, im ren lokjak, im joḷok er ilo kalbuuj. Im eḷaññe raar pris ro an Noa en kar kōṃṃan bwe ren ilok nān mej.

24 A ke eaar lo bwe raar jab, a bwe raar ro jein im jatin, im kar itok jān āneen Zaraemla, eaar obrak kōn eḷap otem ḷap ṃōṇōṇō.

25 Kiiō kiiñ Limai eaar jilkinḷok, ṃoktaḷok jān itok eo an Ammōn, juon oran edik in eṃṃaan ro nān pukpukot āneen Zaraemla; a raar jab lo e, im raar jebwābwe ilo āne jemaden.

26 Mekarta, raar lo juon āne eo eaar lōñ armej ie; aet, āneo eaar libobo kōn di ko reṃōrā; aet, āneo eaar wōr armej ie im eo kar kōkkure; im er, kōnke raar ḷōṃnak bwe eaar āneen Zaraemla, raar rōḷ nān āneen Nipai, im kar tōprakḷok ilo tōrerein ko an āneo ejjab elōñ raan ko ṃokta jān itok eo an Ammōn.

27 Im raar bōktok juon ḷok ippāer, eṃool ḷok eo an armej ro im di ko dier raar loi; im eaar ṃwijiti ioon alen ko in ore.

28 Im kiiō Limai eaar bar obrak kōn ṃōṇōṇō ke eaar jeḷā jān ḷōñiin Ammōn bwe kiiñ Mosaia eaar wōr juon an mennin leḷok jān Anij, eo kake eaar maroñ ukok ṃwijṃwij rot kein; aet, im Ammōn eaar barāinwōt ṃōṇōṇō.

29 Mekarta Ammōn im ḷōṃaro jein im jatin raar obrak kōn būromōj kōnke elōñ iaan ro jeir im jatier raar mej;

For they were desirous to take them that they might punish them; for they had come into the land of Nephi by night, and carried off their grain and many of their precious things; therefore they laid wait for them.

And it came to pass that there was no more disturbance between the Lamanites and the people of Limhi, even until the time that Ammon and his brethren came into the land.

And the king having been without the gates of the city with his guard, discovered Ammon and his brethren; and supposing them to be priests of Noah therefore he caused that they should be taken, and bound, and cast into prison. And had they been the priests of Noah he would have caused that they should be put to death.

But when he found that they were not, but that they were his brethren, and had come from the land of Zarahemla, he was filled with exceedingly great joy.

Now king Limhi had sent, previous to the coming of Ammon, a small number of men to search for the land of Zarahemla; but they could not find it, and they were lost in the wilderness.

Nevertheless, they did find a land which had been peopled; yea, a land which was covered with dry bones; yea, a land which had been peopled and which had been destroyed; and they, having supposed it to be the land of Zarahemla, returned to the land of Nephi, having arrived in the borders of the land not many days before the coming of Ammon.

And they brought a record with them, even a record of the people whose bones they had found; and it was engraven on plates of ore.

And now Limhi was again filled with joy on learning from the mouth of Ammon that king Mosiah had a gift from God, whereby he could interpret such engravings; yea, and Ammon also did rejoice.

Yet Ammon and his brethren were filled with sorrow because so many of their brethren had been slain;

30 Im barāinwōt bwe kiiñ Noa im pris ro an raar kōmman bwe armej ro ren kōmman elōñ jerqwiwi ko im nana ko ñae Anij; im raar barāinwōt būromōj kōn mej eo an Abinadai; im barāinwōt ilqk eo an Alma im armej ro raar ilqk ippān, ro raar kajutak kabuñ eo an Anij kōn kajoor im maroñ an Anij, im tōmak ilo naan ko kar kōnono jān Abinadai.

31 Aaet, raar būromōj kōn ilqk eo aer, bwe raar jab jeļā ia raar ko ñan e. Kiiō ren kar ilo mōñōñō kobaļok ippāer, bwe er make raar deļoñ ilo juon bujen ippān Anij ñan jermal ñan e im kōjparok kien ko An.

32 Im kiiō jān itok eo an Ammōn, kiiñ Limai eaar barāinwōt deļoñ ilo juon bujen ippān Anij, im barāinwōt elōñ iaan armej ro an, ñan jermal ñan e im kōjparok kien ko An.

33 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Limai im elōñ iaan armej ro an raar kōñaan peptaij; a eaar ejjeļok ilo āneo eaar wōr an maroñ jān Anij. Im Ammōn eaar abin kōmmane men in, watōke e juon rikarejeran ejjab tōllōke.

34 Kōn menin raar jab ilo iien in kajutak er ilo juon kabuñ, a kōttar wōt Jetōb eo an Irooj. Kiiō raar kōñaan erom āinwōt Alma im ļōmaro jein im jatin, ro raar koļok ilo āne jemaden.

35 Raar kōñaan peptaij āinwōt juon kaṃool im juon naan in kaṃool bwe raar mōñōñō in jermal ñan Anij kōn aolepān burueer; mekarta raar karuṃwijļok iien eo; im bwebwenato eo kōn peptaij eo aer naaj kwaļok e tokālik ijin.

36 Im kiiō aolep kōttōpar ko an Ammōn im armej ro an, im kiiñ Limai im armej ro an, raar ñan kōtļok er make jān pein riLeman ro im jān kōmako.

And also that king Noah and his priests had caused the people to commit so many sins and iniquities against God; and they also did mourn for the death of Abinadi; and also for the departure of Alma and the people that went with him, who had formed a church of God through the strength and power of God, and faith on the words which had been spoken by Abinadi.

Yea, they did mourn for their departure, for they knew not whither they had fled. Now they would have gladly joined with them, for they themselves had entered into a covenant with God to serve him and keep his commandments.

And now since the coming of Ammon, king Limhi had also entered into a covenant with God, and also many of his people, to serve him and keep his commandments.

And it came to pass that king Limhi and many of his people were desirous to be baptized; but there was none in the land that had authority from God. And Ammon declined doing this thing, considering himself an unworthy servant.

Therefore they did not at that time form themselves into a church, waiting upon the Spirit of the Lord. Now they were desirous to become even as Alma and his brethren, who had fled into the wilderness.

They were desirous to be baptized as a witness and a testimony that they were willing to serve God with all their hearts; nevertheless they did prolong the time; and an account of their baptism shall be given hereafter.

And now all the study of Ammon and his people, and king Limhi and his people, was to deliver themselves out of the hands of the Lamanites and from bondage.

Mosaia 22

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Ammōn im kiiñ Limai raar jino ekkōnono ippān armej ro ekōjkan aer naaj kōtļok er make jān kōmākoko; im eṃool raar kōmṃan bwe aolep armej ro ren kuktok ippān doon; im men in raar kōmṃan bwe ren maroñ bōk ainikien armej ro kōn menin.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein raar lo ejjelok iaļ nān kōtļok er make jān kōmākoko, ijellokun wōt nē eaar nān bōk kōrā ro aer im ro nejier, im bwijin in sip ko aer, im mennin mour ko aer, im iṃōn kōppād ko aer, im ilok ilo āne jeṃaden; bwe kōnke riLeman ro raar kanooj bwijlep, eaar ejjelok maroñ nān armej ro an Limai nān aitwerōk ippāer, im lōmṃak nān kōtļok er make jān kōmākoko jān jāje eo.
- 3 Kiiō ālikin men kein Gideon eaar ilok im jutak iṃaan kiiñ eo, im ba nān e: Kiiō O kiiñ, kwaar eṃroñ naan ko aō elōñ iien ko ṃae iien in ke jaar aitwerōk ippān ro jeid im jatid, riLeman ro.
- 4 Im kiiō O kiiñ, eļāññe kwaar jab lo eō juon rikarejeraṃ ejej tokjān, ak eļāññe kwaar roñjake nān iien in naan ko aō ilo jabdewōt wāween, im raar wōr tokjāer nān eok, eṃool āindein ikōṃaan bwe kwōn roñjaki naan kein aō ilo iien in, im inaa j rikarejeraṃ im kōtļok armej ro aṃ jān kōmākoko.
- 5 Im kiiñ eo eaar kōtļok nān e bwe en maroñ kōnono. Im Gideon eba nān e:
- 6 Kwōn watok diwōj-deļoñ eo itulik, deblōke wōrwōr eo itulik, ilo tulik in jikin kwelok in. RiLeman raṃ, ak ribaar ro an riLeman raṃ, ilo boñ rej kadek; kōn menin jen jilkinļok juon keañ ilubwiljin aolep armej rein bwe ren aintok ippān doon bwijin in mennin mour ko aer im mennin mour ko reļļap, bwe ren maroñ tōļļok er ilo āne jeṃaden eo ilo boñ.
- 7 Im inaa j ilok ekkar nān naan in jiroñ eo aṃ im kōļļaik ewōj eo āliktata kōn wain nān riLeman raṃ, im renaaj kadek; im jenaaj eļļā ilo diwōj-deļoñ in ittino ilo ituanmiiñ in kāām eo aer nē rej kadek im kiki.

Mosiah 22

And now it came to pass that Ammon and king Limhi began to consult with the people how they should deliver themselves out of bondage; and even they did cause that all the people should gather themselves together; and this they did that they might have the voice of the people concerning the matter.

And it came to pass that they could find no way to deliver themselves out of bondage, except it were to take their women and children, and their flocks, and their herds, and their tents, and depart into the wilderness; for the Lamanites being so numerous, it was impossible for the people of Limhi to contend with them, thinking to deliver themselves out of bondage by the sword.

Now it came to pass that Gideon went forth and stood before the king, and said unto him: Now O king, thou hast hitherto hearkened unto my words many times when we have been contending with our brethren, the Lamanites.

And now O king, if thou hast not found me to be an unprofitable servant, or if thou hast hitherto listened to my words in any degree, and they have been of service to thee, even so I desire that thou wouldst listen to my words at this time, and I will be thy servant and deliver this people out of bondage.

And the king granted unto him that he might speak. And Gideon said unto him:

Behold the back pass, through the back wall, on the back side of the city. The Lamanites, or the guards of the Lamanites, by night are drunken; therefore let us send a proclamation among all this people that they gather together their flocks and herds, that they may drive them into the wilderness by night.

And I will go according to thy command and pay the last tribute of wine to the Lamanites, and they will be drunken; and we will pass through the secret pass on the left of their camp when they are drunken and asleep.

8 Āindein jenaaj il̥ok ippān kōrā ro ad im ro nejid, bwijin in mennin mour ko ad, im mennin mour ko ad reļļap ilo āne jeṃaden; im jenaaj ito-itak ipeļaaikin āneen Silom.

9 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ eo eaar eḡroñ naan ko an Gideon.

10 Im kiiñ Limai eaar kōṃṃan bwe armej ro an ren aintok bwijin in mennin mour ko an ippān doon; im eaar jilkinl̥ok ewōj in wain n̄an riLeman ro; im eaar barāinwōt jilkinl̥ok eļapl̥ok wain, āinwōt juon men in leļok n̄an er; im raar idaaik ilo ejjeļok wōṇāān wain eo kiiñ Limai eaar jilkinl̥ok n̄an er.

11 Im ālikin men kein armej ro an Limai raar il̥ok ilo boñ ilo āne jeṃaden eo kōn bwijin in mennin mour ko aer im mennin mour ko aer reļļap, im raar il̥ok ipeļaaikin āneen Silom ilo āne jeṃaden, im ukōt tok iaļ eo aer n̄an āneen Zaraemla, im kar tōl er jān Ammōn im ļōṃaro jein im jatin.

12 Im rekar bōk aolep aer gold, im silver, im mennin aorōk ko aer, ko raar maroñ būki, im barāinwōt mennin aikuj ko aer ippāer, l̥ok ilo āne jeṃaden; im raar wōnṃaanl̥ok ilo eṃṃakūt eo aer.

13 Im ālikin pād elōn raan ko ilo āne jeṃaden raar tōprakl̥ok ilo āneen Zaraemla, im kar kobaļok ippān armej ro an Mosaia, im erom ro doon.

14 Im ālikin men kein Mosaia eaar bōk er kōn ṃōṇōṇō; im eaar barāinwōt bōk ļok ko aer, im barāinwōt ļok ko armej ro an Limai rekar loi.

15 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe armej ro an Limai raar il̥ok jān āneo ilo boñ, raar jilkinl̥ok juon jarin tariṇaeļok ilo āne jeṃaden n̄an lukwarkware er;

16 Im ālikin raar lukwarkware er ruo raan ko, raar maroñ jab ļoorl̥ok wōt jenkwaer; kōn menin raar jebwābwe ilo āne jeṃaden.

Thus we will depart with our women and our children, our flocks, and our herds into the wilderness; and we will travel around the land of Shilom.

And it came to pass that the king hearkened unto the words of Gideon.

And king Limhi caused that his people should gather their flocks together; and he sent the tribute of wine to the Lamanites; and he also sent more wine, as a present unto them; and they did drink freely of the wine which king Limhi did send unto them.

And it came to pass that the people of king Limhi did depart by night into the wilderness with their flocks and their herds, and they went round about the land of Shilom in the wilderness, and bent their course towards the land of Zarahemla, being led by Ammon and his brethren.

And they had taken all their gold, and silver, and their precious things, which they could carry, and also their provisions with them, into the wilderness; and they pursued their journey.

And after being many days in the wilderness they arrived in the land of Zarahemla, and joined Mosiah's people, and became his subjects.

And it came to pass that Mosiah received them with joy; and he also received their records, and also the records which had been found by the people of Limhi.

And now it came to pass when the Lamanites had found that the people of Limhi had departed out of the land by night, that they sent an army into the wilderness to pursue them;

And after they had pursued them two days, they could no longer follow their tracks; therefore they were lost in the wilderness.

*Juon bwebwenato in Alma im armej ro an Irooj, ro Kiiñ
Noa eaar lukwarkwarel̥ok er ilo āne jemaden.*

Mosaia 23

- 1 Kiiō Alma, kōnke kar kakkōl e jān Irooj bwe jarin tariṇae ko an kiiñ Noa renaaj itok ioer, im kōnke kar karoñ armej ro an men in, kōn menin raar aintok ippān doon bwijin in mennin mour ko aer, im kar bōk grain ko aer, im il̥ok ilo āne jemaden iṃaan jarin tariṇae ko an kiiñ Noa.
- 2 Im Irooj eaar kōkajoorl̥ok er, bwe armej ro an kiiñ Noa ren jab jibwe er n̄an k̥okkure er.
- 3 Im raar ko ruwalitōk raan ko ilo āne jemaden.
- 4 Im raar itok n̄an āneo, aaet, eṃool āneo eaiboojoj im eṃṃan, juon āneen dān erre.
- 5 Im raar kajutak iṃōn kōppād ko aer, im kar jino ekkal eṃ; aaet, im raar kanooj ewaan, im raar kanooj jermal.
- 6 Im armej ro raar kōṇaan bwe Alma en aer kiiñ, bwe armej ro raar iakwe e.
- 7 A eaar ba n̄an er: Lo, ej jab mennin aikuṃ bwe en wōr juon ad kiiñ; bwe āindein Irooj ej ba: Koṃin jab naaj kautiej juon ānbwin ilōñin bar juon, kajuon armej en jab l̥ōmṃak kake e make ioon bar juon; kōn menin ij ba n̄an koṃ ej jab mennin aikuṃ bwe en wōr juon kiiñ.
- 8 Mekarta, eḷañne enaaj kar maroñ bwe iien otemjej en maroñ wōr eṃṃaan ro rejim̄we n̄an ami kiiñ enaaj kar eṃṃan n̄an koṃ bwe en wōr juon ami kiiñ.
- 9 A keememej nana ko an kiiñ Noa im pris ro an; im n̄a make iaar po ilo aujiid, im kar kōṃṃan elōñ men ko raar kajjōjō ilo iṃaan mejān Irooj, eo eaar kōṃṃan aō ukeḷok ekōmetak.
- 10 Mekarta, ālikin eḷap eṃtaan, Irooj e roñ kūr ko aō, im Eaar uwaaki jar ko aō, im Eaar kōṃṃan bwe in juon kein jermal ilo Pein ilo bōktok elōñ iaami n̄an jeḷā kōn ṃool eo An.
- 11 Mekarta, ilo men in ij jab kōmmejāje, bwe Ij jab tōll̥oke n̄an kōmmejāje kōn n̄a make.

*An account of Alma and the people of the Lord, who were
driven into the wilderness by the people of King Noah.*

Mosiah 23

Now Alma, having been warned of the Lord that the armies of king Noah would come upon them, and having made it known to his people, therefore they gathered together their flocks, and took of their grain, and departed into the wilderness before the armies of king Noah.

And the Lord did strengthen them, that the people of king Noah could not overtake them to destroy them.

And they fled eight days' journey into the wilderness.

And they came to a land, yea, even a very beautiful and pleasant land, a land of pure water.

And they pitched their tents, and began to till the ground, and began to build buildings; yea, they were industrious, and did labor exceedingly.

And the people were desirous that Alma should be their king, for he was beloved by his people.

But he said unto them: Behold, it is not expedient that we should have a king; for thus saith the Lord: Ye shall not esteem one flesh above another, or one man shall not think himself above another; therefore I say unto you it is not expedient that ye should have a king.

Nevertheless, if it were possible that ye could always have just men to be your kings it would be well for you to have a king.

But remember the iniquity of king Noah and his priests; and I myself was caught in a snare, and did many things which were abominable in the sight of the Lord, which caused me sore repentance;

Nevertheless, after much tribulation, the Lord did hear my cries, and did answer my prayers, and has made me an instrument in his hands in bringing so many of you to a knowledge of his truth.

Nevertheless, in this I do not glory, for I am unworthy to glory of myself.

12 Im kiiō ij ba n̄an koṃ, kiiñ Noa eaar jiped koṃ, im koṃ ar pād ilo kōṃakoko n̄an e im pris ro an, im kar bōktok koṃ n̄an nana j̄an er; kōn menin koṃ ar lokjak kōn to ko an nana.

13 Im kiiō āinwōt kajoor in Anij ekar kōtļok koṃ j̄an korak kein; aet, eṃool j̄an pein kiiñ Noa im armej ro an, im barāinwōt j̄an korak ko an nana, eṃool āindein ikōṇaan bwe koṃin jutak pen ilo anemkwōj in eo kar kaanemkwōj koṃ kake, im bwe koṃin jab lōke jabdewōt eṃṃaan n̄an kiiñ ioomi.

14 Im barāinwōt jab lōke jabdewōt bwe en ami rikaki ak ami *minister*, ijellokun wōt n̄e ej juon armej in Anij, im etetal ilo iaļ ko An im kōjparok kien ko An.

15 Āindein Alma eaar katakin armej ro an, bwe jabdewōt armej en iakwe riturin āinwōt e, bwe en ejjeļok aitwerōk ilubwiljier.

16 Im kiiō, Alma eaar aer pris eutie, kōnke eaar lo kabuñ eo aer.

17 Im ālikin men kein ejjeļok eaar bōk maroñ n̄an kwaļok naan ak n̄an katakin ijellokun n̄e eaar jab j̄an e j̄an Anij. Kōn menin eaar kapit aolep pris ro aer im aolep rikaki ro aer; im ejjeļok eaar ekkapit ijellokun eļañne raar jab armej ro rejimwe.

18 Kōn menin raar lale armej ro aer, im kar naajdik er kōn men ko rej dien reweppan.

19 Im ālikin men kein raar jino jeraaṃṃan otem jeraaṃṃan ilo āneo; im raar ṇa etan āneo Hilam.

20 Im ālikin men kein raar wōrļok im jeraaṃṃan otem jeraaṃṃan ilo āneen Hilam; im raar kalōk jikin kwelok eo, eo raar ṇa etan jikin kwelok in Hilam.

21 Mekarta Irooj Eaar watōke ekkar n̄an kauweik armej ro An; aet, Eaar idajoñjoñe kōmmaanwa eo aer im tōmak eo aer.

22 Mekarta—jabdewōt eo ej likūt an lōke ilo E ejja in wōt naaj kotak e ilo raan eo āliktata. Aet, im āindein eaar āinwōt ippan armej rein.

23 Bwe lo, inaaj kwaļok n̄an koṃ bwe kar bōktok er ilo kōṃakoko, im ejjeļok eaar maroñ kōtļok er ak Irooj aer Anij, aet, eṃool Anij an Ebrean im Aisak im Jekab.

And now I say unto you, ye have been oppressed by king Noah, and have been in bondage to him and his priests, and have been brought into iniquity by them; therefore ye were bound with the bands of iniquity.

And now as ye have been delivered by the power of God out of these bonds; yea, even out of the hands of king Noah and his people, and also from the bonds of iniquity, even so I desire that ye should stand fast in this liberty wherewith ye have been made free, and that ye trust no man to be a king over you.

And also trust no one to be your teacher nor your minister, except he be a man of God, walking in his ways and keeping his commandments.

Thus did Alma teach his people, that every man should love his neighbor as himself, that there should be no contention among them.

And now, Alma was their high priest, he being the founder of their church.

And it came to pass that none received authority to preach or to teach except it were by him from God. Therefore he consecrated all their priests and all their teachers; and none were consecrated except they were just men.

Therefore they did watch over their people, and did nourish them with things pertaining to righteousness.

And it came to pass that they began to prosper exceedingly in the land; and they called the land Helam.

And it came to pass that they did multiply and prosper exceedingly in the land of Helam; and they built a city, which they called the city of Helam.

Nevertheless the Lord seeth fit to chasten his people; yea, he trieth their patience and their faith.

Nevertheless—whosoever putteth his trust in him the same shall be lifted up at the last day. Yea, and thus it was with this people.

For behold, I will show unto you that they were brought into bondage, and none could deliver them but the Lord their God, yea, even the God of Abraham and Isaac and of Jacob.

24 Im ālikin men kein Eaar kōtļok er, im Eaar kwaļok
An kajoor Bōtata n̄an er, im eļap kar aer m̄ōņōņō.

25 Bwe lo, ālikin men kein ke raar pād ilo āneen
Hilam, aaget, ilo jikin kwelok in Hilam, ke raar kallib
ilo bwidej eo ipeļaaikin ijo, lo juon jarin tariņae in
riLeman ro eaar pād ilo tōrerein ko an āneo.

26 Kiiō ālikin men kein ro jein im jatin Alma raar ko
jān meļaaik ko, im kuktok ippān doon ilo jikin kwelok
in Hilam; im raar kanooj mijak kōnke jekjek in
riLeman ro.

27 A Alma eaar ilok im jutak ilubwiljier, im kauwe er
bwe ren jab mijak, a bwe ren keememej Irooj aer Anij
im Enaaj lōmōoren er.

28 Kōn menin raar kaenōmman mijak ko aer, im kar
jino kūr n̄an Irooj bwe En kapidodo būruōn riLeman
ro, bwe ren kōtļok er, im kōrā ro pāleer, im ro nejier.

29 Im ālikin men kein Irooj Eaar kapidodo būruōn
riLeman ro. Im Alma im ļōmaro jein im jatin raar ilok
im ajeļok er ilo peier; im riLeman ro raar bōk aer
āneen Hilam.

30 Kiiō jarin tariņae ko an riLeman ro, ro raar ļoorļok
arnej ro an kiiņ Limai, raar jebwābwe ilo āne
jeņaden elōn raan ko.

31 Im lo, raar lo pris ro an kiiņ Noa, ilo jikin eo raar ņa
etan Amulon; im raar jino n̄an bōk āneen Amulon im
kar jino n̄an kalbwīn bwidej.

32 Kiiō etan ritōl eo an pris ro eaar Amulon.

33 Im ālikin men kein Amulon eaar akweļap ippān
riLeman ro; im e barāinwōt eaar jilkinļok liņaro
pāleer, ro raar leddik ro nejīn riLeman ro, n̄an
akweļap ippān ro jeir im jatier, bwe ren jab kōkkure
ļōmaro pāleer.

34 Im riLeman ro raar tūriaņo kōn Amulon im ro jein
im jatin, im jab kōkkure er, kōnke liņaro pāleer.

And it came to pass that he did deliver them, and he
did show forth his mighty power unto them, and
great were their rejoicings.

For behold, it came to pass that while they were in
the land of Helam, yea, in the city of Helam, while till-
ing the land round about, behold an army of the
Lamanites was in the borders of the land.

Now it came to pass that the brethren of Alma fled
from their fields, and gathered themselves together in
the city of Helam; and they were much frightened be-
cause of the appearance of the Lamanites.

But Alma went forth and stood among them, and
exhorted them that they should not be frightened,
but that they should remember the Lord their God
and he would deliver them.

Therefore they hushed their fears, and began to cry
unto the Lord that he would soften the hearts of the
Lamanites, that they would spare them, and their
wives, and their children.

And it came to pass that the Lord did soften the
hearts of the Lamanites. And Alma and his brethren
went forth and delivered themselves up into their
hands; and the Lamanites took possession of the land
of Helam.

Now the armies of the Lamanites, which had fol-
lowed after the people of king Limhi, had been lost in
the wilderness for many days.

And behold, they had found those priests of king
Noah, in a place which they called Amulon; and they
had begun to possess the land of Amulon and had be-
gun to till the ground.

Now the name of the leader of those priests was
Amulon.

And it came to pass that Amulon did plead with the
Lamanites; and he also sent forth their wives, who
were the daughters of the Lamanites, to plead with
their brethren, that they should not destroy their hus-
bands.

And the Lamanites had compassion on Amulon
and his brethren, and did not destroy them, because
of their wives.

35 Im Amulon im ro jein im jatin raar kobaḷḷok ippān riLeman ro, im raar ito-itak ilo āne jemaden ilo pukpukot āneen Nipai ke raar lo āneen Hilam, eo kar an Alma im ro jein im jatin.

36 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar kallimur nān Alma im ro jein im jatin, bwe eḷānne renaaj kar kwaḷḷok nān er iaḷ eo ej tōḷḷok nān āneen Nipai renaaj kar leḷḷok nān er mour ko aer im anemkwōj eo aer.

37 A ālikin Alma eaar kwaḷḷok nān er iaḷ eo eaar tōḷḷok nān āneen Nipai riLeman ro raar jab dāpij kallimur eo aer; a raar likūt ribaar ro ipeḷaakin āneen Hilam, ioon Alma im ro jein im jatin.

38 Im bweier raar ilḷok nān āneen Nipai; im juon mōttan in er eaar rōḷ nān āneen Hilam, im barāinwōt bōḷḷok ippāer liḷaro pāleen im ro nejin ribaar ro kar likūt er ilo āneo.

39 Im kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar kōtḷḷok nān Amulon bwe en kiiñ eo im ripepe eo ioon armej ro an, ro raar pād ilo āneen Hilam; mekarta en ejjeḷḷok an kajoor nān kōmḷan jabdewōt eoktak jān ankilaan kiiñ an riLeman ro.

And Amulon and his brethren did join the Lamanites, and they were traveling in the wilderness in search of the land of Nephi when they discovered the land of Helam, which was possessed by Alma and his brethren.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites promised unto Alma and his brethren, that if they would show them the way which led to the land of Nephi that they would grant unto them their lives and their liberty.

But after Alma had shown them the way that led to the land of Nephi the Lamanites would not keep their promise; but they set guards round about the land of Helam, over Alma and his brethren.

And the remainder of them went to the land of Nephi; and a part of them returned to the land of Helam, and also brought with them the wives and the children of the guards who had been left in the land.

And the king of the Lamanites had granted unto Amulon that he should be a king and a ruler over his people, who were in the land of Helam; nevertheless he should have no power to do anything contrary to the will of the king of the Lamanites.

Mosaia 24

- 1 Im ālikin men kein Amulon eaar lo jouj ilo mejān kiiñ eo an riLeman ro; kōn menin, kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar kōtļok nān e im ro jein im jatin bwe ren jitōñ rikaki ro ioon armej ro an, aaet, eṃpool ioon armej ro raar pād ilo āneen Semlon, im ilo āneen Silom, im ilo āneen Amulon.
- 2 Bwe riLeman ro raar bōk aolep jikin kein; kōn menin, kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar jitōñ kiiñ ro ioon aolep jikin kein.
- 3 Im kiiō etan kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar Leman, kar etṇake etan jemān; im kōn menin kar kūr e kiiñ Leman. Im eaar kiiñ ioon elōñ armej.
- 4 Im eaar jitōñ rikaki ro jān ļōṃaro jein im jatin Amulon ilo jabdewōt jikin ko kar an armej ro an; im āindein kajin eo an riNipai ro kar jino katakin ilubwiljin aolep armej ro raar riLeman.
- 5 Im raar juon armej rejouj nān doon; mekarta raar jab jeļā Anij; barāinwōt ro jein im jatin Amulon raar jab katakin er jabdewōt kōn Irooj aer Anij, barāinwōt jaab kōn kien Moses; ak jab katakin er naan ko an Abinadai;
- 6 A raar katakin er ren kōjparok ļoṃk ko aer, im bwe ren jeje nān doon.
- 7 Im āindein riLeman ro raar ļapļok ilo ṃweie ko, im kar jino wiakake nān doon im kanooj kar ļap, im kar jino juon armej emālōtlōt im jeļāļokjeṇ, āinwōt nān mālōtlōt ko an laļ, aaet, juon armej rejeļāļokjeṇ, im itok-limo ilo aolep wāween jerṃwiwi im rakim otemjeļok, ijellokun wōt nē eaar ilubwiljin ro jeir im jatier makmake.
- 8 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Amulon eaar jino in kōjermal maroñ ioon Alma im ro jein im jatin, im kar jino kaeñtaan e, im kōṃṃan bwe ro nejin ren kaeñtaan ro nejier.

Mosiah 24

And it came to pass that Amulon did gain favor in the eyes of the king of the Lamanites; therefore, the king of the Lamanites granted unto him and his brethren that they should be appointed teachers over his people, yea, even over the people who were in the land of Shemlon, and in the land of Shilom, and in the land of Amulon.

For the Lamanites had taken possession of all these lands; therefore, the king of the Lamanites had appointed kings over all these lands.

And now the name of the king of the Lamanites was Laman, being called after the name of his father; and therefore he was called king Laman. And he was king over a numerous people.

And he appointed teachers of the brethren of Amulon in every land which was possessed by his people; and thus the language of Nephi began to be taught among all the people of the Lamanites.

And they were a people friendly one with another; nevertheless they knew not God; neither did the brethren of Amulon teach them anything concerning the Lord their God, neither the law of Moses; nor did they teach them the words of Abinadi;

But they taught them that they should keep their record, and that they might write one to another.

And thus the Lamanites began to increase in riches, and began to trade one with another and wax great, and began to be a cunning and a wise people, as to the wisdom of the world, yea, a very cunning people, delighting in all manner of wickedness and plunder, except it were among their own brethren.

And now it came to pass that Amulon began to exercise authority over Alma and his brethren, and began to persecute him, and cause that his children should persecute their children.

9 Bwe Amulon eaar jeļā Alma, bwe eaar juon iaan pris ro an kiiñ eo, im bwe eaar e eo eaar tōmak ilo naan ko an Abinadai im kar kokakļok iṃaan kiiñ eo, im kōn menin eaar ļōkatip ippān; bwe eaar doon kiiñ Leman, ijoke eaar kōjerbal maroñ ioer, im likūt jerbal ko ioer, im likūt rilale aer jerbal.

10 Im ālikin men kein joñan an ļap eñtaan ko aer raar jino kanooj kajoor kūr nān Anij.

11 Im Amulon eaar jiroñ er bwe ren kabbōjrak kūr ko aer; im eaar likūt ribaar ro ioer nān lale er, bwe jabdewōt eo lo e an kūr nān Anij en leļok nān mej.

12 Im Alma im armej ro an raar jab kotak ainikier ioon Irooj aer Anij, ak raar lutōklelep burueer nān e; im eaar jeļā ļōmṃak ko an burueer.

13 Im ālikin men kein ainikien Irooj eaar itok nān er ilo eñtaan ko aer, im ba: Koṃin kotak bōrami im koṃin ineemṃan, bwe I jeļā kōn bujen eo koṃ ar kōṃṃane nān Eō; im Inaaj bujen ippān armej ro Aō im kōtļok er jān kōṃakoko.

14 Im Inaaj barāinwōt kameraik eddo ko kar likūt ioon aerami, bwe eṃool koṃ make koṃin jab eñjaki ioon ālikimi, eṃool nē koṃij pād ilo kōṃakoko; im men in Inaaj kōṃṃan bwe koṃin maroñ jutak āinwōt rikaṃool ro nān Eō tokālik, im bwe koṃin maroñ jeļā kōn ṃool in bwe Ņa, Irooj Anij, ij loļok armej ro Aō ilo eñtaan ko aer.

15 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, eddo ko kar likūt ioon Alma im ro jein im jatin kar kōṃṃan bwe ren mera; aet, Irooj Eaar kōkajoorļok er bwe ren maroñ kotak eddo ko aer ilo ejjeļok pen, im raar ajeļok er ilo itoklimo im kōn ineemṃan nān aolep ankilaan Irooj.

16 Im ālikin men kein joñan an ļap aer tōmak im aer ineemṃan ainikien Irooj eaar itok nān er bar juon alen, im ba: Koṃin aenōṃṃan, bwe ilo ilju Inaaj kōtļok koṃ jān kōṃakoko.

17 Im Eba nān Alma: Kwōnaaj ilok iṃaan armej rein, im Inaaj ilok ippaṃ im kōtļok armej rein jān kōṃakoko.

For Amulon knew Alma, that he had been one of the king's priests, and that it was he that believed the words of Abinadi and was driven out before the king, and therefore he was wroth with him; for he was subject to king Laman, yet he exercised authority over them, and put tasks upon them, and put task-masters over them.

And it came to pass that so great were their afflictions that they began to cry mightily to God.

And Amulon commanded them that they should stop their cries; and he put guards over them to watch them, that whosoever should be found calling upon God should be put to death.

And Alma and his people did not raise their voices to the Lord their God, but did pour out their hearts to him; and he did know the thoughts of their hearts.

And it came to pass that the voice of the Lord came to them in their afflictions, saying: Lift up your heads and be of good comfort, for I know of the covenant which ye have made unto me; and I will covenant with my people and deliver them out of bondage.

And I will also ease the burdens which are put upon your shoulders, that even you cannot feel them upon your backs, even while you are in bondage; and this will I do that ye may stand as witnesses for me hereafter, and that ye may know of a surety that I, the Lord God, do visit my people in their afflictions.

And now it came to pass that the burdens which were laid upon Alma and his brethren were made light; yea, the Lord did strengthen them that they could bear up their burdens with ease, and they did submit cheerfully and with patience to all the will of the Lord.

And it came to pass that so great was their faith and their patience that the voice of the Lord came unto them again, saying: Be of good comfort, for on the morrow I will deliver you out of bondage.

And he said unto Alma: Thou shalt go before this people, and I will go with thee and deliver this people out of bondage.

- 18 Kiiō ālikin men kein Alma im armej ro an ilo boñōn eo raar aintok bwijin in mennin mour ko aer ippān doon, im barāinwōt grain ko aer; aet, eṃpool aolepān boñōn eo raar aintok mennin mour ko aer ippān doon.
- 19 Im ilo jibboñ eo Irooj eaar kōṃṃan juon kiki eḷap en itok ioon riLeman ro, aet, im aolep rilale jermal ro aer kar pād ilo juon kiki eṃwilaḷ.
- 20 Im Alma im armej ro an raar ilōk ilo āne jeṃaden; im ke raar ito-itak aolepān raan eo raar kalōk iṃōn kōppād ko aer ilo juon koṃlaḷ, im raar ṇa etan koṃlaḷ eo Alma, kōnke eaar tōl iaḷ eo aer ilo āne jeṃaden.
- 21 Aet, im ilo koṃlaḷ in Alma raar lutōklepleḷḷok kaṃṃoolol ko aer ṇan Anij kōnke Eaar tūriaṃokake er, im kameraikḷḷok eddo ko aer, im kar kōtḷḷok er jān kōṃakoko; bwe raar pād ilo kōṃakoko, im eḷjeḷḷok en eaar kōtḷḷok er ijellḷokun wōt ṇe eaar Irooj aer Anij.
- 22 Im raar leḷḷok kaṃṃoolol ṇan Anij, aet, aolep aer eṃṃaan im aolep aer kōrā im aolep ro nejier ro raar maroñ kōnono raar kotak ainikier ilo wūjtak e aer Anij.
- 23 Im kiiō Irooj eba ṇan Alma: Kwōn ṃōkaj im bōk eok im armej rein ḷḷok jān āne in, bwe riLeman ro reruj im rej lukwarkware koṃ; kōn menin bōk eok ḷḷok jān āne in, im Inaaj kabbōjrak riLeman ro ilo koṃlaḷ in bwe ren jab eḷḷāḷḷok wōt ilo lukwarkware armej rein.
- 24 Im ālikin men kein, raar ilōk jān koṃlaḷ eo, im kar bōk ito-itak eo aer ilo āne jeṃaden.
- 25 Im ālikin aer kar pād ilo āne jeṃaden joñoulruo raan raar jikrōkḷḷok ilo āneen Zarahemla; im kiiñ Mosaia eaar barāinwōt bōk er ilo ṃōṃōṃō.

Now it came to pass that Alma and his people in the night-time gathered their flocks together, and also of their grain; yea, even all the night-time were they gathering their flocks together.

And in the morning the Lord caused a deep sleep to come upon the Lamanites, yea, and all their task-masters were in a profound sleep.

And Alma and his people departed into the wilderness; and when they had traveled all day they pitched their tents in a valley, and they called the valley Alma, because he led their way in the wilderness.

Yea, and in the valley of Alma they poured out their thanks to God because he had been merciful unto them, and eased their burdens, and had delivered them out of bondage; for they were in bondage, and none could deliver them except it were the Lord their God.

And they gave thanks to God, yea, all their men and all their women and all their children that could speak lifted their voices in the praises of their God.

And now the Lord said unto Alma: Haste thee and get thou and this people out of this land, for the Lamanites have awakened and do pursue thee; therefore get thee out of this land, and I will stop the Lamanites in this valley that they come no further in pursuit of this people.

And it came to pass that they departed out of the valley, and took their journey into the wilderness.

And after they had been in the wilderness twelve days they arrived in the land of Zarahemla; and king Mosiah did also receive them with joy.

Mosaia 25

- 1 Im kiiō kiiñ Mosaia eaar kōmman bwe aolep armej ro ren kuktok ippān doon.
- 2 Kiiō eaar jab kanooj lōñ ro nejin Nipai, ak ro bwijjin Nipai, joñan wōt kar armej in Zaraemla, ro raar bwijjin Mulek, im ro raar itok ippān ilo āne jemaden.
- 3 Im eaar jab kanooj lōñ armej in Nipai im armej in Zaraemla āinwōt joñan kar riLeman ro; aaget, raar jab joñan jimattanier.
- 4 Im kiiō aolep armej in Nipai raar kwelōktok ippān doon, im barāinwōt aolep armej in Zaraemla, im raar kuktok ippān doon ilo ruo ānbwin ko.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein Mosaia eaar kōnono, im kar kōmman bwe en kōnono, jān ļoqk ko an Zeniff nān armej ro an; aaget, eaar kōnono jān ļoqk ko an armej ro an Zeniff, jān iien eo raar likūt āneen Zaraemla mae aer bar rōql.
- 6 Im eaar barāinwōt kōnono jān bwebwenato in Alma im ro jein im jatin, im aolep eñtaan ko aer, jān iien ro raar likūt āneen Zaraemla mae iien eo raar bar rōql.
- 7 Im kiiō, ke Mosaia eaar kōmman jemļok in ekkōnono jān ļoqk ko, armej ro raar pād ilo āneo raar emmakūt kōn kejakļokjeñ im bwilōñ.
- 8 Bwe raar jab jelā ta nān ļōmņak; bwe ke raar ro kar kōtļok er jān kōmakoko raar obrak kōn eļap otem ļap lañlōñ.
- 9 Im bar juon alen, ke raar ļōmņak kōn ro jeir im jatier ro raar mej jān riLeman ro raar obrak kōn būromōj, im emool jañ elōñ dān in jañ in būromōj.
- 10 Im bar juon alen, ke raar ļōmņak kōn jidimkij in emman an Anij, im An kajoor ilo ļomqoren Alma im ro jein im jatin jān pein riLeman ro im jān kōmakoko, raar kotak ainikier im leļok kamoolol nān Anij.
- 11 Im bar juon alen, ke raar ļōmņak kōn riLeman ro, ro raar jeir im jatier, kōn jekjek eo ejerqwiwi im ettoonon aer, raar obrak kōn metak im metak kōn jekjek in jetōb ko aer.

Mosiah 25

And now king Mosiah caused that all the people should be gathered together.

Now there were not so many of the children of Nephi, or so many of those who were descendants of Nephi, as there were of the people of Zarahemla, who was a descendant of Mulek, and those who came with him into the wilderness.

And there were not so many of the people of Nephi and of the people of Zarahemla as there were of the Lamanites; yea, they were not half so numerous.

And now all the people of Nephi were assembled together, and also all the people of Zarahemla, and they were gathered together in two bodies.

And it came to pass that Mosiah did read, and caused to be read, the records of Zeniff to his people; yea, he read the records of the people of Zeniff, from the time they left the land of Zarahemla until they returned again.

And he also read the account of Alma and his brethren, and all their afflictions, from the time they left the land of Zarahemla until the time they returned again.

And now, when Mosiah had made an end of reading the records, his people who tarried in the land were struck with wonder and amazement.

For they knew not what to think; for when they beheld those that had been delivered out of bondage they were filled with exceedingly great joy.

And again, when they thought of their brethren who had been slain by the Lamanites they were filled with sorrow, and even shed many tears of sorrow.

And again, when they thought of the immediate goodness of God, and his power in delivering Alma and his brethren out of the hands of the Lamanites and of bondage, they did raise their voices and give thanks to God.

And again, when they thought upon the Lamanites, who were their brethren, of their sinful and polluted state, they were filled with pain and anguish for the welfare of their souls.

- 12 Im ālikin men kein ro raar ro nejin Amulon im ro jein im jatin, ro raar bōk nān pāleer leddik ro nejin riLeman ro, raar inepata kōn kōmman an ro jemāer, im ren jab kab naaj ānīnīn er kōn āt eo etan jemāer, kōn menin raar bōk ioer make etan Nīpai, bwe ren kar maroñ kūr er ro nejin Nīpai im kar bōnbōn ilubwiljin ro kar etaer riNīpai.
- 13 Im kiiō aolep armej in Zarahemla raar bōnbōn ippān riNīpai ro, im men in kōnke aelōn in kiiñ eo kar likūt ioon ejjeļok ak ro kar bwijjin Nīpai.
- 14 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Mosaia eaar kōmmane jeļļok in ekkōnono im kōnono jān ļok ko nān armej ro, eaar kōṇaan bwe Alma en barāinwōt kōnono nān armej ro.
- 15 Im Alma eaar kōnono nān er, ke raar kuktok ippān doon ilo ānbwin ko reļļap, im eaar ilok jān juon ānbwin nān eo bar juon, im kwaļok naan nān armej ro kōn ukeļok im tōmak ilo Irooj.
- 16 Im eaar kōketak armej in Limai im ro jein im jatin, aolep ro kar kōtļok er jān kōmakoko, bwe ren keememej bwe eaar Irooj eo eaar kōtļok er.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar katakin armej ro elōn men ko, im kar kōmman jeļļok in ekkōnono nān er, kiiñ Limai eaar kōṇaan bwe en maroñ kar peptaij e; im aolep armej ro an raar kōṇaan bwe ren maroñ peptaij barāinwōt.
- 18 Kōn menin, Alma eaar wōnmaanļok ilo dān eo im kar peptaiji er; aet, eaar peptaiji ie ilokan wāween eo eaar kōmman ro jein im jatin ilo dān ko in Mormon; aet, im joñan wōt eo eaar peptaiji raar an kabuñ eo an Anij; im men in kōnke tōmak eo aer ilo naan ko an Alma.
- 19 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Mosaia eaar kōtļok nān Alma bwe en maroñ kajutak iṃōn kabuñ-jar ko ilo aolepān āneen Zarahemla; im kar leļok nān e kajoor nān kapit pris ro im rikaki ro ioon aolep kajjojo iṃōn kabuñ-jar.

And it came to pass that those who were the children of Amulon and his brethren, who had taken to wife the daughters of the Lamanites, were displeased with the conduct of their fathers, and they would no longer be called by the names of their fathers, therefore they took upon themselves the name of Nephi, that they might be called the children of Nephi and be numbered among those who were called Nephites.

And now all the people of Zarahemla were numbered with the Nephites, and this because the kingdom had been conferred upon none but those who were descendants of Nephi.

And now it came to pass that when Mosiah had made an end of speaking and reading to the people, he desired that Alma should also speak to the people.

And Alma did speak unto them, when they were assembled together in large bodies, and he went from one body to another, preaching unto the people repentance and faith on the Lord.

And he did exhort the people of Limhi and his brethren, all those that had been delivered out of bondage, that they should remember that it was the Lord that did deliver them.

And it came to pass that after Alma had taught the people many things, and had made an end of speaking to them, that king Limhi was desirous that he might be baptized; and all his people were desirous that they might be baptized also.

Therefore, Alma did go forth into the water and did baptize them; yea, he did baptize them after the manner he did his brethren in the waters of Mormon; yea, and as many as he did baptize did belong to the church of God; and this because of their belief on the words of Alma.

And it came to pass that king Mosiah granted unto Alma that he might establish churches throughout all the land of Zarahemla; and gave him power to ordain priests and teachers over every church.

- 20 Kiiō men in eaar kōmman kōnke eaar kanooj lōn
armeĵ ro raar ĵab maroñ aolep kar tōl er ĵān juon
rikaki; barāinwōt raar ĵab maroñ aolep roñ naan eo
an Anij ilo juon koba;
- 21 Kōn menin raar kobaiktok er ippān doon ilo
ānbwin ko reoktak ĵān doon; ko kar ŋa etaer imōn
kabuñ-jar ko; kajjojo imōn kabuñ-jar kar wōr pris ro
im rikaki ro im aolep pris ro aer rej kwaļok naan
ekkar nān āinwōt nē kar kwaļoke nān e ĵān lōñiin
Alma.
- 22 Im āindein, mekarta nē eaar wōr elōñ imōn
kabuñ-jar ko raar aolep juon wōt kabuñ, aaet, eṃool
kabuñ an Anij; bwe eaar eĵeļok kwaļok naan kake ilo
aolep ĵikin kabuñ-jar ko ijellokun wōt nē eaar ukelok
im tōmak ilo Anij.
- 23 Im kiiō eaar wōr ĵilĵilimjuon imōn kabuñ-jar ko ilo
āneen Zarahemla. Im ālikin men kein ĵabdewōt ro raar
kōṇaan bōk ioer etan Kraist, ak etan Anij, raar
kobaļok ilo ĵikin kabuñ-jar ko an Anij;
- 24 Im raar kūr er armeĵ ro an Anij. Im Irooj eaar
lutōklelep ĵetōb eo An ioer, im raar jeraamman, im
kar ĵeban ilo āneo.

Now this was done because there were so many
people that they could not all be governed by one
teacher; neither could they all hear the word of God in
one assembly;

Therefore they did assemble themselves together
in different bodies, being called churches; every
church having their priests and their teachers, and ev-
ery priest preaching the word according as it was de-
livered to him by the mouth of Alma.

And thus, notwithstanding there being many
churches they were all one church, yea, even the
church of God; for there was nothing preached in all
the churches except it were repentance and faith in
God.

And now there were seven churches in the land of
Zarahemla. And it came to pass that whosoever were
desirous to take upon them the name of Christ, or of
God, they did join the churches of God;

And they were called the people of God. And the
Lord did pour out his Spirit upon them, and they were
blessed, and prospered in the land.

Mosaia 26

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein eaar wōr elōn iaan ro rej epepen tokālik ro raar jab maroñ meļeļe naan ko an kiiñ Benjamin, kōnke raar ajri ilo iien eo eaar kōnono ñan armej ro an; im raar jab tōmak ilo imminene ko an ro jemāer.
- 2 Raar jab tōmak ta eo kar ba kōn jerkakpeje an ro remej, im raar barāinwōt jab tōmak kōn itok eo an Kraist.
- 3 Im kiiō kōnke jab tōmak eo aer rejjab maroñ meļeļe naan an Anij; im burueer raar kapeni.
- 4 Im raar jab kōṇaan peptaij; im barāinwōt jab kobaļok ilo kabuñ eo. Im raar juon armej ejenolok āinwōt kōn tōmak eo aer, im kar āindein wōt tokālik, eṇpool ilo jekjek eo aer elōn im jerqwiwi; bwe raar jab kūr ioon Irooj aer Anij.
- 5 Im kiiō ilo iien tōl an Mosaia raar jab jimattan in lōñier wōt armej ro an Anij; a kōnke bōrojepel ko ilubwiljin ro jeir im jatier raar kanooj lōñļok.
- 6 Bwe ālikin men kein raar ṁoṇe elōn kōn naan in ṁoṇ ko aer, ro raar pād ilo kabuñ eo, im kar kōṁṁan bwe ren kōṁṁan elōn jerqwiwi ko; kōn menin eaar mennin aikuj bwe ro raar kōṁṁani jerqwiwi, ro raar pād ilo kabuñ eo, ren kauweik er ilo kabuñ eo.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein, kar bōkļok er iṁaan pris ro, im kar leļok er ñan pris ro jān rikaki ro; im pris ro raar bōkļok er iṁaan Alma, eo e eaar pris eo eutieļ.
- 8 Kiiō kiiñ Mosaia eaar leļok ñan Alma maroñ ioon kabuñ eo.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein Alma eaar jab jeļā kōn er; a eaar lōñ rikaṁpool ro ṇae er; aaet, armej ro raar jutak im kaṁpool kōn nana ko aer ilo kanooj ļap.
- 10 Kiiō eaar jab wōr jabdewōt men eaar waļok ṁokta ilo kabuñ eo; kōn menin Alma eaar inepata ilo jetōb eo an, im eaar kōṁṁan bwe er ren aikuj bōktok er iṁaan kiiñ eo.

Mosiah 26

Now it came to pass that there were many of the rising generation that could not understand the words of king Benjamin, being little children at the time he spake unto his people; and they did not believe the tradition of their fathers.

They did not believe what had been said concerning the resurrection of the dead, neither did they believe concerning the coming of Christ.

And now because of their unbelief they could not understand the word of God; and their hearts were hardened.

And they would not be baptized; neither would they join the church. And they were a separate people as to their faith, and remained so ever after, even in their carnal and sinful state; for they would not call upon the Lord their God.

And now in the reign of Mosiah they were not half so numerous as the people of God; but because of the dissensions among the brethren they became more numerous.

For it came to pass that they did deceive many with their flattering words, who were in the church, and did cause them to commit many sins; therefore it became expedient that those who committed sin, that were in the church, should be admonished by the church.

And it came to pass that they were brought before the priests, and delivered up unto the priests by the teachers; and the priests brought them before Alma, who was the high priest.

Now king Mosiah had given Alma the authority over the church.

And it came to pass that Alma did not know concerning them; but there were many witnesses against them; yea, the people stood and testified of their iniquity in abundance.

Now there had not any such thing happened before in the church; therefore Alma was troubled in his spirit, and he caused that they should be brought before the king.

11 Im eba n̄an kiiñ eo: Lo, er rein elōn ro kōm ar bōktok er iṃaṃ, ro ɲa ruweer j̄an ro jeir im jatier; aaet, im kar jibwe er ilo elōn nana ko. A im rejjab ukeḷok j̄an nana ko aer; kōn menin kōm ar bōktok er iṃaṃ, bwe kwōn maroñ ekajet er ekkar n̄an men ko ruweer.

12 A kiiñ Mosaia eba n̄an Alma: Lo, ij jab ekajet er; kōn menin ij lewōj er ilo peiuṃ bwe ren ekajet.

13 Im kiiō eaar ḷokj̄anan Alma im bar juon alen inepata; im eaar ilok im kajjitōk j̄an Irooj ta ej aikuj kōṃṃan kōn menin, bwe eaar mijak bwe enaaj kōṃṃan bōd ilo mej̄an Anij.

14 Im ālikin men kein ke ar ṃōj an lutōklelep aolep̄an an n̄an Anij, ainikien Irooj eaar itok n̄an e, im ba:

15 Jeraaṃṃan n̄an kwe, Alma, im jeraaṃṃan rej er ro raar peptaij ilo d̄an ko in Mormon. Kwo jeraaṃṃan kōnke aṃ tōmak otem tōmak ilo naan ko wōt an eo karejera Abinadai.

16 Im jeraaṃṃan ej er kōnke aer tōmak otem tōmak ilo naan ko wōt kwaar kōnono n̄an er.

17 Im kwo jeraaṃṃan kōnke kwaar kajjutak kabuñ eo ilubwiljin armej rein; im renaaj pen, im renaaj armej ro Aō.

18 Aaet, jeraaṃṃan ej armej rein ro rej ṃōṃōṃō in bōk Eta; bwe ilo Eta naaj ānin̄in er; im renaaj Aō.

19 Im kōnke kwaar kajjitōk j̄an Eō kōn eo ewōr ruōn, kwo jeraaṃṃan.

20 Kwōj rikarejera; im Ij kōṃṃan bujen ippaṃ bwe kwōnaaj bōk mour indeeo; im kwōnaaj jermal n̄an Eō im ilok ilo Eta, im naaj aintok ipp̄an doon sip ko Aō.

21 Im eo enaaj roñ ainikiō naaj Aō sip; im enaaj kwōnaaj bōk e ilo kabuñ eo, im e Inaaj bōk barāinwōt.

22 Bwe lo, eñin ej kabuñ eo Aō; jabdewōt eo ej peptaij naaj peptaiji n̄an ukeḷok. Im jabdewōt kwōnaaj bōk enaaj tōmak ilo Eta; im e Inaaj jeorḷok an bōd ilo ejjeḷok wōṃān.

And he said unto the king: Behold, here are many whom we have brought before thee, who are accused of their brethren; yea, and they have been taken in divers iniquities. And they do not repent of their iniquities; therefore we have brought them before thee, that thou mayest judge them according to their crimes.

But king Mosiah said unto Alma: Behold, I judge them not; therefore I deliver them into thy hands to be judged.

And now the spirit of Alma was again troubled; and he went and inquired of the Lord what he should do concerning this matter, for he feared that he should do wrong in the sight of God.

And it came to pass that after he had poured out his whole soul to God, the voice of the Lord came to him, saying:

Blessed art thou, Alma, and blessed are they who were baptized in the waters of Mormon. Thou art blessed because of thy exceeding faith in the words alone of my servant Abinadi.

And blessed are they because of their exceeding faith in the words alone which thou hast spoken unto them.

And blessed art thou because thou hast established a church among this people; and they shall be established, and they shall be my people.

Yea, blessed is this people who are willing to bear my name; for in my name shall they be called; and they are mine.

And because thou hast inquired of me concerning the transgressor, thou art blessed.

Thou art my servant; and I covenant with thee that thou shalt have eternal life; and thou shalt serve me and go forth in my name, and shalt gather together my sheep.

And he that will hear my voice shall be my sheep; and him shall ye receive into the church, and him will I also receive.

For behold, this is my church; whosoever is baptized shall be baptized unto repentance. And whomsoever ye receive shall believe in my name; and him will I freely forgive.

23 Bwe ej Ña eo ej bōk Ioō jerq̄wiwi ko an laḷ; bwe ej Ña eo eaar kōm̄anm̄an er; im ej Ña eo Iaar leḷok n̄an eo ej tōmak n̄an jemḷok in jikin eo ilo anbwijmaroñū.

24 Bwe lo, ilo Eta kar kūr er; im eḷaññe rejelā Ña renaaj wōnḡaantak, im naaj wōr juon jikier indeeo ilo anbwijmaroñū.

25 Im ñe jilel eo kein karuo naaj jañ innām er ro raar jab jelā Ña renaaj wōnḡaantak im naaj jutak iḡaō.

26 Innām renaaj jelā bwe Ñaij Irooj aer Anij, bwe Ñaij aer Ripinmuur; a raar abin bōk lōmḡoḡ.

27 Innām Inaaj kwaḷok bōro n̄an er bwe Iaar jab jelā er; im renaaj ilok ilo kijeek ejjelok jemḷokin kar kōpooj n̄an devil im enjel ro an.

28 Kōn menin Ij ba n̄an eok, bwe eo enaaj jab roñ Ainikiō, ejja in wōt kwōn jab bōk e ilo kabuñ eo Aō, bwe e Ij jamin bōk e ilo raan eo āliktata.

29 Kōn menin ij ba n̄an eok, kwōn ilok; im jabdewōt eo ej bōd ḡae Eō, e kwōnaaj ekajet ekkar n̄an jerq̄wiwi ko eaar kōm̄mani; im eḷaññe e ej kwaḷok bōro kōn jerq̄wiwi ko an iḡaam̄ im Iḡaō, im ukeḷok ilo ḡool in būruōn, e kwōnaaj jeorḷok ruōn, im Inaaj jeorḷok an bōd barāinwōt.

30 Aet, im joñan emmakijkij in wōt an armej ro aō ukeḷok Inaaj jeorḷok aer bōd im bōd ko aer ḡae Eō.

31 Im bōd ko an doon koḡ naaj barāinwōt jeorḷok jān doon; bwe eḡool Ij ba n̄an eok, eo ej jab jeorḷok bōd an riturin ñe e ej ba bwe ej ukeḷok, ejja in wōt eaar bōktok e make iuḡwin liaakeḷok.

32 Kiiō Ij ba n̄an eok, Kwōn Ilok; im jabdewōt eo enaaj jab ukeḷok jān jerq̄wiwi ko an ejja in wōt naaj jab bōnbōn ilubwiljin armej ro Aō; im men in naaj ḷoore jān iien in ḡaanḷok.

33 Im ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar roñ naan kein eaar jei bwe en maroñ wōr ippān, im bwe en maroñ ekajet armej ro ilo kabuñ eo ekkar n̄an kien ko an Anij.

34 Im ālikin men kein Alma eaar ilok im kar ekajet ro rekar po ilo bōd, ekkar n̄an naan eo an Irooj.

For it is I that taketh upon me the sins of the world; for it is I that hath created them; and it is I that granteth unto him that believeth unto the end a place at my right hand.

For behold, in my name are they called; and if they know me they shall come forth, and shall have a place eternally at my right hand.

And it shall come to pass that when the second trump shall sound then shall they that never knew me come forth and shall stand before me.

And then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, that I am their Redeemer; but they would not be redeemed.

And then I will confess unto them that I never knew them; and they shall depart into everlasting fire prepared for the devil and his angels.

Therefore I say unto you, that he that will not hear my voice, the same shall ye not receive into my church, for him I will not receive at the last day.

Therefore I say unto you, Go; and whosoever transgresseth against me, him shall ye judge according to the sins which he has committed; and if he confess his sins before thee and me, and repenteth in the sincerity of his heart, him shall ye forgive, and I will forgive him also.

Yea, and as often as my people repent will I forgive them their trespasses against me.

And ye shall also forgive one another your trespasses; for verily I say unto you, he that forgiveth not his neighbor's trespasses when he says that he repents, the same hath brought himself under condemnation.

Now I say unto you, Go; and whosoever will not repent of his sins the same shall not be numbered among my people; and this shall be observed from this time forward.

And it came to pass when Alma had heard these words he wrote them down that he might have them, and that he might judge the people of that church according to the commandments of God.

And it came to pass that Alma went and judged those that had been taken in iniquity, according to the word of the Lord.

- 35 Im jabdewōt eaar ukeļok jān jerqwiwi ko aer im kar kwaļok bōro kaki, er eaar bwine er ilubwiljin armej ro ilo kabuñ eo.
- 36 Im ro raar jab kwaļok bōro kōn jerqwiwi ko aer im jab ukeļok jān bōd ko aer, ejja rein wōt raar jab bōnbōn ilubwiljin armej ro ilo kabuñ eo, im etaer kar joļok.
- 37 Im ālikin men kein Alma eaar tōl aolep jermal ko an kabuñ eo; im raar bar jino in wōr aer aenōmman im jeraamman otem jeraamman ilo jermal ko an kabuñ eo, im raar etetal ilo koļmānļokijeņ iṃaan Anij, im bōk elōñ, im peptaiji elōñ.
- 38 Im kiiō aolep men kein Alma eaar kōmman im rijermal ro mōttan ro raar ioon kabuñ eo, im etetal ilo tiljek otemjeļok, im katakin kōn naan in Anij ilo men otemjeļok, im kar eñtaan kōn elōñ kaeñtanaan otemjeļok, im kar matōrtōre er jān aolep ro raar jab pād ilo kabuñ eo an Anij.
- 39 Im raar kauweik ro jeir im jatier; im kar barāinwōt kauweik er, aolep kajjojo jān naan an Anij, ekkar nān jerqwiwi ko an, ak nān jerqwiwi ko eaar kōmmani, im kar jiroñ er jān Anij nān jar im jab jokwōd, im nān leļok kamṃoolol ko ilo men otemjej.

And whosoever repented of their sins and did confess them, them he did number among the people of the church;

And those that would not confess their sins and repent of their iniquity, the same were not numbered among the people of the church, and their names were blotted out.

And it came to pass that Alma did regulate all the affairs of the church; and they began again to have peace and to prosper exceedingly in the affairs of the church, walking circumspectly before God, receiving many, and baptizing many.

And now all these things did Alma and his fellow laborers do who were over the church, walking in all diligence, teaching the word of God in all things, suffering all manner of afflictions, being persecuted by all those who did not belong to the church of God.

And they did admonish their brethren; and they were also admonished, every one by the word of God, according to his sins, or to the sins which he had committed, being commanded of God to pray without ceasing, and to give thanks in all things.

Mosaia 27

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein matōrtōr eo kar kōmetak kabuñ eo kake jān ro rejjab tōmak eaar kanooj ļap joñan kabuñ eo eaar jino alñūrñūr, im ellotaan ñan ritōl eo kōn menin; im raar ellotaan ñan Alma. Im Alma eaar likūt abñōñō in iṃaan kiiñ eo, Mosaia. Im Mosaia eaar bōk kapilōk ippān pris ro an.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Mosaia eaar jilkinļok keañ eo iaolepān āneo ipeļaaakin ijo bwe en ejjeļok juon rijab tōmak ren matōrtōr e jān jabdewōt ro raar pād ilo kabuñ eo an Anij.
- 3 Im eaar wōr juon naan in jiroñ epen iaolepān āneo ilo aolep iṃōn jar ko bwe en ejjeļok matōrtōr ko ilubwiljier, bwe en ejjeļok riutiej ilubwiljin aolep armej;
- 4 Bwe ren aikuj kōtļok ejjeļok juwa ak kōmmejāje ñan kōkkure aer aenōṃṃan; im aolep armej ej aikuj kautiej eo riturin āinwōt e, im jermal kōn peier make ñan oṃaake eo aer.
- 5 Aaet, im aolep pris ro aer im rikaki ro ren jermal kōn peier make ñan oṃaake eo aer, im ilo aolep wāween ko ijellokun wōt nañinmej, ak ilo eļap aikuj; im jān kōṃṃani men kein, raar baptoa ilo jouj an Anij.
- 6 Im eaar jino in bar wōr eļap aenōṃṃan ilo āneo; im armej ro raar jino in kanooj lōñ, im kar jino ejjeplōklōk ijoko jabdewōt ioon mejān laļ, aaet, ilo tuiōñ im ilo turōk, ioon rear im ioon rilik, raar kalōk jikin kwelok ko im jikin kwelok ko reddik ilo aolep ṃōttan ko in āneo.
- 7 Im Irooj eaar loļok er im kōjeraaṃṃan er, im raar erom juon armej reļļap im ṃweie.
- 8 Kiiō ļōṃaro nejin Mosaia raar bōnbōn ilubwiljin ro rijab tōmak; im barāinwōt juon iaan ro nejin Alma eaar bōnbōn ilubwiljier, eo kar kūri Alma, ālikin jemān; mekarta, eaar erom eṃṃaan ekanooj nana im rikabuñ-jar ñan ekjab. Im eaar juon eṃṃaan eo elōñ an naan, im eaar kōnono kōn eļap ṃoṃ ñan armej ro; kōn menin eaar tōļļok elōñ iaan armej ro ñan kōṃṃan ekkar ñan nana ko an.

Mosiah 27

And now it came to pass that the persecutions which were inflicted on the church by the unbelievers became so great that the church began to murmur, and complain to their leaders concerning the matter; and they did complain to Alma. And Alma laid the case before their king, Mosiah. And Mosiah consulted with his priests.

And it came to pass that king Mosiah sent a proclamation throughout the land round about that there should not any unbeliever persecute any of those who belonged to the church of God.

And there was a strict command throughout all the churches that there should be no persecutions among them, that there should be an equality among all men;

That they should let no pride nor haughtiness disturb their peace; that every man should esteem his neighbor as himself, laboring with their own hands for their support.

Yea, and all their priests and teachers should labor with their own hands for their support, in all cases save it were in sickness, or in much want; and doing these things, they did abound in the grace of God.

And there began to be much peace again in the land; and the people began to be very numerous, and began to scatter abroad upon the face of the earth, yea, on the north and on the south, on the east and on the west, building large cities and villages in all quarters of the land.

And the Lord did visit them and prosper them, and they became a large and wealthy people.

Now the sons of Mosiah were numbered among the unbelievers; and also one of the sons of Alma was numbered among them, he being called Alma, after his father; nevertheless, he became a very wicked and an idolatrous man. And he was a man of many words, and did speak much flattery to the people; therefore he led many of the people to do after the manner of his iniquities.

9 Im eaar erom juon kabbōjrak n̄an eddekļok eo an kabuñ eo an Anij; im kq̄otelok būruōn armej ro; im kōm̄man eļap bōrojepel ilubwiljin armej ro; im leļok mellan bwe rikōjdat an Anij en kōjerbal an kajoor ioer.

10 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke eaar itōn kq̄kkure kabuñ eo an Anij, bwe eaar ilok ilo ittino ippān ļōm̄aro nejin Mosaia im kappukot n̄an kq̄kkure kabuñ eo, im n̄an tōl jebwābwe armej ro an Irooj, āinjuon jān kien ko an Anij, a eṃool bar kiiñ eo—

11 Im āinwōt iaar ba n̄an kom̄, ke raar ilok n̄an kōpata ɳae Anij, lo, enjeļ an Irooj eaar waļok n̄an er; im eaar wanlaļtak āinwōt n̄e eaar pād ilo juon kōdō; im eaar kōnono āinwōt n̄e eaar kōn ainikien jourur, eo eaar kōm̄man bwe laļ en ɳakūtkūt ijo raar jutak ioon;

12 Im ekanooj ļap kar aer bwilōn, bwe raar wōtlōk n̄an laļ, im jab meļeļe naan ko eaar kōnono n̄an er.

13 Mekarta eaar lamōj n̄an er bar juon alen, im ba: Alma, jerkak im jutakļok, bwe etke kwōj matōrtōr kabuñ eo an Anij? Bwe Irooj ej ba: Eñin ej kabuñ eo Aō, im Inaaj kajutak e; im ejjeļok enaaj ukōjļok e, ijellokun n̄e ej jerq̄wiwi an armej ro aō.

14 Im bar juon alen, enjeļ eo eba: Lo, Irooj eaar roñ jar ko an armej ro An, im barāinwōt jar ko an eo karejran, Alma, eo ej jemaṃ; bwe eaar jar kōn eļap tōmak kōn kwe bwe kwōn maroñ itok n̄an jeļā kōn ṃool eo; kōn menin, kōn un in iaar itok n̄an karreel buruōm̄ kōn kajoor im maroñ an Anij, bwe jar ko an ro karejran ren maroñ uwaak ekkar n̄an aer tōmak.

15 Im kiiō lo, kwo ṃaroñ ke juṃae kajoor eo an Anij? Bwe lo, ainikiō ej jab kōm̄akūtkūt laļ ke? Im kwo ṃaroñ ke jab barāinwōt lo Eō iṃaṃ? Im kar jilkintok eō jān Anij.

And he became a great hinderment to the prosperity of the church of God; stealing away the hearts of the people; causing much dissension among the people; giving a chance for the enemy of God to exercise his power over them.

And now it came to pass that while he was going about to destroy the church of God, for he did go about secretly with the sons of Mosiah seeking to destroy the church, and to lead astray the people of the Lord, contrary to the commandments of God, or even the king—

And as I said unto you, as they were going about rebelling against God, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto them; and he descended as it were in a cloud; and he spake as it were with a voice of thunder, which caused the earth to shake upon which they stood;

And so great was their astonishment, that they fell to the earth, and understood not the words which he spake unto them.

Nevertheless he cried again, saying: Alma, arise and stand forth, for why persecutest thou the church of God? For the Lord hath said: This is my church, and I will establish it; and nothing shall overthrow it, save it is the transgression of my people.

And again, the angel said: Behold, the Lord hath heard the prayers of his people, and also the prayers of his servant, Alma, who is thy father; for he has prayed with much faith concerning thee that thou mightest be brought to the knowledge of the truth; therefore, for this purpose have I come to convince thee of the power and authority of God, that the prayers of his servants might be answered according to their faith.

And now behold, can ye dispute the power of God? For behold, doth not my voice shake the earth? And can ye not also behold me before you? And I am sent from God.

16 Kiiō ij ba n̄an eok: Kwōn ilōk, im keememej ineen kōm̄makoko an ro jemam̄ ilo āneen Hilam, im ilo āneen Nipai; im keememej ewi joñan men ko Eaar kōm̄man n̄an er; bwe raar pād ilo kōm̄makoko, im Eaar kōt̄lōk er. Im kiiō ij ba n̄an eok, Alma, kwōn ilōk ilo iaļ eo am̄, im kappukot n̄an jab kōkkure kabuñ eo lōk wōt, bwe jar ko aer remaroñ uwaak, im men in em̄ool meñe kwo kōṇaan kar joļok eok.

17 Im ālikin men kein er kein kar naan ko āliktata enjeļ eo eaar kōnono n̄an Alma, im eaar ilōk.

18 Im kiiō Alma im ro raar pād ippān raar bar wōtlōk n̄an laļ, bwe ļap eaar aer bwilōñ; bwe kōn mejaer make raar lo enjeļ eo an Irooj; im ainikien eaar āinwōt jourur, eo eaar kōm̄akūt̄kūt̄ laļ; im raar jeļā bwe eaar ejjeļok eļañne eaar jab kajoor an Anij eo eaar maroñ kōm̄akūt̄kūt̄ laļ im kōm̄man bwe en wūdidid āinwōt n̄e eaar jepellōk ijeñ im ijeñ.

19 Im kiiō bwilōñ eo an Alma eaar kanooj kajoor bwe eaar jab kōnono, bwe eaar ban kōpeļļok lōñiin; aet, im eaar m̄ōjñō, em̄ool bwe en jab maroñ kōm̄akūt̄ pā ko pein; kōn menin ro ippān kar bōk e, bōkļok ejjeļok an maroñ, em̄ool m̄ae iien kar kōbabuik e imaan jemān.

20 Im raar kōmmeļeļe n̄an jemān aolep men eaar waļok n̄an er; im jemān eaar m̄ōñōñō, bwe eaar jeļā bwe eaar kajoor eo an Anij.

21 Im eaar kōm̄man bwe juon jarlepju en kuktok ippān doon bwe ren maroñ kaṇool ta Irooj eaar kōm̄man n̄an ļeo nejin, im barāinwōt n̄an ro raar pād ippān.

22 Im eaar kōm̄man bwe pris ro ren kwelōk tok ippān doon; im raar jino n̄an jitlōk, im n̄an jar n̄an Irooj aer Anij bwe E en kōpeļļok lōñiin Alma, bwe en maroñ kōnono, im barāinwōt bwe pein im neen ren maroñ bōk kajoor eo aer—bwe mejān armej ro ren maroñ kar peļļok n̄an lo im jeļā kōn em̄man imaiboojoj an Anij.

23 Im ālikin men kein ke em̄ōj aer kar jitlōk im jar iuṇwin tōre eo ruo raan im ruo boñ aetokan, neen im pein Alma raar bōk aer kajoor, im eaar jutak im kar jino kōnono n̄an er, im akweļap ippāer bwe ren ineem̄man:

Now I say unto thee: Go, and remember the captivity of thy fathers in the land of Helam, and in the land of Nephi; and remember how great things he has done for them; for they were in bondage, and he has delivered them. And now I say unto thee, Alma, go thy way, and seek to destroy the church no more, that their prayers may be answered, and this even if thou wilt of thyself be cast off.

And now it came to pass that these were the last words which the angel spake unto Alma, and he departed.

And now Alma and those that were with him fell again to the earth, for great was their astonishment; for with their own eyes they had beheld an angel of the Lord; and his voice was as thunder, which shook the earth; and they knew that there was nothing save the power of God that could shake the earth and cause it to tremble as though it would part asunder.

And now the astonishment of Alma was so great that he became dumb, that he could not open his mouth; yea, and he became weak, even that he could not move his hands; therefore he was taken by those that were with him, and carried helpless, even until he was laid before his father.

And they rehearsed unto his father all that had happened unto them; and his father rejoiced, for he knew that it was the power of God.

And he caused that a multitude should be gathered together that they might witness what the Lord had done for his son, and also for those that were with him.

And he caused that the priests should assemble themselves together; and they began to fast, and to pray to the Lord their God that he would open the mouth of Alma, that he might speak, and also that his limbs might receive their strength—that the eyes of the people might be opened to see and know of the goodness and glory of God.

And it came to pass after they had fasted and prayed for the space of two days and two nights, the limbs of Alma received their strength, and he stood up and began to speak unto them, bidding them to be of good comfort:

24 Bwe, eba, iaar ukeļok jān jerḡwiwi ko aō, im Irooj eaar lḡmḡoren eō; lo nāij ļotak jān jetōb.

25 Im Irooj eba nān eō: Kwōn jab bwilōn bwe aolep armej, aet, ḡaan im kōrā, aolep laļ ko, nokwe ko, lo ko im armej, reaikuj bar ļotak; aet, ļotak jān Anij, oktak jān jekjek in lōn im wōtlḡok eo aer, nān jekjek eo ejimwe, im bōk lḡmḡoren jān Anij, im erom ḡaan im kōrā ro nejn;

26 Im āindein rej erom armej ro rekāal; im eļānne rej jab kōmḡmane men in, rejjab maroñ ilo jabdewōt iaļ jolōt e aelōn in Anij.

27 Im ij ba nān eok, eļānne ej jab wāween eo in, naaj aikuj joļok er; im men in I jeļā, kōnke Nā nañin kar joļok Eō.

28 Mekarta, ālikin aikjete im deblḡoke eļap eñtaan, im ukeļok epaake nān mej, Irooj in tūriamḡo eaar lo ejimwe nān tūbtake eō jān bwil ejjeļok jemļokin, im nāij ļotak jān Anij.

29 Aō kar lḡmḡoren e jān āt emeḡ im korak in nana. Iaar pād ilo rḡn emarok jilōnlōn; ak kiiō ij lo meram in Anij ekabwilōnlōn. Aō kar eñtaan kōn eñtaan ejjeļok jemļokin; a kar tūbtake eō, im aō ej jab metakļok wōt.

30 Iaar jab bōk aō Ripinmuur, im kaarmejjete men eo kar kōnono jān ro jemād; a kiiō ke rej maroñ lo ta enaaj itok, im bwe E ej keememej mennin mour otemjeļok in kōmḡanḡan eo An, Enaaj kwaļoke make nān aolep.

31 Aaet, bukwe otemjej naaj bukweļōlō, im aolep lo naaj kwaļok bōro imḡaan. Aaet, eḡool ilo raan eo āliktata, nē aolep armej naaj jutak nān ekajet jān e, innām renaaj kwaļok bōro bwe E ej Anij; innām renaaj kwaļok bōro, ro rej mour ijellḡkun Anij ilo laļ, bwe ekajet eo kaje ejjeļok jemļokin ej jimwe ioer; im renaaj lōļnḡn, im wūdidid, im ḡok iumwin miro in mejān eloļokjeḡ.

For, said he, I have repented of my sins, and have been redeemed of the Lord; behold I am born of the Spirit.

And the Lord said unto me: Marvel not that all mankind, yea, men and women, all nations, kindreds, tongues and people, must be born again; yea, born of God, changed from their carnal and fallen state, to a state of righteousness, being redeemed of God, becoming his sons and daughters;

And thus they become new creatures; and unless they do this, they can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God.

I say unto you, unless this be the case, they must be cast off; and this I know, because I was like to be cast off.

Nevertheless, after wading through much tribulation, repenting nigh unto death, the Lord in mercy hath seen fit to snatch me out of an everlasting burning, and I am born of God.

My soul hath been redeemed from the gall of bitterness and bonds of iniquity. I was in the darkest abyss; but now I behold the marvelous light of God. My soul was racked with eternal torment; but I am snatched, and my soul is pained no more.

I rejected my Redeemer, and denied that which had been spoken of by our fathers; but now that they may foresee that he will come, and that he remembereth every creature of his creating, he will make himself manifest unto all.

Yea, every knee shall bow, and every tongue confess before him. Yea, even at the last day, when all men shall stand to be judged of him, then shall they confess that he is God; then shall they confess, who live without God in the world, that the judgment of an everlasting punishment is just upon them; and they shall quake, and tremble, and shrink beneath the glance of his all-searching eye.

- 32 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Alma eaar jino jān iien
ṃaanl̥ok n̄an katakin armej ro, im ro raar pād ippān
Alma ilo iien eo enjeḷ eo eaar waḷok n̄an er, ito-itak
ipeḷaakin aolepān āneo, im kajeeded n̄an aolep
armej men ko raar roñ im lo, im kwaḷok naan eo an
Anij ilo eḷap eñtaan, im raar kanooj matōrtōr er jān
ro raar jab ritōmak, im kar elōn raar deñl̥oke er.
- 33 A jekdōon aolep men in, raar leḷok eḷap
kaenōṃṃan n̄an kabuñ eo, im kōkajoorl̥ok aer
tōmak, im kōketak er kōn eḷap lōjokmen im eḷap
eñtaan n̄an kōjparok kien ko an Anij.
- 34 Im emān iaer raar ḷōṃaro nejin Mosaia; im etaer
raar Ammōn, im Aron, im Omner, im Himnai, er kein
āt ko etan ḷōṃaro nejin Mosaia.
- 35 Im raar ito-itak iaolepān āneo ilo Zaraemla, im
ilubwiljin aolep armej ro raar pād iuṃwin tōl an kiiñ
Mosaia, ilo peran kijejeto n̄an kajimwe aolep jorrān
ko raar kōṃṃani n̄an kabuñ eo, im kwaḷok aolep
jerōwiwi ko aer, im kajeededl̥ok aolep men ko rekar
loi, im kōmmeḷeḷeik kanaan ko im jeje ko rekwōjarjar
n̄an aolep ro raar kōṃṃan roñjake er.
- 36 Im āindein raar kein jerbal ko ilo pein Anij ilo
bōktok elōn n̄an jeḷā kōn ṃool eo, aaet, n̄an jeḷā eo
kōn Ripinmuur eo aer.
- 37 Im ekōjkan aer jeraaṃṃan! Bwe raar kajeeded
aenōṃṃan; raar kabuñbuñl̥ok naan ko reṃṃan kōn
men ko reṃṃan; im raar kwaḷok n̄an armej ro bwe
Irooj ej Kiiñ.

And now it came to pass that Alma began from this
time forward to teach the people, and those who were
with Alma at the time the angel appeared unto them,
traveling round about through all the land, publish-
ing to all the people the things which they had heard
and seen, and preaching the word of God in much
tribulation, being greatly persecuted by those who
were unbelievers, being smitten by many of them.

But notwithstanding all this, they did impart much
consolation to the church, confirming their faith, and
exhorting them with long-suffering and much travail
to keep the commandments of God.

And four of them were the sons of Mosiah; and
their names were Ammon, and Aaron, and Omner,
and Himni; these were the names of the sons of
Mosiah.

And they traveled throughout all the land of
Zarahemla, and among all the people who were under
the reign of king Mosiah, zealously striving to repair
all the injuries which they had done to the church,
confessing all their sins, and publishing all the things
which they had seen, and explaining the prophecies
and the scriptures to all who desired to hear them.

And thus they were instruments in the hands of
God in bringing many to the knowledge of the truth,
yea, to the knowledge of their Redeemer.

And how blessed are they! For they did publish
peace; they did publish good tidings of good; and they
did declare unto the people that the Lord reigneth.

Mosaia 28

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke emōj an ļōm̄aro nejin Mosaia kōm̄mani aolep men kein, raar bōk oran eo edik ippāer im rōļk n̄an jemāer, kiiñ eo, im kōṇaan j̄an e bwe en leļok n̄an er bwe ren, ippān rein raar k̄āālet er, wanlōñļok n̄an āneen Nīpai bwe ren maroñ kwaļok naan kōn men ko raar roñ, im bwe ren maroñ jakeļok naan an Anij n̄an ro jeir im jatier, riLeman ro —
- 2 Bwe bōlen ren maroñ bōktok er n̄an jeļā kōn Irooj aer Anij, im karreel burueer kōn nana an ro jemāer; im bwe bōlen ren maroñ kōmour er j̄an aer dike riNīpai ro, bwe ren maroñ barāinwōt bōktok er n̄an lanlōñ ilo Irooj aer Anij, bwe ren maroñ erom jem̄jerāik doon, im bwe en jab bar wōt aitwerōk ko ilo aolep āneo Irooj aer Anij Eaar leļok n̄an er.
- 3 Kiiō raar kōṇaan bwe mour en kar ajeededļok n̄an aolep armej, bwe ren maroñ jab ļōm̄nak bwe jabdewōt armej en jako; aet, em̄ool lukkuun ļōm̄nak in bwe jabdewōt armej en pād ilo eñtaan ejjeļok jem̄ļokin eaar kōm̄man bwe ren lōñq̄n im wūdiddid.
- 4 Im āindein Jetōb in Irooj eaar jerbāl ioer, bwe raar rikajjōjōtata in ro rijerq̄wiwi. Im Irooj eaar lo bwe ejim̄we ilo tūriam̄okake eo ejjeļok jem̄ļokin An n̄an dāpij er; mekarta raar eñtaan eļap eñtaan in jetōb kōnke nana ko aer, im eñtaan im ekkōl bwe naaj kar joļok er indeeo.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein raar akweļap ippān ro jemāer elōñ raan ko bwe ren maroñ wanlōñļok n̄an āneen Nīpai.
- 6 Im kiiñ Mosaia eaar ilok im kajjitōk ippān Irooj eļāñne ej aikuj kōtļok ļōm̄aro nejin n̄an wanlōñļok ilubwiljin riLeman ro n̄an kwaļok naan eo.
- 7 Im Irooj eba n̄an Mosaia: Kwōn kōtļok er n̄an wanlōñļok, bwe elōñ renaaj tōmak ilo naan ko aer, im renaaj bōk mour indeeo; im inaa j kōtļok ļōm̄aro nejim j̄an pein riLeman raṇ.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein Mosaia eaar kōtļok bwe ren maroñ ilok im kōm̄man ekkar n̄an aer kajjitōk.

Mosiah 28

Now it came to pass that after the sons of Mosiah had done all these things, they took a small number with them and returned to their father, the king, and desired of him that he would grant unto them that they might, with these whom they had selected, go up to the land of Nephi that they might preach the things which they had heard, and that they might impart the word of God to their brethren, the Lamanites—

That perhaps they might bring them to the knowledge of the Lord their God, and convince them of the iniquity of their fathers; and that perhaps they might cure them of their hatred towards the Nephites, that they might also be brought to rejoice in the Lord their God, that they might become friendly to one another, and that there should be no more contentions in all the land which the Lord their God had given them.

Now they were desirous that salvation should be declared to every creature, for they could not bear that any human soul should perish; yea, even the very thoughts that any soul should endure endless torment did cause them to quake and tremble.

And thus did the Spirit of the Lord work upon them, for they were the very vilest of sinners. And the Lord saw fit in his infinite mercy to spare them; nevertheless they suffered much anguish of soul because of their iniquities, suffering much and fearing that they should be cast off forever.

And it came to pass that they did plead with their father many days that they might go up to the land of Nephi.

And king Mosiah went and inquired of the Lord if he should let his sons go up among the Lamanites to preach the word.

And the Lord said unto Mosiah: Let them go up, for many shall believe on their words, and they shall have eternal life; and I will deliver thy sons out of the hands of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Mosiah granted that they might go and do according to their request.

- 9 Im raar ilok ilo āne jemaden n̄an wanlōn̄lok n̄an kwaļok naan eo ilubwiljin riLeman ro; im inaaļ lewōj bwebwenato in makūt̄kūt ko aer tok ālik.
- 10 Kiiō kiiñ Mosaia eaar wōr juon n̄an likūt aelōñ in kiiñ eo ioon, bwe eaar ejjeļok iaan ļōmaro nejin eo en kar bōk aelōñ in kiiñ eo.
- 11 Kōn menin eaar bōk ļok ko kar mwijiti ioon pileij *brass* ko, im barāinwōt pileij ko an Nipai, im aolep men ko eaar kōjparoki im oņaaki ekkar n̄an kien ko an Anij, ālikin an kar ukōti im kōmman bwe ren jeje ilo ļok ko raar pād ioon pileij in gold ko armej ro an Limai raar loi, ko kar liļok n̄an e j̄an pein Limai;
- 12 Im men in eaar kōmman kōnke kijoovor eo eļap an armej ro; bwe raar kōṅnaan eļap j̄an maroñ n̄an jeļā kōn armej ro kar kōkkure er.
- 13 Im kiiō eaar ukōti j̄an j̄ipañ an dekā ko ruo ko raar penļok ilo ruo dekā ko raar pen ilo doulul ko ilo juon eaar wōr ruo dekā ko ilo jet ejjor in mej.
- 14 Kiiō men kein kar kōpooji j̄an jinoin, im kar lilaļtak j̄an epepen n̄an epepen, kōn un in n̄an ukōt kajin ko;
- 15 Im kar oņaake im kōjparok er j̄an pein Irooj, bwe E en maroñ kwaļoki n̄an aolep armej ro renaaj bōk āneo nana ko im kajjōjō ko an armej ro An;
- 16 Im jabdewōt eo ej bōk men kein etan rilolo, ālikin wāween eo iien ko etto.
- 17 Kiiō ālikin Mosaia eaar dedeļok an ukōti ļok kein, lo, eaar kwaļok juon bwebwenato in armej ro kar man er, j̄an iien eo raar mej likļok n̄an ekkal eo an iṃōn bar eo eļap, im iien eo Irooj Eaar kapok kajin an armej ro im raar ejjeplōklōk ijoko jabdewōt ioon mej̄an aolep̄an laļ, aaet, im eṃool j̄an iien eo likļok mae kōmman an Adam.
- 18 Kiiō bwebwenato in eaar kōmman bwe armej ro an Mosaia ren būromōj otem būromōj, aaet, raar obrak kōn liaajļ; mekarta eaar leļok n̄an er eļap jeļā, eo kōnke e raar mōṅṅō.

And they took their journey into the wilderness to go up to preach the word among the Lamanites; and I shall give an account of their proceedings hereafter.

Now king Mosiah had no one to confer the kingdom upon, for there was not any of his sons who would accept of the kingdom.

Therefore he took the records which were engraven on the plates of brass, and also the plates of Nephi, and all the things which he had kept and preserved according to the commandments of God, after having translated and caused to be written the records which were on the plates of gold which had been found by the people of Limhi, which were delivered to him by the hand of Limhi;

And this he did because of the great anxiety of his people; for they were desirous beyond measure to know concerning those people who had been destroyed.

And now he translated them by the means of those two stones which were fastened into the two rims of a bow.

Now these things were prepared from the beginning, and were handed down from generation to generation, for the purpose of interpreting languages;

And they have been kept and preserved by the hand of the Lord, that he should discover to every creature who should possess the land the iniquities and abominations of his people;

And whosoever has these things is called seer, after the manner of old times.

Now after Mosiah had finished translating these records, behold, it gave an account of the people who were destroyed, from the time that they were destroyed back to the building of the great tower, at the time the Lord confounded the language of the people and they were scattered abroad upon the face of all the earth, yea, and even from that time back until the creation of Adam.

Now this account did cause the people of Mosiah to mourn exceedingly, yea, they were filled with sorrow; nevertheless it gave them much knowledge, in the which they did rejoice.

19 Im bwebwenato in naaj jeje tokālik ijin; bwe lo, emennin aikuj bwe aolep armej ren jeḷā men ko kar jei ilo bwebwenato in.

20 Im kiiō, āinwōt iaar ba nān koṃ, bwe ālikin kiiñ Mosaia eaar kōṃṃani men kein, eaar bōk pileij *brass* ko, im aolep men ko eaar kōjparoki, im kappeiki ioon Alma, eo eaar ḷeo nejin Alma; aet, aolep ḷoḷok ko, im barāinwōt kein ukok ko, im kappeiki ioon e, im jiroñ e bwe en kōjparok im oṇaaki, im barāinwōt kōṃṃane juon ḷoḷok an armej ro, im lilalḷok jān juon epepen nān eo juon, eṃool āinwōt rekar lilalḷok jān iien eo Liai eaar likūt Jerusalem.

And this account shall be written hereafter; for behold, it is expedient that all people should know the things which are written in this account.

And now, as I said unto you, that after king Mosiah had done these things, he took the plates of brass, and all the things which he had kept, and conferred them upon Alma, who was the son of Alma; yea, all the records, and also the interpreters, and conferred them upon him, and commanded him that he should keep and preserve them, and also keep a record of the people, handing them down from one generation to another, even as they had been handed down from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem.

Mosaia 29

- 1 Kiiō ke Mosaia eaar kōmmane men in eaar jilkinlōk iaolepān āneo, ilubwiljin aolep armej ro, im kōṇaan jeḷā ankilaer kōn wōn eaikuj in aer kiiñ.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ainikien armej ro eaar itok, im ba: Kōmij kōṇaan bwe Aron ḷeo nejūm en am kiiñ im am irooj.
- 3 Kiiō Aron eaar wanlōñlōk ṇan āneen Nipai, kōn menin kiiñ eo eaar jab maroñ kappeiki aelōñ in kiiñ eo ioon; barāinwōt Aron eaar jab maroñ bōk ioon e aelōñ in kiiñ eo; barāinwōt eaar ejjeḷōk jabdewōt iaan ḷōm̄aro nejin Mosaia eaar kōṇaan bōk ioyer aelōñ in kiiñ eo.
- 4 Kōn menin kiiñ Mosaia eaar bar jilkinlōk ilubwiljin armej ro; aet, eṇool juon ennaan eaar jeje eaar jilkinlōk ilubwiljin armej ro. Im er kein naan ko kar jei, im ba:
- 5 Lo, O koṃ armej ro aō, ak ro jeiū im jatū, bwe ij iakwe koṃ āinwōt rein, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin watōke un eo kūr koṃ ṇan watōke—bwe koṃij kōṇaan bwe en wōr juon ami kiiñ.
- 6 Kiiō ij kwaḷōk ṇan koṃ bwe e eo ṇan e aelōñ in kiiñ in ejimwe bwe en an eaar ṃakoko, im e ban bōk ioon aelōñ in kiiñ in.
- 7 Im kiiō eḷañne eaar wōr bar juon jitōñ e ilo jikin, lo ij lōḷṇōñ ṇe enaaj wōr aitwerōk enaaj wanlōñtak ilubwiljimi. Im wōn ejeḷā ak ta ḷeo nejū, eo ṇan e aelōñ in kiiñ eo ej an, ej oktak im illu im bōkḷōk ṃōttan armej rein ilōkan, eo enaaj keotak tariṇae ko im aitwerōk ko ilubwiljimi, eo enaaj unjān kōtḷōrḷōk eḷap bōtōktōk im kaankekeik iaḷ an Irooj, aet, im kōkkure jetōb ko an elōñ armej.
- 8 Kiiō ij ba ṇan koṃ jān mālōtlōt im ḷōmṇaki men kein, bwe ejjeḷōk ad jimwe ṇan kōkkure ḷeo nejū, barāinwōt jej jab aikuj wōr ad jimwe ṇan kōkkure bar juon eḷañne enaaj kar jitōñ e ilo ijo jikin.
- 9 Im eḷañne ḷeo nejū enaaj bar oktaklōk ṇan juwa eo an im men ko rewaan enaaj bar bōk men ko eaar ba, im abṇōṇōik jimwe eo an ṇan aelōñ in kiiñ in, eo enaaj kōmman bwe e im barāinwōt armej rein ren kōmman eḷap jerḷowiwi.

Mosiah 29

Now when Mosiah had done this he sent out throughout all the land, among all the people, desiring to know their will concerning who should be their king.

And it came to pass that the voice of the people came, saying: We are desirous that Aaron thy son should be our king and our ruler.

Now Aaron had gone up to the land of Nephi, therefore the king could not confer the kingdom upon him; neither would Aaron take upon him the kingdom; neither were any of the sons of Mosiah willing to take upon them the kingdom.

Therefore king Mosiah sent again among the people; yea, even a written word sent he among the people. And these were the words that were written, saying:

Behold, O ye my people, or my brethren, for I esteem you as such, I desire that ye should consider the cause which ye are called to consider—for ye are desirous to have a king.

Now I declare unto you that he to whom the kingdom doth rightly belong has declined, and will not take upon him the kingdom.

And now if there should be another appointed in his stead, behold I fear there would rise contentions among you. And who knoweth but what my son, to whom the kingdom doth belong, should turn to be angry and draw away a part of this people after him, which would cause wars and contentions among you, which would be the cause of shedding much blood and perverting the way of the Lord, yea, and destroy the souls of many people.

Now I say unto you let us be wise and consider these things, for we have no right to destroy my son, neither should we have any right to destroy another if he should be appointed in his stead.

And if my son should turn again to his pride and vain things he would recall the things which he had said, and claim his right to the kingdom, which would cause him and also this people to commit much sin.

10 Im kiiō jān mālōtlōt im reiṃaanḷok nān men kein, im kōṃṃan men eo enaaj kōṃṃan nān aenōṃṃan eo an armej rein.

11 Kōn menin inaaḷ ami kiiñ ilo bwe in raan kein aō; mekarta, jān jitōñ riekajet ro, nān ekajete armej rein ekkar nān kien eo ad; im jenaaj kōṃṃani karōk ko rekāāl ilo jermal ko an armej rein, bwe jenaaj jitōñ eṃṃaan ro remālōtlōt nān riekajet ro, ro renaaj ekajet armej rein ekkar nān kien ko an Anij.

12 Kiiō ej eṃṃanḷok nē juon armej ej ekajet jān Anij jān armej, bwe ekajet ko an Anij rej jṃwe iien otemjeḷok, ak ekajet ko an armej rejjab jṃwe iien otemjeḷok.

13 Kōn menin, eḷaññe en kar marōñ bwe koṃin kar wōr eṃṃaan ro rejṃwe bwe ren kiiñ ro ami, ro renaaj kajutak kien ko an Anij, im ekajete armej rein ekkar nān kien ko An, aet, eḷaññe koṃin kar wōr ami eṃṃaan ro renaaj kar kōṃṃan āinwōt jema Benjamin eaar kōṃṃan nān armej rein—Ij ba nān koṃ, eḷaññe en kar wāween eo in iien otemjeḷok innām en kar mennin aorōk bwe en kar wōr ami kiiñ ro iien otemjeḷ nān irooj ioomi.

14 Im eṃpool nā make iaar jermal kōn aolep kajoor im kapeel ko rej aō, nān katakin koṃ kien ko an Anij, im nān kajutak aenōṃṃan iaolepān āneo, bwe en jab wōr tariṃae ko ak aitwerōk ko, ejjeḷok kōḷot, ak rakim, ak uror, ak jabdewōt nana otemjeḷok;

15 Im jabdewōt eo eaar kōṃṃan nana, e iaar kaje ekkar nān men eo ruōn eo eaar kōṃṃane, ekkar nān kien eo kar letok nān kōm jān ro jemām.

16 Kiiō ij ba nān koṃ, bwe kōnke aolep armej rejjab jṃwe ej jab mennin aorōk bwe koṃin wōr juon ami kiiñ ak kiiñ ro nān irooj ioomi.

17 Bwe lo, ekōjkan an ḷap nana eo juon kiiñ enana ej kōmour bwe ren kōṃṃan, aet, im ta kōkkure eo eḷap!

18 Aet, koṃin keememej kiiñ Noa, an nana im mennin jōjō ko an, im barāinwōt nana im mennin jōjō ko an armej ro an. Koṃin lo ta kōkkure eḷap kar itok ioer; im barāinwōt kōnke jerḷwiwi ko aer kar bōktok er ilo ineen kōṃakoko.

And now let us be wise and look forward to these things, and do that which will make for the peace of this people.

Therefore I will be your king the remainder of my days; nevertheless, let us appoint judges, to judge this people according to our law; and we will newly arrange the affairs of this people, for we will appoint wise men to be judges, that will judge this people according to the commandments of God.

Now it is better that a man should be judged of God than of man, for the judgments of God are always just, but the judgments of man are not always just.

Therefore, if it were possible that you could have just men to be your kings, who would establish the laws of God, and judge this people according to his commandments, yea, if ye could have men for your kings who would do even as my father Benjamin did for this people—I say unto you, if this could always be the case then it would be expedient that ye should always have kings to rule over you.

And even I myself have labored with all the power and faculties which I have possessed, to teach you the commandments of God, and to establish peace throughout the land, that there should be no wars nor contentions, no stealing, nor plundering, nor murdering, nor any manner of iniquity;

And whosoever has committed iniquity, him have I punished according to the crime which he has committed, according to the law which has been given to us by our fathers.

Now I say unto you, that because all men are not just it is not expedient that ye should have a king or kings to rule over you.

For behold, how much iniquity doth one wicked king cause to be committed, yea, and what great destruction!

Yea, remember king Noah, his wickedness and his abominations, and also the wickedness and abominations of his people. Behold what great destruction did come upon them; and also because of their iniquities they were brought into bondage.

19 Im eļāñne eaar jab kōn jum̄ae an aer Rikōm̄anm̄an e mālōtlōt, im men in kōnke aer ukeļok e mool, reaikuj kar jab jokwōd jān pād ilo ineen kōm̄akoko m̄ae iien in.

20 Im lo, eaar kōtļok er kōnke raar kōttāik er im̄aan mejān; im kōnke raar kūr ilo kajoor n̄an E, Eaar kōtļok er jān kōm̄akoko; im āindein Irooj ej jermal kōn an kajoor ilo aolep wāween ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, im erļokeļok pein tūriam̄okake n̄an er bwe raar likūt aer lōke ilo E.

21 Im lo, kiiō ij ba n̄an koṃ, koṃij jab maroñ kajipokweik kiiñ enana ijellokun wōt kōn eļap aitwerōk, im kōtqorļok eļap bōtōktōk.

22 Bwe lo, e ej likūt ro jeran ilo nana, im ej likūt ribaar ro an ipeļaaikin; im ej kekōli kien ko an ro raar tōl ilo jim̄we mokta jān e; im ej jujuri ium̄win neen kien ko an Anij;

23 Im ej ejaaki kien ko, im jilkinļok ilubwiljin armej ro an, aaet, kien ko ālikin wāween jerq̄wiwi ko an make; im jabdewōt eo ej jum̄ae e e naaj jilkinļok jarin tariṅae ko an ṅae er n̄an tariṅae, im eļāñne emaroñ enaaj kōkkure er; im āindein juon kiiñ ejjab jim̄we ej kaankeikeik iaļ ko an aolep jim̄we.

24 Im kiiō lo ij ba n̄an koṃ, ej jab mennin aikuj bwe jōjō rot kein ren itok ioomi.

25 Kōn menin, koṃin kāālet jān ainikien armej rein, riekajet ro, bwe koṃin maroñ bōk ekajet ekkar n̄an kien ko kar liwōj n̄an koṃ jān ro jemād, ko rej jim̄we, im ko kar liļok n̄an er jān pein Irooj.

26 Kiiō ej jab ekkā bwe ainikien armej ro rej kōṅaan jabdewōt eoktak n̄an men eo e jim̄we; ak eaar ekkā bwe mōttan eo edik in armej ro n̄an kōṅaan ta eo ej jab jim̄we; kōn menin men in naaj kōjparok e im kōm̄mane ami kien—n̄an kōm̄man bwe en ami jermal jān ainikien armej ro.

And were it not for the interposition of their all-wise Creator, and this because of their sincere repentance, they must unavoidably remain in bondage until now.

But behold, he did deliver them because they did humble themselves before him; and because they cried mightily unto him he did deliver them out of bondage; and thus doth the Lord work with his power in all cases among the children of men, extending the arm of mercy towards them that put their trust in him.

And behold, now I say unto you, ye cannot dethrone an iniquitous king save it be through much contention, and the shedding of much blood.

For behold, he has his friends in iniquity, and he keepeth his guards about him; and he teareth up the laws of those who have reigned in righteousness before him; and he trampleth under his feet the commandments of God;

And he enacteth laws, and sendeth them forth among his people, yea, laws after the manner of his own wickedness; and whosoever doth not obey his laws he causeth to be destroyed; and whosoever doth rebel against him he will send his armies against them to war, and if he can he will destroy them; and thus an unrighteous king doth pervert the ways of all righteousness.

And now behold I say unto you, it is not expedient that such abominations should come upon you.

Therefore, choose you by the voice of this people, judges, that ye may be judged according to the laws which have been given you by our fathers, which are correct, and which were given them by the hand of the Lord.

Now it is not common that the voice of the people desireth anything contrary to that which is right; but it is common for the lesser part of the people to desire that which is not right; therefore this shall ye observe and make it your law—to do your business by the voice of the people.

27 Im eļāñņe iien eo ej itok ñe ainikien armej ro ej käälet nana, innām ej iien eo ekajet ko an Anij naaj itok ioomi; aaet, iien ej iien eo Enaaj lotok koñ kōn eļap kōkkure eṃool āinwōt Eaar ṃokta lotok āniin.

28 Im kiiō eļāñņe ewōr ami riekajet ro, im rejjab ekajet koñ ekkar ñan kien eo kar lewōj e, koñ maroñ kōṃṃan bwe ren ekajet jān riekajet eo eutieļṃok.

29 Eļāñņe riekajet ro ami reutieļṃok rejjab ekajet jeṃļṃok ko rejimwe, koñ naaj kōṃṃan bwe juon oran edik in riekajet ro rettāļṃok ren kuktok ippān doon, im renaaj ekajete riekajet ro ami reutieļṃok, ekkar ñan ainikien armej rein.

30 Im ij jiroñ koñ ñan kōṃṃani men kein ilo mijak Irooj; im ij jiroñ koñ ñan kōṃṃani men kein, im bwe koñ en ejjeļṃok ami kiiñ; bwe eļāñņe armej rein rej kōṃṃan jerṃwiwi ko im nana ko renaaj uwaak kaki ioon bōraer make.

31 Bwe lo ij ba ñan koñ, jerṃwiwi ko rellōñ an armej kar kōṃṃan jān nana ko an kiiñ ro aer; kōn menin nana kein rej uwaak kaki ioon bōran kiiñ ro.

32 Im kiiō ij kōṃṃaan bwe kalijekļṃok in en jab pādļṃok wōt ilo āniin, eļaptata ilubwiljin armej rein aō; a ikōṃṃaan bwe āniin en juon āneen anemkwōj, im aolep armej en maroñ amāne kōn jimwe ko im jeraaṃṃan ko an āinwōt juon, toun wōt an Irooj lo ke ekkar bwe jej maroñ mour im jolōt e āniin, aaet, eṃool toun wōt an jabdewōt iaan ro bwijjid pād wōt ioon mejān āniin.

33 Im elōñļṃok men ko kiiñ Mosaia eaar jeje ñan er, im eaar kōpeļļṃok ñan er aolep mālejoñ ko im inepata ko an kiiñ eo ejimwe, aaet, aolep eñtaan ko an jetōb kōn armej ro aer, im barāinwōt aolep alñūrñūr ko an armej ro ñan kiiñ eo aer; im eaar kōmmeļeļeik aolep ñan er.

34 Im eaar ba ñan er bwe men kein rej aikuj jab waļṃok; a bwe eddo eo ej aikuj itok ioon aolep armej, bwe kajjojo armej en maroñ ineeik ijo kuṃaan.

35 Im eaar barāinwōt kōpeļļṃok ñan er aolep nana ko raar jermal iuṃwier, jān an wōr juon kiiñ ejjab jimwe ñan irooj ioer;

And if the time comes that the voice of the people doth choose iniquity, then is the time that the judgments of God will come upon you; yea, then is the time he will visit you with great destruction even as he has hitherto visited this land.

And now if ye have judges, and they do not judge you according to the law which has been given, ye can cause that they may be judged of a higher judge.

If your higher judges do not judge righteous judgments, ye shall cause that a small number of your lower judges should be gathered together, and they shall judge your higher judges, according to the voice of the people.

And I command you to do these things in the fear of the Lord; and I command you to do these things, and that ye have no king; that if these people commit sins and iniquities they shall be answered upon their own heads.

For behold I say unto you, the sins of many people have been caused by the iniquities of their kings; therefore their iniquities are answered upon the heads of their kings.

And now I desire that this inequality should be no more in this land, especially among this my people; but I desire that this land be a land of liberty, and every man may enjoy his rights and privileges alike, so long as the Lord sees fit that we may live and inherit the land, yea, even as long as any of our posterity remains upon the face of the land.

And many more things did king Mosiah write unto them, unfolding unto them all the trials and troubles of a righteous king, yea, all the travails of soul for their people, and also all the murmurings of the people to their king; and he explained it all unto them.

And he told them that these things ought not to be; but that the burden should come upon all the people, that every man might bear his part.

And he also unfolded unto them all the disadvantages they labored under, by having an unrighteous king to rule over them;

- 36 Aaet, aolep nana ko im mennin jōjō ko an, im aolep tariṇae ko, im aitwerōk ko, im kōtqorlōk bōtōktōk, im kqot, im rakim eo, im kōmṇmani mennin ļōn ko, im aolep wāween nana otemjelōk ko jab maroñ kōllaajraki—im eaar ba ṇan er bwe men kein rejjab aikuj waļōk, bwe raar alikkar aer jumae kien ko an Anij.
- 37 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, ke eṇōj an kiiñ Mosaia kar jilkinlōk men kein ilubwiljin armej ro raar reel kōn ṇool in naan ko an.
- 38 Kōn menin raar kōtlōk kōṇaan ko aer kōn juon kiiñ, im kijooror otem kijooror bwe kajjojo armej en wōr an maroñ joñan wōt ro jet iaolepān āneo; aaet, im kajjojo armej eaar kwaļōk an ṇōṇōṇō ṇan uwaak kōn jerqwiwi ko an make.
- 39 Kōn menin, ālikin men kein raar kakwelōk er make ippān doon ilo ānbwin ko iaolepān āneo, ṇan kwaļōk ainikier kōn wōn ro ren aer riekajet, ṇan ekajet er ekkar ṇan kien eo kar leļōk ṇan er; im raar ṇōṇōṇō otem ṇōṇōṇō kōnke anemkwōj eo kar leļōk e ṇan er.
- 40 Im raar kanooj kajoor ilo iakwe ṇan Mosaia; aaet, raar kautiej e eļapļōk jān bar jabdewōt armej; bwe raar jab kalimjek e āinwōt juon irooj nana eo eaar kappukot ļapļōk, aaet, kōn arōk taļa eo ej kattoon jetōb eo; bwe eaar jab kajjitōk ṇweie ko jān er, im eaar jab ṇōṇōṇō ilo kōtqorlōk bōtōktōk; a eaar kajutak aenōmṇan ilo āneo, im eaar leļōk ṇan armej ro bwe ren rōļōk jān aolep kōmakoko otemjelōk; kōn menin raar kautiej e, aaet, ļap otem ļap, ļap jān joñan.
- 41 Im ālikin men kein raar jītōñ riekajet ro ṇan pepe ioer, ak ṇan ekajet er ekkar ṇan kien eo; im men in raar kōmṇmane iaolepān āneo.
- 42 Im ālikin men kein kar jītōñ Alma bwe en riekajet eutie ṇoktata, im eaar bar pris eo eutie, kōnke jemān eaar likūt opij eo ioon, im kar leļōk ṇan e eddo eo kōn aolep jermal ko an kabuñ eo.

Yea, all his iniquities and abominations, and all the wars, and contentions, and bloodshed, and the stealing, and the plundering, and the committing of whoredoms, and all manner of iniquities which cannot be enumerated—telling them that these things ought not to be, that they were expressly repugnant to the commandments of God.

And now it came to pass, after king Mosiah had sent these things forth among the people they were convinced of the truth of his words.

Therefore they relinquished their desires for a king, and became exceedingly anxious that every man should have an equal chance throughout all the land; yea, and every man expressed a willingness to answer for his own sins.

Therefore, it came to pass that they assembled themselves together in bodies throughout the land, to cast in their voices concerning who should be their judges, to judge them according to the law which had been given them; and they were exceedingly rejoiced because of the liberty which had been granted unto them.

And they did wax strong in love towards Mosiah; yea, they did esteem him more than any other man; for they did not look upon him as a tyrant who was seeking for gain, yea, for that lucre which doth corrupt the soul; for he had not exacted riches of them, neither had he delighted in the shedding of blood; but he had established peace in the land, and he had granted unto his people that they should be delivered from all manner of bondage; therefore they did esteem him, yea, exceedingly, beyond measure.

And it came to pass that they did appoint judges to rule over them, or to judge them according to the law; and this they did throughout all the land.

And it came to pass that Alma was appointed to be the first chief judge, he being also the high priest, his father having conferred the office upon him, and having given him the charge concerning all the affairs of the church.

- 43 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Alma eaar etetal ilo iaļ ko an Irooj, im eaar kōjparok kien ko An, im eaar ekajet jemļok ko rejimwe; im eaar wōr aenōmman wōt ilo āneo.
- 44 Im āindein eaar ijino iien tōl an riekajet ro iaolepān āneen Zarahemla, ilubwiljin aolep armej ro kar kūr er riNipai; im Alma eaar riekajet eutieļ muktata.
- 45 Im kiiō ālikin men kein jemān eaar mej, ke eaar ruwalitōkñoul im ruo iiō dettan, im eaar mour nān kajejjet kien ko an Anij.
- 46 Im ālikin men kein Mosaia eaar mej barāinwōt, ilo jilñuul im jilu iiō in an tōl, ke eaar jiljinoñoul im jilu iiō ko dettan; kōmman ilo dipiio in, limabukwi im ruwatimjuon iiō jān iien eo Liai eaar likūt Jerusalem.
- 47 Im āindein eaar jemļok iien tōl an kiiñ ro ioon armej in Nipai; im āindein eaar jemļok raan ko an Alma, eo eaar rilo kabuñ eo aer.

And now it came to pass that Alma did walk in the ways of the Lord, and he did keep his commandments, and he did judge righteous judgments; and there was continual peace through the land.

And thus commenced the reign of the judges throughout all the land of Zarahemla, among all the people who were called the Nephites; and Alma was the first and chief judge.

And now it came to pass that his father died, being eighty and two years old, having lived to fulfil the commandments of God.

And it came to pass that Mosiah died also, in the thirty and third year of his reign, being sixty and three years old; making in the whole, five hundred and nine years from the time Lehi left Jerusalem.

And thus ended the reign of the kings over the people of Nephi; and thus ended the days of Alma, who was the founder of their church.

Bok in Alma

Ḷeo Nejin Alma

ḶḶḶ eo an Alma, eo nejin Alma, riekajet eo ḶḶḶtata im eutiejtata ioon armej in Nipai, im barāinwōt pris eo eutiejtata ioon Kabuñ eo. Juon bwebwenato in iien tōl ko an riekajet ro, im pata ko im aitwerōk ko ilubwiljin armej ro. Im barāinwōt juon bwebwenato in pata eo ikōtaan riNipai im riLeman ro, ekkar nān ḶḶḶ eo an Alma, riekajet eo ḶḶḶtata im eutiejtata.

Alma 1

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kajuon ilo iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, jān iien in ḶḶḶḶḶ, kiiñ Mosaia āinwōt eaar jako ilo iaḶ eo an aolepān laḶ, āinwōt eaar tariḶḶḶ juon tariḶḶḶ emḶḶḶ, etetal jimwe imaan Anij, jab likūt jabdewōt nān tōl ilo jikin; mekarta eaar kajutak kakien ko, im armej ro raar jeḶḶ kaki; kōn menin eaar aer eddo mour ekkar nān kakien ko eaar kōḶḶḶḶḶ.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ilo kar iiō eo kein kajuon in iien tōl an Alma ilo jea in ekajet eo, eaar wōr juon emḶḶḶḶḶ bōktok imaan nān ekajet, juon emḶḶḶḶḶ eo eaar ineea, im kar jeḶḶ kake e kōn kajoor eo eḶḶḶ an.
- 3 Im eaar ilḶḶ ilubwiljin armej ro, im kwaḶḶḶ nān er men eo eaar ba ej naan in Anij, im kanooj jumḶḶḶ kabuñ eo; im kajeededḶḶḶ nān armej ro bwe aolep pris im rikaki reaikuj in buñbuñ; im bwe rejjab aikuj jermal kōn peier, ak reaikuj bōk jipañ jān armej ro.
- 4 Im eaar barāinwōt kaḶḶool nān armej ro bwe aolep armej renaaj bōk ḶḶḶḶḶḶ ilo raan eo ālikḶḶḶḶ, im bwe rejjab aikuj mijak ak wūdididid, ak ren kotak bōraer im lañlōñ; bwe Irooj Eaar kōḶḶḶḶḶḶ aolep armej, im Eaar barāinwōt pinmuuri aolep armej; im, ilo jeḶḶḶḶḶḶ, aolep armej renaaj bōk mour indeeo.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein eaar kanooj katakin men kein joñan elōñ ar tōmak ilo naan ko an, emḶḶool elōñ ar jino rejetake e im leḶḶḶḶ nān e jāñ.

The Book of Alma

the Son of Alma

The account of Alma, who was the son of Alma, the first and chief judge over the people of Nephi, and also the high priest over the Church. An account of the reign of the judges, and the wars and contentions among the people. And also an account of a war between the Nephites and the Lamanites, according to the record of Alma, the first and chief judge.

Alma 1

- Now it came to pass that in the first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, from this time forward, king Mosiah having gone the way of all the earth, having warred a good warfare, walking uprightly before God, leaving none to reign in his stead; nevertheless he had established laws, and they were acknowledged by the people; therefore they were obliged to abide by the laws which he had made.
- And it came to pass that in the first year of the reign of Alma in the judgment-seat, there was a man brought before him to be judged, a man who was large, and was noted for his much strength.
- And he had gone about among the people, preaching to them that which he termed to be the word of God, bearing down against the church; declaring unto the people that every priest and teacher ought to become popular; and they ought not to labor with their hands, but that they ought to be supported by the people.
- And he also testified unto the people that all mankind should be saved at the last day, and that they need not fear nor tremble, but that they might lift up their heads and rejoice; for the Lord had created all men, and had also redeemed all men; and, in the end, all men should have eternal life.
- And it came to pass that he did teach these things so much that many did believe on his words, even so many that they began to support him and give him money.

- 6 Im eaar jino utieļļok ilo juwa in būruōn, im jino kōņaki nuknuk ko ekanooj ļap wōņāer, aaet, im eņpool kar jino kajutak juon kabuņ uwaanļok wōt wāween an kwaļok.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar ilok nān kwaļok nān ro raar tōmak ilo naan ko an, eaar iioon juon eņņmaan eo eaar mōttan kabuņ eo an Anij, aaet, eņpool juon iaan rikaki ro aer; im eaar jino kanooj akwāāl ippān, bwe en maroņ tōļļok armej ro ilo kabuņ eo; a leo eaar maroņ jutak ņae, im kauweik e kōn naan ko an Anij.
- 8 Kiiō etan ļein eaar Gideon; im eaar e eo eaar juon kein jermal ilo pein Anij ilo lōmņoren armej in Limai jān kōmākoko.
- 9 Kiiō, kōnke Gideon eaar jutak ņae e kōn naan ko an Anij eaar illu ippān Gideon, im eaar nōōr jāje eo an im jino in jeke. Kiiō Gideon kōnke eaar kanooj bwijwoļā kōn elōn iiō, kōn menin eaar jab maroņ in jutak ņae jekjek ko, kōn menin eaar mej jān jāje.
- 10 Im leo eaar mņane e armej ro ilo kabuņ eo raar bōke, im kar bōktok e iņmaan Alma, nān an ekajet ekkar nān nana ko eaar kōmņmani.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein eaar jutak iņmaan Alma im jojomar nān e make kōn eļap kajoor.
- 12 A Alma eaar ba nān e: Lo, eņin ej iien eo mņoktata *priestcraft* kar kwaļok ilubwiljin armej rein. Im lo, kwōj jab bōd wōt kōn *priestcraft*, a kwaar kijejeto in kajijjete kōn jāje; im nē *priestcraft* in kar kajejete ilubwiljin armej rein enaaj kar kaņool kōkkure eo aer.
- 13 Im kwaar kōtņorļok bōtōktōkin juon eņņmaan ewānōk, aaet, juon eņņmaan eo eaar kōmņman eļap eņņman ilubwiljin armej rein; im nē kōm naaj kar kōjņor eok bōtōktōkin enaaj kar itok iooņ nān idenoņe.
- 14 Kōn menin eņōj liaakeļok eok nān mej, ekkar nān kien eo kar letok nān kōm jān Mosaia, kiiņ eo am āliktata; im kar jeļā kake e jān armej rein; kōn menin armej rein rej aikuj mour ekkar nān kien eo.

And he began to be lifted up in the pride of his heart, and to wear very costly apparel, yea, and even began to establish a church after the manner of his preaching.

And it came to pass as he was going, to preach to those who believed on his word, he met a man who belonged to the church of God, yea, even one of their teachers; and he began to contend with him sharply, that he might lead away the people of the church; but the man withstood him, admonishing him with the words of God.

Now the name of the man was Gideon; and it was he who was an instrument in the hands of God in delivering the people of Limhi out of bondage.

Now, because Gideon withstood him with the words of God he was wroth with Gideon, and drew his sword and began to smite him. Now Gideon being stricken with many years, therefore he was not able to withstand his blows, therefore he was slain by the sword.

And the man who slew him was taken by the people of the church, and was brought before Alma, to be judged according to the crimes which he had committed.

And it came to pass that he stood before Alma and pled for himself with much boldness.

But Alma said unto him: Behold, this is the first time that priestcraft has been introduced among this people. And behold, thou art not only guilty of priestcraft, but hast endeavored to enforce it by the sword; and were priestcraft to be enforced among this people it would prove their entire destruction.

And thou hast shed the blood of a righteous man, yea, a man who has done much good among this people; and were we to spare thee his blood would come upon us for vengeance.

Therefore thou art condemned to die, according to the law which has been given us by Mosiah, our last king; and it has been acknowledged by this people; therefore this people must abide by the law.

- 15 Im ālikin men kein raar bōk e; im etan eaar Nior; im raar bōke ioon toļ Mantai, im ijo kar kipele, ak ilo mpool kar kaṃpool, ikōtaan lañ ko im laļ, bwe ta eo eaar katakin nān armej ro eaar jab jejjet nān naan in Anij; im eaar eñtaan juon mej ekajjookok.
- 16 Mekarta, men in eaar jab kōjjeṃļok ajeeded in *priestcraft* ilo aolepān āneo; bwe eaar lōn ro raar iakwe men pata ko an laļ, im raar ito-itak im kwaļok katak ko rebōd; im men in raar kōmṃmane kōn mweie im buñbuñ.
- 17 Mekarta, raar mijak in riab, nē kar jeļā kake, kōn aer mijak kien eo, bwe ro ririab kar kaje er; kōn menin raar āinwōt nē rej kwaļok ekkar nān aer tōmak; im kiiō kien eo eaar jab wōr an maroñ ioon jabdewōt armej kōn tōmak eo an.
- 18 Im raar mijak in kqot, kōn mijake kien eo, bwe rein kar kaje er; barāinwōt raar mijak in kowadoñ, ak uror, bwe eo eaar uror kar kaje kōn mej.
- 19 A ālikin men kein jabdewōt eo eaar jab kobaļok nān kabuñ eo an Anij eaar jino matōrtōre ro raar kobaļok nān kabuñ eo an Anij, im kar bōk ioer etan Kraist.
- 20 Aaet, raar matōrtōre er, im kōmetak er kōn aolep naan otemjeļok, im men in kōn ettā eo aer; kōnke raar jab utiej ilo mejaer make, im kōnke raar kwaļok naan in Anij, nān doon, kōn ejjeļok jāān im ejjeļok wōṃāān.
- 21 Im eaar wōr juon kien epen ilubwiljin armej ro ilo kabuñ eo, bwe ej jab aikuj wōr jabdewōt armej, ro rej armej in kabuñ eo, ren jutak im matōrtōre ro raar jab armej in kabuñ eo, im bwe ejjab aikuj wōr matōrtōr ilubwiljier make.
- 22 Mekarta, eaar lōn ro ilubwiljier raar jino utiej burueer, im jino aitwerōk ilo bwil ippān ro rijumae er, eṃool nān kabwijer doon; aaet, ren kar ṃan doon kōn peier.
- 23 Kiiō men in eaar ilo iiō eo kein karuo in tōl an Alma, im eaar unjān eļap eñtaan nān kabuñ eo; aaet, eaar unjān eļap mālejoñ ippān kabuñ eo.

And it came to pass that they took him; and his name was Nehor; and they carried him upon the top of the hill Manti, and there he was caused, or rather did acknowledge, between the heavens and the earth, that what he had taught to the people was contrary to the word of God; and there he suffered an ignominious death.

Nevertheless, this did not put an end to the spreading of priestcraft through the land; for there were many who loved the vain things of the world, and they went forth preaching false doctrines; and this they did for the sake of riches and honor.

Nevertheless, they durst not lie, if it were known, for fear of the law, for liars were punished; therefore they pretended to preach according to their belief; and now the law could have no power on any man for his belief.

And they durst not steal, for fear of the law, for such were punished; neither durst they rob, nor murder, for he that murdered was punished unto death.

But it came to pass that whosoever did not belong to the church of God began to persecute those that did belong to the church of God, and had taken upon them the name of Christ.

Yea, they did persecute them, and afflict them with all manner of words, and this because of their humility; because they were not proud in their own eyes, and because they did impart the word of God, one with another, without money and without price.

Now there was a strict law among the people of the church, that there should not any man, belonging to the church, arise and persecute those that did not belong to the church, and that there should be no persecution among themselves.

Nevertheless, there were many among them who began to be proud, and began to contend warmly with their adversaries, even unto blows; yea, they would smite one another with their fists.

Now this was in the second year of the reign of Alma, and it was a cause of much affliction to the church; yea, it was the cause of much trial with the church.

24 Bwe būruōn elōn eaar kijñēneļok, im etaer kar bukweļok, bwe ren jab bar ememeji ilubwiljin armej ro an Anij. Im barāinwōt elōn raar jijetļok make jān ilubwiljier.

25 Kiiō men in eaar mālejoñ eļap nān ro raar jutak pen ilo tōmak eo; mekarta, raar dim im jamin makūtkūt ilo kōjparok kien ko an Anij, im raar kijejeto ilo ineemman kōn kaeñtanaan ko kar ejoujikļok ioer.

26 Im ke pris ro raar ilok jān jermal ko aer nān kajeeded naan in Anij nān armej ro, armej ro raar barāinwōt ilok jān jermal ko aer nān roñjake naan in Anij. Im ke pris eo eaar kwaļok nān er naan in Anij raar aolep bar roļil ilo niknik nān jermal ko aer; im pris eo, ejjab kautiejeļok jān riroñjake ro an, bwe rikwaļok eo eaar jab emmanļok jān riroñjake eo, a rikaki eo eaar jab emmanļok jān rikatak eo; im āindein eaar joñāer wōt juon, im raar aolep jermal, aolep armej ekkar nān an maroñ.

27 Im raar ajiļok men ko mweieer, aolep armej ekkar nān men eo ewōr ippān, nān rijeraṃōl, im riaikuj, im rinañinmej, im rikinejne, im raar jab kōñaki nuknuk ko eļap wōñāer, mekarta raar erreō im karbōb.

28 Im āindein raar kōtōpraki makūtkūt ko an kabuñ eo; im āindein raar jino bar pād ilo aenōmman, mekarta aolep eñtaan ko aer.

29 Im kiiō, kōnke pen eo an kabuñ eo raar jino mweie otem mweie, im ippāer buñ-pāļok kōn jabdewōt raar aikuji—juon buñ-pāļok in kidu ko reddik im ko reļļap, im kidu rematōk otemjeļok, im barāinwōt buñ-pāļok kōn grain, im kōn gold, im kōn silver, im mennin aorōk ko, im buñ-pāļok kōn silk im nuknuk aidik iden, im aolep mōttan nuknuk otemje rejjab inōknōk.

30 Im āindein, ilo wāween kein aer mweie raar jab jilkinļok jabdewōt eo eaar keelwaan, ak ro raar kwōle, ak ro raar maro, ak ro raar nañinmej, ak ro jañin naajdik er; im raar jab door burueer ioon mweie; kōn menin raar meanwōd nān aolep, rūtto im dik jīmor, riatajinemjen im rianemkwōj jīmor, maan im kōrā jīmor, meñe ilikin kabuñ eo ak ilowaan kabuñ eo, ilo ejjeļok kalijekļok kōn wōn armej ro raar pād ilo aer aikuji.

For the hearts of many were hardened, and their names were blotted out, that they were remembered no more among the people of God. And also many withdrew themselves from among them.

Now this was a great trial to those that did stand fast in the faith; nevertheless, they were steadfast and immovable in keeping the commandments of God, and they bore with patience the persecution which was heaped upon them.

And when the priests left their labor to impart the word of God unto the people, the people also left their labors to hear the word of God. And when the priest had imparted unto them the word of God they all returned again diligently unto their labors; and the priest, not esteeming himself above his hearers, for the preacher was no better than the hearer, neither was the teacher any better than the learner; and thus they were all equal, and they did all labor, every man according to his strength.

And they did impart of their substance, every man according to that which he had, to the poor, and the needy, and the sick, and the afflicted; and they did not wear costly apparel, yet they were neat and comely.

And thus they did establish the affairs of the church; and thus they began to have continual peace again, notwithstanding all their persecutions.

And now, because of the steadiness of the church they began to be exceedingly rich, having abundance of all things whatsoever they stood in need—an abundance of flocks and herds, and fatlings of every kind, and also abundance of grain, and of gold, and of silver, and of precious things, and abundance of silk and fine-twined linen, and all manner of good homely cloth.

And thus, in their prosperous circumstances, they did not send away any who were naked, or that were hungry, or that were athirst, or that were sick, or that had not been nourished; and they did not set their hearts upon riches; therefore they were liberal to all, both old and young, both bond and free, both male and female, whether out of the church or in the church, having no respect to persons as to those who stood in need.

31 Im āindein raar eddekļok im ļapļok aer m̄weie jān ro raar jab pād ilo kabuñ eo aer.

32 Bwe ro raar jab pād ilo kabuñ eo aer raar kōm̄ad aer ilo anijnij, im ilo kabuñ-jar n̄an ekjab, ak jowan, im ilo juunm̄aad im aitwerōk; kōṅaki nuknuk ko eļap wōṅāer; im utiej ilo juwa in mejaer make; matōrtōre, riab ṅae, kqot, kowadoñe, wiakake ānbwinnier, im uror, im aolep wāween nana otemjeļok; mekarta, kien eo kar kapene ioon aolep ro raar rupe e, ilo joñan wōt eo maroñe.

33 Im ālikin men kein jān kejejjēt kūtien kien eo ioer, kajjojo armej eaar eñtaan ekkar n̄an men eo eaar kōm̄mane, im raar tōt wōt, im mijak im kōm̄man jabdewōt nana n̄e naaj kar jeļā kake; kōn menin, eaar wōr aenōm̄man eļap ilubwiljin armej in Nipai m̄ae iiō eo kein kaļalem in iien tōl ko an riekajet ro.

And thus they did prosper and become far more wealthy than those who did not belong to their church.

For those who did not belong to their church did indulge themselves in sorceries, and in idolatry or idleness, and in babblings, and in envyings and strife; wearing costly apparel; being lifted up in the pride of their own eyes; persecuting, lying, thieving, robbing, committing whoredoms, and murdering, and all manner of wickedness; nevertheless, the law was put in force upon all those who did transgress it, inasmuch as it was possible.

And it came to pass that by thus exercising the law upon them, every man suffering according to that which he had done, they became more still, and durst not commit any wickedness if it were known; therefore, there was much peace among the people of Nephi until the fifth year of the reign of the judges.

Alma 2

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ilo jinoin iiō eo kein kaḷalem in iien tōl ko aer eaar jino juon aitwerōk ilubwiljin armej ro; bwe juon eṃṃan, kar etan Amlijai, ekar juon eṃṃaan etao, aaet, juon eṃṃaan ejeḷāḷokjeṇ kōn jeḷā an laḷ, ekar jān laajrak eo an ḷeo eaar ṃan Gideon kōn jāje, eo kar mej ekkar nān kien eo—
- 2 Kiiō Amlijai in, jān an etao, eaar karreel elōn armej nān ḷoore; eṃool joṇan raar jino kanooj kajoor; im raar jino kijejeto nān kōṃṃan bwe Amlijai en kiiñ ion armej ro.
- 3 Kiiō men in eaar inepata nān armej ro ilo kabuñ eo, im barāinwōt nān aolep ro kar jab bōkḷok er jān karreelel ko an Amlijai; bwe raar jeḷā bwe ekkar nān kien eo aer men rot kein reaikuj jutak jarjar jān ainikien armej ro.
- 4 Kōn menin, nē en kar maroñ bwe Amlijai en aikuj kar bōke ainikien armej ro, e, āinwōt juon eṃṃaan enana, enaaj kar bōbrae jān er jimwe ko im anemkwōj ko an kabuñ eo; bwe eaar an kōttōpar nān kōkkure Kabuñ eo an Anij.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar kuk tok ippān doon ilo aolepān āneo, kajjojo armej ekkar nān an ḷōmṃak, meñe eaar ṇae ak jab ṇae Amlijai, ilo kumi ko reoktak, ilo eḷap inepata im aitwerōk ko rekabwilōnlōn ippān doon.
- 6 Im āindein raar aintok doon nān kwaḷok ainikier kōn nān men in; im ainikier raar pād iṃaan riekajet ro.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein ainikien armej ro eaar itok ṇae Amlijai, bwe en jab kiiñ ion armej ro.
- 8 Kiiō men in eaar kōṃṃan eḷap ṃōṃōṃō ibūruōn ro raar juṃae e; a Amlijai eaar kalimotak ro raar jepiaan nān illu ṇae ro raar jab jepiaan.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein raar kuk tok ippān doon, im raar kapene Amlijai bwe en aer kiiñ.

Alma 2

And it came to pass in the commencement of the fifth year of their reign there began to be a contention among the people; for a certain man, being called Amlici, he being a very cunning man, yea, a wise man as to the wisdom of the world, he being after the order of the man that slew Gideon by the sword, who was executed according to the law—

Now this Amlici had, by his cunning, drawn away much people after him; even so much that they began to be very powerful; and they began to endeavor to establish Amlici to be a king over the people.

Now this was alarming to the people of the church, and also to all those who had not been drawn away after the persuasions of Amlici; for they knew that according to their law that such things must be established by the voice of the people.

Therefore, if it were possible that Amlici should gain the voice of the people, he, being a wicked man, would deprive them of their rights and privileges of the church; for it was his intent to destroy the church of God.

And it came to pass that the people assembled themselves together throughout all the land, every man according to his mind, whether it were for or against Amlici, in separate bodies, having much dispute and wonderful contentions one with another.

And thus they did assemble themselves together to cast in their voices concerning the matter; and they were laid before the judges.

And it came to pass that the voice of the people came against Amlici, that he was not made king over the people.

Now this did cause much joy in the hearts of those who were against him; but Amlici did stir up those who were in his favor to anger against those who were not in his favor.

And it came to pass that they gathered themselves together, and did consecrate Amlici to be their king.

10 Kiiō ke Amlijai kar kōmman bwe en kiiñ ioer eaar jiroñ er bwe ren kotak aer kein tariṅae ṅae ro jeir im jatier; im men in eaar kōmman bwe en maroñ bōk er an.

11 Kiiō armej in Amlijai kar alikkar jān āt eo Amlijai, kar etaer riAmlijai; im ro bweier kar etaer riNipai, ak armej in Anij.

12 Kōn menin armej in Nipai ro raar jeḷā kōn kōttōpar eo an riAmlijai ro, im kōn menin raar maanjāppopo ṅan iioon er; aaet, raar kōpooj er kōn jāje ko, im kōn jāje ko reddik, im kōn lippōṅ ko, im kōn ṁade in lippōṅ ko, im kōn dekā ko, im kōn buwat ko, im kōn kein tariṅae ko otemjeḷok.

13 Im āindein raar pojak ṅan iioon ro riAmlijai ilo iien aer itok. Im eaar wōr kapen ro jītōñ er, im kapen ro reutieḷok, im kapen ro reutiejtata, ekkar ṅan oran ko aer.

14 Im ālikin men kein Amlijai eaar kōpooj eṁmaan ro an kōn aolep kein tariṅae otemjeḷok; im eaar barāinwōt jītōñ irooj im ritōl ro ioon armej ro an, ṅan tōl er ṅan pata ṅae ro jeir im jatier.

15 Im ālikin men kein ro riAmlijai raar itok ioon bat Aminaiu, eo eaar pād iturear in reba Sidon, eo eaar ettōr iturinḷok āneen Zarahemla, im ijo raar jino kōmman tariṅae ippān ro riNipai.

16 Kiiō Alma, āinwōt juon riekajet eutiejtata im kabna in armej in Nipai, kōn menin eaar wanlōñḷok ippān armej ro an, aaet, ippān kapen ro an, im kapen ro reutiejtata, aaet, ijo ilōñtata ilo jarin tariṅae ko an, ṅae ro riAmlijai ṅan pata.

17 Im raar jino ṅan ṁan ro riAmlijai ioon bat eo iturear in Sidon. Im ro riAmlijai raar ire ippān riNipai ro kōn eḷap kajoor, joñan elōñ iaan ro riNipai raar wōtlōk iṁaan riAmlijai ro.

18 Mekarta, Irooj eaar kōkajoorḷok pein riNipai ro, bwe ren ṁan riAmlijai ro kōn eḷap ṁanṁan, bwe ren kar jino ko iṁaer.

19 Im ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar lukwarkware riAmlijai ro aolepān raan eo, im kar ṁane er kōn eḷap ṁanṁan, joñan eaar wōr mej jān riAmlijai ro joñoulruo tōujin limabukwi jilñuul im ruo armej; im oran ro remej jān riNipai ro jiljino tōujin limabukwi jiljinoñoul im ruo armej.

Now when Amlici was made king over them he commanded them that they should take up arms against their brethren; and this he did that he might subject them to him.

Now the people of Amlici were distinguished by the name of Amlici, being called Amlicites; and the remainder were called Nephites, or the people of God.

Therefore the people of the Nephites were aware of the intent of the Amlicites, and therefore they did prepare to meet them; yea, they did arm themselves with swords, and with cimeters, and with bows, and with arrows, and with stones, and with slings, and with all manner of weapons of war, of every kind.

And thus they were prepared to meet the Amlicites at the time of their coming. And there were appointed captains, and higher captains, and chief captains, according to their numbers.

And it came to pass that Amlici did arm his men with all manner of weapons of war of every kind; and he also appointed rulers and leaders over his people, to lead them to war against their brethren.

And it came to pass that the Amlicites came upon the hill Amnihu, which was east of the river Sidon, which ran by the land of Zarahemla, and there they began to make war with the Nephites.

Now Alma, being the chief judge and the governor of the people of Nephi, therefore he went up with his people, yea, with his captains, and chief captains, yea, at the head of his armies, against the Amlicites to battle.

And they began to slay the Amlicites upon the hill east of Sidon. And the Amlicites did contend with the Nephites with great strength, insomuch that many of the Nephites did fall before the Amlicites.

Nevertheless the Lord did strengthen the hand of the Nephites, that they slew the Amlicites with great slaughter, that they began to flee before them.

And it came to pass that the Nephites did pursue the Amlicites all that day, and did slay them with much slaughter, insomuch that there were slain of the Amlicites twelve thousand five hundred thirty and two souls; and there were slain of the Nephites six thousand five hundred sixty and two souls.

20 Im ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar jab maroñ lukwarkware riAmlijai ro ļok wōt eaar kōmman bwe armej ro an ren kajutak eṃ kōppād ko aer ilo koṃlaļ in Gideon, koṃlaļ eo kar etṇake Gideon eo ekar mej jān pein Nior kōn jāje; im ilo koṃlaļ in ro riNipai raar kalōki eṃ kōppād ko aer nān boñōn eo.

21 Im Alma eaar jilkinļok riaroñroñ ro nān ļoor ro bwe in riAmlijai ro, bwe en maroñ jeļā kōn karōk ko im kōttōbalbal ko aer; bwe en maroñ oṇaake e ṇaer, bwe en maroñ kōjparok armej ro an jān jako.

22 Kiiō ro eaar jilkinļok er nān lale kāām an ro riAmlijai kar etaer Zeram, im Amnor, im Mantaī, im Limer; errein ro raar ilok ippān eṃṃaan ro aer nān lale kāām ko an riAmlijai ro.

23 Im ālikin men kein ilo raan eo ilju raar bar rōļ nān kāām eo an riNipai ro ilo eļap kaiur, im raar kanooj bwilōñ, im kar obrak kōn eļap mijak, im ba:

24 Lo, kōm ar ļoor kāām eo an riAmlijai ro, im nān kanooj bwilōñ eo am, ilo āneen Minan, itulōñin āneen Zaraemla, ilo iaļ eo ļok nān āneen Nipai, kōm ar lo elōñ bwijin in riLeman ro; im lo, riAmlijai ro raar kobaļok ippāer;

25 Im rejioon ro jeid im jatid ilo āne en; im rej ko iṃaer ilo elōñ oran ko, im kōrā ro pāleer, im ro nejier, ļok nān jikin kwelok eo ad; im nē jej jab kaiur renaaj bōk jikin kwelok eo ad, im ro jemād, im kōrā ro pāleer, im ro nejid renaaj mej.

26 Im ālikin men kein armej in Nipai raar bōk eṃ kōppād ko aer, im ilok jān koṃlaļ in Gideon ļok nān jikin kwelok eo aer, eo eaar jikin kwelok in Zaraemla.

27 Im lo, ke raar kijoone reba Sidon, riLeman im riAmlijai ro, ke raar kanooj lōñ, ilo kar wāween eo, āinwōt bok ko in parijet, raar iaboñe er nān kōkkure er.

And it came to pass that when Alma could pursue the Amlicites no longer he caused that his people should pitch their tents in the valley of Gideon, the valley being called after that Gideon who was slain by the hand of Nehor with the sword; and in this valley the Nephites did pitch their tents for the night.

And Alma sent spies to follow the remnant of the Amlicites, that he might know of their plans and their plots, whereby he might guard himself against them, that he might preserve his people from being destroyed.

Now those whom he had sent out to watch the camp of the Amlicites were called Zeram, and Amnor, and Manti, and Limher; these were they who went out with their men to watch the camp of the Amlicites.

And it came to pass that on the morrow they returned into the camp of the Nephites in great haste, being greatly astonished, and struck with much fear, saying:

Behold, we followed the camp of the Amlicites, and to our great astonishment, in the land of Minon, above the land of Zarahemla, in the course of the land of Nephi, we saw a numerous host of the Lamanites; and behold, the Amlicites have joined them;

And they are upon our brethren in that land; and they are fleeing before them with their flocks, and their wives, and their children, towards our city; and except we make haste they obtain possession of our city, and our fathers, and our wives, and our children be slain.

And it came to pass that the people of Nephi took their tents, and departed out of the valley of Gideon towards their city, which was the city of Zarahemla.

And behold, as they were crossing the river Sidon, the Lamanites and the Amlicites, being as numerous almost, as it were, as the sands of the sea, came upon them to destroy them.

28 Mekarta, kōnke riNipai ro kar kōkajoor er jān pein Irooj, raar jar ilo kajoor nān e bwe en oṇaake er jān pein rikōjdat ro aer, kōn menin Irooj eaar roñ kūr ko aer, im kar kōkajoor er, im riLeman ro im riAmlijai ro raar wōtlōk iṇaer.

29 Im ālikin men kein Alma eaar ire ippān Amlijai kōn jāje, erro nān doon, im raar ire ilo eḷap kajoor, juon ippān eo juon.

30 Im ālikin men kein Alma, kōnke eaar armej in Anij, kōnke eaar ṁakūtūt kōn eḷap tōmak, eaar laṁōj, im ba: O Irooj, kwōn tūriaṁokake im dāpij aō mour, bwe in maroñ juon kein jermal ilo Peim nān kōjparok im lōmṁoren armej rein.

31 Kiiō ke Alma eṁōj an ba naan kein eaar bar ire ippān Amlijai; im kar kōkajoorlōk e, joñan eaar ṁan Amlijai kōn jāje eo.

32 Im eaar barāinwōt ire ippān kiiñ eo an riLeman ro; a kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar ko liklōk jān iṁaan Alma im eaar jilkinlōk ribaar ro an nān ire ippān Alma.

33 A Alma, ippān ro an ribaar, raar ire ippān ribaar ro an kiiñ eo an riLeman ro ṁae iien eaar ṁane im kokak liklōk er.

34 Im āindein eaar kōmajaj bwidej eo, a ṁool eo kappe eo, eo eaar pād iturilikin reba Sidon, im juḷok ānbwinnin riLeman ro raar mej ilo dān ko in Sidon, bwe āindein armej ro an en wōr jikin aer kijoone im ire ippān riLeman ro im riAmlijai ro iturilikin reba Sidon.

35 Im ālikin men kein raar aolep kijoone reba Sidon riLeman ro im riAmlijai ro raar jino ko iṁaer, meñe joñan lōñ eo aer reban kar maroñ bwine oraer.

36 Im raar ko iṁaan riNipai ro lōk nān āne jeṁaden eo irilik im iōñ, lōk jān tōrerein ko an āneo; im riNipai ro raar lukwarkware er kōn aer kajoor, im kar ṁane er.

Nevertheless, the Nephites being strengthened by the hand of the Lord, having prayed mightily to him that he would deliver them out of the hands of their enemies, therefore the Lord did hear their cries, and did strengthen them, and the Lamanites and the Amlicites did fall before them.

And it came to pass that Alma fought with Amlici with the sword, face to face; and they did contend mightily, one with another.

And it came to pass that Alma, being a man of God, being exercised with much faith, cried, saying: O Lord, have mercy and spare my life, that I may be an instrument in thy hands to save and preserve this people.

Now when Alma had said these words he contended again with Amlici; and he was strengthened, insomuch that he slew Amlici with the sword.

And he also contended with the king of the Lamanites; but the king of the Lamanites fled back from before Alma and sent his guards to contend with Alma.

But Alma, with his guards, contended with the guards of the king of the Lamanites until he slew and drove them back.

And thus he cleared the ground, or rather the bank, which was on the west of the river Sidon, throwing the bodies of the Lamanites who had been slain into the waters of Sidon, that thereby his people might have room to cross and contend with the Lamanites and the Amlicites on the west side of the river Sidon.

And it came to pass that when they had all crossed the river Sidon that the Lamanites and the Amlicites began to flee before them, notwithstanding they were so numerous that they could not be numbered.

And they fled before the Nephites towards the wilderness which was west and north, away beyond the borders of the land; and the Nephites did pursue them with their might, and did slay them.

37 Aæt, kar iioone er jån jabdewõt jikin, im kar iaboñe im kokak er, mæe iien raar jeplōklōk ijo irilik im ijo iōñ, mæe iien raar tōpare āne jeṃaden eo, ekar etan Ermoun; eo eaar obrak kōn kidu ko rawiia im rekwōle.

38 Im ālikin men kein elōñ raar mej ilo āne jeṃaden jån kinej ko aer, im kar maat jån kidu awiia ko im barāinwõt bao in mejatoto ko; im di ko dier kar loi, im raar ejoujik ioon laḷ.

Yea, they were met on every hand, and slain and driven, until they were scattered on the west, and on the north, until they had reached the wilderness, which was called Hermounts; and it was that part of the wilderness which was infested by wild and ravenous beasts.

And it came to pass that many died in the wilderness of their wounds, and were devoured by those beasts and also the vultures of the air; and their bones have been found, and have been heaped up on the earth.

Alma 3

- 1 Im ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar jab mej jān kein tariṇae ko in pata, ālikin kar kalbwīn ro raar mej—kiiō oran eo eaar mej kar jab bwine, kōnke joṇan ʎap in oran eo aer—ālikin aer kar kalbwīn rimej ro aer raar aolep rḡol nān āneo āneer, im nān iṃōko iṃweer, im kōrā ro pāleer, im ro nejier.
- 2 Kiiō elōn kōrā im ajri raar mej kōn jāje, im barāinwōt elōn aer bwijin in kidu ko rellōn im ko reddik; im barāinwōt meḷaaj in ine ko kar kḡkkuri, bwe raar jujuri kōn bwijin elōn armej.
- 3 Im kiiō joṇan lōn in riLeman ro im riAmlijai ro kar ṃan er ioon kappe in reba Sidon kar joḷḡk ilo dān ko in Sidon; im lo di ko dier rej ilo ṃwilal ko in ʎjet, im er rellōn.
- 4 Im riAmlijai ro raar alikkar jān riNipai ro, bwe raar kakōḷḷeik er kōn būrōrō idaṃaer ilo ejja wāween wōt riLeman ro; mekartā raar jab āl bōraer āinwōt riLeman ro.
- 5 Kiiō bōran riLeman ro raar āl; im raar keelwaan, ijellḡkun wōt kilier ilo peḷaakin ipier, im barāinwōt kein tariṇae ko aer, eo eaar pen ipeḷaakier, im lippḡn ko aer, im ṃade in lippḡn ko aer, im dekā ko aer, im buwat ko aer, im men ko āierḷḡk wōt.
- 6 Im kilin riLeman ro raar marok, ekkar nān kakōḷḷe eo kar likūt ioon ro jemāer, eo eaar juon lia ioer kōnke aer bōd im juṃae ro jeir im jatier, ro raar kitbuuj Nipai, Jekab, im Josep, im Sam, ro raar armej jiṃwe im ekwōjarjar.
- 7 Im ro jeir im jatier raar pukot nān kḡkkure er, kōn menin raar lia; im Irooj Anij eaar likūt juon kakōḷḷe ioer, aaet, Leman im Lemuel, im barāinwōt ʎḡmaro nejīn Ishmael, im kōrā in Ishmael ro.
- 8 Im men in eaar kōṃṃan bwe ro ineer en maroñ jenolḡk jān ineen ro jeir im jatier, bwe ilo wāween in Irooj Anij en maroñ oṇaake armej ro An, bwe ren maroñ jab koba im tōmak ilo ṃanit ko rebōd ko renaaj kar kaṃool kḡkkure eo aer.

Alma 3

And it came to pass that the Nephites who were not slain by the weapons of war, after having buried those who had been slain—now the number of the slain were not numbered, because of the greatness of their number—after they had finished burying their dead they all returned to their lands, and to their houses, and their wives, and their children.

Now many women and children had been slain with the sword, and also many of their flocks and their herds; and also many of their fields of grain were destroyed, for they were trodden down by the hosts of men.

And now as many of the Lamanites and the Amlicites who had been slain upon the bank of the river Sidon were cast into the waters of Sidon; and behold their bones are in the depths of the sea, and they are many.

And the Amlicites were distinguished from the Nephites, for they had marked themselves with red in their foreheads after the manner of the Lamanites; nevertheless they had not shorn their heads like unto the Lamanites.

Now the heads of the Lamanites were shorn; and they were naked, save it were skin which was girded about their loins, and also their armor, which was girded about them, and their bows, and their arrows, and their stones, and their slings, and so forth.

And the skins of the Lamanites were dark, according to the mark which was set upon their fathers, which was a curse upon them because of their transgression and their rebellion against their brethren, who consisted of Nephi, Jacob, and Joseph, and Sam, who were just and holy men.

And their brethren sought to destroy them, therefore they were cursed; and the Lord God set a mark upon them, yea, upon Laman and Lemuel, and also the sons of Ishmael, and Ishmaelitish women.

And this was done that their seed might be distinguished from the seed of their brethren, that thereby the Lord God might preserve his people, that they might not mix and believe in incorrect traditions which would prove their destruction.

- 9 Im ālikin men kein jabdewōt eo enaaj kobaik ineen ippān eo ineen riLeman ro eaar bōktok ejja lia in wōt ioon ineen.
- 10 Kōn menin, jabdewōt eo eaar kōtļoke bwe riLeman ro ren tōļļoke kar kūri iumwin bar eo im eaar wōr juon kakōļļe likūt ioon.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein jabdewōt eo eaar jab tōmak ilo manit ko an riLeman ro, ak eaar tōmak ļoqk ko kar būkitok jān āneen Jerusalem, im barāinwōt ilo manit ko an ro jemāer, ko raar jimwe, ro raar tōmak ilo kien ko an Anij im kōjparoki, kar kūr er riNipai, ak armej in Nipai, jān iien eo maanļok—
- 12 Im ej er ro raar kōjparok ļoqk ko reṃool kōn armej ro aer, im barāinwōt kōn armej in riLeman ro.
- 13 Kiiō jenaaj bar roļ nān riAmlijai ro, bwe kar bar likūt juon kakōļļe ioer; aaet, raar likūt kakōļļe eo ioer make, aaet, eṃool juon kakōļļe in būrōrō ioon daṃaer.
- 14 Āindein naan eo an Anij eaar kūrṃool, bwe erkein naan ko Eaar ba nān Nipai: Lo, riLeman ro Iaar kalia, im Inaaj likūt juon kakōļļe ioer bwe er im ineer en maroñ jepel jān kwe im ineem, jān iien im wōnmaanļok im indeeo, ijellokun wōt ñe rej ukeļok jān aer nana im oktak tok nān Eō bwe en wōr Aō tūriamokake ioer.
- 15 Im bar juon alen: Inaaj likūt juon kakōļļe ioon eo enaaj kobaik ineen ippān ro jeiūṃ im jatūṃ, bwe ren maroñ lia barāinwōt.
- 16 Im bar juon alen: Inaaj likūt juon kakōļļe ioon eo ej juṃae eok im ro ineem.
- 17 Im bar juon alen, Ij ba bwe eo ej diwōjļok jān kwe jamin bar kūr e ineem; im Inaaj kōjeraamṃan eok, im jabdewōt eo naaj kūr e ineem, jān kiiō im indeeo; im erkein kar kallimur ko an Irooj nān Nipai im ineen.
- 18 Kiiō riAmlijai ro raar jab jeļā bwe raar kakūrṃool naan ko an Anij ke raar jino kakōļļeik er make ilo daṃaer; mekarta raar jab ṃooj aer juṃae Anij; kōn menin eaar juon jejjet bwe lia eo en wōtļok ioer.

And it came to pass that whosoever did mingle his seed with that of the Lamanites did bring the same curse upon his seed.

Therefore, whosoever suffered himself to be led away by the Lamanites was called under that head, and there was a mark set upon him.

And it came to pass that whosoever would not believe in the tradition of the Lamanites, but believed those records which were brought out of the land of Jerusalem, and also in the tradition of their fathers, which were correct, who believed in the commandments of God and kept them, were called the Nephites, or the people of Nephi, from that time forth

—
And it is they who have kept the records which are true of their people, and also of the people of the Lamanites.

Now we will return again to the Amlicites, for they also had a mark set upon them; yea, they set the mark upon themselves, yea, even a mark of red upon their foreheads.

Thus the word of God is fulfilled, for these are the words which he said to Nephi: Behold, the Lamanites have I cursed, and I will set a mark on them that they and their seed may be separated from thee and thy seed, from this time henceforth and forever, except they repent of their wickedness and turn to me that I may have mercy upon them.

And again: I will set a mark upon him that mingleth his seed with thy brethren, that they may be cursed also.

And again: I will set a mark upon him that fighteth against thee and thy seed.

And again, I say he that departeth from thee shall no more be called thy seed; and I will bless thee, and whomsoever shall be called thy seed, henceforth and forever; and these were the promises of the Lord unto Nephi and to his seed.

Now the Amlicites knew not that they were fulfilling the words of God when they began to mark themselves in their foreheads; nevertheless they had come out in open rebellion against God; therefore it was expedient that the curse should fall upon them.

19 Kiiō ikōṇaan bwe koṃin lo bwe raar bōktok ioer
lia eo; im eṃool jabdewōt armej eo kaliaik e ej
bōktok ioon make liaakeḷok eo an.

20 Kiiō ālikin men kein ejjab lōñ raan ko ṃōj in pata
eo kar kōṃṃane ilo āneen Zarahemla, jān riLeman im
riAmlijai ro, bwe eaar bar wōr juon jarin tariṇae an
riLeman ro eaar itok ioon armej ro an Nipai, ilo ejja
jikin eo wōt ijo jarin tariṇae eo ṃokta eaar iioon
riAmlijai ro.

21 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr juon jarin tariṇae kar
jilkinḷok ṇan lukwarkwareḷok er jān āneo āneer.

22 Kiiō Alma make kōnke eaar eñtaan kōn kinej eo an
eaar jab wanlōñḷok ṇan pata ilo iien in ṇae riLeman
ro.

23 A eaar jilkinlaḷḷok juon jarin tariṇae eḷap ṇae er; im
raar wanlōñḷok im ṃan elōñ iaan riLeman ro, im
lukwarkware bweier jān tōrerein ko an āneo āneer.

24 Im raar bar rōḷ im jino kajutak aenōṃṃan ilo
āneo, kōnke eaar jab poub iuṃwin jidik iien ippān
rikōjdat ro aer.

25 Kiiō aolep men kein raar kōṃṃan, aet, aolep
tariṇae im aitwerōk kein raar jino im jemḷok ilo iiō eo
kein kaḷalem in iien tōl ko an riekajet ro.

26 Im ilo juon iiō tōujin ko im joñoul tōujin ko in
armej kar jilkinḷok er ṇan laḷ eo ejjeḷok jemḷokin, bwe
ren maroñ ṃadṃōde jinōkjej ko aer ekkar ṇan jebal
ko aer, ṇe raar eṃṃaan ak ṇe raar nana, ṇan
ṃadṃōde lañlōñ indeeo ak būroṃōj indeeo, ekkar
ṇan jetōb eo raar kāālet ṇan pokake, ṇe e juon jetōb
eṃṃan ak juon jetōb enana.

27 Bwe jabdewōt armej ej bōk wōṇāān jān wōn eo ej
kāālet ṇan pokake, im men in ekkar ṇan naan ko in
jitōbōn kanaan; kōn menin en ekkar ṇan ṃool eo. Im
āindein ej jemḷok iiō eo kein kaḷalem in iien tōl an
riekajet ro.

Now I would that ye should see that they brought
upon themselves the curse; and even so doth every
man that is cursed bring upon himself his own con-
demnation.

Now it came to pass that not many days after the
battle which was fought in the land of Zarahemla, by
the Lamanites and the Amlicites, that there was an-
other army of the Lamanites came in upon the people
of Nephi, in the same place where the first army met
the Amlicites.

And it came to pass that there was an army sent to
drive them out of their land.

Now Alma himself being afflicted with a wound did
not go up to battle at this time against the Lamanites;

But he sent up a numerous army against them; and
they went up and slew many of the Lamanites, and
drove the remainder of them out of the borders of
their land.

And then they returned again and began to estab-
lish peace in the land, being troubled no more for a
time with their enemies.

Now all these things were done, yea, all these wars
and contentions were commenced and ended in the
fifth year of the reign of the judges.

And in one year were thousands and tens of thou-
sands of souls sent to the eternal world, that they
might reap their rewards according to their works,
whether they were good or whether they were bad, to
reap eternal happiness or eternal misery, according to
the spirit which they listed to obey, whether it be a
good spirit or a bad one.

For every man receiveth wages of him whom he lis-
teth to obey, and this according to the words of the
spirit of prophecy; therefore let it be according to the
truth. And thus endeth the fifth year of the reign of the
judges.

Alma 4

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kajiljino in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, eaar ejjeļok aitwerōk ko ak tariṇae ko ilo āneen Zarahemla;
- 2 A armej ro raar metak, aet kanooj metak kōn jako an ro jeir im jatier, im barāinwōt kōn jako an kidu ko reļļap im ko reddik aer, im barāinwōt kōn jako an meļaa in kallib ko aer, ko kar jujuri iumwin ne im kōkkure jān riLeman ro.
- 3 Im joṇan ļap in eṅtaan ko aer aolep armej kar kōmṇan bwe en būromōj; im raar tōmak bwe eaar ekajet ko an Anij jilkintok ioer kōnke aer nana im kajjojo ko aer; kōn menin kar karuj er ṇan juon ememļokjeṇ kōn kuṇaer.
- 4 Im raar jino kajutak kabuṅ eo ilo likiio; aet, im elōṅ raar peptaij ilo dān ko in Sidon im kar kobaļok ilo kabuṅ eo an Anij; aet, raar peptaij jān pein Alma, eo kar kapit e pris eo eutie j ioon armej in kabuṅ eo, jān pein jemān Alma.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kajiljilimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro eaar wōr enaṅin jilu tṇujin limabukwi armej raar kobatok ippān kabuṅ eo an Anij im kar peptaij. Im āindein eaar jeṇļok iiō eo kein kajiljilimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai; im eaar wōr aenōmṇan ilo aolepān iien eo.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein karuwalitōk in iien tōl an riekajet ro, armej ro ilo kabuṅ eo raar jino kanooj utiej burueer, kōnke raar kanooj mṇweie, im kōn silk aidik iden ko aer, im kōn nuknuk aidik iden ko aer, im kōn kidu ko rellōṅ im ko reddik aer, im aer gold im aer silver, im aolep mennin aorōk otemjeļok, ko raar būki jān aer owan; im ilo aolep men kein raar utiej ilo juwa in mejaer, bwe raar jino kōṇak nuknuk ko eļap wōṇaer.
- 7 Kiiō men in eaar unjān eļap eṅtaan ṇan Alma, aet, im ṇan elōṅ iaan armej ro Alma eaar kapit er bwe ren rikaki, im pris ro, im elder ro ioon kabuṅ eo; aet, elōṅ iaer raar kanooj būromōj kōn nana eo raar lo eaar jino pād ilubwiljin armej ro aer.

Alma 4

Now it came to pass in the sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, there were no contentions nor wars in the land of Zarahemla;

But the people were afflicted, yea, greatly afflicted for the loss of their brethren, and also for the loss of their flocks and herds, and also for the loss of their fields of grain, which were trodden under foot and destroyed by the Lamanites.

And so great were their afflictions that every soul had cause to mourn; and they believed that it was the judgments of God sent upon them because of their wickedness and their abominations; therefore they were awakened to a remembrance of their duty.

And they began to establish the church more fully; yea, and many were baptized in the waters of Sidon and were joined to the church of God; yea, they were baptized by the hand of Alma, who had been consecrated the high priest over the people of the church, by the hand of his father Alma.

And it came to pass in the seventh year of the reign of the judges there were about three thousand five hundred souls that united themselves to the church of God and were baptized. And thus ended the seventh year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi; and there was continual peace in all that time.

And it came to pass in the eighth year of the reign of the judges, that the people of the church began to wax proud, because of their exceeding riches, and their fine silks, and their fine-twined linen, and because of their many flocks and herds, and their gold and their silver, and all manner of precious things, which they had obtained by their industry; and in all these things were they lifted up in the pride of their eyes, for they began to wear very costly apparel.

Now this was the cause of much affliction to Alma, yea, and to many of the people whom Alma had consecrated to be teachers, and priests, and elders over the church; yea, many of them were sorely grieved for the wickedness which they saw had begun to be among their people.

8 Bwe raar mejōk im lo kōn eļap būromōj bwe armej ro ilo kabuñ eo raar jino utiejļok ilo juwa in mejaer make, im likūt burueer ioon mweiuk ko im ioon men ko rewaan an laļ, bwe raar jino illulu, juon nān bar juon, im raar jino matōrtōre ro raar jab tōmak ekkar nān ankilaer make im aer kōņaan.

9 Im āindein, ilo iiō in kein karuwalitōk in iien tōl an riekajet ro, eaar jino wōr aitwerōk ko ilubwiljin armej in kabuñ eo; aaet, eaar wōr juunmāad ko, im akwāālel, im dike doon, im matōrtōr ko, im juwa, eņpool eļapļok jān juwa eo an ro raar jab kobaļok ilo kabuñ eo an Anij.

10 Im āindein eaar jerļok iiō eo kein karuwalitōk in iien tōl an riekajet ro; im jerqwiwi an kabuñ eo eaar juon ļatipnōl nān ro raar jab kobaļok ilo kabuñ eo; im āindein kabuñ eo eaar jino bōjrak ilo eddek eo an.

11 Im ālikin men kein ilo jino in iiō eo kein karuwatimjuon, Alma eaar lo jerqwiwi eo an kabuñ eo, im eaar barāinwōt lo bwe waanjoņok eo an kabuñ eo eaar jino tōļļok ro raar jab tōmak jān juon mōttan nana nān bar juon, im āindein bōktok kqkkure an armej ro.

12 Aaet, eaar lo eļap kalijekļok ilubwiljin armej ro, jet kautiej er make kōn juwa eo aer, im dike ro jet, im ālikurkur jān ro rej aikuļ im keelwaan im ro raar kwōle, im ro raar maro, im ro raar naņinmej im ban.

13 Kiiō men in eaar unjān liaajļoļ ko ilubwiljin armej ro, a ro raar kōttāik er make, jipaņe ro rej pād ilo aikuļi aer rijipaņ, āinwōt ajeļok mweiēer nān rijeraņōl im riaikuļ, im naajdik rikwōle, im eņtaan aolep mennin eņtaan otemjeļok, nān Kraist, eo eaiikuļ itok ekkar nān jitōbōn kanaan;

14 Reimāanļok nān raan eo, āindein dāpij jeorļok in jerqwiwi ko aer; im obrak kōn eļap laņlōn kōnke jerkakpeje an ro remej, ekkar nān ankilaan im kajoor im ļomqoren an Jisōs Kraist jān to ko an mej.

For they saw and beheld with great sorrow that the people of the church began to be lifted up in the pride of their eyes, and to set their hearts upon riches and upon the vain things of the world, that they began to be scornful, one towards another, and they began to persecute those that did not believe according to their own will and pleasure.

And thus, in this eighth year of the reign of the judges, there began to be great contentions among the people of the church; yea, there were envyings, and strife, and malice, and persecutions, and pride, even to exceed the pride of those who did not belong to the church of God.

And thus ended the eighth year of the reign of the judges; and the wickedness of the church was a great stumbling-block to those who did not belong to the church; and thus the church began to fail in its progress.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the ninth year, Alma saw the wickedness of the church, and he saw also that the example of the church began to lead those who were unbelievers on from one piece of iniquity to another, thus bringing on the destruction of the people.

Yea, he saw great inequality among the people, some lifting themselves up with their pride, despising others, turning their backs upon the needy and the naked and those who were hungry, and those who were athirst, and those who were sick and afflicted.

Now this was a great cause for lamentations among the people, while others were abasing themselves, succoring those who stood in need of their succor, such as imparting their substance to the poor and the needy, feeding the hungry, and suffering all manner of afflictions, for Christ's sake, who should come according to the spirit of prophecy;

Looking forward to that day, thus retaining a remission of their sins; being filled with great joy because of the resurrection of the dead, according to the will and power and deliverance of Jesus Christ from the bands of death.

15 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Alma, kōnke eaar lo eñtaan ko an ro rettā an Anij, im matōrtōr ko raar ejoujik ioer jān bwe in armej ro an, im kōnke eaar lo aolep kalijekļok eo aer, eaar jino lukkuun būromōj; mekarta Jetōb an Irooj eaar jab bōjrak jān e.

16 Im eaar kāālet juon emṡmaan emālōtlōt eo eaar pād ilubwiljin elder ro an kabuñ eo, im leļok nān e kajoor ekkar nān ainikien armej ro, bwe en maroñ kōmṡman kien ko ekkar nān kien ko kar liļok, im nān kōmaroñ er ekkar nān jerṡwiwi ko im nana ko an armej ro.

17 Kiiō etan ļein eaar Nipaia, im kar jitōñe nān riekajet eutiejtata; im eaar jijet ilo jea in ekajet nān ekajet im nān lale armej ro.

18 Kiiō Alma eaar jab leļok nān e ijo jikin eo eutie j an pris eo eutie j ioon kabuñ eo, a eaar likūt wōt ioon jikin pris eo eutie j nān e make; a eaar leļok jea in ekajet eo nān Nipaia.

19 Im men in eaar kōmṡmane bwe e make en maroñ ilok ilubwiljin armej ro an, ak ilubwiljin armej in Nipai, bwe en maroñ kwaļok naan in Anij nān er, nān kōketak er ilo ememej ijo kuṡaer, im bwe en maroñ kanōk laļtak, kōn naan in Anij, aolep juwa im etao im aolep aitwerōk ko raar pād ilubwiljin armej ro an, bwe eaar lo ejjeļok iaļ emaroñ bar kōrṡoltok er ijellokun wōt iuun er kōn lukkuun naan in kaṡpool ṡae er.

20 Im āindein ilo jino in iiō eo kein karuwatimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, Alma eaar leļok jea in ekajet eo nān Nipaia, im wūjlep e make wōt nān priesthood eo eutie j in laajrak ekwōjarjar an Anij, nān naan in kaṡpool an naan eo, ekkar nān jitōbōn mōdānļok im kanaan.

And now it came to pass that Alma, having seen the afflictions of the humble followers of God, and the persecutions which were heaped upon them by the remainder of his people, and seeing all their inequality, began to be very sorrowful; nevertheless the Spirit of the Lord did not fail him.

And he selected a wise man who was among the elders of the church, and gave him power according to the voice of the people, that he might have power to enact laws according to the laws which had been given, and to put them in force according to the wickedness and the crimes of the people.

Now this man's name was Nephiah, and he was appointed chief judge; and he sat in the judgment-seat to judge and to govern the people.

Now Alma did not grant unto him the office of being high priest over the church, but he retained the office of high priest unto himself; but he delivered the judgment-seat unto Nephiah.

And this he did that he himself might go forth among his people, or among the people of Nephi, that he might preach the word of God unto them, to stir them up in remembrance of their duty, and that he might pull down, by the word of God, all the pride and craftiness and all the contentions which were among his people, seeing no way that he might reclaim them save it were in bearing down in pure testimony against them.

And thus in the commencement of the ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, Alma delivered up the judgment-seat to Nephiah, and confined himself wholly to the high priesthood of the holy order of God, to the testimony of the word, according to the spirit of revelation and prophecy.

*Naan ko Alma, Pris eo Eutiejekkar n̄an laajrak
ekwōjarjar an Anij; kar kwaḷḷok̄i n̄an armej ro ilo jikin
kwelḷok̄ ko im jikin ko reddik aer ilo aolepān āneo.*

Alma 5

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein Alma eaar jino n̄an kwaḷḷok̄ naan in Anij n̄an armej ro, ḡokta ilo āneen Zaraemla, im j̄an ijo ilo aolepān āneo.
- 2 Im erkein naan ko eaar kōnono n̄an armej ro ilo kabuñ eo kar kajutak ilo jikin kwelḷok̄ Zaraemla, ekkar n̄an ḷḷok̄ eo an make, im ba:
- 3 N̄a, Alma, āinwōt kar kapit eō j̄an jema, Alma, bwe in juon pris eutie jioon kabuñ eo an Anij, kōnke eaar wōr an kajoor im maroñ j̄an Anij n̄an kōmḡani men kein, ko, ij ba n̄an koḡ bwe eaar jino kajutak juon kabuñ ilo āneo eaar pād ilo tōrerein ko in Nipai; aet, āneo kar ḡa etan āneen Mormon; aet, im eaar peptaiji ro jein im jatin ilo d̄an ko in Mormon.
- 4 Im lo, ij ba n̄an koḡ, kar kōtḷḷok̄ er j̄an pein armej ro an kiiñ Noa, j̄an tūriaḡokake im kajoor eo an Anij.
- 5 Im lo, ālikin men eo, kar bōklaḷḷok̄ er n̄an kōḡakoko kōn pein riLeman ro ilo āne jemaden; aet, ij ba n̄an koḡ raar pād ilo ineen kōḡakoko, im Irooj Eaar bar kōtḷḷok̄ er j̄an kōḡakoko kōn kajoor in An innaan; im kar bōktok̄ kōm n̄an āniin, im ijin kōm ar jino kajutak kabuñ eo an Anij ilo aolepān āneo barāinwōt.
- 6 Im kiiō lo, ij ba n̄an koḡ, ro jeiū im jatū, koḡ ro rej uwaan kabuñ in, koḡar ke d̄apdep ilo ememej eō kōn kōḡakoko eo an ro jemāmi? Aet, im koḡ eaar d̄apdep ke ilo ememej tūriaḡokake An im kōmmaanwa eo An n̄an er? Im eḷapḷḷok̄, koḡ ar d̄apdep ke ilo ememej bwe Eaar kōtḷḷok̄ jetōb ko aer j̄an hell?

*The words which Alma, the High Priest according to the
holy order of God, delivered to the people in their cities and
villages throughout the land.*

Alma 5

Now it came to pass that Alma began to deliver the word of God unto the people, first in the land of Zarahemla, and from thence throughout all the land.

And these are the words which he spake to the people in the church which was established in the city of Zarahemla, according to his own record, saying:

I, Alma, having been consecrated by my father, Alma, to be a high priest over the church of God, he having power and authority from God to do these things, behold, I say unto you that he began to establish a church in the land which was in the borders of Nephi; yea, the land which was called the land of Mormon; yea, and he did baptize his brethren in the waters of Mormon.

And behold, I say unto you, they were delivered out of the hands of the people of king Noah, by the mercy and power of God.

And behold, after that, they were brought into bondage by the hands of the Lamanites in the wilderness; yea, I say unto you, they were in captivity, and again the Lord did deliver them out of bondage by the power of his word; and we were brought into this land, and here we began to establish the church of God throughout this land also.

And now behold, I say unto you, my brethren, you that belong to this church, have you sufficiently retained in remembrance the captivity of your fathers? Yea, and have you sufficiently retained in remembrance his mercy and long-suffering towards them? And moreover, have ye sufficiently retained in remembrance that he has delivered their souls from hell?

7 Lo Eaar ukōt burueer; aet, Eaar karuj er jān kiki leplep eo, im raar ruļļok nān Anij. Lo, raar pād ibuļōn marok jilōnlōn; mekarta, jetōb ko aer raar romaak jān meram in naan eo ej nān indeeo; aet, kar kapool er kōn to ko an mej, im tomede ko an hell, im kōkkure indeeo eo eaar kōttar er.

8 Im kiiō ij kajitūkin koṃ, ro jeiū im jatū, kar kōkkure ke er? Lo, ij ba nān koṃ, Jaab, raar jab.

9 Im ij bar kajitōk, ekar ṃwijkōk ke to ko an mej, im tomede ko an hell kar kapool er, raar ke mejaļ? Ij ba nān koṃ, Aaet, raar mejaļ im jetōb ko aer raar ļaļļok im raar al iakwe epinmuur. Im ij ba nān koṃ bwe raar lo ļomqor.

10 Im kiiō ij kajitōk ippaṃ ilo wāween rot ko ļomqoren er jāni? Aaet, ba un ko kar ippāer nān kōjatdikdik ilo ļomqor? Ta ej kōṃṃan bwe ren mejaļ jān to ko an mej, aet, im barāinwōt tomede ko an hell?

11 Lo, imarōn ba nān koṃ—ta jema Alma eaar jab tōmak ilo naan ko kar kwaļok jān ļōniin Abinadai ke? Im eaar jab juon rikanaan ekwōjarjar ke? Eaar jab kōnono naan ko an Anij ke, im jema Alma eaar tōmaki?

12 Im ekkar nān an tōmak eaar wōr juon oktak ekajoor kōṃṃane ilo būruōn. Lo ij ba nān koṃ bwe aolepān men in eṃool.

13 Im lo, eaar kwaļok naan eo nān ro jemāmi, im juon oktak ekajoor eaar barāinwōt kōṃṃan ilo burueer, im raar kōttāik er im likūt aer lōke ilo Anij eṃool im emour. Im lo, raar niknik nān jemļokin; kōn menin raar mour.

14 Im kiiō lo, ij kajitōk ippemi, ro jeiū im jatū ilo kabuñ in, koṃ nañin ke ilo jetōb kar ļotak jān Anij? Koṃ ar bōk ke nememen ilo paotok ko ami? Koṃ ar bōk ke oktak in ekajoor ilo būruōmi?

15 Koṃij kwaļok ke tōmak ilo ļomqoren an eo Eaar kōṃanṃan koṃ? Koṃij reiṃaanļok ke kōn mejān tōmak, im lo ānbwinnin kanniōk in ej jerkak ilo jab wabanban, im mennin ijurwewe in ej jerkak ilo jab ijurwewe, nān jutak iṃaan Anij nān ekajet ekkar nān kōṃṃan ko kar kōṃṃani ilo ānbwinnin kanniōk?

Behold, he changed their hearts; yea, he awakened them out of a deep sleep, and they awoke unto God.

Behold, they were in the midst of darkness; nevertheless, their souls were illuminated by the light of the everlasting word; yea, they were encircled about by the bands of death, and the chains of hell, and an everlasting destruction did await them.

And now I ask of you, my brethren, were they destroyed? Behold, I say unto you, Nay, they were not.

And again I ask, were the bands of death broken, and the chains of hell which encircled them about, were they loosed? I say unto you, Yea, they were loosed, and their souls did expand, and they did sing redeeming love. And I say unto you that they are saved.

And now I ask of you on what conditions are they saved? Yea, what grounds had they to hope for salvation? What is the cause of their being loosed from the bands of death, yea, and also the chains of hell?

Behold, I can tell you—did not my father Alma believe in the words which were delivered by the mouth of Abinadi? And was he not a holy prophet? Did he not speak the words of God, and my father Alma believe them?

And according to his faith there was a mighty change wrought in his heart. Behold I say unto you that this is all true.

And behold, he preached the word unto your fathers, and a mighty change was also wrought in their hearts, and they humbled themselves and put their trust in the true and living God. And behold, they were faithful until the end; therefore they were saved.

And now behold, I ask of you, my brethren of the church, have ye spiritually been born of God? Have ye received his image in your countenances? Have ye experienced this mighty change in your hearts?

Do ye exercise faith in the redemption of him who created you? Do you look forward with an eye of faith, and view this mortal body raised in immortality, and this corruption raised in incorruption, to stand before God to be judged according to the deeds which have been done in the mortal body?

16 Ij ba n̄an koṃ, koṃ maroñ ḷōmṇake ilo koṃ make ke bwe koṃij roñ ainikien Irooj, ej ba n̄an koṃ, ilo raan eo: Itok n̄an Ippa koṃ jeraamṇan, bwe lo jermal ko ami raar jermal ko rejimṇwe ioon mejān laḷ?

17 A koṃ maroñ ke ḷōmṇake ilo koṃ bwe koṃ maroñ riab n̄an Irooj ilo raan eo, im ba—Irooj jermal ko am raar jermal ko rejimṇwe ioon mejān laḷ—im bwe Enaaj ḷomṇoren koṃ?

18 A ilo bar juon wāween, koṃ maroñ ḷōmṇake kar bōktok koṃ imaan *tribunal*, jikin ekajet an Anij kōn aolepān ami obrak kōn bōd im būromōj, aaget, juon ememej eweppān kōn aolep ami jerṇwiwi, aaget, juon ememej bwe koṃ ar likūt ilo kōwaan kien ko an Anij?

19 Ij ba n̄an koṃ, koṃ maroñ ke reilṇok n̄an Anij ilo raan en kōn juon bōro erre eo im pā ko erre eo? Ij ba n̄an koṃ, koṃ maroñ ke reilṇok, nememen Anij kar ṇwijiti ilo paotokimi?

20 Ij ba n̄an koṃ, koṃ maroñ ke ḷōmṇak kōn bōk ḷomṇor ñe koṃ ar kōtḷok koṃ n̄an erom ro doon devil?

21 Ij ba n̄an koṃ, koṃ naaj jeḷā ilo raan en bwe koṃij jab maroñ bōk ḷomṇor; bwe ejjeḷok armej naaj ḷomṇoren ijellṇokun wōt ñe nuknuk ko an reaikuj kwaḷkoḷ im mouj; aaget, nuknuk ko an reaikuj karreo ṇae iien rej erre jān aolep ettoon, kōn bōtōktōkin E eo kar kōnono kake jān ro jemād, eo En kar itok n̄an ḷomṇoren armej ro An jān jerṇwiwi ko aer.

22 Im kiiō ij kajjitōk ippemi, ro jeiū im jatū, ekōjkan ami ḷōmṇak, eḷaññe koṃ naaj jutak imaan jikin ekajet an Anij, men ko ballemi remāār kōn bōtōktōk im aolepān wāween ettoon otemjeḷok? Lo, ta men kein naaj kaṇool ṇae koṃ ke?

23 Lo ren jab ke kaṇool bwe koṃ riuror ro, aaget, im barāinwōt bwe kar ṇa ruōmi kōn aolep jerṇwiwi otemjeḷok?

24 Lo, ro jeiū im jatū, koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe juon āinwōt in emaroñ wōr juon jikin n̄an jijet ilo aelōñ eo an Anij, ippān Ebrean, ippān Aisak, im ippān Jekab, im barāinwōt aolep rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar, ro nuknuk ko ballier kar karreoik im jab libbijinjin, erre eo im mouj?

I say unto you, can you imagine to yourselves that ye hear the voice of the Lord, saying unto you, in that day: Come unto me ye blessed, for behold, your works have been the works of righteousness upon the face of the earth?

Or do ye imagine to yourselves that ye can lie unto the Lord in that day, and say—Lord, our works have been righteous works upon the face of the earth—and that he will save you?

Or otherwise, can ye imagine yourselves brought before the tribunal of God with your souls filled with guilt and remorse, having a remembrance of all your guilt, yea, a perfect remembrance of all your wickedness, yea, a remembrance that ye have set at defiance the commandments of God?

I say unto you, can ye look up to God at that day with a pure heart and clean hands? I say unto you, can you look up, having the image of God engraven upon your countenances?

I say unto you, can ye think of being saved when you have yielded yourselves to become subjects to the devil?

I say unto you, ye will know at that day that ye cannot be saved; for there can no man be saved except his garments are washed white; yea, his garments must be purified until they are cleansed from all stain, through the blood of him of whom it has been spoken by our fathers, who should come to redeem his people from their sins.

And now I ask of you, my brethren, how will any of you feel, if ye shall stand before the bar of God, having your garments stained with blood and all manner of filthiness? Behold, what will these things testify against you?

Behold will they not testify that ye are murderers, yea, and also that ye are guilty of all manner of wickedness?

Behold, my brethren, do ye suppose that such an one can have a place to sit down in the kingdom of God, with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob, and also all the holy prophets, whose garments are cleansed and are spotless, pure and white?

25 Ij ba ñan koṃ, Jaab; ijellòkun wõt ñe koṃij
 kōṃṃan bwe ad Rikōṃṃan en ririab jān jino in,
 ak kōtmāne bwe E ririab jān jino in, koṃij jab maroñ
 kōtmāne bwe rein remaroñ wōr jikier ilo aelōñ in
 lañ; a naaj joṃok er bwe rej ro nejin aelōñ eo an devil.

26 Im kiiō lo, ij ba ñan koṃ, ro jeiū im jatū, eḷaññe
 koṃ ar imminene kōn juon oktak in bōro, im eḷaññe
 koṃ ar eñjake ñan al, al in iakwe eṃool in pinmuur,
 ikōṃaan kajjitōk, koṃ maroñ ke eñjake kiiō?

27 Koṃ ar etetal, im kōjparok ami erreo iṃaan Anij?
 Koṃin ba ke, ñe kar kūr koṃ ñan mej ilo iien in, ilo
 koṃ make, bwe ebwe ami kar ettā? Bwe nuknuk ko
 ballemi kar karreoiki im remouj kōn bōtōktōkin
 Kraist, eo Enaaj itok ñan lōmōqren armej ro An jān
 jerōwiwi ko aer?

28 Lo, koṃ ar utūki ke jān koṃ juwa? Ij ba ñan koṃ,
 eḷaññe koṃij jab koṃij jab pojak ñan ioon Anij. Lo
 koṃ aikuj pojak ṃōkaj; bwe aelōñ in lañ epaaktok,
 im eo āinwōt in ejamin bōk mour indeeo.

29 Lo, ij ba, ewōr ke juon ilubwiljimi ej jab utūklōk
 jān e juunṃaad? Ij ba ñan koṃ bwe eo āinwōt in ej
 jab pojak; im ikōṃaan bwe en pojak ṃōkaj, bwe awa
 eo ej epaaktok, im e jeḷā jaab ñāāt iien eo Enaaj itok;
 bwe eo āinwōt in jamin lo ejjeḷok ruōn.

30 Im ij ba ñan koṃ, ewōr ke juon ilubwiljimi ej
 kajjirere kōn eo jein im jatin, ak ejoujik ioon
 matōrtōr ko?

31 Wo ñan eo āinwōt in, bwe e ejjab pojak; im iien eo
 epaak bwe en aikuj ukeḷok ak ejamin mour!

32 Aaet, eṃool wo ñan aolep koṃ rijerbal nana,
 koṃin ukeḷok, koṃin ukeḷok, bwe Irooj Anij Eaar
 kōnono men in!

33 Lo, E ej jilkintok juon karuwainene ñan aolep
 armej, bwe pein tūriamokake rej erḷok ñan er, im Ej
 ba: Koṃin ukeḷok, im Inaaj bōk koṃ.

34 Aaet, Ej ba: Koṃin itok ñan Ippa im koṃ naaj bōk
 leen wōjke in mour; aaet, koṃ naaj ṃōñā im idaa
 jān pilawā im dān in mour ilo anemkwōj;

I say unto you, Nay; except ye make our Creator a
 liar from the beginning, or suppose that he is a liar
 from the beginning, ye cannot suppose that such can
 have place in the kingdom of heaven; but they shall be
 cast out for they are the children of the kingdom of the
 devil.

And now behold, I say unto you, my brethren, if ye
 have experienced a change of heart, and if ye have felt
 to sing the song of redeeming love, I would ask, can ye
 feel so now?

Have ye walked, keeping yourselves blameless be-
 fore God? Could ye say, if ye were called to die at this
 time, within yourselves, that ye have been sufficiently
 humble? That your garments have been cleansed and
 made white through the blood of Christ, who will
 come to redeem his people from their sins?

Behold, are ye stripped of pride? I say unto you, if ye
 are not ye are not prepared to meet God. Behold ye
 must prepare quickly; for the kingdom of heaven is
 soon at hand, and such an one hath not eternal life.

Behold, I say, is there one among you who is not
 stripped of envy? I say unto you that such an one is not
 prepared; and I would that he should prepare quickly,
 for the hour is close at hand, and he knoweth not
 when the time shall come; for such an one is not
 found guiltless.

And again I say unto you, is there one among you
 that doth make a mock of his brother, or that heapeth
 upon him persecutions?

Wo unto such an one, for he is not prepared, and
 the time is at hand that he must repent or he cannot
 be saved!

Yea, even wo unto all ye workers of iniquity; repent,
 repent, for the Lord God hath spoken it!

Behold, he sendeth an invitation unto all men, for
 the arms of mercy are extended towards them, and he
 saith: Repent, and I will receive you.

Yea, he saith: Come unto me and ye shall partake of
 the fruit of the tree of life; yea, ye shall eat and drink of
 the bread and the waters of life freely;

35 Aaet, koṃin itok n̄an Ippa im bōktok jermal ko in j̄im̄we, im naaj jamin juok laḷḷok im joḷok koṃ ilo kijeek—

36 Bwe lo, iien eo epaak im jabdewōt eo ejjab kwaḷok leen eṃṃan, a jabdewōt ej kōṃṃan jaab jermal ko rejim̄we, ejja in wōt e wōr unin an liaajloḷ im būromōj.

37 O koṃ rijermal nana; koṃ ro rej kōmmejāje ilo men ko rewaan an laḷ, koṃ ro raar kabuñbuñḷok ke ko eaar jeḷā kōn iaḷ ko rejim̄we mekarta koṃ ar jebwābwe, āinwōt sip ejjeḷok an seperd, mekarta seperd eo eaar kūr n̄an koṃ im E ej kūr n̄an koṃ wōt, a koṃij jab eḡron̄ ainikien!

38 Lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, seperd in eṃṃan ej kūr koṃ; aaet, ilo etan wōt E ej kūr koṃ, eo ej etan Kraist; im eḷaññe koṃij jab eḡron̄ ainikien seperd eo eṃṃan, n̄an āt eo kar kūr koṃ kake, lo, koṃij jab sip ko an seperd eo eṃṃan.

39 Im kiiō eḷaññe koṃij jab sip an seperd eo eṃṃan, j̄ān bwij ta koṃ? Lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe devil ej ami seperd, im koṃij j̄ān bwij eo an; im kiiō, wōn emaron̄ kariab men in? Lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, jabdewōt eo ej kariab men in ej ririab im juon nejin devil.

40 Bwe ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe jabdewōt men eṃṃan ej itok j̄ān Anij, im jabdewōt men enana ej itok j̄ān devil.

41 Kōn menin, eḷaññe juon armej ej kwaḷok jermal ko reṃṃan e ej eḡron̄ ainikien seperd eo eṃṃan, im e ej ḷoor E; a jabdewōt eo ej kwaḷok jermal ko renana, ejja in wōt ej erom eo nejin devil, bwe e ej eḡron̄ ainikien, im e ej ḷoor e.

42 Im jabdewōt eo ej kōṃṃane menin eaikuj bōk wōṇāān j̄ān e; kōn menin, n̄an wōṇāān ko an ej bōk mej, āinwōt n̄an men ko an wānōk, kōnke eaar mej n̄an aolep jermal ko reṃṃan.

43 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin ron̄jake eō, bwe ij kōnono ilo kajoor in aō jetōb; bwe lo, iaar kōnono n̄an koṃ ilo alikkar bwe koṃin jab bōd, a kar kōnono ekkar n̄an kien ko an Anij.

Yea, come unto me and bring forth works of righteousness, and ye shall not be hewn down and cast into the fire—

For behold, the time is at hand that whosoever bringeth forth not good fruit, or whosoever doeth not the works of righteousness, the same have cause to wail and mourn.

O ye workers of iniquity; ye that are puffed up in the vain things of the world, ye that have professed to have known the ways of righteousness nevertheless have gone astray, as sheep having no shepherd, notwithstanding a shepherd hath called after you and is still calling after you, but ye will not hearken unto his voice!

Behold, I say unto you, that the good shepherd doth call you; yea, and in his own name he doth call you, which is the name of Christ; and if ye will not hearken unto the voice of the good shepherd, to the name by which ye are called, behold, ye are not the sheep of the good shepherd.

And now if ye are not the sheep of the good shepherd, of what fold are ye? Behold, I say unto you, that the devil is your shepherd, and ye are of his fold; and now, who can deny this? Behold, I say unto you, whosoever denieth this is a liar and a child of the devil.

For I say unto you that whatsoever is good cometh from God, and whatsoever is evil cometh from the devil.

Therefore, if a man bringeth forth good works he hearkeneth unto the voice of the good shepherd, and he doth follow him; but whosoever bringeth forth evil works, the same becometh a child of the devil, for he hearkeneth unto his voice, and doth follow him.

And whosoever doeth this must receive his wages of him; therefore, for his wages he receiveth death, as to things pertaining unto righteousness, being dead unto all good works.

And now, my brethren, I would that ye should hear me, for I speak in the energy of my soul; for behold, I have spoken unto you plainly that ye cannot err, or have spoken according to the commandments of God.

- 44 Bwe kar kūr eō nān kōnono ilo wāween in, ekkar nān laajrak eo ekwōjarjar an Anij, eo ej ilo Kraist Jisōs; aaet, eṃōj kar jiroñ eō nān jutak im kaṃool nān armej rein men ko kar kōnono kaki jān ro jemād kōn men ko rej itok.
- 45 Im ej jab aolepān in. Koṃij jab kōtmāne bwe i jeļā men kein make ke? Lo, ij kaṃool nān koṃ bwe i jeļā men kein ko iaar kōnono kaki reṃool. Im ekōjkan ilo ami kōtmāne bwe i jeļā kōn aer ṃool?
- 46 Lo, ij ba nān koṃ men kein kar kwaļok nān eō jān Jetōb Kwōjarjar an Anij. Lo, iaar jitlok im jar elōñ raan ko bwe in maroñ jeļā men kein nān eō make. Im kiiō i jeļā make bwe reṃool; bwe Irooj Anij Eaar kwaļoki nān eō kōn An Jetōb Kwōjarjar; im eñin ej jitōbōn revelesōn eo ej ilo nā.
- 47 Im eļapļok, ij ba nān koṃ bwe eaar āindein kar kwaļok nān eō, bwe naan ko kar kōnono jān ro jemān reṃool, eṃool āinwōt ekkar nān jitōbōn kanaan eo ej ilo nā, eo ej barāinwōt jān waļok in Jitōbōn Anij.
- 48 Ij ba nān koṃ, bwe i jeļā ippa make bwe jabdewōt inaaj ba nān koṃ, kōn men eo ej itok, e ṃool; im ij ba nān koṃ, bwe i jeļā bwe Jisōs Kraist Enaaj itok, aaet, eo Nejin, eo Emake Keotak in Jemān, obrak kōn jouj, im tūriamo, im ṃool. Im lo, ej E eo ej itok nān bōkļok jerqwiwi ko an laļ, aaet, jerqwiwi ko an jabdewōt armej eo ej pen ilo tōmak ilo Etan.
- 49 Im kiiō ij ba nān koṃ bwe eñin ej laajrak eo kūr eō jān e, aaet, nān kwaļok naan nān ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, aaet, im jabdewōt eo ej jokwe ilo āniin; aaet, nān kwaļok naan nān aolep, rūtto im dik jiṃor, riatajinemjen im rianemkwōj jiṃor; aaet ij ba nān koṃ ribwijwoļā, im barāinwōt rimman ded, im epepen eo ej rūtto tak; aaet, nān kūr nān er aolep bwe rej aikuj ukeļok im bar ļotak.

For I am called to speak after this manner, according to the holy order of God, which is in Christ Jesus; yea, I am commanded to stand and testify unto this people the things which have been spoken by our fathers concerning the things which are to come.

And this is not all. Do ye not suppose that I know of these things myself? Behold, I testify unto you that I do know that these things whereof I have spoken are true. And how do ye suppose that I know of their surety?

Behold, I say unto you they are made known unto me by the Holy Spirit of God. Behold, I have fasted and prayed many days that I might know these things of myself. And now I do know of myself that they are true; for the Lord God hath made them manifest unto me by his Holy Spirit; and this is the spirit of revelation which is in me.

And moreover, I say unto you that it has thus been revealed unto me, that the words which have been spoken by our fathers are true, even so according to the spirit of prophecy which is in me, which is also by the manifestation of the Spirit of God.

I say unto you, that I know of myself that whatsoever I shall say unto you, concerning that which is to come, is true; and I say unto you, that I know that Jesus Christ shall come, yea, the Son, the Only Begotten of the Father, full of grace, and mercy, and truth. And behold, it is he that cometh to take away the sins of the world, yea, the sins of every man who steadfastly believeth on his name.

And now I say unto you that this is the order after which I am called, yea, to preach unto my beloved brethren, yea, and every one that dwelleth in the land; yea, to preach unto all, both old and young, both bond and free; yea, I say unto you the aged, and also the middle aged, and the rising generation; yea, to cry unto them that they must repent and be born again.

50 Aaet, āindein jetōb in ej ba: Koṃin ukeļok, aolep ro jabōntata ko in laļ, bwe aelōn in lañ epaak; aaet, eo Nejin Anij ej itok ilo An wōj, ilo An kajoor; utiej, maroñ, im irooj. Aaet, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ij ba ñan koṃ, bwe jetōb ej ba: Loaiboojoj an Kiiñ in aolepān laļ; im barāinwōt Kiiñ in lañ naaj romaakļok ejjab to ilubwiljin aolep ro nejin armej ran.

51 Im barāinwōt jetōb in ej ba ñan eō, aaet, ej kūr ñan eō kōn juon ainikien ekajoor, im ba: Kwōn ilok im ba ñan armej rein—Koṃin ukeļok, bwe ijellokun wōt ñe koṃij ukeļok koṃij jab maroñ jolōte aelōn in lañ.

52 Im ij bar ba ñan koṃ, jetōb in ej ba: Lo, ūlul eo eṃōj likūti ilo okran wōjke eo; kōn menin aolep wōjke eo ej kwaļok jaab leen eṃṃan naaj juok e im joļok ilo kijeek, aaet, kijeek eo e jamin jeṃļok, e ṃool juon kijeek e jamin kun. Lo, im keememej, eo Rikwōjarjar Eaar kōnono men in.

53 Im kiiō ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ij ba ñan koṃ, koṃ maroñ juṃae ennaan kein; aaet, koṃ maroñ ke kajekdoṃni men kein, im jujuri eo Rikwōjarjar iuṃwin neemi; aaet, koṃ maroñ ke kōmmejāje ilo juwa in būruōmi; aaet, koṃ naaj ke kōṃak wōt nuknuk ko reļlap wōṃāer im likūt būruōmi ioon men ko rewaan an laļ in, ioon ṃweie ko ami?

54 Aaet, koṃin kōtmāne wōt ke bwe koṃ eṃṃanļok jān bar jet; aaet, koṃin matōrtōre wōt ke ro jeiūmi im jātimi, ro rej kōttāik er im rej etetal āinwōt laajrak eo ekwōjarjar an Anij, im kōnke E ekar bōk tok er ñan kabuñ in, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar eaar kokwōjarjare er, im rej jebar leen ko rekka ñan ukeļok—

55 Aaet, im koṃin ke ālikurkur wōt jān rijeraṃōl, im riaikuj, im ilo dāpij ṃweiuik ko ami jān er?

56 Im āliktata, aolep koṃ ro renaaj wōnṃaanļok ilo ami nana, ij ba ñan koṃ bwe er rein ro renaaj juok er im joļok ilo kijeek ijellokun wōt ñe rej ṃōkaj im ukeļok.

Yea, thus saith the Spirit: Repent, all ye ends of the earth, for the kingdom of heaven is soon at hand; yea, the Son of God cometh in his glory, in his might, majesty, power, and dominion. Yea, my beloved brethren, I say unto you, that the Spirit saith: Behold the glory of the King of all the earth; and also the King of heaven shall very soon shine forth among all the children of men.

And also the Spirit saith unto me, yea, crieth unto me with a mighty voice, saying: Go forth and say unto this people—Repent, for except ye repent ye can in nowise inherit the kingdom of heaven.

And again I say unto you, the Spirit saith: Behold, the ax is laid at the root of the tree; therefore every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit shall be hewn down and cast into the fire, yea, a fire which cannot be consumed, even an unquenchable fire. Behold, and remember, the Holy One hath spoken it.

And now my beloved brethren, I say unto you, can ye withstand these sayings; yea, can ye lay aside these things, and trample the Holy One under your feet; yea, can ye be puffed up in the pride of your hearts; yea, will ye still persist in the wearing of costly apparel and setting your hearts upon the vain things of the world, upon your riches?

Yea, will ye persist in supposing that ye are better one than another; yea, will ye persist in the persecution of your brethren, who humble themselves and do walk after the holy order of God, wherewith they have been brought into this church, having been sanctified by the Holy Spirit, and they do bring forth works which are meet for repentance—

Yea, and will you persist in turning your backs upon the poor, and the needy, and in withholding your substance from them?

And finally, all ye that will persist in your wickedness, I say unto you that these are they who shall be hewn down and cast into the fire except they speedily repent.

57 Im kiiō ij ba n̄an koṃ, aolep koṃ ro rekōṇaan ḷoor ainikien seperd eo eṃṃan, koṃin diwōjtok j̄an nana, im koṃin jenolḷok, im jibwe jaab men ko aer rettoon; im lo, etaer naaj bukweḷok, bwe etan ro renana jamin bōnbōn ilubwiljin etan ro rewānōk, bwe naan an Anij en maroñ kūrṃool, eo ej ba: Etan ro renana jamin pukwōj e ippān etan armej ro Aō;

58 Bwe etan ro rewānōk naaj jeje ilo bok im mour, im n̄an er Inaaj leḷok juon jolōt ilo Peiū anbwijmaroñ. Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, ta koṃij ba ṇae men in? Ij ba n̄an koṃ, eḷaññe koṃij kōnono ṇae e, ejjeḷok tokj̄an, bwe naan eo an Anij eaikuj kūrṃool.

59 Bwe seperd ta eo ilubwiljimi elōñ an sip ej jab lale er, bwe kidu oḷip ko ren jab deḷoñ im kañ kobban wōrwōr eo An? Im eḷaññe kidu oḷip eo ej deḷoñe wōrwōr eo an ta e ej jab lukwarkwareḷok ke? Aaet, im ilo jemḷokin, eḷaññe emaroñ, enaaj ṃan e.

60 Im kiiō ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe seperd eo eṃṃan ej kūrḷok koṃ; im eḷaññe koṃij eḷoroñ ainikien Enaaj bōkḷok koṃ n̄an wōrwōr eo An, im koṃij an sip; im E ej jiroñ koṃ bwe koṃin jab kōtḷok kidu oḷip ko rekwōle n̄an deḷoñ ilubwiljimi, bwe koṃin jab naaj jako.

61 Im kiiō n̄a, Alma, ij jiroñ koṃ ilo kajin eo An eo Eaar jiroñ eō, bwe koṃin lale n̄an kōṃṃani naan ko iaar kōnono n̄an koṃ.

62 Ij kōnono ilo iaḷan naan in jiroñ n̄an koṃ ro rej kobatok ilo kabuñ in; im n̄an ro rejjab kobatok ilo kabuñ in ij kōnono ilo iaḷan karuwainene, im ba: Koṃin itok im peptaij n̄an ukeḷok, bwe koṃin barāinwōt maroñ ribōk leen wōjke in mour.

And now I say unto you, all you that are desirous to follow the voice of the good shepherd, come ye out from the wicked, and be ye separate, and touch not their unclean things; and behold, their names shall be blotted out, that the names of the wicked shall not be numbered among the names of the righteous, that the word of God may be fulfilled, which saith: The names of the wicked shall not be mingled with the names of my people;

For the names of the righteous shall be written in the book of life, and unto them will I grant an inheritance at my right hand. And now, my brethren, what have ye to say against this? I say unto you, if ye speak against it, it matters not, for the word of God must be fulfilled.

For what shepherd is there among you having many sheep doth not watch over them, that the wolves enter not and devour his flock? And behold, if a wolf enter his flock doth he not drive him out? Yea, and at the last, if he can, he will destroy him.

And now I say unto you that the good shepherd doth call after you; and if you will hearken unto his voice he will bring you into his fold, and ye are his sheep; and he commandeth you that ye suffer no ravenous wolf to enter among you, that ye may not be destroyed.

And now I, Alma, do command you in the language of him who hath commanded me, that ye observe to do the words which I have spoken unto you.

I speak by way of command unto you that belong to the church; and unto those who do not belong to the church I speak by way of invitation, saying: Come and be baptized unto repentance, that ye also may be partakers of the fruit of the tree of life.

Alma 6

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Alma ekar kōjjeṃṃḷok ekkōnono ko an n̄an armej ro ilo kabuñ eo, eo eaar jutak ilo jikin kwelḷok Zarahemla, eaar kapit pris ro im elder ro, kōn likūt pā ko ekkar n̄an laajrak eo an Anij, n̄an tōl im oṇaake kabuñ eo.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein jabdewōt eo eaar jab kobaḷok ilo kabuñ eo im raar ukeḷok jān jerḡwiwi ko aer raar peptaij n̄an ukeḷok, im kar bōk er ilo kabuñ eo.
- 3 Im barāinwōt jabdewōt eo eaar kobaḷok ilo kabuñ eo im raar jab ukeḷok jān nana ko aer im kōttāik er iṃnaan Anij—Meḷeḷe eo aō ro raar utiej ilo juwa in burueer—ejja rein wōt kar jab bōk er, im etaer kar bukweḷok, bwe etaer ren jab bōnbōn ilubwiljin ro rewānōk.
- 4 Im āindein raar jino kajutak laajrak eo an kabuñ eo ilo jikin kwelḷok Zarahemla.
- 5 Kiiō ikōṇaan bwe koṃin jeḷā bwe naan in Anij eaar wūjleḷok n̄an aolep, bwe ejjeḷok kar bōbrae jān jṃwe in Naan aer kuktok ippān doon n̄an roñ naan in Anij.
- 6 Mekarta ro nejin Anij kar jiroñ er bwe rej aikuj kuk ippān doon makijkij, im koba ilo jitlḷok im jar ekajoor kōn eṃṃanḷok an armej ro raar jab jeḷā Anij.
- 7 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar kōṃṃmani karōk kein eaar ilḷok jān er, aaet, jān kabuñ eo ilo jikin kwelḷok Zarahemla, im kar ilḷok ioon turear in reba Sidon, ḷok n̄an koṃlaḷ in Gideon, ijo kar kalōk juon jikin kwelḷok ie, eo kar etan jikin kwelḷok in Gideon, eo eaar pād ilo koṃlaḷ eo kar etan Gideon, eo kar etṇake ḷeo kar ṃan jān pein Nior kōn jāje.

Alma 6

And now it came to pass that after Alma had made an end of speaking unto the people of the church, which was established in the city of Zarahemla, he ordained priests and elders, by laying on his hands according to the order of God, to preside and watch over the church.

And it came to pass that whosoever did not belong to the church who repented of their sins were baptized unto repentance, and were received into the church.

And it also came to pass that whosoever did belong to the church that did not repent of their wickedness and humble themselves before God—I mean those who were lifted up in the pride of their hearts—the same were rejected, and their names were blotted out, that their names were not numbered among those of the righteous.

And thus they began to establish the order of the church in the city of Zarahemla.

Now I would that ye should understand that the word of God was liberal unto all, that none were deprived of the privilege of assembling themselves together to hear the word of God.

Nevertheless the children of God were commanded that they should gather themselves together oft, and join in fasting and mighty prayer in behalf of the welfare of the souls of those who knew not God.

And now it came to pass that when Alma had made these regulations he departed from them, yea, from the church which was in the city of Zarahemla, and went over upon the east of the river Sidon, into the valley of Gideon, there having been a city built, which was called the city of Gideon, which was in the valley that was called Gideon, being called after the man who was slain by the hand of Nehor with the sword.

8 Im Alma eaar ilqok im jino kwaḷok naan in Anij n̄an kabuñ eo kar kajutak e ilo koḃlaḷ in Gideon, ekkar n̄an revelesōn in ṃool eo an naan eo kar kōnono j̄an ro jemān, im ekkar n̄an j̄itōbōn kanaan eo eaar ilo e, ekkar n̄an naan in kaḃool eo kōn Jisōs Kraist, eo Nejin Anij, eo Enaaj itok n̄an l̄omq̄oren armej ro An j̄an jerq̄wiwi ko aer, im laajrak ekwōjarjar eo kar kūr e. Im āindein men in eaar jeje. Amen.

And Alma went and began to declare the word of God unto the church which was established in the valley of Gideon, according to the revelation of the truth of the word which had been spoken by his fathers, and according to the spirit of prophecy which was in him, according to the testimony of Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who should come to redeem his people from their sins, and the holy order by which he was called. And thus it is written. Amen.

Naan ko an Alma ko eaar kwaḷḷoki n̄an armej in Gideon, ekkar n̄an ḷḷok eo an make.

Alma 7

- 1 Lo ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, āinwōt lo bwe kar kōtḷḷok eō naan itok n̄an ippemi, kōn menin ij kōnono n̄an koḷ ilo kajin eo aō; aaget, jān ḷḷōniiū make, āinwōt lo bwe in ej iien eo moḷtata iaar kōnono n̄an koḷ kōn naan ko jān ḷḷōniiū, kōnke iaar pād wōt ilo jea in ekajet, kōnke eaar lōn eḷap jermal bwe in maroñ jab itok ippemi.
- 2 Im eḷool imaroñ jab kar itok ilo iien in eḷaāñe jea in ekajet eo kar jab leḷḷok n̄an bar juon, naan tōl ijo jikū, im Irooj ilo eḷap tūriamokake Eaar kōtḷḷok bwe in itok n̄an ippemi.
- 3 Im lo, iaar itok ippa eḷap kōjatdikdik im eḷap ikdeelel bwe in lo bwe koḷ ar kōttāik koḷ make iḷmaan Anij, im bwe koḷ ar wōnḷmaanḷḷok wōt ilo jar kōn jouj eo An, bwe in lo bwe koḷ kar ejjeḷḷok ruōmi iḷmaan E, bwe in lo bwe koḷ kar jab pād ilo jekjek nana eo ro jeid im jatid ilo Zaraemla raar pād ie.
- 4 A e jeraamḷman etan Anij, bwe Eaar letok n̄an eō n̄an jeḷā, aaget, Eaar letok n̄an eō lañlōn eḷap otem ḷap ilo jeḷā in bwe raar bar jutak ilo iaḷ eo e wānōk An.
- 5 Im ij lōke, ekkar n̄an Jitōbōn Anij eo ej ilo n̄a, bwe inaaj barāinwōt wōr aō lañlōn kōn koḷ; mekarta ij jab kōḷnaan bwe aō lañlōn kōn koḷ en itok jān unjān ko an eḷap eñtaan ko im būromōj ko eaar wōr ippa n̄an ro jeid im jatid ilo Zaraemla, bwe lo, aō lañlōn kōn er eaar ālikin aikjet ilo eḷap eñtaan im būromōj.
- 6 A lo, ij kōjatdikdik bwe koḷij jab pād ilo jekjek in jab tōmak eo ro jeiūḷi im jatimi raar pād ie; ij kōjatdikdik bwe koḷij jab utiej ilo juwa in būruōmi; aaget, ij kōjatdikdik bwe koḷ ar jab likūt būruōmi ioon ḷweie ko im men ko rewaan an laḷ in; aaget, ij kōjatdikdik bwe koḷij jab kabuñ-jar n̄an ekjab ko, a bwe koḷij kabuñ-jar n̄an Anij eḷool im emour, im bwe koḷij reiḷmaanḷḷok n̄an jeorḷḷok in jerḷwiwi ko ami, kōn tōmak eo ejjeḷḷok jemḷḷokin, eo ej itok.

The words of Alma which he delivered to the people in Gideon, according to his own record.

Alma 7

Behold my beloved brethren, seeing that I have been permitted to come unto you, therefore I attempt to address you in my language; yea, by my own mouth, seeing that it is the first time that I have spoken unto you by the words of my mouth, I having been wholly confined to the judgment-seat, having had much business that I could not come unto you.

And even I could not have come now at this time were it not that the judgment-seat hath been given to another, to reign in my stead; and the Lord in much mercy hath granted that I should come unto you.

And behold, I have come having great hopes and much desire that I should find that ye had humbled yourselves before God, and that ye had continued in the supplicating of his grace, that I should find that ye were blameless before him, that I should find that ye were not in the awful dilemma that our brethren were in at Zarahemla.

But blessed be the name of God, that he hath given me to know, yea, hath given unto me the exceedingly great joy of knowing that they are established again in the way of his righteousness.

And I trust, according to the Spirit of God which is in me, that I shall also have joy over you; nevertheless I do not desire that my joy over you should come by the cause of so much afflictions and sorrow which I have had for the brethren at Zarahemla, for behold, my joy cometh over them after wading through much affliction and sorrow.

But behold, I trust that ye are not in a state of so much unbelief as were your brethren; I trust that ye are not lifted up in the pride of your hearts; yea, I trust that ye have not set your hearts upon riches and the vain things of the world; yea, I trust that you do not worship idols, but that ye do worship the true and the living God, and that ye look forward for the remission of your sins, with an everlasting faith, which is to come.

7 Bwe lo, ij ba ñan kom enaaj lōn men ko renaaj itok; im lo, e wōr juon e aorōkļok jān aolep—bwe lo, iien eo ej jab ettoļok bwe Ripinmuur e mour im Ej itok ilubwiljin armej ro An.

8 Lo, ij jab ba bwe Enaaj itok ilubwiljid ilo iien An pād ilo ānbwinnin kanniōk; bwe lo, jetōb eaar jab ba ñan eō bwe enaaj āindein. Kiiō kōn menin ij jab jeļā, a joñan in i jeļā, bwe Irooj Anij ewōr An kajoor ñan kōmman aolep men ko rej ekkar ñan An innaan.

9 A lo, jetōb eaar ba joñan in ñan eō, im ba: Kwōn kūr ñan armej rein, im ba—Kompin ukeļok, im kōpooj iaļ eo an Irooj, im etetal ilo iaļ ko An, ko rejimwe; bwe lo, aelōn in lañ ej epaak, im eo Nejin Anij ej itok ioon mejān laļ.

10 Im lo, Enaaj ļotak jān Meri, ilo Jerusalem eo ej āneen ro jemād, enaaj juon virgin, juon jāpe e aorōk im kar kāālete, eo naaj kalur e im etta jān kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im keotak juon ļaddik, aaet, emool Nejin Anij.

11 Im Enaaj ilok, eñtaan kōn metak ko im kaeñtanaan ko im kapo ko otemjeļok; im menin bwe naan eo en maroñ kūrmpool eo kar ba Enaaj bōk Ioon metak ko im nañinmej ko an armej ro An.

12 Im Enaaj bōk Ioon mej, bwe E en maroñ kōtļok to ko an mej rej lukwōj armej ro An; im Enaaj bōk Ioon mōjņo ko aer, bwe būruōn ren maroñ obrak kōn tūriaņo, ekkar ñan kanniōk, bwe En maroñ jeļā ekkar ñan kanniōk ekōjkan jipañ armej ro An ekkar ñan mōjņo ko aer.

13 Kiiō Jetōb in ejeļā men otemjej; mekarta eo Nejin Anij ej eñtaan bwe En maroñ bōk Ioon jerqwiwi ko an armej ro An, bwe En maroñ jeorļok bōd ko aer ekkar ñan kajoor in lqmōren eo An; im kiiō lo, eñin ej kaņpool eo ej ilo ña.

For behold, I say unto you there be many things to come; and behold, there is one thing which is of more importance than they all—for behold, the time is not far distant that the Redeemer liveth and cometh among his people.

Behold, I do not say that he will come among us at the time of his dwelling in his mortal tabernacle; for behold, the Spirit hath not said unto me that this should be the case. Now as to this thing I do not know; but this much I do know, that the Lord God hath power to do all things which are according to his word.

But behold, the Spirit hath said this much unto me, saying: Cry unto this people, saying—Repent ye, and prepare the way of the Lord, and walk in his paths, which are straight; for behold, the kingdom of heaven is at hand, and the Son of God cometh upon the face of the earth.

And behold, he shall be born of Mary, at Jerusalem which is the land of our forefathers, she being a virgin, a precious and chosen vessel, who shall be overshadowed and conceive by the power of the Holy Ghost, and bring forth a son, yea, even the Son of God.

And he shall go forth, suffering pains and afflictions and temptations of every kind; and this that the word might be fulfilled which saith he will take upon him the pains and the sicknesses of his people.

And he will take upon him death, that he may loose the bands of death which bind his people; and he will take upon him their infirmities, that his bowels may be filled with mercy, according to the flesh, that he may know according to the flesh how to succor his people according to their infirmities.

Now the Spirit knoweth all things; nevertheless the Son of God suffereth according to the flesh that he might take upon him the sins of his people, that he might blot out their transgressions according to the power of his deliverance; and now behold, this is the testimony which is in me.

14 Kiiō ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe koṃij aikuj ukeḷok, im bar ḷotak; bwe jetōb in ej ba eḷaṅne koṃij jab bar ḷotak koṃij jamin jolōte aelōn̄ in laṅ; kōn menin koṃin itok im peptaij n̄an ukeḷok, bwe koṃin maroṅ erreō jān jerḡwiwi ko ami, bwe en wōr ami tōmak ioon Lamb an Anij, Eo ej bōkḷok jerḡwiwi ko an laḷ, eo E kajoor n̄an ḷomḡoren im karreoik jān jab wānōk otemjeḷok.

15 Aaet, ij ba n̄an koṃ koṃin itok im jab mijak, im likūtḷok jerḡwiwi otemje, ko epidodo aer tariṅaeik koṃ, ko rej lukwōjḷok koṃ n̄an jako, aaet, itok im wōnṅaanḷok, im kwaḷok n̄an ami Anij bwe koṃij ṃōṅōṅō in ukeḷok jān jerḡwiwi ko ami im deḷōṅḷok ilo bujen ko Ippān n̄an kōjparok kien ko An, im kaṃpool e n̄an E rainin jān deḷōṅ ilo dān ko in peptaij.

16 Im jabdewōt eo ej kōṃṃan men in, im kōjparok kien ko an Anij jān iien in ṃaanḷok, ejja in wōt enaaj keememej bwe iaar ba n̄an e, aaet, enaaj keememej bwe eaar ṃōj aō ba n̄an e, enaaj wōr an mour indeeo, ekkar n̄an kaṃpool eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo ej kaṃpool ilo n̄a.

17 Im kiiō ro jeiu im jatū rejitōnbōro, koṃij tōmak ke men kein? Lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, aaet, i jeḷā bwe koṃij tōmaki; im wāween eo i jeḷā bwe koṃij tōmaki ej jān kaṃpool ko an jetōb eo ilo n̄a. Im kiiō kōnke ami tōmak e kajoor kōn men kein, aaet, kōn men ko iaar kōnono, ekanooj ḷap aō laṅlōn̄.

18 Bwe āinwōt iaar ba n̄an koṃ jān jinoin, bwe eaar wōr aō ikdeelel bwe koṃin jab pād ilo jekjek eo āinwōt ro jeiuṃi im jātimi, eṃpool āindein iaar lo bwe ikdeelel ko aō kar kaṃōṅōṅōiki.

19 Bwe iaar kile bwe koṃij pād ilo iaḷ ko in wānōk, ij kile bwe koṃij pād ilo iaḷ eo ej tōl n̄an aelōn̄ in Anij; aaet, ij kile bwe koṃij kōṃṃan iaḷ ko An ren jimwe.

20 Ij kile bwe eṃōj kaalikkar n̄an koṃ, jān kaṃpool eo an An innaan, bwe E ejamin etetal ilo iaḷ ko raankeke, a jab ukoktak jān ta Eaar ba; a ejjeḷok annaṅin ej oktak jān anmiiṅ n̄an anbwijmaroṅ, ak jān men eo e jimwe n̄an men eo e bōd; kōn menin, iaḷ eo An ej juon doulul ejjeḷok jemḷokin.

Now I say unto you that ye must repent, and be born again; for the Spirit saith if ye are not born again ye cannot inherit the kingdom of heaven; therefore come and be baptized unto repentance, that ye may be washed from your sins, that ye may have faith on the Lamb of God, who taketh away the sins of the world, who is mighty to save and to cleanse from all unrighteousness.

Yea, I say unto you come and fear not, and lay aside every sin, which easily doth beset you, which doth bind you down to destruction, yea, come and go forth, and show unto your God that ye are willing to repent of your sins and enter into a covenant with him to keep his commandments, and witness it unto him this day by going into the waters of baptism.

And whosoever doeth this, and keepeth the commandments of God from thenceforth, the same will remember that I say unto him, yea, he will remember that I have said unto him, he shall have eternal life, according to the testimony of the Holy Spirit, which testifieth in me.

And now my beloved brethren, do you believe these things? Behold, I say unto you, yea, I know that ye believe them; and the way that I know that ye believe them is by the manifestation of the Spirit which is in me. And now because your faith is strong concerning that, yea, concerning the things which I have spoken, great is my joy.

For as I said unto you from the beginning, that I had much desire that ye were not in the state of dilemma like your brethren, even so I have found that my desires have been gratified.

For I perceive that ye are in the paths of righteousness; I perceive that ye are in the path which leads to the kingdom of God; yea, I perceive that ye are making his paths straight.

I perceive that it has been made known unto you, by the testimony of his word, that he cannot walk in crooked paths; neither doth he vary from that which he hath said; neither hath he a shadow of turning from the right to the left, or from that which is right to that which is wrong; therefore, his course is one eternal round.

21 Im E ejjab jokwe ilo tampeļ ko rej jab ekwōjarjar; a jamin bōk ettoonon ak jabdewōt men eo ettoon ilo aelōn in Anij; kōn menin ij ba nān koṃ iien eo enaaj itok, aaet, im enaaj ilo raan eo āliktata, bwe eo ej ettoon naaj pād wōt ilo an ettoonon.

22 Im kiiō ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, iaar ba men kein nān koṃ bwe in maroñ kar karuj koṃ nān juon kile ijo kuṇaami nān Anij, bwe koṃin maroñ etetal ilo ejjeļok ruōmi Iṃaan, bwe koṃin maroñ etetal ekkar nān laajrak ekwōjarjar an Anij, eo ālikin ekar bōk koṃ.

23 Im kiiō ikōṇaan bwe koṃin ettā bōro, im jeļāṇae im jouj; kipiliie; obrak kōn keṃṃaanwa im meanwōd; im jatōr ilo aolep men, im niknik ilo kōjparok kien ko an Anij ilo iien otemjeļok; kajjitōk kōn jabdewōt men ko koṃij aikuji, jīṃor ilo jetōb im ilo kanniōk; iien otemjej kōrṃol kaṃṃoolol ko nān Anij kōn jabdewōt men ko koṃij būki.

24 Im lale bwe en wōr ami tōmak, kōjatdikdik, im iakwe-eṃool, innām koṃ naaj obrak kōn jermal ko reṃṃan.

25 Im Irooj en kōjeraaṃṃan koṃ, im dāpij ballemi jān libbijinjin, bwe en maroñ āliktata bōkļok koṃ nān jījet ippān Ebreā, Aisak, im Jakob, im rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar raar pād jān jinoin laļ, dāpij ballemi jān libbijinjin āinwōt ko ballier rejjab libbijinjin, ilo aelōn in lañ nān jamin bar diwōjļok.

26 Im kiiō ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, iaar kōnono naan kein nān koṃ ekkar nān jetōb eo ej kaṃool ilo nā; im aō ej lañlōn otem lañlōn, kōn kanooj roñjake im eṃroñ eo koṃ ar letok nān naan aō innaan.

27 Im kiiō, aenōṃṃan an Anij en pād ioomi, im ioon iṃōko iṃōmi im bwidej ko ami, im ioon ami bwijin in mennin mour ko reļļap im ko reddik, im aolep men ko rej ṃweiōmi, kōrā ro pāleemi im ajri ro nejimi, ekkar nān tōmak eo ami im jermal ko ami reṃṃan, jān iien in ṃaanļok im indeeo. Im āindein iaar kōnono. Amen.

And he doth not dwell in unholy temples; neither can filthiness or anything which is unclean be received into the kingdom of God; therefore I say unto you the time shall come, yea, and it shall be at the last day, that he who is filthy shall remain in his filthiness.

And now my beloved brethren, I have said these things unto you that I might awaken you to a sense of your duty to God, that ye may walk blameless before him, that ye may walk after the holy order of God, after which ye have been received.

And now I would that ye should be humble, and be submissive and gentle; easy to be entreated; full of patience and long-suffering; being temperate in all things; being diligent in keeping the commandments of God at all times; asking for whatsoever things ye stand in need, both spiritual and temporal; always returning thanks unto God for whatsoever things ye do receive.

And see that ye have faith, hope, and charity, and then ye will always abound in good works.

And may the Lord bless you, and keep your garments spotless, that ye may at last be brought to sit down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and the holy prophets who have been ever since the world began, having your garments spotless even as their garments are spotless, in the kingdom of heaven to go no more out.

And now my beloved brethren, I have spoken these words unto you according to the Spirit which testifieth in me; and my soul doth exceedingly rejoice, because of the exceeding diligence and heed which ye have given unto my word.

And now, may the peace of God rest upon you, and upon your houses and lands, and upon your flocks and herds, and all that you possess, your women and your children, according to your faith and good works, from this time forth and forever. And thus I have spoken. Amen.

Alma 8

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar rḡol jān āneen Gideon, ālikin kar katakin armej in Gideon elōn men ko jamin kar jeje, kar kajutake laajrak an kabuñ eo, ekkar nān āinwōt eaar ṡokta kōṡṡṡan ilo āneen Zarahemla nān kakkijeik e jān jerbal ko eaar kōṡṡṡani.
- 2 Im āindein eaar jeṡṡṡok iio karuwatimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein ilo kar jinoin iio kajoñoul in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, Alma eaar ilḡk jān ijo im kar bōk ito-itak eo an ḡok nān āneen Melek, iturilikin reba Sidon, iturilikin tōrerein ko an āne jeṡṡaden eo.
- 4 Im eaar jino katakin armej ro iāneen Melek ekkar nān laajrak eo ekwōjarjar an Anij, jān ijo kar kūr e; im eaar jino katakin armej ro ilo aolepān āneen Melek.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar itok nān e ilo aolepān tōrerein ko an āneo eaar pād itujabeo an āne jeṡṡaden. Im raar peptaij ilo aolepān āneo.
- 6 Im ke eaar kadedeḡok an jerbal ilo Melek eaar ilḡk jān ijo, im ito-itak tarrin jilu raan in ito-itak ḡok nān tuiōñ in āneen Melek; im eaar itok nān juon jikin kwelḡk etan ar Ammōnaia.
- 7 Kiiō eaar ṡanit in armej in Nipai nān likūt etan wāto ko aer, im jikin kwelḡk ko aer, im jikin kwelḡk ko reddik aer, aaet, eṡool aolep jikin kwelḡk ko reddik aer, ālikin eo eaar ṡoktata būki; im āindein eaar ilo āneen Ammōnaia.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar itok nān jikin kwelḡk Ammōnaia eaar jino kwaḡok naan in Anij nān er.
- 9 Kiiō Setan eaar kanooj kajoor an pād ibūruōn armej ro ilo jikin kwelḡk Ammōnaia; kōn menin raar jab kōṡṡaan eḡroñ naan ko an Alma.

Alma 8

And now it came to pass that Alma returned from the land of Gideon, after having taught the people of Gideon many things which cannot be written, having established the order of the church, according as he had before done in the land of Zarahemla, yea, he returned to his own house at Zarahemla to rest himself from the labors which he had performed.

And thus ended the ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the tenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, that Alma departed from thence and took his journey over into the land of Melek, on the west of the river Sidon, on the west by the borders of the wilderness.

And he began to teach the people in the land of Melek according to the holy order of God, by which he had been called; and he began to teach the people throughout all the land of Melek.

And it came to pass that the people came to him throughout all the borders of the land which was by the wilderness side. And they were baptized throughout all the land;

So that when he had finished his work at Melek he departed thence, and traveled three days' journey on the north of the land of Melek; and he came to a city which was called Ammonihah.

Now it was the custom of the people of Nephi to call their lands, and their cities, and their villages, yea, even all their small villages, after the name of him who first possessed them; and thus it was with the land of Ammonihah.

And it came to pass that when Alma had come to the city of Ammonihah he began to preach the word of God unto them.

Now Satan had gotten great hold upon the hearts of the people of the city of Ammonihah; therefore they would not hearken unto the words of Alma.

- 10 Mekarta Alma eaar kanooj jermal ilo jetōb, likarōk ippān Anij ilo jar ekajoor, bwe En lutōkleplep jetōb eo An ioon armej ro ilo jikin kwelōk eo; bwe En barāinwōt kōtļōk bwe e en marōn peptaiji er nān ukeļōk.
- 11 Mekarta, raar kapene burueer, im ba nān e: Lo, kōm jeļā bwe kwe Alma; im kōm jeļā bwe kwōj pris eo eutie j ioon kabuñ eo kwaar kajutak e ilo elōñ mōttan ko in āniin, ekkar nān am imminene; im kōmij jab jān kabuñ in am, im kōmij jab tōmak ilo imminene kein rebwebwe.
- 12 Im kiiō kōm jeļā bwe kōnke kōmij jab jān kabuñ eo am kōm jeļā bwe kwe ejjeļōk am marōn iooṃ; im kwaar ajeļōk jea in ekajet eo nān Nipaia; kōn menin kwōj jab riekalet eutiejtata iooṃ.
- 13 Kiiō ke armej ro raar ba men in, im juṃae aolep naan ko an; im kar kajjirere kake e, im raar emṃōj e, im kōmṃan bwe ren joļōk e jān jikin kwelōk eo aer, eaar ilōk jān ijo im bōk iaļ eo ļōk nān jikin kwelōk eo kar etan Aron.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar ilōk nān ijo, kar joon e kōn būromōj, aikjet ilubwiljin eļap eñtaan im eñtaan in jetōb, kōnke nana eo an armej ro raar pād ilo jikin kwelōk Ammōnaia, im ālikin men kein ke Alma āindein kar joon e kōn būromōj, lo juon enjeļ in Irooj eaar waļōktok nān e, im ba:
- 15 Jeraaṃṃan nān kwe, Alma; kōn menin, kotak bōram im lañlōñ, bwe kwe e wōr unin aṃ lañlōñ; bwe kwaar niknik ilo kōjparok kien ko an Anij jān iien eo kwaar bōk ennaan eo aṃ mōktata jān e. Lo, nā eo eaar bōktok e nān eok.
- 16 Im lo, kar jilkintok eō nān jiroñ eok bwe kwōn rōļ nān jikin kwelōk Ammōnaia, im bar kwaļōk nān armej in jikin kwelōk en; aaet, kwaļōk naan nān er. Aaet, ba nān er, ijellōkun wōt nē komij ukeļōk Irooj Anij enaaj kōkkure er.

Nevertheless Alma labored much in the spirit, wrestling with God in mighty prayer, that he would pour out his Spirit upon the people who were in the city; that he would also grant that he might baptize them unto repentance.

Nevertheless, they hardened their hearts, saying unto him: Behold, we know that thou art Alma; and we know that thou art high priest over the church which thou hast established in many parts of the land, according to your tradition; and we are not of thy church, and we do not believe in such foolish traditions.

And now we know that because we are not of thy church we know that thou hast no power over us; and thou hast delivered up the judgment-seat unto Nephiah; therefore thou art not the chief judge over us.

Now when the people had said this, and withstood all his words, and reviled him, and spit upon him, and caused that he should be cast out of their city, he departed thence and took his journey towards the city which was called Aaron.

And it came to pass that while he was journeying thither, being weighed down with sorrow, wading through much tribulation and anguish of soul, because of the wickedness of the people who were in the city of Ammonihah, it came to pass while Alma was thus weighed down with sorrow, behold an angel of the Lord appeared unto him, saying:

Blessed art thou, Alma; therefore, lift up thy head and rejoice, for thou hast great cause to rejoice; for thou hast been faithful in keeping the commandments of God from the time which thou receivedst thy first message from him. Behold, I am he that delivered it unto you.

And behold, I am sent to command thee that thou return to the city of Ammonihah, and preach again unto the people of the city; yea, preach unto them. Yea, say unto them, except they repent the Lord God will destroy them.

17 Bwe lo, rej ekkatak ilo iien in bwe ren maroñ
kòkkure anemkwōj eo an armej ro aṃ, (bwe āindein
Irooj ej ba) men eo ej jumae kakien ko, im jeml̄ok ko,
im kien ko Eaar liḷok ñan armej ro An.

18 Kiiō ālikin men kein bwe ālikin Alma eaar bōk
ennaan jān enjeḷ eo an Irooj eaar rōḷ kakaiururḷok
ñan āneen Ammōnaia. Im eaar deḷoñ ilo jikin kwelok
eo ilo bar juon iaḷ, aaget, ilo iaḷ eo ej pād iturōk in jikin
kwelok Ammōnaia.

19 Im ke eaar deḷoñe jikin kwelok eo eaar juon
rikwōle, im eba ñan juon emṃaan: Kwōn leḷok ke
ñan juon rittā karejeran Anij kijen ñan ṃōñā?

20 Im ḷeo eaar ba ñan e: ñaij juon riNipai, im i jeḷā
bwe kwōj rikanaan ekwōjarjar an Anij, bwe kwe loe
enjeḷ eo eaar ba ilo visōn eo: Kwōnaaj bōk e. Kōn
menin, ilok ippa ñan ṃweo imō im inaaj lewōj ñan
eok ṃōñā ko kijō; im i jeḷā bwe kwōnaaj juon
jeraaṃṃan ñan eō im ṃweo imō.

21 Im ālikin men kein ke ḷeo eaar bōk e ñan ṃweo
imōn; im ḷeo kar etan Amulek; im eaar kwaḷok tok
pilawā im kanniōk im likūt i imaan Alma.

22 Im ālikin men kein Alma eaar ṃōñā pilawā im
kanoj kar obrak; im eaar kōjeraaṃṃan Amulek im
ṃweo imōn, im eaar leḷok kaṃṃoolol ñan Anij.

23 Im ālikin eaar kanoj im kar obrak eaar ba ñan
Amulek: ña Alma, im ij pris eo eutie ioon kabuñ eo
an Anij iaolepān āniin.

24 Im lo, kar kūr eō ñan kwaḷok naan an Anij
ilubwiljin aolep armej rein, ekkar ñan jitōbōn
revelsōn im kanaan; im iaar pād ilo āneen im raar
jab kōṃaan bōk eō, a raar kadiwōjḷok eō im i nañin
kar itōn ālikurkur jān āniin indeeo.

25 A lo, emōj kar jiroñ eō bwe ij aikuj bar rōḷtok im
kanaan ñan armej rein, aaget, im ñan kaṃool ṃae er
kōn jerōwiwi ko aer.

26 Im kiiō, Amulek, kōnke kwaar naajdik eō im
kadeḷoñ tok eō, kwo jeraaṃṃan; bwe iaar kwōle,
bwe iaar jitlek elōñ raan ko.

27 Im Alma eaar pād elōñ raan ko ippān Amulek
ṃokta jān an jino kwaḷok naan ñan armej ro.

28 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar ḷapḷok aer eddek
ilo jerōwiwi ko aer.

For behold, they do study at this time that they may
destroy the liberty of thy people, (for thus saith the
Lord) which is contrary to the statutes, and judg-
ments, and commandments which he has given unto
his people.

Now it came to pass that after Alma had received
his message from the angel of the Lord he returned
speedily to the land of Ammonihah. And he entered
the city by another way, yea, by the way which is on
the south of the city of Ammonihah.

And as he entered the city he was an hungered, and
he said to a man: Will ye give to an humble servant of
God something to eat?

And the man said unto him: I am a Nephite, and I
know that thou art a holy prophet of God, for thou art
the man whom an angel said in a vision: Thou shalt
receive. Therefore, go with me into my house and I
will impart unto thee of my food; and I know that
thou wilt be a blessing unto me and my house.

And it came to pass that the man received him into
his house; and the man was called Amulek; and he
brought forth bread and meat and set before Alma.

And it came to pass that Alma ate bread and was
filled; and he blessed Amulek and his house, and he
gave thanks unto God.

And after he had eaten and was filled he said unto
Amulek: I am Alma, and am the high priest over the
church of God throughout the land.

And behold, I have been called to preach the word
of God among all this people, according to the spirit of
revelation and prophecy; and I was in this land and
they would not receive me, but they cast me out and I
was about to set my back towards this land forever.

But behold, I have been commanded that I should
turn again and prophesy unto this people, yea, and to
testify against them concerning their iniquities.

And now, Amulek, because thou hast fed me and
taken me in, thou art blessed; for I was an hungered,
for I had fasted many days.

And Alma tarried many days with Amulek before
he began to preach unto the people.

And it came to pass that the people did wax more
gross in their iniquities.

29 Im naan eo eaar itok ñan Alma, im ba: Kwōn ilok; im barāinwōt ba ñan rikarejeram Amulek, kwōn ilok im kanaan ñan armej rein, im ba—Kōmin ukełok, bwe āindein Irooj ej ba, ijellokun wōt ñe komij ukełok Inaaj lołok armej rein kōn aō illu; aaget, Inaaj jamin kajeorłok Aō illu ekajoor.

30 Im Alma eaar ilok, im barāinwōt Amulek ilubwiljin armej ro, ñan kwałok naan ko an Anij ñan er; im erro eaar obrak kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar.

31 Im erro ar bōk kajoor eo lełok ñan er, joñan jamin maroñ kar dāpij er ilo kalbuuj ibułōn bwidej; a ejjelok juon armej eaar maroñ man er; mekarta raar jab kōjerbal kajoor eo aer maē iien kar lukwōj er kōn to ko im jołok er ilo kalbuuj. Kiiō men in eaar kōmman bwe Irooj en maroñ kwałok An kajoor ilo er.

32 Im ālikin men kein raar ilok im jino ñan kwałok naan im ñan kanaan ñan armej ro, ekkar ñan jetōb im kajoor eo Irooj Eaar lełok ñan er.

And the word came to Alma, saying: Go; and also say unto my servant Amulek, go forth and prophesy unto this people, saying—Repent ye, for thus saith the Lord, except ye repent I will visit this people in mine anger; yea, and I will not turn my fierce anger away.

And Alma went forth, and also Amulek, among the people, to declare the words of God unto them; and they were filled with the Holy Ghost.

And they had power given unto them, insomuch that they could not be confined in dungeons; neither was it possible that any man could slay them; nevertheless they did not exercise their power until they were bound in bands and cast into prison. Now, this was done that the Lord might show forth his power in them.

And it came to pass that they went forth and began to preach and to prophesy unto the people, according to the spirit and power which the Lord had given them.

Naan ko an Alma, im barāinwōt naan ko an Amulek, ko raar kwaḷḷok i nān armej ro raar pād ilo āneen Ammōnaia. Im barāinwōt rej joḷḷok erro ilo kalbuuj, im lqmōgren erro kōn kajoor an Anij ekabwilōnlōn eo ej ilo er, ekkar nān ḷḷok eo an Alma.

Alma 9

- 1 Im bar juon alen, nā, Alma, kōnke Anij eaar jiroñ eō bwe in bōk Amulek im ilḷok im bar kwaḷḷok naan nān armej rein, ak armej ro raar pād ilo jikin kwelḷok Ammōnaia, im ālikin men kein iaar jino kwaḷḷok naan nān er, im raar jino akwāāl ippa, im ba:
- 2 Wōn kwe? Kwōj ḷōmḷḷak bwe kōm naaj tōmak naan in kaḷool an juon eḷḷan, meñe ej kwaḷḷok naan nān kōm bwe laḷ enaaj jako?
- 3 Kiiō raar jab meḷeḷe naan ko raar ba; bwe raar jab meḷeḷe bwe laḷ enaaj jako.
- 4 Im raar ba barāinwōt: Kōm naaj jamin tōmak naan ko aḷ eḷāññe kwōj kanaan bwe jikin kwelḷok in eḷap naaj kḷkkure ilo juon raan.
- 5 Kiiō raar jab jeḷā bwe Anij emaron kōmḷḷan jermal kein rekabwilōnlōn, bwe raar armej epen burueer im kijñeñe kōnwaer.
- 6 Im rej ba: Wōn in Anij, bwe en jilkintok jab ḷapḷḷok maron jān juon eḷḷan ilubwiljin armej rein, nān kwaḷḷok nā er ḷool eo in men kein reḷḷap im kabwilōnlōn?
- 7 Im raar wōnḷḷanḷḷok nān likūt peier ioō; a lo, raar jab. Im iaar jutak kōn kajoor nān kwaḷḷok nān er, aet, iaar ilo kajoor kaḷool nān er, im ba:
- 8 Lo, O koḷ epepen ankeke im nana, ekōjkan ami kar meḷḷokḷḷok imminene ko an ro jemāmi; aet, ewi jidimkij in ami meḷḷokḷḷok kien ko an Anij.
- 9 Koḷij jab keememej ke bwe jemād, Liai, kar bōk tok jān āneen Jerusalem kōn pein Anij? Koḷij jab keememej ke bwe kar tōl er aolep kōn E ilujeen āne jemaden?

The words of Alma, and also the words of Amulek, which were declared unto the people who were in the land of Ammonihah. And also they are cast into prison, and delivered by the miraculous power of God which was in them, according to the record of Alma.

Alma 9

And again, I, Alma, having been commanded of God that I should take Amulek and go forth and preach again unto this people, or the people who were in the city of Ammonihah, it came to pass as I began to preach unto them, they began to contend with me, saying:

Who art thou? Suppose ye that we shall believe the testimony of one man, although he should preach unto us that the earth should pass away?

Now they understood not the words which they spake; for they knew not that the earth should pass away.

And they said also: We will not believe thy words if thou shouldst prophesy that this great city should be destroyed in one day.

Now they knew not that God could do such marvelous works, for they were a hard-hearted and a stiff-necked people.

And they said: Who is God, that sendeth no more authority than one man among this people, to declare unto them the truth of such great and marvelous things?

And they stood forth to lay their hands on me; but behold, they did not. And I stood with boldness to declare unto them, yea, I did boldly testify unto them, saying:

Behold, O ye wicked and perverse generation, how have ye forgotten the tradition of your fathers; yea, how soon ye have forgotten the commandments of God.

Do ye not remember that our father, Lehi, was brought out of Jerusalem by the hand of God? Do ye not remember that they were all led by him through the wilderness?

- 10 Im koṃ ar meḷokḷok ṃōkaj ke jete alen Eaar ḷomḷoren ro jemād jān pein rikōjdat ro aer, im oṇaake er jān kḷokkure, eṃool jān pein ro jeir im jatier make?
- 11 Aaet, im eḷañne en kar jab kōn kajoor eo ejej uwaan An, im an tūriaṃokake, im an ineṃṃan nān kōj, jān kar jab deor jān bukweḷok jān mejān laḷ etto ṃokta jān tōre in ilo iien in, im bōlen naaj kar iioḷok juon wāween eḷjeḷok jeṃḷokin būromōj im jerata.
- 12 Lo, kiiō ij ba nān koṃ bwe Ej jiroñ koṃ nān ukeḷok; im ijellokun wōt nē koṃij ukeḷok, koṃij jab maroñ jolōte aelōñ in Anij. Bwe lo, e jab aolepān in—E eaar jiroñ koṃ nān ukeḷok, a Enaaj kanooj kḷokkure koṃ jān mejān laḷ; aaet, Enaaj lotok koṃ ilo An illu, im ilo An illu eḷap E jamin kajeorḷok.
- 13 Lo, koṃij jab keememej naan ko Eaar kōnono nān Liai, im ba bwe: Joñan wōt aṃ naaj kōjparok kien ko aō, kwōnaaj jeraaṃṃan ilo āneo? Im bar juon alen eaar ba bwe: Joñan wōt ami naaj jamin kōjparok kien ko Aō kwōnaaj ṃwījkōk jān iṃaan mejān Irooj.
- 14 Kiiō ikōṇaan bwe koṃin keememej, bwe joñan wōt an riLeman ro kar jab kōjparok kien ko an Anij, raar ṃwījkōk jān iṃaan mejān Irooj. Kiiō jej lo bwe naan eo an Irooj kar kajejete ilo men in, im riLeman ro kar ṃwījkōk jān iṃaan mejān, jān jinoin bōd ko aer ilo āneo.
- 15 Mekarta ij ba nān koṃ, bwe enaaj eṃṃanḷok nān er ilo raan in ekajet jān koṃ, eḷañne koṃij pād wōt ilo jerḷwiwi ko ami, aaet, im eṃool eṃṃanḷok naan er ilo mour in jān koṃ, ijellokun wōt nē koṃij ukeḷok.
- 16 Bwe elōñ kallimur ko kar erḷoki nān riLeman ro; bwe ej kōn ṃanit ko an ro jemāer bwe ren pād ilo wāween aer jajelḷokijen; kōn menin Irooj enaaj tūriaṃo nān er im kaetokḷok aer pād ilo āneo.

And have ye forgotten so soon how many times he delivered our fathers out of the hands of their enemies, and preserved them from being destroyed, even by the hands of their own brethren?

Yea, and if it had not been for his matchless power, and his mercy, and his long-suffering towards us, we should unavoidably have been cut off from the face of the earth long before this period of time, and perhaps been consigned to a state of endless misery and woe.

Behold, now I say unto you that he commandeth you to repent; and except ye repent, ye can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God. But behold, this is not all—he has commanded you to repent, or he will utterly destroy you from off the face of the earth; yea, he will visit you in his anger, and in his fierce anger he will not turn away.

Behold, do ye not remember the words which he spake unto Lehi, saying that: Inasmuch as ye shall keep my commandments, ye shall prosper in the land? And again it is said that: Inasmuch as ye will not keep my commandments ye shall be cut off from the presence of the Lord.

Now I would that ye should remember, that inasmuch as the Lamanites have not kept the commandments of God, they have been cut off from the presence of the Lord. Now we see that the word of the Lord has been verified in this thing, and the Lamanites have been cut off from his presence, from the beginning of their transgressions in the land.

Nevertheless I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable for them in the day of judgment than for you, if ye remain in your sins, yea, and even more tolerable for them in this life than for you, except ye repent.

For there are many promises which are extended to the Lamanites; for it is because of the traditions of their fathers that caused them to remain in their state of ignorance; therefore the Lord will be merciful unto them and prolong their existence in the land.

17 Im ilo jet tōre in iien renaaj bōktok er naan tōmak ilo An innaan, im nān jeḷā kōn bōd in ṃanit ko an ro jemāer; im elōn iaer renaaj mour, bwe Irooj Enaaj tūriamō nān aolep ro rej kūr ilo Etan.

18 A lo, ij ba nān koṃ bwe eḷaññe koṃij wōnṃaanḷok wōt ilo ami nana bwe raan ko ami naaj jamin kaetokḷoki ilo āneo, bwe riLeman ro naaj jilkinwaj ioomi; im eḷaññe koṃij jab ukeḷok renaaj itok ilo juon iien eo koṃij jab jeḷā kake, im naaj lowaj koṃ kōn kōkkure otem kōkkure; im enaaj ekkar nān illu eḷap an Irooj.

19 Bwe E jamin kōtḷok koṃ bwe koṃin mour ilo bōd ko ami, nān kōkkure armej ro An. Ij ba nān koṃ, Jaab; eṃṃanḷok nē En kar kōtḷok bwe riLeman ro ren maroñ kōkkure aolep armej ro An ro kar kūr er armej in Nipai, eḷaññe en kar maroñ bwe ren maroñ wōtḷok ilo jerḡwiwi ko im bōd ko, ālikin e wōr kar eḷap meram im eḷap jeḷā leḷok nān er kōn Irooj aer Anij;

20 Aaet, ālikin aer kar juon armej kanooj utiej ippān Irooj; aaet, ālikin kar kautiej er jān bar jabdewōt aelōn, bwij, im lo, ak armej; ālikin kar kwaḷok men otemjeḷok nān er, ekkar nān kōṃaan ko aer, im aer tōmak, im jar, kōn men eo ṃokta, im eo kiiō, im eo ej itok;

21 Ālikin kar loḷok er jān Jitōbōn Anij; ālikin kar kōnono ippān enjeḷ raan, im ālikin kar ainikien Irooj eaar kōnono nān er; im ālikin aer kar bōk jitōbōn kanaan, im jitōbōn revelesōn, im barāinwōt elōn mennin leḷok ko, im mennin leḷok in kōnono kōn lo ko, im mennin kwaḷok naan, im mennin leḷok an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im mennin leḷok in ukok kajin;

22 Aaet, im ālikin kar an Anij ḷomḡoren er jān āneen Jerusalem, jān pein Irooj; ālikin kar oṃaake er jān nūta, im jān nañinmej, im jān nañinmej ko wōj otemjeḷok; im er ālikin kar kanooj kajoor ilo tariṃae, bwe ren jamin kar kōkkure er; ālikin kar bōktok er jān kōṃakoko iien ālikin iien, im ālikin kar oṃaake er ṃae iien in; im er raar ḷapḷok ṃae iien rej ṃweie ilo aolep men otemjeḷok—

And at some period of time they will be brought to believe in his word, and to know of the incorrectness of the traditions of their fathers; and many of them will be saved, for the Lord will be merciful unto all who call on his name.

But behold, I say unto you that if ye persist in your wickedness that your days shall not be prolonged in the land, for the Lamanites shall be sent upon you; and if ye repent not they shall come in a time when you know not, and ye shall be visited with utter destruction; and it shall be according to the fierce anger of the Lord.

For he will not suffer you that ye shall live in your iniquities, to destroy his people. I say unto you, Nay; he would rather suffer that the Lamanites might destroy all his people who are called the people of Nephi, if it were possible that they could fall into sins and transgressions, after having had so much light and so much knowledge given unto them of the Lord their God;

Yea, after having been such a highly favored people of the Lord; yea, after having been favored above every other nation, kindred, tongue, or people; after having had all things made known unto them, according to their desires, and their faith, and prayers, of that which has been, and which is, and which is to come;

Having been visited by the Spirit of God; having conversed with angels, and having been spoken unto by the voice of the Lord; and having the spirit of prophecy, and the spirit of revelation, and also many gifts, the gift of speaking with tongues, and the gift of preaching, and the gift of the Holy Ghost, and the gift of translation;

Yea, and after having been delivered of God out of the land of Jerusalem, by the hand of the Lord; having been saved from famine, and from sickness, and all manner of diseases of every kind; and they having waxed strong in battle, that they might not be destroyed; having been brought out of bondage time after time, and having been kept and preserved until now; and they have been prospered until they are rich in all manner of things—

23 Im kiiō lo ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe eḷaṅṅe armej rein, ro raar bōk elukkuun lōn jeraaṃṃan ko j̄an pein Irooj, renaaj bōd im juṃae meram im jeḷā eo e pād ippāer, ij ba n̄an koṃ eḷaṅṅe wāween eo in, bwe eḷaṅṅe rej wōtlōk ilo bōd, enaaj ḷaplōk an eṃṃan n̄an riLeman ro j̄an er.

24 Bwe lo, kallimur ko an Irooj rej erḷok n̄an riLeman ro, ak rej jamin n̄an koṃ eḷaṅṅe koṃij bōd; bwe Irooj eaar jab kanooj alikkar An kallimur im pen An keañ ke, bwe eḷaṅṅe koṃ naaj kōpata ṅae E bwe koṃ naaj jako otem jako j̄an mejān laḷ?

25 Im kiiō kōn un in, bwe koṃin jab maroñ jako, Irooj eaar jilkintok an enjeḷ n̄an loḷok elōn armej ro An, im kwaḷok naan er bwe rej aikuj ilok im kanooj kūr n̄an armej rein, im ba: Koṃin ukeḷok, bwe aelōn in lañ ej epaak tok;

26 Im ejjab lōn raan j̄an kiiō Nejin Anij enaaj itok ilo An aiboojoj; im An aiboojoj enaaj aiboojoj eo an Emake Keotak in Jemān, obrak kōn jouj, im jejjet im ṃool, obrak kōn kemṃaanwa, tūriaṃokake, im ineemṃan, ṃōkaj n̄an roñ kūr ko an armej ro An im uwaak jar ko aer.

27 Im lo, Ej itok n̄an ḷoṃṃoren ro renaaj peptaij n̄an ukeḷok, kōn tōmak ioon Etan.

28 Kōn menin, koṃij kōpooj iaḷ an Irooj, bwe iien eo ej epaak bwe aolep armej naaj ṃadṃōde jinōkjej an jermal ko aer, ekkar n̄an men eo raar erom—eḷaṅṅe raar jimwe renaaj ṃadṃōd ḷoṃṃor n̄an ānbwin ko aer, ekkar n̄an kajoor im ḷoṃṃoren an Jisōs Kraist; im eḷaṅṅe raar nana renaaj ṃadṃōd mej n̄an ānbwin ko aer, ekkar n̄an kajoor im kōṃad an devil.

29 Kiiō lo, eñin ej ainikien enjeḷ eo, ej kūr naan n̄an armej rein.

30 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, bwe koṃij ro jeiū im jatū, im koṃ aikuj in ro rejitōnbōro, im koṃ aikuj in kwaḷok jermal ko rekkar n̄an ukeḷok, im lo bwe būruōmi raar kanooj pen ṅae naan an Anij, im lo bwe koṃij juon armej rejebwābwe im wōtlōk.

And now behold I say unto you, that if this people, who have received so many blessings from the hand of the Lord, should transgress contrary to the light and knowledge which they do have, I say unto you that if this be the case, that if they should fall into transgression, it would be far more tolerable for the Lamanites than for them.

For behold, the promises of the Lord are extended to the Lamanites, but they are not unto you if ye transgress; for has not the Lord expressly promised and firmly decreed, that if ye will rebel against him that ye shall utterly be destroyed from off the face of the earth?

And now for this cause, that ye may not be destroyed, the Lord has sent his angel to visit many of his people, declaring unto them that they must go forth and cry mightily unto this people, saying: Repent ye, for the kingdom of heaven is nigh at hand;

And not many days hence the Son of God shall come in his glory; and his glory shall be the glory of the Only Begotten of the Father, full of grace, equity, and truth, full of patience, mercy, and long-suffering, quick to hear the cries of his people and to answer their prayers.

And behold, he cometh to redeem those who will be baptized unto repentance, through faith on his name.

Therefore, prepare ye the way of the Lord, for the time is at hand that all men shall reap a reward of their works, according to that which they have been—if they have been righteous they shall reap the salvation of their souls, according to the power and deliverance of Jesus Christ; and if they have been evil they shall reap the damnation of their souls, according to the power and captivation of the devil.

Now behold, this is the voice of the angel, crying unto the people.

And now, my beloved brethren, for ye are my brethren, and ye ought to be beloved, and ye ought to bring forth works which are meet for repentance, seeing that your hearts have been grossly hardened against the word of God, and seeing that ye are a lost and a fallen people.

31 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke nā, Alma, ke ar emōj aō
kōnono naan kein, lo, armej ro raar inepata ippa
kōnke iaar ba nān er bwe rej juon armej epen burueer
im kijneēne kōnwaer.

32 Im kōnke iaar ba nān er bwe raar juon armej in
jebwābwe im wōtlōk raar illu ippa, im kappukot nān
likūt peier ioō, bwe ren maroñ joļōk eō ilo kalbuuj.

33 Ak ālikin men kein Irooj eaar jab kōtlōk er bwe ren
bōk eō ilo iien in im joļōk eō ilo kalbuuj.

34 Im ālikin men kein Amulek eaar ilōk im jutak
iṃnaan, im jino nān kwaļōk naan nān er barāinwōt.
Im kiiō naan ko an Amulek rejjab aolep jeje, mekarta
juon ṃōttan naan ko an rej jeje ilo bok in.

Now it came to pass that when I, Alma, had spoken
these words, behold, the people were wroth with me
because I said unto them that they were a hard-
hearted and a stiffnecked people.

And also because I said unto them that they were a
lost and a fallen people they were angry with me, and
sought to lay their hands upon me, that they might
cast me into prison.

But it came to pass that the Lord did not suffer
them that they should take me at that time and cast
me into prison.

And it came to pass that Amulek went and stood
forth, and began to preach unto them also. And now
the words of Amulek are not all written, nevertheless
a part of his words are written in this book.

Alma 10

- 1 Kiiō er kein naan ko Amulek eaar kwaļok n̄an armej ro raar pād ilo āneen Ammōnaia, im ba:
- 2 N̄a e Amulek; n̄a ļeo nejin Kiddona, eo ej ļeo nejin Ishmael, eo eaar jebar j̄an Aminadai; im ekar ejja Aminadai eo eaar ukōti jeje ko raar ioon wōrwōr in tampeļ eo, ko kar jeje in akkiin Anij.
- 3 Im Aminadai eaar juon bwijjin Nipai, eo eaar ļeo nejin Liai, eo eaar itok j̄an āneen Jerusalem, eo eaar bwijjin Menassa, eo eaar ļeo nejin Josep eo kar wiakake n̄an Ijipt j̄an pein ļōm̄aro jein.
- 4 Im lo, n̄aij barāinwōt juon em̄maan ejjab dik an buñbuñ ilubwiljin aolep ro rejeļā n̄a; aacet, im lo, elōn ro nukū im jera, im iaar bōk eļap m̄weie j̄an pein kapeel ko aō.
- 5 Mekarta, ālikin aolep men kein, i jañin kar jeļā eļap kōn iaļ ko an Irooj, im mennin ittino ko An im kajoor ekabwilōñlōñ. Ij ba ij jañin kar jeļā eļap kōn men kein; a lo, i bōd, bwe iaar lo eļap in mennin ittino ko An im An kajoor ekabwilōñlōñ; aacet, em̄ool ilo oņaake mour ko an armej ro An.
- 6 Mekarta, iaar kapene buruō, bwe kar kūr eō elōn iien im iaar m̄akoko in roñ; kōn menin iaar jeļā kōn men kein, ak iaar kōņnaan jab jeļā; kōn menin iaar ilok im kabuñpata ñae Anij, ilo jerq̄owiwi eo an buruō, em̄ool n̄an raan in kāāmen in allōñ kajiljilimjuon, eo ej ilo iiō kajoñoul in iien tōl an riekajet ro.
- 7 Ke iaar ito-itak n̄an loļok juon nukū epaak, lo enjeļ in Irooj eaar waļok tok n̄an eō im ba: Amulek, r̄q̄ol n̄an m̄weo im̄ōm make, bwe kwōnaaj naajdik juon rikanaan an Irooj; aacet, juon em̄maan ekwōjarjar, eo ej juon em̄maan kāālet in Anij; bwe eaar jitlok elōn raan ko kōn jerq̄owiwi ko an armej rein, im e ekwōle, im kwōnaaj bōk e n̄an im̄weo im̄ōm im naajdik e, im enaaj kōjeraam̄man eok im m̄weo im̄ōm; im kōjeraam̄man an Irooj naaj pād ioom̄ im m̄weo im̄ōm.

Alma 10

Now these are the words which Amulek preached unto the people who were in the land of Ammonihah, saying:

I am Amulek; I am the son of Giddonah, who was the son of Ishmael, who was a descendant of Aminadi; and it was that same Aminadi who interpreted the writing which was upon the wall of the temple, which was written by the finger of God.

And Aminadi was a descendant of Nephi, who was the son of Lehi, who came out of the land of Jerusalem, who was a descendant of Manasseh, who was the son of Joseph who was sold into Egypt by the hands of his brethren.

And behold, I am also a man of no small reputation among all those who know me; yea, and behold, I have many kindreds and friends, and I have also acquired much riches by the hand of my industry.

Nevertheless, after all this, I never have known much of the ways of the Lord, and his mysteries and marvelous power. I said I never had known much of these things; but behold, I mistake, for I have seen much of his mysteries and his marvelous power; yea, even in the preservation of the lives of this people.

Nevertheless, I did harden my heart, for I was called many times and I would not hear; therefore I knew concerning these things, yet I would not know; therefore I went on rebelling against God, in the wickedness of my heart, even until the fourth day of this seventh month, which is in the tenth year of the reign of the judges.

As I was journeying to see a very near kindred, behold an angel of the Lord appeared unto me and said: Amulek, return to thine own house, for thou shalt feed a prophet of the Lord; yea, a holy man, who is a chosen man of God; for he has fasted many days because of the sins of this people, and he is an hungered, and thou shalt receive him into thy house and feed him, and he shall bless thee and thy house; and the blessing of the Lord shall rest upon thee and thy house.

- 8 Im ālikin men kein iaar pokake ainikien enjēl eo, im kar rōḡlḡok n̄an m̄weo im̄ō. Im ke iaar ilōk ijo iaar lo ḡeo enjēl eo eaar ba n̄an eō: Kwōnaaj bōk ilo m̄weo im̄ōm—im lo e ejja ḡein wōt eo kar kōnono n̄an koḡ kōn men ko an Anij.
- 9 Im enjēl eo eaar ba n̄an eō e ej juon em̄ḡaan ekwōjarjar; kōn menin i jeḡā e ej juon em̄ḡaan ekwōjarjar kōnke men in kar ba j̄an juon enjēl in Anij.
- 10 Im bar juon alen, i jeḡā bwe men ko eaar kaḡool kaki reḡool; bwe lo ij ba n̄an koḡ, bwe āinwōt Irooj ej mour, em̄ool āindein eaar jilkinḡok An enjēl n̄an kōḡḡan bwe men kein ren waḡok n̄an eō; im men e e eaar kōḡḡan ke in Alma eaar jokwe im̄weo im̄ō.
- 11 Bwe lo, eaar kōjeraaḡḡan m̄weo im̄ō, eaar kōjeraaḡḡan eō, im kōrā ro aō, im ro nejū, im jema im nukwin eo aō; em̄ool aolep nukū eaar kōjeraaḡḡan, im kōjeraaḡḡan an eaar pād ioom ekkar n̄an naan ko eaar kōnono.
- 12 Im kiiō, ke Amulek eaar kōnono naan kein armej ro raar jino bwilōn, im lo bwe eaar wōr elōnḡok j̄an juon rikaḡool eo eaar kaḡool kōn men ko kar ḡa ruweer kaki, im barāinwōt kōn men ko ren kar itok, ekkar n̄an jitōbōn kanaan eo eaar ilo er.
- 13 Mekarta, e wōr jet ilubwiljier ro raar ḡōmḡak in kajitūkin er, bwe j̄an kōttōbalbal ko retao aer ren maroñ aujiid erro ilo naan ko aer, bwe ren maroñ lo kaḡool ḡae erro, bwe ren maroñ jibweḡok er n̄an riekajet ro aer bwe ren maroñ ekajet ekkar n̄an kien eo, im bwe ren maroñ mej ak joḡok ilo kalbuuj, ekkar n̄an men ko ruweer ko remaroñ kōḡḡan bwe ren waḡok ak kaḡool ḡae erro.
- 14 Kiiō em̄ḡaan ro raar kappukot n̄an kōkkure erro, ro raar rikien, ro kar kōjerbal er ak jitōn er j̄an armej ro n̄an jerbale kien eo ilo iien ekajet ko aer, a ilo ekajet ko kōn men ko ruweer ippān armej ro iḡaan riekajet ro.
- 15 Kiiō rikien rein raar mālōtlōt ilo aolep kapeel im aujiid ko an armej ro, im men in eaar n̄an kōḡḡan bwe ren maroñ jeḡā ilo jerbale eo aer.

And it came to pass that I obeyed the voice of the angel, and returned towards my house. And as I was going thither I found the man whom the angel said unto me: Thou shalt receive into thy house—and behold it was this same man who has been speaking unto you concerning the things of God.

And the angel said unto me he is a holy man; wherefore I know he is a holy man because it was said by an angel of God.

And again, I know that the things whereof he hath testified are true; for behold I say unto you, that as the Lord liveth, even so has he sent his angel to make these things manifest unto me; and this he has done while this Alma hath dwelt at my house.

For behold, he hath blessed mine house, he hath blessed me, and my women, and my children, and my father and my kinsfolk; yea, even all my kindred hath he blessed, and the blessing of the Lord hath rested upon us according to the words which he spake.

And now, when Amulek had spoken these words the people began to be astonished, seeing there was more than one witness who testified of the things whereof they were accused, and also of the things which were to come, according to the spirit of prophecy which was in them.

Nevertheless, there were some among them who thought to question them, that by their cunning devices they might catch them in their words, that they might find witness against them, that they might deliver them to their judges that they might be judged according to the law, and that they might be slain or cast into prison, according to the crime which they could make appear or witness against them.

Now it was those men who sought to destroy them, who were lawyers, who were hired or appointed by the people to administer the law at their times of trials, or at the trials of the crimes of the people before the judges.

Now these lawyers were learned in all the arts and cunning of the people; and this was to enable them that they might be skilful in their profession.

16 Im ālikin men kein raar jino n̄an kajitūkin Amulek, bwe ilo wāween in ren maroñ kōm̄man bwe en juṃae naan ko an make, ak n̄an kabōd naan ko an en kar kōnono.

17 Kiiō raar jab jeḷā bwe Amulek emaroñ jeḷā kōn kōttōbalbal ko aer. A ālikin men kein ke raar jino kajitūkin e, eaar kile ḷōm̄nak ko aer, im eaar ba n̄an er: O koṃ epepen enana im ankeke, koṃ rikien im rietao ro, bwe koṃ ar ejaaki pedped ko an devil; bwe koṃij ejaaki aujiid ko im allok ko n̄an jibwe ro rikwōjarjar an Anij.

18 Koṃij ejaak karōk ko n̄an kaankeke iaḷ ko an ro riwānōk, im n̄an bōk laḷtak illu an Anij ioon bōrami, eṃool n̄an lukkuun kōkkure an armej rein.

19 Aaet, ejiṃwe an Mosaia kar ba, eo eaar ad kiiñ āliktata, ke eaar itōn leḷok aelōn in kiiñ eo, kōnke eaar ejeḷok juon n̄an likūt ioon, e kōm̄man bwe armej rein ren lale er kōn ainikien make—aaet, ejiṃwe an kar ba bwe eḷañne iien eo eaar itok bwe ainikien armej rein ej kāālet nana, eñin bwe, eḷañne iien eo ej itok bwe armej rein rej wōtḷok ilo bōd, renaaj kalo n̄an jako.

20 Im kiiō ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe ejiṃwe Irooj ej ekajeti nana ko ami; ejiṃwe An kūr n̄an armej rein, kōn ainikien enjeḷ ro An: Koṃin ukeḷok, ukeḷok bwe aelōn in lañ epaak.

21 Aaet, ejiṃwe An kūr, kōn ainikien enjeḷ ro bwe: Inaaj wanlaḷtak ilubwiljim armej ro Aō, kōn eṃman im jṃwe ilo peiū.

22 Aaet, im ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe eḷañne en kar jab kōn jar ko an ro rewānōk, ro rej kiiō pād ilo āniin, bwe eṃool naaj kar lotok koṃ kōn lukkuun kōkkure; meñe e jamin kōn ibwijleplep, āinwōt kar armej ro ilo raan ko an Noa, a enaaj kōn n̄ūta, im kōn nañinmej, im jāje.

23 A ej kōn jar ko an ro rewānōk koṃ kar joor; kiiō kōn menin, eḷañne koṃ naaj joḷok ro rewānōk jān ilubwiljimi innām Irooj E jamin dāpij Pein; bwe ilo An illu eḷap Enaaj itok ṃae koṃ, innām koṃ naaj mej jān n̄ūta, im jān nañinmej, im jān jāje; im iien eo ej epaak ijellokun wōt ñe koṃij ukeḷok.

And it came to pass that they began to question Amulek, that thereby they might make him cross his words, or contradict the words which he should speak.

Now they knew not that Amulek could know of their designs. But it came to pass as they began to question him, he perceived their thoughts, and he said unto them: O ye wicked and perverse generation, ye lawyers and hypocrites, for ye are laying the foundations of the devil; for ye are laying traps and snares to catch the holy ones of God.

Ye are laying plans to pervert the ways of the righteous, and to bring down the wrath of God upon your heads, even to the utter destruction of this people.

Yea, well did Mosiah say, who was our last king, when he was about to deliver up the kingdom, having no one to confer it upon, causing that this people should be governed by their own voices—yea, well did he say that if the time should come that the voice of this people should choose iniquity, that is, if the time should come that this people should fall into transgression, they would be ripe for destruction.

And now I say unto you that well doth the Lord judge of your iniquities; well doth he cry unto this people, by the voice of his angels: Repent ye, repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Yea, well doth he cry, by the voice of his angels that: I will come down among my people, with equity and justice in my hands.

Yea, and I say unto you that if it were not for the prayers of the righteous, who are now in the land, that ye would even now be visited with utter destruction; yet it would not be by flood, as were the people in the days of Noah, but it would be by famine, and by pestilence, and the sword.

But it is by the prayers of the righteous that ye are spared; now therefore, if ye will cast out the righteous from among you then will not the Lord stay his hand; but in his fierce anger he will come out against you; then ye shall be smitten by famine, and by pestilence, and by the sword; and the time is soon at hand except ye repent.

24 Im kiiō ālikin men kein armej ro raar illuḷḷok ippān Amulek, im raar laḿōj, im ba: ḷein ej kajjirere ḿae kien ko ad ko rejimwe, im rikien māḷōtlōt ro ad ro kōjwōj eaar kāālet.

25 A Amulek eaar erḷoke pein, im laḿōj eḷapḷok ḿan er, im ba: O koḿ epepen enana im anekeke, etke Setan eaar kanooj juk ibūruōmi? Etke koḿ naaj ajeḷok koḿ ḿan e bwe en maroñ wōr an kajoor ioomi, ḿan kapiloik mejami, bwe koḿin jab naaj meḷeḷe naan ko kar kōnono, ekkar naan aer ḿool?

26 Bwe lo, iaar ke kaḿool ḿae kien eo ami? Koḿij jab meḷeḷe; koḿij ba bwe iaar kōnono ḿae kien eo ami; a iaar jab, a iaar kōnono ilo kōḿanḿan kien eo ami, ḿan liaakeḷok eo ami.

27 Im kiiō, lo, ij ba ḿan koḿ, bwe pedped in kōkkure an armej rein ej jino in ejaak jān jab wānōk an rikien im riekajet ro ami.

28 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Amulek eaar kōnono naan kein armej ro raar laḿōj ḿae e, im ba: Kiiō je jeḷā bwe ḷein juon nejin devil, bwe eaar riab ḿan kōj; bwe eaar kōnono ḿae kien eo ad. Im kiiō ej ba bwe eaar jab kōnono ḿae e.

29 Im bar juon, eaar kajjirere kōn rikien ro ad, im riekajet ro ad.

30 Im ālikin men kein rikien ro rej likūt ilo burueer bwe ren keememej men kein ḿae e.

31 Im ewōr juon ilubwiljier etan eaar Ziezrom. Kiiō eaar ḷaptata an ḿa ruōn Amulek im Alma, im eaar juon etijemḷok ilubwiljier, kōnke eḷap jermal ko an ḿan ej kōḿḿan ilubwiljin armej ro.

32 Kiiō jibadbad eo an rikien ro eaar ḿan kōḿḿan ḷapḷok; im raar bōk ḷapḷok ekkar ḿan jermal ko aer.

And now it came to pass that the people were more angry with Amulek, and they cried out, saying: This man doth revile against our laws which are just, and our wise lawyers whom we have selected.

But Amulek stretched forth his hand, and cried the mightier unto them, saying: O ye wicked and perverse generation, why hath Satan got such great hold upon your hearts? Why will ye yield yourselves unto him that he may have power over you, to blind your eyes, that ye will not understand the words which are spoken, according to their truth?

For behold, have I testified against your law? Ye do not understand; ye say that I have spoken against your law; but I have not, but I have spoken in favor of your law, to your condemnation.

And now behold, I say unto you, that the foundation of the destruction of this people is beginning to be laid by the unrighteousness of your lawyers and your judges.

And now it came to pass that when Amulek had spoken these words the people cried out against him, saying: Now we know that this man is a child of the devil, for he hath lied unto us; for he hath spoken against our law. And now he says that he has not spoken against it.

And again, he has reviled against our lawyers, and our judges.

And it came to pass that the lawyers put it into their hearts that they should remember these things against him.

And there was one among them whose name was Zeezrom. Now he was the foremost to accuse Amulek and Alma, he being one of the most expert among them, having much business to do among the people.

Now the object of these lawyers was to get gain; and they got gain according to their employ.

Alma 11

- 1 Kiiō eaar ilo kien in Mosaia bwe aolep armej eo eaar juon riekajet in kien, a ro kar jītōñ er ñan riekajet ro, eaikuj bōk wōñāān ko ekkar ñan iien ko raar jerbal ñan ekajet ro kar bōktok iṃaer ñan ekajet e.
- 2 Kiiō eḷaññe juon armej e ṃuri ippān bar juon, im e ejjab kōḷḷā men eo e ṃuri, kar abñōñō kake e ñan riekajet eo; im riekajet ej kōjerbal maroñ, im jilkinḷok opija ro ñan bōktok armej eo iṃaan e; im ej ekajet armej eo ekkar ñan kien eo im kein kaṃool ko kar bōktok ṇae e, im āindein armej eo kipel e ñan kōḷḷā men eo e ṃuri, a bōk jān ṃweien, a joḷok jān ilubwiljin armej ro kōnke e rikqōt im rirakimi.
- 3 Im riekajet eaar bōk wōñāān ekkar ñan an iien—juon sinain in gold ñan juon raan, ak juon sinum in silver, eo ej joñan wōt juon sinain in gold; im men in ej ekkar ñan kien eo kar leḷok.
- 4 Kiiō erkein āt ko etan ṃōttan gold ko aer, im aer silver, ekkar ñan aer aorōk. Im āt kein kar litok jān riNipai ro, ko raar jab joñok ālikin wāween an riḷu ro ilo Jerusalem; ak raar jab joñjoñ ālikin wāween ko an riḷu ro; a raar ukōte aer joñok im aer joñjoñ; ekkar ñan ḷōmṇak ko im jekjek ko armej ro rej pād ie, ilo epepen otemej, men iien tōl an riekajet ro, im raar kajutak in kiiñ Mosaia.
- 5 Kiiō joñjoñ eo ej āindein—juon sinain in gold, juon sion in gold, juon sum in gold, im juon limna in gold.
- 6 Juon sinum in silver, juon amnor in silver, juon ezrom in silver, im juon onti in silver.
- 7 Juon sinum in silver ej joñan wōt juon sinain in gold, im joñan wōt juon joñok in barli, im barāinwōt juon joñok in jabdewōt grain.
- 8 Kiiō joñan juon sion in gold eaar ruo alen aorōkin juon sinain.
- 9 Im juon sum in gold eaar ruo alen aorōkin juon sion.
- 10 Im juon limna in gold eaar aorōkier aolep.

Alma 11

Now it was in the law of Mosiah that every man who was a judge of the law, or those who were appointed to be judges, should receive wages according to the time which they labored to judge those who were brought before them to be judged.

Now if a man owed another, and he would not pay that which he did owe, he was complained of to the judge; and the judge executed authority, and sent forth officers that the man should be brought before him; and he judged the man according to the law and the evidences which were brought against him, and thus the man was compelled to pay that which he owed, or be stripped, or be cast out from among the people as a thief and a robber.

And the judge received for his wages according to his time—a senine of gold for a day, or a senum of silver, which is equal to a senine of gold; and this is according to the law which was given.

Now these are the names of the different pieces of their gold, and of their silver, according to their value. And the names are given by the Nephites, for they did not reckon after the manner of the Jews who were at Jerusalem; neither did they measure after the manner of the Jews; but they altered their reckoning and their measure, according to the minds and the circumstances of the people, in every generation, until the reign of the judges, they having been established by king Mosiah.

Now the reckoning is thus—a senine of gold, a seon of gold, a shum of gold, and a limnah of gold.

A senum of silver, an amnor of silver, an ezrom of silver, and an onti of silver.

A senum of silver was equal to a senine of gold, and either for a measure of barley, and also for a measure of every kind of grain.

Now the amount of a seon of gold was twice the value of a senine.

And a shum of gold was twice the value of a seon.

And a limnah of gold was the value of them all.

- 11 Im juon amnor in silver eaar joñan an ļap wõt ruo sinum. And an amnor of silver was as great as two senums.
- 12 Im juon ezrom in silver eaar joñan an ļap wõt emān sinum. And an ezrom of silver was as great as four senums.
- 13 Im juon onti eaar joñan an ļap wõt aorökier aolep. And an onti was as great as them all.
- 14 Im eñin ej aorök in bōnbōn ko reddik ilo joñok ko aer— Now this is the value of the lesser numbers of their reckoning—
- 15 Juon siblon ej jimattan in juon sinum; kōn menin juon siblon ñan jimattan juon joñok in barli. A shiblon is half of a senum; therefore, a shiblon for half a measure of barley.
- 16 Im juon siblum ej jimattan in juon siblon. And a shiblum is a half of a shiblon.
- 17 Im juon lia ej jimattan in juon siblum. And a Leah is the half of a shiblum.
- 18 Kiiō eñin ej aer bōnbōn, ekkar ñan aer joñok. Now this is their number, according to their reckoning.
- 19 Kiiō juon ention in gold ej joñan wõt jilu siblon. Now an antion of gold is equal to three shiblons.
- 20 Kiiō, eaar ñan wõt jibadbad in bōk ļapļok, kōnke raar bōk wōñāer ekkar ñan jermal ko aer, kōn menin raar kalimotak armej ro ñan kitōltōl ko, im aolep wāween poktak im nana otemjeļok, bwe ren maroñ lōñļok aer jermal, bwe ren maroñ bōk jāan ekkar ñan abñōñō ilo kien ko kar būkitok iṃaer, kōn menin raar kalimotak armej ro ṃae Alma im Amulek. Now, it was for the sole purpose to get gain, because they received their wages according to their employ, therefore, they did stir up the people to riotings, and all manner of disturbances and wickedness, that they might have more employ, that they might get money according to the suits which were brought before them; therefore they did stir up the people against Alma and Amulek.
- 21 Im Ziezrom in eaar jino kajitūkin Amulek, im ba: Kwōnaaj uwaak eō jet kajjitōk ko inaa kajitūkin eok? Kiiō Ziezrom eaar juon eṃṃaan eo eaar tijemļok ilo aujiid ko an devil, bwe en maroñ kōkkure men eo eṃṃan; kōn menin, eaar ba ñan Amulek: Kwōn uwaak ke kajjitōk ko inaa liwōj ñan eok? And this Zeezrom began to question Amulek, saying: Will ye answer me a few questions which I shall ask you? Now Zeezrom was a man who was expert in the devices of the devil, that he might destroy that which was good; therefore, he said unto Amulek: Will ye answer the questions which I shall put unto you?
- 22 Im Amulek eaar ba ñan e: Aaet, eļañne ej ekkar ñan Jetōb in Irooj, eo ej ilo ña; bwe i jamin ba jabdewōt āinjuon jān Jitōbōn Irooj. Im Ziezrom ej ba ñan e: Lo, ije ewōr jiljino onti in silver, im aolep men kein inaa liwōj ñan eok eļañne kwōnaaj kariab ke ewōr Juon Ekajoor Bōtata. And Amulek said unto him: Yea, if it be according to the Spirit of the Lord, which is in me; for I shall say nothing which is contrary to the Spirit of the Lord. And Zeezrom said unto him: Behold, here are six onties of silver, and all these will I give thee if thou wilt deny the existence of a Supreme Being.
- 23 Kiiō Amulek eba: O kwe nejin hell, etke kwōj kapo eō? Kwōj jab jeļā ke bwe riwānōk ej jab po ilo kapo rot kein? Now Amulek said: O thou child of hell, why tempt ye me? Knowest thou that the righteous yieldeth to no such temptations?
- 24 Kwōj tōmak ke bwe ejjeļok Anij? Ij ba ñan eok, Jaab, kwo jeļā bwe ewōr juon Anij, a kwōj iakwe ṃani arōk eļapļok jān E. Believest thou that there is no God? I say unto you, Nay, thou knowest that there is a God, but thou lovest that lucre more than him.

25 Im kiiō kwaar liāp iṃaan Anij n̄an eō. Kwōj ba n̄an eō—Lo onti kein jiljino, ko rej kanooj aorōk, inaa j liwōj n̄an eok—ak kwōj likūt ilo būruōn n̄an dāpij er jān eō; im eaar aṃ wōt kōṇaan bwe in kariab Anij eṃpool im emour, bwe kwōn maroñ kōṃṃan bwe in jako. Im kiiō lo, kōn nana in eḷap kwōnaaj bōk woṇeaṃ.

26 Im Ziezrom ej ba n̄an e: Kwōj ba ke bwe ewōr juon Anij eṃpool im emour?

27 Im Amulek eba: Aaet, ewōr juon Anij eṃpool im mour.

28 Kiiō Ziezrom eba: Elōñl̄ok ke jān juon Anij?

29 Im eaar uwaake, Jaab.

30 Kiiō Ziezrom ej ba n̄an e bar juon alen: Ekōjkan aṃ jeḷā men kein?

31 Im eba: Juon enjeḷ eaar kwaḷoki n̄an eō.

32 Im Ziezrom ej bar ba: Wōn in Enaa j itok? E in Nejin Anij ke?

33 Im eba n̄an e, Aaet.

34 Im Ziezrom ej bar ba: Enaa j ke l̄omq̄oren arme j ro An ilo jerq̄wiwi ko aer? Im Amulek eaar uwaak im ba n̄an e: Ij ba n̄an eok bwe E jamin, bwe E ej jab maroñ juṃae naan ko An.

35 Kiiō Ziezrom ej ba n̄an arme j ro: Lale bwe koṃin keememe j men kein; bwe e ej ba ewōr juon wōt Anij; a ej ba bwe eo Nejin Anij enaa j itok, ak e jamin naaj l̄omq̄oren arme j ro An—āinwōt n̄e eaar wōr an maroñ n̄an kipel Anij.

36 Im Amulek e bar ba n̄an e: Lo kwaar riab, bwe kwaar ba bwe iaar kōnono āinwōt n̄e ewōr aō maroñ n̄an kipel Anij kōnke iaar ba E jamin naaj l̄omq̄oren arme j ro An ilo jerq̄wiwi ko aer.

37 Im ij bar ba n̄an eok bwe E jab maroñ l̄omq̄oren er ilo jerq̄wiwi ko aer; bwe i jab maroñ kariab naan ko An, im Eaar ba bwe ejjeḷok juon men ettoon emaroñ jolōte aelōñ in lañ; kōn menin, ekōjkan ami maroñ mour, ijellokun wōt n̄e koṃij jolōte aelōñ in lañ? Kōn menin, koṃij jab maroñ bōk l̄omq̄or ilo jerq̄wiwi ko ami.

38 Kiiō Ziezrom ej bar ba n̄an e: E eo Nejin Anij lukkuun in Jemān Indeeo?

And now thou hast lied before God unto me. Thou saidst unto me—Behold these six onties, which are of great worth, I will give unto thee—when thou hadst it in thy heart to retain them from me; and it was only thy desire that I should deny the true and living God, that thou mightest have cause to destroy me. And now behold, for this great evil thou shalt have thy reward.

And Zeezrom said unto him: Thou sayest there is a true and living God?

And Amulek said: Yea, there is a true and living God.

Now Zeezrom said: Is there more than one God?

And he answered, No.

Now Zeezrom said unto him again: How knowest thou these things?

And he said: An angel hath made them known unto me.

And Zeezrom said again: Who is he that shall come? Is it the Son of God?

And he said unto him, Yea.

And Zeezrom said again: Shall he save his people in their sins? And Amulek answered and said unto him: I say unto you he shall not, for it is impossible for him to deny his word.

Now Zeezrom said unto the people: See that ye remember these things; for he said there is but one God; yet he saith that the Son of God shall come, but he shall not save his people—as though he had authority to command God.

Now Amulek saith again unto him: Behold thou hast lied, for thou sayest that I spake as though I had authority to command God because I said he shall not save his people in their sins.

And I say unto you again that he cannot save them in their sins; for I cannot deny his word, and he hath said that no unclean thing can inherit the kingdom of heaven; therefore, how can ye be saved, except ye inherit the kingdom of heaven? Therefore, ye cannot be saved in your sins.

Now Zeezrom saith again unto him: Is the Son of God the very Eternal Father?

39 Im Amulek ej ba ñan e: Aaet, E ej lukkuun Jemān Indeeo in lañ im ñan laļ, im aolep men ko ilowaer; E ej jinoin im jemļokin, eo moktata im eo āliktata;

40 Im Enaaj itok ñan laļ ñan lomqoren armej ro An; im Enaaj bōk ioon E jerqwiwi ko an ro rej tōmak ilo etan; im rein rej er ro naaj bōk mour indeeo, im lomqor ej itok jaab ñan bar juon.

41 Kōn menin rijerqwiwi rej pād wōt āinwōt ñe eaar ejjelqok lomqor kōmmane, ijellqkun wōt kōtqok to ko an mej; bwe lo, raan eo ej itok bwe aolep naaj jerkak jān ro remej i jutak iṃaan Anij, im ekajet ekkar ñan jermal ko aer.

42 Kiiō, ewōr juon mej eo etan mej in kanniōk; im mej an Kraist enaaj kōtqok to ko an mej in kanniōk in, bwe aolep naaj jerkak jān mej ilo kanniōk in.

43 Jetōb im ānbwin naaj bar koba ilo jekjek eo an eweppān; ra im mokwōj jīmor, naaj kōrqol ñan jekjek eo eweppān an, emool āinwōt kiiō jej pād ilo tōre in; im naaj bōkqok kōj ñan jutak iṃaan Anij, ilo jelā āinwōt ad jelā kiiō, im e wōr juon ememej emeram kōn aolep ad bōd.

44 Kiiō, kōjepļaaktok in enaaj itok ñan aolep; rūtto im dik jīmor, riatajinemjen im rianemkwōj jīmor, ṃan im kōrā jīmor, rijerqwiwi im riwānōk jīmor; im emool enaaj jamin wōr kooļan bar e jako; a men otemjej naaj kōjepļaakqok naan jekjek eo eweppān an, āinwōt ej kiiō, ak ilo ānbwin, im naaj bōkqok e ñan kajitūkin iṃaan jikin ekajet an Kraist Nejin, im Anij Jemān, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo ej juon Anij Indeeo, ñan ekajet ekkar naan jermal ko aer, meñe reṃman ak meñe renana.

45 Kiiō, lo, iaar kōnono ñan eok kōn mej in ilo ānbwinnin kanniōk, im barāinwōt kōn jerkakpeje an ānbwinnin kanniōk. Ij ba ñan eok bwe ānbwinnin kanniōk in ej jerkak ñan ānbwin ej jab mej, bwe ej jān mej, emool jān mej eo mokta ñan mour, bwe ren jab bar maroñ mej; jetōb ko aer rej koba ippān ānbwin ko aer, im jab bar jepellqok; āindein likiio eo ej erom āinwōt jetōb im mour indeeo, bwe rej jamin bar lo wabanban.

And Amulek said unto him: Yea, he is the very Eternal Father of heaven and of earth, and all things which in them are; he is the beginning and the end, the first and the last;

And he shall come into the world to redeem his people; and he shall take upon him the transgressions of those who believe on his name; and these are they that shall have eternal life, and salvation cometh to none else.

Therefore the wicked remain as though there had been no redemption made, except it be the loosing of the bands of death; for behold, the day cometh that all shall rise from the dead and stand before God, and be judged according to their works.

Now, there is a death which is called a temporal death; and the death of Christ shall loose the bands of this temporal death, that all shall be raised from this temporal death.

The spirit and the body shall be reunited again in its perfect form; both limb and joint shall be restored to its proper frame, even as we now are at this time; and we shall be brought to stand before God, knowing even as we know now, and have a bright recollection of all our guilt.

Now, this restoration shall come to all, both old and young, both bond and free, both male and female, both the wicked and the righteous; and even there shall not so much as a hair of their heads be lost; but every thing shall be restored to its perfect frame, as it is now, or in the body, and shall be brought and be arraigned before the bar of Christ the Son, and God the Father, and the Holy Spirit, which is one Eternal God, to be judged according to their works, whether they be good or whether they be evil.

Now, behold, I have spoken unto you concerning the death of the mortal body, and also concerning the resurrection of the mortal body. I say unto you that this mortal body is raised to an immortal body, that is from death, even from the first death unto life, that they can die no more; their spirits uniting with their bodies, never to be divided; thus the whole becoming spiritual and immortal, that they can no more see corruption.

46 Kiiō, ke Amulek eaar kōjjeṃḷok naan kein arnej ro
raar jino bar bwilōñ, im barāinwōt Ziezrom eaar jino
wūdiddid. Im āindein eaar jeṃḷok naan ko an
Amulek, ak eñin aolep ijo iaar jeje.

Now, when Amulek had finished these words the
people began again to be astonished, and also
Zeezrom began to tremble. And thus ended the words
of Amulek, or this is all that I have written.

Alma 12

- 1 Kiiō Alma, ke eaar lo bwe naan ko an Amulek raar kaikōñ Ziezrom, bwe eaar lo bwe Amulek eaar jibwe e ilo an riab im moñ ñan kōkkure e, im ke ej lo bwe eaar jino wūdiddid kōn jelōt an koļmānļokijeñ kōn an bōd, eaar kōpeļļok loñiin im jino kōnono ñan e, im ñan kapenļok naan ko an Amulek, im ñan kōmmeļeļeik men ko reļļapļok, ak erļokeļok jeje ko rekwōjarjar jān joñan eo Amulek eaar kōmman.
- 2 Kiiō naan ko Alma eaar kōnono ñan Ziezrom kar roñ armej ro ipelaakin ijo; bwe jarlepju eo eaar ļap, im eaar kōnono ilo wāween in:
- 3 Kiiō Ziezrom, kōnke kwōj lo bwe kwaar po ilo aṃ riab im moñ, bwe kwaar jab riab ñan armej wōt ak kwaar riab ñan Anij; bwe lo, E jeļā aolep aṃ ļōmṃak, im kwōj lo bwe ļōmṃak ko aṃ kar kwaļoki ñan kōm jān Jetōb eo An;
- 4 Im kwōj lo bwe kōm jeļā bwe karōk eo aṃ eaar karōk eo ittino, āinwōt ñan ittino eo an devil, bwe ñan riab im ñan moñe armej rein bwe kwōn maroñ kajutak er ṅae kōm, ñan kajjirere kake kōm im ñan kadiwōjļok kōm—
- 5 Kiiō eñin ej karōk an eo rijumaē eok, im eaar kōmmane kōmakūt kūt an kajoor ilo kwe. Kiiō ikōṅaan bwe koṃin keememej bwe ta ij ba ñan kom ij ba ñan aolep.
- 6 Im lo ij ba ñan koṃ aolep bwe eñin eaar allok an rijumaē, eo eaar likūt ñan aujiid armej rein, bwe en maroñ bōktok koṃ ilo kōmakoko ñan e, bwe en maroñ jepool koṃ kōn tomede ko an, bwe en maroñ lukwōj koṃ ñan kōkkure indeeo, ekkar ñan kajoor in an kōmakoko.
- 7 Kiiō ke Alma eaar kōnono naan kein, Ziezrom eaar jino kanooj wūdiddid otem wūdiddid, bwe eaar po būruōn ļok wōt kōn kajoor an Anij; im eaar barāinwōt po būruōn bwe Alma im Amulek eaar wōr aer jeļā kake E, bwe eaar po būruōn bwe raar jeļā ļōmṃak ko im kōttōpar ko an būruōn; bwe kajoor kar leļok ñan er bwe ren maroñ jeļā kōn men kein ekkar ñan jītōbōn kanaan.

Alma 12

Now Alma, seeing that the words of Amulek had silenced Zeezrom, for he beheld that Amulek had caught him in his lying and deceiving to destroy him, and seeing that he began to tremble under a consciousness of his guilt, he opened his mouth and began to speak unto him, and to establish the words of Amulek, and to explain things beyond, or to unfold the scriptures beyond that which Amulek had done.

Now the words that Alma spake unto Zeezrom were heard by the people round about; for the multitude was great, and he spake on this wise:

Now Zeezrom, seeing that thou hast been taken in thy lying and craftiness, for thou hast not lied unto men only but thou hast lied unto God; for behold, he knows all thy thoughts, and thou seest that thy thoughts are made known unto us by his Spirit;

And thou seest that we know that thy plan was a very subtle plan, as to the subtlety of the devil, for to lie and to deceive this people that thou mightest set them against us, to revile us and to cast us out—

Now this was a plan of thine adversary, and he hath exercised his power in thee. Now I would that ye should remember that what I say unto thee I say unto all.

And behold I say unto you all that this was a snare of the adversary, which he has laid to catch this people, that he might bring you into subjection unto him, that he might encircle you about with his chains, that he might chain you down to everlasting destruction, according to the power of his captivity.

Now when Alma had spoken these words, Zeezrom began to tremble more exceedingly, for he was convinced more and more of the power of God; and he was also convinced that Alma and Amulek had a knowledge of him, for he was convinced that they knew the thoughts and intents of his heart; for power was given unto them that they might know of these things according to the spirit of prophecy.

- 8 Im Ziezrom eaar jino kajitūkin er ilo tiljek, bwe en maroñ jeļā eļapļok kōn aelōñ in Anij. Im eba ñan Alma: Ta meļeļein men in Amulek eaar kōnono kōn jerkakpeje an ro remej, bwe aolep naaj jerkak jān ro remej, jīmōr ñan ro remņman im ro renana, im kar bōktok ñan jutak iṃaan Anij ñan ekajet ekkar ñan jermal ko aer?
- 9 Im kiiō Alma eaar jino tipdiki men kein ñan e, im ba: Ej leļok ñan elōñ ñan jeļā mennin ittino ko an Anij; mekarta rej pād iuṃwin naan in jiroñ epen bwe ren jab leļok wōt ekkar ñan jidik in naan eo An eo E ej wūjleplōk ñan ro nejin armej, ekkar ñan eḡroñ im niknik eo rej leļok ñan e.
- 10 Im kōn menin, e eo enaaj kapene būruōn, ejja in wōt ej bōk ijo edikļok in naan eo; im e eo enaaj jamin kapene būruōn, ñan e leļok eļapļok in naan eo, ṃae iien eo ej etal ñan e ñan jeļā mennin ittino ko an Anij ṃae iien ej jeļā kaki ilo dipiio.
- 11 Im er ro renaaj kapene burueer, ñan er ej leļok dikļok in ṃōttan naan eo ṃae iien rej jab jeļā kōn mennin ittino ko An; innām bōk er ilo kōṃakoko jān devil, im bōk tōl jān ankilaan ļok ñan kōkkure. Kiiō eñin ej meļeļein tomede ko an hell.
- 12 Im Amulek eaar kōnono ilo alikkar kōn mej, im kōn jerkak jān wabanban ñan jab wabanban, im kōn ilok iṃaan jikin ekajet an Anij, ñan ekajet ekkar ñan jermal ko ad.
- 13 Innām eļaññe bōro ko ad raar pen, aet eļaññe jaar kapene buruōd ṃae naan eo, ilo joñan eo bwe jamin lo e ilo kōj, innām jekjek eo ad enaaj nana, innām naaj liaakeļok kōj.
- 14 Bwe naan ko ad naaj liaakeļok kōj, aet, aolep jermal ko ad renaaj liaakeļok kōj; im jamin lo kōj bwe jej jab libbijinjin; im ļōmņak ko ad naaj liaakeļok kōj barāinwōt; im ilo jekjek in enana jej jamin maroñ reilōñļok ñan mejān ad Anij; im jenaaj ṃōṃōñōļok eļaññe je maroñ kar jiroñ dekā ko im toļ ko ñan wōtlok iood ñan ṃooj kōj jān iṃaan mejān.

And Zeezrom began to inquire of them diligently, that he might know more concerning the kingdom of God. And he said unto Alma: What does this mean which Amulek hath spoken concerning the resurrection of the dead, that all shall rise from the dead, both the just and the unjust, and are brought to stand before God to be judged according to their works?

And now Alma began to expound these things unto him, saying: It is given unto many to know the mysteries of God; nevertheless they are laid under a strict command that they shall not impart only according to the portion of his word which he doth grant unto the children of men, according to the heed and diligence which they give unto him.

And therefore, he that will harden his heart, the same receiveth the lesser portion of the word; and he that will not harden his heart, to him is given the greater portion of the word, until it is given unto him to know the mysteries of God until he know them in full.

And they that will harden their hearts, to them is given the lesser portion of the word until they know nothing concerning his mysteries; and then they are taken captive by the devil, and led by his will down to destruction. Now this is what is meant by the chains of hell.

And Amulek hath spoken plainly concerning death, and being raised from this mortality to a state of immortality, and being brought before the bar of God, to be judged according to our works.

Then if our hearts have been hardened, yea, if we have hardened our hearts against the word, inso-much that it has not been found in us, then will our state be awful, for then we shall be condemned.

For our words will condemn us, yea, all our works will condemn us; we shall not be found spotless; and our thoughts will also condemn us; and in this awful state we shall not dare to look up to our God; and we would fain be glad if we could command the rocks and the mountains to fall upon us to hide us from his presence.

15 A men in ej jab maroñ kōmman; jej aikuj itok iḡmaan im jutak iḡmaan iloaiboojoj eo An, im ilo An kajoor; im ilo An maroñ, utiej, im irooj, im kaḡpool ñan ad jook indeeo bwe aolep ekajet ko an rejimwe; bwe E ejimwe ilo aolep an jerbal, im bwe e ej tūriaḡo ñan ro nejin armej, im bwe E ewōr An aolep kajoor ñan lōmḡḡren jabdewōt armej eo ej tōmak ilo Etan im jebar im le leen ko rekkar ñan ukeḡḡk.

16 Im kiiō lo, ij ba ñan koḡ innām ej itok mej, eḡpool mej eo kein karuo, eo ej mej ilo jetōb; innām ej iien eo bwe jabdewōt eo ej mej ilo jerḡwiwi ko an, ainwōt ilo an mej ilo ānbwin, naaj barāinwōt mej eo ilo jetōb; aaget, enaaj mej ainwōt ñan men ko rej ekkejel ñan weppān.

17 Innām ej iien eo ñe eñtaan ko aer naaj ainwōt loḡaḡo in kijeek im *brimstone*, eo urur in ej wanlōñḡḡ indeeo im indeeo; innām ej iien eo naaj lukwōj er ñan kḡkkure ejjeḡḡk jeḡḡḡkin, ekkar ñan kajoor in im kōḡakoko an Setan, kōnke eaar dāpij er ekkar ñan ankilaan.

18 Innām, ij ba ñan koḡ, renaaj ainwōt ñe eaar ejjeḡḡk lōmḡḡr kōmmane; bwe rejjab maroñ bōk lōmḡḡr ekkar ñan jimwe an Anij; im rej jab maroñ mej, kōnke enaaj jamin bar wōr wabanban.

19 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar kōmmane jeḡḡḡkin kōnono naan kein, armej ro raar jino bwilōñḡḡk.

20 A eaar wōr juon Antiona, eo eaar ritōl eutiejtata ilubwiljier, eaar wōnḡaantak im ba ñan e: Ta men in kwaar ba, bwe armej eaikuj jerkak jān ro remej im oktak jān wabanban in ñan jab wabanban, bwe jetōb eo ejamin mej?

21 Ta meḡeḡe in jeje ekwōjarjar, eo ej ba bwe Anij eaar likūt kerub ko im jāje eurur irear in jikin kallib Iden, ñe ro jemād im jined ḡoktata ren kar deḡḡñ im bōk leen wōjke in mour, im mour indeeo? Im āindein jān lo bwe ejjeḡḡk wāween bwe ren mour indeeo.

22 Kiiō Alma eaar ba ñan e: Eñin men eo iaar itōn kōmmeḡeḡeiki. Kiiō jej lo bwe Adam eaar wōtlḡḡk jān an kar bōk leen eo kōḡḡiki, ekkar ñan naan in Anij; im āindein jej lo, bwe jān wōtlḡḡk eo an, aolep armej raar juon rijebwābwe im armej in wōtlḡḡk.

But this cannot be; we must come forth and stand before him in his glory, and in his power, and in his might, majesty, and dominion, and acknowledge to our everlasting shame that all his judgments are just; that he is just in all his works, and that he is merciful unto the children of men, and that he has all power to save every man that believeth on his name and bringeth forth fruit meet for repentance.

And now behold, I say unto you then cometh a death, even a second death, which is a spiritual death; then is a time that whosoever dieth in his sins, as to a temporal death, shall also die a spiritual death; yea, he shall die as to things pertaining unto righteousness.

Then is the time when their torments shall be as a lake of fire and brimstone, whose flame ascendeth up forever and ever; and then is the time that they shall be chained down to an everlasting destruction, according to the power and captivity of Satan, he having subjected them according to his will.

Then, I say unto you, they shall be as though there had been no redemption made; for they cannot be redeemed according to God's justice; and they cannot die, seeing there is no more corruption.

Now it came to pass that when Alma had made an end of speaking these words, the people began to be more astonished;

But there was one Antionah, who was a chief ruler among them, came forth and said unto him: What is this that thou hast said, that man should rise from the dead and be changed from this mortal to an immortal state, that the soul can never die?

What does the scripture mean, which saith that God placed cherubim and a flaming sword on the east of the garden of Eden, lest our first parents should enter and partake of the fruit of the tree of life, and live forever? And thus we see that there was no possible chance that they should live forever.

Now Alma said unto him: This is the thing which I was about to explain. Now we see that Adam did fall by the partaking of the forbidden fruit, according to the word of God; and thus we see, that by his fall, all mankind became a lost and fallen people.

23 Im kiiō lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe eḷaṅñe en kar maroñ n̄an Adam bwe en kar bōk leen wōjke in mour ilo iien eo, enaaj kar ejjeḷok mej, im naan eo ekar waan, kōṃṃan bwe Anij en ririab, bwe Eaar ba: Eḷaṅñe kwōnaaj mōñā kwōnaaj mej otem mej.

24 Im jej lo bwe mej ej itok ioon armej otemjeḷok, aaet, mej eo Amulek eaar kōnono kake, eo ej mej ilo kanniōk; mekarta ewōr jidik iien letok n̄an armej eo im emaroñ ukeḷok; kōn mennin mour in eaar erom juon iien mālejoñ; juon iien n̄an ṃaanjāppopo n̄an iioon Anij, juon iien n̄an ṃaanjāppopo n̄an jekjek eo ejjeḷok jeṃḷokin eo kōm ar kōnono kake, eo ej ālikin jerkakpeje an ro remej.

25 Kiiō, eḷaṅñe en kar jab kōn karōk in lōmṓṓr, eo kar pād jān jino in laḷ, enaaj kar jamin wōr jerkakpeje an ro remej; bwe eaar wōr juon karōk in lōmṓṓr ejaake, eo enaaj kakūrṃool jerkakpeje an ro remej, eo kar kōnono kake.

26 Im kiiō lo, eḷaṅñe en kar maroñ bwe ro jemād im jined ṃoktata ren kar jab ilok im bōk jān leen wōjke in mour ren kar liaajlōḷ indeeo, kōnke eaar ejjeḷok aer iien ṃaanjāppopo; im āindein karōk in lōmṓṓr en kar jej tokjān, im naan eo an Anij naaj kar waan, im ejjeḷok aṅin.

27 A lo, eaar jab āindein; a kar kāālet n̄an armej bwe ren aiku mej; im ālikin mej, rej aiku itok n̄an ekajet, eṃool ejja ekajet eo wōt kōm ar kōnono kake, eo ej ilo jeṃḷokin.

28 Im ālikin Anij eaar kāālet bwe men kein ren itok n̄an armej, lo, innām eaar lo bwe eaar mennin aiku bwe armej ren jeḷā kōn men ko Eaar karōki n̄an er;

29 Kōn menin Eaar jilkintok enjeḷ ro n̄an eṃṃao ippāer, ro rej kōṃṃan bwe armej ren lo aiboojoj eo An.

30 Im raar jino jān iien eo ṃaanḷok n̄an kūr ilo Etan; kōn menin Anij eaar kōṃṃao ippān armej, im kwaḷok n̄an er karōk in lōmṓṓr, eo kar kōpooje jān pedped in laḷ; im men in Eaar kwaḷok n̄an er ekkar n̄an aer tōmak im ukeḷok im jerbal ko reweppān.

And now behold, I say unto you that if it had been possible for Adam to have partaken of the fruit of the tree of life at that time, there would have been no death, and the word would have been void, making God a liar, for he said: If thou eat thou shalt surely die.

And we see that death comes upon mankind, yea, the death which has been spoken of by Amulek, which is the temporal death; nevertheless there was a space granted unto man in which he might repent; therefore this life became a probationary state; a time to prepare to meet God; a time to prepare for that endless state which has been spoken of by us, which is after the resurrection of the dead.

Now, if it had not been for the plan of redemption, which was laid from the foundation of the world, there could have been no resurrection of the dead; but there was a plan of redemption laid, which shall bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, of which has been spoken.

And now behold, if it were possible that our first parents could have gone forth and partaken of the tree of life they would have been forever miserable, having no preparatory state; and thus the plan of redemption would have been frustrated, and the word of God would have been void, taking none effect.

But behold, it was not so; but it was appointed unto men that they must die; and after death, they must come to judgment, even that same judgment of which we have spoken, which is the end.

And after God had appointed that these things should come unto man, behold, then he saw that it was expedient that man should know concerning the things whereof he had appointed unto them;

Therefore he sent angels to converse with them, who caused men to behold of his glory.

And they began from that time forth to call on his name; therefore God conversed with men, and made known unto them the plan of redemption, which had been prepared from the foundation of the world; and this he made known unto them according to their faith and repentance and their holy works.

31 Kōn menin, Eaar leļok kien ko n̄an armej, kōnke raar rupe kien ko m̄oktata kōn men ko raar an kanniōk, im kar erom āinwōt anij raṇ, jeļā em̄man im nana, likūt er ilo jekjek eo n̄an kōm̄man, ak kar likūt er ilo juon jekjek n̄an kōm̄man ekkar n̄an ankilaer im aer kōṇaan, n̄e n̄an kōm̄man nana ak n̄an kōm̄man em̄man—

32 Kōn menin Anij eaar leļok n̄an er kien ko, ālikin kwaļok n̄an er karōk in l̄omq̄or, bwe ren jab kōm̄man nana, eo kaje eo an ej mej eo kien karuo, eo ej mej indeo āinwōt n̄an men ko rej an weppān; bwe ioon men in karōk in l̄omq̄or en kar ejjeļok an kajoor, bwe jermal ko in jimwe jamin maroṇ k̄okkuri, ekkar n̄an em̄man eļap an Anij.

33 A Anij eaar kūr n̄an armej, ilo etan eo Nejin, (men in ej karōk in l̄omq̄or eo kar kajutake) im ba: Eļañne koṃ naaj ukeļok, im jab kapene būruōmi, innām Inaaj tūriaṃokake koṃ, kōn eo Neju Emake Iaar Keotake.

34 Kōn menin, jabdewōt eo ej ukeļok, im jab kapene būruōn, enaaj wōr an ilo tūriaṃokake kōn eo Neju Emake Iaar Keotake, n̄an juon jeorļok in jerq̄wiwi ko an; im rein renaaj deļoṇ ilo kakkije eo Aō.

35 Im jabdewōt eo enaaj kapene būruōn im naaj kōm̄man bōd, lo, ij kanejnej ilo Aō illu bwe Enaaj jamin deļoṇ ilo kakkije eo Aō.

36 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe eļañne koṃ naaj kapene būruōmi koṃ naaj jamin deļoṇ ilo kakkije eo an Irooj; kōn menin bōd ko ami rej kalluik E bwe en jilkinlaṭtak an illu ioomi āinwōt ilo kallulu eo m̄oktata, aaet, ekkar n̄an An innaan ilo kallulu eo āliktata āinwōt kar ilo eo m̄oktata, n̄an k̄okkure ejjeļok jemļokin an jetōb ko ami; kōn menin, ekkar n̄an An innaan, n̄an mej eo āliktata, barāinwōt n̄an mej eo m̄oktata.

37 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, kiiō ke jej lo bwe jejeļā men kein, im reṃool, jen ukeļok, im jab kapene buruōd, bwe jān jab kalluiki Irooj ad Anij n̄an door laṭtak An illu iood ilo kien kein An kein karuo ko Eaar litok n̄an kōj; a jān deļoṇ ilo kakkije an Anij, eo e pojak ekkar n̄an An innaan.

Wherefore, he gave commandments unto men, they having first transgressed the first commandments as to things which were temporal, and becoming as gods, knowing good from evil, placing themselves in a state to act, or being placed in a state to act according to their wills and pleasures, whether to do evil or to do good—

Therefore God gave unto them commandments, after having made known unto them the plan of redemption, that they should not do evil, the penalty thereof being a second death, which was an everlasting death as to things pertaining unto righteousness; for on such the plan of redemption could have no power, for the works of justice could not be destroyed, according to the supreme goodness of God.

But God did call on men, in the name of his Son, (this being the plan of redemption which was laid) saying: If ye will repent, and harden not your hearts, then will I have mercy upon you, through mine Only Begotten Son;

Therefore, whosoever repenteth, and hardeneth not his heart, he shall have claim on mercy through mine Only Begotten Son, unto a remission of his sins; and these shall enter into my rest.

And whosoever will harden his heart and will do iniquity, behold, I swear in my wrath that he shall not enter into my rest.

And now, my brethren, behold I say unto you, that if ye will harden your hearts ye shall not enter into the rest of the Lord; therefore your iniquity provoketh him that he sendeth down his wrath upon you as in the first provocation, yea, according to his word in the last provocation as well as the first, to the everlasting destruction of your souls; therefore, according to his word, unto the last death, as well as the first.

And now, my brethren, seeing we know these things, and they are true, let us repent, and harden not our hearts, that we provoke not the Lord our God to pull down his wrath upon us in these his second commandments which he has given unto us; but let us enter into the rest of God, which is prepared according to his word.

Alma 13

- 1 Im bar juon alen, ro jeiū im jatū, ikōṇaan karre ṁaanl̥ok koṁ ṇan iien eo ṇe Irooj Anij eaar litok kien kein ṇan ro nejin; im ikōṇaan bwe koṁin keememej bwe Irooj Anij eaar kapit pris ro, ālikin laajrak eo An ekwōjarjar, eo eaar ālikin laajrak an eo Nejin, ṇan katakin men kein ṇan armej ro.
- 2 Im pris ro kar kapit er ilikin laajrak eo an Nejin, ilo wāween eo bwe armej ro ren maroñ jeļā ilo wāween oṭ ṇan reiṁaanl̥ok ṇan Nejin ṇan l̥oṁṁoṛ.
- 3 Im eñin ej wāween eo kar kapit ir—kar kūr er im kōpooj er jān pedped an laļ ekkar ṇan jeļā ṁokta an Anij, kōn tōmak aer eļap im jermal ko aer reṁṁan; ilo kar jinoim kar kōṭl̥ok er ṇan kāālet eṁṁan ak nana; kōn menin er kōnke raar kāālet eṁṁan, im kwaļok eļap wōt eṁ ṁap tōmak, kar kūr er kōn kūr ekwōjarjar, aaet, kōn kūr ekwōjarjar eo kar kōpooj er kake, im ekkar ṇan, l̥oṁṁoren eo kōpooj ṇan wāween in.
- 4 Im āindein er kar kūr er ṇan kūr in ekwōjarjar kōn aer tōmak, ijoke ro jet raar jab bōk Jetōb in Anij kōn pen eo an burueer im pilo an l̥ōmṁak ko aer, ijoke, eļañne eaar jab kōn menin remaroñ kar ṁap aer jeraaṁṁan āinwōt ro jeir im jatier.
- 5 A ilo tukaduim, ilo kar jinoim raar pād ilo ejja ṁamṁam eo wōt ippān ro jeir im jatier; āindein kūr in ekwōjarjar kar kōpooj jān pedped ko an laļ bwe ejja ro wōt rej jamin kapene burueer, ilo im kōn pinmuur eo an Nejin Eaar Keotake, eo Eaar kōpooje.
- 6 Im āindein kar kūr er kōn kūr in ekwōjarjar, im kapit er ṇan priesthood eo eutieṁ an laajrak ekwōjarjar an Anij, ṇan katakin kien ko An ṇan ro nejin armej, bwe ren barāinwōt maroñ deļoñ ilo kakkije eo An—

Alma 13

And again, my brethren, I would cite your minds forward to the time when the Lord God gave these commandments unto his children; and I would that ye should remember that the Lord God ordained priests, after his holy order, which was after the order of his Son, to teach these things unto the people.

And those priests were ordained after the order of his Son, in a manner that thereby the people might know in what manner to look forward to his Son for redemption.

And this is the manner after which they were ordained—being called and prepared from the foundation of the world according to the foreknowledge of God, on account of their exceeding faith and good works; in the first place being left to choose good or evil; therefore they having chosen good, and exercising exceedingly great faith, are called with a holy calling, yea, with that holy calling which was prepared with, and according to, a preparatory redemption for such.

And thus they have been called to this holy calling on account of their faith, while others would reject the Spirit of God on account of the hardness of their hearts and blindness of their minds, while, if it had not been for this they might have had as great privilege as their brethren.

Or in fine, in the first place they were on the same standing with their brethren; thus this holy calling being prepared from the foundation of the world for such as would not harden their hearts, being in and through the atonement of the Only Begotten Son, who was prepared—

And thus being called by this holy calling, and ordained unto the high priesthood of the holy order of God, to teach his commandments unto the children of men, that they also might enter into his rest—

7 Priesthood utiej in ej ālikin laajrak eo an Nejin, laajrak eo me eaar jān pedped an la; a ilo bar jet naan, ejjelok jinoin raan ko ak jemlokkin iiō ko an, kar kōpooje jān indeeo nān indeeo, ekkar nān jelā eo mokta An kōn men otemjelok—

8 Kiiō kar kapit er ālikin wāween in—im kar kūr er kōn juon kūr ekwōjarjar, im kar ekkapit kōn juon naan in keañ ekwōjarjar, im raar bōk ioer priesthood utiej eo an laajrak eo ekwōjarjar, kūr eo, im naan in keañ eo, im priesthood eutie, eo ejjelok jinoin ak jemlokkin—

9 Āindein raar erom pris utiej ro nān indeeo, ālikin laajrak eo an Nejin, eo Emake Keotak in Jemān, eo ejjelok jinoin raan ko an ak jemlokkin iiō ko an, eo ej obrak kōn jouj, jimwe, im mool. Im āindein ej āinwōt. Amen.

10 Kiiō, āinwōt iaar ba kōn laajrak eo ekwōjarjar, ak priesthood in eutie, eaar lōn ro kar kapit er im raar erom pris utiej ro an Anij; im eaar kōn aer tōmak eļap im ukeļok, im aer jimwe imaan Anij, kōnke raar kāālet nān ukeļok im jebal jimwe ijellokkun jako;

11 Kōn menin kar kūr er ilikin laajrak in ekwōjarjar, im kar kokwōjarjar er, im ballier kar kwaļe er remouj kōn bōtōktōkin Lamb eo.

12 Kiiō er, ālikin kar kokwōjarjar er jān Jetōb Kwōjarjar, kōn ballier kar kōmman bwe ren mouj; kōnke raar erre im jab libbijinjin imaan Anij, rekar jab maroñ mejōk jerqwiwi ijellokkun wōt nē eaar kōn eļap kūtōtō; im eaar kanooj lōn, kanooj lōn otem lōn, ro kar kōmman bwe ren erre im raar deļoñlok ilo kakkije eo an Irooj aer Anij.

13 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, ikōnaan bwe koḡin kōttāik koḡ imaan Anij, im jebar kōn leen ko rekka nān ukeļok, bwe koḡin maroñ barāinwōt deļoñ ilo kakkije in.

14 Aaet, koḡin kōttāik koḡ emool āinwōt armej ro ilo raan ko an Melkizedek, eo eaar barāinwōt juon pris eutie ālikin ejja laajrak in wōt eo iaar kōnono kake, eo barāinwōt eaar bōk ioon priesthood eo eutie indeeo.

This high priesthood being after the order of his Son, which order was from the foundation of the world; or in other words, being without beginning of days or end of years, being prepared from eternity to all eternity, according to his foreknowledge of all things—

Now they were ordained after this manner—being called with a holy calling, and ordained with a holy ordinance, and taking upon them the high priesthood of the holy order, which calling, and ordinance, and high priesthood, is without beginning or end—

Thus they become high priests forever, after the order of the Son, the Only Begotten of the Father, who is without beginning of days or end of years, who is full of grace, equity, and truth. And thus it is. Amen.

Now, as I said concerning the holy order, or this high priesthood, there were many who were ordained and became high priests of God; and it was on account of their exceeding faith and repentance, and their righteousness before God, they choosing to repent and work righteousness rather than to perish;

Therefore they were called after this holy order, and were sanctified, and their garments were washed white through the blood of the Lamb.

Now they, after being sanctified by the Holy Ghost, having their garments made white, being pure and spotless before God, could not look upon sin save it were with abhorrence; and there were many, exceedingly great many, who were made pure and entered into the rest of the Lord their God.

And now, my brethren, I would that ye should humble yourselves before God, and bring forth fruit meet for repentance, that ye may also enter into that rest.

Yea, humble yourselves even as the people in the days of Melchizedek, who was also a high priest after this same order which I have spoken, who also took upon him the high priesthood forever.

- 15 Im eaar ejja Melkizedek in wōt eo Ebrean eaar kōllā juon mōttan joñoul ko; aet, eṃool eo jemād Ebrean eaar kōllā joortak an juon mōttan joñoul in men ko aolep an.
- 16 Kiiō kaiñi kein kar liḷok ilo wāween in, bwe āindein armej ro ren maroñ erre ṃaanḷok ñan eo Nejin Anij, kōnke eaar āinwōt juon laajrak, ak kōnke eaar laajrak eo An, im men in bwe ren maroñ erre ṃaanḷok ñan e ñan jeorḷok jerḡwiwi ko aer, bwe ren maroñ deḷoñ ilo kakkije eo an Irooj.
- 17 Kiiō Melkizedek in eaar juon kiiñ ioon āneen Selem; im armej ro an raar kanooj ḷapḷok ilo bōd im mennin jōjō; aet, raar aolep jebwābwe; raar obrak kōn aolep jerḡwiwi otemjeḷok;
- 18 A Melkizedek kōnke eaar kwaḷok eḷap tōmak, im kar bōk opij in priesthood eo eutiey ekkar ñan laajrak eo ekwōjarjar an Anij, eaar kwaḷok naan kōn ukeḷok ñan armej ro an. Im lo, er raar ukeḷok; im Melkizedek eaar kajutak aenōṃṃan ilo āneo ilo raan ko an; kōn menin kar ṇa etan irooj in aenōṃṃan; bwe eaar kiiñ in Selem, im eaar tōl iuṃwin jemān.
- 19 Kiiō, eaar lōñ ro iṃaan, im barāinwōt eaar lōñ ro ālikin, a ejjeḷok eaar ḷapḷok; kōn menin, kōn e eḷapḷok kōnono kake.
- 20 Kiiō ij jab aikuj tipdiki men in, ta iaar ba ebwe. Lo, jeje ko rekwōjarjar repād iṃami; eḷaññe koṃ naaj kabōdi enaaj ñan kōkkure eo ami.
- 21 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar ṃōj an ba naan kein ñan er, eaar erḷokeḷok pein ñan er im lamōj kōn ainikien ekajoor, im ba: Kiiō ej iien ñan ukeḷok, bwe raan in lōmḡḡor ej epaak tok.
- 22 Aaet, im ainikien Irooj, jān lōñiin enjeḷ raṇ, ej kabuñbuñḷok e ñan aolep laḷ ko; aaet, ej kabuñbuñḷok e, bwe ren maroñ bōk naan in lañlōñ im ṃōṇḡḡō eḷap; aaet, im E ej kōmmejajaik naan in lañlōñ ilubwiljin aolep armej ro An, aaet, eṃool ñan er raar ejjeplōklōk ijoko rettoḷok ioon mejān laḷ; kōn menin raar itok ñan ipped.

And it was this same Melchizedek to whom Abraham paid tithes; yea, even our father Abraham paid tithes of one-tenth part of all he possessed.

Now these ordinances were given after this manner, that thereby the people might look forward on the Son of God, it being a type of his order, or it being his order, and this that they might look forward to him for a remission of their sins, that they might enter into the rest of the Lord.

Now this Melchizedek was a king over the land of Salem; and his people had waxed strong in iniquity and abomination; yea, they had all gone astray; they were full of all manner of wickedness;

But Melchizedek having exercised mighty faith, and received the office of the high priesthood according to the holy order of God, did preach repentance unto his people. And behold, they did repent; and Melchizedek did establish peace in the land in his days; therefore he was called the prince of peace, for he was the king of Salem; and he did reign under his father.

Now, there were many before him, and also there were many afterwards, but none were greater; therefore, of him they have more particularly made mention.

Now I need not rehearse the matter; what I have said may suffice. Behold, the scriptures are before you; if ye will wrest them it shall be to your own destruction.

And now it came to pass that when Alma had said these words unto them, he stretched forth his hand unto them and cried with a mighty voice, saying: Now is the time to repent, for the day of salvation draweth nigh;

Yea, and the voice of the Lord, by the mouth of angels, doth declare it unto all nations; yea, doth declare it, that they may have glad tidings of great joy; yea, and he doth sound these glad tidings among all his people, yea, even to them that are scattered abroad upon the face of the earth; wherefore they have come unto us.

23 Im kar kwaḷḷoki n̄an kōj ilo naan ko realikkar, bwe ren maroñ meḷeḷe, bwe jen jab bōd; im men in kōnke ad rijebwābwe ilo laḷ eruwamāejet; kōn menin, āindein je kanooj utiej, bwe ipped ren naan in lañlōñ kein kwaḷḷoki n̄an kōj ilo aolep m̄ōttan ko ilo jikin kallib in ad.

24 Bwe lo, enjeḷ raḅ raar kabuñbuñḷok e n̄an elōñ ilo iien in ilo āniin āneed; im men in ej unin n̄an kōpooj būruōn ro nejn armej n̄an bōk naan eo An ilo iien eo eo ej itok iloaiboojoj eo An.

25 Im kiiō jej kōttar wōt n̄an roñ ennaan eo eḡman kar kwaḷḷok n̄an kōj j̄an l̄ōñiin enjeḷ raḅ, kōn itok eo an; bwe iien eo ej itok, jej jab jeḷā ewi epaak in. Kōḡnaan n̄an Anij bwe en maroñ ilo raan ko aō; a kōtḷok bwe en kiiō ak tokālik, ilo e inaaj m̄ōḡōḡō.

26 Im naaj kwaḷḷoke n̄an riwānōk im armej rekwōjarjar, j̄an l̄ōñiin enjeḷ raḅ, ilo iien An itok, bwe naan ko an ro jemād ren maroñ kūrḡool, ekkar n̄an men eo raar kōnono kōn E, eo eaar ekkar n̄an jitōbōn kanaan eo eaar ilo er.

27 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, ij kōtmāne j̄an ijo eḡwilal tata ilo buruō, aaet, kōn eḷap kijoovor eo emetak, bwe koḡin eḡroñ naan ko aō, im juḷok jerḡwiwi ko ami, im jab aepedped kōn raan in ami ukeḷok.

28 A bwe koḡ naaj kōttāik koḡ iḡnaan Irooj, im kūr ioon Etan ekwōjarjar, im ekkōl im jar im jab bōjrak, bwe koḡin jab maroñ ioon kapo ko reḷḷapḷok j̄an ami maroñ inene, im āindein bōk tōl j̄an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im erom rittā bōro, koḡin jeḷāḡae im jouj; kipiliie; obrak kōn iakwe im meanwōd otemjeḷok;

29 En wōr ami lōke ioon Irooj; en wōr juon kōjatdikdik bwe koḡ naaj bōk mour indeeo; en wōr iakwe an Anij iien otemjej ilo būruōmi, bwe koḡ in maroñ jerkak ilo raan eo āliktata im deḷōñḷok ilo kakkije eo An.

30 Im Irooj en lewōj n̄an koḡ ukeḷok, bwe koḡin maroñ jab bōk laḷtak illu eo An ioomi, bwe koḡin maroñ jab lokjak j̄an tomede eo an hell, bwe koḡin maroñ jab eñtaan kōn mej eo kein karuo.

31 Im Alma eaar kōnono elōñḷok naan n̄an armej ro, ko raar jab jeje ilo bok in.

And they are made known unto us in plain terms, that we may understand, that we cannot err; and this because of our being wanderers in a strange land; therefore, we are thus highly favored, for we have these glad tidings declared unto us in all parts of our vineyard.

For behold, angels are declaring it unto many at this time in our land; and this is for the purpose of preparing the hearts of the children of men to receive his word at the time of his coming in his glory.

And now we only wait to hear the joyful news declared unto us by the mouth of angels, of his coming; for the time cometh, we know not how soon. Would to God that it might be in my day; but let it be sooner or later, in it I will rejoice.

And it shall be made known unto just and holy men, by the mouth of angels, at the time of his coming, that the words of our fathers may be fulfilled, according to that which they have spoken concerning him, which was according to the spirit of prophecy which was in them.

And now, my brethren, I wish from the inmost part of my heart, yea, with great anxiety even unto pain, that ye would hearken unto my words, and cast off your sins, and not procrastinate the day of your repentance;

But that ye would humble yourselves before the Lord, and call on his holy name, and watch and pray continually, that ye may not be tempted above that which ye can bear, and thus be led by the Holy Spirit, becoming humble, meek, submissive, patient, full of love and all long-suffering;

Having faith on the Lord; having a hope that ye shall receive eternal life; having the love of God always in your hearts, that ye may be lifted up at the last day and enter into his rest.

And may the Lord grant unto you repentance, that ye may not bring down his wrath upon you, that ye may not be bound down by the chains of hell, that ye may not suffer the second death.

And Alma spake many more words unto the people, which are not written in this book.

Alma 14

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar kōm̄mane jem̄ļok̄in an kōnono n̄an armej ro elōn̄ iaer raar tōmak̄ ilo naan ko an, im kar jino ukeļok̄, im n̄an liñōri jeje ko rekwōjarjar.
- 2 A eļapļok̄ mōttan eo aer raar kōṅnaan bwe ren maroñ kōkkure Alma im Amulek; bwe raar illu ippān Alma, kōnke alikkar in naan ko an n̄an Ziezrom; im raar barāinwōt ba bwe Amulek eaar riab n̄an er, im kar kajjirere ṅae kien ko aer im barāinwōt ṅae rikien ro im riekajet ro aer.
- 3 Im raar barāinwōt illu ippān Alma im Amulek; im kōnke raar kaṁpool ilo alikkar ṅae jerṅowiwi ko aer, raar pukot n̄an likūtļok̄ er ilo ittino.
- 4 A ālikin men kein raar jab; a raar bōk er im lukwōj er kōn to ko rekajoor, im kar bōk er iṁmaan riekajet eutiejtata ilo āneo.
- 5 Im armej ro raar wōnṁaanļok̄ im kar kaṁpool ṅae ir—kaṁpool bwe rejro kar kajjirere ṅae kien eo, im rikien ro im riekajet ro aer ilo āneo; im barāinwōt kar kaṁpool bwe ewōr juon Anij, im bwe Enaaj jilkintok Nejin ilubwiljin armej ro, bwe E en lōmṅoren er; im elōn̄ men ko āinwōt kein armej ro raar kaṁpool kaki ṅae Alma im Amulek. Kiiō men in eaar kōm̄man iṁmaan riekajet eutiejtata an āneo.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein Ziezrom eaar bwilōn̄ kōn naan ko kar kōnono; im eaar barāinwōt kar jeļā kōn pilo an koļmānļok̄ijeṅ ko, ko eaar kōm̄mani ilubwiljin armej ro jān naan ko reriab an; im jetōb eo an eaar jino n̄an eñtaan iuṁwin juon bōklōkōt in bōd ko an make; aaet, eaar jino kar jepooļe jān metak ko an hell.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein eaar jino in kūr n̄an armej ro, im ba: Lo, i bōd, im ļōṁarein rejjab libbijinjin iṁmaan Anij. Im eaar jinō n̄an akweļap n̄an er jān iien eo ṁanļok̄; a raar kajjirere kake e, im ba: Ta kwōj ba juk kōn devil ke? Im rej eṁṁōj e, im kadiwōjļok̄ e jān ilubwiljier, im barāinwōt aolep ro raar tōmak̄ ilo naan ko kar kōnono jān Alma im Amulek; im rej kadiwōjļok̄ er barāinwōt, im jilkinļok̄ armej n̄an kad er kōn dekā ko.

Alma 14

And it came to pass after he had made an end of speaking unto the people many of them did believe on his words, and began to repent, and to search the scriptures.

But the more part of them were desirous that they might destroy Alma and Amulek; for they were angry with Alma, because of the plainness of his words unto Zeezrom; and they also said that Amulek had lied unto them, and had reviled against their law and also against their lawyers and judges.

And they were also angry with Alma and Amulek; and because they had testified so plainly against their wickedness, they sought to put them away privily.

But it came to pass that they did not; but they took them and bound them with strong cords, and took them before the chief judge of the land.

And the people went forth and witnessed against them—testifying that they had reviled against the law, and their lawyers and judges of the land, and also of all the people that were in the land; and also testified that there was but one God, and that he should send his Son among the people, but he should not save them; and many such things did the people testify against Alma and Amulek. Now this was done before the chief judge of the land.

And it came to pass that Zeezrom was astonished at the words which had been spoken; and he also knew concerning the blindness of the minds, which he had caused among the people by his lying words; and his soul began to be harrowed up under a consciousness of his own guilt; yea, he began to be encircled about by the pains of hell.

And it came to pass that he began to cry unto the people, saying: Behold, I am guilty, and these men are spotless before God. And he began to plead for them from that time forth; but they reviled him, saying: Art thou also possessed with the devil? And they spit upon him, and cast him out from among them, and also all those who believed in the words which had been spoken by Alma and Amulek; and they cast them out, and sent men to cast stones at them.

8 Im raar bōktok kōrā ro pāleer im ajri ro nejier
ippān doon, im jabdewōt eo eaar tōmak ak kar
katakin e nān tōmak ilo naan in Anij raar kōmṃan
bwe ren joḷok er ilo kijeek; im raar barāinwōt bōktok
ḷok ko aer ko ie eaar wōr jeje ko rekwōjarjar, im
juḷok i ilo kijeek eo barāinwōt, bwe ren maroñ bwil
im jako jān kijeek.

9 Im ālikin men kein raar bōk Alma im Amulek, im
bōk er ḷok nān juon jikin ṃan ro retōmak ilo tōmak
ko aer, bwe ren maroñ kaṃpool kōkkure an ro kar
orañḷok er kōn kijeek.

10 Im ke Amulek eaar lo metak ko an kōrā im ajri ro
kar tile er ilo kijeek eo, eaar barāinwōt metak; im
eaar ba nān Alma: Ekōjkan ad maroñ kaṃpool
wāween in enana? Kōn menin jen erḷokeḷok peid, im
kwaḷok kajoor eo an Anij eo ej ilo kōj, im lōmṃoren er
jān urur ko.

11 A Alma eaar ba nān e: jetōb ej bōbrae eō bwe in jab
erḷokeḷok peiū; bwe lo Irooj ej bōk er lōñḷok nān e
make, ilo aiboojoj; im E ej kōtḷok bwe ren kōmṃane
men in, ak bwe armej rein ren kōmṃane men in nān
er, ekkar nān pen eo an burueer, bwe ekajet ko Enaaj
kōjerbali ioer ilo an illu ren maroñ jjet; im
bōtōktōkin ro ejjeḷok ruweer naaj jutak āinwōt juon
kaṃpool ṃae er, aaet, im kūr ilo kajoor ṃae er ilo raan
eo āliktata.

12 Kiiō Amulek eba nān Alma: Lo, bōlen renaaj tile
kōjro barāinwōt.

13 Im Alma eba: En ekkar nān ankilaan Irooj. A, lo,
jербal eo an ejjañin dedeḷok; kōn menin rej jamin tile
kōj.

14 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke ṃōj an ānbwinnin ro kar
joḷok er ilo kijeek eo raar bwil im jako, im barāinwōt
ḷok ko kar juḷok ippāer, riekajet eo eutiejtata ilo
āneo eaar ilok iṃaan Alma im Amulek, ke raar lokjak
wōt; im eaar ubrare er kōn pein ilo jāpier, im ba nān
er: ālikin men kein koṃro ar lo e, koṃro en kar bar
kwaḷok naan nān armej rein, bwe koṃ in naaj jako ilo
reba in kijeek im *brimstone*?

And they brought their wives and children to-
gether, and whosoever believed or had been taught to
believe in the word of God they caused that they
should be cast into the fire; and they also brought
forth their records which contained the holy scrip-
tures, and cast them into the fire also, that they might
be burned and destroyed by fire.

And it came to pass that they took Alma and
Amulek, and carried them forth to the place of mar-
tyrdom, that they might witness the destruction of
those who were consumed by fire.

And when Amulek saw the pains of the women and
children who were consuming in the fire, he also was
pained; and he said unto Alma: How can we witness
this awful scene? Therefore let us stretch forth our
hands, and exercise the power of God which is in us,
and save them from the flames.

But Alma said unto him: The Spirit constraineth me
that I must not stretch forth mine hand; for behold
the Lord receiveth them up unto himself, in glory; and
he doth suffer that they may do this thing, or that the
people may do this thing unto them, according to the
hardness of their hearts, that the judgments which he
shall exercise upon them in his wrath may be just; and
the blood of the innocent shall stand as a witness
against them, yea, and cry mightily against them at
the last day.

Now Amulek said unto Alma: Behold, perhaps they
will burn us also.

And Alma said: Be it according to the will of the
Lord. But, behold, our work is not finished; therefore
they burn us not.

Now it came to pass that when the bodies of those
who had been cast into the fire were consumed, and
also the records which were cast in with them, the
chief judge of the land came and stood before Alma
and Amulek, as they were bound; and he smote them
with his hand upon their cheeks, and said unto them:
After what ye have seen, will ye preach again unto this
people, that they shall be cast into a lake of fire and
brimstone?

15 Lo, komij ej lo bwe eaar ejjeļok amiro kajoor n̄an l̄om̄ooren ro kar joļok er ilo kijeek eo; barāinwōt Anij eaar jab l̄om̄ooren er kōnke raar j̄an tōmak eo amiro. Im riekajet eo eaar bar ubrare er ilo jāppeer, im eaar kajjitōk: Ta komro ej ba n̄an komro make?

16 Kiiō riekajet in eaar ālikin laajrak im tōmak eo an Nior, eo eaar man Gideon.

17 Im ālikin men kein Alma im Amulek raar uwaak e ejjeļok; im eaar bar ubrare er, im leļok er n̄an opija ro n̄an joļok er ilo kalbuuj.

18 Im ke raar pād ilo kalbuuj jilu raan ko, eaar itok elōn rikien ro, im riekajet ro, im pris ro, im rikaki ro, ro raar j̄an jermal eo an Nior; im raar itok n̄an kalbuuj in lo erro, im rej kajitūkin erro kōn elōn naan; a rej uwaak e er ejjeļok.

19 Im ālikin men kein riekajet eo eaar jutak iṃaerro, im kajjitōk: Etke komro ej jab uwaak naan ko an armej rein? Komro ej jab jeļā ke bwe ewōr aō kajoor n̄an leļok komro n̄an urur kein? Im eaar jiroñ er n̄an kōnono; a raar uwaak e ejjeļok.

20 Im ālikin men kein raar etal j̄an ijo im ilok ilo iaļ ko aer, a bar ilo raan eo ilju; im riekajet eo eaar bar ubrare erro ilo jāppeer. Im elōn raar wōnṃaanļok barāinwōt, im ubrare erro, im ba: Komro naaj bar jutak im ekajete ke armej rein, im kōnanaik kien eo am? Eļañne ewōr ippemi eļap kajoor etke komro ej jab l̄om̄ooren komro make?

21 Im elōn men ko āier wōt kein raar ba n̄an erro, im kij dekā in n̄ier ioer, im eṃṃōje er, im ba: Ewi wāween naaj jekjekium n̄e kōkkure kōm?

22 Im elōn men rot kein, aalet, aolep men otemjeļok in men kein raar ba n̄an erro; im āindein raar kajjirere kake er iuṃwin elōn raan ko. Im raar dāpij kanooj j̄an erro bwe ren maroñ kwōle, im dān bwe ren maroñ maro; im raar barāinwōt bōk nuknuk ko aer bwe ren maroñ keelwaan; im āindein raar lukwōj er kōn to ko repen, im door er ilo kalbuuj.

Behold, ye see that ye had not power to save those who had been cast into the fire; neither has God saved them because they were of thy faith. And the judge smote them again upon their cheeks, and asked: What say ye for yourselves?

Now this judge was after the order and faith of Nehor, who slew Gideon.

And it came to pass that Alma and Amulek answered him nothing; and he smote them again, and delivered them to the officers to be cast into prison.

And when they had been cast into prison three days, there came many lawyers, and judges, and priests, and teachers, who were of the profession of Nehor; and they came in unto the prison to see them, and they questioned them about many words; but they answered them nothing.

And it came to pass that the judge stood before them, and said: Why do ye not answer the words of this people? Know ye not that I have power to deliver you up unto the flames? And he commanded them to speak; but they answered nothing.

And it came to pass that they departed and went their ways, but came again on the morrow; and the judge also smote them again on their cheeks. And many came forth also, and smote them, saying: Will ye stand again and judge this people, and condemn our law? If ye have such great power why do ye not deliver yourselves?

And many such things did they say unto them, gnashing their teeth upon them, and spitting upon them, and saying: How shall we look when we are damned?

And many such things, yea, all manner of such things did they say unto them; and thus they did mock them for many days. And they did withhold food from them that they might hunger, and water that they might thirst; and they also did take from them their clothes that they were naked; and thus they were bound with strong cords, and confined in prison.

- 23 Im ālikin men kein ke eṃōj aer kar eñtaan āindein iuṃwin elōñ raan ko, (im eaar ilo raan eo kein kajoñoulruo, ilo allōñ eo kein kajoñoul, ilo iio eo kein kajoñoul in iio in tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai) bwe riekajet eo eutiejtata ioon āneen Ammōnaia im elōñ iaan rikaki ro aer im rikein ro aer raar ilōk nān kalbuuj eo ijo Alma im Amulek raar lokjak kōn to ko.
- 24 Im riekajet eutiejtata eaar jutak iṃaerro, im bar ubrare erro, im eaar ba nān erro: Eḷañne ewōr amiro kajoor in Anij lōmṃōren koṃro make jān to kein, innām kōm naaj tōmak bwe Irooj enaaj kōkkure armej rein ekkar nān naan ko amiro.
- 25 Im ālikin men kein raar aolep wōnṃaanlōk im ubrare erro, im ba ejja naan kein wōt, eṃool ṃae eo āliktata; im ke eo āliktata eaar ṃōj an kōnono nān erro kajoor in Anij eaar pād ioon Alma im Amulek, im raar jutak im jutak ioon neero.
- 26 Im Alma eaar laṃōj, im ba: Ewi toun aṃ naaj eñtaan kōn kaēntanaan kein, O Irooj? O Irooj, letok nān kōm kajoor ekkar nān tōmak eo am eo ej ilo Kraist, eṃool nān rōlōk. Im raar tūṃi to ko im kar lukwōj er kaki; im ke armej ro raar lo men in, raar jino ko, bwe mijak in kōkkure eaar itok ioer.
- 27 Im ālikin men kein joñan an ḷap aer mijak raar wōtlōk nān laḷ, im jab tōpar kōjām eo inabōj an kalbuuj eo; im laḷ eaar kanooj kajoor an ṃakūtkūt, im kiin kalbuuj eo raar potak ilo ruo, kōn menin raar wōtlōk nān laḷ; im riekajet eo eutiejtata, im rikien ro, im pris ro, im rikaki ro, im raar ubrare Alma im Amulek, raar mej jān wōtlōk eo ijo.
- 28 Im Alma im Amulek raar waḷōktok jān ilubwiljin kalbuuj eo, im raar jab kinejne; bwe Irooj eaar leḷōk aer kajoor, ekkar nān tōmak eo aer eo ej ilo Kraist. Im raar ṃōkaj im diwōjḷōk jān kalbuuj eo; im raar rōlōk jān to ko; im kalbuuj eo eaar wōtlōk nān laḷ, im armej otemjej ilowaan wōrwōr ijo, ijellōkun wōt Alma im Amulek, raar mej; im raar ṃōkaj im diwōjḷōk im ilōk nān jikin kwelōk eo.

And it came to pass after they had thus suffered for many days, (and it was on the twelfth day, in the tenth month, in the tenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi) that the chief judge over the land of Ammonihah and many of their teachers and their lawyers went in unto the prison where Alma and Amulek were bound with cords.

And the chief judge stood before them, and smote them again, and said unto them: If ye have the power of God deliver yourselves from these bands, and then we will believe that the Lord will destroy this people according to your words.

And it came to pass that they all went forth and smote them, saying the same words, even until the last; and when the last had spoken unto them the power of God was upon Alma and Amulek, and they rose and stood upon their feet.

And Alma cried, saying: How long shall we suffer these great afflictions, O Lord? O Lord, give us strength according to our faith which is in Christ, even unto deliverance. And they broke the cords with which they were bound; and when the people saw this, they began to flee, for the fear of destruction had come upon them.

And it came to pass that so great was their fear that they fell to the earth, and did not obtain the outer door of the prison; and the earth shook mightily, and the walls of the prison were rent in twain, so that they fell to the earth; and the chief judge, and the lawyers, and priests, and teachers, who smote upon Alma and Amulek, were slain by the fall thereof.

And Alma and Amulek came forth out of the prison, and they were not hurt; for the Lord had granted unto them power, according to their faith which was in Christ. And they straightway came forth out of the prison; and they were loosed from their bands; and the prison had fallen to the earth, and every soul within the walls thereof, save it were Alma and Amulek, was slain; and they straightway came forth into the city.

29 Kiiō ke armej ro raar roñ ainikien eo eļap raar ettōr
tok ippān doon kōn jarlepju ko nān jeļā ta eaar
kōmṃan e; im ke raar lo Alma im Amulek rej
diwōjļok jān kalbuuj eo, im wōrwōr ko ijo raar
wōtlōk nān laļ, raar iṃōk er kōn eļap mijak, im raar
ko jān iṃaan Alma im Amulek eṃool āinwōt juon
goat ej ko kōn koon ko an jān ruo kidu ļaioon; im
āindein raar ko jān iṃaan Alma im Amulek.

Now the people having heard a great noise came
running together by multitudes to know the cause of
it; and when they saw Alma and Amulek coming forth
out of the prison, and the walls thereof had fallen to
the earth, they were struck with great fear, and fled
from the presence of Alma and Amulek even as a goat
fleeth with her young from two lions; and thus they
did flee from the presence of Alma and Amulek.

Alma 15

- 1 Im ālikin men kein kar jironl̥ok Alma im Amulek n̄an il̥ok j̄an jikin kwel̥ok eo; im raar il̥ok, im itok em̥ool n̄an āneen Sidom; im lo, ijo raar lo aolep armej ro raar diwōjl̥ok j̄an āneen Ammōnaia, ro kar kadiwōjl̥ok er im kade er, kōnke raar tōmak ilo naan ko an Alma.
- 2 Im raar bwebwenato n̄an er aolep men ko raar waļok n̄an kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier, im barāinwōt kōn er makmake, im kōn kajoor in l̥omq̄oren eo aerro.
- 3 Im barāinwōt Ziezrom eaar babu ilo nañinmej ilo Sidom, kōn juon bwil ekajoor, eo eaar waļok j̄an eñtaan ko reļlap ilo l̥om̄nak eo an kōn nana eo an, bwe eaar kōtmāne bwe Alma im Amulek raar mej, im eaar kōtmāne bwe kar m̄an er kōnke nana eo an. Im jerq̄owiwi in eļap, im elōñ jerq̄owiwi ko an jet, raar pād ilo l̥om̄nak eo an m̄ae iien eaar metak otem metak, im eaar jab lo aenōm̄man; kōn menin eaar jino bwil kōn juon māānāñ ekōmālle.
- 4 Kiiō, ke eaar roñ bwe Alma im Amulek raar pād ilo āneen Sidom, būruōn eaar jino peran; im eaar jilkinl̥ok juon āneen ejidimkij n̄an er, im kōñaan ren itok n̄an ippān.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein raar il̥ok ippān ilo m̄ōkaj, eq̄roñe ennaan eo eaar jilkinl̥ok n̄an er; im raar il̥ok n̄an m̄weo im̄ōn Ziezrom; im raar lo e ioon jikin an babu, enañinmej, im kar kanooj m̄ōjñq̄ kōn juon piba ebwil; im l̥om̄nak eo an eaar barāinwōt jab lo aenōm̄man kōnke nana ko an; im ke eaar lo er eaar erl̥okel̥ok pein, im akweļap n̄an er bwe ren kōmour e.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein Alma eaar ba n̄an e, kabwijere e kōn pein: Kwōj tōmak ke ilo kajoor an Kraist n̄an l̥omq̄or?
- 7 Im eaar uwaak im ba: Aaet, ij tōmak aolep naan ko kwaar katakin.
- 8 Im Alma eaar ba: Eļañne kwōj tōmak ilo pinmuur eo an Kraist kwo m̄arōñ in mour.
- 9 Im eba: Aaet, ij tōmak ekkar n̄an naan ko am̄.

Alma 15

And it came to pass that Alma and Amulek were commanded to depart out of that city; and they departed, and came out even into the land of Sidom; and behold, there they found all the people who had departed out of the land of Ammonihah, who had been cast out and stoned, because they believed in the words of Alma.

And they related unto them all that had happened unto their wives and children, and also concerning themselves, and of their power of deliverance.

And also Zeezrom lay sick at Sidom, with a burning fever, which was caused by the great tribulations of his mind on account of his wickedness, for he supposed that Alma and Amulek were no more; and he supposed that they had been slain because of his iniquity. And this great sin, and his many other sins, did harrow up his mind until it did become exceedingly sore, having no deliverance; therefore he began to be scorched with a burning heat.

Now, when he heard that Alma and Amulek were in the land of Sidom, his heart began to take courage; and he sent a message immediately unto them, desiring them to come unto him.

And it came to pass that they went immediately, obeying the message which he had sent unto them; and they went in unto the house unto Zeezrom; and they found him upon his bed, sick, being very low with a burning fever; and his mind also was exceedingly sore because of his iniquities; and when he saw them he stretched forth his hand, and besought them that they would heal him.

And it came to pass that Alma said unto him, taking him by the hand: Believest thou in the power of Christ unto salvation?

And he answered and said: Yea, I believe all the words that thou hast taught.

And Alma said: If thou believest in the redemption of Christ thou canst be healed.

And he said: Yea, I believe according to thy words.

- 10 Innām Alma eaar kūr nān Irooj, im ba: O Irooj am Anij, kwōn tūriaṃokake armej in, im kōmour e ekkar nān tōmak eo an eo ej ilo Kraist.
- 11 Im ke Alma eaar ba naan kein, Ziezrom eaar jutak ioon neen, im jino in etetal; im men eaar kōṃṃan nān bwilōñ eḷap an aolep armej ro; im jeḷā kake men in eaar itok iaolepān āneen Sidom.
- 12 Im Alma eaar peptaiji Ziezrom nān Irooj, im eaar jino jān iien eo ṃaanḷok nān kwaḷok naan nān armej ro.
- 13 Im Alma eaar kajutak juon iṃōn jar ilo āneen Sidom, im kōjenolok pris im rikaki ro ilo āneo, nān peptaij nān Irooj jabdewōt ekōṇaan peptaij.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein er raar lōñ; bwe raar iṃwelel tok jān aolep peḷaakin āneo Sidom, im kar peptaij.
- 15 A kōn armej ro ilo āneen Ammōnaia, raar pād wōt ilo aer pen bōro im armej ekijñeñe kōnwaer; im raar ukeḷok jaab jān jerqwiwi ko aer, im watōk bwe aolep kajoor an Alma im Amulek ej itok jān devil; bwe raar en laajrak eo an Nior, im jab tōmak ilo ukeḷok jān jerqwiwi ko aer.
- 16 Im ālikin men kein Alma im Amulek, kōnke Amulek eaar kaarmejjete aolep an gold, im silver, im mennin aorōk ko an, ko raar pād ilo āneen Ammōnaia, kōn naan eo an Anij, bwe kōnke kar jab bōk e jān ro jeraṃ im barāinwōt jemān im ro nukwin;
- 17 Kōn menin, ālikin Alma eaar kajutak kabuñ eo ilo Sidom, eaar lo juon bōbrae eḷap, aet, eaar lo bwe armej ro raar bōbrae er kōn juwa in burueer, im kar jino kōttāik er iṃaan Anij, im kar jino kuktok ippān doon ilo jikin jar ko aer nān kabuñ-jar nān Anij iṃaan lokatok ko, ekkōl im jar iien otemjej, bwe ren maroñ lo lōmṃor jān Setan, im jān mej, im jān kōkkure—
- 18 Kiiō āinwōt iaar ba, Alma ke eaar lo aolep men kein, kōn menin eaar bōk Amulek im ilok nān āneen Zarahemla, im bōkḷok e nān ṃweo iṃōn make, im kar jipañe ilo eñtaan ko an, im kar kōkajoor e ilo Irooj.

And then Alma cried unto the Lord, saying: O Lord our God, have mercy on this man, and heal him according to his faith which is in Christ.

And when Alma had said these words, Zeezrom leaped upon his feet, and began to walk; and this was done to the great astonishment of all the people; and the knowledge of this went forth throughout all the land of Sidom.

And Alma baptized Zeezrom unto the Lord; and he began from that time forth to preach unto the people.

And Alma established a church in the land of Sidom, and consecrated priests and teachers in the land, to baptize unto the Lord whosoever were desirous to be baptized.

And it came to pass that they were many; for they did flock in from all the region round about Sidom, and were baptized.

But as to the people that were in the land of Ammonihah, they yet remained a hard-hearted and a stiffnecked people; and they repented not of their sins, ascribing all the power of Alma and Amulek to the devil; for they were of the profession of Nehor, and did not believe in the repentance of their sins.

And it came to pass that Alma and Amulek, Amulek having forsaken all his gold, and silver, and his precious things, which were in the land of Ammonihah, for the word of God, he being rejected by those who were once his friends and also by his father and his kindred;

Therefore, after Alma having established the church at Sidom, seeing a great check, yea, seeing that the people were checked as to the pride of their hearts, and began to humble themselves before God, and began to assemble themselves together at their sanctuaries to worship God before the altar, watching and praying continually, that they might be delivered from Satan, and from death, and from destruction—

Now as I said, Alma having seen all these things, therefore he took Amulek and came over to the land of Zarahemla, and took him to his own house, and did administer unto him in his tribulations, and strengthened him in the Lord.

19 Im äindein eaar jeṃḷok iiō eo kein kajoñoul in iien
tōl an riekajet ro ioon armejin Nipai.

And thus ended the tenth year of the reign of the
judges over the people of Nephi.

Alma 16

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kajoñouljuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, ilo raan eo kein kaḷalem in allōn eo kein karuo, ālikin an kar wōr aenōmḡman ilo āneen Zarahemla, ālikin an kar ejjeḷḷok tariḡae ko ak aitwerōk ko iumḡwin jet iiō, eḡool ḡmae raan eo kein kaḷalem in allōn eo kein karuo in iiō eo kein kajoñouljuon, eaar wōr juon kūr in tariḡae kar roñjake ilo aolepān āneo.
- 2 Bwe lo, jarin tariḡae ko an riLeman ro raar wanlōntak ilo itujuweo āne jeḡaden eo ie, ḷok nān tōrerein ko an āneo, eḡoolḷok nān jikin kwelḷok Ammōnaia, im kar jino ḡman armej ro im kḷkkure jikin kwelḷok eo.
- 3 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, ḡokta jān an riNipai ro kar maroñ kajutak juon jarin tariḡae ebwe nān lukwarkwareḷḷok er jān āneo, raar kḷkkure armej ro raar pād ilo jikin kwelḷok Ammōnaia, im barāinwōt jet ijokoḷḷok ilo tōrerein ko an Noa, im kar bōk ro jet rikalbuuj ilo āne jeḡaden.
- 4 Kiiō ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar kōḡnaan nān bōk ro kar bōkḷḷok er rikalbuuj ilo āne jeḡaden.
- 5 Kōn menin, e eo kar jitōn kapen eutiejtata ioon jarin tariḡae ko an riNipai ro, (im etan eaar Zoram, im eaar wōr ruo nejin eḡḡmaan, Liai im Aha)—kiiō Zoram im ḷōḡmaro nejin, kōnke raar jeḷā bwe Alma eaar pris eutiejtata ioon kabuñ eo, im kōnke raar roñ bwe eaar wōr jitōbōn kanaan, kōn menin raar ilḷok nān e im kōḡnaan jeḷā jān e nān jeḷā ia Irooj eaar kōḡnaan bwe ren ilḷok ie ilo āne jeḡaden ilo pukpukot ro jeir im jatier, ro kar bōk er rikalbuuj jān riLeman ro.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein Alma eaar kajjitōk ippān Irooj kōn men eo. Im Alma eaar rḷḷol im ba nān er: Lo, riLeman ro renaaj kijoone reba Sidon ilo āne jeḡaden eo iturōk, ettoḷḷok im utiejḷḷok jān tōrerein ko an āneen Mantai. Im lo ijo koḡ naaj iioon er, ioon turear in reba Sidon, im ijo Irooj enaaj lewōj nān koḡ ro jeiūḡmi im jātimi ro kar bōk er rikalbuuj jān riLeman ro.

Alma 16

And it came to pass in the eleventh year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, on the fifth day of the second month, there having been much peace in the land of Zarahemla, there having been no wars nor contentions for a certain number of years, even until the fifth day of the second month in the eleventh year, there was a cry of war heard throughout the land.

For behold, the armies of the Lamanites had come in upon the wilderness side, into the borders of the land, even into the city of Ammonihah, and began to slay the people and destroy the city.

And now it came to pass, before the Nephites could raise a sufficient army to drive them out of the land, they had destroyed the people who were in the city of Ammonihah, and also some around the borders of Noah, and taken others captive into the wilderness.

Now it came to pass that the Nephites were desirous to obtain those who had been carried away captive into the wilderness.

Therefore, he that had been appointed chief captain over the armies of the Nephites, (and his name was Zoram, and he had two sons, Lehi and Aha)—now Zoram and his two sons, knowing that Alma was high priest over the church, and having heard that he had the spirit of prophecy, therefore they went unto him and desired of him to know whither the Lord would that they should go into the wilderness in search of their brethren, who had been taken captive by the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Alma inquired of the Lord concerning the matter. And Alma returned and said unto them: Behold, the Lamanites will cross the river Sidon in the south wilderness, away up beyond the borders of the land of Manti. And behold there shall ye meet them, on the east of the river Sidon, and there the Lord will deliver unto thee thy brethren who have been taken captive by the Lamanites.

7 Im ālikin men kein Zoram im ļōmaro nejin raar kijoone reba Sidon, ippān jarin tariņae ko aer, im ilqk ļqk nān tōrerein ko an Mantai ļqk ilo āne jeṃaden eo iturōk, eo eaar ioon turear in reba Sidon.

8 Im raar itok ioon jarin tariņae ko an riLeman ro, im riLeman ro raar ejjeplōklōk im ko iāne jeṃaden eo; im raar bōk ro jeir im jatier raar rikalbuuj jān riLeman ro, im ejjeļqk juon iaer eaar jako iaan ro kar bok er rikalbuuj. Im kar bōktok er nān bōk bwidej ko aer makmake.

9 Im āindein eaar jeṃļqk iiō eo kein kajoñouljuon iiō in riekajet ro, riLeman ro kar lukwarkwar e er jān āneo, im armej in Ammōnaia kar kqkkure er; aaet, aolep armej otemjej in riAmmōnaia kar kqkkure e, im barāinwōt jikin kwelqk eo aer eļap, eo raar ba Anij e jamin maroñ kqkkure, kōnke ļap eo an.

10 A lo, ilo juon raan eaar jeepeplqk; im ānbwinnin ro remej raar tipdikdik jān kidu ko im kidu awiia ko in āne jeṃaden.

11 Mekarta, ālikin elōn raan ko ānbwin ko aer raar ejoujik ioon mejān laļ, im raar libobo kōn libobo e meni. Im kiiō ekanooj kar ļap nem eo joñan armej ro raar jab ilqk im bōk Ammōnaia iuṃwin elōn iiō ko. Im eaar etan jeepeplqk in riNior; bwe raar jān jermal eo an Nior, ro kar ṃane er; im jikin ko aer eaar ejjeļqk armej ie wōt.

12 Im riLeman ro raar jab bar itok nān tariņae ṃae riNipai ro ṃae iiō eo kein kajoñoulemān in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai. Im āindein iuṃwin emān iiō armej in Nipai eaar wōr aer aenōṃṃan ilo aolepān āneo.

13 Im Alma im Amulek raar wōnṃaanļqk nān kwaļqk naan kōn ukeļqk nān armej ro ilo tampeļ ko aer, im ilo iṃōn ekwōjarjar ko aer, im barāinwōt ilo iṃōn kwelqk ko aer, ko raar ekkal ālikin wāween ko an rijju.

14 Im joñan wōt eo eaar kōṃaan roñjake naan ko aer, nān er raar kajeeded naan in Anij, ilo ejjeļqk kalijekļqk armej, iien otemjej.

And it came to pass that Zoram and his sons crossed over the river Sidon, with their armies, and marched away beyond the borders of Manti into the south wilderness, which was on the east side of the river Sidon.

And they came upon the armies of the Lamanites, and the Lamanites were scattered and driven into the wilderness; and they took their brethren who had been taken captive by the Lamanites, and there was not one soul of them had been lost that were taken captive. And they were brought by their brethren to possess their own lands.

And thus ended the eleventh year of the judges, the Lamanites having been driven out of the land, and the people of Ammonihah were destroyed; yea, every living soul of the Ammonihahites was destroyed, and also their great city, which they said God could not destroy, because of its greatness.

But behold, in one day it was left desolate; and the carcasses were mangled by dogs and wild beasts of the wilderness.

Nevertheless, after many days their dead bodies were heaped up upon the face of the earth, and they were covered with a shallow covering. And now so great was the scent thereof that the people did not go in to possess the land of Ammonihah for many years. And it was called Desolation of Nehors; for they were of the profession of Nehor, who were slain; and their lands remained desolate.

And the Lamanites did not come again to war against the Nephites until the fourteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi. And thus for three years did the people of Nephi have continual peace in all the land.

And Alma and Amulek went forth preaching repentance to the people in their temples, and in their sanctuaries, and also in their synagogues, which were built after the manner of the Jews.

And as many as would hear their words, unto them they did impart the word of God, without any respect of persons, continually.

15 Im āindein Alma im Amulek raar wōnṁaanl̥ok, im barāinwōt elōñl̥ok ro kar kāālet er n̄an jeral eo, n̄an kwaḷok naan kōn naan eo iaolepān āneo. Im jutak eo an kabuñ eo eaar ajeeded iaolepān āneo, im ilo aolep ijoko ipeḷaakin, ilubwiljin aolep armej in riNipai ro.

16 Im eaar ejjeḷok kalijekḷok ilubwiljier; Irooj eaar lutōkleplep jetōb eo an ioon aolepān mejān āneo n̄an kōpooj ḷōmṁak ko an ro nejin armej, ak n̄an kōpooj burueer n̄an bōk naan eo eo naaj kar katakin ilubwiljier ilo iien itok eo An—

17 Bwe en maroñ jab kijñēne ṁae naan eo, bwe ren maroñ in jab tōmak; im ilok n̄an jorrāān, a bwe ren maroñ bōk naan eo kōn lañlōñ, im āinwōt ra eo kar grafti ḷok ilo *vine* eo eṁool, bwe ren maroñ deḷoñl̥ok ilo kakkije eo an Irooj aer Anij.

18 Kiiō pris ro raar ilok ilubwiljin armej ro raar kwaḷok naan ṁae aolep riab ko, ṁoṁ ko, im ankoṁak ko, im ṁoṁ ko, im juunṁaad ko, im akwāālel ko, im kakūtōtō, im kajjirere ko, im kḷot, im rakim, im urur, im lejān, im aolep kijoñ otemjeḷok, im kūr bwe ren jab aikuj wōr—

19 Dāpdep wōt n̄an men ko reaikuj itok ejjab to; aaet, dāpdep wōt n̄an itok eo an eo Nejin Anij, An eñtaan im mej, im barāinwōt jerkakpeje eo an jān ro remej.

20 Im elōñ armej raar kajjitōk kōn jikin eo ijo Nejin Anij Enaaj itok ie; im kar katakin er bwe Enaaj waḷok n̄an er ālikin jerkakpeje eo An; im armej rein raar roñ kōn eḷap lañlōñ im ṁoṁoṁo.

21 Im kiiō ālikin kabuñ eo an jutak iaolepān āneo— ālikin eaar anjō ioon devil, im naan eo an Anij kar kajeeded ilo alikkar eo an iaolepān āneo, im Irooj ej lutōkleplep kōjeraaṁṁan ko An ioon armej ro— Āindein eaar jeṁḷok iio eo kein kajoñoulemān in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

And thus did Alma and Amulek go forth, and also many more who had been chosen for the work, to preach the word throughout all the land. And the establishment of the church became general throughout the land, in all the region round about, among all the people of the Nephites.

And there was no inequality among them; the Lord did pour out his Spirit on all the face of the land to prepare the minds of the children of men, or to prepare their hearts to receive the word which should be taught among them at the time of his coming—

That they might not be hardened against the word, that they might not be unbelieving, and go on to destruction, but that they might receive the word with joy, and as a branch be grafted into the true vine, that they might enter into the rest of the Lord their God.

Now those priests who did go forth among the people did preach against all lyings, and deceivings, and envyings, and strifes, and malice, and revilings, and stealing, robbing, plundering, murdering, committing adultery, and all manner of lasciviousness, crying that these things ought not so to be—

Holding forth things which must shortly come; yea, holding forth the coming of the Son of God, his sufferings and death, and also the resurrection of the dead.

And many of the people did inquire concerning the place where the Son of God should come; and they were taught that he would appear unto them after his resurrection; and this the people did hear with great joy and gladness.

And now after the church had been established throughout all the land—having got the victory over the devil, and the word of God being preached in its purity in all the land, and the Lord pouring out his blessings upon the people—thus ended the fourteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Juon bwebwenato in ʎōm̄aro nejin Mosaia, ro raar kajekd̄oŋn j̄im̄we ko aer n̄an irooj in aelōn̄ eo kōn naan eo an Anij, im kar wanlōn̄ʎok n̄an āneen Nipai n̄an kwaʎok naan n̄an riLeman ro; eñtaan ko aer im aer rōʎok—Ekkar n̄an ʎok eo an Alma.

Alma 17

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar ito-itak j̄an āneen Gideon n̄an turōk, ʎok n̄an āneen Mantai, lo, n̄an an bwilōn̄, eaar iioon ʎōm̄aro nejin Mosaia rej ito-itak n̄an āneen Zarahemla.
- 2 Kiiō ʎōm̄aro nejin Mosaia raar pād ippān Alma ilo iien eo enjeʎ eo eaar waʎok n̄an e; kōn menin Alma eaar kanooj m̄ōñōñō otem m̄ōñōñō n̄an lo ʎōm̄arein jein im jatin; im ta eaar kobaʎok ilo m̄ōñōñō eo an, raar ro jein im jatin wōt ilo Irooj; aaet, im raar kanooj kajoorʎok ilo jeʎā m̄ool eo; bwe raar armej in jeʎāʎokjeñ ejim̄we im raar liñōri jeje ko rekwōjarjar ilo niknik, bwe ren maroñ jeʎā naan an Anij.
- 3 Ak ejjab aolepān in; raar leʎok er n̄an eʎap jar, im jitʎok; kōn menin ippāer eaar wōr jitōbōn kanaan, im jitōbōn revelesōn, im ke raar katakin, raar katakin kōn kajoor im maroñ an Anij.
- 4 Im raar katakin naan eo an Anij joñoulemān iiō ko ilubwiljin riLeman ro, im raar lo eʎap tōprak ilo bōktok elōn̄ n̄an jeʎā kōn m̄ool eo; aaet, j̄an kajoor in naan ko aer elōn̄ kar bōktok er im̄aan lokatok an Anij, n̄an kūr ioon Etan im kwaʎok jerōwiwi ko aer im̄aan Irooj.
- 5 Kiiō erkein rej wāween ko kar ilok ippāer ilo ito-itak ko aer, bwe eaar lōn̄ aer m̄ōjñō; eaar ʎap aer eñtaan, j̄im̄or ilo ānbwin im ilo kōmālij, āinwōt kwōle, maro im mōk, im barāinwōt eʎap likarōk ilo jetōb.
- 6 Kiiō erkein eaar ito-itak ko aer: ālikin aer kar likūt jemāer, Mosaia, ilo iiō eo m̄oktata in riekajet ro; ālikin aer m̄akoko in bōk aelōn̄ in kiiñ eo jemāer eaar kōñaan likūt ioer, im barāinwōt eñin kar ʎōm̄nak ko an armej ro;

An account of the sons of Mosiah, who rejected their rights to the kingdom for the word of God, and went up to the land of Nephi to preach to the Lamanites; their sufferings and deliverance—according to the record of Alma.

Alma 17

And now it came to pass that as Alma was journeying from the land of Gideon southward, away to the land of Manti, behold, to his astonishment, he met with the sons of Mosiah journeying towards the land of Zarahemla.

Now these sons of Mosiah were with Alma at the time the angel first appeared unto him; therefore Alma did rejoice exceedingly to see his brethren; and what added more to his joy, they were still his brethren in the Lord; yea, and they had waxed strong in the knowledge of the truth; for they were men of a sound understanding and they had searched the scriptures diligently, that they might know the word of God.

But this is not all; they had given themselves to much prayer, and fasting; therefore they had the spirit of prophecy, and the spirit of revelation, and when they taught, they taught with power and authority of God.

And they had been teaching the word of God for the space of fourteen years among the Lamanites, having had much success in bringing many to the knowledge of the truth; yea, by the power of their words many were brought before the altar of God, to call on his name and confess their sins before him.

Now these are the circumstances which attended them in their journeyings, for they had many afflictions; they did suffer much, both in body and in mind, such as hunger, thirst and fatigue, and also much labor in the spirit.

Now these were their journeyings: Having taken leave of their father, Mosiah, in the first year of the judges; having refused the kingdom which their father was desirous to confer upon them, and also this was the minds of the people;

- 7 Mekarta raar diwōjłok jān āneen Zaraemla, im bōk jāje ko aer, im ṁade ko aer, im lippōṅ ko aer, im ṁade in lippōṅ ko aer, im buwat ko aer; im men in raar kōṁṁmane bwe ren maroñ kakijen kijeer ke ren pād ilo āne jemaden.
- 8 Im āindein raar ilok ilo āne jemaden kōn oran ko aer jet raar kāālet er, nān wanlōñłok nān āneen Nipai, nān kwałok naan in Anij nān riLeman ro.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein raar ito-itak elōñ raan ko ilo āne jemaden, im raar jitłok ełap im jar ełap bwe Irooj en lełok nān er ṁōttan jetōb eo An nān ilok ippāer, im pād ippāer, bwe ren maroñ juon kein jerbal ilo pein Anij nān bōktok, ełañne emaroñ, ro jeir im jatier, riLeman ro, nān jełā kōn ṁool eo, nān jełā kōn nana eo an imminene ko an ro jemāer, ko raar jab jįṁwe.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein Irooj eaar lołok er kōn Jetōb eo An, im ba nān er: Koṁin aenōṁṁan. Im raar aenōṁṁan.
- 11 Im Irooj eaar ba nān er barāinwōt: Koṁin ilok ilubwiljin riLeman ro, ro jeiūṁi im jātimi, im katōt naan eo Aō; ijoke koṁ naaj kōmmaanwa ilo kijenmej im ban ko, bwe koṁin maroñ kwałok waanjoñok ko reṁṁan nān er ilo nā, im Inaaj kōṁṁmane eok kein jerbal ilo peiū nān lōṁṁoren an elōñ armej.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein būruōñ ļōṁaro nejin Mosaia, im barāinwōt ro kar ippāer, raar peran nān wōnṁaanłok nān riLeman ro nān kabuñbuñłok nān er naan in Anij.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein ke raar tōprakłok ilo tōrerein ko an āneo āneen riLeman ro, raar ajeje jān doon im ilok juon jān juon, lōke ilo Irooj bwe renaaj bar iioon doon ilo jemłokin iien ṁadṁōd eo aer; bwe raar kōtmāne bwe ełap kar jerbal eo raar aeraiki.

Nevertheless they departed out of the land of Zarahemla, and took their swords, and their spears, and their bows, and their arrows, and their slings; and this they did that they might provide food for themselves while in the wilderness.

And thus they departed into the wilderness with their numbers which they had selected, to go up to the land of Nephi, to preach the word of God unto the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they journeyed many days in the wilderness, and they fasted much and prayed much that the Lord would grant unto them a portion of his Spirit to go with them, and abide with them, that they might be an instrument in the hands of God to bring, if it were possible, their brethren, the Lamanites, to the knowledge of the truth, to the knowledge of the baseness of the traditions of their fathers, which were not correct.

And it came to pass that the Lord did visit them with his Spirit, and said unto them: Be comforted. And they were comforted.

And the Lord said unto them also: Go forth among the Lamanites, thy brethren, and establish my word; yet ye shall be patient in long-suffering and afflictions, that ye may show forth good examples unto them in me, and I will make an instrument of thee in my hands unto the salvation of many souls.

And it came to pass that the hearts of the sons of Mosiah, and also those who were with them, took courage to go forth unto the Lamanites to declare unto them the word of God.

And it came to pass when they had arrived in the borders of the land of the Lamanites, that they separated themselves and departed one from another, trusting in the Lord that they should meet again at the close of their harvest; for they supposed that great was the work which they had undertaken.

- 14 Im e mool eaar ļap, bwe raar aeraik nān kwaļok naan an Anij nān armej rawiia im kijneēne im juon armej rellā; juon armej ro reitok-limo ilo uror e riNipai ro, im kowadoñ im rakimi er; im burueer raar likūt ioon m̄weie ko, ak ioon gold im silver, im dekā ko reaorōk; ijoke raar kappukot nān bōk men kein kōn uror im rakimi, bwe maroñ jab jermal nān i kōn peier make.
- 15 Āindein raar juon armej rekanooj jowan, elōn iaer raar kabuñ-jar nān ekjab ko, im kalia an Anij eaar wōtlōk ioyer kōnke m̄anit ko an ro jemāer; mekarta kallimur ko an Irooj kar erļokiļok nān er ilo wōt nē renaaj ukeļok.
- 16 Kōn menin, eñin eaar un eo ļōm̄aro nejin Mosaia raar aeraik jermal eo, bwe bōlen ren maroñ bōktok er nān ukeļok; bwe bōlen ren maroñ bōktok er nān jeļā karōk in lōm̄oqr.
- 17 Kōn menin raar ajeje er make juon jān juon, im ilōk ilubwiljier, kajjojo em̄maan make iaan, ekkar nān naan eo im kajoor an Anij eo kar leļok nān e.
- 18 Kiiō Ammōn eaar tōl ilubwiljier, ak jān ba eaar kōjeraam̄man er, im eaar ilōk jān er, ālikin an kar kōjeraam̄man er ekkar nān ijoko jikier, ālikin an kar kajeeded naan in Anij nān er, ak kōjeraam̄man er m̄okta jān an ilōk; im āindein raar bōk jet ito-itak iaolepān āneo.
- 19 Im Ammōn eaar ilōk nān āneen Ishmael, āneo kar etņake ļōm̄aro nejin Ishmael, eo eaar barāinwōt erom riLeman.
- 20 Im ke Ammōn eaar deļoñe āneen Ishmael, riLeman ro raar bōk e im lukwōje, āinwōt kar m̄anitier nān kapiloik aolep riNipai ro raar wōtlōk ilo peier, im bōk er im̄aan kiiñ eo; im āindein eaar pād nān kōņaan an kiiñ eo nān m̄an er, ak dāpij er ilo kōm̄akoko, ak nān joļok er ilo kalbuuj, ak nān kadiwōjļok er jān āneo āneen, ekkar nān ankilaan im an kōņaan.
- 21 Im āindein Ammōn kar bōkļok im̄aan kiiñ eo eaar irooj ioon āneen Ishmael; im etan eaar Lamonai; im eaar juon jān bwijjin Ishmael.

And assuredly it was great, for they had undertaken to preach the word of God to a wild and a hardened and a ferocious people; a people who delighted in murdering the Nephites, and robbing and plundering them; and their hearts were set upon riches, or upon gold and silver, and precious stones; yet they sought to obtain these things by murdering and plundering, that they might not labor for them with their own hands.

Thus they were a very indolent people, many of whom did worship idols, and the curse of God had fallen upon them because of the traditions of their fathers; notwithstanding the promises of the Lord were extended unto them on the conditions of repentance.

Therefore, this was the cause for which the sons of Mosiah had undertaken the work, that perhaps they might bring them unto repentance; that perhaps they might bring them to know of the plan of redemption.

Therefore they separated themselves one from another, and went forth among them, every man alone, according to the word and power of God which was given unto him.

Now Ammon being the chief among them, or rather he did administer unto them, and he departed from them, after having blessed them according to their several stations, having imparted the word of God unto them, or administered unto them before his departure; and thus they took their several journeys throughout the land.

And Ammon went to the land of Ishmael, the land being called after the sons of Ishmael, who also became Lamanites.

And as Ammon entered the land of Ishmael, the Lamanites took him and bound him, as was their custom to bind all the Nephites who fell into their hands, and carry them before the king; and thus it was left to the pleasure of the king to slay them, or to retain them in captivity, or to cast them into prison, or to cast them out of his land, according to his will and pleasure.

And thus Ammon was carried before the king who was over the land of Ishmael; and his name was Lamoni; and he was a descendant of Ishmael.

- 22 Im kiiñ eo eaar kajjitōk ippān Ammōn eļāñne eaar an kōṇaan nān jokwe ilo āneo ilubwiljin riLeman ro, ak ilubwiljin armej ro an.
- 23 Im Ammōn eaar ba nān e: Aaet, ikōṇaan jokwe ilubwiljin armej rein nān jidik iien; aaet, im bōlen ṁae raan eo ij mej.
- 24 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Lamonai eaar ļap an buñ būruōn kōn Ammōn, im kōṁṁan bwe to ko an rej rōļok; im eaar kōṇaan bwe Ammōn ar bōk juon iaan kōrā ro nejin nān pāleen.
- 25 A Ammōn eaar ba nān e: Jaab, ak inaaļ aṁ rijerbal. Kōn menin Ammōn eaar erom juon rijerbal nān kiiñ Lamonai. Im ālikin men kein kar likūt e ilubwiljin rijerbal ro jet nān lali kidu ro rellōn an kōn Lamonai, ekkar nān ṁanit an riLeman ro.
- 26 Im ālikin eaar pād ilo jermal an kiiñ eo jilu raan, ke eaar ilok ippān rijerbal in riLeman ro ippān bwijin in kidu ko aer nān jikin dān eo, eo kar ṅa etan dān in Sebus, im aolep riLeman ro raar ubaakiļok bwijin in kidu ko aer rellōn ijo, bwe ren maroñ bōk dān—
- 27 Kōn menin, ke Ammōn im rijerbal ro an kiiñ eo raar ubaakiļok bwijin in kidu ko aer nān jikin in dān eo, lo, jet iaan riLeman ro, ro raar pād ippān bwijin in kidu ko aer nān bōk dān, raar jutak im kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko an Ammōn im rijerbal ro an kiiñ eo, im raar kajjeplōklōk er joñan raar ko elōn iaļ ko.
- 28 Kiiō rijerbal ro an kiiñ eo raar jino nān alñūrñūr, im ba: Kiiō kiiñ eo enaaļ ṁan kōj, āinwōt eaar kōṁṁan nān ro jeid im jatid kōnke bwijin in kidu ko aer raar ejjeplōklōk jān nana an ļōṁarein. Im raar jino jañ otem jañ, im ba: Lo, bwijin in kidu ko ad raar jeplōklōk kadede.
- 29 Kiiō raar jañ kōnke mijak in mej. Kiiō ke Ammōn eaar lo men in būruōn eaar ļapļok ilo e kōn lañlōn; bwe, e ej ba, inaaļ kwaļokļok aō kajoor nān rein rej ṁōtta rijerbal, ak kajoor eo ej ilo nā, ilo kōrōļtok bwijin in kidu kein nān kiiñ eo, bwe in maroñ karreel būruōn rein ṁōttan rijerbal, bwe in maroñ tōl er nān tōmak ilo naan ko aō.

And the king inquired of Ammon if it were his desire to dwell in the land among the Lamanites, or among his people.

And Ammon said unto him: Yea, I desire to dwell among this people for a time; yea, and perhaps until the day I die.

And it came to pass that king Lamoni was much pleased with Ammon, and caused that his bands should be loosed; and he would that Ammon should take one of his daughters to wife.

But Ammon said unto him: Nay, but I will be thy servant. Therefore Ammon became a servant to king Lamoni. And it came to pass that he was set among other servants to watch the flocks of Lamoni, according to the custom of the Lamanites.

And after he had been in the service of the king three days, as he was with the Lamanitish servants going forth with their flocks to the place of water, which was called the water of Sebus, and all the Lamanites drive their flocks hither, that they may have water—

Therefore, as Ammon and the servants of the king were driving forth their flocks to this place of water, behold, a certain number of the Lamanites, who had been with their flocks to water, stood and scattered the flocks of Ammon and the servants of the king, and they scattered them insomuch that they fled many ways.

Now the servants of the king began to murmur, saying: Now the king will slay us, as he has our brethren because their flocks were scattered by the wickedness of these men. And they began to weep exceedingly, saying: Behold, our flocks are scattered already.

Now they wept because of the fear of being slain. Now when Ammon saw this his heart was swollen within him with joy; for, said he, I will show forth my power unto these my fellow-servants, or the power which is in me, in restoring these flocks unto the king, that I may win the hearts of these my fellow-servants, that I may lead them to believe in my words.

30 Im kiiō, erkein kar ļōmņak ko an Ammōn, ke eaar lo eņtaan ko an ro eaar kūr er ro jein im jatīn.

31 Im ālikin men kein eaar rōjaņ er kōn naan ko an, im ba: Ro jeiū im jatū, koņin laņlōņ im jān ilōk in kappukoti bwijin kidu ko, im jenaaj ainitok er ippān doon im bar bōktok er nān jikin dān eo; im āindein jenaaj oņaake bwijin kidu ko nān kiiņ eo im enaaj jamin maņ kōj.

32 Im ālikin men kein raar ilōk im kappukoti bwijin in kidu ro, im raar ļoore Ammōn, im raar mōkajļok kōn eļap kaiur im bōk bōran bwijin in kidu ko an kiiņ eo, im raar bar ainitok er ippān doon nān jikin dān eo.

33 Im ļōmaro raar bar jutak nān kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko aer; a Ammōn eaar ba nān ro jein im jatīn: Jepooļe peļaaķin bwijin in kidu ko bwe ren jab ko; im ij ilōk in pata ippān ļōmarein rej kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko ad.

34 Kōn menin, raar kōmmaņ āinwōt Ammōn eaar jiroņ er, im eaar wōnmaņļok im jutak nān pata ippān ro raar jutak iturin dān ko in Sebus; im oraer eaar jab iiet.

35 Kōn menin raar jab mijak Ammōn, bwe raar kōtmāne bwe juon iaan eņmaņ ro aer emaroņ maņ e ekkar nān aer kōņaan, bwe raar jab jeļā bwe Irooj eaar kallimuri Mosaia bwe enaaj kōjōor e ļōmaro nejin jān ilo peier; raar barāinwōt jab jeļā jabdewōt kōn Irooj; kōn menin raar mōņōņō ilo kōkkure an ro jeir im jatier; im kōn un in raar jutak nān kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko an kiiņ eo.

36 A Ammōn eaar jutak pen im jino nān joļok dekā nān er kōn buwat eo an; aet, kōn eļap kajoor eaar buwatļok dekā ilubwiljier; im āindein eaar maņ jet iaer joņan raar jino in bwilōn kōn kajoor eo an; mekarta raar illu kōnke mej eo an ro jeir im jatier, im raar pen ilo aer ļōmņak bwe e eaikuj wōtļok; kōn menin, ke rej lo bwe raar jab maroņ ekkālel dekā ko buwōņjāer, raar wōnmaņļok kōn aļaļ in deņdeņ ko aer nān maņ e.

And now, these were the thoughts of Ammon, when he saw the afflictions of those whom he termed to be his brethren.

And it came to pass that he flattered them by his words, saying: My brethren, be of good cheer and let us go in search of the flocks, and we will gather them together and bring them back unto the place of water; and thus we will preserve the flocks unto the king and he will not slay us.

And it came to pass that they went in search of the flocks, and they did follow Ammon, and they rushed forth with much swiftness and did head the flocks of the king, and did gather them together again to the place of water.

And those men again stood to scatter their flocks; but Ammon said unto his brethren: Encircle the flocks round about that they flee not; and I go and contend with these men who do scatter our flocks.

Therefore, they did as Ammon commanded them, and he went forth and stood to contend with those who stood by the waters of Sebus; and they were in number not a few.

Therefore they did not fear Ammon, for they supposed that one of their men could slay him according to their pleasure, for they knew not that the Lord had promised Mosiah that he would deliver his sons out of their hands; neither did they know anything concerning the Lord; therefore they delighted in the destruction of their brethren; and for this cause they stood to scatter the flocks of the king.

But Ammon stood forth and began to cast stones at them with his sling; yea, with mighty power he did sling stones amongst them; and thus he slew a certain number of them insomuch that they began to be astonished at his power; nevertheless they were angry because of the slain of their brethren, and they were determined that he should fall; therefore, seeing that they could not hit him with their stones, they came forth with clubs to slay him.

- 37 A lo, aolep emṣaan eo eaar kotak aḷaḷ in deñdeñ eo an ñan deñōt Ammōn, eaar ṁwijiṭḷok pā ko pein kōn jāje eo an; bwe e jutak ṅae deñdeñ ko aer jān an ṁwijiṭḷok pā ko peier kōn mejān jāje eo an, joñan ke raar jino bwilōñ, im jino ko imaan; aaget, im raar jab iiet ilo oraer; im eaar kōmṁan bwe ren ko jān kajoor in pein.
- 38 Kiiō jiljino iaer raar wōṭḷok kōn buwat eo, ak ejjeḷok eaar ṁan e ijellokun wōt ritōl eo aer kōn jāje eo an; im eaar ṁwijiṭḷok aolep pā ko kar kotaki ṅae e, im raar jab iiet.
- 39 Im ke eaar lukwarkware er ettoḷok, eaar rōḷḷok im raar kaidaak bwijin in kidu ko im kōrōḷ er ñan meḷaaj eo an kiiñ eo, innām deḷōñḷok ñan kiiñ eo, im ineekiḷok pā ko kar ṁwijiṭḷok kōn jāje eo an Ammōn, pein ro raar kappukot ñan ṁan e; im kar ineekiḷok ñan kiiñ eo ñan juon kaṁool kōn men ko raar kōmṁani.

But behold, every man that lifted his club to smite Ammon, he smote off their arms with his sword; for he did withstand their blows by smiting their arms with the edge of his sword, insomuch that they began to be astonished, and began to flee before him; yea, and they were not few in number; and he caused them to flee by the strength of his arm.

Now six of them had fallen by the sling, but he slew none save it were their leader with his sword; and he smote off as many of their arms as were lifted against him, and they were not a few.

And when he had driven them afar off, he returned and they watered their flocks and returned them to the pasture of the king, and then went in unto the king, bearing the arms which had been smitten off by the sword of Ammon, of those who sought to slay him; and they were carried in unto the king for a testimony of the things which they had done.

Alma 18

- 1 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Lamonai eaar kōmḡman bwe rijerbal ro an ren jutak im kaḡpool kōn aolep men ko raar loi kōn menin.
- 2 Im ke eaar ḡōj aer aolep kaḡpool kōn men ko raar loi, im eaar jeḡā kōn tiljek an Ammōn ilo oḡaake bwijin in kidu ko an, im barāinwōt kajoor eo an eḡap ilo pata ḡae ro raar kappukot ḡan ḡan e, eaar bwilōñ otem bwilōñ, im ba: Eḡool in e ḡapḡok jān juon eḡḡman. Lo, ej jab Jetōb Eḡap eo in ej jilkintok kaje ko reḡḡap ioon armej rein, kōnke uror ko aer ke?
- 3 Im raar uwaak e kiiñ eo, im ba: Eḡaññe e ej Jetōb Eḡap ak juon eḡḡman, kōmij jab jeḡā; ak joñan in kōm jeḡā, bwe e ej jab maroñ mej jān rikōjdat ro an kiiñ eo; rebarāinwōt jab maroñ kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko an kiiñ eo ñe ej pād ippām; kōn menin, kōm jeḡā bwe e ej jeran kiiñ eo. Im kiiō, O kiiñ, kōmij jab tōmak bwe juon armej ewōr an kajoor eḡap āinwōt in, bwe kōm jeḡā bwe rej jamin ḡan e.
- 4 Im kiiō, ke kiiñ eo eaar roñ naan kein, eaar ba ḡan er: Kiiō ijeḡā bwe e ej Jetōb Eḡap; im eaar wanlaḡtak ilo iien in ḡan oḡaake mour ko ami, bwe in emaroñ jab ḡan koḡ āinwōt iaar ro jeiūḡi im jātimi. Kiiō eñin ej Jetōb Eḡap eo im ro jemād raar kōnono kake.
- 5 Kiiō eñin eaar imminene eo an Lamonai, eo eaar bōk jān jemān, bwe eaar wōr juon Jetōb Eḡap. Mekarta ñe raar tōmak ilo Jetōb Eḡap in, raar ḡōmḡak bwe jabdewōt raar kōmḡmane eaar jḡḡwe; kōn menin, Lamonai eaar jino ḡan mijak otem mijak, kōn mijak ñe ab kar kōmḡman bōd ilo ḡan rijerbal ro an.
- 6 Bwe eaar ḡan elōñ iaer kōnke ro jeir im jatier raar kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko ilo jikin dān eo; im āindein, kōnke rekar kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko aer kar ḡan er.
- 7 Kiiō eaar imminene eo an riLeman rein ḡan jutak iturin dān ko in Sebus ḡan kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko an armej ro, bwe ilo wāween in raar maroñ lukwarkwareḡok elōñ bwe ren ejjeplōklōk ḡan āneo āneer make, in ej imminene in rakimi ilubwiljier.

Alma 18

And it came to pass that king Lamoni caused that his servants should stand forth and testify to all the things which they had seen concerning the matter.

And when they had all testified to the things which they had seen, and he had learned of the faithfulness of Ammon in preserving his flocks, and also of his great power in contending against those who sought to slay him, he was astonished exceedingly, and said: Surely, this is more than a man. Behold, is not this the Great Spirit who doth send such great punishments upon this people, because of their murders?

And they answered the king, and said: Whether he be the Great Spirit or a man, we know not; but this much we do know, that he cannot be slain by the enemies of the king; neither can they scatter the king's flocks when he is with us, because of his expertness and great strength; therefore, we know that he is a friend to the king. And now, O king, we do not believe that a man has such great power, for we know he cannot be slain.

And now, when the king heard these words, he said unto them: Now I know that it is the Great Spirit; and he has come down at this time to preserve your lives, that I might not slay you as I did your brethren. Now this is the Great Spirit of whom our fathers have spoken.

Now this was the tradition of Lamoni, which he had received from his father, that there was a Great Spirit. Notwithstanding they believed in a Great Spirit, they supposed that whatsoever they did was right; nevertheless, Lamoni began to fear exceedingly, with fear lest he had done wrong in slaying his servants;

For he had slain many of them because their brethren had scattered their flocks at the place of water; and thus, because they had had their flocks scattered they were slain.

Now it was the practice of these Lamanites to stand by the waters of Sebus to scatter the flocks of the people, that thereby they might drive away many that were scattered unto their own land, it being a practice of plunder among them.

- 8 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Lamonai eaar kajjitōk
ippān rijerbal ro an, im ba: Ewi ļein ewōr kajoor rot
in eļap ippān?
- 9 Im raar ba nān e: Lo, e ej naajdik ɔɔj ko aṃ. Kiiō
kiiñ eo eaar jiron rijerbal ro an, ṃokta jān iien in
kaidaak bwijin in kidu ko aer, bwe rej aikuj kōpooji
ɔɔj ko im jariot ko an, im bōkļok e nān āneen Nipai;
bwe eaar wōr juon kwōjkwōj eļap kōṃṃane ilo
āneen Nipai, jān jemān Lamonai, eo eaar kiiñ ioon
aolepān āneo.
- 10 Kiiō ke kiiñ Lamonai eaar roñ bwe Ammōn eaar
kōpooji ɔɔj ko an im jariot ko an eaar ļapļok an
bwilōñ, kōnke nīknik eo an Ammōn, im ba: Eṃool
eaar jañin wōr rijerbal ilubwiljin aolep rijerbal ro aō
eaar nīknik āinwōt ļein; bwe eṃool ej keememej
aolep kien ko aō nān kōṃṃani.
- 11 Kiiō i kanooj jeļā bwe in ej Jetōb Eļap, im ikōṇaan
bwe en itok nān ippa, ak i jeperan.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar dedeļok an Ammōn
kōpooj ɔɔj ko im jariot ko nān kiiñ eo im rijerbal ro
an, eaar deļoñļok nān kiiñ eo, im eaar lo bwe paotok
eo an kiiñ eo eaar oktak; kōn menin e nañin rɔɔl
nabōjļok jān iṃaan mejān.
- 13 Im juon iaan rijerbal ro an kiiñ eo ej ba nān e,
Rabbanah, eo, oktan ej, kanooj kajoor ak kiiñ eļap,
kōnke raar watōke kiiñ ro aer bwe rekanooj kajoor;
im āindein eaar ba nān e: Rabbanah, kiiñ eo ekōṇaan
bwe kwōn pād.
- 14 Kōn menin Ammōn eaar oktakļok nān kiiñ eo, im
eaar ba nān e: Ta kwōj kōṇaan bwe in kōṃṃane nān
kwe, O kiiñ? Im kiiñ eo eaar uwaak e jaab joñan iien
eo juon awa, ekkar nān iien ko aer, bwe eaar jeļā jaab
ta en ba nān e.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein Ammōn eaar ba nān bar juon
alen: Ta kwōj kōṇaan jān eō? A kiiñ eo ej jab uwaak e.

And it came to pass that king Lamoni inquired of
his servants, saying: Where is this man that has such
great power?

And they said unto him: Behold, he is feeding thy
horses. Now the king had commanded his servants,
previous to the time of the watering of their flocks,
that they should prepare his horses and chariots, and
conduct him forth to the land of Nephi; for there had
been a great feast appointed at the land of Nephi, by
the father of Lamoni, who was king over all the land.

Now when king Lamoni heard that Ammon was
preparing his horses and his chariots he was more as-
tonished, because of the faithfulness of Ammon, say-
ing: Surely there has not been any servant among all
my servants that has been so faithful as this man; for
even he doth remember all my commandments to ex-
ecute them.

Now I surely know that this is the Great Spirit, and I
would desire him that he come in unto me, but I durst
not.

And it came to pass that when Ammon had made
ready the horses and the chariots for the king and his
servants, he went in unto the king, and he saw that
the countenance of the king was changed; therefore
he was about to return out of his presence.

And one of the king's servants said unto him,
Rabbanah, which is, being interpreted, powerful or
great king, considering their kings to be powerful;
and thus he said unto him: Rabbanah, the king de-
sireth thee to stay.

Therefore Ammon turned himself unto the king,
and said unto him: What wilt thou that I should do for
thee, O king? And the king answered him not for the
space of an hour, according to their time, for he knew
not what he should say unto him.

And it came to pass that Ammon said unto him
again: What desirest thou of me? But the king an-
swered him not.

16 Im ālikin men kein Ammōn, kōnke eaar obrak kōn Jetōb an Anij, kōn menin eaar jeļā ļōmņak ko an kiiñ eo. Im eaar ba nān e: Ej ke kōn aṃ kar roñ bwe iaar ebbaar nān rijerbal ro aṃ im bwijin in kidu ko aṃ, im kar ṃan jiljilimjuon iaan ro jeir im jatier kōn buwat eo im kōn jāje eo, im ṃwijiṭļok pein ro jet, nān maroñ ebbaar nān bwijin in kidu ro im rijerbal ro aṃ; lo, ej men eo in ke ej kōṃṃani bwilōñ kein aṃ?

17 Ij ba nān eok, ta men in, bwe bwilōñ kein aṃ ren kanooj ļap? Lo, nāij juon armej, im ij aṃ rijerbal; kōn menin, jabdewōt men eo kwo kōṃaan im ejimwe, men eo in aaj kōṃṃan.

18 Kiiō ke kiiñ eo eaar roñ naan kein, eaar bar ļokjānan, bwe eaar lo bwe Ammōn eaar jeļā ļōmņak ko an; a mekarta men in, kiiñ Lamonai eaar kōpeļļok ļoñiin, im ba nān e: Wōn kwe? Kwōj ke Jetōb Eļap eo, eo ejeļā aolep men otemje?

19 Ammōn eaar uwaak im ba nān e: nāij jab.

20 Im kiiñ eo eba: Ekōjkan kwo jeļā ļōmņak ko an buruō? Kwo maroñ kōnono jab idadiki, im ba nān eō kōn men kein, im barāinwōt ba nān eō jān kajoor ta kwaar ṃan im ṃwijiṭļok pā ko pein ro jeiū im jatū raar kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko aō—

21 Im kiiō, eļañne kwōnaaj ba nān eō kōn men kein, jabdewōt kwōj kōṃaan in aaj lewōj nān eok; im eļañne emennin aikuj, in aaj baare eok kōn jarin tariṃae ko aō; a i jeļā bwe kwe kwōj kajoorļok jān aolep er; mekarta, jabdewōt kwōj kōṃaan jān eō in aaj lewōj nān eok.

22 Kiiō Ammōn kōnke eaar mālōṭlōt, ijoke jab kaammijak, eaar ba nān Lamonai: Kwōn eḡroñ ke naan ko aō, eļañne ij ba nān eok jān kajoor ta ij kōṃṃani men kein? Im eñin men eo ikōṃaan jān eok.

23 Im kiiñ eo eaar uwaake e, im ba: Aaet, in aaj tōmak aolep naan ko aṃ. Im āindein eaar po kōn mālōṭlōt.

24 Im Ammōn eaar jino in kōnono nān e kōn ejeļok idadik, im ba nān e: Kwōj tōmake ke bwe ewōr juon Anij?

25 Im eaar uwaak, im ba nān e: Ij jab jeļā ta meļeļein men in.

26 Innām Ammōn eba: Kwōj tōmak ke bwe ewōr juon Jetōb Eļap?

And it came to pass that Ammon, being filled with the Spirit of God, therefore he perceived the thoughts of the king. And he said unto him: Is it because thou hast heard that I defended thy servants and thy flocks, and slew seven of their brethren with the sling and with the sword, and smote off the arms of others, in order to defend thy flocks and thy servants; behold, is it this that causeth thy marvelings?

I say unto you, what is it, that thy marvelings are so great? Behold, I am a man, and am thy servant; therefore, whatsoever thou desirest which is right, that will I do.

Now when the king had heard these words, he marvelled again, for he beheld that Ammon could discern his thoughts; but notwithstanding this, king Lamoni did open his mouth, and said unto him: Who art thou? Art thou that Great Spirit, who knows all things?

Ammon answered and said unto him: I am not.

And the king said: How knowest thou the thoughts of my heart? Thou mayest speak boldly, and tell me concerning these things; and also tell me by what power ye slew and smote off the arms of my brethren that scattered my flocks—

And now, if thou wilt tell me concerning these things, whatsoever thou desirest I will give unto thee; and if it were needed, I would guard thee with my armies; but I know that thou art more powerful than all they; nevertheless, whatsoever thou desirest of me I will grant it unto thee.

Now Ammon being wise, yet harmless, he said unto Lamoni: Wilt thou hearken unto my words, if I tell thee by what power I do these things? And this is the thing that I desire of thee.

And the king answered him, and said: Yea, I will believe all thy words. And thus he was caught with guile.

And Ammon began to speak unto him with boldness, and said unto him: Believest thou that there is a God?

And he answered, and said unto him: I do not know what that meaneth.

And then Ammon said: Believest thou that there is a Great Spirit?

27 Im eba, Aaet.

28 Im Ammōn eba: Eñin ej Anij. Im Ammōn eaar bar ba ñan e: Kwōj tōmak ke bwe Jetōb Eļap in, eo ej Anij, eaar kōmānman aolep men otemjej ko rej ilo lañ im ilo laļ?

29 Im eba: Aaet, ij tōmak bwe Eaar kōmānman aolep men otemjej ko rej ilo laļ; ak ij jab jeļā lañ ko.

30 Im Ammōn eba ñan e: Lañ ej jikin eo ijo Anij ej jokwe im aolep enjeļ ko An rekwōjarjar.

31 Im kiiñ Lamonai eba: Ej pād ilōñin laļ?

32 Im Ammōn eba: Aaet, im E ej reilaļtak ioon aolep ro nejin armej; im E jeļā aolep ļōmņak ko im kōttōpar ko an bōro; bwe jān Pein raar aolep ejaak jān jinoin.

33 Im kiiñ Lamonai eba: Ij tōmak aolep men kein kwaar kōnono. Kwe kar jilkintok eok jān Anij ke?

34 Ammōn eba ñan e: ñaij juon armej; im armej ilo jinoin kar ejaake ilo nemāmeen Anij, im kar kūr eō jān Jetōb Kwōjarjar eo An ñan katakin kōn men kein ñan armej rein, bwe ren maroñ itok ñan juon jeļā kōn men eo ejmņwe im mool;

35 Im mōttan eo in Jetōb in ej jokwe ilo ña, eo ej letok ñan eō jeļā, im barāinwōt kajoor ekkar ñan aō tōmak im ikdeelel ko aō ilo Anij.

36 Kiiō ke Ammōn emōj an ba naan kein, eaar jino jān ejaak eo an laļ, im barāinwōt ejaak eo an Adam, im kar jiroñ e aolep men ko kōn wōtlōk eo an armej, im tipdiki im erļoke imaan ļoqk ko im jeje ko rekwōjarjar an armej ro, ko kar kōnono kaki jān rikanaan ro, emool laļļok ñan iien eo jemāer, Liai, eaar likūt Jerusalem.

37 Im eaar barāinwōt tipdiki ñan er (bwe eaar ñan kiiñ eo im rijerbal ro an) aolep ito-itak ko an ro jemāer ilo āne jemaden, im aolep eñtaan ko aer kōn kwōle im maro, im aer mejaljaļļok, im men ko āierļok wōt.

38 Im eaar barāinwōt tipdiki ñan er kōn jumae ko an Leman im Lemuel, im ļōmāro nejin Ishmael, aaet, aolep jumae ko aer eaar ba ñan er; im eaar tipdiki ñan er aolep ļoqk ko im jeje ko rekwōjarjar jān iien eo Liai eaar likūt Jerusalem laļļok ñan iien in.

And he said, Yea.

And Ammon said: This is God. And Ammon said unto him again: Believest thou that this Great Spirit, who is God, created all things which are in heaven and in the earth?

And he said: Yea, I believe that he created all things which are in the earth; but I do not know the heavens.

And Ammon said unto him: The heavens is a place where God dwells and all his holy angels.

And king Lamoni said: Is it above the earth?

And Ammon said: Yea, and he looketh down upon all the children of men; and he knows all the thoughts and intents of the heart; for by his hand were they all created from the beginning.

And king Lamoni said: I believe all these things which thou hast spoken. Art thou sent from God?

Ammon said unto him: I am a man; and man in the beginning was created after the image of God, and I am called by his Holy Spirit to teach these things unto this people, that they may be brought to a knowledge of that which is just and true;

And a portion of that Spirit dwelleth in me, which giveth me knowledge, and also power according to my faith and desires which are in God.

Now when Ammon had said these words, he began at the creation of the world, and also the creation of Adam, and told him all the things concerning the fall of man, and rehearsed and laid before him the records and the holy scriptures of the people, which had been spoken by the prophets, even down to the time that their father, Lehi, left Jerusalem.

And he also rehearsed unto them (for it was unto the king and to his servants) all the journeyings of their fathers in the wilderness, and all their sufferings with hunger and thirst, and their travail, and so forth.

And he also rehearsed unto them concerning the rebellions of Laman and Lemuel, and the sons of Ishmael, yea, all their rebellions did he relate unto them; and he expounded unto them all the records and scriptures from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem down to the present time.

39 A ejjab aolepān in; bwe eaar tipdiki n̄an er karōk in l̄om̄ōr, eo kar kōpooje j̄an iien pedped ko an la; im eaar barāinwōt kōjjeļaik er kōn itok eo an Kraist, im aolep jerbal ko an Irooj eaar kōm̄man kwaļok n̄an er.

40 Im ālikin men kein ke em̄ōj an kar ba aolep men kein, im kar tipdiki n̄an kiiñ eo, bwe kiiñ eo eaar tōmak aolep naan ko an.

41 Im eaar j̄ino kūr n̄an Irooj, im ba: O Irooj, kwōn tūriaṃo; ekkar n̄an buñ-pāļok in tūriaṃo ko Aṃ ko kwaar kwaļok ioon armej in Nipai, en wōr ioō, im armej ro aō.

42 Im kiiō, ke eaar ba men in, eaar wōtl̄ok n̄an la, āinwōt n̄e eaar mej.

43 Im ālikin men kein rijerbal ro an raar bōk e im ineeķļok e ļok n̄an lio pāleen, im kōbabuik e ioon aowej eo; im eaar babu āinwōt n̄e eaar mej ilo iien eo ruo raan im ruo boñ aetokan; im lio pāleen, im ļōṃaro nejin, im kōrā ro nejin raar liaajļo ioon e, ālikin wāween an riLeman ro, tūñtūñ in liaajļo e jako eo an.

But this is not all; for he expounded unto them the plan of redemption, which was prepared from the foundation of the world; and he also made known unto them concerning the coming of Christ, and all the works of the Lord did he make known unto them.

And it came to pass that after he had said all these things, and expounded them to the king, that the king believed all his words.

And he began to cry unto the Lord, saying: O Lord, have mercy; according to thy abundant mercy which thou hast had upon the people of Nephi, have upon me, and my people.

And now, when he had said this, he fell unto the earth, as if he were dead.

And it came to pass that his servants took him and carried him in unto his wife, and laid him upon a bed; and he lay as if he were dead for the space of two days and two nights; and his wife, and his sons, and his daughters mourned over him, after the manner of the Lamanites, greatly lamenting his loss.

Alma 19

- 1 Im ālikin men kein mōj in ruo raan im ruo boñ raar itōn bōk ānbwinnin im kōbabuiki ilo lōb eo, eo raar kōmḡmane nān kalbwin rimej ro aer.
- 2 Kiiō lerooj eo ke ej roñ kōn buñbuñ in Ammōn, kōn menin eaar ijilōkḡok im kōḡnaan bwe en itok nān ippān.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein Ammōn eaar kōmḡman āinwōt kar jiroñ e, im eaar ilōk nān ippān lerooj eo, im kar kōḡnaan jeḡā ta eo eaar kōḡnaan bwe en kōmḡman.
- 4 Im eaar ba nān e: rijerbal ro an ḡein ippa raar kōjjeḡāik eō bwe kwōj juon rikanaan ekwōjarjar an Anij, im bwe kwe ewōr aḡ kajoor nān kōmḡman elōñ jerbāl ko reḡḡap ilo Etan;
- 5 Kōn menin, eḡāññe ej wāween eo in, ikōḡnaan bwe kwōn deḡōñḡok im loe ḡeo pālleeō, bwe eaar babu ilo jikin kiki eo an iien eo aetokan ruo raan im ruo boñ; im jet rej ba bwe ej jab mej, ak jet rej ba bwe e mej im bwe ewōr nemān, im bwe ej aikuj in babu ilo lōb; ak ñe nā, nān nā ej jab wōr nemān.
- 6 Kiiō, eñin men eo Ammōn eaar kōḡnaan, bwe eaar jeḡā bwe kiiñ Lamonai eaar pād iumwin kajoor an Anij; eaar jeḡā bwe libobo maroñ in jab tōmak emarok kar itōn jako jān koḡmāñḡokijeḡ eo an, im bwe meram eo eaar kōmeram koḡmāñḡokijeḡ eo an, eo eaar meram inaibooj an Anij, eo eaar meram ekabwilōñlōñ in an eḡmḡman—aaet, meram in eaar bōktok lañlōñ in ilo e, kōdḡ in marok ālikin aer kar jako, im bwe meram in mour indeeo kar kōmerame jetōb eo an, eaar jeḡā bwe men in eaar anjō jān ānbwin eo, im eaar weaakḡok ilo Anij—
- 7 Kōn menin, ta eo lerooj eo eaar kōḡnaan jān e eaar kōmḡman eo wōt an. Kōn menin, eaar deḡōñḡok nān lo kiiñ eo ekkar āinwōt lerooj eo eaar kōḡnaan nān e; im eaar lo kiiñ eo, im eaar jeḡā bwe eaar jab mej.
- 8 Im eaar ba nān lerooj eo: E ej jab mej, ak ej kiki ilo Anij, im ilo raan eo ilju enaaj bar jerkak; kōn menin jab kalbwini e.

Alma 19

And it came to pass that after two days and two nights they were about to take his body and lay it in a sepulchre, which they had made for the purpose of burying their dead.

Now the queen having heard of the fame of Ammon, therefore she sent and desired that he should come in unto her.

And it came to pass that Ammon did as he was commanded, and went in unto the queen, and desired to know what she would that he should do.

And she said unto him: The servants of my husband have made it known unto me that thou art a prophet of a holy God, and that thou hast power to do many mighty works in his name;

Therefore, if this is the case, I would that ye should go in and see my husband, for he has been laid upon his bed for the space of two days and two nights; and some say that he is not dead, but others say that he is dead and that he stinketh, and that he ought to be placed in the sepulchre; but as for myself, to me he doth not stink.

Now, this was what Ammon desired, for he knew that king Lamoni was under the power of God; he knew that the dark veil of unbelief was being cast away from his mind, and the light which did light up his mind, which was the light of the glory of God, which was a marvelous light of his goodness—yea, this light had infused such joy into his soul, the cloud of darkness having been dispelled, and that the light of everlasting life was lit up in his soul, yea, he knew that this had overcome his natural frame, and he was carried away in God—

Therefore, what the queen desired of him was his only desire. Therefore, he went in to see the king according as the queen had desired him; and he saw the king, and he knew that he was not dead.

And he said unto the queen: He is not dead, but he sleepeth in God, and on the morrow he shall rise again; therefore bury him not.

9 Im Ammōn eba nān lio: Kwōj tōmak ke men in? Im lio eba nān e: Ejjeļok aō kaṃool ijellōkun wōt aṃ innaan, im naan an rijerbal ro amro; mekarta ij tōmak bwe enaaj āinwōt ekkar nān kwaar ba.

10 Im Ammōn eba nān lio: Jeraaṃṃan nān kwe kōnke aṃ tōmak eļap otem ļap; ij ba nān eok, kōrā, ej jañin kar wōr tōmak in eļap ilubwiljin aolep armej in riNipai raṃ.

11 Im ālikin men kein eaar lale ioon jikin babu eo an ļeo pāleen, jān iien eo eṃool ṃae iien eo ilo raan eo ilju eo Ammōn eaar ba bwe enaaj jerkak.

12 Im ālikin men kein eaar jerkak, ekkar nān naan ko an Ammōn; im ke eaar jerkak, eaar erļokeļok pein nān kōrā eo, im ba: ṃōṃōṃō en etan Anij, im kwe kwōn ṃōṃōṃō.

13 Bwe āinwōt kwōj mour, lo, iaar lo Ripinmuur; im Enaaj itok, im naaj ļotak jān kōrā eo, im Enaaj pinmuurii aolep armej ro rej tōmak ilo Etan. Kiiō, ke eaar ba naan kein, būruōn eaar ļapļok ilo e, im eaar bar wōtļok kōn lañlōñ; im lerooj eo barāinwōt eaar wōtļok, kōn obrak kōn jetōb.

14 Kiiō Ammōn ke eaar lo Jetōb in Irooj eaar lutōkleplepļok ekkar nān jar ko an ioon riLeman ro, ro jein im jatin, ro raar unin eļap būroṃōj ilubwiljin riNipai ro, ak ilubwiljin aolep armej an Anij kōnke nana ko aer im ṃanit ko aer, eaar wōtļok ilo bukien, im eaar jino nān lutōkleplep aolep an ilo jar im kaṃoolol nān Anij kōn ta eaar kōṃṃan nān ro jein im jatin; im eaar barāinwōt obrak kōn ṃōṃōṃō; im āindein erjeel aolep kar wōtļok nān laļ.

15 Kiiō, ke rijerbal ro an kiiñ eo raar lo bwe erjeel ar wōtļok, er barāinwōt raar jino kūr nān Anij, bwe mijak an Irooj eaar itok ioer barāinwōt, bwe eaar er ro raar jutak iṃaan kiiñ eo im kaṃool nān e kōn kajoor eo eļap an Ammōn.

16 Im ālikin men kein raar kūr ioon etan Irooj, ilo aer kajoor, eṃool ṃae iien raar aolep wōtļok nān laļ, ijellōkun wōt juon iaan kōrā in riLeman ro, eo etan eaar Abij, im eaar oktak nān Irooj elōñ iiō ko, kōnke juon visōn eo eaiboojoj an jemān—

And Ammon said unto her: Believest thou this? And she said unto him: I have had no witness save thy word, and the word of our servants; nevertheless I believe that it shall be according as thou hast said.

And Ammon said unto her: Blessed art thou because of thy exceeding faith; I say unto thee, woman, there has not been such great faith among all the people of the Nephites.

And it came to pass that she watched over the bed of her husband, from that time even until that time on the morrow which Ammon had appointed that he should rise.

And it came to pass that he arose, according to the words of Ammon; and as he arose, he stretched forth his hand unto the woman, and said: Blessed be the name of God, and blessed art thou.

For as sure as thou livest, behold, I have seen my Redeemer; and he shall come forth, and be born of a woman, and he shall redeem all mankind who believe on his name. Now, when he had said these words, his heart was swollen within him, and he sunk again with joy; and the queen also sunk down, being overpowered by the Spirit.

Now Ammon seeing the Spirit of the Lord poured out according to his prayers upon the Lamanites, his brethren, who had been the cause of so much mourning among the Nephites, or among all the people of God because of their iniquities and their traditions, he fell upon his knees, and began to pour out his soul in prayer and thanksgiving to God for what he had done for his brethren; and he was also overpowered with joy; and thus they all three had sunk to the earth.

Now, when the servants of the king had seen that they had fallen, they also began to cry unto God, for the fear of the Lord had come upon them also, for it was they who had stood before the king and testified unto him concerning the great power of Ammon.

And it came to pass that they did call on the name of the Lord, in their might, even until they had all fallen to the earth, save it were one of the Lamanitish women, whose name was Abish, she having been converted unto the Lord for many years, on account of a remarkable vision of her father—

17 Āindein, kōn an kar oktak n̄an Irooj, im jañin kar kōnnaan kake, kōn menin, ke eaar lo bwe aolep rijerbal ro an Lamoni raar wōtlōk n̄an laḷ, im barāinwōt kōrā karo eo an, lerooj eo, im kiiñ eo, im Ammōn raar erḷōklelep ioon laḷ, eaar jeḷā bwe eaar kajoor in Anij; im kōnke eaar ḷōmḡak bwe eñin iien eo, j̄an kwaḷōk n̄an armej ro ta eaar waḷōk ilubwiljier, bwe j̄an aer lo wāween in enaaj kōmḡan bwe ren tōmak ilo kajoor an Anij, kōn menin eaar ettōrḷōk j̄an eḡ n̄an eḡ, im kabuñbuñḷōk n̄an armej ro.

18 Im raar jino kuk tok ippān doon n̄an iḡōn kiiñ eo. Im eaar itok jarlepju eo, im n̄an bwilōn eo aer, raar lo kiiñ eo, im lerooj eo, im rijerbal ro aer raar erḷōklelep ioon laḷ, im raar erḷōk ijo āinwōt n̄e raar mej; im raar barāinwōt lo Ammōn im lo, eaar riNipai.

19 Im kiiō armej ro raar jino aliñūrñūr ilubwiljier make; jet rej ba bwe eaar nana eḷap eaar itok ioer, ak ioon kiiñ eo im ḡweo iḡōn, kōnke eaar kōtḷōk bwe riNipai eo en pād wōt ilo āneo.

20 Im ro jet raar kauwe er, im ba: Kiiñ eo eaar bōktok nana in ioon ḡweo iḡōn, kōnke eaar ḡan rijerbal ro an im raar kajjeplōklōk bwijin in kidu ko aer ilo dān ko in Sebus.

21 Im raar barāinwōt bōk kauwe j̄an ḷōḡaro raar jutak ilo dān ko in Sebus im raar kajjeplōklōk bwijin ko raar an kiiñ eo, bwe raar illu ippān Ammōn kōnke oran eo eaar ḡan er im ro jeir im jatier ilo dān ko in Sebus, ke eaar baare bwijin ko an kiiñ eo.

22 Kiiō, juon iaer, eo ḷeo jein im jatin kar ḡan e kōn jāje eo an Ammōn, kōnke eaar illu otem illu ippān Ammōn, eaar nōōre jāje eo an im wōnḡaanḷōk bwe en maroñ kōtḷōk bwe en wōtlōk ioon Ammōn, n̄an ḡan e, im ke eaar kotak jāje eo n̄an ḡan e, lo, eaar wōtlōk im mej.

23 Kiiō jej lo Ammōn rej jamin kar maroñ ḡan e, bwe Irooj eaar ba n̄an Mosaia, jemān: Inaaj oḡaake e, im enaaj waḷōk n̄an e ekkar n̄an tōmak eo am—kin men in, Mosaia eaar lōke e n̄an Irooj.

Thus, having been converted to the Lord, and never having made it known, therefore, when she saw that all the servants of Lamoni had fallen to the earth, and also her mistress, the queen, and the king, and Ammon lay prostrate upon the earth, she knew that it was the power of God; and supposing that this opportunity, by making known unto the people what had happened among them, that by beholding this scene it would cause them to believe in the power of God, therefore she ran forth from house to house, making it known unto the people.

And they began to assemble themselves together unto the house of the king. And there came a multitude, and to their astonishment, they beheld the king, and the queen, and their servants prostrate upon the earth, and they all lay there as though they were dead; and they also saw Ammon, and behold, he was a Nephite.

And now the people began to murmur among themselves; some saying that it was a great evil that had come upon them, or upon the king and his house, because he had suffered that the Nephite should remain in the land.

But others rebuked them, saying: The king hath brought this evil upon his house, because he slew his servants who had had their flocks scattered at the waters of Sebus.

And they were also rebuked by those men who had stood at the waters of Sebus and scattered the flocks which belonged to the king, for they were angry with Ammon because of the number which he had slain of their brethren at the waters of Sebus, while defending the flocks of the king.

Now, one of them, whose brother had been slain with the sword of Ammon, being exceedingly angry with Ammon, drew his sword and went forth that he might let it fall upon Ammon, to slay him; and as he lifted the sword to smite him, behold, he fell dead.

Now we see that Ammon could not be slain, for the Lord had said unto Mosiah, his father: I will spare him, and it shall be unto him according to thy faith—therefore, Mosiah trusted him unto the Lord.

24 Im ālikin men kein ke jarlepju eo eaar lo bwe ʎeo eaar wōtʎok im mej, eo eaar kotak jāje eo nān mān Ammōn, lōʎnōn eaar itok ioer aolep, im raar mijak nān jab lemaanʎok peier nān jibwe e ak jabdewōt iaan ro raar wōtʎok; im raar jino bar bwilōn ilubwiljier ta eo en kar unin kajoor in eʎap, ak ta meʎeʎein aolep men kein.

25 Im ālikin men kein eaar lōn ilubwiljier ro rej ba bwe Ammōn eaar Jetōb Eʎap eo, im ro jet rej ba ekar jilkintok jān Jetōb Eʎap eo.

26 A ro jet raar kauwe er aolep, im ba bwe eaar juon eakeak, eo kar jilkintok jān riNipai ro nān kaammijak er.

27 Im eaar wōr jet raar ba bwe Ammōn kar jilkintok jān Jetōb Eʎap eo nān kaeñtaan er kōnke nana ko aer; im bwe eaar Jetōb Eʎap eo eaar iien otemjej kōjparok riNipai ro, ro kar ʎomqoren er jān peier; im raar ba bwe eaar Jetōb Eʎap in eo eaar kqkkure elōn iaan ro jeir im jatier, riLeman ro.

28 Im āindein aitwerōk eo eaar jino in kanooj ʎap otem ʎap ilubwiljier. Im ke raar akwāāl, kōrā karejar eo im eaar kōmman bwe jarlepju eo en kuk tok ippān doon eaar itok, im ke eaar lo aitwerōk eo ilubwiljin jarlepju eo lio eaar būromōj otem būromōj, eṃool nān jān.

29 Im ālikin men kein lio eaar ilok im kabwijer lerooj eo kōn pein, bwe bōlen en maroñ kōjerkak e jān laʎ; im ilo iien eo wōt eaar kabwijer pein eaar jerkak im jutak ioon neen, im kar kūr kōn juon ainikier eʎaaj, im ba: O nebar Jisōs, eo eaar ʎomqoren eō jān hell etōntōn in nana! O nebar Anij, kwōn tūriamokake armej rein!

30 Im ke lio eaar ba men in, lio eaar likūt pein ippān doon, kōnke eaar obrak kōn lañlōn, im eaar kōnono elōn naan ko kar jab meʎeʎe; im ke lio eaar kōmmane men in, lio eaar bōk kiin eo, Lamoni, kōn pein, im lo eaar jerkak im jutak ioon neen.

31 Im ʎeo, ejidimkij, ke eaar lo aitwerōk eo ilubwiljin armej ro an, eaar wōnmaanʎok im jino kauwe er, im nān katakin er naan ko eaar roñ jān ʎōniin Ammōn; im joñan wōt eo eaar roñ naan ko an raar tōmak, im kar oktak tok nān Irooj.

And it came to pass that when the multitude beheld that the man had fallen dead, who lifted the sword to slay Ammon, fear came upon them all, and they durst not put forth their hands to touch him or any of those who had fallen; and they began to marvel again among themselves what could be the cause of this great power, or what all these things could mean.

And it came to pass that there were many among them who said that Ammon was the Great Spirit, and others said he was sent by the Great Spirit;

But others rebuked them all, saying that he was a monster, who had been sent from the Nephites to torment them.

And there were some who said that Ammon was sent by the Great Spirit to afflict them because of their iniquities; and that it was the Great Spirit that had always attended the Nephites, who had ever delivered them out of their hands; and they said that it was this Great Spirit who had destroyed so many of their brethren, the Lamanites.

And thus the contention began to be exceedingly sharp among them. And while they were thus contending, the woman servant who had caused the multitude to be gathered together came, and when she saw the contention which was among the multitude she was exceedingly sorrowful, even unto tears.

And it came to pass that she went and took the queen by the hand, that perhaps she might raise her from the ground; and as soon as she touched her hand she arose and stood upon her feet, and cried with a loud voice, saying: O blessed Jesus, who has saved me from an awful hell! O blessed God, have mercy on this people!

And when she had said this, she clasped her hands, being filled with joy, speaking many words which were not understood; and when she had done this, she took the king, Lamoni, by the hand, and behold he arose and stood upon his feet.

And he, immediately, seeing the contention among his people, went forth and began to rebuke them, and to teach them the words which he had heard from the mouth of Ammon; and as many as heard his words believed, and were converted unto the Lord.

- 32 A eaar lōn ilubwiljier ro raar jab roñ naan ko an; kōn menin raar ilok ilo iaļ ko aer.
- 33 Im ālikin men kein ke Ammōn eaar jerkak eaar barāinwōt jermal nān er, im barāinwōt aolep rijipañ armej ro an Lamoni; im raar aolep kabuñbuñļok nān armej ro ejja men in wōt—bwe burueer raar oktak; bwe ejjeļok aer kōṇaan nān kōṇṇan nana.
- 34 Im lo, elōn raar kabuñbuñļok nān armej ro bwe raar ellolo enjeļ raṇ im raar kōṇṇao ippāer; im āindein raar ba nān er men ko an Anij, im kōn An weppān.
- 35 Im ālikin men kein eaar lōn raar tōmak ilo naan ko aer; im joñan wōt eo eaar tōmak raar peptaij; im raar erom juon armej eweppān, im raar kajutak kabuñ eo ilubwiljier.
- 36 Im āindein jermal eo an Irooj eaar ijino ilubwiljin riLeman ro; āindein Irooj eaar jino in lutōklelep Jetōb eo An ioer; im jej lo bwe Pein ej erļok nān aolep armej ro renaaj ukeļok im tōmak ioon Etan.

But there were many among them who would not hear his words; therefore they went their way.

And it came to pass that when Ammon arose he also administered unto them, and also did all the servants of Lamoni; and they did all declare unto the people the selfsame thing—that their hearts had been changed; that they had no more desire to do evil.

And behold, many did declare unto the people that they had seen angels and had conversed with them; and thus they had told them things of God, and of his righteousness.

And it came to pass that there were many that did believe in their words; and as many as did believe were baptized; and they became a righteous people, and they did establish a church among them.

And thus the work of the Lord did commence among the Lamanites; thus the Lord did begin to pour out his Spirit upon them; and we see that his arm is extended to all people who will repent and believe on his name.

Alma 20

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke emōj aer kajutak kabuñ eo ilo āneo, kiiñ Lamonai eaar kōṇaan bwe Ammōn en ilōk ippān nān āneen Nipai, bwe en maroñ kwaḷōk nān e jemān.
- 2 Im ainikien Irooj eaar itok nān Ammōn, im ba: Kwōn jab naaj wanlōñḷōk nān āneen Nipai, bwe lo, kiiñ eo enaaj kappukot mour eo aṃ; a kwōnaaj ilōk nān āneen Middonai; bwe lo, ḷeo jatūm Aron, im barāinwōt Mulokai im Amma repād ilo kalbuuj.
- 3 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke Ammōn eaar roñ men in, eaar ba nān Lamonai: Lo, ḷeo jatū im ḷōṃaro jeiū im jatū repād ilo kalbuuj ilo Middonai, im ij etal bwe in maroñ kōtḷōk er.
- 4 Kiiō Lamonai eaar ba nān Ammōn: I jeḷā, ilo kajoor an Irooj kwo ṃaroñ kōṃṃan aolep men. A lo, inaaj ilōk ippaṃ nān āneen Middonai; bwe kiiñ an āneen Middonai, eo etan ej Antiomno, ej juon jera; kōn menin ij ilōk nān āneen Middonai, bwe imaroñ karreel kiiñ eo an āneo, im enaaj kadiwōjḷōk ro jeiūm im jatūm jān kalbuuj. Kiiō Lamonai eaar ba nān e: Wōn eaar jiroñ eok bwe ḷōṃaro jeiūm im jatūm repād ilo kalbuuj?
- 5 Im Ammōn eba nān e: Ejjeḷōk juon eaar jiroñ eō, ijellōkun wōt Anij; im Eaar ba nān eō—Etal im kōtḷōk ḷōṃaro jeiūm im jatūm, bwe repād ilo kalbuuj ilo āneen Middonai.
- 6 Kiiō ke Lamonai eaar roñ men in eaar kōṃṃan bwe rijerbal ro an rej kōpooje oṃoj ko an im jariot ko.
- 7 Im eba nān Ammōn: Itok, inaaj ilōk ippaṃ lallōk nān āneen Middonai, im ijeṇ inaaj akweḷap ippān kiiñ eo bwe en kadiwōjḷōk ḷōṃaro jeiūm im jatūm jān kalbuuj.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein ke Ammōn im Lamonai raar ito-itak nān ijo, raar iioon jemān Lamonai, eo eaar kiiñ ioon aolepān āneo.
- 9 Im lo, jemān Lamonai eba nān e: Etke kwaar itok jaab nān kwōjkwōj eo ilo raan eo eḷap ke iaar kōṃṃan juon kwōjkwōj nān ḷōṃaro nejū, im nān armej ro aō?

Alma 20

And it came to pass that when they had established a church in that land, that king Lamoni desired that Ammon should go with him to the land of Nephi, that he might show him unto his father.

And the voice of the Lord came to Ammon, saying: Thou shalt not go up to the land of Nephi, for behold, the king will seek thy life; but thou shalt go to the land of Middoni; for behold, thy brother Aaron, and also Muloki and Ammah are in prison.

Now it came to pass that when Ammon had heard this, he said unto Lamoni: Behold, my brother and brethren are in prison at Middoni, and I go that I may deliver them.

Now Lamoni said unto Ammon: I know, in the strength of the Lord thou canst do all things. But behold, I will go with thee to the land of Middoni; for the king of the land of Middoni, whose name is Antiomno, is a friend unto me; therefore I go to the land of Middoni, that I may flatter the king of the land, and he will cast thy brethren out of prison. Now Lamoni said unto him: Who told thee that thy brethren were in prison?

And Ammon said unto him: No one hath told me, save it be God; and he said unto me—Go and deliver thy brethren, for they are in prison in the land of Middoni.

Now when Lamoni had heard this he caused that his servants should make ready his horses and his chariots.

And he said unto Ammon: Come, I will go with thee down to the land of Middoni, and there I will plead with the king that he will cast thy brethren out of prison.

And it came to pass that as Ammon and Lamoni were journeying thither, they met the father of Lamoni, who was king over all the land.

And behold, the father of Lamoni said unto him: Why did ye not come to the feast on that great day when I made a feast unto my sons, and unto my people?

10 Im e barāinwōt ba: nān ia kwōj etal ippān riNipai in, eo ej juon iaan ro nejin ririab eo?

11 Im ālikin men kein Lamoni eaar ba nān e nān ia ej etal, bwe eaar mijak nān kainepataik e.

12 Im eaar barāinwōt tipdiki nān e aolep un ko bwe en pād wōt ilo aelōn eo an make, bwe e e eaar jab etal nān jemān nān kwōjkwōj eo eaar kōpooje.

13 Im ke Lamoni eaar tipdiki nān e aolep men kein, lo, nān bwilōn eo an, jemān eaar illu ippān, im ba: Lamoni kwōnaaj ilōk nān kōtļōk riNipai rein, ro ren nejin ririab eo. Lo, eaar kowadoñ e ro jemād; im kiiō rein nejin rej barāinwōt itok ilubwiljid bwe ren maroñ, kōn aer etao im riab ko aer, moņe kōj, bwe ren maroñ bar kowadoñe kōj jān men ko mweied.

14 Kiiō jemān Lamoni eaar jiroñ e bwe en jek Ammōn kōn jāje eo. Im eaar barāinwōt jiroñ e bwe en jab ilōk nān āneen Middonai, ak bwe en roql ippān nān āneen Ishmael.

15 A Lamoni eaar ba nān e: I ban moņan Ammōn, barāinwōt ijjamin naaj roqlōk nān āneen Ishmael, a ij etal nān āneen Middonai bwe in maroñ kōtļōk lōmoaro jein im jatin Ammōn, bwe i jeļā bwe ren armej jimo we im rikanaan ekwōjarjar an Anij eo emool.

16 Kiiō ke jemān eaar roñ naan kein, eaar illu ippān, im eaar nōōr jāje eo an bwe en maroñ jek e nān laļ.

17 A Ammōn eaar jutak im ba nān e: Lo, kwo jamin naaj jek lein nejūm; mekarta, enaaj kar emmoņlo k nē en kar wōtlo k jān kwe, bwe lo, eaar ukeļōk jān jerqowiwi ko an; ak nē kwōj wōtlo k ilo iien in, ilo am illu, kwōj jab maroñ in lo lo moqor.

18 Im bar juon alen, bwe e aorōk bwe kwōn jab bōrokadu; bwe eļāñne kwōnaaj jek leo nejūm, e kōnke ejjeļōk ruōn, bōtōktōkin enaaj kūr jān bwidej nān Irooj an Anij, nān idenoņe bwe en itok ioom; im bōlen kwo moñ mo wijkōk jān jetōb eo am.

And he also said: Whither art thou going with this Nephite, who is one of the children of a liar?

And it came to pass that Lamoni rehearsed unto him whither he was going, for he feared to offend him.

And he also told him all the cause of his tarrying in his own kingdom, that he did not go unto his father to the feast which he had prepared.

And now when Lamoni had rehearsed unto him all these things, behold, to his astonishment, his father was angry with him, and said: Lamoni, thou art going to deliver these Nephites, who are sons of a liar. Behold, he robbed our fathers; and now his children are also come amongst us that they may, by their cunning and their lyings, deceive us, that they again may rob us of our property.

Now the father of Lamoni commanded him that he should slay Ammon with the sword. And he also commanded him that he should not go to the land of Middoni, but that he should return with him to the land of Ishmael.

But Lamoni said unto him: I will not slay Ammon, neither will I return to the land of Ishmael, but I go to the land of Middoni that I may release the brethren of Ammon, for I know that they are just men and holy prophets of the true God.

Now when his father had heard these words, he was angry with him, and he drew his sword that he might smite him to the earth.

But Ammon stood forth and said unto him: Behold, thou shalt not slay thy son; nevertheless, it were better that he should fall than thee, for behold, he has repented of his sins; but if thou shouldst fall at this time, in thine anger, thy soul could not be saved.

And again, it is expedient that thou shouldst forbear; for if thou shouldst slay thy son, he being an innocent man, his blood would cry from the ground to the Lord his God, for vengeance to come upon thee; and perhaps thou wouldst lose thy soul.

19 Kiiō ke Ammōn eaar ba naan kein n̄an e, eaar uwaak e, im ba: I jeḷā bwe n̄e inaa jek ḷein nejū, bwe inaa j kōtḡorḷok bōtōktōk ejjeḷok ruōn; bwe ej kwe eo eaar kappukot n̄an kḡkkure e.

20 Im eaar erḷokeḷok pein n̄an jek Ammōn. A Ammōn eaar jutak ḡae jekjek ko an, im barāinwōt jek pein bwe en jab maroñ kōjerbal e.

21 Kiiō ke kiiñ eo eaar lo bwe Ammōn emaroñ ḡan e, eaar jino n̄an akweḷap ippān Ammōn bwe en dāpij wōt mour eo an.

22 A Ammōn eaar kotak jāje eo an, im ba n̄an e: Lo, inaa j ḡan eok ijellokun wōt kōnke kwōnaaj letok n̄an eō bwe ḷōḡaro jeiū im jatū ren diwōjḷok jān kalbuuj.

23 Kiiō kiiñ eo, kōnke eaar mijak n̄e naaj kar bōk mour eo an, eba: Eḷaññe kwōnaaj dāpij mour eo aō inaa j lewōj n̄an eok jabdewōt kwōnaaj kajjitōk, eḡool n̄an jimattan in aelōñ in.

24 Kiiō ke Ammōn eaar lo bwe eaar kōḡḡan ioon kiiñ eo erūtto ekkar n̄an an kōḡaan, eaar ba n̄an e: Eḷaññe kwōnaaj leḷok n̄an ḷōḡaro jeiū im jatū bwe ren maroñ diwōjḷok jān kalbuuj, im barāinwōt bwe Lamoni en bōk wōt aelōñ in kiiñ eo an, im bwe kwo jamin inepata ippān, ak naaj leḷok n̄an e bwe en maroñ kōḡḡan ekkar n̄an kōḡaan ko an make ilo jabdewōt men ej ḷōḡnak e, innām inaa j kōtḷok eok; n̄e jaab inaa jek eok ḷok n̄an laḷ.

25 Kiiō ke Ammōn eaar ba naan kein, kiiñ eo eaar jino ḡōḡōḡō kōnke mour eo an.

26 Im ke eaar lo bwe Ammōn eaar ejjeḷok an ikdeelel n̄an kḡkkure e, im ke eaar barāinwōt lo iakwe eo eḷap ilo e n̄an ḷeo nejin Lamoni, eaar bwilōñ otem bwilōñ, im ba: Kōnke eñin aolep men ko kwaar kōḡaan, bwe in kōtḷok ro jeiūḡ im jatūḡ, im kōtḷok bwe ḷein nejū Lamoni en bōk wōt aelōñ in kiiñ eo an, lo, inaa j kōtḷok n̄an eok bwe ḷein nejū en bōk aelōñ in kiiñ eo an jān iien im indeeo; im inaa j jamin naaj bar irooj ioon—

Now when Ammon had said these words unto him, he answered him, saying: I know that if I should slay my son, that I should shed innocent blood; for it is thou that hast sought to destroy him.

And he stretched forth his hand to slay Ammon. But Ammon withstood his blows, and also smote his arm that he could not use it.

Now when the king saw that Ammon could slay him, he began to plead with Ammon that he would spare his life.

But Ammon raised his sword, and said unto him: Behold, I will smite thee except thou wilt grant unto me that my brethren may be cast out of prison.

Now the king, fearing he should lose his life, said: If thou wilt spare me I will grant unto thee whatsoever thou wilt ask, even to half of the kingdom.

Now when Ammon saw that he had wrought upon the old king according to his desire, he said unto him: If thou wilt grant that my brethren may be cast out of prison, and also that Lamoni may retain his kingdom, and that ye be not displeased with him, but grant that he may do according to his own desires in whatsoever thing he thinketh, then will I spare thee; otherwise I will smite thee to the earth.

Now when Ammon had said these words, the king began to rejoice because of his life.

And when he saw that Ammon had no desire to destroy him, and when he also saw the great love he had for his son Lamoni, he was astonished exceedingly, and said: Because this is all that thou hast desired, that I would release thy brethren, and suffer that my son Lamoni should retain his kingdom, behold, I will grant unto you that my son may retain his kingdom from this time and forever; and I will govern him no more—

27 Im inaj barāinwōt lewōj nān eok bwe ļōmaro
jeiūm im jatūm ren diwōjļok jān kalbuuj, im kwe im
ļōmaro jeiūm im jatūm maroñ ilok nān ippa, ilo
aelōn in kiiñ eo aō; bwe inaj kanooj ikdeelel in lo
kom. Bwe kiiñ eo eaar kanooj bwilōn kōn naan ko
eaar kōnono, im barāinwōt kōn naan ko kar kōnono
jān ļeo nejin Lamonai, kōn menin eaar kōṅaan jeļā
kaki.

28 Im ālikin men kein Ammōn im Lamonai raar etal
wōt ilo ito-itak eo aer ļok nān āneen Middonai. Im
Lamonai eaar lo jouj ilo mejān kiiñ eo an āneo; kōn
menin ļōmaro jein im jatin Ammōn kar bōktok er jān
kalbuuj.

29 Im ke Ammōn eaar iioon er eaar būromōj otem
būromōj, bwe lo raar keelwaan, im kilier raar jorrān
otem jorrān kōnke raar lokjak kōn to ko reppen. Im
barāinwōt raar eñtaan kōn kwōle, maro, im aolep
mennin kaeñtaanan otemjeļok; mekarta raar
ineemman ilo aolep eñtaan ko aer.

30 Im, āinwōt eaar waļok, eaar aer jeṅļok nān kar
wōtļok ilo pein armej eo epen burueer im kijñeñe
kōnwaer ļok; kōn menin rej jamin kar eḡroñ naan ko
aer, im raar kokakļok er, im kar deñļoke er, im kar
lukwarkwar er jān eṅ nān eṅ, im jān jikin nān jikin,
eṅool mae iien rej tōkeakļok āneen Middonai; im ijo
kar bōk er im joļok er ilo kalbuuj, im rekar lokjak kōn
to ko rej pen, im likut ilo kalbuuj iuṅwin elōn raan
ko, im kar kōtļok er jān Lamonai im Ammōn.

And I will also grant unto thee that thy brethren
may be cast out of prison, and thou and thy brethren
may come unto me, in my kingdom; for I shall greatly
desire to see thee. For the king was greatly astonished
at the words which he had spoken, and also at the
words which had been spoken by his son Lamoni,
therefore he was desirous to learn them.

And it came to pass that Ammon and Lamoni pro-
ceeded on their journey towards the land of Middoni.
And Lamoni found favor in the eyes of the king of the
land; therefore the brethren of Ammon were brought
forth out of prison.

And when Ammon did meet them he was exceed-
ingly sorrowful, for behold they were naked, and their
skins were worn exceedingly because of being bound
with strong cords. And they also had suffered hunger,
thirst, and all kinds of afflictions; nevertheless they
were patient in all their sufferings.

And, as it happened, it was their lot to have fallen
into the hands of a more hardened and a more stiff-
necked people; therefore they would not hearken
unto their words, and they had cast them out, and had
smitten them, and had driven them from house to
house, and from place to place, even until they had ar-
rived in the land of Middoni; and there they were
taken and cast into prison, and bound with strong
cords, and kept in prison for many days, and were de-
livered by Lamoni and Ammon.

Juon bwebwenato in kwaḷoḷk naan an Aron, im Mulokai, im ḷōm̄aro jeir im jatier, n̄an riLeman ro.

Alma 21

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein, ke Ammōn im ḷōm̄aro jein im jatin raar ajeje er ilo tōrerein ko in āneen riLeman ro, lo Aron eaar bōk ito-itak eo an ḷoḷk n̄an āneo etan kar likūt j̄an riLeman ro, Jerusalem, etṅake ālikin āneo ro jemāer raar ḷotakie; im eaar ekkejel ipp̄an tōrerein ko in Mormon.
- 2 Kiiō riLeman ro im riAmalekai ro im armej in Amulon raar kalōk juon jikin kwelōk eḷap, eo kar ṅa etan Jerusalem.
- 3 Kiiō riLeman ro er raar bwe aer marok burueer, ak riAmalekai ro im riAmulon ro raar maroḷoḷk burueer; kōn menin raar kōm̄man bwe riLeman ro ren kōmarok burueer, bwe ren kanooj kajoor ilo jerōwiwi im mennin jōjō ko aer.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein Aron eaar itok n̄an jikin kwelōk in Jerusalem, im ṁokta eaar jino kwaḷoḷk naan n̄an riAmalekai ro. Im eaar jino kwaḷoḷk naan n̄an er ilo iṁōn kwelōk ko aer, bwe raar kalōki iṁōn kwelōk ko ālikin laajrak eo an riNior; bwe elōn̄ iaan riAmalekai ro im riAmulon ro raar ālikin laajrak eo an riNior.
- 5 Kōn menin, ke Aron eaar deḷōn̄ḷoḷk ilo juon iaan iṁōn kwelōk ko aer n̄an kwaḷoḷk naan n̄an armej ro, im ke eaar kōnono n̄an er, lo eaar jutak juon riAmalekai im jino akwāal ipp̄an, im ba: Ta in kwaar kaṁpool kake? Kwaar ke lo juon enjel? Etke enjel rejjab waḷoḷk n̄an kōm? Lo armej rein rejjab joṅan aer eṁṁman wōt armej ro aṁ ke?
- 6 Kwōj barāinwōt ba, ijellōkun wōt n̄e kōmij ukeḷoḷk kōm naaj jako. Ekōjkan aṁ jeḷā ḷōm̄nak im kōttōpar ko an buruōm̄? Ekōjkan aṁ jeḷā bwe kōm aikuj ukeḷoḷk? Ekōjkan aṁ jeḷā bwe kōmij jab jet armej rejiṁwe? Lo, kōm ar ekkal jikin ko rekwōjarjar, im kōmij aintok doon ipp̄an doon n̄an kabuñ-jar n̄an Anij. Kōmij tōmak bwe Anij enaaj ḷom̄oḷoren aolep armej.

An account of the preaching of Aaron, and Muloki, and their brethren, to the Lamanites.

Alma 21

Now when Ammon and his brethren separated themselves in the borders of the land of the Lamanites, behold Aaron took his journey towards the land which was called by the Lamanites, Jerusalem, calling it after the land of their fathers' nativity; and it was away joining the borders of Mormon.

Now the Lamanites and the Amalekites and the people of Amulon had built a great city, which was called Jerusalem.

Now the Lamanites of themselves were sufficiently hardened, but the Amalekites and the Amulonites were still harder; therefore they did cause the Lamanites that they should harden their hearts, that they should wax strong in wickedness and their abominations.

And it came to pass that Aaron came to the city of Jerusalem, and first began to preach to the Amalekites. And he began to preach to them in their synagogues, for they had built synagogues after the order of the Nehors; for many of the Amalekites and the Amulonites were after the order of the Nehors.

Therefore, as Aaron entered into one of their synagogues to preach unto the people, and as he was speaking unto them, behold there arose an Amalekite and began to contend with him, saying: What is that thou hast testified? Hast thou seen an angel? Why do not angels appear unto us? Behold are not this people as good as thy people?

Thou also sayest, except we repent we shall perish. How knowest thou the thought and intent of our hearts? How knowest thou that we have cause to repent? How knowest thou that we are not a righteous people? Behold, we have built sanctuaries, and we do assemble ourselves together to worship God. We do believe that God will save all men.

- 7 Kiiō Aron eaar ba n̄an e: Kwōj tōmak ke bwe Nejin Anij enaaj itok im l̄om̄q̄oren armej otemjeļ̄ok j̄ān jerq̄wiwi ko aer?
- 8 Im l̄eo eba n̄an e: Kōmij jab tōmak bwe kwo jeļ̄ā men rot in. Kōmij jab tōmak ilo imminene kein rebwebwe. Kōmij jab tōmak bwe kwo jeļ̄ā kōn men ro rej itok, barāinwōt kōmij jab tōmak bwe ro jemam̄ im barāinwōt bwe ro jemam̄ raar jeļ̄ā kōn men ko raar kōnono kaki, kōn men eo ej itok.
- 9 Kiiō Aron eaar jino kōpeļ̄ļ̄ok jeje ko rekwōjarjar n̄an er kōn itok eo an Kraist, im barāinwōt kōn jerkakpeje an rimej, im bwe ejjāmin naaj wōr l̄om̄q̄or n̄an aolep armej ijell̄okun wōt eaar jab kōn mej im eñtaan ko an Kraist, im pinmuur eo an bōtōktōkin.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar jinō n̄an tipdiki men kein n̄an er raar illu ippān, im raar jino kajjirere kake e; im raar jab kōṅnaan roṅjaki naan ko eaar kōnono.
- 11 Kōn menin, ke eaar lo bwe reban roṅjaki naan ko an, eaar il̄ok j̄ān iṃōn kwel̄ok eo aer, im il̄ok n̄an juon jikin kwel̄ok edik eo kar etan Ani-Anti, im ijo eaar lo Mulokai ej kwaļ̄ok kōn naan eo n̄an er; im barāinwōt Amma im l̄ōṃaro jein im jatin. Im raar akwāal ippān elōn kōn naan eo.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein raar lo bwe armej ro renaaj kar kapene burueer, kōn menin raar il̄ok j̄ān ijo im itok n̄an āneen Middonai. Im raar kwaļ̄ok kōn naan eo n̄an elōn, im jet raar tōmak ilo naan ko raar katakin.
- 13 Mekarta, Aron im jet iaan l̄ōṃaro jein im jatin kar bōk im joļ̄ok er ilo kalbuuj, im bweier raar ko j̄ān āneen Middonai n̄an jikin ko ipeļ̄aakin ijo.
- 14 Im ro kar joļ̄ok er ilo kalbuuj raar eñtaan elōn men ko, im kar kōtļ̄ok er j̄ān pein Lamonai im Ammōn, im kar naajdik im kanuknuk er.
- 15 Im raar il̄ok bar juon alen n̄an kabuñbuñļ̄ok naan eo, im āindein kar kōtļ̄ok er ṃoktata j̄ān kalbuuj; im āindein raar eñtaan.

Now Aaron said unto him: Believest thou that the Son of God shall come to redeem mankind from their sins?

And the man said unto him: We do not believe that thou knowest any such thing. We do not believe in these foolish traditions. We do not believe that thou knowest of things to come, neither do we believe that thy fathers and also that our fathers did know concerning the things which they spake, of that which is to come.

Now Aaron began to open the scriptures unto them concerning the coming of Christ, and also concerning the resurrection of the dead, and that there could be no redemption for mankind save it were through the death and sufferings of Christ, and the atonement of his blood.

And it came to pass as he began to expound these things unto them they were angry with him, and began to mock him; and they would not hear the words which he spake.

Therefore, when he saw that they would not hear his words, he departed out of their synagogue, and came over to a village which was called Ani-Anti, and there he found Muloki preaching the word unto them; and also Ammah and his brethren. And they contended with many about the word.

And it came to pass that they saw that the people would harden their hearts, therefore they departed and came over into the land of Middoni. And they did preach the word unto many, and few believed on the words which they taught.

Nevertheless, Aaron and a certain number of his brethren were taken and cast into prison, and the remainder of them fled out of the land of Middoni unto the regions round about.

And those who were cast into prison suffered many things, and they were delivered by the hand of Lamoni and Ammon, and they were fed and clothed.

And they went forth again to declare the word, and thus they were delivered for the first time out of prison; and thus they had suffered.

- 16 Im raar ilok ijoko jabdewot kar tol er jan Jetob in Irooj, im kwałok kon naan in Anij ilo imon kwelok otemjej an riAmalekai ro, ak ilo kobatok an riLeman ro ijo jabdewot kadełon er.
- 17 Im alikin men kein Irooj eaar jino kojeraamman er, joñan raar boktok elon nan jela kon mool eo; aae, raar karreel buruon elon kon jerowiwi ko aer, im kon imminene ko an ro jemae, ko raar jab jimwe.
- 18 Im alikin men kein Ammon im Lamonai raar rpol jan aneen Middoni nan aneen Ishmael, eo eaar aneen aer jolot.
- 19 Im kiiñ Lamonai eaar jab konaan bwe Ammon en jerbal nan e, ak bwe en an rijerbal.
- 20 A eaar komman bwe en ekkal imon kwelok ko ilo aneen Ishmael; im eaar komman bwe armej ro an, ak armej ro raar pad iumwin tol eo an, ren kuk tok ippan doon.
- 21 Im eaar mononon kon er, im eaar katakin er elon men ko. Im eaar barainwot ba nan er bwe er raar juon armej ro raar pad iumwin e, im bwe raar juon armej reanemkwoj, bwe raar anemkwoj jan ine eddo ko an kiiñ eo, eo jeman; bwe jeman eaar lelok nan e bwe en maron iroojioon armej ro raar pad ilo aneen Ishmael, im ilo aolep ane ko ipelaakin ijo.
- 22 Im eaar barainwot ba nan er bwe ewor aer anemkwoj in kabun-jar nan Irooj aer Anij ekaar nan konaan ko aer, ilo jabdewot jikin raar pad ie, elanne eaar ilo aneo eaar iumwin tol an kiiñ Lamonai.
- 23 Im Ammon eaar kwałok naan nan armej ro an kiiñ Lamonai; im alikin men kein eaar katakin er aolep men otemjelok in men ko an wanok. Im eaar koketak er raan otemjej, kon ninknik otemjelok; im raar egroñe naan ko an, im raar peran nan kojparok kien ko an Anij.

And they went forth whithersoever they were led by the Spirit of the Lord, preaching the word of God in every synagogue of the Amalekites, or in every assembly of the Lamanites where they could be admitted.

And it came to pass that the Lord began to bless them, insomuch that they brought many to the knowledge of the truth; yea, they did convince many of their sins, and of the traditions of their fathers, which were not correct.

And it came to pass that Ammon and Lamoni returned from the land of Middoni to the land of Ishmael, which was the land of their inheritance.

And king Lamoni would not suffer that Ammon should serve him, or be his servant.

But he caused that there should be synagogues built in the land of Ishmael; and he caused that his people, or the people who were under his reign, should assemble themselves together.

And he did rejoice over them, and he did teach them many things. And he did also declare unto them that they were a people who were under him, and that they were a free people, that they were free from the oppressions of the king, his father; for that his father had granted unto him that he might reign over the people who were in the land of Ishmael, and in all the land round about.

And he also declared unto them that they might have the liberty of worshiping the Lord their God according to their desires, in whatsoever place they were in, if it were in the land which was under the reign of king Lamoni.

And Ammon did preach unto the people of king Lamoni; and it came to pass that he did teach them all things concerning things pertaining to righteousness. And he did exhort them daily, with all diligence; and they gave heed unto his word, and they were zealous for keeping the commandments of God.

Alma 22

- 1 Kiiō, ke Ammōn eaar āindein katakin armej ro an Lamoni im jab jeml̥ok, jenaaj r̥oql̥ok n̄an bwebwenato eo kōn Aron im l̥ōm̥aro jein im jatin; bwe ālikin an kar il̥ok j̄an āneen Middonai kar tōll̥oke n̄an āneen Nipai, eṃool n̄an ṃweo iṃōn kiiñ eo eaar ioon aolep̄an āneo ijell̥okun wōt āneen Ishmael; im eaar jem̄an Lamoni.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein eaar deḷōñl̥ok n̄an e ilo ṃweo iṃōn kiiñ eo, ipp̄an l̥ōm̥aro jein im jatin, im buñbadik iṃaan kiiñ eo im ba n̄an e: Lo, O kiiñ, kōmij l̥ōm̥aro jein im jatin Ammōn, eo kwaar kōtl̥oke j̄an kalbuuj.
- 3 Im kiiō, O kiiñ, eḷaññe kwōnaaj dāpij mour kein am, kōm naaj aṃ rijerbal. Im kiiñ eo eba n̄an er: Koṃin jerkak, bwe inaaḷ lewōj mour ko ami, im ijjamin kōtl̥ok bwe koṃin ro aō rijerbal; a inaaḷ akweḷap bwe koṃin jipañ eō; bwe epok l̥ōm̥nak eo aō kōnke jouj im ḷap eo an naan ko an ḷeo jeiūṃi Ammōn; im ikōṇaan jeḷā unin etke eaar jab wanlōntak j̄an Middonai ippemi.
- 4 Im Aron eba n̄an kiiñ eo: Lo, Jetōb eo an Irooj eaar kūr e ilo bar juon iaḷ; eaar il̥ok n̄an āneen Ishmael, n̄an katakin armej ro an Lamoni.
- 5 Kiiō kiiñ eo eba n̄an er: Ta in koṃ eaar ba kōn Jetōb eo an Irooj? Lo, eñin men eo ej kainezataik eō.
- 6 Im barāinwōt, ta in men eo Ammōn eaar ba— Eḷaññe kwōnaaj ukeḷok kwōnaaj mour, im eḷaññe kwōj jamin ukeḷok, naaj joḷok eok ilo raan eo āliktata?
- 7 Im Aron eaar uwaake im ba n̄an e: Kwōj tōmak ke bwe ewōr juon Anij? Im kiiñ eo eaar ba: Ijeḷā bwe riAmalekai ro rej ba bwe ewōr juon Anij, im iaar kōmaroñ er n̄an kalōki iṃōn jar ko, bwe ren maroñ kuktok ipp̄an doon n̄an kabuñ-jar n̄an e. Im kiiō kwōj ba ewōr juon Anij, lo inaaḷ tōmak.
- 8 Im kiiō ke Aron eaar roñ men in, būruōn eaar jino ṃōṇōṇō, im eba: Lo, lukkuun āinwōt aṃ mour, O kiiñ, ewōr juon Anij.

Alma 22

Now, as Ammon was thus teaching the people of Lamoni continually, we will return to the account of Aaron and his brethren; for after he departed from the land of Middoni he was led by the Spirit to the land of Nephi, even to the house of the king which was over all the land save it were the land of Ishmael; and he was the father of Lamoni.

And it came to pass that he went in unto him into the king's palace, with his brethren, and bowed himself before the king, and said unto him: Behold, O king, we are the brethren of Ammon, whom thou hast delivered out of prison.

And now, O king, if thou wilt spare our lives, we will be thy servants. And the king said unto them: Arise, for I will grant unto you your lives, and I will not suffer that ye shall be my servants; but I will insist that ye shall administer unto me; for I have been somewhat troubled in mind because of the generosity and the greatness of the words of thy brother Ammon; and I desire to know the cause why he has not come up out of Middoni with thee.

And Aaron said unto the king: Behold, the Spirit of the Lord has called him another way; he has gone to the land of Ishmael, to teach the people of Lamoni.

Now the king said unto them: What is this that ye have said concerning the Spirit of the Lord? Behold, this is the thing which doth trouble me.

And also, what is this that Ammon said—If ye will repent ye shall be saved, and if ye will not repent, ye shall be cast off at the last day?

And Aaron answered him and said unto him: Believest thou that there is a God? And the king said: I know that the Amalekites say that there is a God, and I have granted unto them that they should build sanctuaries, that they may assemble themselves together to worship him. And if now thou sayest there is a God, behold I will believe.

And now when Aaron heard this, his heart began to rejoice, and he said: Behold, assuredly as thou livest, O king, there is a God.

9 Im kiiñ eo eba: Anij ej ke Jetōb Eļap eo eaar bōktok ro jemād jān āneen Jerusalem?

10 Im Aron eba nān e: Aaet, E ej Jetōb Eļap in, im Eaar kōmānman men ko otemjeļok jimor ilo lañ im ilo laļ. Kwōj tōmak ke men in?

11 Im eba: Aaet, ij tōmak bwe Jetōb Eļap in eaar kōmānman men ko otemjeļok, im ikōṇaan bwe kwōn jiroñ eō kōn aolep men kein, im inaa j tōmak naan ko aṃ.

12 Im ālikin men kein ke Aron eaar lo bwe kiiñ eo enaa j kar tōmak naan ko an, eaar jino jān kōmānmane Adam, kōnono jān jeje ko rekwōjarjar nān kiiñ eo—ekōjkan Anij Eaar kōmānman armej ilo nemāmeen wōt E, im bwe Anij eaar leļok nān armej kien ko, im bwe kōnke jerḡwiwi, armej eaar wōtlōk.

13 Im Aron eaar tipdiki nān e jeje ko rekwōjarjar jān kōmānmane Adam, erļoke wōtlōk an armej iṃaan mejān, im jekjekier ilo kanniōk im barāinwōt karōk in lōmḡḡ, eo kar kōpooje jān pedped ko an laļ, kōn Kraist, nān aolep jabdewōt enaa j tōmak ion Etan.

14 Im kōnke armej eaar wōtlōk eaar jamin maroñ kōn emake jolōt, a eñtaan ko im mej an Kraist ej pinmuur kōn jerḡwiwi ko aer, kōn tōmak im ukeļok, im men ko uwaanļok wōt; im bwe E ej mejaļ to ko an mej, bwe lōb en jamin wōr an anjō, im bwe metak an mej ren wōrañļok ilo kōjatdikdik ko an wōj; im Aron eaar tipdiki aolep men kein nān kiiñ eo.

15 Im ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Aron kar tipdiki men kein nān e, kiiñ eo eba: Ta inaa j kōmāne bwe in maroñ bōk mour indeeo in eo kwaar kōnono kake? Aaet, ta inaa j kōmāne bwe in maroñ ļotak ilo Anij, im loļok jetōb nana in ekōlibaakļok ilo ānbwinnū, im bōk Jetōb eo An, bwe in maroñ obrak kōn lañlōñ, bwe maroñ in jamin joļok eō ilo raan eo āliktata? Lo, eba, inaa j juļok aolep ṃweiwuk ko aō, aaet, inaa j eļļok jān aelōñ in kiiñ eo aō, bwe in maroñ bōk lañlōñ in eļap.

And the king said: Is God that Great Spirit that brought our fathers out of the land of Jerusalem?

And Aaron said unto him: Yea, he is that Great Spirit, and he created all things both in heaven and in earth. Believest thou this?

And he said: Yea, I believe that the Great Spirit created all things, and I desire that ye should tell me concerning all these things, and I will believe thy words.

And it came to pass that when Aaron saw that the king would believe his words, he began from the creation of Adam, reading the scriptures unto the king—how God created man after his own image, and that God gave him commandments, and that because of transgression, man had fallen.

And Aaron did expound unto him the scriptures from the creation of Adam, laying the fall of man before him, and their carnal state and also the plan of redemption, which was prepared from the foundation of the world, through Christ, for all whosoever would believe on his name.

And since man had fallen he could not merit anything of himself; but the sufferings and death of Christ atone for their sins, through faith and repentance, and so forth; and that he breaketh the bands of death, that the grave shall have no victory, and that the sting of death should be swallowed up in the hopes of glory; and Aaron did expound all these things unto the king.

And it came to pass that after Aaron had expounded these things unto him, the king said: What shall I do that I may have this eternal life of which thou hast spoken? Yea, what shall I do that I may be born of God, having this wicked spirit rooted out of my breast, and receive his Spirit, that I may be filled with joy, that I may not be cast off at the last day? Behold, said he, I will give up all that I possess, yea, I will forsake my kingdom, that I may receive this great joy.

16 A Aron eba ñan e: Eļañņe kwōj kōņaan men in, eļañņe kwōnaaj buñ badik iṃaan Anij, aet, eļañņe kwōnaaj ukeļok jān aolep jerqwiwi ko aṃ, im naaj buñ badik iṃaan Anij, im kūr ioon Etan ilo tōmak, im tōmak bwe kwōnaaj bōk, innām kwōnaaj bōk kōjatdikdik eo kwōj kōņaan.

17 Im ālikin men kein ke Aron eaar ba naan kein, kiiñ eo eaar buñ badik iṃaan Irooj, ioon bukien; aet, eṃool eaar erļoklelep ioon laļ, im kar kūr ilo kajoor, im ba:

18 O Anij, Aron eaar jiroñ eō bwe ewōr Anij; im eļañņe ewōr Anij, im eļañņe kwe kwōj Anij, kwōj kwaļok Eok ñan eō, im inaa juļok aolep jerqwiwi ko aō ñan jeļā Kwe, im bwe imaroñ jerkak jān ro remej, im mour ilo raan eo āliktata. Im kiiō ke kiiñ eo eaar ba naan kein, kar jebōke āinwōt ñe eaar mej.

19 Im ālikin men kein eo rikarejeran eaar ettōr im ba ñan lerooj eo aolep men ko raar waļok ñan kiiñ eo. Im lio eaar itok ñan ippān kiiñ eo; im ke lio eaar lo ej babu āinwōt ñe eaar mej, im barāinwōt Aron im ļōṃaro jein im jatin rej jutak āinwōt ñe er ro raar unin an wōtlōk, lio eaar illu ippāer, im jiroñ bwe ro rikarejeran, ak ro rikarejeran kiiñ eo, ren bōk er im ṃan er.

20 Kiiō ro rikarejeran raar lo unin wōtlōk eo an kiiñ eo, kōn menin raar mijak in likūt peier ioon Aron im ļōṃaro jein im jatin; im raar akweļap ippān lerooj eo im ba: Etke kwōj jiroñ kōm bwe kōmin ṃan ļōṃarein, bwe lo juon iaer ekajoorļok jān aolep kōj? Kōn menin kōm naaj wōtlōk iṃaer.

21 Kiiō ke lerooj eo eaar lōļņoñ eo an ro rikarejeran lio eaar barāinwōt jino lōļņoñ otem lōļņoñ, ñe ab itok jet nana ioon e. Im lio eaar jiroñ ro rikarejeran bwe ren ilok im kūrtoke armej ro, bwe ren maroñ ṃan Aron im ļōṃaro jein im jatin.

22 Kiiō ke Aron eaar kōttōpar eo an lerooj eo, e, barāinwōt kōnke eaar jeļā pen in būruōn armej ro, eaar ekkōl ñe jarlepju eo enaa kuktok ippān doon, im enaa wōr juon aitwerōk eļap im juon poktak ilubwiljier; kōn menin eaar erļoke pein im kōjerkak kiiñ eo jān laļ, im eaar ba ñan e: Jutak. Im eaar jutak ioon neen, im kar bōk an kajoor.

But Aaron said unto him: If thou desirest this thing, if thou wilt bow down before God, yea, if thou wilt repent of all thy sins, and will bow down before God, and call on his name in faith, believing that ye shall receive, then shalt thou receive the hope which thou desirest.

And it came to pass that when Aaron had said these words, the king did bow down before the Lord, upon his knees; yea, even he did prostrate himself upon the earth, and cried mightily, saying:

O God, Aaron hath told me that there is a God; and if there is a God, and if thou art God, wilt thou make thyself known unto me, and I will give away all my sins to know thee, and that I may be raised from the dead, and be saved at the last day. And now when the king had said these words, he was struck as if he were dead.

And it came to pass that his servants ran and told the queen all that had happened unto the king. And she came in unto the king; and when she saw him lay as if he were dead, and also Aaron and his brethren standing as though they had been the cause of his fall, she was angry with them, and commanded that her servants, or the servants of the king, should take them and slay them.

Now the servants had seen the cause of the king's fall, therefore they durst not lay their hands on Aaron and his brethren; and they pled with the queen saying: Why commandest thou that we should slay these men, when behold one of them is mightier than us all? Therefore we shall fall before them.

Now when the queen saw the fear of the servants she also began to fear exceedingly, lest there should some evil come upon her. And she commanded her servants that they should go and call the people, that they might slay Aaron and his brethren.

Now when Aaron saw the determination of the queen, he, also knowing the hardness of the hearts of the people, feared lest that a multitude should assemble themselves together, and there should be a great contention and a disturbance among them; therefore he put forth his hand and raised the king from the earth, and said unto him: Stand. And he stood upon his feet, receiving his strength.

- 23 Kiiō men in eaar kōmman imaan mejān lerooj eo im elōn iaan ro rikarejeran. Im ke raar lo e raar kanooj bwilōn, im jino lōlōqōn. Im kiiñ eo eaar jutakļok, im kar jino jipañ er. Im eaar jipañ er, joñan aolepān mweo imōn raar oktak nān Irooj.
- 24 Kiiō eaar wōr juon jarlepju kar kuktok kōnke naan in jiroñ an lerooj eo, im eaar jino ļap aliñūrñūr ilubwiljier kōn Aron im ļomaro jein im jatin.
- 25 A kiiñ eo eaar jutakļok ilubwiljier im jipañ er. Im raar aenōmman kōn Aron im ro raar ippān.
- 26 Im ālikin men kein ke kiiñ eo eaar lo bwe armej ro raar aenōmman, eaar kōmman bwe Aron im ļomaro jein im jatin ren jutakļok ilo ioļapān jarlepju eo, im bwe ren kwaļok naan nān er.
- 27 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ eo eaar jilkinļok juon keañ iaolepān āneo, ilubwiljin aolep armej ro an ro raar pād iaolepān āneo, ro raar pād ijoko ipeļakin, ko raar tōrerein ko eṃool nān ļojet, ilo rear im ilo rilik, im eo eaar aje jān āneen Zarahemla kōn juon āne jeṃaden eaidik, eo eaar ettōr jān ļojet irear eṃool nān ļojet irilik, im jepoolē tōrerein ko an parijet, im tōrerein ko an āne jeṃaden eo eaar pād ituiōn iturin āneen Zarahemla, deblōke tōrerein ko an Mantai, iturin bōran reba Sidon, im ettōr jān rear nān rilik—im āindein riLeman ro im riNipai ro raar aje.
- 28 Kiiō, mōttan eo ejowanļok in riLeman ro eaar jokwe ilo āne jeṃaden eo, im raar jokwe ilo eṃ kōppād ko; im raar ejjeplōklōk iaolepān āne jeṃaden eo irilik, ilo āneen Nipai; aet, im barāinwōt irilikin āneen Zarahemla, im ilo tōrerein ko iturin parijet in ļojet, im irilikin āneen Nipai, ilo jikin jolōt eo an ro jemāer mōktata, im āindein jepellōk itōrereinļok parijet eo.

Now this was done in the presence of the queen and many of the servants. And when they saw it they greatly marveled, and began to fear. And the king stood forth, and began to minister unto them. And he did minister unto them, insomuch that his whole household were converted unto the Lord.

Now there was a multitude gathered together because of the commandment of the queen, and there began to be great murmurings among them because of Aaron and his brethren.

But the king stood forth among them and administered unto them. And they were pacified towards Aaron and those who were with him.

And it came to pass that when the king saw that the people were pacified, he caused that Aaron and his brethren should stand forth in the midst of the multitude, and that they should preach the word unto them.

And it came to pass that the king sent a proclamation throughout all the land, amongst all his people who were in all his land, who were in all the regions round about, which was bordering even to the sea, on the east and on the west, and which was divided from the land of Zarahemla by a narrow strip of wilderness, which ran from the sea east even to the sea west, and round about on the borders of the seashore, and the borders of the wilderness which was on the north by the land of Zarahemla, through the borders of Manti, by the head of the river Sidon, running from the east towards the west—and thus were the Lamanites and the Nephites divided.

Now, the more idle part of the Lamanites lived in the wilderness, and dwelt in tents; and they were spread through the wilderness on the west, in the land of Nephi; yea, and also on the west of the land of Zarahemla, in the borders by the seashore, and on the west in the land of Nephi, in the place of their fathers' first inheritance, and thus bordering along by the seashore.

29 Im barāinwōt eaar wōr elōn riLeman ro irear iturin parijet in lojet, ijo riNipai ro raar lukwarkwar er n̄an e. Im āindein riNipai ro renañin kar jepool kōn riLeman ro; mekarta riNipai ro raar bōk aolepān āneo ilo mōttan ko iōn in āneo itōrerein āne jemaden eo, ijo bōran reba Sidon, jān rear n̄an rilik, ijoko ipeḷaakin āne jemaden eo; ijo iōn, eḷpool mae aer kar itok n̄an āneo raar ḷa etan Buñ-pāḷok.

30 Im eaar itaak ippān āneo raar ḷa etan Āneen Mej, kōnke di ko dier kōm ar kōnono, eo armej in Zaraemla raar loe, kōnke eaar jikin eo raar jikrōklōk.

31 Im raar itok jān ijo lōnḷok n̄an āne jemaden eo iturōk. Āindein āneo ituiōn kar ḷa etan Āneen Mej, im āneo iturōk kar ḷa etan Buñ-pāḷok, kōnke eaar āne jemaden eo eaar obrak kōn mennin mour ko rawiia otemjeḷok, eo mōttan eaar itok jān āneo ituiōn kōn mōnā.

32 Im kiiō, eaar ettoḷok in wōt juon raan im jimattan ito-itak n̄an juon riNipai, ioon lain eo Buñ-pāḷok im āneo Āneen Mej, jān rear n̄an lojet irilik; im āindein āneen Nipai im āneen Zaraemla renañin kar jepool kōn dān, kōnke eaar wōr juon jidik in āne ikōtaan āneo ituiōn im āneo iturōk.

33 Im ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar pād ilo āne Buñ-pāḷok, eḷpool jān rear n̄an lojet irilik, im āindein riNipai eo ilo jeḷāḷokjeḷ eo aer, kōn ribaar ro aer im jarin tariḷae ko aer, raar kapool riLeman ro n̄an rak, bwe ren jab bōk jadbewōt ilo iōn, bwe ren maroñ jab kobrak āneo ituiōn.

34 Kōn menin riLeman ro eaar jab ḷapḷok jikier ilo wōt āneen Nipai, im āne jemaden eo ipeḷaakin ijo. Kiiō men in eaar jeḷāḷokjeḷ ilo riNipai ro—kōnke riLeman ro raar rikōjdat n̄an er, raar jab kōtḷok kaeñtaan ko aer ianmiñ im ianbwijmaroñ, im barāinwōt bwe ren maroñ wōr juon laḷ ijo remaroñ ko n̄an e, ekkar n̄an kōḷaan ko aer.

And also there were many Lamanites on the east by the seashore, whither the Nephites had driven them. And thus the Nephites were nearly surrounded by the Lamanites; nevertheless the Nephites had taken possession of all the northern parts of the land bordering on the wilderness, at the head of the river Sidon, from the east to the west, round about on the wilderness side; on the north, even until they came to the land which they called Bountiful.

And it bordered upon the land which they called Desolation, it being so far northward that it came into the land which had been peopled and been destroyed, of whose bones we have spoken, which was discovered by the people of Zarahemla, it being the place of their first landing.

And they came from there up into the south wilderness. Thus the land on the northward was called Desolation, and the land on the southward was called Bountiful, it being the wilderness which is filled with all manner of wild animals of every kind, a part of which had come from the land northward for food.

And now, it was only the distance of a day and a half's journey for a Nephite, on the line Bountiful and the land Desolation, from the east to the west sea; and thus the land of Nephi and the land of Zarahemla were nearly surrounded by water, there being a small neck of land between the land northward and the land southward.

And it came to pass that the Nephites had inhabited the land Bountiful, even from the east unto the west sea, and thus the Nephites in their wisdom, with their guards and their armies, had hemmed in the Lamanites on the south, that thereby they should have no more possession on the north, that they might not overrun the land northward.

Therefore the Lamanites could have no more possessions only in the land of Nephi, and the wilderness round about. Now this was wisdom in the Nephites—as the Lamanites were an enemy to them, they would not suffer their afflictions on every hand, and also that they might have a country whither they might flee, according to their desires.

35 Im kiiō nā, ālikin aō ba men in, ij bar rōgl nān
bwebwenato in Ammōn im Aron, Omner im Himnai,
im lōmparo jeir im jatier.

And now I, after having said this, return again to
the account of Ammon and Aaron, Omner and Himni,
and their brethren.

Alma 23

- 1 Lo, kiiō ālikin men kein kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar jilkinl̥ok juon keañ ilubwiljin aolep armej ro an, bwe ren jab likūt peier ioon Ammōn, ak Aron, ak Omner, ak Himnai, ak jabdewōt iaan l̥ōm̥aro jeir im jatier ro renaaj aikuj il̥ok im kwałok naan in Anij, ilo jabdewōt jikin renaaj pād ie, ilo jabdewōt m̥ōttan ilo āneo āneer.
- 2 Aaet, eaar jilkinl̥ok juon keañ ilubwiljier, bwe ren jab likūt peier ioer n̥an lukwōj er, ak n̥an jołok er ilo kalbuuj; barāinwōt ren jab em̥m̥ōje er, ak deñl̥oke er, ak kadiwōjl̥ok er j̥ān im̥ōn kwelok ko aer, ak kaeñtaan er; barāinwōt ren jab kade er kōn dekā, a ren anemkwōj n̥an m̥ōko im̥weer, im barāinwōt tampeł ko aer, im im̥ōn jar ko aer.
- 3 Im āindein ren maroñ wōnmaanl̥ok im kwałok naan eo ekkar n̥an kōṇaan ko aer, bwe kiiñ eo eaar oktak tok n̥an Irooj, im aolepān m̥weo im̥ōn; kōn menin eaar jilkinl̥ok keañ eo iaolepān āneo n̥an armej ro an, bwe naan eo an Anij en maroñ jab wōr an kapañpañ, a bwe en maroñ wōnmaanl̥ok iaolepān āneo, bwe armej ro an ren maroñ reel burueer kōn imminene ko rebōd an ro jemāer, im bwe ren maroñ reel burueer bwe raar aolep jeiūmjāān-jeiūmjatin, im bwe ren jab aikuj in uror, ak in rakim, ak in k̥oṭ, ak n̥an lejān, ak n̥an kōm̥man jabdewōt wāween nana otemjelok.
- 4 Im kiiō ālikin men kein kiiñ eo eaar jilkinl̥ok keañ in, bwe Aron im l̥ōm̥aro jein im jatin raar ilok j̥ān jikin kwelok n̥an jikin kwelok, im j̥ān juon im̥ōn kabuñ-jar n̥an eo juon, im kajutak im̥ōn jar ko, im kapit pris im rikaki ro iaolepān āneo ilubwiljin riLeman ro, n̥an kwałok naan im n̥an katakin naan in Anij ilubwiljier; im āindein raar jino wōr aer tōprak ełap.
- 5 Im t̥ujin ko kar bōktok er n̥an jełā kōn Irooj, aaet, t̥ujin ko kar bōktok er n̥an tōmak ilo imminene ko an riNipai ro; im kar katakin er l̥ok ko im kanaan ko kar lilałtak em̥ool tok n̥an iien in.

Alma 23

Behold, now it came to pass that the king of the Lamanites sent a proclamation among all his people, that they should not lay their hands on Ammon, or Aaron, or Omner, or Himni, nor either of their brethren who should go forth preaching the word of God, in whatsoever place they should be, in any part of their land.

Yea, he sent a decree among them, that they should not lay their hands on them to bind them, or to cast them into prison; neither should they spit upon them, nor smite them, nor cast them out of their synagogues, nor scourge them; neither should they cast stones at them, but that they should have free access to their houses, and also their temples, and their sanctuaries.

And thus they might go forth and preach the word according to their desires, for the king had been converted unto the Lord, and all his household; therefore he sent his proclamation throughout the land unto his people, that the word of God might have no obstruction, but that it might go forth throughout all the land, that his people might be convinced concerning the wicked traditions of their fathers, and that they might be convinced that they were all brethren, and that they ought not to murder, nor to plunder, nor to steal, nor to commit adultery, nor to commit any manner of wickedness.

And now it came to pass that when the king had sent forth this proclamation, that Aaron and his brethren went forth from city to city, and from one house of worship to another, establishing churches, and consecrating priests and teachers throughout the land among the Lamanites, to preach and to teach the word of God among them; and thus they began to have great success.

And thousands were brought to the knowledge of the Lord, yea, thousands were brought to believe in the traditions of the Nephites; and they were taught the records and prophecies which were handed down even to the present time.

6 Im āinwōt eṃool āinwōt Irooj emour, āindein eṃool joñan lōñ eo eaar tōmak, ak joñan wōt eo kar bōktok ñan jeļā kōn ṃool eo, kōn kwaļok naan an Ammōn im ļōṃaro jein im jatin, ekkar ñan jitōbōn revelesōn im kanaan, im kajoor eo an Anij ej jermal mennin bwilōñ ko ilo er—aaet, ij ba ñan koṃ, āinwōt Irooj emour, joñan lōñ in riLeman ro raar tōmak ilo kwaļok naan ko aer, im kar oktak tok ñan Irooj, raar jamin raar buñ.

7 Bwe raar erom juon armej reweeppān; raar likūt ilaļ kein tariṇae ko in aer juṃae, bwe raar jab ire ṇae Anij ļok wōt, ak ṇae jabdewōt iaan ro jeir im jatier.

8 Kiiō, er rein ro raar oktak tok ñan Irooj:

9 Armej in riLeman ro raar pād ilo āneen Ishmael;

10 Im barāinwōt armej in riLeman ro raar pād ilo āneen Middonai;

11 Im barāinwōt armej in riLeman ro raar pād ilo jikin kwelok in Nipai;

12 Im barāinwōt armej in riLeman ro raar pād ilo āneen ilo jikin kwelok Semlon.

13 Im er kein etan jikin kwelok ko an riLeman ro raar oktak tok ñan Irooj; im er rein ro raar likūt ilaļ kein tariṇae ko in aer juṃae, aaet aolep kein tariṇae ko aer in pata; im raar aolep riLeman.

14 Im riAmalekai ro raar jab oktak, ijellokun wōt juon; ak kar jabdewōt iaan riAmulon ro; bwe raar kapene burueer, im barāinwōt būruōn riLeman ro ilo ṃōttan in āneo ijoko jabdewōt raar jokwe, aaet, im aolep aer jikin kwelok ko reddik im aolep jikin kwelok ko aer.

15 Kōn menin, kōm ar kwaļok etan aolep jikin kwelok ko an riLeman ro ko me raar ukeļok im itok ñan jeļā kōn ṃool eo, im raar oktak.

And as sure as the Lord liveth, so sure as many as believed, or as many as were brought to the knowledge of the truth, through the preaching of Ammon and his brethren, according to the spirit of revelation and of prophecy, and the power of God working miracles in them—yea, I say unto you, as the Lord liveth, as many of the Lamanites as believed in their preaching, and were converted unto the Lord, never did fall away.

For they became a righteous people; they did lay down the weapons of their rebellion, that they did not fight against God any more, neither against any of their brethren.

Now, these are they who were converted unto the Lord:

The people of the Lamanites who were in the land of Ishmael;

And also of the people of the Lamanites who were in the land of Middoni;

And also of the people of the Lamanites who were in the city of Nephi;

And also of the people of the Lamanites who were in the land of Shilom, and who were in the land of Shemlon, and in the city of Lemuel, and in the city of Shimnilom.

And these are the names of the cities of the Lamanites which were converted unto the Lord; and these are they that laid down the weapons of their rebellion, yea, all their weapons of war; and they were all Lamanites.

And the Amalekites were not converted, save only one; neither were any of the Amulonites; but they did harden their hearts, and also the hearts of the Lamanites in that part of the land wheresoever they dwelt, yea, and all their villages and all their cities.

Therefore, we have named all the cities of the Lamanites in which they did repent and come to the knowledge of the truth, and were converted.

16 Im kiiō ālikin men kein kiiñ eo im ro raar oktak raar kōṇaan bwe en wōr juon etaer, bwe ren maroñ jenolok jān ro jeir im jatier; kōn menin kiiñ eo eaar pepe ippān Aron im elōñ iaan pris ro aer, kōn āt eo bwe ren maroñ bōk ioer, bwe ren maroñ jenolok.

17 Im ālikin men kein raar ṇa etaer Antai-Nipai-Liai; im raar kar kūr er kōn āt in im kar jab bar kūr er riLeman.

18 Im raar jino in juon armej rewaan; aet, im raar jemjerā ippān riNipai ro; kōn menin, raar kōpellok juon kōtaan jemjerā ippāer, im kalia an Anij eaar jab bar loor er.

And now it came to pass that the king and those who were converted were desirous that they might have a name, that thereby they might be distinguished from their brethren; therefore the king consulted with Aaron and many of their priests, concerning the name that they should take upon them, that they might be distinguished.

And it came to pass that they called their names Anti-Nephi-Lehies; and they were called by this name and were no more called Lamanites.

And they began to be a very industrious people; yea, and they were friendly with the Nephites; therefore, they did open a correspondence with them, and the curse of God did no more follow them.

Alma 24

- 1 Im ālikin men kein riAmalekai ro im riAmulon ro im riLeman ro raar ilo āneen Amulon, im barāinwōt ilo āneen Hiram, im ro raar ilo āneen Jerusalem, im ilo tukaduim, iaolepān āneen ipeḷaakin ijo, ro raar jab oktak im bōk ioer āt in Antai-Nipai-Liai, raar liḡotak jān riAmalekai ro im jān riAmulon ro nān illu ḡae ro jeir im jatier.
- 2 Im aer dike er eaar kanooj ḷap ḡae er, eḡḡan joḡan raar jino nān juḡae kiīn eo aer, joḡan raar jab kōḡaan bwe en aer kiīn; kōn menin raar bōk kein tariḡae ḡae armej in Antai-Nipai-Liai.
- 3 Kiiō kiīn eo eaar likūt āneen kiīn eo an ioon ḷeo nejn, im eaar kūr etan Antai-Nipai-Liai.
- 4 Im kiīn eo eaar mej ilo ejja iio eo wōt riLeman ro raar jino nān kōḡḡmani ḡaanjāppopo ko nān tariḡae ḡae armej ro an Anij.
- 5 Kiiō ke Ammōn im ḷōḡaro jein im jatin im aolep ro raar wanlōnḷok ippān raar lo ḡaanjāppopo kein an riLeman ro nān kōkkure ro jeir im jatier, raar etal wōt nān āneen Midian, im ijo Ammōn eaar iioon aolep ḷōḡaro jein im jatin; im jān ijo raar itok nān āneen Ishmael bwe ren maroḡ kōḡḡmane juon kwelok ippān Lamoni im barāinwōt ippān ḷeo jatin Antai-Nipai-Liai, ta ren kōḡḡmane nān jojomar nān er make ḡae riLeman ro.
- 6 Kiiō eaar ejjeḷok juon armej ilubwiljn aolep ro raar jatin; jab, raar jab eḡool kōḡḡman jabdewōt ḡaanjāppopo ko nān pata; aet, im barāinwōt kiīn eo eaar jiroḡ er bwe ren jab.
- 7 Kiiō, erkein naan ko eaar ba nān armej ro kōn menin: Ij kaḡḡoolol aō Anij, armej ro aō rejitōnbōro, bwe ad Anij eḷap eaar ilo eḡḡan jilkintok rein jeid im jatid, riNipai rein, nān kōj nān kwaḷok naan nān kōj, im nān karreel buruōd kōn imminene ko an ro jemād rejerḡwiwi.
- 8 Im lo, ij kaḡḡoolol aō Anij eḷap bwe Eaar letok nān kōj jidikin ḡōttan Jetōb eo An nān kapidodoik buruōd, bwe jen kar kōpeḷok juon kōtaan jemjerā ippān rein jeid im jatid, riNipai.

Alma 24

And it came to pass that the Amalekites and the Amulonites and the Lamanites who were in the land of Amulon, and also in the land of Helam, and who were in the land of Jerusalem, and in fine, in all the land round about, who had not been converted and had not taken upon them the name of Anti-Nephi-Lehi, were stirred up by the Amalekites and by the Amulonites to anger against their brethren.

And their hatred became exceedingly sore against them, even insomuch that they began to rebel against their king, insomuch that they would not that he should be their king; therefore, they took up arms against the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi.

Now the king conferred the kingdom upon his son, and he called his name Anti-Nephi-Lehi.

And the king died in that selfsame year that the Lamanites began to make preparations for war against the people of God.

Now when Ammon and his brethren and all those who had come up with him saw the preparations of the Lamanites to destroy their brethren, they came forth to the land of Midian, and there Ammon met all his brethren; and from thence they came to the land of Ishmael that they might hold a council with Lamoni and also with his brother Anti-Nephi-Lehi, what they should do to defend themselves against the Lamanites.

Now there was not one soul among all the people who had been converted unto the Lord that would take up arms against their brethren; nay, they would not even make any preparations for war; yea, and also their king commanded them that they should not.

Now, these are the words which he said unto the people concerning the matter: I thank my God, my beloved people, that our great God has in goodness sent these our brethren, the Nephites, unto us to preach unto us, and to convince us of the traditions of our wicked fathers.

And behold, I thank my great God that he has given us a portion of his Spirit to soften our hearts, that we have opened a correspondence with these brethren, the Nephites.

- 9 Im lo, ij barāinwōt kaṃṃoolol aō Anij, bwe jen kōpeļļok kōtaan jemjerā in eaar reel buruōd kōn jerḡwiwi ko ad, im kōn elōn uror ko jaar kōṃṃmani.
- 10 Im ij barāinwōt kaṃṃoolol aō Anij, aet, aō Anij eļap, bwe Eaar letok nān kōj bwe jān maroñ ukeļok jān men kein, im barāinwōt bwe Eaar jeorļok an bōd jān jerḡwiwi ko im uror ko rellōn ko jaar kōṃṃmani, im bōkļok ruōd jān buruōd, kōn eṃṃman ko an Nejin.
- 11 Im kiiō lo, ro jeiū im jatū, kōnke men eo dein jemaroñ kar kōṃṃmane (dike jar ro raar jebwābwe tata in aolep armej) nān ukeļok jān aolep jerḡwiwi ko ad im uror ko rellōn ko jaar kōṃṃmani, im nān leļok nān Anij bwe en bōkļok jān buruōd, bwe men eo dein jemaroñ kar kōṃṃman nān ukeļok eo ad en bwe iṃmaan Anij bwe en kar bōkļok jān kōj ad māār—
- 12 Kiiō, ro rejitōnbōro tata jeiū im jatū, kōnke Anij eaar bōkļok māār ko ad, im jāje ko ad raar erom rabōlbōl, innām jān jab bar kōmāār jāje ko ad kōn bōtōktōkin ro jeid im jatid.
- 13 Lo, ij ba nān koṃ, Jaab, jen dāpij jāje ko ad bwe ren jab māār kōn bōtōktōkin ro jeid im jatid; bwe bōlen, eļāñne jenaaj bar kōmāār jāje ko ad rej jamin bar karreo nān rabōlbōl kōn bōtōktōkin eo Nejin ad Anij eļap, eo enaaj tḡorļok kōn pinmuur in jerḡwiwi ko ad.
- 14 Im Anij in eļap eaar wōr an tūriaṃo iood, im kwaļok mennin iakwe kein nān kōj bwe jen jab maroñ jako; aet, im Eaar kwaļok men kein nān kōj ṃoktaļok, kōnke E ej iakwe jetōb ko ad āinwōt ej iakwe ro nejid; kōn menin, ilo tūriaṃo eo an Ej lotok kōj kōn enjeļ ro An, bwe karōk in lḡmḡḡor en maroñ waļok nān kōj āinwōt bar nān epepen ko rej itok.
- 15 O, ekōjkan an ad Anij tūriaṃo kake! Im kiiō lo, kōnke joñan eo jemaroñ in nān joļok libbijinjin kein jān kōj, im jāje ko ad rej rabōlbōl, jen ṃooji bwe ren pād wōt ilo aer rabōlbōl, āinwōt juon kaṃool nān ad Anij ilo raan eo āliktata, ak ilo raan eo naaj bōkļok kōj nān jutak iṃmaan mejān nān ekajet, bwe jen kar jab kōmāār jāje ko an kōn bōtōktōkin ro jeid im jatid jān ke Eaar letok An innaan nān kōj im kar kōṃṃman ad erreō āinwōt.

And behold, I also thank my God, that by opening this correspondence we have been convinced of our sins, and of the many murders which we have committed.

And I also thank my God, yea, my great God, that he hath granted unto us that we might repent of these things, and also that he hath forgiven us of those our many sins and murders which we have committed, and taken away the guilt from our hearts, through the merits of his Son.

And now behold, my brethren, since it has been all that we could do (as we were the most lost of all mankind) to repent of all our sins and the many murders which we have committed, and to get God to take them away from our hearts, for it was all we could do to repent sufficiently before God that he would take away our stain—

Now, my best beloved brethren, since God hath taken away our stains, and our swords have become bright, then let us stain our swords no more with the blood of our brethren.

Behold, I say unto you, Nay, let us retain our swords that they be not stained with the blood of our brethren; for perhaps, if we should stain our swords again they can no more be washed bright through the blood of the Son of our great God, which shall be shed for the atonement of our sins.

And the great God has had mercy on us, and made these things known unto us that we might not perish; yea, and he has made these things known unto us beforehand, because he loveth our souls as well as he loveth our children; therefore, in his mercy he doth visit us by his angels, that the plan of salvation might be made known unto us as well as unto future generations.

Oh, how merciful is our God! And now behold, since it has been as much as we could do to get our stains taken away from us, and our swords are made bright, let us hide them away that they may be kept bright, as a testimony to our God at the last day, or at the day that we shall be brought to stand before him to be judged, that we have not stained our swords in the blood of our brethren since he imparted his word unto us and has made us clean thereby.

16 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, eļāñne ro jeid im jatid rej pukot n̄an k̄okkure kōj, lo, jenaaj ɳooji jāje ko ad, aaet, eɳpool jenaaj kalbwini ilo bwidej, bwe ren maroñ pād wōt ilo aer rabōlbōl, āinwōt juon kaɳool ke jaar jab kōjerbali, ilo raan eo āliktata; im eļāñne ro jeid im jatid rej k̄okkure kōj, lo, jenaaj il̄ok n̄an ad Anij im naaj mour.

17 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke kiiñ eo eaar kōɳɳan jem̄l̄ok in ennaan kein, im aolep armej ro raar kuktok ippān doon, raar bōk jāje ko aer, im aolep kein tariṅae ko kar kōjerbali n̄an kōt̄oqr̄l̄ok bōtōktōkin armej, im raar kalbwini ilo bwidej eɳwilaļ.

18 Im men in raar kōɳɳan, in eaar wāween aer lo juon kaɳool n̄an Anij, im barāinwōt n̄an armej, bwe rej jamin kar bar kōjerbali kein tariṅae ko n̄an kōt̄oqr̄l̄ok bōtōktōkin armej; im men in raar kōɳɳan, im raar jek ilo burueer im kōɳɳan bujen ippān Anij, bwe ijell̄okun kōt̄oqr̄l̄ok bōtōktōkin ro jeir im jatier renaaj ajeļ̄ok mour ko aer make; im ijell̄okun bōk jān jabdewōt armej renaaj leļ̄ok n̄an e; im ijell̄okun joļ̄ok iien ko aer ilo jowan renaaj kanooj jermal kōn peier.

19 Im āindein jej lo bwe, ke riLeman rein raar itok n̄an tōmak im n̄an jeļ̄ā ɳool eo, raar pen, im kar eñtaan eɳpool n̄an mej ijell̄okun kōɳɳan jer̄owiwi; im āindein jej lo bwe raar kalbwini kein tariṅae in aenōɳɳan ko aer, ak raar kalbwin kein tariṅae ko in tariṅae, n̄an aenōɳɳan.

20 Im ālikin men kein, ro jeir im jatier, riLeman ro, raar kōɳɳani ɳaanjāppopo ko n̄an tariṅae, im raar wanlōñl̄ok n̄an āneen Nipai n̄an kōttōpar in n̄an k̄okkure kiiñ eo, im n̄an likūt bar juon ilo jikin, im barāinwōt n̄an k̄okkure armej in Antai-Nipai-Liai l̄ok jān āneo.

21 Kiiō ke armej ro raar lo bwe raar itok ɳae er raar il̄ok n̄an iioon er, im buñbadik er make n̄an laļ̄iɳaer, im jino kūr ioon etan Irooj; im āindein raar pād ilo jekjek in ke riLeman ro raar jino wōtl̄ok ioer, im kar jino ɳan er kōn jāje.

And now, my brethren, if our brethren seek to destroy us, behold, we will hide away our swords, yea, even we will bury them deep in the earth, that they may be kept bright, as a testimony that we have never used them, at the last day; and if our brethren destroy us, behold, we shall go to our God and shall be saved.

And now it came to pass that when the king had made an end of these sayings, and all the people were assembled together, they took their swords, and all the weapons which were used for the shedding of man's blood, and they did bury them up deep in the earth.

And this they did, it being in their view a testimony to God, and also to men, that they never would use weapons again for the shedding of man's blood; and this they did, vouching and covenanting with God, that rather than shed the blood of their brethren they would give up their own lives; and rather than take away from a brother they would give unto him; and rather than spend their days in idleness they would labor abundantly with their hands.

And thus we see that, when these Lamanites were brought to believe and to know the truth, they were firm, and would suffer even unto death rather than commit sin; and thus we see that they buried their weapons of peace, or they buried the weapons of war, for peace.

And it came to pass that their brethren, the Lamanites, made preparations for war, and came up to the land of Nephi for the purpose of destroying the king, and to place another in his stead, and also of destroying the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi out of the land.

Now when the people saw that they were coming against them they went out to meet them, and prostrated themselves before them to the earth, and began to call on the name of the Lord; and thus they were in this attitude when the Lamanites began to fall upon them, and began to slay them with the sword.

22 Im āindein kōn iioon ejjeļok juṃae, raar ṃan juon tṃujin im ʎalem iaer; im je jeļā bwe rejeraaṃṃan, bwe raar ilok nān mour ippān aer Anij.

23 Im ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe ro jeir im jatier rekar jab ko jān jāje eo, im jamin oktak nān anbwijmarōn ak nān anmiin, ak bwe raar babu im mej, im kar nebar Anij eṃpool ilo lukkuun iien jako eo iuṃwin jāje eo—

24 Kiiō ke riLeman ro raar lo men in raar bōjrak jān ṃan er; im elōn ro me burueer raar ʎapļok ilo er nān ro jeir im jatier raar wōtlok iuṃwin jāje eo, bwe raar ukeļok jān men ko raar kōṃṃani.

25 Im ālikin men kein raar juļok kein tariṃae ko aer, im raar jab bar kotaki, bwe raar eñtaan kōn uror ko raar kōṃṃani; im raar ettā āinwōt ro jeir im jatier, kōjatdikdik ioon tūriamo kake ko an ro peier kar kotak nān ṃan er.

26 Im ālikin men kein armej ro an Anij raar kobaļok ippāer ilo raan eo elōnļok oran jān ro kar ṃan er; im ro kar ṃan er raar armej jiuṃwe, kōn menin ejjeļok un nān ad baare ak bwe raar mour.

27 Im eaar ejjeļok juon armej nana kar ṃane ilubwiljier; a eaar wōr elōnļok jān juon tṃujin kar bōktok nān jeļā kōn ṃool eo; āindein jeļ lo bwe Irooj ej jermal ilo elōn wāween ko nān lōmṃor an armej ro An.

28 Kiiō oran eo eļaptata in riLeman ro im raar ṃan elōn iaan ro jeir im jatier raar riAmalekai im riAmulon, oran eo eļaptata rej jān laajrak eo an riNior ro.

29 Kiiō, ilubwiljin ro raar kobaļok ippān armej ro an Irooj, eaar ejjeļok eaar riAmalekai ak riAmulon, ak ro raar jān laajrak eo an Nior, ak raar lukkuun jān bwijjin Leman im Lemuel.

And thus without meeting any resistance, they did slay a thousand and five of them; and we know that they are blessed, for they have gone to dwell with their God.

Now when the Lamanites saw that their brethren would not flee from the sword, neither would they turn aside to the right hand or to the left, but that they would lie down and perish, and praised God even in the very act of perishing under the sword—

Now when the Lamanites saw this they did forbear from slaying them; and there were many whose hearts had swollen in them for those of their brethren who had fallen under the sword, for they repented of the things which they had done.

And it came to pass that they threw down their weapons of war, and they would not take them again, for they were stung for the murders which they had committed; and they came down even as their brethren, relying upon the mercies of those whose arms were lifted to slay them.

And it came to pass that the people of God were joined that day by more than the number who had been slain; and those who had been slain were righteous people, therefore we have no reason to doubt but what they were saved.

And there was not a wicked man slain among them; but there were more than a thousand brought to the knowledge of the truth; thus we see that the Lord worketh in many ways to the salvation of his people.

Now the greatest number of those of the Lamanites who slew so many of their brethren were Amalekites and Amulonites, the greatest number of whom were after the order of the Nehors.

Now, among those who joined the people of the Lord, there were none who were Amalekites or Amulonites, or who were of the order of Nehor, but they were actual descendants of Laman and Lemuel.

30 Im āindein jemaroñ jeļā ilo alikkar, bwe ālikin kar kōmeramļok juon armej jān Jetōb in Anij, im kar wōr eļap jeļā kōn men ko uwaanļok wōt wānōk, innām kar buñļok ilo jerqwiwi im nana, raar penļok, im āindein jekekier eaar erom nanaļok jān ke raar jab jeļā men kein.

And thus we can plainly discern, that after a people have been once enlightened by the Spirit of God, and have had great knowledge of things pertaining to righteousness, and then have fallen away into sin and transgression, they become more hardened, and thus their state becomes worse than though they had never known these things.

Alma 25

- 1 Im lo, kiiō ālikin men kein riLeman jab rein eaar ļapļok aer illu kōnke kar ṃan ro jeir im jatier; kōn menin raar kanejnej idenoņe ioon riNipai ro; im raar jab bar kajjioñ nān ṃan armej in Antai-Nipai-Liai ilo iien eo.
- 2 A raar bōk jarin tariņae ko aer im ilok ilo tōrerein ko an āneen Zarahemla, im kar wōtlok ioon armej ro raar pād ilo āneen Ammōnaia im kōkkure er.
- 3 Im ālikin men in, eaar lōñ pata ko aer ippān riNipai ro, ilo kein kar kokak im ṃan er.
- 4 Im ilubwiljin riLeman ro kar ṃan er raar nañin aolep jān ineen Amulon im ro jein im jatin, ro raar pris ro an Noa, im raar mej jān pein riNipai ro;
- 5 Im bweier, ālikin aer kar ko ilo āne jemaden eo irear, im ālikin aer kar ankoņake kajoor im maroñ ioon riLeman ro, kar kōmṃan bwe en lōñ iaan riLeman ro rej jako kōn kijeek kōnke tōmak eo aer—
- 6 Bwe elōñ iaer, ālikin aer kar eñtaan eļap jerata im eļap nañinmej, raar jino liṃotak ilo ememļokjeñ kōn naan ko Aron im ro jein im jatin raar kwaļok naan nān er ilo āneō āneer; kōn menin raar jino in jab tōmak ilo imminene ko an ro jemāer, im nān tōmak ilo Irooj, im bwe Eaar leļok eļap kajoor nān riNipai ro; im āindein eaar lōñ iaer raar oktak ilo āne jemaden.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein ritōl ro raar jān ṃōttan in ro nejn Amulon kar kōmṃan bwe rej likūt er ilo mej, aet, aolep ro raar tōmak ilo men kein.
- 8 Kiiō mej in liaakeļok in eaar kōmṃan bwe elōñ iaan ro jeir im jatier ren liṃotak nān illu; im eaar jino wōr aitwerōk ilo āne jemaden; im riLeman ro raar jino kakiduduik ro ineen Amulon im ro jein im jatin im jino nān ṃan er; im raar koļok ilo āne jemaden eo irear.
- 9 Im lo rej kakiduduik er nān rainin jān riLeman ro. Āindein naan ko an Abinadai kar kakūrṃool er, ko eaar ba kōn āneen pris ro raar kōmṃan bwe en eñtaan ilo mej kōn kijeek.

Alma 25

And behold, now it came to pass that those Lamanites were more angry because they had slain their brethren; therefore they swore vengeance upon the Nephites; and they did no more attempt to slay the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi at that time.

But they took their armies and went over into the borders of the land of Zarahemla, and fell upon the people who were in the land of Ammonihah and destroyed them.

And after that, they had many battles with the Nephites, in the which they were driven and slain.

And among the Lamanites who were slain were almost all the seed of Amulon and his brethren, who were the priests of Noah, and they were slain by the hands of the Nephites;

And the remainder, having fled into the east wilderness, and having usurped the power and authority over the Lamanites, caused that many of the Lamanites should perish by fire because of their belief

—
For many of them, after having suffered much loss and so many afflictions, began to be stirred up in remembrance of the words which Aaron and his brethren had preached to them in their land; therefore they began to disbelieve the traditions of their fathers, and to believe in the Lord, and that he gave great power unto the Nephites; and thus there were many of them converted in the wilderness.

And it came to pass that those rulers who were the remnant of the children of Amulon caused that they should be put to death, yea, all those that believed in these things.

Now this martyrdom caused that many of their brethren should be stirred up to anger; and there began to be contention in the wilderness; and the Lamanites began to hunt the seed of Amulon and his brethren and began to slay them; and they fled into the east wilderness.

And behold they are hunted at this day by the Lamanites. Thus the words of Abinadi were brought to pass, which he said concerning the seed of the priests who caused that he should suffer death by fire.

- 10 Bwe eaar ba ñan er: Ta kom naaj kōmman ñan enaaj uwaanlōk wōt men ko renaaj itok.
- 11 Im kiiō Abinadai eaar eo moktata eaar eñtaan mej kōn kijeek kōnke tōmak eo an ilo Anij; kiiō eñin meļeļe eo an, bwe elōñ renaaj eñtaan mej ilo kijeek, ekkar ñan ainwōt an kar eñtaan.
- 12 Im eaar ba ñan pris ro an Noa bwe ineen enaaj kōmman bwe en lōñ naaj leļok ñan mej, ilo ejja wāween eo eaar mej, im bwe renaaj ejjeplōklōk ijoko jabdewōt im mej, eṃool ainwōt sip ejjeļok an seperd mennin mour awiia ko rej lukwarkware im ṃane; im kiiō lo, naan kein kar kajejjeti, bwe raar ubaak er jān riLeman ro, im kar kakiduduik er, im raar deñļoke er.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe rejjab maroñ anjo jān riNipai ro raar bar roļ ñan āneo āneer make; im elōñ iaer raar itok ñan jokwe ilo āneen Ishmael im āneen Nipai, im kar kobaikļok er ñan armej ro an Anij, ro raar armej in Antai-Nipai-Liai.
- 14 Im raar barāinwōt kalbwīn kein tariṃae ko aer, ekkar ñan ainwōt ro jeir im jatier raar kōmman, im raar jino in armej ro rejṃwe; im raar etetal ilo iaļ ko an Irooj, im kar lale ñan kōjparok naan in jiroñ im kien ko An.
- 15 Aaet, im raar kōjparok kien Moses; bwe eaar mennin aorōk bwe ren kōjparok kien Moses ilo iien in, bwe eaar jab aolep kūrṃool. A mekarta kien Moses, raar reiṃaanļok ñan itok eo an Kraist, kōnke raar watōk bwe kien Moses eaar juon wāween An itok, im kōnke raar tōmak bwe ren aikuj kōjparok ṃakūt kūt ko realikkar ṃae iien eo Enaaj kar kwaļoke ñan er.
- 16 Kiiō raar jab kōtmāne bwe lōmṃor eaar itok jān kien Moses; a bwe kien Moses jermal ñan kōkajoorļok aer tōmak ilo Kraist; im āindein raar dāpij juon kōjatdikdik kōn tōmak, ñan lōmṃor indeeo, atartar wōt ioon jetōb in kanaan, eo eaar kōnono kōn men ko rej itok.

For he said unto them: What ye shall do unto me shall be a type of things to come.

And now Abinadi was the first that suffered death by fire because of his belief in God; now this is what he meant, that many should suffer death by fire, according as he had suffered.

And he said unto the priests of Noah that their seed should cause many to be put to death, in the like manner as he was, and that they should be scattered abroad and slain, even as a sheep having no shepherd is driven and slain by wild beasts; and now behold, these words were verified, for they were driven by the Lamanites, and they were hunted, and they were smitten.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites saw that they could not overpower the Nephites they returned again to their own land; and many of them came over to dwell in the land of Ishmael and the land of Nephi, and did join themselves to the people of God, who were the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi.

And they did also bury their weapons of war, according as their brethren had, and they began to be a righteous people; and they did walk in the ways of the Lord, and did observe to keep his commandments and his statutes.

Yea, and they did keep the law of Moses; for it was expedient that they should keep the law of Moses as yet, for it was not all fulfilled. But notwithstanding the law of Moses, they did look forward to the coming of Christ, considering that the law of Moses was a type of his coming, and believing that they must keep those outward performances until the time that he should be revealed unto them.

Now they did not suppose that salvation came by the law of Moses; but the law of Moses did serve to strengthen their faith in Christ; and thus they did retain a hope through faith, unto eternal salvation, relying upon the spirit of prophecy, which spake of those things to come.

17 Im kiiō lo, Ammōn, im Aron, im Omner, im
Himnai, im ro jeir im jatier raar lañlōñ otem lañlōñ,
kōn tōprak eo raar loe ilubwiljin riLeman ro, kōnke
raar lo bwe Irooj eaar leļok ñan er ekkar ñan jar ko
aer, im bwe eaar barāinwōt kajejjet An innaan ñan er
ilo jabdewōt wāween.

And now behold, Ammon, and Aaron, and Omner,
and Himni, and their brethren did rejoice exceedingly,
for the success which they had had among the
Lamanites, seeing that the Lord had granted unto
them according to their prayers, and that he had also
verified his word unto them in every particular.

Alma 26

- 1 Im kiiō, erkein naan ko an Ammōn nān ro jein im jatin, ko eaar ba āindein: Ro jeiū im jatū makmake im ro jeiū im jatū, lo ij ba nān koṃ, ekōjkan an ļap unin bwe jen ṃōṃōṃō; bwe jemaroñ ke kar kōtmāne bwe ke jaar jino jān āneen Zarahemla bwe Anij en kar letok nān kōj jeraaṃṃan kein reļļap?
- 2 Im kiiō, ij kajjitōk, ta jeraaṃṃan ko reļļap Eaar likūt iood? Koṃ maroñ ke ba?
- 3 Lo, ij uwaak nān koṃ; bwe rein jeid im jatid, riLeman rein, raar pād ilo marok, aaet, eṃool marok tata eo ejjeļok joñan an ṃwilaļ, bwe lo, ekōjkan an lōñ iaer kar bōktok nān lo meram eo ekabwilōñlōñ an Anij! Im men in ej jeraaṃṃan eo kar likūt iood, bwe eṃōj kar kōṃṃan bwe kōj jen kein jermal ko ilo pein Anij nān bōktok nān likiio jermal in eļap.
- 4 Lo, tqujin ko iaer rej ṃōṃōṃō, im eṃōj kar bōktok er ilo wōrwōr eo an Anij.
- 5 Lo, meļaaaj eo eaar kalo, im ṃōṃōṃō nān koṃ, bwe koṃ eaar buñ kaki jikōļ eo, im kar ṃadṃōd kōn ami kajoor, aaet, aolepān raan eo koṃ eaar jermal, im lo oran kāān ko ami! Im naaj ainļok ilo iṃōn kōkoṃ ko, bwe ren jab naaj jorrāān.
- 6 Aaet, rej jamin naaj eddo kōn lañ eo ilo raan eo āliktata; aaet, im jab naaj ejjeplōklōk kōn aire ko; a ñe lañ eo ej itok renaaj kuktok ippān doon ilo ijoko jikier, bwe lañ eo ej jamin tōloñļok nān er; aaet, im rej jamin naaj uukļok er kōn kōto ko rekajoor ijoko jabdewōt rikōjdat ekōṃaan bōkļok er.
- 7 A lo, rej pād ilo pein Irooj in ṃadṃōd eo, im er rej An; im Enaaj kōjerkak er ilo raan eo āliktata.
- 8 Eṃōṃōṃō etan ad Anij; jen al nān nebar E, aaet, jen leļok kaṃṃoolol ko nān Etan ekwōjarjar, bwe E ej kōṃṃani jermal ko rejimwe indeeo.
- 9 Bwe eļañne jaar jab wanlōñtak jān āneen Zarahemla, rein jeid im jatid rejitōnbōro, ro raar kanooj iakwe kōj, ren kar obrak wōt kōn kōjdat ṃae kōj, aaet, renaaj kar barāinwōt ruwamāejet nān Anij.

Alma 26

And now, these are the words of Ammon to his brethren, which say thus: My brothers and my brethren, behold I say unto you, how great reason have we to rejoice; for could we have supposed when we started from the land of Zarahemla that God would have granted unto us such great blessings?

And now, I ask, what great blessings has he bestowed upon us? Can ye tell?

Behold, I answer for you; for our brethren, the Lamanites, were in darkness, yea, even in the darkest abyss, but behold, how many of them are brought to behold the marvelous light of God! And this is the blessing which hath been bestowed upon us, that we have been made instruments in the hands of God to bring about this great work.

Behold, thousands of them do rejoice, and have been brought into the fold of God.

Behold, the field was ripe, and blessed are ye, for ye did thrust in the sickle, and did reap with your might, yea, all the day long did ye labor; and behold the number of your sheaves! And they shall be gathered into the garners, that they are not wasted.

Yea, they shall not be beaten down by the storm at the last day; yea, neither shall they be harrowed up by the whirlwinds; but when the storm cometh they shall be gathered together in their place, that the storm cannot penetrate to them; yea, neither shall they be driven with fierce winds whithersoever the enemy listeth to carry them.

But behold, they are in the hands of the Lord of the harvest, and they are his; and he will raise them up at the last day.

Blessed be the name of our God; let us sing to his praise, yea, let us give thanks to his holy name, for he doth work righteousness forever.

For if we had not come up out of the land of Zarahemla, these our dearly beloved brethren, who have so dearly beloved us, would still have been racked with hatred against us, yea, and they would also have been strangers to God.

10 Im ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Ammōn kar ba naan kein, ʕeo jatin Aron eaar kauweik e, im ba: Ammōn, imijak nē aṃ lañlōñ ej bōk eok ʕok nān kōmmejāje.

11 A Ammōn eaar ba nān e: Ij jab kōmmejāje ilo kajoor eo aō make, ak jab ilo aō jeʕāʕokjeṃ make; a lo, aō lañlōñ eobrak, aaet, buruō elutōk mājidjid kōn lañlōñ, im inaaʕ ṃōṃōṃō ilo aō Anij.

12 Aaet, ijjeʕā bwe nā jekdoṃ; im kōn aō kajoor iṃōjṃ; kōn menin ijjamin naaʕ kōmmejāje kōn nā make, a inaaʕ kōmmejāje kōn aō Anij, bwe ilo kajoor eo An imaroñ kōṃṃan aolep men kein; aaet, lo, elōñ kabwilōñlōñ ko ekajoor jaar kōṃṃani ilo āniin, ko jenaaj nebar Etan indeeo.

13 Lo, ewi joñan tṃujin iaan ro jeid im jatid Eaar kōtʕok jān metak ko an hell; im rej itok nān al iakwe epinmuur, im men in kōnke kajoor in naan eo An eo ej ilo kōj, kōn menin ewōr ke un eʕap nān ad ṃōṃōṃō?

14 Aaet, ewōr unin ad nebar E nān indeeo, bwe E ej Anij Eutiejtata, im Eaar kōtʕok ro jeid im jatid jān tomede ko an hell.

15 Aaet, raar pool ijeṃ im ijeṃ kōn maroklep ejjeʕok jeṃʕokin im kṃkkure; a lo, Eaar bōktok er nān meram ejjeʕok jeṃʕokin, aaet, nān ʕoṃṃor ejjeʕok jeṃʕokin; im rej pool ijeṃ im ijeṃ kōn jouj mājidjid in iakwe eo An; aaet, im jaar jet kein jermal ko ilo Pein ilo kōṃṃane jermal in eʕap im kabwilōñlōñ.

16 Kōn menin, jen aibooj, aaet, jenaaj aibooj ilo Irooj; aaet, jenaaj ṃōṃōṃō, bwe ad lañlōñ eobrak; aaet, jenaaj nebar ad Anij indeeo. Lo, wōn emaroñ ʕap an aibooj ilo Irooj? Aaet, wōn emaroñ ba eʕap kōn An kajoor eʕap, im kōn an tūriaṃo, im kōn an lōjokmen nān ro nejin armej? Lo, ij ba nān koṃ, ijjab maroñ ba jidik in joñan eo ij eñjake.

17 Wōn eo emaroñ kar kōtmāne bwe ad Anij en kar kanooj tūriaṃokake joñan in nān tūbtake kōj jān wāween eo enana, ejerṃwiwi, im kajjōjō ad?

18 Lo, jaar wōnṃaanʕok eṃool ilo illu eo an, kōn kōlōñṃōñ ko rekajoor nān kṃkkure kabuñ eo An.

And it came to pass that when Ammon had said these words, his brother Aaron rebuked him, saying: Ammon, I fear that thy joy doth carry thee away unto boasting.

But Ammon said unto him: I do not boast in my own strength, nor in my own wisdom; but behold, my joy is full, yea, my heart is brim with joy, and I will rejoice in my God.

Yea, I know that I am nothing; as to my strength I am weak; therefore I will not boast of myself, but I will boast of my God, for in his strength I can do all things; yea, behold, many mighty miracles we have wrought in this land, for which we will praise his name forever.

Behold, how many thousands of our brethren has he loosed from the pains of hell; and they are brought to sing redeeming love, and this because of the power of his word which is in us, therefore have we not great reason to rejoice?

Yea, we have reason to praise him forever, for he is the Most High God, and has loosed our brethren from the chains of hell.

Yea, they were encircled about with everlasting darkness and destruction; but behold, he has brought them into his everlasting light, yea, into everlasting salvation; and they are encircled about with the matchless bounty of his love; yea, and we have been instruments in his hands of doing this great and marvelous work.

Therefore, let us glory, yea, we will glory in the Lord; yea, we will rejoice, for our joy is full; yea, we will praise our God forever. Behold, who can glory too much in the Lord? Yea, who can say too much of his great power, and of his mercy, and of his long-suffering towards the children of men? Behold, I say unto you, I cannot say the smallest part which I feel.

Who could have supposed that our God would have been so merciful as to have snatched us from our awful, sinful, and polluted state?

Behold, we went forth even in wrath, with mighty threatenings to destroy his church.

- 19 O innām, etke Eaar jab ajeļok kōj nān kōkkure enana, aadet, etke Eaar jab kōtļok jāje in jīmwe eo an wōtļok iood, im nitbwili kōj nān jorrān indeeo?
- 20 O, aō jetōb, āinwōt nē eaar, pikļok ilo ļōmņak in. Lo, eaar jab kwaļok an ekajet iood, a ilo An tūriamō eļap Eaar bōktok kōj nān kijoone roñ in mej im būromōj indeeo, eṃool nān lōmṃor eo an jetōb ko ad.
- 21 Im kiiō lo, ro jeiū im jatū, armej ot ilo biktokin kanniōk ejeļā men kein? Ij ba nān koṃ, ejeļok juon ejeļā men kein, ijellōkun wōt nē ej riukeļok.
- 22 Aadet, eo ej ukeļok im kōjrbal tōmak, im ej kwaļok jrbal ko reṃman, im jar iien otemjej im jab bōjrak—nān in ej leļok nān e nān jeļā men ko rettino an Anij, aadet, nān in naaj leļok nān kwaļok men ko rejañin kar waļok; aadet, im naaj leļok nān in nān bōktok tōujin in armej ro nān ukeļok, eṃool āinwōt kar letok nān kōj nān bōktok rein jeid im jatid nān ukeļok.
- 23 Kiiō koṃij ke keememej, ro jeiū im jatū, bwe jaar ba nān ro jeid im jatid ilo āneen Zaraemla, je jwanlōñļok nān āneen Nipai, nān kwaļok nān ro jeid im jatid, riLeman ro, im raar ettōñ ilo aer kajjirere kake?
- 24 Bwe raar ba nān kōj: Koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe koṃ maroñ bōktok riLeman ro nān jeļā kōn ṃool eo? Koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe koṃ maroñ karreel būruōn riLeman ro kōn jab jīmwe in ṃanit ko an ro jemāer, āinwōt ke rej juon armej ekijñeñe kōnwaer; ro burueer rej ṃōṃōṃō ilo kōtṃorļok bōtōktōk; ro raan ko aer raar juļok ilo nana ko rekajjōjō; ro iaļ ko aer raar iaļ ko an rinana jān jinoin? Kiiō ro jeiū im jatū, koṃij keememej bwe eñin eaar wāween aer kōnono.
- 25 Im eļapļok raar ba: Jān kotak kien tariṃae ṃae er, bwe jān kōkkure er im aer nanaļok jān āneo, nē raab kajoorļok im kōkkure kōj.
- 26 A lo, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, jaar itok nān āne jemaaden in kōn jibadbad in jab nān kōkkure ro jeid im jatid, ak kōn jibadbad in ke bōlen jemaroñ lōmṃoren jet iaer.

Oh then, why did he not consign us to an awful destruction, yea, why did he not let the sword of his justice fall upon us, and doom us to eternal despair?

Oh, my soul, almost as it were, fleeth at the thought. Behold, he did not exercise his justice upon us, but in his great mercy hath brought us over that everlasting gulf of death and misery, even to the salvation of our souls.

And now behold, my brethren, what natural man is there that knoweth these things? I say unto you, there is none that knoweth these things, save it be the penitent.

Yea, he that repenteth and exerciseth faith, and bringeth forth good works, and prayeth continually without ceasing—unto such it is given to know the mysteries of God; yea, unto such it shall be given to reveal things which never have been revealed; yea, and it shall be given unto such to bring thousands of souls to repentance, even as it has been given unto us to bring these our brethren to repentance.

Now do ye remember, my brethren, that we said unto our brethren in the land of Zarahemla, we go up to the land of Nephi, to preach unto our brethren, the Lamanites, and they laughed us to scorn?

For they said unto us: Do ye suppose that ye can bring the Lamanites to the knowledge of the truth? Do ye suppose that ye can convince the Lamanites of the incorrectness of the traditions of their fathers, as stiffnecked a people as they are; whose hearts delight in the shedding of blood; whose days have been spent in the grossest iniquity; whose ways have been the ways of a transgressor from the beginning? Now my brethren, ye remember that this was their language.

And moreover they did say: Let us take up arms against them, that we destroy them and their iniquity out of the land, lest they overrun us and destroy us.

But behold, my beloved brethren, we came into the wilderness not with the intent to destroy our brethren, but with the intent that perhaps we might save some few of their souls.

- 27 Kiiō ke buruōd raar inepata, im jaar nānin bar rōq̄l, lo, Irooj eaar kaenōm̄man kōj, im ba: Ilōk ilubwiljin ro jeiūmi im jātimi, riLeman ro, im inee k ilo kōmmaanwa eñtaan ko ami, im Inaaj lewōj n̄an koṃ tōprak eḷap.
- 28 Im kiiō lo, jaar itok, im kar ilōk ilubwiljier; im jaar kōmmaanwa ilo eñtaan ko ad, im jaar eñtaan jabdewōt jeraṃōl otemjeḷok; aaget, jaar itok jān eṃ n̄an eṃ, kōjatdikdik ioon tūriaṃokake ko an laḷ—jab ioon tūriaṃokake ko an laḷ wōt ak ioon tūriaṃokake ko an Anij.
- 29 Im jaar deḷōn ilo iṃōko iṃweer im kar katakin er, im jaar katakin er ilo iaḷ ko aer; aaget, im jaar katakin er ioon toḷ ko aer; im jaar barāinwōt deḷōn ilo tappel ko aer im jikin kwelōk ko aer im katakin er; im raar kadiwōjḷok kōj, im kajjirere kōn kōj, im eṃṃōje kōj, im ubrare kōj ilo turin mejad; im kar kade kōj, im kar bōk im lukwōj kōj kōn to ko rekajoor, im joḷok kōj ilo kalbuuj; im kōn kajoor im mālōtlōt an Anij jaar bar rōḷok.
- 30 Im jaar eñtaan aolep mennin kaeñtanaan otemjeḷok, im aolep men in, bwe jān maroñ rāpeḷtan eo n̄an lōmṃōren jet armej; im jaar kōtmāne bwe ad lañlōn enaaj kar obrak eḷañne bōlen je maroñ rāpeḷtan eo n̄an lōmṃōren jet.
- 31 Kiiō lo, jemaroñ reilōk im lo leen ko in jermal ko ad; im reiiet ke? Ij ba n̄an koṃ, Jaab, rellōn; aaget, im jemaroñ kaṃool aer ṃool, kōnke aer iakwe n̄an ro jeir im jatier im barāinwōt n̄an kōj.
- 32 Bwe lo, eṃṃanḷok ippāer n̄e renaaj kar ajeḷok mour ko aer jān eṃool n̄an bōk mour an ro aer rikōjdat; im raar kalbwini kein tariṃae ko aer ṃwilaḷ ilo bwidej, kōnke aer iakwe n̄an ro jeir im jatier.
- 33 Im kiiō lo ij ba n̄an koṃ, enañin wōr ke iakwe eḷapḷok ilo aolepān āniin? Lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, Jab, ejjañin wōr, eṃool ilubwiljin riNipai.
- 34 Bwe lo, ren kar kotak kein ire ko aer ṃae ro jeir im jatier; ren kar jab kōtḷok bwe er make bwe ren mej. A lo jete iaan rein raar likūt mour ko aer, im je jeḷā bwe raar ilōk n̄an aer Anij, kōnke iakwe eo aer im aer dike jerōwiwi.

Now when our hearts were depressed, and we were about to turn back, behold, the Lord comforted us, and said: Go amongst thy brethren, the Lamanites, and bear with patience thine afflictions, and I will give unto you success.

And now behold, we have come, and been forth amongst them; and we have been patient in our sufferings, and we have suffered every privation; yea, we have traveled from house to house, relying upon the mercies of the world—not upon the mercies of the world alone but upon the mercies of God.

And we have entered into their houses and taught them, and we have taught them in their streets; yea, and we have taught them upon their hills; and we have also entered into their temples and their synagogues and taught them; and we have been cast out, and mocked, and spit upon, and smote upon our cheeks; and we have been stoned, and taken and bound with strong cords, and cast into prison; and through the power and wisdom of God we have been delivered again.

And we have suffered all manner of afflictions, and all this, that perhaps we might be the means of saving some soul; and we supposed that our joy would be full if perhaps we could be the means of saving some.

Now behold, we can look forth and see the fruits of our labors; and are they few? I say unto you, Nay, they are many; yea, and we can witness of their sincerity, because of their love towards their brethren and also towards us.

For behold, they had rather sacrifice their lives than even to take the life of their enemy; and they have buried their weapons of war deep in the earth, because of their love towards their brethren.

And now behold I say unto you, has there been so great love in all the land? Behold, I say unto you, Nay, there has not, even among the Nephites.

For behold, they would take up arms against their brethren; they would not suffer themselves to be slain. But behold how many of these have laid down their lives; and we know that they have gone to their God, because of their love and of their hatred to sin.

35 Kiiō ejjeļok ke unin ad ɱōɱōɱō? Aaet, ij ba ñan koɱ, ejjañin kar wōr armej ewōr unin aer ɱōɱōɱō jān kōj, jān jinoin an laļ kar ijino; aaet, im aō lañlōñ eļļāļok, eɱool ñan kōmmejāje ilo aō Anij; bwe ej An aolep kajoor, aolep mālōtlōt, im aolep jeļāļokje; E meļeļe men otemjeļok, im E ej juon E tūriamokake; eɱool ñan lōmɱor, ñan ro renaaj ukeļok im tōmak ilo Etan.

36 Kiiō eļañne in ej kōmmejāje, eɱool āindein inaa j kōmmejāje; bwe in ej aō mour im aō meram, aō lañlōñ im aō lōmɱor, im aō pinmuur jān wōt indeeo. Aaet, eɱōɱōɱō ej etan aō Anij, eo Eaar ļōmɱak kōn armej rein, ro rej juon raan wōjke in Israel, im eaar jebwābwe jān kāān eo an ilo juon āne eruwamāejet; aaet, ij ba, ɱōɱōɱō en etan aō Anij, eo Eaar ļōmɱak kōn kōj; rijebwābwe ilo juon āne eruwamāejet.

37 Kiiō ro jeiū im jatū, jej lo bwe Anij ej ļōmɱak kōn armej otemjeļok, jadbewōt āne eo rej pād ie; aaet, E ej bwine armej ro An, im An būruōn tūriamo rej ioon aolepān laļ. Kiiō eñin ej aō ɱōɱōɱō, im aō kaɱɱoolol eļap, aaet, im inaa j leļok kaɱɱoolol ko ñan aō Anij indeeo. Amen.

Now have we not reason to rejoice? Yea, I say unto you, there never were men that had so great reason to rejoice as we, since the world began; yea, and my joy is carried away, even unto boasting in my God; for he has all power, all wisdom, and all understanding; he comprehendeth all things, and he is a merciful Being, even unto salvation, to those who will repent and believe on his name.

Now if this is boasting, even so will I boast; for this is my life and my light, my joy and my salvation, and my redemption from everlasting wo. Yea, blessed is the name of my God, who has been mindful of this people, who are a branch of the tree of Israel, and has been lost from its body in a strange land; yea, I say, blessed be the name of my God, who has been mindful of us, wanderers in a strange land.

Now my brethren, we see that God is mindful of every people, whatsoever land they may be in; yea, he numbereth his people, and his bowels of mercy are over all the earth. Now this is my joy, and my great thanksgiving; yea, and I will give thanks unto my God forever. Amen.

Alma 27

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar ilōk nān tariṇae ṇae riNipai ro kar lo er, ālikin elōn kaeñtanaan ko aer nān kōkkure er, bwe eaar ilo waan nān pukot kōkkure eo aer, raar bar roḡl nān āneen Nipai.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ke riAmalekai ro, kōnke joñan eo rijako aer, raar kanooj illu. Im ke raar lo bwe raar jab maroñ pukot idenoṇe jān riNipai ro, raar jino kapoktak armej ro ilo illu ṇae ro jeir im jatier, armej in Antai-Nipai-Liai; kōn menin raar jino nān bar kōkkure er.
- 3 Kiiō armej rein raar bar ṇakoko nān kotak kein tariṇae ko aer, im raar kōtḷok er make bwe ren ṇan er ekkar nān kōṇaan ko an rikōjdat ro aer.
- 4 Kiiō ke Ammōn im ro jein im jatin raar lo jermal in kōkkure in ilubwiljin ro raar kanooj iakwe er, im ilubwiljin ro raar ir—bwe raar lale er āinwōt nē raar enjeḷ ro kar jilkintok jān Anij nān loṃṃoṃ er jān kōkkure indeeo—kōn menin, ke Ammōn im ro jein im jatin raar ro jermal in kōkkure in eḷap, kar ḷijur er kōn tūriaṃo kake, im rej ba nān kiiñ eo:
- 5 Jen aintok ippān doon armej rein an Irooj, im jān wanlaḷḷok nān āneen Zarahemla nān ro jeid im jatid riNipai ro, im koḷok jān pein ad rikōjdat, bwe jān jab maroñ lo kōkkure.
- 6 A kiiñ eo eaar ba nān er: Lo, riNipai ro renaaj kōkkure kōj, kōnke elōn uror ko im jerḡwiwi ko jaar kōṃṃan ṇae er.
- 7 Im Ammōn eba: Inaaj ilōk im kajjitōk kake ippān Irooj, im nē Ej ba nān kōj, wanlaḷḷok nān ro jeid im jatid, koṃin ilōk ke?
- 8 Im kiiñ eo eba nān e: Aaet, eḷaññe Irooj ej ba jen ilōk, jenaaj wanlaḷḷok nān ro jeid im jatid, im jenaaj aer rikōṃakoko ro ṃae iien jej kajjṃwe nān er elōn uror ko im jerḡwiwi ko jaar kōṃṃani ṇae er.
- 9 A Ammōn eba nān e: men in ej juṃae kien an ro jeid im jatid, eo eaar kōṃanṃan in jema, bwe en aikuj in wōr rikāṃakoko ilubwiljier; kōn menin jen wanlaḷḷok im kōjatdikdik ioon tūriaṃo ko an ro jeid im jatid.

Alma 27

Now it came to pass that when those Lamanites who had gone to war against the Nephites had found, after their many struggles to destroy them, that it was in vain to seek their destruction, they returned again to the land of Nephi.

And it came to pass that the Amalekites, because of their loss, were exceedingly angry. And when they saw that they could not seek revenge from the Nephites, they began to stir up the people in anger against their brethren, the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi; therefore they began again to destroy them.

Now this people again refused to take their arms, and they suffered themselves to be slain according to the desires of their enemies.

Now when Ammon and his brethren saw this work of destruction among those whom they so dearly beloved, and among those who had so dearly beloved them—for they were treated as though they were angels sent from God to save them from everlasting destruction—therefore, when Ammon and his brethren saw this great work of destruction, they were moved with compassion, and they said unto the king:

Let us gather together this people of the Lord, and let us go down to the land of Zarahemla to our brethren the Nephites, and flee out of the hands of our enemies, that we be not destroyed.

But the king said unto them: Behold, the Nephites will destroy us, because of the many murders and sins we have committed against them.

And Ammon said: I will go and inquire of the Lord, and if he say unto us, go down unto our brethren, will ye go?

And the king said unto him: Yea, if the Lord saith unto us go, we will go down unto our brethren, and we will be their slaves until we repair unto them the many murders and sins which we have committed against them.

But Ammon said unto him: It is against the law of our brethren, which was established by my father, that there should be any slaves among them; therefore let us go down and rely upon the mercies of our brethren.

10 A kiiñ eo eba ñan e: Kajjitōk kake ippān Irooj, im eļaññe Ej ba ñan kōj ilōk, jenaaj ilōk; ñe jaab naaj mej ilo āneo.

11 Im ālikin men kein Ammōn eaar ilōk im kajjitōk kake ippān Irooj, im Irooj eaar ba ñan e:

12 Kwōn bōk armej rein ļok jān āniin, bwe ren jab mej; bwe Setan eļap an dāpij būruōn riAmalekai ro, ro rej kalimotak būruōn riLeman ro ñan illu ñae ro jeir im jatier ñan man er; kōn menin kwōn ilōk jān āniin; im ejeraamman armej rein ilo epepen in, bwe Inaaj oņaake er.

13 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Ammōn eaar ilōk im ba ñan kiiñ eo aolep naan ko Irooj Eaar ba ñan e.

14 Im raar aintok ippān doon aolep aer armej, aadet, aolep armej ro an Irooj, im kar aintok ippān doon aolep bwijin kidu ko aer reļļap im ko reddik, im kar ilōk jān āneo, im itok ilo āne jemaden eo eaar kōjepellōk āneen Nipai jān āneen Zarahemla, im kar itok iturin tōrerein ko an āneo.

15 Im ālikin men kein Ammōn eaar ba ñan er, Lo, ña im ro jeiū im jatū naaj ilōk imaan ilo āneen Zarahemla, im kom naaj pād wōt ijin ñae am rōļtok; im kōm naaj kajjioñ būruōn ro jeid im jatid, eļaññe ak jab renaaj kōtļok bwe komin naaj itok ilo āneo āneer.

16 Im ālikin men kein ke Ammōn eaar ilōk ilo āneo, bwe e im ļōmaro jein im jatin raar iioone Alma, iturinļok ijo kar kōnono kake; im lo, in eaar juon iioon doon elemōñōñō.

17 Kiiō mōñōñō eo an Ammōn eaar kanooj ļap emool bwe eaar obrak; aadet, kar wōrañļoke ilo mōñōñō eo An Anij, emool ñan kamōjñōik kajoor eo an; im eaar bar wōtļok ñan laļ.

18 Kiiō in eaar jab mōñōñō eļap ke? Lo, in ej mōñōñō eo ejjeļok ej bōke ijellōkun wōt ñe ej mool in ukeļok im rittā ilo pukot mōñōñō.

19 Kiiō mōñōñō eo an Alma ilo iioon ļōmaro jein im jatin eaar kanooj ļap, im barāinwōt mōñōñō eo an Aron, im an Omner, im Himnai; a lo aer mōñōñō eaar jab ļapļok jān aer kajoor.

But the king said unto him: Inquire of the Lord, and if he saith unto us go, we will go; otherwise we will perish in the land.

And it came to pass that Ammon went and inquired of the Lord, and the Lord said unto him:

Get this people out of this land, that they perish not; for Satan has great hold on the hearts of the Amalekites, who do stir up the Lamanites to anger against their brethren to slay them; therefore get thee out of this land; and blessed are this people in this generation, for I will preserve them.

And now it came to pass that Ammon went and told the king all the words which the Lord had said unto him.

And they gathered together all their people, yea, all the people of the Lord, and did gather together all their flocks and herds, and departed out of the land, and came into the wilderness which divided the land of Nephi from the land of Zarahemla, and came over near the borders of the land.

And it came to pass that Ammon said unto them: Behold, I and my brethren will go forth into the land of Zarahemla, and ye shall remain here until we return; and we will try the hearts of our brethren, whether they will that ye shall come into their land.

And it came to pass that as Ammon was going forth into the land, that he and his brethren met Alma, over in the place of which has been spoken; and behold, this was a joyful meeting.

Now the joy of Ammon was so great even that he was full; yea, he was swallowed up in the joy of his God, even to the exhausting of his strength; and he fell again to the earth.

Now was not this exceeding joy? Behold, this is joy which none receiveth save it be the truly penitent and humble seeker of happiness.

Now the joy of Alma in meeting his brethren was truly great, and also the joy of Aaron, of Omner, and Himni; but behold their joy was not that to exceed their strength.

20 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Alma eaar ba kajjien
 ļōm̄aro jein im jatin ļok n̄an āneen Zaraemla; em̄ool
 n̄an m̄weo im̄ōn make. Im raar ilok im ba n̄an
 riekajet eo eutie j aolep men ko raar waļok n̄an er ilo
 āneen Nipai ilubwiljin ro jeir im jatier, riLeman ro.

21 Im ālikin men kein riekajet eo eutie eaar jilkinļok
 juon keañ ilo aolepān āneo, im kōṅaan roñ ainikien
 armej ro kōn kadeļoñ tok ro jeir im jatier, ro raar
 armej in Antai-Nipai-Liai.

22 Im ālikin men kein ainikien armej ro eaar itok, im
 ba: Lo, jenaaj kōtļok āneen Jersōn, eo ej pād irear
 iturin lojet, eo ej ekkejellok iāneen Buñ-pāļok, eo ej
 irōkin āneen Buñ-pāļok; im āniin Jersōn ej āneo
 jenaaj leļok n̄an rein jeid im jatid n̄an ļāmoran.

23 Im lo, jenaaj likūt jarin tariṅae ko ad ikōtaan āneo
 Jersōn im āneo Nipai, bwe jen maroñ kōjparok ro jeid
 im jatid ilo āneen Jersōn; im men in jej kōm̄man n̄an
 rein jeid im jatid, kōn mijake aer n̄an kotak kein
 tariṅae ko n̄e raab jerq̄wiwi; im aer mijak eļap eaar
 itok kōnke aer ukeļok ekōmetak eo raar kōm̄mane,
 kōn elōn uror ko aer im nana ko aer.

24 Im kiiō lo, in jenaaj kōm̄mane n̄an rein jeid im
 jatid, bwe ren maroñ jolōte āneen Jersōn; im jenaaj
 baare er j̄an rikōjdat ro aer kōn jarin tariṅae ko ad,
 kōn ļōm̄pak in bwe renaaj letok n̄an kōj m̄ōttan men
 ko m̄weieer n̄an jipañ kōj bwe j̄an maroñ kōjparok
 jarin tariṅae ko ad.

25 Kiiō, ālikin men kein ke Ammōn eaar roñ men in,
 eaar r̄oļ n̄an armej in Antai-Nipai-Liai, im
 barāinwōt Alma ippān, ļok n̄an āne jemaden, ijo raar
 kajutak im̄ōn kōppād ko aer, im karoñ er aolep men
 kein. Im Alma barāinwōt eaar kwaļok n̄an er kōn
 oktaktok eo an, ippān Ammōn im Aron, im ro jein im
 jatin.

26 Im ālikin men kein eaar kwaļok eļap m̄ōṅōṅō
 ilubwiljier. Im raar wanlaļok ilo āneen Jersōn, im
 bōk āneen Jersōn; im riNipai ro raar ṅa etaer armej in
 Ammōn; kōn menin raar jenolok kōn āt in tok ālik.

And now it came to pass that Alma conducted his
 brethren back to the land of Zarahemla; even to his
 own house. And they went and told the chief judge all
 the things that had happened unto them in the land
 of Nephi, among their brethren, the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the chief judge sent a
 proclamation throughout all the land, desiring the
 voice of the people concerning the admitting their
 brethren, who were the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi.

And it came to pass that the voice of the people
 came, saying: Behold, we will give up the land of
 Jershon, which is on the east by the sea, which joins
 the land Bountiful, which is on the south of the land
 Bountiful; and this land Jershon is the land which we
 will give unto our brethren for an inheritance.

And behold, we will set our armies between the
 land Jershon and the land Nephi, that we may protect
 our brethren in the land Jershon; and this we do for
 our brethren, on account of their fear to take up arms
 against their brethren lest they should commit sin;
 and this their great fear came because of their sore re-
 pentance which they had, on account of their many
 murders and their awful wickedness.

And now behold, this will we do unto our brethren,
 that they may inherit the land Jershon; and we will
 guard them from their enemies with our armies, on
 condition that they will give us a portion of their sub-
 stance to assist us that we may maintain our armies.

Now, it came to pass that when Ammon had heard
 this, he returned to the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi,
 and also Alma with him, into the wilderness, where
 they had pitched their tents, and made known unto
 them all these things. And Alma also related unto
 them his conversion, with Ammon and Aaron, and his
 brethren.

And it came to pass that it did cause great joy
 among them. And they went down into the land of
 Jershon, and took possession of the land of Jershon;
 and they were called by the Nephites the people of
 Ammon; therefore they were distinguished by that
 name ever after.

- 27 Im raar pād ilubwiljin armej in Nipai, im barāinwōt bōnbōn ilubwiljin armej ro raar jān kabuñ an Anij. Im raar bar jenolok kōn aer kijejeto ñan Anij, im barāinwōt ñan armej, bwe raar kanooj mool im jimwe ilo men otemjelok; im raar pen ilo tōmak ilo Kraist, emool ñan jemlok.
- 28 Im raar kalimjek kōtqorlok bōtōktōkin ro jeir im jatier kōn elap jōjō; im kar jamin maroñ karreel er ñan kotak kein tariṅae ko ṅae ro jeir im jatier; im raar jab kalimjek mej kōn jabdewōt mijak, kōn kōjatdikdik im lomṅak ko aer kōn Kraist im jerkakpeje; kōn menin, mej kar wōrañlok ñan er jān anjō an Kraist ioon e.
- 29 Kōn menin, ren kar mej ilo wāween ekōmetaktata im kaeñtanaan tata maroñ kar kaeñtaan er jān ro jeir im jatier, mokta jān aer kar kotak jāje eo im jāje eo edik ñan ṅan er.
- 30 Im āindein raar juon armej in kijejeto im rejitōnbōro, juon armej ro raar lo elap jouj an Irooj.

And they were among the people of Nephi, and also numbered among the people who were of the church of God. And they were also distinguished for their zeal towards God, and also towards men; for they were perfectly honest and upright in all things; and they were firm in the faith of Christ, even unto the end.

And they did look upon shedding the blood of their brethren with the greatest abhorrence; and they never could be prevailed upon to take up arms against their brethren; and they never did look upon death with any degree of terror, for their hope and views of Christ and the resurrection; therefore, death was swallowed up to them by the victory of Christ over it.

Therefore, they would suffer death in the most aggravating and distressing manner which could be inflicted by their brethren, before they would take the sword or cimeter to smite them.

And thus they were a zealous and beloved people, a highly favored people of the Lord.

Alma 28

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an armej in Ammōn tōt ilo āneen Jersōn, im juon kabuñ eaar bar jutak ilo āneen Jersōn, im jarin tariṇae ko an riNipai ro kar likūt er ipeḷaakin āneen Jersōn, aaget, ilo aolepān tōrerein ko ipeḷaakin āneen Zarahemla; lo jarin tariṇae ko an riLeman ro raar ḷoor ro jeir im jatier ḷok nān āne jemaden.
- 2 Im āindein eaar wōr juon pata eḷap; aaget, eṃool juon eo ejañin kar wōr im kar jeḷā kake ilubwiljin aolep armej in āneo jān iien eo Liai eaar likūt Jerusalem; aaget, im joñoul ko in tṷujin ko in riLeman ro raar mej im ejjeplōklōk ijoko jabdewōt.
- 3 Aaget, im barāinwōt eaar wōr juon ṃanṃan eḷap ilubwiljin armej in Nipai; mekarta, riLeman ro kar lukwarkwar im kajjeplōklōk er, im armej in Nipai raar bar jepḷaak nān āneo āneer.
- 4 Im kiiō in kar juon iien eo eaar wōr juon būromōj im liaajḷoḷ eḷap roñ iaolepān āneo, ilubwiljin aolep armej in Nipai—
- 5 Aaget, jañ in kōrā ro ejako pāleer rej būromōj kōn ḷōṃaro pāleer, im barāinwōt an ro jemāer būromōj kōn ḷōṃaro nejier, im nejier kōrā kōn ḷōṃaro jeir im jatier, aaget, ḷōṃaro jeir im jatier kōn ro jemāer, im āindein jañ in būromōj eo kar roñ ilubwiljier aolep, būromōj kōn ro nukwier im kar ṃan er.
- 6 Im kiiō eṃool ke in eaar juon raan ekabūromōjṃōj; aaget, juon iien kejakḷokjeṇ, im juon iien eḷap jitḷok im jar.
- 7 Im āindein ejemḷok joñoul ḷalem iiō in tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai;
- 8 Im eñin ej bwebwenato eo an Ammōn im ḷōṃaro jein im jatīn, ito-itak ko aer ilo āneen Nipai, eñtaan ko aer ilo āneo, būromōj ko aer, im nañinmej ko aer, im ṃōṇōṇō eo aer epen meḷeḷe kake, im kadeḷoñ im oṇaaake an ro jeir im jatier ilo āneen Jersōn. Im kiiō Irooj, Ripinmuur an armej otemjeḷok, en kōjeraaṃṃan er indeeo.
- 9 Im eñin ej bwebwenato in tariṇae ko im aitwerōk ko ilubwiljin riNipai ro, im barāinwōt tariṇae ko ikōtaan riNipai im riLeman ro, im iiō eo kein kajoñoullalem in tōl an riekajet ro ej jemḷok.

Alma 28

And now it came to pass that after the people of Ammon were established in the land of Jershon, and a church also established in the land of Jershon, and the armies of the Nephites were set round about the land of Jershon, yea, in all the borders round about the land of Zarahemla; behold the armies of the Lamanites had followed their brethren into the wilderness.

And thus there was a tremendous battle; yea, even such an one as never had been known among all the people in the land from the time Lehi left Jerusalem; yea, and tens of thousands of the Lamanites were slain and scattered abroad.

Yea, and also there was a tremendous slaughter among the people of Nephi; nevertheless, the Lamanites were driven and scattered, and the people of Nephi returned again to their land.

And now this was a time that there was a great mourning and lamentation heard throughout all the land, among all the people of Nephi—

Yea, the cry of widows mourning for their husbands, and also of fathers mourning for their sons, and the daughter for the brother, yea, the brother for the father; and thus the cry of mourning was heard among all of them, mourning for their kindred who had been slain.

And now surely this was a sorrowful day; yea, a time of solemnity, and a time of much fasting and prayer.

And thus endeth the fifteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi;

And this is the account of Ammon and his brethren, their journeyings in the land of Nephi, their sufferings in the land, their sorrows, and their afflictions, and their incomprehensible joy, and the reception and safety of the brethren in the land of Jershon. And now may the Lord, the Redeemer of all men, bless their souls forever.

And this is the account of the wars and contentions among the Nephites, and also the wars between the Nephites and the Lamanites; and the fifteenth year of the reign of the judges is ended.

- 10 Im jān iiō eo ɱoktata n̄an eo kein kajoñoullalem
 eaar bōktok kɔkkure in elōñ tɔujin mour; aet, eaar
 bōktok juon wāween enana in kōtɔɔrɔk bōtōktōk.
- 11 Im ānbwin ko an elōñ tɔujin ko kar kōbabuik er ilo
 bwidej, ak ānbwin ko an elōñ tɔujin ko rej kōtɔk ilo
 ejoujik ioon māānān laɔ; aet, im elōñ tɔujin ko rej
 jañ kōn jako an ro nukwier, kōnke ewōr unin aer
 mijak, ekkar n̄an kallimur ko an Irooj, bwe rej iikɔk
 juon wāween ejjelɔk jemɔkin jerata ie.
- 12 Ak elōñ tɔujin ko kōn ro jet rej lukkuun jañ kōn
 jako an ro nukwier, mekarta raar ɱōñōñō im lañlōñ
 ilo kōjatdikdik eo, im emool jelā, ekkar n̄an kallimur
 ko an Irooj, bwe rej jerkakpeje n̄an pād
 ianbwiwimaronin Anij, ilo wāween eo ejjelɔk jemɔkin
 ɱōñōñō ie.
- 13 Im āindein jej lo ekōjkan an ɔap kalijekɔk in armej
 ej kōnke jerɔwiwi im bōd, im kajoor eo an devil, eo ej
 itok ilo karōk ko rewājepdik ko eaar kōmman n̄an
 aujiidi būruōn armej.
- 14 Im āindein jej lo kūr in tiljek eɔap an armej n̄an
 jermal ilo jikin kallib eo an Irooj; im āindein jej lo un
 eo eɔap kōn būromōj, im barāinwōt kōn ɱōñōñō—
 būromōj kōnke mej im kɔkkure ilubwiljin armej ro,
 im ɱōñōñō kōnke meram in Kraist n̄an mour.

And from the first year to the fifteenth has brought
 to pass the destruction of many thousand lives; yea, it
 has brought to pass an awful scene of bloodshed.

And the bodies of many thousands are laid low in
 the earth, while the bodies of many thousands are
 moldering in heaps upon the face of the earth; yea,
 and many thousands are mourning for the loss of
 their kindred, because they have reason to fear, ac-
 cording to the promises of the Lord, that they are con-
 signed to a state of endless wo.

While many thousands of others truly mourn for
 the loss of their kindred, yet they rejoice and exult in
 the hope, and even know, according to the promises
 of the Lord, that they are raised to dwell at the right
 hand of God, in a state of never-ending happiness.

And thus we see how great the inequality of man is
 because of sin and transgression, and the power of the
 devil, which comes by the cunning plans which he
 hath devised to ensnare the hearts of men.

And thus we see the great call of diligence of men to
 labor in the vineyards of the Lord; and thus we see the
 great reason of sorrow, and also of rejoicing—sorrow
 because of death and destruction among men, and joy
 because of the light of Christ unto life.

Alma 29

- 1 O bwe in kar juon enjel, im kar tōpar aolep kōṇaan ko an buruō, bwe in maroñ ilok im kōnono kōn jilel an Anij, kōn ainikien eo enaaj kōmakūtkūt laḷ, im kūr ukeḷok ṇan armej otemjelok!
- 2 Aaet, in kar kabuñbuñlok ṇan armej otemjelok, āinwōt kōn ainikien jourur, ukeḷok im karōk in loṃṃoṃ, bwe rej aikuj ukeḷok im itok ṇan ad Anij, bwe en jab bar wōr eḷaplok būromōj ioon aolepān mejān laḷ.
- 3 Ak lo, ṇa juon armej, im ij jerḡwiwi ilo aō kōṇaan; bwe ij aikuj in kar po buruō kōn men ko Irooj eaar jitoñ tok ṇan eō.
- 4 Ijjab aikuj kar dāpij ilo kōṇaan ko aō naan in jiroñ ko reppen an juon Anij ejimwe, bwe ijeḷā bwe Eaar letok ṇan armej ekkar ṇan aer kōṇaan, meñe ej ṇan mej ak ṇan mour; aaet, ijeḷā bwe Eaar letok ṇan armej, aaet, jiroñ ṇan er naan in jiroñ ko rej jamin ukotak, ekkar ṇan ankilaer, meñe rej ṇan loṃṃoṃ ak ṇan kōkkure.
- 5 Aaet, im ijeḷā bwe emman im nana raar itok imaan aolep armej; e eo ejjab jeḷā emman jān nana ej ejjelok ruōn; a e eo ejeḷā emman im nana, ṇan e ej lelok ekkar ṇan kōṇaan ko an; meñe ej kōṇaan emman ak nana, mour ak mej, ṃōṃōṃō ak ukeḷok in bōklōkōt.
- 6 Kiiō, kōnke ijeḷā men kein, etke in aikuj kōṇaan eḷaplok jān ṇan kōmmane jermal eo kar kūr eō ṇan e?
- 7 Etke in aikuj kōṇaan bwe in kar juon enjel, bwe in maroñ kōnono ṇan aolep jemlok ko in laḷ?
- 8 Bwe lo, Irooj ej letok ṇan aolep laḷ ko, laḷ im lo make, ṇan katakin kōn An innaan, aaet, ilo jeḷālokjen, aolep men ej lo ekkar bwe ren bōk; kōn menin jej lo bwe Irooj ej kōmman pepe ilo jeḷālokjen, ekkar ṇan men eo ej jimwe im ṃool.
- 9 Ijeḷā bwe Irooj Eaar jiroñ eō, im ij likōmjāje ilo e. Ijjab likōmjāje ilo ṇa make, a ij likōmjāje ilo men eo Irooj Eaar jiroñ eō; aaet, im eñin ej aō wōj, bwe bōlen in maroñ juon kein jermal ilo pein Anij ṇan bōktok jān armej ṇan ukeḷok; im eñin ej aō lañlōñ.

Alma 29

O that I were an angel, and could have the wish of mine heart, that I might go forth and speak with the trump of God, with a voice to shake the earth, and cry repentance unto every people!

Yea, I would declare unto every soul, as with the voice of thunder, repentance and the plan of redemption, that they should repent and come unto our God, that there might not be more sorrow upon all the face of the earth.

But behold, I am a man, and do sin in my wish; for I ought to be content with the things which the Lord hath allotted unto me.

I ought not to harrow up in my desires the firm decree of a just God, for I know that he granteth unto men according to their desire, whether it be unto death or unto life; yea, I know that he allotteth unto men, yea, decreeth unto them decrees which are unalterable, according to their wills, whether they be unto salvation or unto destruction.

Yea, and I know that good and evil have come before all men; he that knoweth not good from evil is blameless; but he that knoweth good and evil, to him it is given according to his desires, whether he desireth good or evil, life or death, joy or remorse of conscience.

Now, seeing that I know these things, why should I desire more than to perform the work to which I have been called?

Why should I desire that I were an angel, that I could speak unto all the ends of the earth?

For behold, the Lord doth grant unto all nations, of their own nation and tongue, to teach his word, yea, in wisdom, all that he seeth fit that they should have; therefore we see that the Lord doth counsel in wisdom, according to that which is just and true.

I know that which the Lord hath commanded me, and I glory in it. I do not glory of myself, but I glory in that which the Lord hath commanded me; yea, and this is my glory, that perhaps I may be an instrument in the hands of God to bring some soul to repentance; and this is my joy.

- 10 Im lo, ñe ij lo elōñ iaan ro jeiū im jatū reṃpool ilo ukeļok, im rej itok ñan Irooj aer Anij, innām aō ej obrak kōn lañlōñ; innām ij keememej ta Irooj Eaar kōmṃan ñan eō, aaet, eṃool bwe Eaar roñ aō jar; aaet, innām ij keememej An pein tūriaṃo kake eo ej erļoke tok ñan eō.
- 11 Aaet, im ij barāinwōt keememej ineen kōmakoko an ro jema; bwe ikanooj jeļā bwe Irooj Eaar lōmṃoren er jān kōmakoko, im jān in kar kajutak kabuñ eo An; aaet, Irooj Anij, Anij an Ebrean, Anij an Aisak, im Anij an Jekab, Eaar lōmṃoren er jān kōmakoko.
- 12 Aaet, Iaar iien otemjeļok keememej ineen kōmakoko an ro jema; im ejja Anij in wōt eo Eaar lōmṃoren er jān pein riļipt Eaar lōmṃoren er jān kōmakoko.
- 13 Aaet, im ejja Anij in wōt Eaar kajutak kabuñ eo An ilubwiljier; aaet, im ejja Anij in wōt Eaar kūr eō kōn juon kūr ekwōjarjar, ñan kwaļok naan eo ñan armej rein, im Eaar letok ñan eō eļap tōprak, eo ilo e aō lañlōñ ej obrak.
- 14 Ak ij jab lañlōñ ilo tōprak eo aō make wōt, ak aō lañlōñ ej obrakļok kōnke tōprak ko an ļōṃaro jeiū im jatū, ro raar pād ilo āneo ilōñ āneen Nipai.
- 15 Lo, raar kanooj jermal, im kar bōktok eļap leen, im ewi joñan naaj jinōkjej eo aer?
- 16 Kiiō, ñe ij ļōmṃak kōn tōprak ko an rein jeiū im jatū aō emootļok, eṃool ñan jepellok eo an jān ānbwinnū, āinwōt kar ṃokta, eļap ej aō lañlōñ.
- 17 Im kiiō Anij en leļok ñan rein, jeiū im jatū, bwe ren maroñ jijet ilo aelōñ an Anij; aaet, im barāinwōt aolep ro rej leen jermal ko aer bwe ren maroñ jamin bar diwōjļok; ak bwe ren maroñ nebar E indeeo. Im Anij en leļok bwe e en maroñ kōmṃan ekkar ñan naan ko aō, eṃool āinwōt iaar kōnono. Amen.

And behold, when I see many of my brethren truly penitent, and coming to the Lord their God, then is my soul filled with joy; then do I remember what the Lord has done for me, yea, even that he hath heard my prayer; yea, then do I remember his merciful arm which he extended towards me.

Yea, and I also remember the captivity of my fathers; for I surely do know that the Lord did deliver them out of bondage, and by this did establish his church; yea, the Lord God, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, did deliver them out of bondage.

Yea, I have always remembered the captivity of my fathers; and that same God who delivered them out of the hands of the Egyptians did deliver them out of bondage.

Yea, and that same God did establish his church among them; yea, and that same God hath called me by a holy calling, to preach the word unto this people, and hath given me much success, in the which my joy is full.

But I do not joy in my own success alone, but my joy is more full because of the success of my brethren, who have been up to the land of Nephi.

Behold, they have labored exceedingly, and have brought forth much fruit; and how great shall be their reward!

Now, when I think of the success of these my brethren my soul is carried away, even to the separation of it from the body, as it were, so great is my joy.

And now may God grant unto these, my brethren, that they may sit down in the kingdom of God; yea, and also all those who are the fruit of their labors that they may go no more out, but that they may praise him forever. And may God grant that it may be done according to my words, even as I have spoken. Amen.

Alma 30

- 1 Lo, ālikin men kein ke emōj an kar armej in Ammōn tōt ilo āneen Jersōn, aaet, im barāinwōt ālikin kar lukwarkwareļok riLeman ro jān āneo, im rimej ro aer kar kalbwīn er jān armej in āneo—
- 2 Kiiō rimej ro aer kar jab bwine er kōnke joñan ļap in oraer; im jab kar bwine rimej ro an riNipai ro—a ālikin men kein ālikin aer kar kalbwīn rimej ro aer, im barāinwōt ālikin raan ko in jītļok, im būromōj, im jar, (im eaar ilo joñouljiljino iiō in tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai) eaar jino aenōmman iaolepān āneo.
- 3 Aaet, im armej ro raar lale nān kōjparok kien ko an Irooj; im raar kanooj jejjēt ilo kōjparok kaiñi ko an Anij, ekkar nān kien Moses; bwe kar katakin er nān kōjparok kien Moses maē iien ej kūrmoōl.
- 4 Im āindein armej ro raar jab poktak ilo aolepān iiō eo kein kajoñouljiljino in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ilo jino in iiō eo kein kajoñouljiljilimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro, eaar wōr wōt aenōmman.
- 6 Ak ālikin men kein ilo jemļok in iiō eo kein kajoñouljiljilimjuon, eaar wōr juon emmaān eaar itok nān Zarahemla, im eaar rijumaē Kraist, bwe eaar jino nān kwaļok nān armej ro naē kanaan ko kar kōnono kaki jān rikanaan ro, kōn itok eo an Kraist.
- 7 Kiiō eaar ejjeļok kien naē tōmak an juon armej; bwe eaar kanooj in jejjēt ilo jumaē naan in jiroñ ko an Anij bwe en wōr juon kien eo ej bōktok armej nān oņaake eo āinjuon.
- 8 Bwe āindein jeje eo ekwōjarjar ej ba: Koḡin kāālet rainin wōn eo koḡ naaj jermal nān e.
- 9 Kiiō eļañne juon armej eaar kōņaan jermal nān Anij, eaar an utiej; ak ilo jimwe in, eļañne eaar tōmak ilo Anij eaar an utiej nān jermal nān E, a eļañne eaar jab tōmak ilo E, eaar ejjeļok kien nān kaje e.

Alma 30

Behold, now it came to pass that after the people of Ammon were established in the land of Jershon, yea, and also after the Lamanites were driven out of the land, and their dead were buried by the people of the land—

Now their dead were not numbered because of the greatness of their numbers; neither were the dead of the Nephites numbered—but it came to pass after they had buried their dead, and also after the days of fasting, and mourning, and prayer, (and it was in the sixteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi) there began to be continual peace throughout all the land.

Yea, and the people did observe to keep the commandments of the Lord; and they were strict in observing the ordinances of God, according to the law of Moses; for they were taught to keep the law of Moses until it should be fulfilled.

And thus the people did have no disturbance in all the sixteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass that in the commencement of the seventeenth year of the reign of the judges, there was continual peace.

But it came to pass in the latter end of the seventeenth year, there came a man into the land of Zarahemla, and he was Anti-Christ, for he began to preach unto the people against the prophecies which had been spoken by the prophets, concerning the coming of Christ.

Now there was no law against a man's belief; for it was strictly contrary to the commands of God that there should be a law which should bring men on to unequal grounds.

For thus saith the scripture: Choose ye this day, whom ye will serve.

Now if a man desired to serve God, it was his privilege; or rather, if he believed in God it was his privilege to serve him; but if he did not believe in him there was no law to punish him.

10 A eļāñne eaar uror kar kaje e ñan mej; im eļāñne eaar rakim eaar barāinwōt kaje; im eļāñne eaar kōḡt eaar barāinwōt kaje; im eļāñne eaar lōn eaar barāinwōt kaje; aadet, ñan aolep nana kein kar kaje er.

11 Bwe eaar wōr juon kien bwe armej eaikuj ekajet ekkar ñan men ko ruweer. Mekarta, eaar ejjeļok kien ñae an juon armej tōmak; kōn menin, juon armej kar kaje e wōt kōn men ko ruōn ko eaar kōmḡmani; kōn menin aolep armej eaar āier wōt juon.

12 Im rijumae Kraist in eo etan ar Korior, (im kien eo ejamin kar maroñ jibwe e) eaar jino ñan kwaļok ñan armej ro bwe enaaj ejjeļok Kraist. Im ilo wāween eaar kwaļok, im ba:

13 O koḡ ro rej lokjak iumwin juon kōjatdikdik ebwebwe im waan, etke koḡij kaddoik koḡ kōn men kein rebwebwe? Etke koḡij pukot juon Kraist? Bwe ejjeļok juon armej emaroñ jeļā kōn jabdewōt men ej itok.

14 Lo, men kein ko koḡij ba kanaan, ko koḡij bar kar lilaļtak jān rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar, lo, rej imminene ko an ro jemāmi rebwebwe.

15 Ekōjkan ami jeļā kōn aer ḡool? Lo, koḡij jab maroñ jeļā kōn men ko koḡij jab maroñ loi; kōn menin koḡij jab jeļā bwe enaaj wōr juon Kraist.

16 Koḡij reiḡnaanļok im ba bwe koḡij lo juon jeorļok in jerḡwiwi ko ami. A lo, ej waļokin juon koļmānļokijeḡ ebwebwe; im jorrāan in koļmānļokijeḡ kein ami ej itok kōnke imminene ko an ro jemāmi, ko rej tōļok koḡ ñan juon tōmak in men ko rejjab ḡool.

17 Im elōnļok men kein eaar ba ñan er, im jiroñ er bwe ejjāmin wōr juon pinmuur kōmḡman ñan jerḡwiwi ko an armej, a armej otemjeje iioon jabdewōt ilo mour ekkar ñan wāween kajeikik ānbwinnin; kōn menin jabdewōt armeje jeraamḡman ekkar ñan jeļāļokjeḡ eo an, im bwe jabdewōt armeje ej anjō iioon ekkar ñan an kajoor; im jabdewōt men eo armeje ej kōmḡman ejjeļok ruōn.

But if he murdered he was punished unto death; and if he robbed he was also punished; and if he stole he was also punished; and if he committed adultery he was also punished; yea, for all this wickedness they were punished.

For there was a law that men should be judged according to their crimes. Nevertheless, there was no law against a man's belief; therefore, a man was punished only for the crimes which he had done; therefore all men were on equal grounds.

And this Anti-Christ, whose name was Korihor, (and the law could have no hold upon him) began to preach unto the people that there should be no Christ. And after this manner did he preach, saying:

O ye that are bound down under a foolish and a vain hope, why do ye yoke yourselves with such foolish things? Why do ye look for a Christ? For no man can know of anything which is to come.

Behold, these things which ye call prophecies, which ye say are handed down by holy prophets, behold, they are foolish traditions of your fathers.

How do ye know of their surety? Behold, ye cannot know of things which ye do not see; therefore ye cannot know that there shall be a Christ.

Ye look forward and say that ye see a remission of your sins. But behold, it is the effect of a frenzied mind; and this derangement of your minds comes because of the traditions of your fathers, which lead you away into a belief of things which are not so.

And many more such things did he say unto them, telling them that there could be no atonement made for the sins of men, but every man fared in this life according to the management of the creature; therefore every man prospered according to his genius, and that every man conquered according to his strength; and whatsoever a man did was no crime.

- 18 Im āindein eaar kwaḷḷok n̄an er, im tōllḷok būruōn elōn, im kōmḡman bwe ren kotak bōraer ilo aer nana, aaet, im tōllḷok elōn kōrā ro, im barāinwōt eḡm̄an, n̄an kōmḡman mennin juwaḷḷōnḷōn ko—im jiroñ er bwe ñe juon armej ej mej, eñin eaar jemḷḷok eo.
- 19 Kiiō ḷein eaar ilḷok n̄an āneen Jersōn barāinwōt, n̄an kwaḷḷok naan kōn men kein ilubwiljin armej in Ammōn, ro raar juon iien armej in riLeman.
- 20 A lo raar mālōtlōtḷḷok j̄an elōn iaan riNipai ro; bwe raar bōke, im liāpe e, im bōkḷḷok iḡmaan Ammōn, eo eaar pris eutieḷ ioon armej rein.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein eaar kōmḡman bwe ren bōkḷḷok e j̄an āneo. Im eaar itok n̄an āneen Gideon, im kar jino kwaḷḷok naan n̄an er barāinwōt; im ijin eaar jab lo eḷap tōprak, bwe kar bōke im liāpe im bōktok iḡmaan pris eo eutieḷ, im barāinwōt riekajet eo eutieḷtata ioon āneo.
- 22 Im ālikin men kein pris eo eutieḷ eaar ba n̄an e: Etke kwōj ilḷok im kaankeke iaḷ ko an Irooj? Etke kwōj katakin armej rein bwe enaaj jamin wōr Kraist, n̄an kabbōjrak aer ḡōḡōḡō? Etke kwōj kōnono ḡae aolep kanaan ko an rikanaan ro rekwojarjar?
- 23 Kiiō pris utiej in etan eaar Kiddona. Im Korior eaar ba n̄an e: Kōnke ij̄ab katakin imminene ko rebwebwe an ro jemāmi, im kōnke ij̄ab katakin armej rein n̄an lukwōj er iuḡwin kaiñi ko rebwebwe im j̄erbal ko kar likūti j̄an pris ro etto, n̄an ankoḡake kajoor im maroñ eo ioer, n̄an dāpij wōt er ilo j̄ajeḷḷokjeḡ, bwe ren maroñ jab kotak bōraer, ak bōk laḷtak er ekkar n̄an aḡ innaan.
- 24 Koḡij ba bwe armej rein rej juon armej eanemkwōj. Lo, ij ba rej pād ilo kōḡakoko. Koḡij ba bwe kanaan in etto kein reḡool. Lo, ij ba bwe koḡij jab jeḷā bwe reḡool.
- 25 Koḡij ba bwe armej rein ej juon armej rebōd im juon armej raar wōtḷḷok, kōnke bōd eo an jemān ak j̄inen. Lo, ij ba bwe juon aḷri eḷjeḷḷok ruōn kōnke jemān im j̄inen.

And thus he did preach unto them, leading away the hearts of many, causing them to lift up their heads in their wickedness, yea, leading away many women, and also men, to commit whoredoms—telling them that when a man was dead, that was the end thereof.

Now this man went over to the land of Jershon also, to preach these things among the people of Ammon, who were once the people of the Lamanites.

But behold they were more wise than many of the Nephites; for they took him, and bound him, and carried him before Ammon, who was a high priest over that people.

And it came to pass that he caused that he should be carried out of the land. And he came over into the land of Gideon, and began to preach unto them also; and here he did not have much success, for he was taken and bound and carried before the high priest, and also the chief judge over the land.

And it came to pass that the high priest said unto him: Why do ye go about perverting the ways of the Lord? Why do ye teach this people that there shall be no Christ, to interrupt their rejoicings? Why do ye speak against all the prophecies of the holy prophets?

Now the high priest's name was Giddonah. And Korihor said unto him: Because I do not teach the foolish traditions of your fathers, and because I do not teach this people to bind themselves down under the foolish ordinances and performances which are laid down by ancient priests, to usurp power and authority over them, to keep them in ignorance, that they may not lift up their heads, but be brought down according to thy words.

Ye say that this people is a free people. Behold, I say they are in bondage. Ye say that those ancient prophecies are true. Behold, I say that ye do not know that they are true.

Ye say that this people is a guilty and a fallen people, because of the transgression of a parent. Behold, I say that a child is not guilty because of its parents.

26 Im komij barāinwōt ba bwe Kraist enaaj itok. A lo, ij ba bwe komij jab jeļā bwe enaaj wōr juon Kraist. Im komij ba barāinwōt bwe naaj ṃan E kōn jerqwiwi ko an laļ—

27 Im āindein komij tōļļok armej rein ilōkan imminene ko rebwebwe an ro jemāmi, im ekkar nān kōṇaan ko ami make; im komij jipedlaļļok er, eṃool āinwōt nē eaar ilo kōṃakoko bwe komin maroñ kōjeban komj make kōn jermal ko an peier, bwe ren eppāt in reilōñļok kōn peran, im bwe ren eppāt in jab ṃōṇōṇō kōn jimwe ko im jeraamṃan ko aer.

28 Aaet, reban kōjerbale men eo ej aer make nē reab kainezataik pris ro aer, ro rej kaddoik er ekkar nān kōṇaan ko aer, im kar bōktok er nān tōmaki imminene ko aer im ettōṇak ko aer im bōklōkōt ko aer im visōn ko aer im men in ittino ko ļōkōṃi, bwe ren aikuļ, eļāñne raar jab kōṃṃan ekkar nān naan ko aer, kainezataik juon rejjab jeļā kake, eo rej ba ej Anij—juon eo jañin kar lo ak jeļā kake, eo E jañin kar im Ejjāmin naaj.

29 Kiiō ke pris eo eutieļ im riekajet eo eutiejtata raar lo pen in būruōn, aaet, ke raar lo bwe enaaj kar kōnono ṇae Anij, raar jab kōṃṃan oktan naan ko an; a raar kōṃṃan bwe en kar lokjak; im raar leļoke ilo pein rijerbal in kien ro, im jilkinļoke nān āneen Zarahemla, bwe ren maroñ bōkļok iṃaan Alma, im riekajet eo eutieļ eo eaar kabna ioon aolepān āneo.

30 Im ālikin men kein ke raar bōkļok iṃaan Alma im riekajet eo eutieļ, eaar wōnṃaanļok ilo wāween eo eaar kōṃṃan ilo āneen Gideon; aaet, eaar wōnṃaanļok ilo blaspim.

31 Im eaar jutak im kōnono naan ko reļļaaļ iṃaan Alma, im kōnono ṇae pris ro im rikaki ro im ṇa ruweer kōn tōļļok armej ro ilōkan imminene ko rekōjak an ro jemāer, kōn un eo nān kōjeban er kōn jermal ko an armej ro.

32 Kiiō Alma eaar ba nān e: Kwojeļā bwe kōmij jab kōjermal kōm ioon jermal ko an armej rein; bwe lo iaar jermal eṃool jān jinoin iien tōl an riekajet ro ṃae kiiō, kōn pein make nān oṇaake eō, mekarta ito-itak ko aō rellōñ ipeļaaķin āneen nān kwaļok naan in Anij nān armej rein aō.

And ye also say that Christ shall come. But behold, I say that ye do not know that there shall be a Christ. And ye say also that he shall be slain for the sins of the world—

And thus ye lead away this people after the foolish traditions of your fathers, and according to your own desires; and ye keep them down, even as it were in bondage, that ye may glut yourselves with the labors of their hands, that they durst not look up with boldness, and that they durst not enjoy their rights and privileges.

Yea, they durst not make use of that which is their own lest they should offend their priests, who do yoke them according to their desires, and have brought them to believe, by their traditions and their dreams and their whims and their visions and their pretended mysteries, that they should, if they did not do according to their words, offend some unknown being, who they say is God—a being who never has been seen or known, who never was nor ever will be.

Now when the high priest and the chief judge saw the hardness of his heart, yea, when they saw that he would revile even against God, they would not make any reply to his words; but they caused that he should be bound; and they delivered him up into the hands of the officers, and sent him to the land of Zarahemla, that he might be brought before Alma, and the chief judge who was governor over all the land.

And it came to pass that when he was brought before Alma and the chief judge, he did go on in the same manner as he did in the land of Gideon; yea, he went on to blaspheme.

And he did rise up in great swelling words before Alma, and did revile against the priests and teachers, accusing them of leading away the people after the silly traditions of their fathers, for the sake of glutting on the labors of the people.

Now Alma said unto him: Thou knowest that we do not glut ourselves upon the labors of this people; for behold I have labored even from the commencement of the reign of the judges until now, with mine own hands for my support, notwithstanding my many travels round about the land to declare the word of God unto my people.

33 Im mekarta jermal ko aō rellōn ko iaar kōmmani ilo kabuñ, ijjañin kar bōk joñan in eṃool juon sinain kōn aō jermal; im bar jabdewōt iaan ro jeiū im jatū, ijellōkun wōt ilo jea eo an riekajet; im kōm ar bōk wōt ekkar ñan kien eo an iien eo am.

34 Im kiiō, eḷañne kōmij jab bōk jabdewōt kōn jermal ko am ilo kabuñ, ta ej ḷapḷok eo am ñan jermal ilo kabuñ ijellōkun wōt ñe eaar ñan kajeeded ṃool eo, bwe kōmin maroñ lañlōn ilo ṃōṇōṇō eo an ro jeiūm im jatūm?

35 Innām etke kwōj ba ñan armej rein bwe kōmij kwaḷok naan ñan er ñan bōk ḷapḷok, ke kwe, jān kwe make, kwo jeḷā bwe kōmij jab bōk ḷapḷok? Im kiiō, kwōj tōmak ke bwe kōmij ṃoṇ armej rein, ro rej kōmman bwe en wōr ṃōṇōṇō in iburueer?

36 Im Korior eaar uwaak e, Aaet.

37 Im Alma eaar ba ñan e: Kwōj tōmak ke bwe ewōr juon Anij?

38 Im eaar uwaak, Jaab.

39 Kiiō Alma eaar ba ñan e: Kwōn ke bar kariab ke ewōr juon Anij, im barāinwōt kariab Kraist? Bwe lo, ij ba ñan eok, ijelā ewōr Anij, im barāinwōt bwe Kraist enaaj itok.

40 Im kiiō ta kein kaṃool ippaṃ ke ejjelok Anij, ak bwe Kraist ej jamin naaj itok? Ij ba ñan eok ke ejjelok ippaṃ, ijellōkun wōt aṃ innaan wōt.

41 A, lo, ippa ewōr men otemjelok āinwōt juon kaṃool ke men kein reṃool; im barāinwōt ewōr ippaṃ men otemjelok āinwōt juon kaṃool ñan eok bwe reṃool; im kwōnaaj kariabi ke? Kwōj tōmak ke bwe men kein reṃool?

42 Lo, ijelā bwe kwōj tōmak, ak kwo juk kōn jitōbōn ṃoṇ, im kwaar likūtḷok Jitōbōn Anij bwe en ejjelok jikin ilo kwe; a devil ewōr an kajoor iooṃ, im ej bōkto-bōktak eok, im jerbale kapo ko bwe en kōkkure ro nejin Anij.

43 Im kiiō Korior eba ñan Alma: Eḷañne kwōnaaj kwaḷok ñan eō juon kakōḷḷe, bwe in maroñ reel buruō bwe ewōr juon Anij, aaet, kwaḷok ñan eō ke ewōr an kajoor, innām inaaaj reel buruō kōn ṃool in naan ko aṃ.

And notwithstanding the many labors which I have performed in the church, I have never received so much as even one senine for my labor; neither has any of my brethren, save it were in the judgment-seat; and then we have received only according to law for our time.

And now, if we do not receive anything for our labors in the church, what doth it profit us to labor in the church save it were to declare the truth, that we may have rejoicings in the joy of our brethren?

Then why sayest thou that we preach unto this people to get gain, when thou, of thyself, knowest that we receive no gain? And now, believest thou that we deceive this people, that causes such joy in their hearts?

And Korihor answered him, Yea.

And then Alma said unto him: Believest thou that there is a God?

And he answered, Nay.

Now Alma said unto him: Will ye deny again that there is a God, and also deny the Christ? For behold, I say unto you, I know there is a God, and also that Christ shall come.

And now what evidence have ye that there is no God, or that Christ cometh not? I say unto you that ye have none, save it be your word only.

But, behold, I have all things as a testimony that these things are true; and ye also have all things as a testimony unto you that they are true; and will ye deny them? Believest thou that these things are true?

Behold, I know that thou believest, but thou art possessed with a lying spirit, and ye have put off the Spirit of God that it may have no place in you; but the devil has power over you, and he doth carry you about, working devices that he may destroy the children of God.

And now Korihor said unto Alma: If thou wilt show me a sign, that I may be convinced that there is a God, yea, show unto me that he hath power, and then will I be convinced of the truth of thy words.

44 A Alma eba ñan e: Kwaar lo ebwe kakōlle ko; kwōn kapo ke aṃ Anij? Kwōn ba ke, Kwaḷok ñan eō juon kakōlle, ñe ewōr ippaṃ kaṃool an aolep rein jeiūṃ im jatūṃ, im barāinwōt aolep rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar? Jeje ko rekwōjarjar repād imaṃ, a aet, im men otemjeḷok rej kaṃool ewōr juon Anij; a aet, eṃool laḷ in, im aolep men otemjeḷok ioon mejān, a aet, im an ṃakūtūt, a aet, im barāinwōt aolep *planet* rej eṃṃakūt ilo iaḷ ko karōki rej kaṃool bwe ewōr juon Rikōṃanṃan Ekajoor Bōtata.

45 Im ijellokun in kwōj ke ito-itak, im tōllok būrūōn armej rein, im kaṃool ñan er ejeḷok Anij? Im kwōn ke kaṃool ṃae aolep kein kaṃool kein? Im eba: A aet, inaaj kariabe, ijellokun wōt ñe kwōnaaj kwaḷok ñan eō juon kakōlle.

46 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Alma eba ñan e: Lo, ibūromōj kōnke pen in buruōṃ, a aet, bwe kwōnaaj wōt jumae jetōb in ṃool, bwe aṃ en marōn in kōkkure.

47 A lo, eṃṃanḷok ñe aṃ enaaj jako jān ñe kwōj wāween bōktok elōn armej ñan kōkkure, jān aṃ riab im jān aṃ naan in ṃon; kōn menin eḷaṃne kwōnaaj bar kariabe, lo Anij Enaaj iṃōk eok, bwe kwo jaje kōnono, bwe kwōj jab naaj bar kōpellok lōniṃ, bwe kwōn jab naaj bar ṃonḷok armej rein.

48 Kiiō Korior eba ñan e: Ijjab kariab wōr eo an juon Anij, a ijjab tōmak ke ewōr juon Anij; im ij ba barāinwōt, bwe kwōj jab jeḷā bwe ewōr juon Anij; im ijellokun wōt ñe kwōj kwaḷok ñan eō juon kakōlle, ij jamin tōmak.

49 Kiiō Alma eba ñan e: Inaaj lewōj ñan eok juon kakōlle, bwe naaj iṃōk eok bwe kwōn jab kōnono, ekkar ñan naan ko aō; im ij ba, bwe ilo etan Anij, kwōnaaj jab marōn kōnono, bwe kwōj jab naaj bar marōn wōr ainikiōm.

50 Kiiō ke Alma eaar ba naan kein, Korior kar iṃōke bwe en jab kōnono, bwe en jab marōn wōr ainikien, ekkar ñan naan ko an Alma.

But Alma said unto him: Thou hast had signs enough; will ye tempt your God? Will ye say, Show unto me a sign, when ye have the testimony of all these thy brethren, and also all the holy prophets? The scriptures are laid before thee, yea, and all things denote there is a God; yea, even the earth, and all things that are upon the face of it, yea, and its motion, yea, and also all the planets which move in their regular form do witness that there is a Supreme Creator.

And yet do ye go about, leading away the hearts of this people, testifying unto them there is no God? And yet will ye deny against all these witnesses? And he said: Yea, I will deny, except ye shall show me a sign.

And now it came to pass that Alma said unto him: Behold, I am grieved because of the hardness of your heart, yea, that ye will still resist the spirit of the truth, that thy soul may be destroyed.

But behold, it is better that thy soul should be lost than that thou shouldst be the means of bringing many souls down to destruction, by thy lying and by thy flattering words; therefore if thou shalt deny again, behold God shall smite thee, that thou shalt become dumb, that thou shalt never open thy mouth any more, that thou shalt not deceive this people any more.

Now Korihor said unto him: I do not deny the existence of a God, but I do not believe that there is a God; and I say also, that ye do not know that there is a God; and except ye show me a sign, I will not believe.

Now Alma said unto him: This will I give unto thee for a sign, that thou shalt be struck dumb, according to my words; and I say, that in the name of God, ye shall be struck dumb, that ye shall no more have utterance.

Now when Alma had said these words, Korihor was struck dumb, that he could not have utterance, according to the words of Alma.

51 Im kiiō ke riekajet eo eutieĵ eaar lo men in, eaar leᵐaanl̥ok pein im jeje n̄an Korior, im ba: E po ke buruōᵐ kōn kajoor in Anij? Eo ilo e kwaar kōᵇnaan bwe Alma en kwaᵇlok juon kakōᵇle? Kwaar kōᵇnaan ke bwe en kaeᵇtaan ro jet, n̄an kwaᵇlok n̄an eok juon kakōᵇle? Lo, eaar kwaᵇlok n̄an eok juon kakōᵇle; im kiiō kwōn ke bar aolᵇlok wōt?

52 Im Korior eaar leᵐaanl̥ok pein im eaar jeje, im ba: Ijeᵇā bwe ijaje kōnono, bwe ijjab maroᵇn kōnono; im ijeᵇā bwe ejjeᵇlok juon ijjeᵇlokun wōt kajoor in Anij emaroᵇn bōktok men in ioō; aaet, im iaar jeᵇā iien otemjeĵ bwe ewōr juon Anij.

53 A lo, devil eaar ᵐoᵇe eō; bwe eaar waᵇlok n̄an eō ilo nemāmeen juon enjeᵇ, im ba n̄an eō: Il̥ok im bar bōktok armeĵ raᵇ, bwe raar aolep jebwābwe il̥okan juon Anij rejaje kake. Im eaar ba n̄an eō: Ejeᵇlok Anij; aaet, im eaar katakin eō ta ij aikuj in ba. Im iaar katakin kōn naan ko an; im iaar katakin kaki kōnke rekāitoktok-limo n̄an ᵇmᵇak an kanniōk; im iaar katakin kaki, eᵐool ᵇae aō lo tōprakin, joᵇan iaar kanooj tōmak bwe raar ᵇool; im kōn menin iaar jutak ᵇae ᵇool eo, eᵐool ᵇae iien iaar bōktok lia in eᵇap ioō.

54 Kiiō ālikin an ba men in, eaar akweᵇap bwe Alma en jar n̄an Anij, bwe lia eo en maroᵇn jako jān e.

55 A Alma eba n̄an e: Eᵇāᵇne lia in naaj bōk jān eok kwōnaaj bar tōᵇlok būruōn armeĵ rein; kōn menin, enaaj pād wōt ippaᵇ eᵐool āinwōt an Irooj kōᵇnaan.

56 Im ālikin men kein lia eo kar jab bōkᵇlok jān Korior; a kar kadiwōᵇᵇok, im kar il̥ok jān eᵇ n̄an eᵇ im uᵇn̄ar n̄an kijen ᵇōᵇā.

57 Kiiō jeᵇā eo kōn ta eaar waᵇlok n̄an Korior eᵇōkaj an ajeeded iaolepān āneo; aaet, keaᵇ eo kar jilkinᵇlok jān riekajet eo eutieĵ n̄an aolep armeĵ in āneo, im kwaᵇlok n̄an ro raar tōmak ilo naan ko an Korior bwe rej aikuj kaiur im ukeᵇlok, n̄e ejja ekajet kein wōt ab itok ioer.

And now when the chief judge saw this, he put forth his hand and wrote unto Korihor, saying: Art thou convinced of the power of God? In whom did ye desire that Alma should show forth his sign? Would ye that he should afflict others, to show unto thee a sign? Behold, he has showed unto you a sign; and now will ye dispute more?

And Korihor put forth his hand and wrote, saying: I know that I am dumb, for I cannot speak; and I know that nothing save it were the power of God could bring this upon me; yea, and I always knew that there was a God.

But behold, the devil hath deceived me; for he appeared unto me in the form of an angel, and said unto me: Go and reclaim this people, for they have all gone astray after an unknown God. And he said unto me: There is no God; yea, and he taught me that which I should say. And I have taught his words; and I taught them because they were pleasing unto the carnal mind; and I taught them, even until I had much success, insomuch that I verily believed that they were true; and for this cause I withstood the truth, even until I have brought this great curse upon me.

Now when he had said this, he besought that Alma should pray unto God, that the curse might be taken from him.

But Alma said unto him: If this curse should be taken from thee thou wouldst again lead away the hearts of this people; therefore, it shall be unto thee even as the Lord will.

And it came to pass that the curse was not taken off of Korihor; but he was cast out, and went about from house to house begging for his food.

Now the knowledge of what had happened unto Korihor was immediately published throughout all the land; yea, the proclamation was sent forth by the chief judge to all the people in the land, declaring unto those who had believed in the words of Korihor that they must speedily repent, lest the same judgments would come unto them.

58 Im ālikin men kein raar aolep po burueer aolep
kōn nana eo an Korior; kōn menin raar aolep bar
oktaktok nān Irooj; im men in eaar kōmman jemlōk
nān nana ilōkan wāween ko ko Korior. Im Korior
eaar ilōk jān em nān em, im unnar mōnā nān
rejetake.

59 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar ilōk ilubwiljin armej ro,
aaet, ilubwiljin armej ro raar kōjepellōk er make jān
riNipai ro im likūt etaer riZoram, kōnke kar tōl er jān
juon emmaan etan Zoram—im ke eaar ilōk
ilubwiljier, lo, ekar ettōr ioon im jujuri ioon la,
emool mae ke eaar mej.

60 Im āindein jej lo jemlōkin e eo eaar kaankeke ia ko
an Irooj; im āindein jej lo bwe devil ejjāmin naaj
rejetake ro nejin ilo raan eo āliktata, a ej kaiur im
iperlōk er lallōk nān hell.

And it came to pass that they were all convinced of
the wickedness of Korihor; therefore they were all
converted again unto the Lord; and this put an end to
the iniquity after the manner of Korihor. And Korihor
did go about from house to house, begging food for
his support.

And it came to pass that as he went forth among the
people, yea, among a people who had separated
themselves from the Nephites and called themselves
Zoramites, being led by a man whose name was
Zoram—and as he went forth amongst them, behold,
he was run upon and trodden down, even until he was
dead.

And thus we see the end of him who perverteth the
ways of the Lord; and thus we see that the devil will
not support his children at the last day, but doth
speedily drag them down to hell.

Alma 31

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein mōj in kar jemlōkin Korior, Alma kōnke eaar bōk ennaan ko ke riZoram raar kaankeke iaļ ko an Irooj, im bwe Zoram, eo eaar aer ritōl, eaar tōllōk būruōn armej ro nān badikdik nān ekjab jarroñroñ ko, būruōn eaar bar jino nāninmej kōnke nana eo an armej ro.
- 2 Bwe eaar unin būromōj eļap nān Alma nān jeļā kōn nana ilubwiljin armej ro an; kōn menin būruōn eaar kanooj būromōj kōnke jepellōk eo an riZoram jān riNipai.
- 3 Kiiō riZoram raar aintok doon ilo āneo raar ņa etan Antionum, eo eaar pād iturear in āneen Zarahemla, eo eaar pād iturinlōk tōrerein parijet, eo eaar pād iturōk in āneen Jersōn, eo eaar barāinwōt atartar ilo āne jemaden iturōk, āne jemaden eo eaar obrak kōn riLeman.
- 4 Kiiō riNipai ro raar kanooj ekkōl bwe riZoram renaaj deļoñ ilo juon jemjerā ippān riLeman, im bwe ennaaj unin jako eļap nān riNipai ro.
- 5 Im kiiō, kōnke kwaļōk kōn naan eo eaar ļap aņin nān tōl armej ro nān kōmņane men eo ejimwe—aaet, eaar ļapļōk kajoor in an jelōt ļōmņak ko an armej ro jān jāje eo, ak jabdewōt men, eo eaar waļōk nān ir—kōn menin Alma eaar ļōmņak eaar emennin aikuj bwe ren kajjioñ jelōt ewānōk an naan in Anij.
- 6 Kōn menin eaar bōk Ammōn, im Aron, im Omner; im Himnai eaar likūt ilo kabuñ eo ilo Zarahemla; ak rein mōkta jilu eaar bōk er ippān, im barāinwōt Amulek im Zeezrom, ro raar pād ilo Melek; im eaar barāinwōt bōk ruo iaan ļōmāro nejin.
- 7 Kiiō eo erūtto tata iaan ļōmāro nejin eaar jab bōke ippān, im etan eaar Hilamōn; a etan ro eaar bōk ippān raar Siblon im Koriantōn; im er rein etan ro raar etal ippān ilubwiljin riZoram ro, nān kwaļōk nān er naan eo.
- 8 Kiiō riZoram raar jekadļōk jān riNipai; kōn menin raar roñ naan in Anij kwaļōke nān er.

Alma 31

Now it came to pass that after the end of Korihor, Alma having received tidings that the Zoramites were perverting the ways of the Lord, and that Zoram, who was their leader, was leading the hearts of the people to bow down to dumb idols, his heart again began to sicken because of the iniquity of the people.

For it was the cause of great sorrow to Alma to know of iniquity among his people; therefore his heart was exceedingly sorrowful because of the separation of the Zoramites from the Nephites.

Now the Zoramites had gathered themselves together in a land which they called Antionum, which was east of the land of Zarahemla, which lay nearly bordering upon the seashore, which was south of the land of Jershon, which also bordered upon the wilderness south, which wilderness was full of the Lamanites.

Now the Nephites greatly feared that the Zoramites would enter into a correspondence with the Lamanites, and that it would be the means of great loss on the part of the Nephites.

And now, as the preaching of the word had a great tendency to lead the people to do that which was just—yea, it had had more powerful effect upon the minds of the people than the sword, or anything else, which had happened unto them—therefore Alma thought it was expedient that they should try the virtue of the word of God.

Therefore he took Ammon, and Aaron, and Omner; and Himni he did leave in the church in Zarahemla; but the former three he took with him, and also Amulek and Zeezrom, who were at Melek; and he also took two of his sons.

Now the eldest of his sons he took not with him, and his name was Helaman; but the names of those whom he took with him were Shiblon and Corianton; and these are the names of those who went with him among the Zoramites, to preach unto them the word.

Now the Zoramites were dissenters from the Nephites; therefore they had had the word of God preached unto them.

- 9 A raar wōtl̥q̣k ilo bōd ko rell̥ap, bwe raar jab lale n̄an kōjparok naan in jiroñ ko an Anij, im kien ko An, ekkar n̄an kien Moses.
- 10 Im barāinwōt raar jab ļoori jermal ko an kabuñ, n̄an wōnṁaanļ̥q̣k wōt ilo jar im kajjitōk n̄an Anij raan otemjej, bwe ren jab maroñ deļ̥q̣ñ ilo kapo.
- 11 Aaet, ilo tukaduim, raar kaankeke iaļ̥ ko an Irooj ilo elōñ wāween ko; kōn menin, bwe kōn un in, Alma im ļ̥ōṁaro jein im jatin raar il̥q̣k ilo āneo n̄an kwaļ̥q̣k naan eo n̄an er.
- 12 Kiiō, ke raar itok ilo āneo, lo, n̄an aer bwilōñ raar lo bwe riZoram ro raar kalōk iṁōn kwel̥q̣k ko, im bwe raar kobatok ippān doon ilo juon raan ilo wiik, raan eo raar ṁa etan raan eo an Irooj, im raar kabuñ-jar ālikin wāween eo Alma im ļ̥ōṁaro jein im jatin rejjañin kar loe;
- 13 Bwe raar kalōk juon jikin ilo ioļ̥apļ̥ap in iṁōn kwel̥q̣k eo aer, jikin eo n̄an jutak, eo eaar utiej ioon bar; im ijo ilōñ emaroñ kadeļ̥q̣ñe wōt juon armej.
- 14 Kōn menin, jabdewōt eaar kōṁaan kabuñ-jar eaikuj wōnṁaanļ̥q̣k im jutak ioon ijo ilōñ, im erļ̥q̣keļ̥q̣k pein n̄an lañ, im lamōj kōn juon ainikien ell̥aaj, im ba:
- 15 Anij ekwōjarjar, ekwōjarjar; kōmij tōmak bwe kwe Anij im kōmij tōmak bwe kwe kwōjarjar, im bwe kwaar juon jetōb, im bwe kwe kwōj juon jetōb, im bwe kwe kwōnaaj juon jetōb indeeo.
- 16 Anij ekwōjarjar, kōmij tōmak bwe kwaar kōjepell̥q̣k kōm jān ro jeiūṁ im jatūṁ; im kōmij jab tōmak ilo ṁanit an ro jeiūṁ im jatūṁ, eo kar lelaļ̥tak n̄an er jān ṁantin ajri eo an ro jemāer; a kōmij tōmak bwe kwaar kāālet kōm bwe kōmin ro nejim rekwōjarjar; im barāinwōt kwaar kwaļ̥q̣k n̄an kōm bwe enaaj ejjel̥q̣k juon Kraist.

But they had fallen into great errors, for they would not observe to keep the commandments of God, and his statutes, according to the law of Moses.

Neither would they observe the performances of the church, to continue in prayer and supplication to God daily, that they might not enter into temptation.

Yea, in fine, they did pervert the ways of the Lord in very many instances; therefore, for this cause, Alma and his brethren went into the land to preach the word unto them.

Now, when they had come into the land, behold, to their astonishment they found that the Zoramites had built synagogues, and that they did gather themselves together on one day of the week, which day they did call the day of the Lord; and they did worship after a manner which Alma and his brethren had never beheld;

For they had a place built up in the center of their synagogue, a place for standing, which was high above the head; and the top thereof would only admit one person.

Therefore, whosoever desired to worship must go forth and stand upon the top thereof, and stretch forth his hands towards heaven, and cry with a loud voice, saying:

Holy, holy God; we believe that thou art God, and we believe that thou art holy, and that thou wast a spirit, and that thou art a spirit, and that thou wilt be a spirit forever.

Holy God, we believe that thou hast separated us from our brethren; and we do not believe in the tradition of our brethren, which was handed down to them by the childishness of their fathers; but we believe that thou hast elected us to be thy holy children; and also thou hast made it known unto us that there shall be no Christ.

17 A Kwōj āinwōt juon inne, rainin, im indeeo, im kwe kwaar kāālet kōm bwe kōmin naaj mour, meñe ipeḷaakim ej ro kāālet n̄an joḷok er j̄an illu eo Aḿ laḷḷok n̄an hell; bwe kōn ekwōjarjar in, O Anij, kōmij kaḿḿoolol eok; im kōmij barāinwōt kaḿḿoolol eok bwe kwaar kāālet kōm, bwe kōmin jab ḷoorḷok imminene ko rebwebwe an ro jeiūḿ im jatūḿ, ko rej lukwōj er n̄an juon tōmak ilo Kraist, eo ej tōḷḷok burueer n̄an jebwābwe ettoḷok j̄an eok, am Anij.

18 Im kōmij bar kaḿḿoolol eok, O Anij, bwe kōm ro kar jitōñ er im juon armej ekwōjarjar. Amen.

19 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke Alma im ro jein im jatin im ḷōḿaro nejin raar roñ jar kein, raar kanooj bwilōñ eḷap j̄an joñan.

20 Bwe lo, aolep armej raar wōnḿaanḷok im jar ejja jar kein wōt.

21 Kiiō jikin eo kar raar ḥa etan Rameumptom, eo, ilo oktan, ej jikin jutak ekwōjarjar.

22 Kiiō j̄an jikin jutak in raar kōḿḿan, aolep armej, ejja jar eo wōt n̄an Anij, im kaḿḿoolol aer Anij bwe er kar kāālet in E, im bwe Eaar jab tōḷḷok er ālikin imminene ko an ro jeir im jatier, im bwe burueer raar jab ḿoḿḷok er n̄an tōmak ilo men ko rej itok, ko eaar ejjeḷok aer jeḷā kaki.

23 Kiiō, ālikin armej ro raar aolep kōḿḿan kaḿḿoolol ilo wāween in, raar rōḷ n̄an iḿōko iḿweer, im jab bar kōnono kōn Anij eo aer ḿae iien raar bar kobaik tok doon n̄an jikin jutak ekwōjarjar eo, n̄an kōḿḿani kaḿḿoolol ko ilo wāween ko aer.

24 Kiiō ke Alma eaar lo men in būruōn eaar būroḿōj; bwe eaar lo bwe raar juon armej ejerḡwiwi im juon armej eankeke; aaet, eaar lo bwe burueer raar likūt ioon gold, im ioon silver, im ioon aolep ḿweiuk ko otemjeḷok.

25 Aaet, im eaar barāinwōt lo bwe burueer raar utiej n̄an kōmmejāje eḷap, ilo aer juwa.

26 Im eaar kotak ainikien n̄an lañ im laḿōj, im ba: O, ewi toun, O Irooj, kwōnaaj kōtḷok bwe rein karejeram ren jokwe ijin ilaḷ ilo kanniōk, n̄an lo jerḡwiwi in eḷap ilubwiljin ro nejin armej?

But thou art the same yesterday, today, and forever; and thou hast elected us that we shall be saved, whilst all around us are elected to be cast by thy wrath down to hell; for the which holiness, O God, we thank thee; and we also thank thee that thou hast elected us, that we may not be led away after the foolish traditions of our brethren, which doth bind them down to a belief of Christ, which doth lead their hearts to wander far from thee, our God.

And again we thank thee, O God, that we are a chosen and a holy people. Amen.

Now it came to pass that after Alma and his brethren and his sons had heard these prayers, they were astonished beyond all measure.

For behold, every man did go forth and offer up these same prayers.

Now the place was called by them Rameumptom, which, being interpreted, is the holy stand.

Now, from this stand they did offer up, every man, the selfsame prayer unto God, thanking their God that they were chosen of him, and that he did not lead them away after the tradition of their brethren, and that their hearts were not stolen away to believe in things to come, which they knew nothing about.

Now, after the people had all offered up thanks after this manner, they returned to their homes, never speaking of their God again until they had assembled themselves together again to the holy stand, to offer up thanks after their manner.

Now when Alma saw this his heart was grieved; for he saw that they were a wicked and a perverse people; yea, he saw that their hearts were set upon gold, and upon silver, and upon all manner of fine goods.

Yea, and he also saw that their hearts were lifted up unto great boasting, in their pride.

And he lifted up his voice to heaven, and cried, saying: O, how long, O Lord, wilt thou suffer that thy servants shall dwell here below in the flesh, to behold such gross wickedness among the children of men?

- 27 Lo, O Anij, rej kūr nān eok, im mekarta burueer rej jakoḷok ilo aer juwa. Lo, O Anij, rej kūr nān eok kōn lōnīer, ak rej kanooj kabwil, eḡool nān kōḷap tokjāer, kōn men ko rewaan an laḷ.
- 28 Lo, O aō Anij, nuknuk ko ballier reaorōk, im riiñ jidik ko aer; im luko in pā ko aer, im inōk in gold ko aer, im aolep aer mennin aorōk ko rej inōknōk kaki; im lo, burueer rej pād ioer, im mekarta rej kūr nān eok im ba—Kōmij kaḡmoolol eok, O Anij, bwe kōmij juon armej kar kāālet nān eok, a ro jet renaaj jako.
- 29 Aaet, rej ba bwe kwaar kwaḷok nān er bwe enaaj ejjeḷok Kraist.
- 30 O Irooj Anij, ewi toun Kwōnaaj kōtḷok jerḡwiwi in im jab tōmak in naaj pād ilubwiljin armej rein? O Irooj, Kwōn letok nān eō kajoor, bwe in maroñ kijejeto ilo ḡōjḡḡ ko aō. Bwe nā i ḡōjḡḡ, im jerḡwiwi in ilubwiljin armej rein ej kōmetak aō.
- 31 O Irooj, buruō ebūromōj otem būromōj; Kwōn kaenōḡḡman aō ilo Kraist. O Irooj, Kwōn letok nān eō bwe in maroñ kajoor, bwe in maroñ eñtaan ilo kōmmaanwa kaeñtaan kein ko renaaj itok ioō, kōnke nana eo an armej rein.
- 32 O Irooj, Kwōn kaenōḡḡman aō, im letok nān eō tōpran jermal, im barāinwōt rijermal rein ḡōtta ro rej pād ippa—aaet, Ammōn, im Aron, im Omner, im barāinwōt Amulek im Ziezrom, im barāinwōt ḷōḡarein ruo nejū—aaet, eḡool aolep rein Kwōn kaenōḡḡman er, O Irooj. Aaet, Kwōn kaenōḡḡman jetōb ko aer ilo Kraist.
- 33 Kwōn leḷok nān er bwe ren maroñ kajoor, bwe ren maroñ inee kētaan ko aer ko renaaj itok ioer kōnke jerḡwiwi ko an armej rein.
- 34 O Irooj, Kwōn letok nān kōm bwe kōmin maroñ lo tōpran jermal ilo bar bōktok er nān eok ilo Kraist.
- 35 Lo, O Irooj, jetōb ko aer reaorōk, im elōñ iaer rej jeiūḡ im jatim; kōn menin, letok nān kōm, O Irooj, kajoor im mālōtlōt bwe kōmin maroñ bōktok rein, jeiūḡ im jatim, bar nān Eok.

Behold, O God, they cry unto thee, and yet their hearts are swallowed up in their pride. Behold, O God, they cry unto thee with their mouths, while they are puffed up, even to greatness, with the vain things of the world.

Behold, O my God, their costly apparel, and their ringlets, and their bracelets, and their ornaments of gold, and all their precious things which they are ornamented with; and behold, their hearts are set upon them, and yet they cry unto thee and say—We thank thee, O God, for we are a chosen people unto thee, while others shall perish.

Yea, and they say that thou hast made it known unto them that there shall be no Christ.

O Lord God, how long wilt thou suffer that such wickedness and infidelity shall be among this people? O Lord, wilt thou give me strength, that I may bear with mine infirmities. For I am infirm, and such wickedness among this people doth pain my soul.

O Lord, my heart is exceedingly sorrowful; wilt thou comfort my soul in Christ. O Lord, wilt thou grant unto me that I may have strength, that I may suffer with patience these afflictions which shall come upon me, because of the iniquity of this people.

O Lord, wilt thou comfort my soul, and give unto me success, and also my fellow laborers who are with me—yea, Ammon, and Aaron, and Omner, and also Amulek and Zeezrom, and also my two sons—yea, even all these wilt thou comfort, O Lord. Yea, wilt thou comfort their souls in Christ.

Wilt thou grant unto them that they may have strength, that they may bear their afflictions which shall come upon them because of the iniquities of this people.

O Lord, wilt thou grant unto us that we may have success in bringing them again unto thee in Christ.

Behold, O Lord, their souls are precious, and many of them are our brethren; therefore, give unto us, O Lord, power and wisdom that we may bring these, our brethren, again unto thee.

36 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke emōj an Alma kar ba naan kein, eaar likūt pein ioon aolepāer ro raar pād ippān. Im lo, ke eaar likūt pein ioer, raar obrak kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar.

37 Im ālikin men in raar jepellōk jān doon, im bōk ejjelōk lōmṇak kōn er make ta renaaj ṇōñā, ak ta renaaj idaak, ak ta renaaj kōṇake.

38 Im Irooj eaar oṇaake er bwe ren jab kwōle, im jab maro; aet, im Eaar barāinwōt leļok nān er kajoor, bwe ren jab eñtaan jabdewōt mennin kaeñtanaan otemjelōk, ijellōkun wōt ñe eaar mennin jakoļok ilo lañlōñ an Kraist. Kiiō men in eaar ekkar nān jar eo an Alma; im men in kōnke eaar jar ilo tōmak.

Now it came to pass that when Alma had said these words, that he clapped his hands upon all them who were with him. And behold, as he clapped his hands upon them, they were filled with the Holy Spirit.

And after that they did separate themselves one from another, taking no thought for themselves what they should eat, or what they should drink, or what they should put on.

And the Lord provided for them that they should hunger not, neither should they thirst; yea, and he also gave them strength, that they should suffer no manner of afflictions, save it were swallowed up in the joy of Christ. Now this was according to the prayer of Alma; and this because he prayed in faith.

Alma 32

- 1 Im ālikin men kein raar wōnṁaanl̥ok im kar jino kwaḷok naan an Anij n̄an armej ro, im deḷoñl̥ok ilo iṁōn kwelok ko aer, im ilo iṁōko iṁweer; aet, im eṁool raar kwaḷok naan eo ilo iaḷ ko aer.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ke kar ḷap jermal ilubwiljier, raar jino lo tōpran jermal ilubwiljin ab ko rejeramōl ilubwiljin armej ro; bwe lo, kar kadiwōjl̥ok er j̄an iṁōn kwelok ko kōnke jab karbōb in nuknuk ko ballier—
- 3 Kōn menin raar jab mālim aer deḷoñl̥ok ilo iṁōn kwelok ko n̄an kabuñ-jar n̄an Anij, kōnke kar watōk er rittoonon; kōn menin raar jeramōl; aet, kar watōk er j̄an ro jeir im jatier menoknok; kōn menin raar jeramōl kōn men ko an laḷ; im barāinwōt raar jeramōl ilo bōro.
- 4 Kiiō, ke Alma eaar katakin im ekkōnono n̄an armej ro ioon toḷ Onida, eaar itok juon jarlepju eḷap n̄an e, ro im kar kōnono kake er, ro im raar jeramōl ilo bōro, kōnke jeramōl eo aer eaar kōn men ko an laḷ.
- 5 Im raar itok n̄an Alma; im eo eutiejtata ilubwiljier eba n̄an e: Lo, ta rein jeiū im jatū renaaj kōṁṁane, bwe armej otemjelok raar kōjool er kōn jeramōl eo aer, aet, im eḷap tata j̄an pris ro am; bwe raar kadiwōjl̥ok kōm j̄an iṁōn kwelok ko am ko kōm ar kanooj jermal n̄an kalōki kōn peim make; im raar kadiwōjl̥ok kōm kōn am kanooj jeramōl; im ejjelok jikin am kabuñ-jar n̄an am Anij; im lo, ta kōm naaj kōṁṁane?
- 6 Im kiiō ke Alma eaar roñ men in, eaar rōḷl̥ok, im eṁōkaj an jelmae e, im eaar kalimjek kōm eḷap lañlōñ; bwe eaar lo bwe eñtaan ko aer eṁool raar kōttāik er, im bwe kar kōpooj er n̄an roñ naan eo.
- 7 Kōn menin eaar jab ba eḷaplok n̄an jarlepju eo juon; a eaar erloke pein, im kūr n̄an ro eaar lo er, ro raar kanooj ettā, im eaar ba n̄an er:
- 8 Ij lo bwe komij ettā ilo bōro; im eḷaññe āindein, ṁōñōñō n̄an kom.

Alma 32

And it came to pass that they did go forth, and began to preach the word of God unto the people, entering into their synagogues, and into their houses; yea, and even they did preach the word in their streets.

And it came to pass that after much labor among them, they began to have success among the poor class of people; for behold, they were cast out of the synagogues because of the coarseness of their apparel —

Therefore they were not permitted to enter into their synagogues to worship God, being esteemed as filthiness; therefore they were poor; yea, they were esteemed by their brethren as dross; therefore they were poor as to things of the world; and also they were poor in heart.

Now, as Alma was teaching and speaking unto the people upon the hill Onidah, there came a great multitude unto him, who were those of whom we have been speaking, of whom were poor in heart, because of their poverty as to the things of the world.

And they came unto Alma; and the one who was the foremost among them said unto him: Behold, what shall these my brethren do, for they are despised of all men because of their poverty, yea, and more especially by our priests; for they have cast us out of our synagogues which we have labored abundantly to build with our own hands; and they have cast us out because of our exceeding poverty; and we have no place to worship our God; and behold, what shall we do?

And now when Alma heard this, he turned him about, his face immediately towards him, and he beheld with great joy; for he beheld that their afflictions had truly humbled them, and that they were in a preparation to hear the word.

Therefore he did say no more to the other multitude; but he stretched forth his hand, and cried unto those whom he beheld, who were truly penitent, and said unto them:

I behold that ye are lowly in heart; and if so, blessed are ye.

- 9 Lo ļein jeiūmī im jātīmi eaar ba, Ta kōm naaj kōmmane?—bwe eṃōj kadiwōjļok kōm jān iṃōn kwelok ko am, bwe kōmin jab kabuñ-jar nān am Anij.
- 10 Lo ij ba nān koṃ, koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe koṃij jab maroñ kabuñ-jar nān Anij ijellokun wōt ilo iṃōn kwelok ko ami wōt?
- 11 Im eļapļok, in kajjitōk, koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe koṃij aikuj jab kabuñ-jar nān Anij juon wōt alen ilo juon wiik?
- 12 Ij ba nān koṃ, eṃṃan bwe koṃin diwōjļok jān iṃōn kwelok ko ami, bwe koṃin maroñ ettā, im bwe koṃin maroñ jeļā mālōtlōt; bwe emennin aikuj bwe koṃin jeļā mālōtlōt; bwe ej kōnke kar kadiwōjļok koṃ, bwe ro jeiūmī im jātīmi raar kōjool koṃ kōn ami kanooj jeraṃōl, bwe kar bōktok koṃ nān ettā in bōro; bwe koṃij aikuj in ettā.
- 13 Im kiiō, kōnke kar kipel koṃ bwe koṃin ettā koṃin ṃōṃōṃō; bwe juon armej jet iien, eļāñne kipel e bwe en ettā, ej pukot ukeļok; im kiiō eṃool, jabdewōt eo ej ukeļok enaaj lo tūriaṃo kake; im e eo ej lo tūriaṃo kake im niknik nān jeṃļokin enaaj mour.
- 14 Im kiiō, āinwōt iaar ba nān koṃ, kōnke kar kipel koṃ bwe koṃin ettā kōmij ṃōṃōṃō, koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe reṃōṃōṃōļok ro eṃool aer kōttāik er kōnke naan eo?
- 15 Aaet, e eo eṃool ej kōttāik e, im ej ukeļok jān jerowīwi ko an, im ej niknik nān jeṃļokin, ejja in wōt enaaj ṃōṃōṃō—aaet, ṃōṃōṃōļok jān ro kar kipel er nān kōttāik er kōnke aer kanooj jeraṃōl.
- 16 Kōn menin, eṃōṃōṃō ro rej kōttāik er make ijjab kar kipel er nān kōttāik er; ilo jīṃwe in, ilo bar juon wāween ba, eṃōṃōṃō eo ej tōmak ilo naan in Anij, im ej peptaij ilo ejjeļok kilidāp in bōro, aaet, im ejjeļok kar bōktok nān jeļā naan eo, ak eṃool kar kipel nān jeļā, ṃokta jān aer naaj tōmak.
- 17 Aaet, elōn ro rej ba: Eļāñne kwōnaaj kwaļok nān kōm juon kakōļe jān lañ, innām kōm naaj jeļā ilo lukkuun ṃool; innām kōm naaj tōmak.

Behold thy brother hath said, What shall we do?— for we are cast out of our synagogues, that we cannot worship our God.

Behold I say unto you, do ye suppose that ye cannot worship God save it be in your synagogues only?

And moreover, I would ask, do ye suppose that ye must not worship God only once in a week?

I say unto you, it is well that ye are cast out of your synagogues, that ye may be humble, and that ye may learn wisdom; for it is necessary that ye should learn wisdom; for it is because that ye are cast out, that ye are despised of your brethren because of your exceeding poverty, that ye are brought to a lowliness of heart; for ye are necessarily brought to be humble.

And now, because ye are compelled to be humble blessed are ye; for a man sometimes, if he is compelled to be humble, seeketh repentance; and now surely, whosoever repenteth shall find mercy; and he that findeth mercy and endureth to the end the same shall be saved.

And now, as I said unto you, that because ye were compelled to be humble ye were blessed, do ye not suppose that they are more blessed who truly humble themselves because of the word?

Yea, he that truly humbleth himself, and repenteth of his sins, and endureth to the end, the same shall be blessed—yea, much more blessed than they who are compelled to be humble because of their exceeding poverty.

Therefore, blessed are they who humble themselves without being compelled to be humble; or rather, in other words, blessed is he that believeth in the word of God, and is baptized without stubbornness of heart, yea, without being brought to know the word, or even compelled to know, before they will believe.

Yea, there are many who do say: If thou wilt show unto us a sign from heaven, then we shall know of a surety; then we shall believe.

18 Kiiō ij kajjitōk, ej ke tōmak men in? Lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, Jaab; bwe eḷaññe juon armej ej jeḷā juon men e ejjeḷok unin n̄an an tōmak, bwe e ejeḷā men in.

19 Im kiiō, ewi joñan ḷapḷok an lia eo ejeḷā ankilaan Anij im jab kōṃṃane, j̄an e eo ej tōmak wōt, ak eo ewōr unin n̄an an tōmak wōt, im ej buñḷok ilo kapo?

20 Kiiō kōn menin koṃij aikuḷ ekajet. Lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe e ej ilo juon wāween eṃool āinwōt ilo bar juon wāween; im enaaj n̄an armej otemjeḷok ekkar n̄an an jermal.

21 Im kiiō āinwōt iaar ba kōn tōmak—tōmak ej jab n̄an bōk juon jeḷāḷokjeṇ eweppān kōn jabdewōt men; kōn menin eḷaññe ewōr aṃ tōmak kwōj kōjatdikdik kōn men ko jab loi, ko reṃool.

22 Im kiiō, lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ, im ikōṃaan bwe koṃin keememej, bwe Anij ej tūriaṃo kōn aolep ro rej tōmak ilo Etan; kōn menin, E ej kōṃaan, ilo eo ṃoktata, bwe koṃin tōmak, aaet, eṃool ioon An innaan.

23 Im kiiō, E ej leḷok An innaan kōn enjeḷ raṃ n̄an eṃṃaan, aaet, jab eṃṃaan wōt ak kōrā barāinwōt. Kiiō ejjab aolepān in; ajri ro reddik ewōr naan ko liḷok n̄an er elōn alen, ko rej kōppaḷ rimālōtlōt im riḷeḷāḷokjeṇ.

24 Im kiiō, ro rejitōnbōro jeiū im jatū, āinwōt ewōr ami kōṃaan jeḷā j̄an eō ta koṃ naaj kōṃṃan kōnke koṃij eñtaan im riatajinemjen—kiiō ijjab kōṃaan bwe koṃin kōtmāne bwe ij itōn ekajete koṃ wōt ekkar n̄an men eo eṃool.

25 Bwe ijjab ba bwe koṃ aolep kar kipel koṃ n̄an kōttāik koṃ; bwe ij lukkuun tōmak bwe ewōr jet ilubwiljimi ro renaaj kōttāik er, jekdoṃon ilo ta wāween oṭ ko remaron pād ie.

26 Kiiō, āinwōt iaar ba kōn tōmak—bwe e jab jeḷāḷokjeṇ eweppān—eṃool āindein ej ilo naan ko aō. Koṃij jab jeḷā kōn aer lukkuun ṃool ṃokta, n̄an weppān, ḷapḷok j̄an an tōmak juon jeḷāḷokjeṇ eweppān.

Now I ask, is this faith? Behold, I say unto you, Nay; for if a man knoweth a thing he hath no cause to believe, for he knoweth it.

And now, how much more cursed is he that knoweth the will of God and doeth it not, than he that only believeth, or only hath cause to believe, and fall-eth into transgression?

Now of this thing ye must judge. Behold, I say unto you, that it is on the one hand even as it is on the other; and it shall be unto every man according to his work.

And now as I said concerning faith—faith is not to have a perfect knowledge of things; therefore if ye have faith ye hope for things which are not seen, which are true.

And now, behold, I say unto you, and I would that ye should remember, that God is merciful unto all who believe on his name; therefore he desireth, in the first place, that ye should believe, yea, even on his word.

And now, he imparteth his word by angels unto men, yea, not only men but women also. Now this is not all; little children do have words given unto them many times, which confound the wise and the learned.

And now, my beloved brethren, as ye have desired to know of me what ye shall do because ye are afflicted and cast out—now I do not desire that ye should suppose that I mean to judge you only according to that which is true—

For I do not mean that ye all of you have been compelled to humble yourselves; for I verily believe that there are some among you who would humble themselves, let them be in whatsoever circumstances they might.

Now, as I said concerning faith—that it was not a perfect knowledge—even so it is with my words. Ye cannot know of their surety at first, unto perfection, any more than faith is a perfect knowledge.

27 A lo, eļāñne koṃ naaj ruj im ļujur ami, eṃool ñan juon mālejoñi naan ko aō, im kōjērbal juon piliñ in tōmak, aaget, eṃool eļāñne koṃ maroñ kōṇaan wōt tōmak, kōtļok bwe kōṇaan in ej jērbal ilo koṃ, eṃool ṃae iien koṃij tōmak ilo wāween eo koṃ maroñ ṇa jikin ṃōttan naan ko aō.

28 Kiiō jenaaj keidi naan eo ñan juon ine. Kiiō, eļāñne koṃij ṇa jikin, bwe juon ine en maroñ kalbwini ilo būruōmi, lo, eļāñne e lukkuun ine eo, ak ine eo eṃṃan, eļāñne koṃij jab joļok kōn jab tōmak eo ami, bwe koṃ naaj juṃae Jitōbōn Irooj, lo enaaj jino ļapļok ilo koṃ; im ñe koṃij eñjake añin ļapļok kein an, koṃ naaj jino ba ilo koṃ make—E eaikuj bwe in ej ine eo eṃṃan, ak bwe naan eo eṃṃan, bwe ej jino ñan ļapļok ilo buruō; aaget, ej jino kōmeramļok aō meļeļe, aaget, ej jino in kaijoļjoļ ñan eō.

29 Kiiō lo, eban ke kōļapļok ami tōmak? Ij ba ñan koṃ, Aaget; mekarta, ejjañin kar eddek ñan jeļāļokjen eweepān.

30 A lo, ilo an ine eo juļ, im eṃñ, im jino in eddek, innām kwōj aikuj in ba bwe ine in eṃṃan; bwe lo ej jino juļ, im ej eṃñ, im jino ñan eddek. Im kiiō, lo, men in en kōkajoorļok ke ami tōmak? Aaget, enaaj kōkajoorļok ami tōmak: bwe koṃ naaj ba ijeļā bwe juon ine eṃṃan; bwe lo ej juļ im jino eddek.

31 Im kiiō, lo, elukkuun ṃool ke ami jeļā ke ej juon ine eṃṃan? Ij ba ñan koṃ, Aaget; bwe ine otemjej ej kwaļok leen ko an make.

32 Kōn menin, eļāñne ine eo ej eddek eṃṃan, a eļāñne ejjab eddek, lo ejjab eṃṃan, kōn menin rej joļoke.

33 Im kiiō, lo, kōnke koṃ ar kajjioñ mālejoñe, im kalbwini ine eo, im ej juļ im eṃñ, im ej jino eddek, koṃij aikuj jeļā bwe ine eo eṃṃan.

But behold, if ye will awake and arouse your faculties, even to an experiment upon my words, and exercise a particle of faith, yea, even if ye can no more than desire to believe, let this desire work in you, even until ye believe in a manner that ye can give place for a portion of my words.

Now, we will compare the word unto a seed. Now, if ye give place, that a seed may be planted in your heart, behold, if it be a true seed, or a good seed, if ye do not cast it out by your unbelief, that ye will resist the Spirit of the Lord, behold, it will begin to swell within your breasts; and when you feel these swelling motions, ye will begin to say within yourselves—It must needs be that this is a good seed, or that the word is good, for it beginneth to enlarge my soul; yea, it beginneth to enlighten my understanding, yea, it beginneth to be delicious to me.

Now behold, would not this increase your faith? I say unto you, Yea; nevertheless it hath not grown up to a perfect knowledge.

But behold, as the seed swelleth, and sprouteth, and beginneth to grow, then you must needs say that the seed is good; for behold it swelleth, and sprouteth, and beginneth to grow. And now, behold, will not this strengthen your faith? Yea, it will strengthen your faith: for ye will say I know that this is a good seed; for behold it sprouteth and beginneth to grow.

And now, behold, are ye sure that this is a good seed? I say unto you, Yea; for every seed bringeth forth unto its own likeness.

Therefore, if a seed groweth it is good, but if it groweth not, behold it is not good, therefore it is cast away.

And now, behold, because ye have tried the experiment, and planted the seed, and it swelleth and sprouteth, and beginneth to grow, ye must needs know that the seed is good.

34 Im kiiō, lo, eweppān jeļāļokjeņ eo ami ke? Aaet, ami jeļāļokjeņ e weppān ilo men in, im ami tōmak ej jermal; im men in kōnke koņ jeļā, bwe koņ jeļā bwe naan eo eaar juļ ilo koņ, im koņ barāinwōt jeļā bwe eaar eņņļok, bwe jeļāļokjeņ ami ej jino in erremaakļok, im ami ļomņak ej jino in ļapļok.

35 O innām, ejjab ņool men in ke? Ij ba ņan koņ, Aaet, kōnke eņin ej meram; im jabdewōt men eo watōke meram, eņņan, kōnke maroņ kile, kōn menin koņij aikuj jeļā bwe ej eņņan; im kiiō lo, ālikin ami kar nemake meram in jeļāļokjeņ eo ami eweppān ke?

36 Lo ij ba ņan koņ, Jaab; im koņin jab aikuj in kajekdoņ tōmak eo ami, bwe koņ ar kōjermal ami tōmak ņan kalbwini ine eo bwe koņin maroņ kajjioņ mālejoņe ņan jeļā eļāņne ine eo eaar eņņan.

37 Im lo, ke wōjke eo ej jino eddek, koņ naaj ba: Jān ņa kōņin kōn eļap kōjparok, bwe en maroņ le okran, bwe en maroņ eddek, im le leen ņan kōj. Im kiiō lo, eļāņne koņij ņa kōņin kōn eļap kōjparok enaaj le okran, im eddek, im le leen.

38 Ak eļāņne koņij jab kōjparok wōjke eo, im jab ļomņak kōn kōņin, lo ejjāmin naaj le okran, im ņe bwil jān aļ ej itok im tile, kōnke e ejjeļok okran ej ņoņakņakļok, im koņij tūņi im joļoke.

39 Kiiō, men in ejjab kōnke ine eo eaar nana, im ej jab kōnke leen in jamin kar kōņaan; ak ej kōnke bwidej eo ami ewar, im koņ naaj jamin ņa kōņin wōjke eo, kōn menin koņij jab maroņ bōk leen.

40 Im āindein, eļāņne koņ naaj jamin ņa kōņin naan eo, im reiņaanļok kōn mejān tōmak ņan leen, koņ jamin maroņ bōk leen wōjke in mour.

41 A eļāņne koņ naaj ņa kōņin naan eo, aaet, ņa kōņin wōjke eo ke ej jino eddek, jān tōmak eo ami kōn niknik eļap im kōn kijejeto, reiņaanļok ņan le eo leen, enaaj le okran; im lo enaaj juon wōjke ej eddekļok ņan mour ejjeļok jemļokin.

And now, behold, is your knowledge perfect? Yea, your knowledge is perfect in that thing, and your faith is dormant; and this because you know, for ye know that the word hath swelled your souls, and ye also know that it hath sprouted up, that your understanding doth begin to be enlightened, and your mind doth begin to expand.

O then, is not this real? I say unto you, Yea, because it is light; and whatsoever is light, is good, because it is discernible, therefore ye must know that it is good; and now behold, after ye have tasted this light is your knowledge perfect?

Behold I say unto you, Nay; neither must ye lay aside your faith, for ye have only exercised your faith to plant the seed that ye might try the experiment to know if the seed was good.

And behold, as the tree beginneth to grow, ye will say: Let us nourish it with great care, that it may get root, that it may grow up, and bring forth fruit unto us. And now behold, if ye nourish it with much care it will get root, and grow up, and bring forth fruit.

But if ye neglect the tree, and take no thought for its nourishment, behold it will not get any root; and when the heat of the sun cometh and scorseth it, because it hath no root it withers away, and ye pluck it up and cast it out.

Now, this is not because the seed was not good, neither is it because the fruit thereof would not be desirable; but it is because your ground is barren, and ye will not nourish the tree, therefore ye cannot have the fruit thereof.

And thus, if ye will not nourish the word, looking forward with an eye of faith to the fruit thereof, ye can never pluck of the fruit of the tree of life.

But if ye will nourish the word, yea, nourish the tree as it beginneth to grow, by your faith with great diligence, and with patience, looking forward to the fruit thereof, it shall take root; and behold it shall be a tree springing up unto everlasting life.

42 Im kōn ami niknik im ami tōmak im ami kijejeto kōn naan eo ilo ɲa kōɲin, bwe en maroñ le okran ilo koɲ, lo, jidik wōt iien im koɲ naaj bōk leen, eo eaorōk otem aorōk, eo etōñal ilōñin men otemjeļok eo etōñal, im eo emouj ilōñin men otemjeļok emouj, aaet, im erre ilōñin men otemjeļok erre; im koɲ naaj kwōjkwōj ioon leen in eɲool ɲae iien koɲij obrak, bwe koɲin jab bar kwōle, im koɲ jamin maro.

43 Innām, ro jeiū im jatū, koɲ naaj ɲadɲōd jinōkjej ko an tōmak eo ami, im ami niknik, im ami kijejeto, im ami lōjokmen, im kōttar ñan wōjke eo ñan le leen ñan koɲ.

And because of your diligence and your faith and your patience with the word in nourishing it, that it may take root in you, behold, by and by ye shall pluck the fruit thereof, which is most precious, which is sweet above all that is sweet, and which is white above all that is white, yea, and pure above all that is pure; and ye shall feast upon this fruit even until ye are filled, that ye hunger not, neither shall ye thirst.

Then, my brethren, ye shall reap the rewards of your faith, and your diligence, and patience, and long-suffering, waiting for the tree to bring forth fruit unto you.

Alma 33

- 1 Kiiō ālikin Alma eaar kōnono naan kein, raar ijilōklōk nān e im kōnaan jeḷā eḷaḅnē rej aikuj tōmak ilo juon Anij, bwe ren maroḅ bōk leen eo eaar kōnono kake, ak ekōjkan rej maroḅ kalbwini ine eo, ak ine eo eaar kōnono kake, eo eaar ba ej aikuj in kalbwini ilo burueer; ak ilo wāween ot rej aikuj jino kōjberbal tōmak eo aer.
- 2 Im Alma eba nān er: Lo, koḅ ar ba bwe koḅij jab maroḅ kabuḅ-jar nān ami Anij kōnke kar kadiwōjḷōk koḅ jān iḅōn kwelōk ko ami. A lo, ij ba nān koḅ, eḷaḅnē koḅij ḷōmḅak bwe koḅij jab maroḅ kabuḅ-jar nān Anij, eḷap ami bōd, im koḅij aikuj liḅōri jeje ko rekwōjarjar; eḷaḅnē koḅij ḷōmḅak bwe raar katakin koḅ men in, koḅij jab meḷeḷe er.
- 3 Koḅij keememej ke nān kōnono jān ta Zinōs, rikanaan in etto eo, eaar ba kōn jar ak kabuḅ-jar?
- 4 Bwe eaar ba: Kwōj tūriaḅo, O Anij, bwe Kwaar roḅ jar eo aō, eḅool ke iaar pād ilo āne jeḅaden; aet, Kwaar tūriaḅo ke iaar jar kōn ro raar aō rikōjdat, im Kwaar ukōt tok er nān eō.
- 5 Aet, O Anij, im kwaar tūriaḅo nān eō ke iaar kūr nān Eok ilo meḷaaj eo aō; ke iaar kūr nān Eok ilo jar eo aō, im Kwaar roḅjake eō.
- 6 Im bar juon alen, O Anij, ke iaar rōḷ nān ḅweo iḅō Kwaar roḅjake eō ilo jar eo aō.
- 7 Im ke iaar ilōk nān jikū ittino, O Irooj, im kar jar nān Eok, kwaar roḅjake eō.
- 8 Aet, Kwōj tūriaḅo nān ro nejūḅ nē rej kūr nān Eok, nān roḅ jān Eok im jab jān armej, im Kwōnaaj roḅjake er.
- 9 Aet, O Anij, Kwaar tūriaḅo nān eō, im roḅjaki kūr ko aō ilubwiljin jarlepju ko Aḅ.
- 10 Aet, im Kwaar barāinwōt roḅjake eō ke kar kadiwōjḷōk eō im ro aō rikōjdat kar dike eō; aet, Kwaar roḅjake kūr ko aō, im kar ḷōkatip IPPAN rikōjdat ro aō, im Kwaar loḷōk er kōn Aḅ illu kōn kōkkure ejidimkij.

Alma 33

Now after Alma had spoken these words, they sent forth unto him desiring to know whether they should believe in one God, that they might obtain this fruit of which he had spoken, or how they should plant the seed, or the word of which he had spoken, which he said must be planted in their hearts; or in what manner they should begin to exercise their faith.

And Alma said unto them: Behold, ye have said that ye could not worship your God because ye are cast out of your synagogues. But behold, I say unto you, if ye suppose that ye cannot worship God, ye do greatly err, and ye ought to search the scriptures; if ye suppose that they have taught you this, ye do not understand them.

Do ye remember to have read what Zenos, the prophet of old, has said concerning prayer or worship?

For he said: Thou art merciful, O God, for thou hast heard my prayer, even when I was in the wilderness; yea, thou wast merciful when I prayed concerning those who were mine enemies, and thou didst turn them to me.

Yea, O God, and thou wast merciful unto me when I did cry unto thee in my field; when I did cry unto thee in my prayer, and thou didst hear me.

And again, O God, when I did turn to my house thou didst hear me in my prayer.

And when I did turn unto my closet, O Lord, and prayed unto thee, thou didst hear me.

Yea, thou art merciful unto thy children when they cry unto thee, to be heard of thee and not of men, and thou wilt hear them.

Yea, O God, thou hast been merciful unto me, and heard my cries in the midst of thy congregations.

Yea, and thou hast also heard me when I have been cast out and have been despised by mine enemies; yea, thou didst hear my cries, and wast angry with mine enemies, and thou didst visit them in thine anger with speedy destruction.

11 Im Kwaar roñjake eō kōnke eñtaan ko aō im aō
 ɱool; im ej kōnke eo Nejuṁ aindein Kwaar tūriaṁo
 ñan eō, kōn menin Inaaj kūr ñan Kwe ilo aolep
 eñtaan ko aō, bwe ilo Kwe ej aō ɱōṁōṁō, bwe Kwaar
 ukōtḷok ekajet ko Aṁ jān eō, kōnke eo Nejuṁ.

12 Im kiiō Alma eba ñan er: Koṁij tōmak ke jeje kein
 rekwōjarjar ko kar jeje jān er etto?

13 Lo, eḷaññe koṁij, koṁ aikuj tōmak ta Zinōs eaar
 ba; bwe lo eaar ba: Kwaar ukōtḷok ekajet ko Aṁ
 kōnke eo Nejuṁ.

14 Kiiō lo, ro jeiū im jatū, In kajjitōk eḷaññe koṁ ar
 kōnono jān jeje ko rekwōjarjar? Eḷaññe koṁ ar,
 ekōjkan ami kar jab tōmak ioon eo Nejin Anij?

15 Bwe ejjab kar jeje bwe Zinōs make eaar kōnono
 men kein, ak Zenōk barāinwōt eaar kōnono men
 kein—

16 Bwe lo, eaar ba: Kwōj illu, O Irooj, ippān armej
 rein, kōnke reban meḷeḷe tūriaṁo ko Aṁ ko Kwaar
 likūt ioer kōnke eo Nejuṁ.

17 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, koṁij lo bwe rikanaan eo
 kein karuo in etto eaar kaṁool kōn Nejin Anij, im
 kōnke armej reban meḷeḷe naan ko an raar kade e ñan
 mej.

18 A lo, ejjab aolep in; rein rej ro wōt raar kōnono kōn
 Nejin Anij.

19 Lo, Ekar kōnono kake jān Moses; aet, im lo juon
 kakōḷḷe kar kotak ilo āne jeṁaden, bwe jabdewōt ej
 reilok ñan e en maroñ mour. Im elōñ raar reilok im
 mour.

20 Ak eiiet raar jeḷā meḷeḷein men kein, im men in
 kōnke pen in burueer. A elōñ ro joñan pen in burueer
 raar jab reilok, kōn menin raar jako. Kiiō unin aer kar
 jab reilok ej kōnke raar jab tōmak bwe enaaj kar
 kōmour er.

21 O ro jeiū im jatū, eḷaññe koṁ maroñ kar mour jān
 wōt reilok bwe koṁin maroñ mour, koṁin kar ke
 ɱōkaj im reilok, ak koṁin ke kar kapene wōt
 būruōmi ilo jab tōmak, im jowan, bwe koṁin jab
 reilok, bwe koṁin maroñ jako?

And thou didst hear me because of mine afflictions
 and my sincerity; and it is because of thy Son that
 thou hast been thus merciful unto me, therefore I will
 cry unto thee in all mine afflictions, for in thee is my
 joy; for thou hast turned thy judgments away from
 me, because of thy Son.

And now Alma said unto them: Do ye believe those
 scriptures which have been written by them of old?

Behold, if ye do, ye must believe what Zenos said;
 for, behold he said: Thou hast turned away thy judg-
 ments because of thy Son.

Now behold, my brethren, I would ask if ye have
 read the scriptures? If ye have, how can ye disbelieve
 on the Son of God?

For it is not written that Zenos alone spake of these
 things, but Zenock also spake of these things—

For behold, he said: Thou art angry, O Lord, with
 this people, because they will not understand thy
 mercies which thou hast bestowed upon them be-
 cause of thy Son.

And now, my brethren, ye see that a second prophet
 of old has testified of the Son of God, and because the
 people would not understand his words they stoned
 him to death.

But behold, this is not all; these are not the only
 ones who have spoken concerning the Son of God.

Behold, he was spoken of by Moses; yea, and be-
 hold a type was raised up in the wilderness, that
 whosoever would look upon it might live. And many
 did look and live.

But few understood the meaning of those things,
 and this because of the hardness of their hearts. But
 there were many who were so hardened that they
 would not look, therefore they perished. Now the rea-
 son they would not look is because they did not be-
 lieve that it would heal them.

O my brethren, if ye could be healed by merely cast-
 ing about your eyes that ye might be healed, would ye
 not behold quickly, or would ye rather harden your
 hearts in unbelief, and be slothful, that ye would not
 cast about your eyes, that ye might perish?

22 Eḷaṅṅe āindein, wo naaj itok ioomi; ak eḷaṅṅe ejjab āindein, innām koṃin reilok im jino tōmak ilo Nejin Anij, bwe Enaaj itok ṅan lḡmḡḡren armej ro An, im bwe Enaaj eṅtaan im mej ṅan pinmuur kōn jerḡwiwi ko aer, im bwe Enaaj bar jerkak jān ro remej, eo enaaj kakūrḡool jerkakpeje, bwe aolep armej renaaj jutak Iḡḡaan, ṅan ekajet ilo raan eo āliktata im raan in ekajet, ekkar ṅan jermal ko aer.

23 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, ikōḡaan bwe koṃin kab kalbwini naan eo ilo būruōmi, im ke ej jino ṅan juḷ eḡool āindein ḡa kōḡin kōn tōmak eo ami. Im lo, enaaj erom juon wōjke, im jebarḷok ilo koṃ ṅan mour eo ejjeḷok jeḡḷokin. Innām Anij en lewōj ṅan koṃ bwe eddo ko ami ren mera; kōn laṅlōṅ an Nejin. Im eḡool aolep men in koṃ maroṅ kōḡḡman eḷaṅṅe koṃ kōḡaan. Amen.

If so, wo shall come upon you; but if not so, then cast about your eyes and begin to believe in the Son of God, that he will come to redeem his people, and that he shall suffer and die to atone for their sins; and that he shall rise again from the dead, which shall bring to pass the resurrection, that all men shall stand before him, to be judged at the last and judgment day, according to their works.

And now, my brethren, I desire that ye shall plant this word in your hearts, and as it beginneth to swell even so nourish it by your faith. And behold, it will become a tree, springing up in you unto everlasting life. And then may God grant unto you that your burdens may be light, through the joy of his Son. And even all this can ye do if ye will. Amen.

Alma 34

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke eḡōj an Alma kar kōnono naan kein nān er eaar jijet ioon laḷ, im Amulek eaar jutak im jino nān katakin er, im ba:
- 2 Ro jeiū im jatū, ij ḷōmḡak bwe koḡij jamin maroñ in jaje men kein ko kar kōnono kōn itok eo an Kraist, eo kar katakin kōj kake bwe ej Nejin Anij; aaet, ijelā bwe men kein ekar kanooj ḷap katakin koḡ ḡokta jān ami jekadḷok jān ilubwiljim.
- 3 Im kōnke koḡ ar kōḡaan jān ḷein jeiū im jatū jitōnbōro bwe en kwaḷok nān koḡ ta koḡ aikuḷ kōḡḡan, kōn eñtaan ko ami; im eaar kōnono jidik nān koḡ nān kōpooj koḷmānḷokijeḡ ko ami; aaet, im eaar kōketak koḡ nān tōmak im nān kōmmaanwa—
- 4 Aaet, eḡool bwe en kanooj ḷap ami tōmak āinwōt eḡool nān kalbwin naan eo ilo būruōmi, bwe koḡin maroñ idajoñjoñe mālejoñ eo kōn eḡḡan eo an.
- 5 Im koḡ ar lo bwe kajjitōk eo eḷap ilo ḷōmḡak ko ami ej eḷaññe ak jaab naan eo ej ilo Nejin Anij, ak eḷaññe ak jaab enaaj ejjeḷok Kraist.
- 6 Im koḡ ar barāinwōt lo bwe ḷeo jeiū im jatū eaar kaḡool nān koḡ, ilo elōñ iien ko, bwe naan eo ej ilo Kraist nān mour.
- 7 ḷein jeiū im jatū eaar kūr ioon naan ko an Zinōs, bwe ḷoḡoḡr ej itok kōn Nejin Anij, im barāinwōt ioon naan ko an Zenōk; im barāinwōt eaar kōnono kōn naan ko an Moses, nān kaḡool bwe men kein rej ḡool.
- 8 Im kiiō, lo, inaaḷ kaḡool nān koḡ jān nā make bwe men kein reḡool. Lo, ij ba nān koḡ, bwe ijelā bwe Kraist enaaj itok ilubwiljin ro nejin armej, nān bōk ioon nana ko an armej ro An, im bwe Enaaj pinmuur kōn jerḡwiwi ko an laḷ; bwe Irooj Anij Eaar kōnono men in.
- 9 Bwe emennin aikuḷ bwe pinmuur eo en kar kōḡḡan; bwe ekkar nān karōk eḷap an Anij Indeeo eaikuḷ wōr juon pinmuur kōḡḡane, ñe jab aolep armej reaikuḷ lukkuun jako; aaet, aolep kar penḷok; aaet, aolep raar wōtḷok im rej jebwābwe, im aikuḷ jako ijellokun wōt ñe kōn pinmuur eo emennin aikuḷ bwe en kōḡḡan.

Alma 34

And now it came to pass that after Alma had spoken these words unto them he sat down upon the ground, and Amulek arose and began to teach them, saying:

My brethren, I think that it is impossible that ye should be ignorant of the things which have been spoken concerning the coming of Christ, who is taught by us to be the Son of God; yea, I know that these things were taught unto you bountifully before your dissension from among us.

And as ye have desired of my beloved brother that he should make known unto you what ye should do, because of your afflictions; and he hath spoken somewhat unto you to prepare your minds; yea, and he hath exhorted you unto faith and to patience—

Yea, even that ye would have so much faith as even to plant the word in your hearts, that ye may try the experiment of its goodness.

And we have beheld that the great question which is in your minds is whether the word be in the Son of God, or whether there shall be no Christ.

And ye also beheld that my brother has proved unto you, in many instances, that the word is in Christ unto salvation.

My brother has called upon the words of Zenos, that redemption cometh through the Son of God, and also upon the words of Zenock; and also he has appealed unto Moses, to prove that these things are true.

And now, behold, I will testify unto you of myself that these things are true. Behold, I say unto you, that I do know that Christ shall come among the children of men, to take upon him the transgressions of his people, and that he shall atone for the sins of the world; for the Lord God hath spoken it.

For it is expedient that an atonement should be made; for according to the great plan of the Eternal God there must be an atonement made, or else all mankind must unavoidably perish; yea, all are hardened; yea, all are fallen and are lost, and must perish except it be through the atonement which it is expedient should be made.

10 Bwe emennin aikuj bwe en wōr juon katok eļap im āliktata; aet, jab juon katok an armej, im jab kōn mennin mour, im jab kōn jabdewōt bao in mejatoto; bwe en jab juon katok in armej; ak eaikuj bwe en katok indeo im ejjeļok jeļļokin.

11 Kiiō ejjeļok jabdewōt armej emaroñ katok kōn bōtōktōkin make eo enaaj pinmuur kōn jerqwiwi ko an bar juon. Kiiō eļañne juon armej ej uror, lo kien eo ad, eo ejimwe, bōk mour eo an ļeo jein im jatin? Ij ba ñan koṃ, Jaab.

12 Ak kien eo ej aikuji mour eo an eo eaar uror; kōn menin ejjāmin maroñ wōr jabdewōt edikļok jipañ jān pinmuur eo ejjeļok jeļļokin eo enaaj bwe ñan jerqwiwi ko an laļ.

13 Kōn menin, emennin aikuj bwe en wōr juon katok eļap im āliktata, innām enaaj āindein, ak emennin aikuj bwe en āindein, jeļļok in kōtqorļok bōtōktōk, innām kien Moses naaj kūrṃool; aet, enaaj kūrṃool aolepān, juon kakōļle edik ak juon jabōn edik ejjāmin jako, im ejjeļok naaj jako.

14 Im lo, eñin ej aolepān meļeļein kien eo, jabdewōt men dikdik ej jitōñļok katok eo eļap im āliktata; im bwe katok eo eļap im āliktata naaj eo Nejin Anij, aet, indeo im ejjeļok jeļļokin.

15 Im āindein Enaaj bōktok ļoṃqor ñan aolep ro renaaj tōmak ilo Etan; eo ej unin katok in āliktata, ñan bōktok būruōn tūriaṃo, eo ej anjō ion kien, im ej bōktok wāween ko ñan armej bwe ren maroñ tōmak ñan ukeļok.

16 Im āindein tūriaṃo emaroñ kōttōprak akweļap ko an kien eo, im atbqkwōji ilo pein kōjparok, ak eo ej kwaļok ejjeļok tōmak ñan ukeļok ej jedmatmat ñan aolepān kien eo ej akweļap ko an ekajet; kōn menin ñan wōt eo ewōr an tōmak ñan ukeļok ekar itok karōk in ļoṃqor in eļap im ejjeļok jeļļokin.

17 Kōn menin Anij en lewōj ñan koṃ, ro jeiū im jatū, bwe koṃin maroñ jino kwaļok ami tōmak ñan ukeļok, bwe koṃin maroñ jino kūr ion Etan Ekwōjarjar, bwe E en maroñ tūriaṃo kōn koṃ;

18 Aaet, kūr ñan e kōn tūriaṃo; bwe E ekajoor ñan ļoṃqoren.

For it is expedient that there should be a great and last sacrifice; yea, not a sacrifice of man, neither of beast, neither of any manner of fowl; for it shall not be a human sacrifice; but it must be an infinite and eternal sacrifice.

Now there is not any man that can sacrifice his own blood which will atone for the sins of another. Now, if a man murdereth, behold will our law, which is just, take the life of his brother? I say unto you, Nay.

But the law requireth the life of him who hath murdered; therefore there can be nothing which is short of an infinite atonement which will suffice for the sins of the world.

Therefore, it is expedient that there should be a great and last sacrifice, and then shall there be, or it is expedient there should be, a stop to the shedding of blood; then shall the law of Moses be fulfilled; yea, it shall be all fulfilled, every jot and tittle, and none shall have passed away.

And behold, this is the whole meaning of the law, every whit pointing to that great and last sacrifice; and that great and last sacrifice will be the Son of God, yea, infinite and eternal.

And thus he shall bring salvation to all those who shall believe on his name; this being the intent of this last sacrifice, to bring about the bowels of mercy, which overpowereth justice, and bringeth about means unto men that they may have faith unto repentance.

And thus mercy can satisfy the demands of justice, and encircles them in the arms of safety, while he that exercises no faith unto repentance is exposed to the whole law of the demands of justice; therefore only unto him that has faith unto repentance is brought about the great and eternal plan of redemption.

Therefore may God grant unto you, my brethren, that ye may begin to exercise your faith unto repentance, that ye begin to call upon his holy name, that he would have mercy upon you;

Yea, cry unto him for mercy; for he is mighty to save.

19 Aaet, kōttāik koṃ, im wōnṃaanl̄ok ilo jar n̄an e.

20 Kūr n̄an e n̄e koṃij pād ilo meḷaaj ko ami, aaet, ioon aolepān mennin mour ko ami.

21 Kūr n̄an e ilo ṃōko iṃōmi, aaet, ioon aolepān ṃōko iṃōmi, jīṃor jibboñ, raelep, im jota.

22 Aaet, kūr n̄an e ṃae kajoor an rikōjdat ro aṃ.

23 Aaet, kūr n̄an e ṃae devil, eo ej rikōjdat an jīṃwe otemjeḷok.

24 Kūr n̄an e ioon mennin eddek ko ilo meḷaaj ko aṃ, bwe kwōn maroñ jeraaṃṃan ilo er.

25 Kūr ioon mennin mour ko ilo meḷaaj ko aṃ, bwe ren maroñ ḷapḷok.

26 A ej jab aolep in; kwōj aikuj lutōklepleḷok aṃ ilo ijoko jikūṃ rettino, im jikin ṃojak ko aṃ, im ilo aṃ āne jeṃaden.

27 Aaet, im n̄e koṃij jab kūr n̄an Irooj, būruōmi ren obrak, jab jokwōd jān jar n̄an E iien otemjeḷok n̄an oṃaake eo ami, im barāinwōt n̄an oṃaake an ro rej pād ipeḷaakimi.

28 Im kiiō lo, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ij ba n̄an koṃ, koṃin jab ḷōmṃak bwe eñin ej aolep; bwe ālikin ami kar kōṃṃani aolep men kein, eḷaññe koṃij oktakḷok jān riaikuj, im jān eo ekeelwaan, im jab loḷok rinañinmej im rieñtaan, jab leḷok ṃweiuk ko ami, eḷaññe ewōr ippemi, n̄an ro rej pād ilo aikuj—Ij ba n̄an koṃ, eḷaññe koṃ ar jab kōṃṃan jabdewōt men kein, lo, jar eo ami ewaan, im ejjeḷok tokjān n̄an koṃ, im koṃij āinwōt rietao ro rej kariab tōmak eo.

29 Kōn menin, eḷaññe koṃij jab keememej n̄an iakwe-eṃool, koṃij āinwōt menḡknḡk, eo rikōmtal ej joḷok, (e kōnke ejjeḷok an aorōk) im rej jujuri iuṃwin neen armej.

30 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, ikōṃaan bwe, ālikin ami kar bōk ekanooj lōñ rikaṃool, im lo bwe jeje ko rekwōjarjar rej kaṃool kōn men kein, koṃij wōnṃaantak im bōktok leen n̄an ukeḷok.

Yea, humble yourselves, and continue in prayer unto him.

Cry unto him when ye are in your fields, yea, over all your flocks.

Cry unto him in your houses, yea, over all your household, both morning, mid-day, and evening.

Yea, cry unto him against the power of your enemies.

Yea, cry unto him against the devil, who is an enemy to all righteousness.

Cry unto him over the crops of your fields, that ye may prosper in them.

Cry over the flocks of your fields, that they may increase.

But this is not all; ye must pour out your souls in your closets, and your secret places, and in your wilderness.

Yea, and when you do not cry unto the Lord, let your hearts be full, drawn out in prayer unto him continually for your welfare, and also for the welfare of those who are around you.

And now behold, my beloved brethren, I say unto you, do not suppose that this is all; for after ye have done all these things, if ye turn away the needy, and the naked, and visit not the sick and afflicted, and impart of your substance, if ye have, to those who stand in need—I say unto you, if ye do not any of these things, behold, your prayer is vain, and availeth you nothing, and ye are as hypocrites who do deny the faith.

Therefore, if ye do not remember to be charitable, ye are as dross, which the refiners do cast out, (it being of no worth) and is trodden under foot of men.

And now, my brethren, I would that, after ye have received so many witnesses, seeing that the holy scriptures testify of these things, ye come forth and bring fruit unto repentance.

- 31 Aaet, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin wōnṃaantak im jab kapene būruōmi l̄ok wōt; bwe lo, kiiō ej iien eo im raan in l̄omq̄or eo ami; im kōn menin, eḷañne koṃ naaj ukeḷok im jab kapene būruōmi, ejidimkij an naaj karōk in l̄omq̄or eḷap itok n̄an koṃ.
- 32 Bwe lo, mour in ej iien eo n̄an armej bwe ren ṃaanjāppopo n̄an iioon Anij; aaet, lo raan eo ilo mour in ej raan eo n̄an armej bwe ren kōṃṃan jermal ko aer.
- 33 Im kiiō, āinwōt iaar ba n̄an koṃ ṃokta, āinwōt ke ekanooj lōn̄ ami rikaṃool, kōn menin, ij akweḷap n̄an koṃ bwe koṃin jab aepedped kōn raan in ukeḷok eo ami ṃae jemḷokin; bwe ālikin raan in mour in, eo kar letok n̄an ṃaanjāppopo n̄an indeeo, lo, eḷañne jej jab kōkōṃanṃanḷok ad iien ke jej pād ilo mour in, innām ej itok boñōn marok jilōnlōn eo ejjeḷok jermal maroñ kōṃṃane.
- 34 Koṃij jab maroñ ba, n̄e naaj bōktok koṃ n̄an jorrān ḷapḷap in, bwe inaaḷ ukeḷok, bwe inaaḷ r̄oḷ n̄an aō Anij. Jaab, koṃij jab maroñ ba men in; bwe ejja jetōb in wōt ej an ānbwinnōmi ilo iien in koṃij ilok jān mour in, ejja jetōb in wōt enaaḷ wōr an kajoor n̄an bōk ānbwinnōmi ilo laḷ eo ejjeḷok jemḷokin.
- 35 Bwe lo, eḷañne koṃ ar aepedped kōn raan in ami ukeḷok eṃool n̄an mej, lo, koṃ ar erom rikōṃakoko n̄an jitōbōn devil, im e ej sili koṃ an; kōn menin, Jetōb eo an Irooj eṃōj an ilok jān koṃ, im e ejjeḷok jikin ilo koṃ, im devil ewōr an aolep kajoor ioomi; im eñin ej ḷamḷam eo āliktata an rijerq̄wiwi.
- 36 Im men in ijeḷā, kōnke Irooj eaar ba E ejjab jokwe ilo tampeḷ ko rejjab ekwōjarjar, ak ilo bōro ko rejim̄we Ej jokwe; aaet, im E ej barāinwōt ba bwe rejim̄we naaj jijet ilo Aelōn̄ eo An, n̄an jamin bar diwōjḷok, a ballier reaikuj mouj kōn bōtōktōkin Lamb eo.
- 37 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin keememej men kein, im bwe koṃ naaj jerbale l̄omq̄or eo ami kōn mijak iṃaan Anij, im bwe koṃ jamin kariab itok eo an Kraist.

Yea, I would that ye would come forth and harden not your hearts any longer; for behold, now is the time and the day of your salvation; and therefore, if ye will repent and harden not your hearts, immediately shall the great plan of redemption be brought about unto you.

For behold, this life is the time for men to prepare to meet God; yea, behold the day of this life is the day for men to perform their labors.

And now, as I said unto you before, as ye have had so many witnesses, therefore, I beseech of you that ye do not procrastinate the day of your repentance until the end; for after this day of life, which is given us to prepare for eternity, behold, if we do not improve our time while in this life, then cometh the night of darkness wherein there can be no labor performed.

Ye cannot say, when ye are brought to that awful crisis, that I will repent, that I will return to my God. Nay, ye cannot say this; for that same spirit which doth possess your bodies at the time that ye go out of this life, that same spirit will have power to possess your body in that eternal world.

For behold, if ye have procrastinated the day of your repentance even until death, behold, ye have become subjected to the spirit of the devil, and he doth seal you his; therefore, the Spirit of the Lord hath withdrawn from you, and hath no place in you, and the devil hath all power over you; and this is the final state of the wicked.

And this I know, because the Lord hath said he dwelleth not in unholy temples, but in the hearts of the righteous doth he dwell; yea, and he has also said that the righteous shall sit down in his kingdom, to go no more out; but their garments should be made white through the blood of the Lamb.

And now, my beloved brethren, I desire that ye should remember these things, and that ye should work out your salvation with fear before God, and that ye should no more deny the coming of Christ;

- 38 Bwe koṃ jamin bar jumae Jetōb Kwōjarjar, a bwe koṃ naaj bōk E, im bōk ioomi etan Kraist; bwe koṃin kōttāik koṃ eṃool nān būnālñal, im kabuñ-jar nān Anij, ilo jabdewōt jikin koṃ maroñ pād ie, ilo jetōb im ilo ṃool; im bwe koṃin mour ilo kaṃṃoolol raan otemjej, kōn elōñ tūriaṃo ko im jeraaṃṃan ko E ej likūt ioomi.
- 39 Aaet, im ij barāinwōt kōketak koṃ, ro jeiū im jatū, bwe koṃin ekkōl im jar iien otemjej, bwe koṃin jamin etal ilo kapo ko an devil, bwe en jab anjō ioomi, bwe koṃin jamin an rikōṃakoko ilo raan eo āliktata; bwe lo, e ejjab kajinōkjej koṃ kōn jabdewōt eṃṃan.
- 40 Im kiiō ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ikōṃaan kōketak koṃ bwe en wōr ami kōmmaanwa, im bwe koṃin kijenmej ilo eñtaan otemjeļok, bwe koṃin jab ba ṃae ro raar kadiwōjļok koṃ kōnke ami jeraṃōl otem jeraṃōl, ñe koṃ ab erom ro rejerowiwī āinwōt er;
- 41 A bwe en wōr ami kōmmaanwa, im kijenmej kōn eñtaan kein, kōn juon kōjatdikdik epen bwe koṃ naaj juon raan in kakkije jān aolep eñtaan ko ami.

That ye contend no more against the Holy Ghost, but that ye receive it, and take upon you the name of Christ; that ye humble yourselves even to the dust, and worship God, in whatsoever place ye may be in, in spirit and in truth; and that ye live in thanksgiving daily, for the many mercies and blessings which he doth bestow upon you.

Yea, and I also exhort you, my brethren, that ye be watchful unto prayer continually, that ye may not be led away by the temptations of the devil, that he may not overpower you, that ye may not become his subjects at the last day; for behold, he rewardeth you no good thing.

And now my beloved brethren, I would exhort you to have patience, and that ye bear with all manner of afflictions; that ye do not revile against those who do cast you out because of your exceeding poverty, lest ye become sinners like unto them;

But that ye have patience, and bear with those afflictions, with a firm hope that ye shall one day rest from all your afflictions.

Alma 35

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke Amulek eaar kōm̄mane jem̄l̄ok in naan kein an, raar kōjenol̄ok er j̄an jarlepju eo im itok n̄an āneen Jersōn.
- 2 Aaet, im aolep̄an m̄aan ro jein im jatin, ālikin raar kwāl̄ok naan eo n̄an riZoram ro, raar bar̄ainwōt itok ilo āneen Jersōn.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar ejem̄l̄ok an ro rebuñbuñl̄ok in riZoram ro kar kōnono ipp̄an doon kōn naan eo kar kwāl̄ok naan n̄an er kaki, raar illu kōnke naan eo, bwe eaar k̄okkure jerbāl in m̄oṇ eo aer, kōnke raar jamin kar eṇroñ naan ko.
- 4 Im raar ij̄jilōk̄l̄ok im kuktok ipp̄an doon ilo aolep̄an āneo aolep̄ armej ro, im kōnono ipp̄aer kōn naan ko kar kōnono.
- 5 Kiiō irooj ro aer im pris ro aer im rikaki ro aer raar jab kōt̄l̄ok armej to n̄an jeḷā kōn kōṇaan ko aer; kōn menin raar pukot ilo ittino ḷōm̄ṇak ko an aolep̄ armej ro.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein ke eṇōj aer kar lo ḷōm̄ṇak ko an aolep̄ armej ro, ro raar errā ilo naan ko kar kōnono j̄an Alma im ḷōm̄aro jein im jatin kar kadiwōj̄l̄ok er j̄an āneo; im raar kanoj lōñ, im raar itok bar̄ainwōt n̄an āneen Jersōn.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein Alma im ḷōm̄aro jein im jatin raar j̄ipañ er.
- 8 Kiiō armej in riZoram ro raar illu ipp̄an armej in Ammōn ro raar pād ilo Jersōn, im irooj eo eutiejtata an riZoram ro, kōnke eaar juon armej ekanooj nana, eaar ij̄jilōk̄l̄ok n̄an armej in Ammōn im kar kōṇaan bwe ren kadiwōj̄l̄ok j̄an āneo aer aolep̄ ro raar itok j̄an er n̄an āneo āneer.
- 9 Im eaar kōnono elōñ kōlōḷñōñ ko ṇae er. Im kiiō armej in Ammōn raar jab mijak naan ko aer; kōn menin raar jab kadiwōj̄l̄ok er, a raar bōk aolep̄ rijeraṇōl ro an riZoram ro im raar itok n̄an ipp̄aer; im raar naajdik er, im raar ṇa ballier, im kar leḷok n̄an er bwidej ko aer n̄an aer ḷāṇoran; im raar j̄ipañ er ekkar n̄an kōṇaan ko aer.

Alma 35

Now it came to pass that after Amulek had made an end of these words, they withdrew themselves from the multitude and came over into the land of Jershon.

Yea, and the rest of the brethren, after they had preached the word unto the Zoramites, also came over into the land of Jershon.

And it came to pass that after the more popular part of the Zoramites had consulted together concerning the words which had been preached unto them, they were angry because of the word, for it did destroy their craft; therefore they would not hearken unto the words.

And they sent and gathered together throughout all the land all the people, and consulted with them concerning the words which had been spoken.

Now their rulers and their priests and their teachers did not let the people know concerning their desires; therefore they found out privily the minds of all the people.

And it came to pass that after they had found out the minds of all the people, those who were in favor of the words which had been spoken by Alma and his brethren were cast out of the land; and they were many; and they came over also into the land of Jershon.

And it came to pass that Alma and his brethren did minister unto them.

Now the people of the Zoramites were angry with the people of Ammon who were in Jershon, and the chief ruler of the Zoramites, being a very wicked man, sent over unto the people of Ammon desiring them that they should cast out of their land all those who came over from them into their land.

And he breathed out many threatenings against them. And now the people of Ammon did not fear their words; therefore they did not cast them out, but they did receive all the poor of the Zoramites that came over unto them; and they did nourish them, and did clothe them, and did give unto them lands for their inheritance; and they did administer unto them according to their wants.

10 Kiiō men in eaar kapoktak riZoram ro n̄an illu ɲae
armeĵ in Ammōn, im raar jino n̄an iiaio ipp̄an
riLeman ro n̄an pukwōĵ er bar̄ainwōt n̄an illu ɲae er.

11 Im āindein riZoram ro im riLeman ro raar jino
kōm̄man maanj̄appopo ko n̄an tariɲae ɲae armeĵ in
Ammōn, im bar̄ainwōt ɲae riNipai ro.

12 Im āindein eaar jeṃl̄ok iiō eo kein
kajoñouljil̄jilimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon
armeĵ in Nipai.

13 Im armeĵ in Ammōn raar il̄ok j̄an āneen Jersōn, im
il̄ok ilo āneen Melek, im lel̄ok jikin iāneen Jersōn n̄an
jarin tariɲae ko an riNipai ro, bwe ren maroñ pata
ipp̄an jarin tariɲae ko an riLeman ro im jarin tariɲae
ko an riZoram ro; im āindein eaar ij̄jino juon tariɲae
ikōtaan riLeman ro im riNipai ro, ilo iiō eo kein
kajoñoulruwalitōk in iien tōl an riekajet ro; im juon
bwebwenato naaj letok kōn tariɲae ko aer tokāl̄ik.

14 Im Alma, im Ammōn, im l̄ōm̄aro jeir im jatier, im
bar̄ainwōt l̄ōm̄aro ruo neĵin Alma raar r̄oĵl̄ n̄an
āneen Zaraemla, ālikin aer kar jet kein jermal ko ilo
pein Anij ilo bōktok elōñ iaan riZoram ro n̄an ukeḹok;
im joñan wōt eo kar bōktok n̄an ukeḹok kar
lukwarkwar er j̄an āneer; a eaar wōr aer bwideĵ n̄an
aer l̄āmoran iāneen Jersōn, im raar kotak kein
tariɲae ko n̄an jojomar n̄an er make, im kōrā ro
pāleer, im ro neĵier, im bwideĵ ko jikier.

15 Kiiō Alma kōnke eaar būromōĵ kōn nana eo an
armeĵ ro an, aaet kōn tariɲae ko, im kōt̄oṛl̄ok
bōtōktōk ko, im akwāālel ko kar ilubwil̄jier; im
kōnke eaar kwaḹok naan eo, ak kar jilkinl̄ok n̄an
kajeeded naan eo, ilubwil̄jin aolep armeĵ ilo jikin
kwel̄ok otemjel̄ok; im kōnke eaar lo bwe būruōn
armeĵ ro eaar jino kanooj pen, im bwe raar jino n̄an
inepata kōnke jeĵjet eo an naan eo, būruōn eaar
būromōĵ otem būromōĵ.

16 Kōn menin, eaar kōm̄man bwe l̄ōm̄aro neĵin ren
kuktok ipp̄an doon, bwe en maroñ lel̄ok n̄an er aolep
kajjojo an naan in rōjañ, makeḹok iaan, kōn men ko
rej an wepp̄an. Im ewōr ad bwebwenato in naan in
jiron ko an, ko eaar liḹok n̄an er ekkar n̄an l̄oĵok ko an
make.

Now this did stir up the Zoramites to anger against
the people of Ammon, and they began to mix with the
Lamanites and to stir them up also to anger against
them.

And thus the Zoramites and the Lamanites began
to make preparations for war against the people of
Ammon, and also against the Nephites.

And thus ended the seventeenth year of the reign of
the judges over the people of Nephi.

And the people of Ammon departed out of the land
of Jershon, and came over into the land of Melek, and
gave place in the land of Jershon for the armies of the
Nephites, that they might contend with the armies of
the Lamanites and the armies of the Zoramites; and
thus commenced a war betwixt the Lamanites and
the Nephites, in the eighteenth year of the reign of the
judges; and an account shall be given of their wars
hereafter.

And Alma, and Ammon, and their brethren, and
also the two sons of Alma returned to the land of
Zarahemla, after having been instruments in the
hands of God of bringing many of the Zoramites to re-
pentance; and as many as were brought to repentance
were driven out of their land; but they have lands for
their inheritance in the land of Jershon, and they have
taken up arms to defend themselves, and their wives,
and children, and their lands.

Now Alma, being grieved for the iniquity of his peo-
ple, yea for the wars, and the bloodsheds, and the
contentions which were among them; and having
been to declare the word, or sent to declare the word,
among all the people in every city; and seeing that the
hearts of the people began to wax hard, and that they
began to be offended because of the strictness of the
word, his heart was exceedingly sorrowful.

Therefore, he caused that his sons should be gath-
ered together, that he might give unto them every one
his charge, separately, concerning the things pertain-
ing unto righteousness. And we have an account of his
commandments, which he gave unto them according
to his own record.

Alma 36

- 1 Nejū maan, letok lojilñūm ñan naan ko aō; bwe ij kanejnej ñan eok, bwe joñan wōt am̄ kōjparok kien ko an Anij kwōnaaj jeraamman ilo āneo.
- 2 Ikōṇaan bwe kwōn kōmman ainwōt iaar kōmman, ilo ememej jipokwe eo an ro jemād; bwe raar pād ilo kōmakoko, im ejjelok juon eaar loṃqoren er ijellokun wōt eo eaar Anij an Ebrean, im Anij an Aisak, im Anij an Jakob; im emool Eaar loṃqoren er ilo eñtaan ko aer.
- 3 Im kiiō, O nejū maan Hilamōn, lo, kwōj pād ilo an inono, im kōn menin, ij akweḷap ñan eok bwe kwōn eḡroñ naan kein aō im katak jān eō; bwe ijeḷā bwe jabdewōt eo enaaj likūt aer lōke ilo Anij naaj rejetake er ilo mālejoñ ko aer, im inepata ko aer, im eñtaan ko aer, im naaj kōjerkak er ilo raan eo āliktata.
- 4 Im ijjab kōṇaan bwe kwōn loṃmak bwe ijeḷā jān ña make—jab jān kanniōk ak jān jetōb, jab jān loḷātāt an kanniōk ak jān Anij.
- 5 Kiiō, lo, ij ba ñan eok, eḷañne iaar jab bar loṭak jān Anij ijjamin naaj kar jeḷā men kein; a Anij eaar, jān loñiin An enjeḷ ekwōjarjar, kōmman men kein ren waḷok ñan eō, jab jān jabdewōt aō töllōke make;
- 6 Bwe iaar ito-itak ippān loṃmaro nejin Mosaia, im pukot ñan kōkkure kabuñ eo an Anij; a lo, Anij eaar jilkintok An enjeḷ ekwōjarjar ñan kabbōjrak kōm ilo iaḷ eo.
- 7 Im lo, eaar kōnono ñan kōm, ainwōt ñe eaar ainikien jourur, im aolepān laḷ eaar makūtkūt iumwin neem; im kōm aolep eaar wōtlōk ñan bwidej, bwe mijak an Irooj eaar itok ioom.
- 8 A lo, ainikien eo eaar ba ñan eō: Kwōn jerkak. Im iaar jerkak im jutak, im lo enjeḷ eo.
- 9 Im eaar ba ñan eō: Eḷañne kwaar kōṇaan kōkkure eok make, pukot jab ñan kōkkure kabuñ eo an Anij.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein iaar wōtlōk ñan bwidej; im eaar iumwin jilu raan im jilu boñ iaar jab maroñ kōpeḷḷok loñiiū, im barāinwōt iaar jab maroñ kōjerkak peiū im neō.

Alma 36

My son, give ear to my words; for I swear unto you, that inasmuch as ye shall keep the commandments of God ye shall prosper in the land.

I would that ye should do as I have done, in remembering the captivity of our fathers; for they were in bondage, and none could deliver them except it was the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob; and he surely did deliver them in their afflictions.

And now, O my son Helaman, behold, thou art in thy youth, and therefore, I beseech of thee that thou wilt hear my words and learn of me; for I do know that whosoever shall put their trust in God shall be supported in their trials, and their troubles, and their afflictions, and shall be lifted up at the last day.

And I would not that ye think that I know of myself—not of the temporal but of the spiritual, not of the carnal mind but of God.

Now, behold, I say unto you, if I had not been born of God I should not have known these things; but God has, by the mouth of his holy angel, made these things known unto me, not of any worthiness of myself;

For I went about with the sons of Mosiah, seeking to destroy the church of God; but behold, God sent his holy angel to stop us by the way.

And behold, he spake unto us, as it were the voice of thunder, and the whole earth did tremble beneath our feet; and we all fell to the earth, for the fear of the Lord came upon us.

But behold, the voice said unto me: Arise. And I arose and stood up, and beheld the angel.

And he said unto me: If thou wilt of thyself be destroyed, seek no more to destroy the church of God.

And it came to pass that I fell to the earth; and it was for the space of three days and three nights that I could not open my mouth, neither had I the use of my limbs.

11 Im enjel eo eaar kōnono elōnļok men ko nān eō, ko ro jeiū im jatū raar roñ, a iaar jab roñjaki; bwe ke iaar roñ naan kein—Eļāñne kwaar kōņaan kōkkure eok make, pukot jab nān kōkkure kabuñ eo an Anij—iaar obrak kōn mijak im bwilōn eļap ñe iab bōlen aikuj jako, joñan iaar wōtlqk nān bwidej im iaar jab bar roñļokjeņ.

12 A iaar widbwebwe kōn eñtaan ejjeļok jemļokin, bwe aō eaar ikimmaļ nān joñan eo eļaptata im widbwebwe kōn aolep jerqwiwi ko aō.

13 Aaet, iaar keememej aolep jerqwiwi im nana ko aō, ko kaki iaar eñtaan kōn metak ko an hell, aaet, iaar lo bwe iaar pata ñae aō Anij, im bwe iaar jab kōjparok kien ko rekwōjarjar An.

14 Aaet, im iaar uror elōñ iaan ro nejin, ak jān ba kar tōllqk er nān kōkkure; aaet, im ilo tukaduin kar kanooj ļap nana ko aō, joñan ļōmņak in nān itok ilo iņaan mejān aō Anij eaar kawidbwebweik aō kōn lōļñqñ epen kōmmeļeļeiki.

15 O, iaar ļōmņak, bwe in kar jako im ļot jīmor ilo jetōb im kanniōk, bwe in maroñ in naaj bōkļok eo iņaan mejān aō Anij, nān ekajet kōn jermal ko aō.

16 Im kiiō, iuņwin jilu raan im iuņwin jilu boñ iaar widbwebwe, eņpool kōn metak ko an juon jetōb eatajinemjen.

17 Im ālikin men kein ke iaar āindein widbwebwe kōn eñtaan, ke iaar ikimmaļ kōn ememļokjeņ eo kōn jerqwiwi ko aō rellōñ, lo, iaar keememej barāinwōt nān roñ an jema kar kanaan nān armej ro kōn itok eo an juon Jisōs Kraist, juon Nejin Anij, nān pinmuur kōn jerqwiwi ko an laļ.

18 Kiiō, ke kolmānļokijeņ eo aō eaar pen ilo ļōmņak in, iaar kūr ilo buruō: O Jisōs, kwe Nejin Anij, kwōn tūriaņo kake eō, eo ej pād ilo jekjek eo enana, im ej jepool kōn tomede in mej ejjeļok jemļokier.

19 Im kiiō, lo, ke iaar ļōmņake men in, iaar jab bar keememejļok metak ko aō; aaet, iaar jab bar ikimmaļ kōn ememļokjeņ kōn jerqwiwi ko aō.

20 Im o, ta mōñōñō eo, im ta meram eo eaiboojoj iaar loe; aaet, aō eaar obrak kōn mōñōñō eaar joñan wōt aō metak!

And the angel spake more things unto me, which were heard by my brethren, but I did not hear them; for when I heard the words—If thou wilt be destroyed of thyself, seek no more to destroy the church of God—I was struck with such great fear and amazement lest perhaps I should be destroyed, that I fell to the earth and I did hear no more.

But I was racked with eternal torment, for my soul was harrowed up to the greatest degree and racked with all my sins.

Yea, I did remember all my sins and iniquities, for which I was tormented with the pains of hell; yea, I saw that I had rebelled against my God, and that I had not kept his holy commandments.

Yea, and I had murdered many of his children, or rather led them away unto destruction; yea, and in fine so great had been my iniquities, that the very thought of coming into the presence of my God did rack my soul with inexpressible horror.

Oh, thought I, that I could be banished and become extinct both soul and body, that I might not be brought to stand in the presence of my God, to be judged of my deeds.

And now, for three days and for three nights was I racked, even with the pains of a damned soul.

And it came to pass that as I was thus racked with torment, while I was harrowed up by the memory of my many sins, behold, I remembered also to have heard my father prophesy unto the people concerning the coming of one Jesus Christ, a Son of God, to atone for the sins of the world.

Now, as my mind caught hold upon this thought, I cried within my heart: O Jesus, thou Son of God, have mercy on me, who am in the gall of bitterness, and am encircled about by the everlasting chains of death.

And now, behold, when I thought this, I could remember my pains no more; yea, I was harrowed up by the memory of my sins no more.

And oh, what joy, and what marvelous light I did behold; yea, my soul was filled with joy as exceeding as was my pain!

- 21 Aaet, ij ba n̄an eok, nejū maan, ejjel̄ok jabdewōt eaiboojōl̄ok im kanooj meōl̄ok j̄an kar metak ko aō. Aaet, im ij bar ba n̄an eok, nejū maan, bwe ilo juon wāween, ejjel̄ok jabdewōt eaiboojōl̄ok im tōnal āinwōt kar m̄ōñōñō eo aō.
- 22 Aaet, iaar kile im lo, eṃool āinwōt jemād Liai eaar lo, Anij ej jijet ioon An tūroon, eobrak peḷaakin kōn kitōltōl in jarlepju in enjel̄ ro ilo wāween l̄ok wōt al im wūjtak aer Anij; aaet, im aō eaar jañnuwaad n̄an pād ijo.
- 23 A lo, peiū im neō raar bar bōk kajoor eo aer, im iaar jutak ioon neō, im iaar kwaḷok n̄an armej ro bwe iaar bar ḷotak ilo Anij.
- 24 Aaet, im j̄an iien eo n̄an kiiō, iaar jermal ilo ejjel̄ok bōjrak, bwe in maroñ bōktok armej ro n̄an ukeḷok; bwe in maroñ bōktok er n̄an nemake m̄ōñōñō eo ekanooj ḷap eo iaar nemake; bwe ren maroñ barāinwōt ḷotak ilo Anij, im obrak kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar.
- 25 Aaet, im kiiō lo, O nejū maan, Irooj ej letok n̄an eō m̄ōñōñō eḷap otem ḷap ilo leen jermal ko aō;
- 26 Bwe kōnke naan eo Eaar jaketok n̄an eō, lo, elōn rekar ḷotak ilo Anij, im raar nemake āinwōt iaar nemake, im kar lo māj n̄an māj āinwōt iaar lo; kōn menin rejelā kōn men kein ko iaar kōnono, āinwōt ijeḷā; im jeḷā eo ippa ej j̄an Anij.
- 27 Im kar rejetake eō iuṃwin mālejoñ ko im inepata ko otemjel̄ok, aaet, im ilo aolep eñtaan otemjel̄ok; aaet, Anij Eaar kōtḷok eō j̄an kalbuuj, im j̄an to ko, im j̄an mej; aaet, ij likūt aō lōke ilo E, im Enaaj ḷomḷoren eō.
- 28 Im ijeḷā bwe Enaaj kōjerkak eō ilo raan eo āliktata, n̄an jokwe ippān ilo aiboojōj; aaet, im inaaj wūjtak E indeeo, bwe Eaar bōktok ro jemān j̄an Ij̄ipt, im Eaar karuḷok riIj̄ipt ro ilo Loṃaḷo Ekilmir; im Eaar tōlḷok er kōn An kajoorḷok n̄an āneen kallimur; aaet, im Eaar kōtḷok er j̄an kōṃakoko im jipḷokwe j̄an iien n̄an iien.

Yea, I say unto you, my son, that there could be nothing so exquisite and so bitter as were my pains. Yea, and again I say unto you, my son, that on the other hand, there can be nothing so exquisite and sweet as was my joy.

Yea, methought I saw, even as our father Lehi saw, God sitting upon his throne, surrounded with numberless concourses of angels, in the attitude of singing and praising their God; yea, and my soul did long to be there.

But behold, my limbs did receive their strength again, and I stood upon my feet, and did manifest unto the people that I had been born of God.

Yea, and from that time even until now, I have labored without ceasing, that I might bring souls unto repentance; that I might bring them to taste of the exceeding joy of which I did taste; that they might also be born of God, and be filled with the Holy Ghost.

Yea, and now behold, O my son, the Lord doth give me exceedingly great joy in the fruit of my labors;

For because of the word which he has imparted unto me, behold, many have been born of God, and have tasted as I have tasted, and have seen eye to eye as I have seen; therefore they do know of these things of which I have spoken, as I do know; and the knowledge which I have is of God.

And I have been supported under trials and troubles of every kind, yea, and in all manner of afflictions; yea, God has delivered me from prison, and from bonds, and from death; yea, and I do put my trust in him, and he will still deliver me.

And I know that he will raise me up at the last day, to dwell with him in glory; yea, and I will praise him forever, for he has brought our fathers out of Egypt, and he has swallowed up the Egyptians in the Red Sea; and he led them by his power into the promised land; yea, and he has delivered them out of bondage and captivity from time to time.

29 Aaet, eaar bar bōktok ro jemān jān āneen
Jerusalem; im Eaar barāinwōt, kōn An kajoor ejjeļok
jemļokin, kōtļok er jān kōmakoko im jipokwe, jān
iien nān iien eṃool laļtak nān rainin; im iaar iien
otemjej dāpij ilo ememej jipokwe eo aer; aaet, im
kwōj aikuj barāinwōt dāpij ilo ememej, āinwōt iaar
kōmṃan, jipokwe eo aer.

30 A lo, nejū ṃaan, ejjab aolep in; bwe kwōj aikuj jeļā
āinwōt ijeļā, bwe joñan wōt aṃ naaj kōjparok kien
ko an Anij kwōnaaj jeraamṃan ilo āneo; im kwōj
aikuj in jeļā barāinwōt, bwe joñan wōt aṃ naaj jab
kōjparok kien ko an Anij naaj bukweļok eok jān
iṃaan mejān. Kiiō men in ekkar nān An innaan.

Yea, and he has also brought our fathers out of the
land of Jerusalem; and he has also, by his everlasting
power, delivered them out of bondage and captivity,
from time to time even down to the present day; and I
have always retained in remembrance their captivity;
yea, and ye also ought to retain in remembrance, as I
have done, their captivity.

But behold, my son, this is not all; for ye ought to
know as I do know, that inasmuch as ye shall keep the
commandments of God ye shall prosper in the land;
and ye ought to know also, that inasmuch as ye will
not keep the commandments of God ye shall be cut off
from his presence. Now this is according to his word.

Alma 37

- 1 Im kiiō, nejū maan Hīlamōn, ij jiroñ eok bwe kwōn bōk ʎoqk kein ko kar pād ilo kōjparok ippa;
- 2 Im ij barāinwōt jiroñ eok bwe kwōn kōmman juon ʎoqk kōn armej rein, ekkar nān wāween eo iaar kōmman, ioon pileij ko an Nipai, im kōjparok aolep men kein ilo kwōjarjar ko iaar kōjparoki, emool āinwōt iaar kōjparoki; bwe in ej nān juon un emālōtlōt bwe ren pād ilo kōjparok.
- 3 Im pileij *brass* kein, ko ie ewōr mwijmwij kein, ko ewōr ʎoqk ko kōn jeje ko rekwōjarjar ioer, ko ewōr menmenbwij eo an ro jimmaad, emool jān jinoin—
- 4 Lo, eaar kanaan jān ro jemād, bwe ren aikuj kōjparoki im lilaʎtak jān juon epepen nān bar juon, im naaj kar kōjparoki im oñaaki jān pein Irooj maer naaj kar ilōk nān laʎ otemjej, bwij, lo, im armej, bwe ren kab naaj jeʎā kōn men ko rettino repād ioer.
- 5 Im kiiō lo, eʎāñne naaj kōjparoki im aikuj dāpiji ilar eo aer; aet, im renaaj dāpij ilar eo aer; aet, im barāinwōt naaj aolep pileij ko ewōr ie ta eo ej jeje ekwōjarjar.
- 6 Kiiō kwo maroñ kōtmāne bwe men in ebwebwe ilo nā; a lo ij ba nān eok, bwe jān men ko reddik im reʎam waan men ko reʎʎap rej kūrmoool; im wāween ko reddik ilo elōñ wāween ko rej kapok eo emālōtlōt.
- 7 Im Irooj Anij ej jermal ilo wāween ko nān kwaʎok tok un ko An reʎʎap im rej nān indeeo; im jān lukkuun wāween kein reddik Irooj ej kapok eo emālōtlōt im bōktok ʎomqor an elōñ armej.
- 8 Im kiiō, eaar mokta jān iien in ʎoʎātāt an Anij bwe men kein ren kar koñ; bwe lo, raar kōʎapʎok ememej eo an armej rein, aet, im karreel būruōn elōñ kōn bōd in iaʎ ko aer, im kar bōktok er nān jeʎāʎokjeñ eo kōn aer Anij nān ʎomqor eo an elōñ jetōb.

Alma 37

And now, my son Helaman, I command you that ye take the records which have been entrusted with me;

And I also command you that ye keep a record of this people, according as I have done, upon the plates of Nephi, and keep all these things sacred which I have kept, even as I have kept them; for it is for a wise purpose that they are kept.

And these plates of brass, which contain these engravings, which have the records of the holy scriptures upon them, which have the genealogy of our forefathers, even from the beginning—

Behold, it has been prophesied by our fathers, that they should be kept and handed down from one generation to another, and be kept and preserved by the hand of the Lord until they should go forth unto every nation, kindred, tongue, and people, that they shall know of the mysteries contained thereon.

And now behold, if they are kept they must retain their brightness; yea, and they will retain their brightness; yea, and also shall all the plates which do contain that which is holy writ.

Now ye may suppose that this is foolishness in me; but behold I say unto you, that by small and simple things are great things brought to pass; and small means in many instances doth confound the wise.

And the Lord God doth work by means to bring about his great and eternal purposes; and by very small means the Lord doth confound the wise and bringeth about the salvation of many souls.

And now, it has hitherto been wisdom in God that these things should be preserved; for behold, they have enlarged the memory of this people, yea, and convinced many of the error of their ways, and brought them to the knowledge of their God unto the salvation of their souls.

9 Aaet, ij ba n̄an eok, eḷaññe eaar jab men kein kobbān ḷoḷk kein, ko rej pād ioon pileij kein, Ammōn im ḷōm̄aro jein im jatin rej jamin marōn kar karreel būruōn elōn t̄ujin ko in riLeman ro kōn m̄anit ko rebōd an ro jemāer; aaet, ḷoḷk kein im naan ko aer raar bōktok er n̄an ukeḷoḷk; meḷeḷe in, rekar bōktok er n̄an jeḷāḷoḷkjen eo kōn Irooj aer Anij, im n̄an lañlōn ilo Jisōs Kraist aer Ripinmuur.

10 Im wōn eḷeḷā eḷaññe bōlen renaaj kōm̄mane wāween n̄an bōktok elōn t̄ujin ko iaer, aaet, im barāinwōt elōn t̄ujin ko iaan kijñeñe kōnwaer ro jeid im jatid, riNipai ro, ro rej kiiō kapenḷoḷk burueer ilo jerḡwiwi im nana ko, n̄an jeḷāḷoḷkjen kōn aer Ripinmuur?

11 Kiiō men kein rettino rejjab aolep kar kwaḷoḷk n̄an eō; kōn menin inaaḷ bōjrak.

12 Im emarōn bwe eḷaññe ij ba wōt rej pād ilo kōjparok n̄an juon un emālōtlōt, un eo Anij wōt E jeḷā; bwe E ej pepe ilo mālōtlōt ioon aolep jerbāl ko An, im iaḷ ko An rejim̄we, im iaḷ eo An ej juon doulul ejjeḷoḷk jemḷoḷkin.

13 O kwōn keememej, kwōn keememej, nejū m̄aan Hīlamōn, ekōjkan an jejjet kien ko an Anij. Im Eba: Eḷaññe koḡ naaj kōjparok kien ko Aō koḡ naaj jeraam̄man ilo āneo—ak eḷaññe kwōj jab kōjparok kien ko An naaj bukweḷoḷk eok jān im̄aan mejān.

14 Im kiiō keememej, nejū m̄aan, bwe Anij eaar lōke eok kōn men kein, ko rekwōjarjar, ko Eaar dāpij aer kwōjarjar, im barāinwōt ko Enaaḷ kōjparok im oḡaaki n̄an juon un emālōtlōt ilo E, bwe en marōn kwaḷoḷk tok An kajoor n̄an epepen ko tokālik.

15 Im kiiō lo, ij ba n̄an eok jān jetōb in kanaan, bwe eḷaññe kwōj rupe kien ko an Anij, lo, men kein ko rekwōjarjar naaj būki jān eok jān kajoor in Anij, im naaj ajeḷoḷk eok n̄an Setan, bwe en marōn liklik eok āinwōt kilin wūt im̄aan kōto.

Yea, I say unto you, were it not for these things that these records do contain, which are on these plates, Ammon and his brethren could not have convinced so many thousands of the Lamanites of the incorrect tradition of their fathers; yea, these records and their words brought them unto repentance; that is, they brought them to the knowledge of the Lord their God, and to rejoice in Jesus Christ their Redeemer.

And who knoweth but what they will be the means of bringing many thousands of them, yea, and also many thousands of our stiffnecked brethren, the Nephites, who are now hardening their hearts in sin and iniquities, to the knowledge of their Redeemer?

Now these mysteries are not yet fully made known unto me; therefore I shall forbear.

And it may suffice if I only say they are preserved for a wise purpose, which purpose is known unto God; for he doth counsel in wisdom over all his works, and his paths are straight, and his course is one eternal round.

O remember, remember, my son Helaman, how strict are the commandments of God. And he said: If ye will keep my commandments ye shall prosper in the land—but if ye keep not his commandments ye shall be cut off from his presence.

And now remember, my son, that God has entrusted you with these things, which are sacred, which he has kept sacred, and also which he will keep and preserve for a wise purpose in him, that he may show forth his power unto future generations.

And now behold, I tell you by the spirit of prophecy, that if ye transgress the commandments of God, behold, these things which are sacred shall be taken away from you by the power of God, and ye shall be delivered up unto Satan, that he may sift you as chaff before the wind.

- 16 A eļāñne kwōj kōjparok kien ko an Anij, im kōmṃan kōn men kein ko rekṃōjarjar ekkar ṃan men eo Irooj ej jiroñ eok, (bwe kwōj aikuj owar ṃan Irooj kōn aolep men ko otemjeļok kwōj aikuj kōmṃan ṃan e) lo, ejjeļok kajoor in laļ ak hell naaj būki jān eok, bwe Anij ej kajoor ṃan kakūrṃool aolep naan ko An.
- 17 Bwe Enaaj kakūrṃool aolep kallimur ko An ko Enaaj kōmṃan ṃan eok, bwe Eaar kakūrṃool kallimur ko An ko Eaar kōmṃan ṃan ro jemād.
- 18 Bwe Eaar kallimur ṃan er bwe Enaaj kar oņaake men kein ṃan juon un emālōtlōt ilo E, bwe E en maroñ kwaļok kajoor eo An ṃan epepen ko tokālik.
- 19 Im kiiō lo, juon un Eaar kakūrṃool e, eṃool ṃan kōjeplaaktok elōñ tṃujin in riLeman ro ṃan jeļā ṃool eo; im Eaar kwaļok kajoor eo An ilo er, im Enaaj barāinwōt kwaļok wōt kajoor eo An ilo er ṃan epepen ko tokālik; kōn menin renaaj koṃ.
- 20 Kōn menin, ij jiroñ eok, nejū ṃaan Hilamōn, bwe kwōn niknik ilo kakūrṃool aolep naan ko aō, im bwe kwōn niknik ilo kōjparok kien ko an Anij āinwōt rekar jeje.
- 21 Im kiiō, inaa kōnono ṃan eok kōn pileij ko roñoulemān, bwe kwōn kōjparoki, bwe ittino ko im jermal ko an marok, im jermal ko aer rettino, ak jermal ko rettino an armej ro kar kōkkure er, ren maroñ alikkar ṃan armej rein; aet, aolep uror ko aer, im kṃot ko, im rakim ko aer, im aolep jerṃwiwi ko im kajjōjō ko aer, bwe ren maroñ alikkar ṃan armej rein; aet, im bwe kwōn kōjparok kein ukok kein.
- 22 Bwe lo, Irooj Eaar lo bwe armej rein raar jino jermal ilo marok; aet, jermal uror ko rettino im kajjōjō ko; kōn menin Irooj Eaar ba, eļāñne rej jamin ukeļok renaaj aikuj jako jān mejān laļ.

But if ye keep the commandments of God, and do with these things which are sacred according to that which the Lord doth command you, (for you must appeal unto the Lord for all things whatsoever ye must do with them) behold, no power of earth or hell can take them from you, for God is powerful to the fulfilling of all his words.

For he will fulfil all his promises which he shall make unto you, for he has fulfilled his promises which he has made unto our fathers.

For he promised unto them that he would preserve these things for a wise purpose in him, that he might show forth his power unto future generations.

And now behold, one purpose hath he fulfilled, even to the restoration of many thousands of the Lamanites to the knowledge of the truth; and he hath shown forth his power in them, and he will also still show forth his power in them unto future generations; therefore they shall be preserved.

Therefore I command you, my son Helaman, that ye be diligent in fulfilling all my words, and that ye be diligent in keeping the commandments of God as they are written.

And now, I will speak unto you concerning those twenty-four plates, that ye keep them, that the mysteries and the works of darkness, and their secret works, or the secret works of those people who have been destroyed, may be made manifest unto this people; yea, all their murders, and robbings, and their plunderings, and all their wickedness and abominations, may be made manifest unto this people; yea, and that ye preserve these interpreters.

For behold, the Lord saw that his people began to work in darkness, yea, work secret murders and abominations; therefore the Lord said, if they did not repent they should be destroyed from off the face of the earth.

- 23 Im Irooj Eaar ba: Inaaj kōpooj n̄an karejera Gazelem, juon dekā, eo enaaj erromaakl̄ok ilo marok n̄an meram, bwe In maroñ kwałok n̄an armej ro Aō wōn ej jermal n̄an Eō, bwe in maroñ kwałok n̄an er jermal ko an ro jeir im jatier, aet, jermal ko aer rettino, jermal ko aer ilo marok, im jerq̄wiwi im kajjōjō ko aer.
- 24 Im kiiō, nejū ṃaan, kein ukok kein kar kōpooji bwe naan an Anij en maroñ kūrṃool, eo Eaar kōnono, im ba:
- 25 Inaaj bōktok j̄an marok n̄an meram aolep jermal ko aer rettino im kajjōjō ko aer; im ijell̄okun wōt n̄e rejjab ukełok Inaaj k̄okkurełok er j̄an mej̄an lał; im Inaaj bōktok n̄an meram aolep mennin ṃojak ko im kajjōjō ko aer, n̄an aolep lał eo enaaj tokāl̄ik bōk āneo.
- 26 Im kiiō, nejū ṃaan, jej lo bwe raar jab ukełok; kōn menin kar k̄okkure er, im āindein n̄an iien in naan an Anij eaar kūrṃool; aet, kajjōjō ko aer rettino kar bōktok j̄an marok im kar kwałoki n̄an kōj.
- 27 Im kiiō, nejū ṃaan, ij jiroñ eok bwe kwōn dāpij aolep kanejnej ko aer, im bujen ko aer, im koṃ ko ilo kajjōjō ko rettino aer; aet, im aolep kakōl̄le ko aer im kabwilōñlōñ ko aer kwōnaaj dāpiji j̄an armej rein, bwe ren jab jełā kaki, n̄e raab wōtl̄ok ilo marok barāinwōt im jako.
- 28 Bwe lo, ewōr juon lia ioon aolepān āniin, bwe k̄okkure naaj itok ioon aolep ro rijermal in marok, ekkar n̄an kajoor in Anij, n̄e rej kanooj kalo; kōn menin ikōṃaan bwe armej rein ren maroñ jab jako.
- 29 Kōn menin kwōnaaj dāpij karōk kein rettino in kanejnej ko aer im bujen ko aer j̄an armej rein, im aer wōt jerq̄wiwi im uror ko aer im kajjōjō ko aer kwōnaaj kwałok n̄an er, im kwōnaaj katakin er n̄an matōrtōre jerq̄wiwi im kajjōjō kein im uror kein; im kwōnaaj barāinwōt katakin er bwe armej rein kar k̄okkure er j̄an wōt jerq̄wiwi ko aer im kajjōjō ko aer im uror ko aer.

And the Lord said: I will prepare unto my servant Gazelem, a stone, which shall shine forth in darkness unto light, that I may discover unto my people who serve me, that I may discover unto them the works of their brethren, yea, their secret works, their works of darkness, and their wickedness and abominations.

And now, my son, these interpreters were prepared that the word of God might be fulfilled, which he spake, saying:

I will bring forth out of darkness unto light all their secret works and their abominations; and except they repent I will destroy them from off the face of the earth; and I will bring to light all their secrets and abominations, unto every nation that shall hereafter possess the land.

And now, my son, we see that they did not repent; therefore they have been destroyed, and thus far the word of God has been fulfilled; yea, their secret abominations have been brought out of darkness and made known unto us.

And now, my son, I command you that ye retain all their oaths, and their covenants, and their agreements in their secret abominations; yea, and all their signs and their wonders ye shall keep from this people, that they know them not, lest peradventure they should fall into darkness also and be destroyed.

For behold, there is a curse upon all this land, that destruction shall come upon all those workers of darkness, according to the power of God, when they are fully ripe; therefore I desire that this people might not be destroyed.

Therefore ye shall keep these secret plans of their oaths and their covenants from this people, and only their wickedness and their murders and their abominations shall ye make known unto them; and ye shall teach them to abhor such wickedness and abominations and murders; and ye shall also teach them that these people were destroyed on account of their wickedness and abominations and their murders.

30 Bwe lo, raar man aolep rikanaan ro an Irooj ro raar itok ilubwiljier nan kwaḷok nan er kōn nana ko aer; im bōtōktōkin ro raar man er raar kūr nan Irooj aer Anij nan idenoḡe ioon ro raar aer riuror; im āindein ekajet ko an Anij raar itok ioon rijerbal rein an marok im kanejnej ittino ko.

31 Aaet, im lia naaj āneo indeeo im indeeo nan ro rijerbal in marok im kanejnej ittino ko, eḡool nan kōkkure, ijellōkun wōt nē rej ukeḷok ḡokta jān aer kanooj kalo.

32 Im kiiō, nejū ḡaan, keememej naan kein iaar kōnono nan eok; jab lōke karōk ko rettino nan armej rein, a katakin er juon dike ejjeḷok jeḡḷokin ḡae jerḡwiwi im nana.

33 Kwaḷok naan nan er kōn ukeḷok, im tōmak ioon Irooj Jisōs Kraist; katakin er nan kōttāik er im ineemḡan im ettā bōro; katakin er nan jutak ḡae kapo otemjej an devil, kōn tōmak eo aer ilo Irooj Jisōs Kraist.

34 Katakin er nan jamin mōk kōn jerbal ko reḡḡan, ak nan ineemḡan im ettā bōro; bwe rein renaaj lo aer kakkije.

35 O, kwōn keememej, nejū ḡaan, im katak mālōtlōt ilo aḡ eḡḡan ded; aaet, ekkatak ilo aḡ eḡḡan ded nan kōjparok kien ko an Anij.

36 Aaet, im kūr nan Anij kōn aolep aḡ jipañ; aaet, kōtḷok bwe aolep kōḡḡan ko aḡ ren nan Irooj, im jabdewōt ijo kwōj etal ie en ilo Irooj; aaet, kōtḷok aolep aḡ ḷōmḡak bwe ren nan Irooj; aaet, kōtḷok bwe iakwe ko an buruōḡ ren pād ioon Irooj indeeo.

37 Pepe ippān Irooj ilo aolep kōḡḡan ko aḡ, im Enaaj tōl eok nan aenōḡḡan; aaet, nē kwōj babu ilo boñ kwōn babu nan Irooj, bwe En maroñ oḡaaake eok ilo aḡ kiki; im nē kwōj jerkak ilo jibboñ buruōḡ en obrak kōn kaḡḡoolol ko nan Anij; im eḷaḡñe kwōj kōḡḡan men kein, naaj kotak eok ilo raan eo āliktata.

38 Im kiiō, nejū ḡaan, ewōr jidik ikōḡaan ba kōn men eo ro jemād raar ḡa etan ball, ak kein ijjitōñ—ak ro jemād raar ḡa etan Liaona, eo ej, oktan, kaḡbōj; im Irooj Eaar kōpooje.

For behold, they murdered all the prophets of the Lord who came among them to declare unto them concerning their iniquities; and the blood of those whom they murdered did cry unto the Lord their God for vengeance upon those who were their murderers; and thus the judgments of God did come upon these workers of darkness and secret combinations.

Yea, and cursed be the land forever and ever unto those workers of darkness and secret combinations, even unto destruction, except they repent before they are fully ripe.

And now, my son, remember the words which I have spoken unto you; trust not those secret plans unto this people, but teach them an everlasting hatred against sin and iniquity.

Preach unto them repentance, and faith on the Lord Jesus Christ; teach them to humble themselves and to be meek and lowly in heart; teach them to withstand every temptation of the devil, with their faith on the Lord Jesus Christ.

Teach them to never be weary of good works, but to be meek and lowly in heart; for such shall find rest to their souls.

O, remember, my son, and learn wisdom in thy youth; yea, learn in thy youth to keep the commandments of God.

Yea, and cry unto God for all thy support; yea, let all thy doings be unto the Lord, and whithersoever thou goest let it be in the Lord; yea, let all thy thoughts be directed unto the Lord; yea, let the affections of thy heart be placed upon the Lord forever.

Counsel with the Lord in all thy doings, and he will direct thee for good; yea, when thou liest down at night lie down unto the Lord, that he may watch over you in your sleep; and when thou risest in the morning let thy heart be full of thanks unto God; and if ye do these things, ye shall be lifted up at the last day.

And now, my son, I have somewhat to say concerning the thing which our fathers call a ball, or director—or our fathers called it Liahona, which is, being interpreted, a compass; and the Lord prepared it.

39 Im lo, ejamin wōr jabdewōt armej emaroñ anōke wāween jermal in eļtan pā ekapeel. Im lo, kar kōpooje ñan kwaļok ñan ro jemād iaļ eo rej aikuj ilok ie ilo āne jemaden.

40 Im eaar jermal ñan er ekkar ñan aer tōmak ilo Anij; kōn menin, eļañne raar tōmak ñan lōke bwe Anij Emaroñ kōmman bwe pā ko ren jitōñļok iaar eo rej aikuj ilok, lo, eaar kōmman; kōn menin eaar wōr kabwilōñlōn in ippāer, im barāinwōt bar kabwilōñlōn ko kōmman jān kajoor an Anij, raan ñan raan.

41 Mekarta, kōnke mennin bwilōn kein kar jembali jān wāween ko reddik eaar kwaļok ñan er jermal ko rekabwilōñlōn. Er raar jowan, im kar meļokļok ñan kwaļok aer tōmak im niknik innām jermal ko rekabwilōñlōn raar bōjrak, im raar jab wōnmaanļok ilo ito-itak eo aer;

42 Kōn menin, raar pād wōt ilo āne jemaden, ak jab ito-itak ilo juon iaļ ejimwe, im raar eñtaan kōn kwōle im maro, kōn nana ko aer.

43 Im kiiō, nejū man, ikōnaan bwe kwōn meļeļe bwe men kein rejjab ejjeļok annañier; bwe āinwōt ro jemād raar jowan ñan eproñ kambōj in (kiiō men kein raar ilo kanniōk) raar jab jeraamman; emool āindein ilo men ko rej an jetōb.

44 Bwe lo, āindein an pidodo ñan eproñ naan eo an Kraist, eo enaaj jitōn ñan eok juon iaļ ejimwe ñan mōñōñō indeeo, āinwōt eaar ñan ro jemād ñan eproñ kambōj in, eo eaar jitōñļok ñan er juon iaļ ejimwe ñan āneen kallimur.

45 Im kiiō ij ba, ewōr ke kakkōļle ilo men in? Bwe emool ejja āinwōt rijitōn in eaar bōktok ro jemād, jen ļoor iaļ ko an, ñan āneen kallimur, naaj naan ko an Kraist, eļañne jej ļoor iaļ eo aer, bōktok kōj ñan kijoone koļlaļ in būromōj ñan juon āneen kallimur eļapļok an emman.

46 O nejū man, jab kōtļok bwe jān jowan kōn pidodo in iaļ eo; bwe āindein eaar ippān ro jemād; bwe āindein kar kōpooje ñan er, bwe eļañne ren kar reilok renaaj kar mour; emool āindein ej ipped. Iaļ eo epojak, im eļañne jenaaj reilok jemaroñ mour indeeo.

And behold, there cannot any man work after the manner of so curious a workmanship. And behold, it was prepared to show unto our fathers the course which they should travel in the wilderness.

And it did work for them according to their faith in God; therefore, if they had faith to believe that God could cause that those spindles should point the way they should go, behold, it was done; therefore they had this miracle, and also many other miracles wrought by the power of God, day by day.

Nevertheless, because those miracles were worked by small means it did show unto them marvelous works. They were slothful, and forgot to exercise their faith and diligence and then those marvelous works ceased, and they did not progress in their journey;

Therefore, they tarried in the wilderness, or did not travel a direct course, and were afflicted with hunger and thirst, because of their transgressions.

And now, my son, I would that ye should understand that these things are not without a shadow; for as our fathers were slothful to give heed to this compass (now these things were temporal) they did not prosper; even so it is with things which are spiritual.

For behold, it is as easy to give heed to the word of Christ, which will point to you a straight course to eternal bliss, as it was for our fathers to give heed to this compass, which would point unto them a straight course to the promised land.

And now I say, is there not a type in this thing? For just as surely as this director did bring our fathers, by following its course, to the promised land, shall the words of Christ, if we follow their course, carry us beyond this vale of sorrow into a far better land of promise.

O my son, do not let us be slothful because of the easiness of the way; for so was it with our fathers; for so was it prepared for them, that if they would look they might live; even so it is with us. The way is prepared, and if we will look we may live forever.

47 Im kiiō, nejū maan, lale bwe kwōn kōjparok men
kein rekwōjarjar; aet, lale bwe kwōn reilok n̄an Anij
im mour. Kwōn ilok n̄an armej rein im kwaḷok naan
eo, im kwōn mool. Nejū maan, bar iakwe.

And now, my son, see that ye take care of these sa-
cred things, yea, see that ye look to God and live. Go
unto this people and declare the word, and be sober.
My son, farewell.

Alma 38

- 1 Neju maan, letok Lqjilnūm nan naan ko aō, bwe ij ba nan eok, emool ainwōt iaar ba nan Hilmōn, bwe joñan wōt am naaj kōjparok kien ko an Anij kwōnaaj jeraamman ilo āneo: im joñan wōt am naaj jab kōjparok kien ko an Anij naaj bukweļok eok jān imaan mejān.
- 2 Im kiiō, neju maan, ij kōjatdikdik bwe enaaj wōr aō mōñōñō eļap ilo kwe, kōnke pen im lōke eo am ilo Anij; bwe ke kwaar jino ilo am emman ded nan reilok nan Irooj am Anij, emool aindein ij kōjatdikdik bwe kwōnaaj wōnmaanlok wōt ilo kōjparok kien ko An; bwe emōñōñō eo ej niknik nan jemļokin.
- 3 Ij ba nan eok, neju maan, bwe eaar wōr aō mōñōñō eļap ilo kwe kadede, kōnke am lōke im am tiljek, im am kōmmaanwa im am lōjokmen ilubwiljin armej in riZoram.
- 4 Bwe ijelā bwe kar pād ilo lokjak ko; aet, im i barāinwōt jelā bwe kar kade eok kōn naan eo; im kwaar ineeke aolep men kien ilo kōmmaanwa kōnke Irooj eaar pād ippam; im kiiō kwo jelā bwe Irooj eaar lōmqoren eok.
- 5 Im kiiō neju maan, Siblon, ikōñaan bwe kwōn keememej, bwe joñan wōt am naaj likūt am lōke ilo Anij emool ejja joñan eo wōt naaj kōtļok eok jān mālejoñ ko am, im inepata ko am, im eñtaan ko am, im naaj kotak eok ilo raan eo āliktata.
- 6 Kiiō, neju maan, ikōñaan bwe kwōn lōmṇak bwe ijelā men kein make, ak ej Jetōb an Anij eo ej ilo nā eaar kwaļok men kein nan eō; bwe eļañne in kar jab bar ļotak ilo Anij ijjamin kar jelā men kein.
- 7 A lo, Irooj ilo an tūriamo eļap Eaar jilkintok An enjeļ nan kwaļok nan eō bwe ij aikuj kabbōjrak jermal in kōkkure ilubwiljin armej ro An; aet, iaar lo juon enjeļ im jelmae, im eaar kōnono ippa, im ainikien eaar ainwōt jourur, im eaar kōmakūtāt aolepān laļ.

Alma 38

My son, give ear to my words, for I say unto you, even as I said unto Helaman, that inasmuch as ye shall keep the commandments of God ye shall prosper in the land; and inasmuch as ye will not keep the commandments of God ye shall be cut off from his presence.

And now, my son, I trust that I shall have great joy in you, because of your steadiness and your faithfulness unto God; for as you have commenced in your youth to look to the Lord your God, even so I hope that you will continue in keeping his commandments; for blessed is he that endureth to the end.

I say unto you, my son, that I have had great joy in thee already, because of thy faithfulness and thy diligence, and thy patience and thy long-suffering among the people of the Zoramites.

For I know that thou wast in bonds; yea, and I also know that thou wast stoned for the word's sake; and thou didst bear all these things with patience because the Lord was with thee; and now thou knowest that the Lord did deliver thee.

And now my son, Shiblon, I would that ye should remember, that as much as ye shall put your trust in God even so much ye shall be delivered out of your trials, and your troubles, and your afflictions, and ye shall be lifted up at the last day.

Now, my son, I would not that ye should think that I know these things of myself, but it is the Spirit of God which is in me which maketh these things known unto me; for if I had not been born of God I should not have known these things.

But behold, the Lord in his great mercy sent his angel to declare unto me that I must stop the work of destruction among his people; yea, and I have seen an angel face to face, and he spake with me, and his voice was as thunder, and it shook the whole earth.

- 8 Im ālikin men kein iaar jilu raan im jilu boñ ilo metak eo ekanooj meo im eñtaan in jetōb; im iaar jab, maē iien iaar kūr nān Irooj Jisōs Kraist nān tūriamō, iaar bōk jeorļok in jerqwiwi ko aō. A lo, iaar kūr nān e im iaar lo aenōmman nān Jetōb eo aō.
- 9 Im kiiō, nejū maan, iaar ba nān eok men in bwe kwōn maroñ jeļā mālōtlōt, bwe kwōn maroñ jeļā jān eō bwe ejjeļok bar juon iaļ ak wāween eo armej emaroñ mour, ijellokun wōt ilo im kōn Kraist. Lo, E ej mour im meram an laļ. Lo, E ej naan in mool eo im weeppān.
- 10 Im kiiō, āinwōt ke kwaar jino nān katakin naan eo emool āindein ikōnaan bwe kwōn wōnmaanļok nān katakin; im ikōnaan bwe kwōn tiljek im jatōr ilo men otemjej.
- 11 Kwōn lale bwe kwōn jab utiej ilo juwa; aet, kwōn lale bwe kwōn jab kōmmejāje ilo mālōtlōt eo am make, ak ilo am kanooj kajoor.
- 12 Kwōn kōjberbal peran, ak jab kabwilōnlōn; im lale bwe kwōn kajeikiki aolep ikdelel ko am, bwe kwōn maroñ obrak kōn iakwe; kwōn lale bwe kwōn bōjrak jān pād waan.
- 13 Kwōn jab jar āinwōt riZoram raan rej jar, bwe kwaar lo bwe rej jar nān an armej roñ, im nān bōk nebar kōn aer mālōtlōt.
- 14 Kwōn jab ba: O Anij, ij kamoolol Eok bwe kōm emmanļok jān ro jeiūm im jatim; ak kwōn ba: O Irooj, jeorļok aō ettoonon, im keememej ro jeiū im jatū ilo tūriamō—aet, kwaļok am ettoonon imaan Anij ilo aolep iien.
- 15 Im Irooj en kōjeraamman eok, im bōk eok ilo raan eo āliktata ilo An aelōn, nān jijet ilo aenōmman. Kiiō kwōn ilok, im katakin kōn naan eo nān armej rein. En emman mwilūm. Nejū maan, bar iakwe.

And it came to pass that I was three days and three nights in the most bitter pain and anguish of soul; and never, until I did cry out unto the Lord Jesus Christ for mercy, did I receive a remission of my sins. But behold, I did cry unto him and I did find peace to my soul.

And now, my son, I have told you this that ye may learn wisdom, that ye may learn of me that there is no other way or means whereby man can be saved, only in and through Christ. Behold, he is the life and the light of the world. Behold, he is the word of truth and righteousness.

And now, as ye have begun to teach the word even so I would that ye should continue to teach; and I would that ye would be diligent and temperate in all things.

See that ye are not lifted up unto pride; yea, see that ye do not boast in your own wisdom, nor of your much strength.

Use boldness, but not overbearance; and also see that ye bridle all your passions, that ye may be filled with love; see that ye refrain from idleness.

Do not pray as the Zoramites do, for ye have seen that they pray to be heard of men, and to be praised for their wisdom.

Do not say: O God, I thank thee that we are better than our brethren; but rather say: O Lord, forgive my unworthiness, and remember my brethren in mercy—yea, acknowledge your unworthiness before God at all times.

And may the Lord bless your soul, and receive you at the last day into his kingdom, to sit down in peace. Now go, my son, and teach the word unto this people. Be sober. My son, farewell.

Alma 39

- 1 Im kiiō, nejū maan, ippa eļapļok nan aō ba nan kwe jān ta iaar ba nan maan ro jeiūm; bwe lo, kwaar ke lo pen eo an leo jeiūm, an tiljek, im an niknik ilo kōjparok kien ko an Anij? Lo, eaar ke kwaļok juon joņok emman nan eok?
- 2 Bwe kwaar jab kanoj eņroņ naan ko aō ainwōt leo jeiūm, ilubwiljin armej in riZoram raņ. Kiiō eņin men eo ippa ņae eok; kwaar kōmmejāje ilo aņ kanoj kajoor im ilo mālōtlōt.
- 3 Im ejjab aolepān in, nejū maan. Kwaar kōmman men eo ekanooj kabbūromōj mōj nan eō; bwe kwaar kaarmejjete jerbal eo, im kar ilok ilo āneen Sirōn ilubwiljin tōrerein ko an riLeman ro, ilokanļok kōrā kijoņ eo Isabel.
- 4 Aaet, lio eaar kōqte bōro ko rellōn, a men in eaar jab jekpen eo nan eok, nejū maan. Kwōn kar lale wōt jerbal eo kar kōjatdikdik kake ioom.
- 5 Kwōj jab jelā ke, nejū maan, bwe men kein rej kajjōjō imejān Irooj; aaet, kajjōjōtata ioon aolep jerqwiwi otemjeļok ijellokun wōt kōtqorļok bōtōktōkin ro ejjeļok ruweer ak kaarmejjete Jetōb Kwōjarjar?
- 6 Bwe lo, eļāņne kwōj kaarmejjete Jetōb Kwōjarjar ņe E mōkta eaar wōr jikin ilo kwe, im kwōj jelā bwe kwōj kaarmejjete E, lo, men in ej jerqwiwi eo jamin jeorļok; aaet, im jabdewōt eo ej uror ņae meram eo im jelāļokjeņ jān Anij, ej jab pidodo nan e nan bōk jeorļok bōd; aaet, ij ba nan eok, nejū maan, bwe ejjab pidodo nan e nan bōk juon jeorļok bōd.
- 7 Im kiiō, nejū maan, inaaј kūr nan Anij bwe kwe en ejjeļok ruōm kōn juon nana eļap. Iban bōk iien kōn men kein ruōm nan kainezataik buruōm, eļāņne eaar jab nan emman eo aņ.
- 8 A lo, kwōj jab maroņ ņooj men kein ruōm jān Anij; im eļāņne kwōj jab ukeļok renaaj jutak ainwōt juon kaņool ņae eok ilo raan eo āliktata.

Alma 39

And now, my son, I have somewhat more to say unto thee than what I said unto thy brother; for behold, have ye not observed the steadiness of thy brother, his faithfulness, and his diligence in keeping the commandments of God? Behold, has he not set a good example for thee?

For thou didst not give so much heed unto my words as did thy brother, among the people of the Zoramites. Now this is what I have against thee; thou didst go on unto boasting in thy strength and thy wisdom.

And this is not all, my son. Thou didst do that which was grievous unto me; for thou didst forsake the ministry, and did go over into the land of Siron among the borders of the Lamanites, after the harlot Isabel.

Yea, she did steal away the hearts of many; but this was no excuse for thee, my son. Thou shouldst have tended to the ministry wherewith thou wast entrusted.

Know ye not, my son, that these things are an abomination in the sight of the Lord; yea, most abominable above all sins save it be the shedding of innocent blood or denying the Holy Ghost?

For behold, if ye deny the Holy Ghost when it once has had place in you, and ye know that ye deny it, behold, this is a sin which is unpardonable; yea, and whosoever murdereth against the light and knowledge of God, it is not easy for him to obtain forgiveness; yea, I say unto you, my son, that it is not easy for him to obtain a forgiveness.

And now, my son, I would to God that ye had not been guilty of so great a crime. I would not dwell upon your crimes, to harrow up your soul, if it were not for your good.

But behold, ye cannot hide your crimes from God; and except ye repent they will stand as a testimony against you at the last day.

- 9 Kiiō nejū ɱaan, ikōɱaan bwe kwōn ukeļok im eļļok jān jerɱwiwi ko aɱ, im jab bar ilok ilokan jurjurmelea ko an mejaɱ, ak debwāāle eok make ilo aolep men kein; bwe ijellokun wōt nē kwōj kōɱɱane men in kwōjjab maroñ jolōte aelōñ eo an Anij. O, kwōn keememej, im bōk e iooɱ, im debwāāle eok make ilo men kein.
- 10 Im ij jiroñ eok ñan bōk e iooɱ ñan kōnono ippān ļōɱaro jeiūɱ rerūtto ilo aolep jibadbad ko aɱ; bwe lo kwōj pād wōt ilo aɱ inono, im kwōj pād ilo aiku j katakin jān ļōɱaro jeiūɱ. Im leļok eɱroñ ñan aer kapilōk.
- 11 Kwōj jab kōtļok kwe make bwe jabdewōt men e waan im bwebwe in tōl eok; kwōn jab kōtļok devil bwe en bar tōlļok buruōɱ ilokan kōrā kijoñ raɱ. Lo, O nejū ɱaan, ekōjkan ļap in nana eo kwaar bōktok ioon riZoram raɱ; bwe ke raar lo aɱ ɱakūt kūt raar jab tōmak ilo naan ko aō.
- 12 Im kiiō Jetōb in Irooj ej ba ñan eō: Kwōn jiroñ ro nejūɱ ñan kōɱɱan eɱɱan, nē raab tōl būruōn elōñ armej ñan kōkkure; kōn menin ij jiroñ eok, nejū ɱaan, ilo mijak e Anij, bwe kwōn bōjrak jān nana kein aɱ;
- 13 Bwe kwōn oktakļok ñan Irooj kōn aolepān aɱ ļōmɱak, kajoor, im maroñ; bwe kwōn jab bar tōlļok būruōn kōrā kijoñ raɱ ñan kōɱɱan nana; ak kwōn rōļļok ñan er, im kwaļok jirilok ko aɱ im bōd eo kwaar kōɱɱane.
- 14 Kwōn jab kappukot ɱweie ko ak men ko rewaan an laļ in; bwe lo, kwōj jab maroñ ineekiļok ippaɱ.
- 15 Im kiiō, nejū ɱaan, ikōɱaan ba jidik ñan eok kōn itok eo an Kraist. Lo, ij ba ñan eok, bwe E in eo eɱool Enaaj itok ñan bōkļok jerɱwiwi ko an laļ; aet, E ej itok ñan kajeeded naan ko reɱɱan kōn ļoɱoɱr ñan armej ro An.
- 16 Im kiiō, nejū ɱaan, eñin eaar jermal eo kar kūr eok ñan e; ñan kajeeded naan ko reɱɱan ñan armej rein, ñan kōpooj ļōmɱak ko aer; ak ilo bar juon wāween bwe ļoɱoɱr en maroñ itok ñan er, bwe ren maroñ kōpooj ļōmɱak ko an ro nejier ñan roñjake naan eo ilo iien An itok.

Now my son, I would that ye should repent and forsake your sins, and go no more after the lusts of your eyes, but cross yourself in all these things; for except ye do this ye can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God. Oh, remember, and take it upon you, and cross yourself in these things.

And I command you to take it upon you to counsel with your elder brothers in your undertakings; for behold, thou art in thy youth, and ye stand in need to be nourished by your brothers. And give heed to their counsel.

Suffer not yourself to be led away by any vain or foolish thing; suffer not the devil to lead away your heart again after those wicked harlots. Behold, O my son, how great iniquity ye brought upon the Zoramites; for when they saw your conduct they would not believe in my words.

And now the Spirit of the Lord doth say unto me: Command thy children to do good, lest they lead away the hearts of many people to destruction; therefore I command you, my son, in the fear of God, that ye refrain from your iniquities;

That ye turn to the Lord with all your mind, might, and strength; that ye lead away the hearts of no more to do wickedly; but rather return unto them, and acknowledge your faults and that wrong which ye have done.

Seek not after riches nor the vain things of this world; for behold, you cannot carry them with you.

And now, my son, I would say somewhat unto you concerning the coming of Christ. Behold, I say unto you, that it is he that surely shall come to take away the sins of the world; yea, he cometh to declare glad tidings of salvation unto his people.

And now, my son, this was the ministry unto which ye were called, to declare these glad tidings unto this people, to prepare their minds; or rather that salvation might come unto them, that they may prepare the minds of their children to hear the word at the time of his coming.

17 Im kiiō inaj kaenōmman am lōmṅak jidik kōn ennaan in. Lo, kwōj bwilōn etke men kein aikuj jeḷā kaki juon iien imaanḷok. Lo, ij ba n̄an eok, ej jab ke jetōb eo ilo iien in aorōk n̄an Anij āinwōt Jetōb eo naaj ilo iien An itok?

18 Ej jab ke emennin aikuj bwe karōk in lōmṅor en kwaḷok n̄an armej rein ejja āinwōt n̄an ro nejier?

19 Ej jab ke ejja pidodo in wōt ilo iien in n̄an Irooj n̄an jilkintok An enjel n̄an kajeeded naan kein remman n̄an kōj āinwōt n̄an ro nejid, ak āinwōt ālikin iien An itok?

And now I will ease your mind somewhat on this subject. Behold, you marvel why these things should be known so long beforehand. Behold, I say unto you, is not a soul at this time as precious unto God as a soul will be at the time of his coming?

Is it not as necessary that the plan of redemption should be made known unto this people as well as unto their children?

Is it not as easy at this time for the Lord to send his angel to declare these glad tidings unto us as unto our children, or as after the time of his coming?

Alma 40

- 1 Kiiō nejū maan, eñin ej ļapļok in ijo Ikōṇaan ba ṇan eok; bwe ij kile bwe ļōmṇak eo aṃ ej inepata kōn jerkakpeje an ro remej.
- 2 Lo, ij ba ṇan eok, bwe ejjeļok jerkakpeje—ak, in ba, ilo juon wāween ba, bwe ānbwinnin kanniōk in ej jab kōṇak mour indeeo, ijurwewe in ej jab kōṇak jab ijurwewe—ṃae ālikin itok eo an Kraist.
- 3 Lo, E ej kōṃṃan bwe en itok jerkakpeje an ro remej. A lo, nejū maan, jerkakpeje eo ej jañin ilo iien in. Kiiō, ij erļoke ṇan eok juon mennin ittino; mekarta, elōñļok mennin ittino ko rekoṇ, bwe ejjeļok en jeļā kake er ijellokun wōt Anij make. A ij kwaļok ṇan eok juon men eo iaar niknik akweļap kake ṇa Anij bwe in maroñ jeļā—men in ej kōn jerkakpeje.
- 4 Lo, ewōr juon iien karōke ñe aolep naaj itok jān mej. Kiiō ṇāāt iien in ej itok ejjeļok juon ejeļā; a Anij ejeļā iien eo karōke.
- 5 Lo, eļañne enaaj wōr juon iien, ak bar juon iien kein karuo, a iien kein kajilu, bwe armej naaj itok jān mej, ejjab aorōk; bwe Anij E jeļā aolep men kein; im ebwe wōt ṇan aō jeļā bwe eñin ej wāween eo—bwe ewōr juon iien karōke bwe aolep naaj jerkak jān ro remej.
- 6 Kiiō eaikuj bwe en kar wōr jidik iien ikōtaan iien mej im iien an jerkakpeje.
- 7 Im kiiō ij kōṇaan kajjitōk ta jekjekin jetōb ko an armej jān iien mej in ṇan iien eo karōke ṇan jerkakpeje eo?
- 8 Kiiō eļañne ak jab elōñļok jān juon iien karōke ṇan armej ṇan jerkak ej jab aorōk; bwe aolep rejjab mej ilo juon wōt iien, im men in ejjab aorōk; aolep ej āinwōt juon raan ippān Anij, im iien wōt joñe ṇan armej.

Alma 40

Now my son, here is somewhat more I would say unto thee; for I perceive that thy mind is worried concerning the resurrection of the dead.

Behold, I say unto you, that there is no resurrection—or, I would say, in other words, that this mortal does not put on immortality, this corruption does not put on incorruption—until after the coming of Christ.

Behold, he bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead. But behold, my son, the resurrection is not yet. Now, I unfold unto you a mystery; nevertheless, there are many mysteries which are kept, that no one knoweth them save God himself. But I show unto you one thing which I have inquired diligently of God that I might know—that is concerning the resurrection.

Behold, there is a time appointed that all shall come forth from the dead. Now when this time cometh no one knows; but God knoweth the time which is appointed.

Now, whether there shall be one time, or a second time, or a third time, that men shall come forth from the dead, it mattereth not; for God knoweth all these things; and it sufficeth me to know that this is the case—that there is a time appointed that all shall rise from the dead.

Now there must needs be a space betwixt the time of death and the time of the resurrection.

And now I would inquire what becometh of the souls of men from this time of death to the time appointed for the resurrection?

Now whether there is more than one time appointed for men to rise it mattereth not; for all do not die at once, and this mattereth not; all is as one day with God, and time only is measured unto men.

9 Kōn menin, ewōr juon iien karōke nān armej bwe renaaj jerkak jān ro remej; im ewōr juon iien ikōtaan iien mej im jerkakpeje eo. Im kiiō, kōn iien jidik in, ta jekjekin jetōb ko an armej ej men eo iaar niknik akweḷap kake jān Irooj nān jeḷā; im eñin ej men eo ijeḷā.

10 Im nē iien eo ej itok nē aolep naaj jerkak, innām renaaj jeḷā bwe Anij E jeḷā aolep iien ko karōki nān armej.

11 Kiiō, kōn ḷamḷam in jetōb eo ikōtaan mej im jerkakpeje eo—Lo, kar kwaḷok nān eō jān juon enjeḷ, bwe jetōb ko an aolep armej, ilo wōt iien eo rej ilok jān ānbwinnin kanniōk in, aaet, jetōb ko an aolep armej, mekarta nē reḡḡan ak nana, rej ilok nān jikier nān Anij eo eaar leḷok nān er mour.

12 Innām ālikin men kein, jetōb ko an ro raar jimwe naaj bōk er ilo juon mejatoto in ḡōḡōḡō, eo ḡa etan paredais, juon mejatoto in kakkije, juon mejatoto in aenōḡḡan, ijo renaaj kakkije jān aolep inepata ko aer im jān aolep ailparo, im būromōj.

13 Innām ālikin men kein, jetōb ko an ro renana, aaet, ro rejerḡwiwi—bwe lo, ejjeḷok aer ḡōttan im jidikin Jetōb eo an Irooj; bwe lo, raar kāālet jermal ko renana im jab ko reḡḡan; kōn menin jetōb eo an devil eaar deḷōñ ilo er, im bōk bwe an ḡweo imweer—im rein naaj joḷok er ilo kapin marok; ijo naaj jañ, im liḡō, im nī ḷaḷḷa, im men in kōnke nana eo aer make, kōnke rej jipokwe kōn ankilaan devil.

14 Kiiō eñin jekjek in jetōb ko an ro renana, aaet, ilo marok, im juon jekjek enana, rōkaammijak kōn kwi ekakijeekek in libabne an Anij ioer; āindein rej pād wōt ilo jekjek in, ejja āinwōt ro rejimwe ilo paredais, ḡae iien aer jerkakpeje.

15 Kiiō, ewōr jet ro raar meḷeḷe bwe mejatoto in ḡōḡōḡō in im mejatoto in būromōj in an jetōb, ḡokta jān jerkakpeje, eaar jerkakpeje eo ḡoktata. Aaet, ij kwaḷok bwe emaroñ etan jerkakpeje, jerkak in jetōb ak an im bakajjeer nān ḡōḡōḡō ak būromōj, ekkar nān naan ko kar kōnono.

Therefore, there is a time appointed unto men that they shall rise from the dead; and there is a space between the time of death and the resurrection. And now, concerning this space of time, what cometh of the souls of men is the thing which I have inquired diligently of the Lord to know; and this is the thing of which I do know.

And when the time cometh when all shall rise, then shall they know that God knoweth all the times which are appointed unto man.

Now, concerning the state of the soul between death and the resurrection—Behold, it has been made known unto me by an angel, that the spirits of all men, as soon as they are departed from this mortal body, yea, the spirits of all men, whether they be good or evil, are taken home to that God who gave them life.

And then shall it come to pass, that the spirits of those who are righteous are received into a state of happiness, which is called paradise, a state of rest, a state of peace, where they shall rest from all their troubles and from all care, and sorrow.

And then shall it come to pass, that the spirits of the wicked, yea, who are evil—for behold, they have no part nor portion of the Spirit of the Lord; for behold, they chose evil works rather than good; therefore the spirit of the devil did enter into them, and take possession of their house—and these shall be cast out into outer darkness; there shall be weeping, and wailing, and gnashing of teeth, and this because of their own iniquity, being led captive by the will of the devil.

Now this is the state of the souls of the wicked, yea, in darkness, and a state of awful, fearful looking for the fiery indignation of the wrath of God upon them; thus they remain in this state, as well as the righteous in paradise, until the time of their resurrection.

Now, there are some that have understood that this state of happiness and this state of misery of the soul, before the resurrection, was a first resurrection. Yea, I admit it may be termed a resurrection, the raising of the spirit or the soul and their consignment to happiness or misery, according to the words which have been spoken.

- 16 Im lo, bar juon alen ekar bar kōnono, bwe ewōr juon jerkakpeje mōktata, jerkakpeje eo an aolep ro raar, ak ro rej, ak ro renaaj, laļļok n̄an jerkakpeje eo an Kraist j̄an ro remej.
- 17 Kiiō, jen jab ļōmņak bwe jerkakpeje in mōktata, eo kōnono kake ilo wāween in, jerkakpeje eo an jetōb ko im aer bakajjeer n̄an mōņōņō ak būromōj. Kwōn jab ļōmņak bwe eñin meļeļein.
- 18 Lo, ij ba n̄an eok, Jaab; a meļeļein ej bar koba in jetōb eo ippān ānbwin eo, an ro j̄an raan ko an Adam laļtak n̄an jerkakpeje eo an Kraist.
- 19 Kiiō, eļañne ak jab jetōb ko an ānbwinnin ro kar kōnono kake naaj aolep bar koba ilo juon wōt alen, ro renana ejja āinwōt ro rejim̄we, ijjab ba; ebwe in, bwe ij ba bwe rej aolep jerkak; ak ilo bar juon wāween ba, jerkakpeje eo aer ej kūrmoool mōkta j̄an jerkakpeje an ro raar mej ālikin jerkakpeje eo an Kraist.
- 20 Kiiō, nejū maan, ijjab ba bwe jerkakpeje eo aer ej itok ilo jerkakpeje eo an Kraist; a lo, ij lewōj āinwōt juon aō ļōmņak, bwe jetōb ko im ānbwin ko rej bar koba, an ro remņan, ilo jerkakpeje an Kraist, im weaakļok eo An n̄an lañ.
- 21 A eļañne ak jab enaaj ilo jerkakpeje eo An ak ālikin, ijjab ba; a joñan in ij ba, bwe ewōr jidik iien ikōtaan mej im jerkakpeje an ānbwin, im jekjek eo an jetōb ilo mōņōņō ak būromōj m̄ae iien eo j̄itōñ j̄an Anij bwe ro remej ren jerkak, im bar koba, jim̄or jetōb im ānbwin, am̄ bōktok n̄an jutak im̄aan Anij, im ekajet ekkar n̄an jermal ko aer.
- 22 Aaet, men in ej bōktok jepļaaktok in men ko kar kōnono j̄an lōñiin rikanaan ro.
- 23 Im jetōb naaj bar jepļaakļok n̄an ānbwin eo, im ānbwin eo n̄an jetōb eo; aaet im aolep ra im mōkwōj naaj bar jepļaak n̄an ānbwin eo an; aaet, em̄ool juon kool in bar naaj jamin jako; a aolep men kein naaj bar jepļaak n̄an jekjek im ļamļam eo eweppān aer.
- 24 Im kiiō, nejū maan, eñin ej jepļaaktok eo kar kōnono kake j̄an lōñiin rikanaan ro—

And behold, again it hath been spoken, that there is a first resurrection, a resurrection of all those who have been, or who are, or who shall be, down to the resurrection of Christ from the dead.

Now, we do not suppose that this first resurrection, which is spoken of in this manner, can be the resurrection of the souls and their consignation to happiness or misery. Ye cannot suppose that this is what it meaneth.

Behold, I say unto you, Nay; but it meaneth the reuniting of the soul with the body, of those from the days of Adam down to the resurrection of Christ.

Now, whether the souls and the bodies of those of whom has been spoken shall all be reunited at once, the wicked as well as the righteous, I do not say; let it suffice, that I say that they all come forth; or in other words, their resurrection cometh to pass before the resurrection of those who die after the resurrection of Christ.

Now, my son, I do not say that their resurrection cometh at the resurrection of Christ; but behold, I give it as my opinion, that the souls and the bodies are reunited, of the righteous, at the resurrection of Christ, and his ascension into heaven.

But whether it be at his resurrection or after, I do not say; but this much I say, that there is a space between death and the resurrection of the body, and a state of the soul in happiness or in misery until the time which is appointed of God that the dead shall come forth, and be reunited, both soul and body, and be brought to stand before God, and be judged according to their works.

Yea, this bringeth about the restoration of those things of which has been spoken by the mouths of the prophets.

The soul shall be restored to the body, and the body to the soul; yea, and every limb and joint shall be restored to its body; yea, even a hair of the head shall not be lost; but all things shall be restored to their proper and perfect frame.

And now, my son, this is the restoration of which has been spoken by the mouths of the prophets—

25 Innām ro reṃṃan naaj romaakḷok ilo aelōn in Anij.

26 A lo, mej eo enana ej itok ioon ro renana; bwe rej mej ainwōt nān men ko rej uwaanḷok wōt weppān; bwe rej ettoon, im ejjeḷok men ettoon emarōn jolōte aelōn in Anij; a rej juḷok er, im ba kajjier nān bōk leen jermal ko aer ak kōṃṃan ko aer, ko raar nana; im rej idaak lūm ko an kap emeḡ.

And then shall the righteous shine forth in the kingdom of God.

But behold, an awful death cometh upon the wicked; for they die as to things pertaining to things of righteousness; for they are unclean, and no unclean thing can inherit the kingdom of God; but they are cast out, and consigned to partake of the fruits of their labors or their works, which have been evil; and they drink the dregs of a bitter cup.

Alma 41

- 1 Im kiiō, nejū maan, ippa eļapļok ikōṇaan ba kōn jepļaaktok eo kar kōnono kake; bwe lo, jet raar kaankekeik jeje ko rekwōjarjar, im kar jebwābwe kōnke men in. Im ij kile bwe aṃ lōmṇak eaar bar inepata barāinwōt kōn men in. A lo, inaa j kōmmelēleiki nān eok.
- 2 Ij ba nān eok, nejū maan, bwe karōk in jepļaaktok emennin aikuj nān jimwe an Anij; bwe emennin aikuj bwe aolep men kein ren bar jepļaak nān jekjek ko aer reweeppān. Lo, emennin aikuj im jejjet, ekkar nān kajoor in im jerkakpeje an Kraist, bwe jetōb an armej en bar jepļaak nān ānbwin eo, im bwe ṃōttan otemjej an ānbwin eo ren bar jepļaak nān e make.
- 3 Im emennin aikuj kōn jimwe an Anij bwe armej ren ekajet ekkar nān jermal ko aer; im eļāñne jermal ko aer raar eṃṃan ilo mour in, im ikdeelel ko an burueer raar eṃṃan, bwe ren aikuj barāinwōt, ilo raan eo āliktata, bar jepļaak nān men eo eṃṃan.
- 4 Im eļāñne jermal ko aer rej nana naaj bar jepļaakļok nān er kōn nana. Kōn menin, aolep men kein renaaj bar jepļaak nān jekjek ko aer reweeppān, kajjojo men otemjeļok nān jekjek eo an makmake—mour ilaļ ej jerkak nān mour eo ilañ, wabanban nān jab wabanban—jerkak nān ṃōṇōṇō indeeo nān jolōt aelōñ in Anij, ak nān būromōj indeeo nān jolōt aelōñ eo an devil, ilo juon wāween ej juon, im bar juon ilo wāween eo juon—
- 5 Eo ej jerkak nān ṃōṇōṇō ekkar nān ikdeelel ko an kōn ṃōṇōṇō, ak eṃṃan ekkar nān ikdeelel ko an kōn eṃṃan; im eo bar juon nān nana ekkar nān ikdeelel ko an kōn nana; bwe āinwōt an kar kōṇaan kōṃṃan nana aolepān raan eo eṃool āindein enaa j bōk an jinōkjej in nana ñe boñ ej itok.
- 6 Im āindein ej ilo wāween eo bar juon. Eļāñne eaar ukeļok jān jerqwiwi ko an, im kar kōṇaan eṃṃan ṃae jemļokin raan ko an, eṃool āindein naaj leļok nān e jinōkjej nān weeppān.
- 7 Er rein ro rej bōk lōmṃoren jān Irooj; aalet, er rein ro rej bōk er, bwe ren lōmṃoren er jān boñōn marok indeeo, im āindein rej jutak ak buñ; bwe lo, rej ro aer riekalet make, meñe nān kōṃṃan eṃṃan ak kōṃṃan nana.

Alma 41

And now, my son, I have somewhat to say concerning the restoration of which has been spoken; for behold, some have wrested the scriptures, and have gone far astray because of this thing. And I perceive that thy mind has been worried also concerning this thing. But behold, I will explain it unto thee.

I say unto thee, my son, that the plan of restoration is requisite with the justice of God; for it is requisite that all things should be restored to their proper order. Behold, it is requisite and just, according to the power and resurrection of Christ, that the soul of man should be restored to its body, and that every part of the body should be restored to itself.

And it is requisite with the justice of God that men should be judged according to their works; and if their works were good in this life, and the desires of their hearts were good, that they should also, at the last day, be restored unto that which is good.

And if their works are evil they shall be restored unto them for evil. Therefore, all things shall be restored to their proper order, every thing to its natural frame—mortality raised to immortality, corruption to incorruption—raised to endless happiness to inherit the kingdom of God, or to endless misery to inherit the kingdom of the devil, the one on one hand, the other on the other—

The one raised to happiness according to his desires of happiness, or good according to his desires of good; and the other to evil according to his desires of evil; for as he has desired to do evil all the day long even so shall he have his reward of evil when the night cometh.

And so it is on the other hand. If he hath repented of his sins, and desired righteousness until the end of his days, even so he shall be rewarded unto righteousness.

These are they that are redeemed of the Lord; yea, these are they that are taken out, that are delivered from that endless night of darkness; and thus they stand or fall; for behold, they are their own judges, whether to do good or do evil.

- 8 Kiiō, keañ ko an Anij rejjab ukoktak, kōn menin, iaļ eo kōpooje bwe jabdewōt ekōṇaan en marōñ etetal ie im mour.
- 9 Im kiiō lo, nejū ṁnaan, jab kōjelbabō kōn bar juon bōd ṇae aṁ Anij kōn pedped in katak kein, ko kwaar ṁmad ilo iien am kōjelbabō ṇan kōṁṁan jerḡwiwi.
- 10 Kwōn jab ļōmṇak, kōnke eaar kōnono kōn jepļaak, bwe kwōnaaj bar kōjepļaak eok jān jerḡwiwi ṇan ṁṁōṇōṇō. Ij ba ṇan eok jerḡwiwi ejañin kar ṁṁōṇōṇō.
- 11 Im kiiō, nejū ṁnaan, armej otemjej ro rej pād ilo mejatoto in wāween armej, ak in ba, ilo mejatoto in kanniōk, rej pād ilo jekjek eo enana im ilo lokjak ko an nana; ejjeļok Anij ilo er ilo laļ in, im raar ilok āinjuon jān nemāmeen Anij; kōn menin, rej pād ilo mejatoto eo eoktak ṇan nemāmeen ṁṁōṇōṇō.
- 12 Im kiiō lo, ej ke meļeļe in naan in kōjepļaak ṇan bōk juon men eo lukkuun jekjek eo an im likūt e ilo jekjek eo ejjab an, ak ṇan likūt e ilo juon ļamļam eo eoktak ṇan lukkuun jekjek eo an?
- 13 O, nejū ṁnaan, ej jab wāween eo in; a meļeļe eo an naan in kōjepļaak ej ṇan bar bōktok nana ṇan nana, ak men ko an kanniōk ṇan men ko an kanniōk, ak men ko an devil ṇan men ko an devil—eṁṁan ṇan men eo eṁṁan; wānōk ṇan men eo ewānōk; jiṁwe ṇan men eo ejjiṁwe; tūriaṁo ṇan men eo ej tūriaṁo.
- 14 Kōn menin, nejū ṁnaan, lale bwe kwōn tūriaṁo ṇan ro jeiūṁ im jatūṁ; en jab kalijekļok aṁ jermal, ekajet ilo jiṁwe, im jab bōjrak jān kōṁṁan eṁṁan; im eļañne kwōj kōṁṁan aolep men kein innām kwōnaaj bōk jinōkjej eo aṁ; aadet, naaj bar kōjepļaakwaj tūriaṁo ṇan eok; im naaj bar kōjepļaakwaj ṇan eok jab kalijekļok; im naaj bar kōjepļaakwaj ṇan eok ekajet ejjiṁwe; im naaj bar kōjepļaakwaj ṇan eok jinōkjej eṁṁan.
- 15 Bwe men eo kwōj jilkinļok naaj bar rḡol ṇan eok, im naaj jepļaak; kōn menin, naan in jepļaak eļapļok an liaakeļok rijerḡwiwi eo, im jab rejetake ṇan jidik.

Now, the decrees of God are unalterable; therefore, the way is prepared that whosoever will may walk therein and be saved.

And now behold, my son, do not risk one more offense against your God upon those points of doctrine, which ye have hitherto risked to commit sin.

Do not suppose, because it has been spoken concerning restoration, that ye shall be restored from sin to happiness. Behold, I say unto you, wickedness never was happiness.

And now, my son, all men that are in a state of nature, or I would say, in a carnal state, are in the gall of bitterness and in the bonds of iniquity; they are without God in the world, and they have gone contrary to the nature of God; therefore, they are in a state contrary to the nature of happiness.

And now behold, is the meaning of the word restoration to take a thing of a natural state and place it in an unnatural state, or to place it in a state opposite to its nature?

O, my son, this is not the case; but the meaning of the word restoration is to bring back again evil for evil, or carnal for carnal, or devilish for devilish—good for that which is good; righteous for that which is righteous; just for that which is just; merciful for that which is merciful.

Therefore, my son, see that you are merciful unto your brethren; deal justly, judge righteously, and do good continually; and if ye do all these things then shall ye receive your reward; yea, ye shall have mercy restored unto you again; ye shall have justice restored unto you again; ye shall have a righteous judgment restored unto you again; and ye shall have good rewarded unto you again.

For that which ye do send out shall return unto you again, and be restored; therefore, the word restoration more fully condemneth the sinner, and justifieth him not at all.

Alma 42

- 1 Im kiiō, nejū maan, ij kile ke ej lap wōt ijo kwōj inepata kake ilo koḷmānḷokijeṇ eo aṇ, eo kwōj jab maroñ meḷeḷe—eo ej kōn jimwe an Anij ilo kaje ro rej rijerqwiwi, bwe kwōj kajjiōñ ḷōmṇak bwe ebōd bwe rijerqwiwi en aikuj ba kajjien nān juon mejatoto in būromōj.
- 2 Kiiō lo, eṇṇaan ro nejū, inaaḷ kōmmeḷeḷeik men in nān eok. Bwe lo, ālikin Irooj Anij eaar jilkinḷok ro jemād im jined ṇokta jān jikin kallib Iden, nān kalbwin laḷ, jān ijo kar bōk er jāne—aaet, Eaar kōṇakūt armej eo, im E eaar likūt ṇa iturear in jikin kallib Iden, kerub ko, im jāje eo eurur eo eaar ukoktak ijo, nān baare wōjke in mour—
- 3 Kiiō, jej lo bwe armej eo eaar erom āinwōt Anij, jeḷā eṇṇan im nana; im nē eab erḷoke pein, im bōk barāinwōt leen wōjke in mour, im ṇōñā im mour nān indeeo, Irooj Anij eaar likūt kerub ko im jāje eo eurur, bwe e en maroñ jab bōk leen—
- 4 Im āindein jej lo, bwe eaar wōr juon iien kar leḷok nān armej nān ukeḷok, aaet, juon iien mālejoñ, juon iien nān ukeḷok im jermal nān Anij.
- 5 Bwe lo, eḷāñne Adam eaar erḷoke pein iien eo wōt, im kar bōk leen wōjke in mour, enaaḷ kar mour indeeo, ekkar nān naan eo an Anij, im enaaḷ kar ejjeḷok eaar iien nān ukeḷok; aaet, im barāinwōt naan an Anij enaaḷ kar waan, im karōk in ḷomqor eḷap en kar jej tokjān.
- 6 A lo, eaar karōke nān armej nān mej—kōn menin, āinwōt ke raar jepellōk jān wōjke in mour rej aikuj jepellōk jān mejān laḷ—im armej ej jebwābwe indeeo, aaet, rej erom armej ro rebuñ.
- 7 Im kiiō, kwōj lo jān men in bwe ro jemād im jined raar jepellōk jimor ilo kanniōk im ilo jetōb jān iṇaan mejān Irooj; im āindein jej lo bwe raar erom ro rej ḷoorḷok ankilaer make.
- 8 Kiiō lo, eaar jab mennin aikuj bwe en bar wiaiki armej jān mej in ilo kanniōk, bwe men in enaaḷ kar kōkkure karōk in ṇōñōñō eḷap.

Alma 42

And now, my son, I perceive there is somewhat more which doth worry your mind, which ye cannot understand—which is concerning the justice of God in the punishment of the sinner; for ye do try to suppose that it is injustice that the sinner should be consigned to a state of misery.

Now behold, my son, I will explain this thing unto thee. For behold, after the Lord God sent our first parents forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground, from whence they were taken—yea, he drew out the man, and he placed at the east end of the garden of Eden, cherubim, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the tree of life—

Now, we see that the man had become as God, knowing good and evil; and lest he should put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat and live forever, the Lord God placed cherubim and the flaming sword, that he should not partake of the fruit —

And thus we see, that there was a time granted unto man to repent, yea, a probationary time, a time to repent and serve God.

For behold, if Adam had put forth his hand immediately, and partaken of the tree of life, he would have lived forever, according to the word of God, having no space for repentance; yea, and also the word of God would have been void, and the great plan of salvation would have been frustrated.

But behold, it was appointed unto man to die—therefore, as they were cut off from the tree of life they should be cut off from the face of the earth—and man became lost forever, yea, they became fallen man.

And now, ye see by this that our first parents were cut off both temporally and spiritually from the presence of the Lord; and thus we see they became subjects to follow after their own will.

Now behold, it was not expedient that man should be reclaimed from this temporal death, for that would destroy the great plan of happiness.

- 9 Kōn menin, āinwōt jetōb ejjāmin mej, im buñ eo
 eaar bōktok ioon armej otemjelōk juon mej ilo
 kanniōk āinwōt bar juon mej ilo kanniōk, eñin bwe,
 raar jepellōk jān iṃaan mejān Irooj, eaar mennin
 aikuj bwe armej ren bar wiaiki er jān mej in ilo jetōb.
- 10 Kōn menin, āinwōt raar erom mennin kanniōk,
 ṃōṃ ko, im ridevil, jān biktokier, iien mālejjoñ in
 eaar erom iien eo ñan er ñan ṃaanjāppopo; eaar
 erom iien mālejjoñ.
- 11 Im kiiō kwōn keememej, nejū ṃaan, eḷaññe en kar
 jab karōk in lōṃṃor, (ijellōkun wōt e) ilo iien eo wōt
 rej mej jetōb ko aer renaaj kar kabbūromōjṃōj,
 kōnke renaaj kar jepellōk jān iṃaan mejān Irooj.
- 12 Im kiiō, eaar ejjelōk wāween ko ñan bar wiaiki
 armej jān mejatoto in buñlōk in, eo armej eaar
 bōktok ioon make kōn an jab pokake.
- 13 Kōn menin, ekkar ñan jimwe, karōk in lōṃṃor
 maroñ kar jab kūrṃool, ak ioon wōt men ko an
 ukeḷōk in armej ilo iien mālejjoñ in, aaet, iien
 mālejjoñ in; bwe eḷaññe eaar jab men kein, tūriaṃo
 ejjāmin kar jejjet kūtien ñe jab naaj ruprupe jermal an
 jimwe. Kiiō jermal in jimwe ejjāmin rup; eḷaññe
 āindein, Anij en kar jab Anij.
- 14 Im āindein jej lo bwe armej otemjelōk raar wōtlōk,
 im raar pād ilo lokjak an kien; aaet, kien an Anij, eo ej
 ba kajjier indeo ñan jepellōk jān iṃaan mejān.
- 15 Im kiiō, karōk in tūriaṃokake ejjāmin kar
 kūrṃool ijellōkun ñe pinmuur eo en kar jab
 kōṃṃan; kōn menin, Anij make Eaar pinmuur kōn
 jerōwiwi ko an laḷ, ñan kakūrṃool karōk in tūriaṃo
 kake, ñan medek akweḷap ko an kien, bwe Anij en
 maroñ wānōk, Anij in jimwe, im Anij in tūriaṃo kake
 barāinwōt.
- 16 Kiiō, ukeḷōk ejjāmin kar itok ñan armej ijellōkun
 ñe eaar wōr juon kaje, eo eaar barāinwōt ejjelōk
 jemḷōkin āinwōt mour eo an jetōb ej, ekkejellōk ñan
 karōk in ṃōṃṃō, eo eaar barāinwōt ejjelōk jemḷōkin
 āinwōt mour eo an jetōb.

Therefore, as the soul could never die, and the fall
 had brought upon all mankind a spiritual death as
 well as a temporal, that is, they were cut off from the
 presence of the Lord, it was expedient that mankind
 should be reclaimed from this spiritual death.

Therefore, as they had become carnal, sensual, and
 devilish, by nature, this probationary state became a
 state for them to prepare; it became a preparatory
 state.

And now remember, my son, if it were not for the
 plan of redemption, (laying it aside) as soon as they
 were dead their souls were miserable, being cut off
 from the presence of the Lord.

And now, there was no means to reclaim men from
 this fallen state, which man had brought upon him-
 self because of his own disobedience;

Therefore, according to justice, the plan of redemp-
 tion could not be brought about, only on conditions of
 repentance of men in this probationary state, yea, this
 preparatory state; for except it were for these condi-
 tions, mercy could not take effect except it should de-
 stroy the work of justice. Now the work of justice
 could not be destroyed; if so, God would cease to be
 God.

And thus we see that all mankind were fallen, and
 they were in the grasp of justice; yea, the justice of
 God, which consigned them forever to be cut off from
 his presence.

And now, the plan of mercy could not be brought
 about except an atonement should be made; therefore
 God himself atoneth for the sins of the world, to bring
 about the plan of mercy, to appease the demands of
 justice, that God might be a perfect, just God, and a
 merciful God also.

Now, repentance could not come unto men except
 there were a punishment, which also was eternal as
 the life of the soul should be, affixed opposite to the
 plan of happiness, which was as eternal also as the life
 of the soul.

17 Kiiō, ekōjkan an juon armej ukeļok eļāñne ej jab jerqwiwi? Ekōjkan an jerqwiwi eļāñne eaar ejjeļok kien? Ekōjkan eaar wōr juon kien eļāñne ejjeļok juon kaje?

18 Kiiō, eaar wōr juon kaje ej ekkejel, im juon kien ejimwe letok, eo eaar bōktok būromōj in bōklōkōt nān armej.

19 Kiiō, eļāñne ejjeļok kien kar letok—eļāñne juon armej ej uror ej aikuj mej—en kar mijak ke bwe enaaj kar mej eļāñne ej uror?

20 Im barāinwōt, eļāñne eaar ejjeļok kien letok nae jerqwiwi armej ren kar jab mijak nān jerqwiwi.

21 A eļāñne eaar ejjeļok kien letok, eļāñne armej raar jerqwiwi ta kien emaroñ kar kōmman, ak tūriaṃo kake barāinwōt, bwe enaaj kar ejjeļok aer ioon armej eo?

22 A ewōr juon kien kar letok, im juon kaje ej ekkejel, im ukeļok eo letoke; ukeļok eo tūriaṃo kake ewōr an ie, nē jaab, kien ej an armej eo im kakūrṃool kakien eo, im kakien eo ej kajejjet kūtien kaje eo; eļāñne jab āindein, jermal ko an kien ren kar rup, im Anij en kar jab Anij.

23 A Anij ej jab bōjrak an Anij, im tūriaṃokake ej an riukeļok, im tūriaṃo kake ej itok kōn pinmuur eo; im pinmuur eo ej kakūrṃool jerkakpeje eo an ro remej; im jerkakpeje eo an ro remej ej kōrṃollṃok armej nān iṃaan mejān Anij; im āindein rej jepļaakļok ilo iṃaan mejān, nān ekajet ekkar nān jermal ko aer, ekkar nān kien im jimwe.

24 Bwe lo, jimwe ej kōjermal aolep akweļap ko an, im barāinwōt tūriaṃo kake ej pukot aolep men ko an; im āindein, ejjeļok ak ro wōt eṃool aer ukeļok rej mour.

25 Ta, kwōj ļōmṃak bwe tūriaṃo kake emaroñ kṃote kien ke? Ij ba nān eok, Jaab; jaab nān jidik. Eļāñne āindein, Anij en kar jab Anij.

26 Im āindein Anij ej kakūrṃool un ko reļļap im ejjeļok jemļokier, ko kar kōpooji jān lōntak ko an laļ. Im āindein ej kūrṃool mour im lṃmṃoren eo an armej, im barāinwōt kṃkkure im būromōj.

Now, how could a man repent except he should sin? How could he sin if there was no law? How could there be a law save there was a punishment?

Now, there was a punishment affixed, and a just law given, which brought remorse of conscience unto man.

Now, if there was no law given—if a man murdered he should die—would he be afraid he would die if he should murder?

And also, if there was no law given against sin men would not be afraid to sin.

And if there was no law given, if men sinned what could justice do, or mercy either, for they would have no claim upon the creature?

But there is a law given, and a punishment affixed, and a repentance granted; which repentance, mercy claimeth; otherwise, justice claimeth the creature and executeth the law, and the law inflicteth the punishment; if not so, the works of justice would be destroyed, and God would cease to be God.

But God ceaseth not to be God, and mercy claimeth the penitent, and mercy cometh because of the atonement; and the atonement bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead; and the resurrection of the dead bringeth back men into the presence of God; and thus they are restored into his presence, to be judged according to their works, according to the law and justice.

For behold, justice exerciseth all his demands, and also mercy claimeth all which is her own; and thus, none but the truly penitent are saved.

What, do ye suppose that mercy can rob justice? I say unto you, Nay; not one whit. If so, God would cease to be God.

And thus God bringeth about his great and eternal purposes, which were prepared from the foundation of the world. And thus cometh about the salvation and the redemption of men, and also their destruction and misery.

- 27 Kōn menin, O nejū ṃaan, jabdewōt eo ekōṇaan emaroñ itok im bōk dān in mour ilo ejjeļok wōṇāān; im jabdewōt ekōṇaan ejja in wōt jab kipel e ṇan itok; a ilo raan eo āliktata enaaj jepļaakļok ṇan e ekkar ṇan kōṃṃan ko an.
- 28 Eļañne e wōr an kōṇaan ṇan kōṃṃan nana, im eaar jab ukeļok ilo raan ko an, lo, nana naaj kōṃṃan ṇan e, ekkar ṇan kōjepļaak an Anij.
- 29 Im kiiō, nejū ṃaan, ikōṇaan bwe kwōn kōtļok bwe men kein rejjab bar kainezataik eok, im kōtļok wōt bwe jerḡwiwi ko aṃ ren kainezataik eok, kōn inepata eo enaaj bōk laļļok eok ṇan ukeļok.
- 30 O nejū eṃṃaan, ikōṇaan bwe kwōn jab bar kaarmejjete jiṃwe an Anij ļok wōt. Jab jibadek ṇan jekpen ilo men eo ediktata kōnke jerḡwiwi ko aṃ, jān kaarmejjete jiṃwe an Anij; a kwōn kōtļok bwe jiṃwe an Anij, im An tūriaṃo kake, im An ineṃṃan ren kanooj kōṃṃan oktak ilo buruōṃ; im en bōk laļļok eok ṇan būnal ilo ettā bōro.
- 31 Im kiiō, O nejū ṃaan, kar kūr eok jān Anij bwe kwōn kwaļok naan eo ṇan armej rein. Im kiiō, nejū ṃaan, kwōn etal ilo iaļ eo aṃ, kabuñbuñļok naan eo kōn ṃool im jatōr, bwe kwōn maroñ bōktok armej ṇan ukeļok, bwe karōk eļap an tūriaṃo kake en maroñ wōr an ioer. Im Anij en lewōj ṇan eok eṃool ekkar ṇan naan ko aō. Amen.

Therefore, O my son, whosoever will come may come and partake of the waters of life freely; and whosoever will not come the same is not compelled to come; but in the last day it shall be restored unto him according to his deeds.

If he has desired to do evil, and has not repented in his days, behold, evil shall be done unto him, according to the restoration of God.

And now, my son, I desire that ye should let these things trouble you no more, and only let your sins trouble you, with that trouble which shall bring you down unto repentance.

O my son, I desire that ye should deny the justice of God no more. Do not endeavor to excuse yourself in the least point because of your sins, by denying the justice of God; but do you let the justice of God, and his mercy, and his long-suffering have full sway in your heart; and let it bring you down to the dust in humility.

And now, O my son, ye are called of God to preach the word unto this people. And now, my son, go thy way, declare the word with truth and soberness, that thou mayest bring souls unto repentance, that the great plan of mercy may have claim upon them. And may God grant unto you even according to my words. Amen.

Alma 43

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ļōmaro nejin Alma raar ilōk ilubwiljin armej ro, nān kwaļōk naan eo nān er. Im Alma, barāinwōt, e make, eaar jab maroñ kakkije, im e barāinwōt eaar ilōk.
- 2 Kiiō jenaaj jab ba eļapļōk kōn aer kwaļōk naan, ijellōkun ke raar kwaļōk naan eo, im mool eo, ekkar nān jitōbōn kanaan im revelesōn; im raar kwaļōk ekkar nān karōk ekwōjarjar an Anij eo kōn ekar kūr er.
- 3 Im kiiō ij rōļl nān bwebwenato eo kōn tariņae ko ikōtaan riNipai ro im riLeman ro, ilo iiō eo kein kajoñoulruwalitōk in iien tōl an riekajet ro.
- 4 Bwe lo, ālikin men kein riZoram ro raar erom riLeman; kōn menin, ilo jinoin iiō eo kein kajoñoulruwalitōk armej in riNipai ro raar lo bwe riLeman ro raar itok ioer; kōn menin raar kōmmani maanjāppopo ko nān tariņae; aaet, raar kakuktok jarin tariņae ko aer ilo āneen Jersōn.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein, riLeman ro raar itok kōn tōujin ko aer; im raar itok ilo āneen Antionum, eo ej āneen riZoram ro; im juon eṃmaān etan Zeraemna eaar aer ritōl.
- 6 Im kiiō, kōnke riAmalekai raar jān juon mūtō eo ejerōwiwi im urorļōk jān kar riLeman ro, ilo im jān er make; kōn menin, Zeraemna eaar jitōñ kapen utiej ro ioon riLeman ro, im raar aolep riAmalekai im riZoram.
- 7 Kiiō men in eaar kōmman bwe en maroñ dāpij aer dike ṅae riNipai ro, bwe en maroñ bōktok er ilo kōmakoko eo an nān kōtōprak jibadek ko an.
- 8 Bwe lo, jibadbad ko an raar nān pukwōj riLeman ro nān illu ṅae riNipai ro; men in eaar kōmmane bwe en maroñ kajeikik eļap kajoer ioer, im barāinwōt bwe en maroñ bōk kajoer ioon riNipai ro jān bōktok er ilo kōmakoko.
- 9 Im kiiō jibadek ko an riNipai ro eaar nān oņaake bwidej ko aer, im mōko iṃweer, im kōrā ro pāleer, im ajri ro nejier, bwe ren maroñ kōjparok er jān pein rikōjdat ro aer; im barāinwōt bwe ren maroñ kōjparok jṃwe ko im jeraamman ko aer, aaet, im barāinwōt aer anemkwōj, bwe ren maroñ kabuñ-jar nān Anij ekkar nān kōṅaan ko aer.

Alma 43

And now it came to pass that the sons of Alma did go forth among the people, to declare the word unto them. And Alma, also, himself, could not rest, and he also went forth.

Now we shall say no more concerning their preaching, except that they preached the word, and the truth, according to the spirit of prophecy and revelation; and they preached after the holy order of God by which they were called.

And now I return to an account of the wars between the Nephites and the Lamanites, in the eighteenth year of the reign of the judges.

For behold, it came to pass that the Zoramites became Lamanites; therefore, in the commencement of the eighteenth year the people of the Nephites saw that the Lamanites were coming upon them; therefore they made preparations for war; yea, they gathered together their armies in the land of Jershon.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites came with their thousands; and they came into the land of Antionum, which is the land of the Zoramites; and a man by the name of Zerahemnah was their leader.

And now, as the Amalekites were of a more wicked and murderous disposition than the Lamanites were, in and of themselves, therefore, Zerahemnah appointed chief captains over the Lamanites, and they were all Amalekites and Zoramites.

Now this he did that he might preserve their hatred towards the Nephites, that he might bring them into subjection to the accomplishment of his designs.

For behold, his designs were to stir up the Lamanites to anger against the Nephites; this he did that he might usurp great power over them, and also that he might gain power over the Nephites by bringing them into bondage.

And now the design of the Nephites was to support their lands, and their houses, and their wives, and their children, that they might preserve them from the hands of their enemies; and also that they might preserve their rights and their privileges, yea, and also their liberty, that they might worship God according to their desires.

- 10 Bwe raar jeļā bwe eļāñņe renaaj wōtlōk ilo pein riLeman ro, bwe jabdewōt eo ej kabuñ-jar ñan Anij ilo jetōb im ilo mool, Anij emool im emour, riLeman ro ren kar kōkkure.
- 11 Aaet, im raar barāinwōt jeļā ļap in kūtōtō an riLeman ro ñae ro jeir im jatier, ro raar armej in Antai-Nipai-Liai, ro kar etaer armej in Ammōn—im raar jab kōņaan kotak kein tariņae ko, aaet, raar deļōņe juon bujen im raar jab kōņaan rupe—kōn menin, eļāñņe ren kar wōtlōk ilo pein riLeman ro ren kar mej.
- 12 Im riNipai ro raar jab kōtļōk bwe ren kar mej; kōn menin raar leļōk bwidej ñan aer jolōt.
- 13 Im armej in Ammōn raar leļōk ñan riNipai eo eļap mōttan mweiuk ko aer ñan rejetake jarin tariņae ko aer; im āindein riNipai ro kar kipel er, make, ñan jutak ñae riLeman ro, ro raar bwijjin Leman im Lemuel, im ļōmaro nejin Ishmael, im aolep ro raar jepellōk jān riNipai ro, ro raar riAmalekai im riZoram, im ro bwijjin pris ro an Noa.
- 14 Kiiō ro bwijjier raar kanooj lōñ uwaer, enañin, āinwōt riNipai ro; im āindein riNipai ro kar iuuni er ñan aitwerōk ippān ro jeir im jatier, emool ñan kōtqorļōk bōtōktōk.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein kōnke jarin tariņae ko an riLeman ro raar kuktok ippān doon ilo āneen Antionum, lo, jarin tariņae ko an riNipai ro raar pojak ñan iioon er ilo āneen Jersōn.
- 16 Kiiō, ritōl eo an riNipai ro, ak ļeo kar jitōñ e bwe en kapen ioon riNipai ro—kiiō kapen eo eutiejtata eaar bōk eddo in aolep jarin tariņae ko an riNipai ro—im etan eaar Moronai;
- 17 Im Moronai eaar bōk eddo in aolep, im kōttōbalbal ñan aolep tariņae ko aer. Im eaar roñoul im ļalem wōt iio dettan ke kar jitōņe bwe en kapen eo eutiejtata ioon jarin tariņae ko an riNipai ro.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar iioon riLeman ro ilo tōrerein ko an Jersōn, im armej to an raar ña maaan peier kōn jāje ko, im kōn jāje ko reddik, im kōn aolep kein tariņae otemjeļōk.

For they knew that if they should fall into the hands of the Lamanites, that whosoever should worship God in spirit and in truth, the true and the living God, the Lamanites would destroy.

Yea, and they also knew the extreme hatred of the Lamanites towards their brethren, who were the people of Anti-Nephi-Lehi, who were called the people of Ammon—and they would not take up arms, yea, they had entered into a covenant and they would not break it—therefore, if they should fall into the hands of the Lamanites they would be destroyed.

And the Nephites would not suffer that they should be destroyed; therefore they gave them lands for their inheritance.

And the people of Ammon did give unto the Nephites a large portion of their substance to support their armies; and thus the Nephites were compelled, alone, to withstand against the Lamanites, who were a compound of Laman and Lemuel, and the sons of Ishmael, and all those who had dissented from the Nephites, who were Amalekites and Zoramites, and the descendants of the priests of Noah.

Now those descendants were as numerous, nearly, as were the Nephites; and thus the Nephites were obliged to contend with their brethren, even unto bloodshed.

And it came to pass as the armies of the Lamanites had gathered together in the land of Antionum, behold, the armies of the Nephites were prepared to meet them in the land of Jershon.

Now, the leader of the Nephites, or the man who had been appointed to be the chief captain over the Nephites—now the chief captain took the command of all the armies of the Nephites—and his name was Moroni;

And Moroni took all the command, and the government of their wars. And he was only twenty and five years old when he was appointed chief captain over the armies of the Nephites.

And it came to pass that he met the Lamanites in the borders of Jershon, and his people were armed with swords, and with cimeters, and all manner of weapons of war.

19 Im ke jarin tariṅae ko an riLeman ro raar lo bwe armej in Nīpai, ak bwe Moronai, eaar ṅa ṃaan pein armej ro an kōn dipil ko im kōn kein tariṅae ko an pā, aaget, im barāinwōt kōn penjān bōraer, im barāinwōt raar kōṅak nuknuk ko remijel—

20 Kiiō jarin tariṅae ko an Zeraemna eaar jab pojak kōn men kein; kar ippāer wōt jāje ko im jāje ko reddik aer, lippōṅ ko aer im ṃade ko aer, dekā ko aer im buwat ko aer; im raar keelwaan, ijellōkun wōt kilin kidu eo eaar lokjak ilukweer; aaget, aolep raar keelwaan, ijellōkun wōt riZoram im riAmalekai ro;

21 Ak raar jab kōṅak dipil ko, ak kein tōrak ko—kin men in, raar mijak otem mijak jarin tariṅae ko an riNīpai ro kōnke kein tariṅae ko aer, mekarta ṅe oraer eaar kanooj ḷapḷok jān riNīpai ro.

22 Lo, kiiō ālikin men kein raar mijak ṅan kōṃṃalijar ṅae riNīpai ro ilo tōrerein ko an Jersōn; kōn menin raar ilōk jān āneen Antionum ḷok ilo āne jeṃaden, im raar ilōk erroḷḷol ilo āne jeṃaden, ḷok jān jeban reba Sidon, bwe ren maroṅ itok ilo āneen Mantai im bōk āneo aer; bwe raar jab ḷōmṃak bwe jarin tariṅae ko an Moronai rej jamin kar jeḷā ia raar ilōk ie.

23 A ālikin men kein, ilo wōt iien eo ke raar ilōk ilo āne jeṃaden Moronai eaar jilkinḷok riaroṅroṅ ro ilo āne jeṃaden ṅan waate kāām eo aer; im Moronai, barāinwōt, kōnke eaar jeḷā kōn kanaan ko an Alma, eaar jilkinḷok jet eṃṃaan ṅan e, im kōṅaan bwe en kajjitōk jān Irooj ia eo jarin tariṅae ko an riNīpai ro ren aikuj ilōk ṅan jojomar e er make ṅae riLeman ro.

24 Im ālikin men kein, naan an Irooj eaar itok ṅan Alma, im Alma eaar karoṅ eo karejeran Moronai, bwe jarin tariṅae ko an riLeman ro raar etetal ilo erroḷḷol ilo āne jeṃaden, bwe ren maroṅ itok ilo āneen Mantai, bwe ren maroṅ jino juon jodik ioon ṃōttan eo eṃōjṅo in armej ro. Im ribōk naan ro raar bōkḷok ennaan eo ṅan Moronai.

And when the armies of the Lamanites saw that the people of Nephi, or that Moroni, had prepared his people with breastplates and with arm-shields, yea, and also shields to defend their heads, and also they were dressed with thick clothing—

Now the army of Zerahemnah was not prepared with any such thing; they had only their swords and their cimeters, their bows and their arrows, their stones and their slings; and they were naked, save it were a skin which was girded about their loins; yea, all were naked, save it were the Zoramites and the Amalekites;

But they were not armed with breastplates, nor shields—therefore, they were exceedingly afraid of the armies of the Nephites because of their armor, notwithstanding their number being so much greater than the Nephites.

Behold, now it came to pass that they durst not come against the Nephites in the borders of Jershon; therefore they departed out of the land of Antionum into the wilderness, and took their journey round about in the wilderness, away by the head of the river Sidon, that they might come into the land of Manti and take possession of the land; for they did not suppose that the armies of Moroni would know whither they had gone.

But it came to pass, as soon as they had departed into the wilderness Moroni sent spies into the wilderness to watch their camp; and Moroni, also, knowing of the prophecies of Alma, sent certain men unto him, desiring him that he should inquire of the Lord whither the armies of the Nephites should go to defend themselves against the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the word of the Lord came unto Alma, and Alma informed the messengers of Moroni, that the armies of the Lamanites were marching round about in the wilderness, that they might come over into the land of Manti, that they might commence an attack upon the weaker part of the people. And those messengers went and delivered the message unto Moroni.

25 Kiiō Moronai, ālikin an kar likūt juon mōttan jarin tariṅae eo an ilo āneen Jersōn, nē ab itok juon mōttan riLeman eo ilo āneo im bōk aer jikin kwelōk eo, eaar bōk bwe in mōttan jarin tariṅae eo an im ilōk ilo āneen Mantai.

26 Im eaar kōmman bwe aolep armej ilo mōttan eo ilo āneen ren aikuj kuktok ippān doon nān pata ṅae riLeman ro, nān jojomare bwidēj ko aer im laḷ eo aer, jimwe ko aer im anemkwōj ko aer; kōn menin raar pojak ṅae iien itok eo an riLeman ro.

27 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar kōmman bwe jarin tariṅae eo an en tilekek ilo koḷlaḷ eo eaar pād iturin kappe in reba Sidon, eo eaar pād iturilik in reba Sidon ilo āne jemaden eo.

28 Im Moronai eaar likūt riiaroñroñ ro ipeḷaakin ijo, bwe en maroñ jeḷā nāāt kāām eo an riLeman ro enaaj itok.

29 Im kiiō, kōnke Moronai eaar jeḷā kōttōpar ko an riLeman ro, bwe eaar aer kōttōpar nān kōkkure ro jeir im jatier, ak nān kuli kake er im bōk tok er ilo kōmakoko bwe ren maroñ kajutak juon aelōn in kiiñ nān er make ioon aolepān āneo;

30 Im e kōnke eaar barāinwōt jeḷā bwe eaar kōṅaan wōt eo an riNipai ro nān dāpij bwidēj ko aer, im aer anemkwōj, im kabuñ eo aer, kōn menin eaar ḷōmṅak ej jab jerḡwiwi bwe en aikuj jojomar nān er jān kōttōbalbal; kōn menin eaar lo jān riiaroñroñ ro an iaḷ eo riLeman ro raar bōke.

31 Kōn menin, eaar ajeje jarin tariṅae eo an im bōktok juon mōttan tok ilo koḷlaḷ eo, im ṅooj er iturear, im ilo turōk in toḷ Ripla;

32 Im aolepān jar eo eaar ṅooj ilo turilikin koḷlaḷ eo, ilo turilikin reba Sidon, im āindein laḷḷok ilo tōrerein ko an āneen Mantai.

33 Im āindein ālikin kar likūt jarin tariṅae eo an ekkar nān an kōṅaan, eaar pojak in iioon er.

34 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar wanlōnḷok ituioñ in toḷ eo, ijo juon mōttan jarin tariṅae eo an Moronai eaar ṅojak ie.

Now Moroni, leaving a part of his army in the land of Jershon, lest by any means a part of the Lamanites should come into that land and take possession of the city, took the remaining part of his army and marched over into the land of Manti.

And he caused that all the people in that quarter of the land should gather themselves together to battle against the Lamanites, to defend their lands and their country, their rights and their liberties; therefore they were prepared against the time of the coming of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Moroni caused that his army should be secreted in the valley which was near the bank of the river Sidon, which was on the west of the river Sidon in the wilderness.

And Moroni placed spies round about, that he might know when the camp of the Lamanites should come.

And now, as Moroni knew the intention of the Lamanites, that it was their intention to destroy their brethren, or to subject them and bring them into bondage that they might establish a kingdom unto themselves over all the land;

And he also knowing that it was the only desire of the Nephites to preserve their lands, and their liberty, and their church, therefore he thought it no sin that he should defend them by stratagem; therefore, he found by his spies which course the Lamanites were to take.

Therefore, he divided his army and brought a part over into the valley, and concealed them on the east, and on the south of the hill Riplah;

And the remainder he concealed in the west valley, on the west of the river Sidon, and so down into the borders of the land Manti.

And thus having placed his army according to his desire, he was prepared to meet them.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites came up on the north of the hill, where a part of the army of Moroni was concealed.

35 Im ke riLeman ro raar eļļā jān toļ Ripla, im itok ilo komlaļ eo, im kar jino kijoone reba Sidon, jarin tariņae eo eaar ņojak iturōkin toļ eo, eo kar bōk tōl jān juon eņņāan eo etan eaar Liai, im eaar tōl jarin tariņae eo an maanļok im jepooļe riLeman ro iturear ilo tulikier.

36 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro, ke raar lo bwe riNipai ro raar itok ioer jān tu ļokaer, raar oktakklik im kar jino pata ippān jarin tariņae eo an Liai.

37 Im jermal an mej eaar jino ippān jar ko jimor, a eaar ļapļok an kaammijak nān riLeman ro, bwe keelwaan eo aer eaar jedmatmat nān deņdeņ eddo ko an riNipai ro kōn jāje ko aer im jāje jidik ko aer, eo eaar bōktok mej enaņin ilo aolep jekjek.

38 A ilo ijo tu rājet, eaar wōr juon kiiō im tok ālik juon eņņāan eaar buņ ilubwiljin riNipai ro, jān jāje ko aer im tņorļok in bōtōktōk, kōnke raar penjak jān mōttan ko reaorōk ilo ānbwin, ak mōttan ko reaorōk ilo ānbwinnier raar penjak jān jekjek ko an riLeman ro, jān dipil ko aer, im penjān pā ko aer, im penjān bar ko aer; im āindein riNipai ro raar wōnmaanļok ilo jermal in mej ilubwiljin riLeman ro.

39 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar mijak, kōnke kōkkure eo eļap ilubwiljier, eņool maē ke raar koļok nān reba Sidon.

40 Im Liai im eņņāan ro an raar lukwarkware er; im Liai eaar kokakļok er ilo dān ko in Sidon, im raar kijoone dān ko in Sidon. Im Liai eaar dāpij jarin tariņae ko an ioon kappe in reba Sidon bwe ren jab kijoone.

41 Im ālikin men kein Moronai im jarin tariņae eo an raar iioon riLeman ro ilo komlaļ eo, ijo iturājet in reba Sidon, im raar jino wōtlōk ioer im maņ er.

42 Im riLeman ro raar bar ko iņaer, ļok nān āneen Mantai; im jarin tariņae ko an Moronai kar bar iioon er.

43 Kiiō ilo wāween in riLeman ro raar ire otem ire; aaet, jaņin kar jeļā ke riLeman ro raar ire otem ire kōn kajoor im peran eļap, jaab, eņool jab jān jinoin.

And as the Lamanites had passed the hill Riplah, and came into the valley, and began to cross the river Sidon, the army which was concealed on the south of the hill, which was led by a man whose name was Lehi, and he led his army forth and encircled the Lamanites about on the east in their rear.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites, when they saw the Nephites coming upon them in their rear, turned them about and began to contend with the army of Lehi.

And the work of death commenced on both sides, but it was more dreadful on the part of the Lamanites, for their nakedness was exposed to the heavy blows of the Nephites with their swords and their cimeters, which brought death almost at every stroke.

While on the other hand, there was now and then a man fell among the Nephites, by their swords and the loss of blood, they being shielded from the more vital parts of the body, or the more vital parts of the body being shielded from the strokes of the Lamanites, by their breastplates, and their armshields, and their head-plates; and thus the Nephites did carry on the work of death among the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites became frightened, because of the great destruction among them, even until they began to flee towards the river Sidon.

And they were pursued by Lehi and his men; and they were driven by Lehi into the waters of Sidon, and they crossed the waters of Sidon. And Lehi retained his armies upon the bank of the river Sidon that they should not cross.

And it came to pass that Moroni and his army met the Lamanites in the valley, on the other side of the river Sidon, and began to fall upon them and to slay them.

And the Lamanites did flee again before them, towards the land of Manti; and they were met again by the armies of Moroni.

Now in this case the Lamanites did fight exceedingly; yea, never had the Lamanites been known to fight with such exceedingly great strength and courage, no, not even from the beginning.

44 Im raar ketak jān riZoram ro im riAmalekai ro, ro raar aer kapen reutie j im ritōl, im jān Zeraemna, eo eaar aer kapen eutiejtata, ak aer ritōl im ritōl jarin tariṇae ko aer; aaet, raar ire āinwōt tūraikōn ko, im elōn iaan riNipai ro raar mej jān peier, aaet, bwe raar kōjepellōk ilo ruo elōn iaan penjān ko an bōraer, im raar deili elōn dipil ko aer, im raar ṁwijiṭlōk elōn iaan peier; im āindein riLeman ro raar jekjek ilo aer illu ekūtōtō.

45 Mekarta, riNipai ro raar ketak kōn juon jibadbad eo eṁṁanlōk, bwe raar jab ire nān juon aelōn in kiin ak kajoor a raar ire nān ṁōko iṁweer im anemkwōj ko aer, kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier, im aolepān aer, aaet nān rāpeḷtan kabuñ-jar ko aer im kabuñ eo aer.

46 Im raar kōṁṁan men eo raar eñjake eaar kuṇaer im raar ṁuri nān aer Anij; bwe Irooj Eaar ba nān er, im barāinwōt nān ro jemāer, bwe: Toun wōt an jab wōr ruōmi kōn ḷatipñōl eo ṁoktata, im barāinwōt jaab kōn eo kein karuo, koṁ jamin naaj kōṭlōk koṁ make nān mej jān pā ko pein ami rikōjdat.

47 Im barāinwōt, Irooj Eaar ba bwe: Koṁ naaj jojomare baamle ko ami eṁpool nān tṣorlōk in bōtōktōk. Kōn menin kōn jibadbad in riNipai ro raar aitwerōk ippān riLeman ro, nān jojomar nān er make, im baamle ko aer, im bwidej ko aer, im jṁwe ko aer, im tōmak eo aer.

48 Im ālikin men kein ke eṁṁaan ro an Moronai raar lo rōkaammijak im illu in riLeman ro, raar nañin itōn jenlik im ko jān er. Im Moronai, kōnke eaar kile ḷōmṇak eo aer, eaar jilkinlōk an ennaan im kōketak burueer kōn ḷōmṇak kein—aaet, ḷōmṇak ko kōn bwidej ko aer, aer anemkwōj, aaet, anemkwōj jān kōṁakoko.

49 Im ālikin men kein raar oktaklik ṇae riLeman ro, im raar kūr kōn juon ainikien nān Irooj aer Anij, kōn aer anemkwōj im aer rōlōk jān kōṁakoko.

50 Im raar jino nān jutak ṇae riLeman ro kōn kajoor; im ilo ejja awa eo wōt raar kūr nān Irooj kōn aer rōlōk, riLeman ro raar jino ko iṁaer; im raar ko eṁpool nān dān ko in Sidon.

And they were inspired by the Zoramites and the Amalekites, who were their chief captains and leaders, and by Zerahemnah, who was their chief captain, or their chief leader and commander; yea, they did fight like dragons, and many of the Nephites were slain by their hands, yea, for they did smite in two many of their head-plates, and they did pierce many of their breastplates, and they did smite off many of their arms; and thus the Lamanites did smite in their fierce anger.

Nevertheless, the Nephites were inspired by a better cause, for they were not fighting for monarchy nor power but they were fighting for their homes and their liberties, their wives and their children, and their all, yea, for their rites of worship and their church.

And they were doing that which they felt was the duty which they owed to their God; for the Lord had said unto them, and also unto their fathers, that: Inasmuch as ye are not guilty of the first offense, neither the second, ye shall not suffer yourselves to be slain by the hands of your enemies.

And again, the Lord has said that: Ye shall defend your families even unto bloodshed. Therefore for this cause were the Nephites contending with the Lamanites, to defend themselves, and their families, and their lands, their country, and their rights, and their religion.

And it came to pass that when the men of Moroni saw the fierceness and the anger of the Lamanites, they were about to shrink and flee from them. And Moroni, perceiving their intent, sent forth and inspired their hearts with these thoughts—yea, the thoughts of their lands, their liberty, yea, their freedom from bondage.

And it came to pass that they turned upon the Lamanites, and they cried with one voice unto the Lord their God, for their liberty and their freedom from bondage.

And they began to stand against the Lamanites with power; and in that selfsame hour that they cried unto the Lord for their freedom, the Lamanites began to flee before them; and they fled even to the waters of Sidon.

51 Kiiō, riLeman ro raar lōñlōk oraer, aet, kōn laplōk jān ruo alen oran eo an riNipai ro; mekarta, kar ubaak er joñan raar kuk ippān doon ilo juon ānbwin ilo komlaļ eo, iioon kappe in reba Sidon.

52 Kōn menin jarin tariņae ko an Moronai raar jepoolē peļaaakier, aet, eṃool ioon tōrerein ko in reba eo ijeṇ im ijeṇ, bwe lo, iturear eaar eṃṃaan ro an Liai.

53 Kōn menin ke Zeraemna eaar lo eṃṃaan ro an Liai iturear in reba Sidon, im jarin tariņae ko an Moronai iturilik in reba Sidon, bwe raar pool peļaaakier jān riNipai ro, kar kaṃweiur er kōn lōñṇōñ.

54 Kiiō Moronai, ke eaar lo aer lōñṇōñ, eaar jiroñ eṃṃaan ro an bwe ren bōjrak kōtṇṇlōk bōtōktōkier.

Now, the Lamanites were more numerous, yea, by more than double the number of the Nephites; nevertheless, they were driven insomuch that they were gathered together in one body in the valley, upon the bank by the river Sidon.

Therefore the armies of Moroni encircled them about, yea, even on both sides of the river, for behold, on the east were the men of Lehi.

Therefore when Zerahemnah saw the men of Lehi on the east of the river Sidon, and the armies of Moroni on the west of the river Sidon, that they were encircled about by the Nephites, they were struck with terror.

Now Moroni, when he saw their terror, commanded his men that they should stop shedding their blood.

Alma 44

- 1 Im ālikin men kein raar jab bōjrak im kālik nān jidik jān er. Im Moronai eba nān Zeraemna: Lo, Zeraemna, bwe kōmij jab kōṇaan bwe kōmin armej in bōtōktōk. Kwojeḷā bwe koṃij pād ilo peim, mekarta kōmij jab kōṇaan ṃan koṃ.
- 2 Lo, kōm ar jab itok nān tariṇae ṇae koṃ bwe kōmin maroñ kōtōṛḷḷok bōtōktōkimi kōn kajoor; im jab barāinwōt kōṇaan nān bōktok jabdewōt nān ineen kōṃakoko. Ak eñin ej unleplep eo koṃ eaar itok ṇae kōm; aaet, im koṃij illu ippām kōnke kabuñ eo am.
- 3 A kiiō, koṃij lo bwe Irooj ej pād ippām; im koṃij lo bwe Eaar letok koṃ ilo peim. Im kiiō ikōṇaan bwe koṃin meḷeḷe bwe men in eaar kōṃṃan nān kōm kōnke kabuñ eo am im am tōmak ilo Kraist. Im kiiō koṃij lo bwe koṃ jamin kōkkure tōmak in am.
- 4 Kiiō koṃij lo bwe eñin ej tōmak eo eṃool jān Anij; aaet, koṃij lo bwe Anij Enaaj rejetake, im oṇaake, im kōjparok kōm, toun wōt am ṃool nān e, im nān tōmak eo am, im nān tōmak eo am; im Irooj ejjāmin naaj kōtḷok bwe kōmin jako jako ijellokun wōt nē kōmij wōtḷok ilo bōd im kaarmejjete tōmak eo am.
- 5 Im kiiō, Zeraemna, ij jiroñ eok ilo etan Anij Ekajoor Bōtata, Eo eaar kōkajoor kein tariṇae ko am bwe en wōr am kajoor ioomi, kōn tōmak eo am, im kōn rāpeḷtan ko in am kabuñ-jar, im kōn iṃōn jar eo am, im kōn rejetak ekwōjarjar eo kōm ṃuri kaki nān kōrā ro pāleem im ajri ro nejim, kōn anemkwōj eo ej lukwōj kōm nān bwidej ko im laḷ eo am, aaet, im barāinwōt kōn dāpij an naan an Anij ekwōjarjar, eo im nān e kōm ar bōk ṃōṇōṇō eo am, im kōn aolep men ko ekanooj jitōnbōro nān kōm—
- 6 Aaet, im eñin ejjab aolepān; ij jiroñ eok kōn aolep ikdeelel ko ewōr ippām nān mour, bwe koṃin litok kein tariṇae ko ami nān kōm, im kōm naaj jab kappukot bōtōktōkimi, a kōm naaj dāpij mour ko ami, eḷañne koṃ naaj ilok ilo iaḷ eo ami im jab bar itok nān tariṇae ṇae kōm.

Alma 44

And it came to pass that they did stop and withdrew a pace from them. And Moroni said unto Zerahemnah: Behold, Zerahemnah, that we do not desire to be men of blood. Ye know that ye are in our hands, yet we do not desire to slay you.

Behold, we have not come out to battle against you that we might shed your blood for power; neither do we desire to bring any one to the yoke of bondage. But this is the very cause for which ye have come against us; yea, and ye are angry with us because of our religion.

But now, ye behold that the Lord is with us; and ye behold that he has delivered you into our hands. And now I would that ye should understand that this is done unto us because of our religion and our faith in Christ. And now ye see that ye cannot destroy this our faith.

Now ye see that this is the true faith of God; yea, ye see that God will support, and keep, and preserve us, so long as we are faithful unto him, and unto our faith, and our religion; and never will the Lord suffer that we shall be destroyed except we should fall into transgression and deny our faith.

And now, Zerahemnah, I command you, in the name of that all-powerful God, who has strengthened our arms that we have gained power over you, by our faith, by our religion, and by our rites of worship, and by our church, and by the sacred support which we owe to our wives and our children, by that liberty which binds us to our lands and our country; yea, and also by the maintenance of the sacred word of God, to which we owe all our happiness; and by all that is most dear unto us—

Yea, and this is not all; I command you by all the desires which ye have for life, that ye deliver up your weapons of war unto us, and we will seek not your blood, but we will spare your lives, if ye will go your way and come not again to war against us.

- 7 Im kiiō, eļāñne koṃij jab kōṃṃan men in, lo, koṃij pād ilo peim, im inaa jiroñ eṃṃaan rein aō bwe ren naaj wōtlōk ioomi, im kakinejneṃ koṃ kōn kineṃ ko in mej iānbwinnōmi, bwe koṃin ļot; innām jenaaj lo wōn enaaṃ wōr an kajoor ioon armeṃ rein; aaet, jenaaj lo wōn naaj bōktok ilo ineen kōṃakoko.
- 8 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Zeraemna eaar roñ ennaan kein eaar wōnṃaanļōk im leļōk jāje eo an im jāje eo edik an, im lippōṃ eo an ilo pein Moronai, im ba ñan e: Lo, erkein rej kein tariṃae ko am; kōm naaj liwōji ñan eok, a kōm jamin naaj kōtļōk kōm make ñan bōk juon kanejneṃ ñan eok, eo kōm jeļā bwe kōm naaj rupe, im barāinwōt ro neṃim; ak bōk kein tariṃae kein am, im kōtļōk bwe kōmin ilōk ilo āne jeṃaden; eļāñne jaab kōm naaj dāpij wōt jāje kein am, im kōm naaj mej ak jodik.
- 9 Lo, kōmij jab jān tōmak eo aṃ; kōmij jab tōmak bwe Anij eaar lewōj kōm ilo peiuṃ; ak kōmij tōmak bwe ejeļā eo am eaar kōjōṃr eok jān jāje ko am. Lo, ej dipil ko ami im kōttōrak ko ami eñin bwe koṃin kar jōṃr.
- 10 Im kiiō ke Zeraemna eaar kōṃṃan jeṃļōkin ekkōnono naan kein, Moronai eaar kōrōḷ jāje eo im kein tariṃae ko, ko eaar būki, ñan Zeraemna, im ba: Lo, jenaaj kōjjeṃļōk pata in.
- 11 Kiiō ijjab maroñ kakememeṃ naan ko iaar kōnono, kōn menin āinwōt Irooj emour, koṃ naaj jamin ilōk ijjeļōkun wōt ñe koṃij ilōk kōn juon kanejneṃ bwe koṃ naaj jamin bar rōḷ tok ṃae kōm ñan tariṃae. Kiiō ke koṃij pād ilo peim kōm naaj kōtōṃrļōk bōtōktōkimi ioon bwideṃ, ak koṃ naaj errā ñan ekkar ko iaar jakimāantak.
- 12 Im kiiō ke Moronai eaar ba naan kein, Zeraemna eaar bar bōk jāje eo an, im eaar illu ippān Moronai, im eaar jarōb ṃaanļōk bwe en maroñ ṃan Moronai; a ke eaar kotak jāje eo an, lo, juon iaan ritariṃae ro an Moronai eaar jekļōk ñan laļ, im eaar bwilōk ilo jurōn; im eaar barāinwōt jek Zeraemna, im eaar jekļōk kooļan im kilin bōran im eaar wōtlōk ñan laļ. Im Zeraemna eaar jenlikļōk jān iṃaer ñan ilubwiljin ritariṃae ro an.

And now, if ye do not this, behold, ye are in our hands, and I will command my men that they shall fall upon you, and inflict the wounds of death in your bodies, that ye may become extinct; and then we will see who shall have power over this people; yea, we will see who shall be brought into bondage.

And now it came to pass that when Zerahemnah had heard these sayings he came forth and delivered up his sword and his cimeter, and his bow into the hands of Moroni, and said unto him: Behold, here are our weapons of war; we will deliver them up unto you, but we will not suffer ourselves to take an oath unto you, which we know that we shall break, and also our children; but take our weapons of war, and suffer that we may depart into the wilderness; otherwise we will retain our swords, and we will perish or conquer.

Behold, we are not of your faith; we do not believe that it is God that has delivered us into your hands; but we believe that it is your cunning that has preserved you from our swords. Behold, it is your breast-plates and your shields that have preserved you.

And now when Zerahemnah had made an end of speaking these words, Moroni returned the sword and the weapons of war, which he had received, unto Zerahemnah, saying: Behold, we will end the conflict.

Now I cannot recall the words which I have spoken, therefore as the Lord liveth, ye shall not depart except ye depart with an oath that ye will not return again against us to war. Now as ye are in our hands we will spill your blood upon the ground, or ye shall submit to the conditions which I have proposed.

And now when Moroni had said these words, Zerahemnah retained his sword, and he was angry with Moroni, and he rushed forward that he might slay Moroni; but as he raised his sword, behold, one of Moroni's soldiers smote it even to the earth, and it broke by the hilt; and he also smote Zerahemnah that he took off his scalp and it fell to the earth. And Zerahemnah withdrew from before them into the midst of his soldiers.

- 13 Im ālikin men kein ritariṅae eo eaar jutak epaak, eo eaar jekl̥ok kooḷan im kilin bōran Zeraemna, eaar kotak kooḷ im kilin bōran eo jān ioon bwidej kōn kooḷ ko, im eaar likūt e ioon ṁaan jāje eo an, im erl̥okeḷok ṅan er, im ba ṅan er kōn juon ainikien eḷḷaaj:
- 14 Eṁool āinwōt kooḷ im kilin bar eaar wōtl̥ok ṅan laḷ, eo ej kooḷ im kilin bōran ritōl̥ eo eutiejtata ami, āindein kom̥ naaj wōtl̥ok ṅan laḷ ijell̥okun wōt ṅe kom̥ij jab kōtl̥oki kein tariṅae ko ami im il̥ok kōn juon bujen aenōṁṁan.
- 15 Kiiō raar kanooj lōṅ, ke raar roṅ naan kein im lo kooḷ im kilin bar eo eaar pād iṁaan jāje eo, ro raar obrak kōn mijak; im elōṅ raar wōnṁaanḷok im juḷok kein tariṅae ko aer ineen Moronai, im deḷḷōṅḷok ilo bujen aenōṁṁan eo. Im joṅan wōt eo eaar deḷḷōṅḷok ilo bujen eo raar kōtl̥ok ṅan il̥ok ilo āne jemaden.
- 16 Kiiō ālikin men kein, Zeraemna eaar illu otem illu, im eaar pukwōj bwe in jar eo ṅan ḷatipṅōl̥, ṅan aitwerōk ilo eḷapḷok kajoor ṅae riNipai ro.
- 17 Im kiiō Moronai eaar illu, kōnke bōt eo an riLeman ro; kōn menin eaar jiroṅ armej ro an bwe ren wōtl̥ok ioer im ṁan er. Im ālikin men kein raar jino ṁan er; aaet, im riLeman ro raar juṁae kōn jāje ko aer im aer kajoor.
- 18 A lo, keelwaan an kilier im jab kalibobo in bōraer raar jedmatmat ṅan jāje ko rekkaṅ an riNipai ro; aaet, lo kar wākar er im jek er, aaet, im raar wōtl̥ok otem wōtl̥ok iṁaan jāje ko an riNipai ro; im raar jino in pookḷok er, eṁool āinwōt ritariṅae an Moronai eaar kanaan.
- 19 Kiiō Zeraemna, ke eaar lo bwe raar aolep naṅin jako, eaar kūr eḷḷaaj ṅan Moronai, im kallimur bwe enaaj kōṁṁan bujen im barāinwōt armej ro an deḷḷōṅ, eḷaṅṅe renaaj oṅaake wōt mour ko an bwein jar eo, bwe rej jamin naaj bar itok ṅan tariṅae ṅae er.

And it came to pass that the soldier who stood by, who smote off the scalp of Zerahemnah, took up the scalp from off the ground by the hair, and laid it upon the point of his sword, and stretched it forth unto them, saying unto them with a loud voice:

Even as this scalp has fallen to the earth, which is the scalp of your chief, so shall ye fall to the earth except ye will deliver up your weapons of war and depart with a covenant of peace.

Now there were many, when they heard these words and saw the scalp which was upon the sword, that were struck with fear; and many came forth and threw down their weapons of war at the feet of Moroni, and entered into a covenant of peace. And as many as entered into a covenant they suffered to depart into the wilderness.

Now it came to pass that Zerahemnah was exceedingly wroth, and he did stir up the remainder of his soldiers to anger, to contend more powerfully against the Nephites.

And now Moroni was angry, because of the stubbornness of the Lamanites; therefore he commanded his people that they should fall upon them and slay them. And it came to pass that they began to slay them; yea, and the Lamanites did contend with their swords and their might.

But behold, their naked skins and their bare heads were exposed to the sharp swords of the Nephites; yea, behold they were pierced and smitten, yea, and did fall exceedingly fast before the swords of the Nephites; and they began to be swept down, even as the soldier of Moroni had prophesied.

Now Zerahemnah, when he saw that they were all about to be destroyed, cried mightily unto Moroni, promising that he would covenant and also his people with them, if they would spare the remainder of their lives, that they never would come to war again against them.

20 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar kōmman bwe
jeral in mej en bar bōjrak ilubwiljin armej ro. Im
eaar bōk kein tariṇae ko jān riLeman ro; im ālikin aer
kar deļōṇe juon bujen in aenōmman ippān kar
kōtļok er nān ilok ilo āne jeṃaden eo.

21 Kiiō oran aer rimej kar jab bwine kōnke eaar ļap
oran eo; aaget, oran rimej eo aer eaar ļap otem ļap,
jiṃor ilubwiljin riNipai ro im ilubwiljin riLeman ro.

22 Im ālikin men kein raar joļok rimej ro aer ilo dān
ko in Sidon, im raar mootļok im kar kinōōrļok er im
raar kallib ilo m̄wilaļ ko in lqmeto.

23 Im jarin tariṇae ko an riNipai ro, ak ro an Moronai,
raar rōqļ im ilok nān iṃōko iṃweer im bwidej ko aer.

24 Im āindein eaar jeṃļok iiō eo kein
kajoñoulruwalitōk in iien tōl ko an riekajet ro ioon
armej in Nipai. Im āindein eaar jeṃļokļok eo an
Alma, eo eaar jeje ioon pileij ko an Nipai.

And it came to pass that Moroni caused that the
work of death should cease again among the people.
And he took the weapons of war from the Lamanites;
and after they had entered into a covenant with him
of peace they were suffered to depart into the wilder-
ness.

Now the number of their dead was not numbered
because of the greatness of the number; yea, the num-
ber of their dead was exceedingly great, both on the
Nephites and on the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they did cast their dead
into the waters of Sidon, and they have gone forth and
are buried in the depths of the sea.

And the armies of the Nephites, or of Moroni, re-
turned and came to their houses and their lands.

And thus ended the eighteenth year of the reign of
the judges over the people of Nephi. And thus ended
the record of Alma, which was written upon the
plates of Nephi.

Bwebwenato in armej in Nipai, im tariṅae ko im bōrojepel ko aer, ilo raan ko an Hilamōn, ekkar nān ļoḡk eo an Hilamōn, eo eaar kōmḡmane ilo raan ko an.

Alma 45

- 1 Lo, kiiō ālikin men kein armej in Nipai raar mōḡōḡō otem mōḡōḡō, kōnke Irooj Eaar bar kōjḡḡer er jān pein rikōjdat ro aer; kōn menin raar leļḡk kamḡoolol nān Irooj aer Anij; aet, im raar jitlḡk eļap im jar eļap, im raar kabuñ-jar nān Anij kōn eļap otem ļap lañlōñ.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō kein kajoñoulruwatimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, Alma eaar itok nān ļeo nejin Hilamōn im ba nān e: Kwōj tōmak ke naan ko iaar kōnono nān eok kōn ļoḡk ko kar kōmḡmani?
- 3 Im Hilamōn eba nā e: Aaet, ij tōmak.
- 4 Im Alma ebar ba: Kwōj tōmak ke ilo Jisōs Kraist, eo Enaaj itok?
- 5 Im eba: Aaet, ij tōmak aolep naan ko kwaar kōnono.
- 6 Im Alma ebar ba nā e: Kwōnaaj ke kōjparok kien ko aō?
- 7 Im eba: Aaet, inaaj kōjparok kien ko am kōn aolepān buruō.
- 8 Im Alma eba nān e: Jeraamḡman nān kwe; im Irooj Enaaj kōjeraamḡman eok ilo āniin.
- 9 A lo, ewōr ippa jidik ennaan nān kanaan nān eok; a ta ij kanaan nān eok kwōnaaj jamin kwaļḡke; aaet, ta ij kanaan nān eok jamin naaj kwaļḡke, eḡool ḡae kanaan eo ej kūrḡool; kōn menin jeje naan ko inaaj ba.
- 10 Im erkein naan ko: Lo, ij eñjake bwe ejja armej rein wōt, riNipai, ekkar nān Jitōbōn revelesōn eo ej ilo nā, ilo ābukwi iiō ko jān iien in Jisōs Kraist Enaaj kwaļḡke nān er, renaaj idakunkunļḡk ilo jab tōmak.
- 11 Aaet, innām renaaj lo tariṅae ko im nañinmej ko, aaet, nūta ko im kōtḡḡrļḡk bōtōktōk, eḡool ḡae iien armej in Nipai renaaj ļot—

The account of the people of Nephi, and their wars and dissensions, in the days of Helaman, according to the record of Helaman, which he kept in his days.

Alma 45

Behold, now it came to pass that the people of Nephi were exceedingly rejoiced, because the Lord had again delivered them out of the hands of their enemies; therefore they gave thanks unto the Lord their God; yea, and they did fast much and pray much, and they did worship God with exceedingly great joy.

And it came to pass in the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, that Alma came unto his son Helaman and said unto him: Believest thou the words which I spake unto thee concerning those records which have been kept?

And Helaman said unto him: Yea, I believe.

And Alma said again: Believest thou in Jesus Christ, who shall come?

And he said: Yea, I believe all the words which thou hast spoken.

And Alma said unto him again: Will ye keep my commandments?

And he said: Yea, I will keep thy commandments with all my heart.

Then Alma said unto him: Blessed art thou; and the Lord shall prosper thee in this land.

But behold, I have somewhat to prophesy unto thee; but what I prophesy unto thee ye shall not make known; yea, what I prophesy unto thee shall not be made known, even until the prophecy is fulfilled; therefore write the words which I shall say.

And these are the words: Behold, I perceive that this very people, the Nephites, according to the spirit of revelation which is in me, in four hundred years from the time that Jesus Christ shall manifest himself unto them, shall dwindle in unbelief.

Yea, and then shall they see wars and pestilences, yea, famines and bloodshed, even until the people of Nephi shall become extinct—

- 12 Aaet, im men in kōnke renaaj idakunkunl̄ok ilo jab tōmak im wōtl̄okl̄ok ilo jermal ko an marok, im lōñ, im aolep nana otemjel̄ok; aaet, ij ba ñan eok, bwe kōnke renaaj jer̄owiwi ñae ekanooj l̄ap meram im jel̄äl̄okjen, aaet, ij ba ñan eok, bwe j̄an raan en, em̄ool epepen kein k̄āāmen ej̄jāmin naaj aolep jako m̄okta j̄an nana in enaaj itok.
- 13 Im ñe raan eo eḷap ej itok, lo, iien eo em̄okaj ej itok bwe ro rej kiiō, ak ineen ro rej bōnbōn kiiō ilubwiljin armej in Nipai, naaj jamin bar bōnbōn wōt ilubwiljin armej in Nipai.
- 14 A jabdewōt bweier, im jab kar k̄okkure e ilo raan eo eḷap im rōkaammijak, naaj bōnbōn ilubwiljin riLeman rañ, im naaj erom āinwōt er, aolep, ijell̄okkun wōt jet ro naaj kūr er ro rikaḷooran Irooj; im er riLeman renaaj lukwarkware er m̄ae iien rej ḷot. Im kiiō, kōn jer̄owiwi, kanaan in enaaj kūr̄mool.
- 15 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Alma eaar ba men kein ñan Hilamōn, eaar kōjeraam̄man e, im barāinwōt ḷōm̄aro nejin jet; im eaar barāinwōt kōjeraam̄man laḷ kōn kilaan ro rejim̄we.
- 16 Im eba: Āindein Irooj Anij ej ba—Lia enaaj āneo, eñin, ñan aolep laḷ, nokwe, lo, im armej, ñan k̄okkure, ro rej eḷap nana, ñe rej kanooj kalo; im āinwōt iaar ba enaaj āindein; bwe eñin ej lia eo im kōjeraam̄man an Anij ioon āneo, bwe Irooj E jamin kalimjek jer̄owiwi ñan jidik.
- 17 Im kiiō, ke Alma eaar dedeḷok an ba naan kein eaar kōjeraam̄man kabuñ eo, aaet, aolep ro renaaj jutak pen ilo tōmak eo j̄an iien eo m̄aanl̄ok.
- 18 Im ke Alma eaar dedeḷok an kōm̄mane men in eaar il̄ok j̄an āneen Zaraemla, āinwōt ñe ej il̄ok ilo āneen Melek. Im ālikin men kein kar jab bar roñ kake e; āinwōt kōn mej eo an ak kallib eo an jejeḷā jaab kake.

Yea, and this because they shall dwindle in unbelief and fall into the works of darkness, and lasciviousness, and all manner of iniquities; yea, I say unto you, that because they shall sin against so great light and knowledge, yea, I say unto you, that from that day, even the fourth generation shall not all pass away before this great iniquity shall come.

And when that great day cometh, behold, the time very soon cometh that those who are now, or the seed of those who are now numbered among the people of Nephi, shall no more be numbered among the people of Nephi.

But whosoever remaineth, and is not destroyed in that great and dreadful day, shall be numbered among the Lamanites, and shall become like unto them, all, save it be a few who shall be called the disciples of the Lord; and them shall the Lamanites pursue even until they shall become extinct. And now, because of iniquity, this prophecy shall be fulfilled.

And now it came to pass that after Alma had said these things to Helaman, he blessed him, and also his other sons; and he also blessed the earth for the righteous' sake.

And he said: Thus saith the Lord God—Cursed shall be the land, yea, this land, unto every nation, kindred, tongue, and people, unto destruction, which do wickedly, when they are fully ripe; and as I have said so shall it be; for this is the cursing and the blessing of God upon the land, for the Lord cannot look upon sin with the least degree of allowance.

And now, when Alma had said these words he blessed the church, yea, all those who should stand fast in the faith from that time henceforth.

And when Alma had done this he departed out of the land of Zarahemla, as if to go into the land of Melek. And it came to pass that he was never heard of more; as to his death or burial we know not of.

19 Lo, men in jejeḷā, bwe eaar armej ewānōk; im ennaan eo eaar ajeededḷok ilo kabuñ eo bwe jetōb eaar bōk lōnḷok e, ak kar kalbwīn e jān peīn Irooj, eḡool āīnwōt Moses. A lo, jeje ko rekwōjarjar rej ba bwe Irooj Eaar bōk Moses nān E make; im jej ḷōmḡak bwe Eaar barāīnwōt bōk Alma ilo jetōb, nān E make; kōn menin, kōn wāween in jejeḷā ejjeḷok kōn mej eo an im an kallīb.

20 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo jinoin iiō eo kein kajoñoulruwatimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, Hilamōn eaar ilok ilubwiljin armej ro nān kajeeded naan eo nān er.

21 Bwe lo, kōnke tariḡae ko aer ippān riLeman ro im elōñ iakwāālel ko reddik im liḡaajḡoḡo ko raar waḷok ilubwiljin armej ro, eaar erom mennin aorōk bwe naan in Anij en ajeeded ilubwiljier, aaet, im bwe juon unin tōl en kōḡḡan iaolepān kabuñ eo.

22 Kōn menin, Hilamōn im ḷōḡaro jatin raar ilok nān bar kajutak kabuñ eo iaolepān āneo, aaet, ilo jikin kwelok otemjej ilo aolepān āneo kar an armej in Nipai. Im ālikin men kein raar kūr pris ro im rikaki ro iaolepān āneo, ioon aolepān iḡōn jar ko.

23 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke eḡōj an Hilamōn im ḷōḡaro jatin kar kūr pris ro im rikaki ro ioon iḡōn jar ko bwe eaar jutak juon akwāālel ilubwiljier, im raar jab eḡoñ naan ko an Hilamōn im ḷōḡaro jatin.

24 A raar juwa ḷok, kōnke raar utiej ilo burueer, kōnke aer kar ḡweie otem ḡweie; kōn menin raar jebanḷok ilo mejaer make, im jab kōḡaan eḡoñ naan ko aer, nān etetal jiḡwe iḡaan Anij.

Behold, this we know, that he was a righteous man; and the saying went abroad in the church that he was taken up by the Spirit, or buried by the hand of the Lord, even as Moses. But behold, the scriptures saith the Lord took Moses unto himself; and we suppose that he has also received Alma in the spirit, unto himself; therefore, for this cause we know nothing concerning his death and burial.

And now it came to pass in the commencement of the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, that Helaman went forth among the people to declare the word unto them.

For behold, because of their wars with the Lamanites and the many little dissensions and disturbances which had been among the people, it became expedient that the word of God should be declared among them, yea, and that a regulation should be made throughout the church.

Therefore, Helaman and his brethren went forth to establish the church again in all the land, yea, in every city throughout all the land which was possessed by the people of Nephi. And it came to pass that they did appoint priests and teachers throughout all the land, over all the churches.

And now it came to pass that after Helaman and his brethren had appointed priests and teachers over the churches that there arose a dissension among them, and they would not give heed to the words of Helaman and his brethren;

But they grew proud, being lifted up in their hearts, because of their exceedingly great riches; therefore they grew rich in their own eyes, and would not give heed to their words, to walk uprightly before God.

Alma 46

- 1 Im ālikin men kein joñan wōt ro raar jab kōñaan eḡroñ naan ko an Hilamōn im ro jein im jatin raar koba ippān doon ḡae ro jeir im jatier.
- 2 Im kiiō lo, raar illu otem illu, joñan raar kōttōpar ḡan ḡane er.
- 3 Kiiō ritōl eo an ro raar illu ḡae ro jeir im jatier eaar juon eḡḡmaan eineeā im lāj; im ḡein etan eaar Amalikaia.
- 4 Im Amalikaia eaar kōñaan bwe en kiiñ; im armej ro raar illu raar barāinwōt kōñaan bwe en aer kiiñ; im er eḡapḡok ḡōttaer raar riekajet ro rettāḡok an āneo, im raar kappukot maroñ.
- 5 Im raar eḡḡmakūt kōn naan in ḡoḡ ko an Amalikaia, bwe eḡāñne renaaj kar rejetake e im doore ḡan aer kiiñ bwe enaaj kōḡḡman bwe ren irooj ro ioon armej ro.
- 6 Āindein kar tōḡḡok er jān Amalikaia ḡan akwāālel, mekarta kwaḡok naan an Hilamōn im ro jein im jatin, aaet, mekarta joñan aer oḡaake eḡap ioon kabuñ eo, bwe raar pris utiej ro ioon kabuñ eo.
- 7 Im eaar lōñ ro ilo kabuñ eo raar tōmak ilo naan in ḡoḡ ko an Amalikaia, kōn menin raar eḡḡok eḡool jān kabuñ eo; im āindein jermal ko an armej in Nipai raar kanooj nana im kauwōtata, mekarta anḡ eo eḡap eo raar bōke ioon riLeman ro, im lañlōñ ko aer reḡḡap ko raar loi kōnke ḡoḡḡoren eo aer jān pein Irooj.
- 8 Āindein jej lo ekōjkan ḡōkaj in ro nejin armej rej meḡokḡok Irooj aer Anij, aaet, ekōjkan ḡōkaj in ḡan kōḡḡman nana, im ḡan tōḡḡok er jān eo enana.
- 9 Aaet, im jej barāinwōt lo jerḡwiwi eḡap juon eḡḡmaan ekanooj jerḡwiwi emaroñ kōḡḡman ḡan bōk jikin ilubwiljin ro nejin armej.

Alma 46

And it came to pass that as many as would not hearken to the words of Helaman and his brethren were gathered together against their brethren.

And now behold, they were exceedingly wroth, in-somuch that they were determined to slay them.

Now the leader of those who were wroth against their brethren was a large and a strong man; and his name was Amalickiah.

And Amalickiah was desirous to be a king; and those people who were wroth were also desirous that he should be their king; and they were the greater part of them the lower judges of the land, and they were seeking for power.

And they had been led by the flatteries of Amalickiah, that if they would support him and establish him to be their king that he would make them rulers over the people.

Thus they were led away by Amalickiah to dissensions, notwithstanding the preaching of Helaman and his brethren, yea, notwithstanding their exceedingly great care over the church, for they were high priests over the church.

And there were many in the church who believed in the flattering words of Amalickiah, therefore they dissented even from the church; and thus were the affairs of the people of Nephi exceedingly precarious and dangerous, notwithstanding their great victory which they had had over the Lamanites, and their great rejoicings which they had had because of their deliverance by the hand of the Lord.

Thus we see how quick the children of men do forget the Lord their God, yea, how quick to do iniquity, and to be led away by the evil one.

Yea, and we also see the great wickedness one very wicked man can cause to take place among the children of men.

10 Aaet, je lo bwe Amalikaia, kōnke eaar juon emḡmaan in kōttōbalbal ko rettino im juon emḡmaan in naan in moḡ ko, eaar tōlḡok būruōn elōn armej nān kōmḡman eḡap nana; aaet, im nān pukot nān kōkkure kabuñ eo an Anij, im nān kōkkure pedped in anemkwōj eo Anij Eaar leḡok nān er, ak jeraamḡman eo Anij eaar jilkinḡok ioon mejān āneo kōn kilaan ro rewānōk.

11 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Moronai, eo eaar ritōl eḡap an jarin tariḡae ko an riNipai ro, eaar roñ kōn akwāalel kein, eaar illu ippān Amalikaia.

12 Im ālikin men kein eaar kekōl kopā eo an; im eaar bōk mōttan eo jān e, im kar jeje ioon—Ilo ememej ad Anij, ad kabuñ, im anemkwōj, im ad aenōmḡman, kōrā ro pāleed, im ro nejid—im eaar kapene imaanin juon aḡaḡ.

13 Im eaar kapen kattōrak in bōran, im dipil eo an, im nuknuk in ire ko an, im kōḡak nuknuk in tariḡae ko an ipeḡaakin ipin, im eaar bōk aḡaḡ eo, eo eaar pād ijeban kopā epotak an, (im eaar likūt etan unin tōl in anemkwōj) im eaar buñbadik e nān ioon bwidej, im eaar jar ekajoor nān an Anij kōn kōjeraamḡman ko in anemkwōj nān pād ioon ro jein im jatin, toun wōt an naaj wōr kumi in riKristian ro nān pād wōt nān bōk āneo—

14 Bwe rein kar aolep ritōmak ro reḡool an Kraist, ro raar an kabuñ eo an Anij, kar kūr er jān ro raar jab an kabuñ eo.

15 Im ro raar an kabuñ eo raar niknik; aaet, aolep ro raar ritōmak ro reḡool ilo Kraist raar bōk ioer, ilo mōḡōḡō, āt eo etan Kraist, ak riKristian kar kūr er, kōnke tōmak eo aer ilo Kraist eo Enaaj kar itok.

16 Im kōn men in, ilo iien in, Moronai eaar jar bwe jibadbad eo an riKristian ro, im anemkwōj eo an āneo en marōn jeraamḡman.

17 Im ālikin men kein ke emōj an kar lutōkḡok būruōn nān Anij, eaar ḡa etan aolep bwidej eo iturōk in Āneen Mej, aaet, ilo tukaduin, aolep āneo, jimor ituiōn im iturōk—Juon āneen kāālet, im āneen anemkwōj.

Yea, we see that Amalickiah, because he was a man of cunning device and a man of many flattering words, that he led away the hearts of many people to do wickedly; yea, and to seek to destroy the church of God, and to destroy the foundation of liberty which God had granted unto them, or which blessing God had sent upon the face of the land for the righteous' sake.

And now it came to pass that when Moroni, who was the chief commander of the armies of the Nephites, had heard of these dissensions, he was angry with Amalickiah.

And it came to pass that he rent his coat; and he took a piece thereof, and wrote upon it—In memory of our God, our religion, and freedom, and our peace, our wives, and our children—and he fastened it upon the end of a pole.

And he fastened on his head-plate, and his breast-plate, and his shields, and girded on his armor about his loins; and he took the pole, which had on the end thereof his rent coat, (and he called it the title of liberty) and he bowed himself to the earth, and he prayed mightily unto his God for the blessings of liberty to rest upon his brethren, so long as there should a band of Christians remain to possess the land—

For thus were all the true believers of Christ, who belonged to the church of God, called by those who did not belong to the church.

And those who did belong to the church were faithful; yea, all those who were true believers in Christ took upon them, gladly, the name of Christ, or Christians as they were called, because of their belief in Christ who should come.

And therefore, at this time, Moroni prayed that the cause of the Christians, and the freedom of the land might be favored.

And it came to pass that when he had poured out his soul to God, he named all the land which was south of the land Desolation, yea, and in fine, all the land, both on the north and on the south—A chosen land, and the land of liberty.

- 18 Im eba: Eṃool Anij Ejjāmin kōtłok bwe kōj, ro rej dike er kōnke jej bōk iood etan Kraist, naaj jujur ilaḷ im kōkkure kōj, ṃae iien jej bōktok iood make jān bōd ko ad.
- 19 Im ke Moronai eaar ba naan kein, eaar wōnṃaanłok ilubwiljin armej ro, im kōjopālpāle ṃōttan nuknuk eo epotak ilo mejatoto, bwe aolep ren maroñ lo jeje ko eaar jeje ioon ṃōttan eo epotak, im kūr kōn juon ainikien eḷḷaaj, im ba:
- 20 Lo, jabdewōt eo enaaj dāpij unin tōl in ioon āniin, kōtłok bwe en wōnṃaantak ilo kajoor eo an Irooj, im deḷoñ ilo juon bujen bwe renaaj dāpij jṃṃwe ko aer, im tōmak eo aer, bwe Irooj Anij en maroñ kōjeraaṃṃan er.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein ke Moronai eaar kwaḷok naan kein, lo, armej ro raar ettōrtok ippān doon kōn kein tariṃae ko aer ipeḷaakin ānbwinnier, im kekōllok nuknuk ko aer ilo kakōḷḷe, ak āinwōt juon bujen, bwe rej jamin eḷḷok jān Irooj aer Anij; ak, ilo bar jet naan, eḷaṃṃe renaaj rupi kien ko an Anij, ak wōtłok ilo jerōwiwi, im jook ṃan bōk ioyer etan Kraist, Irooj Enaaj kekōllok er eṃool āinwōt raar kekōl nuknuk ko aer.
- 22 Kiiō bujen in eo raar kōṃṃane, im raar juḷok nuknuk ko aer ineen Moronai, im ba: Kōmij kōṃṃan bujen ippān am Anij, bwe naaj kōkkure kōm, eṃool āinwōt ro jeiūṃ im jatūṃ ilo āneo ituiōñ, eḷaṃṃe kōm naaj wōtłok ilo bōd; aet, emaroñ joḷok kōm ineen rikōjdat ro am, eṃool āinwōt kōm ar juḷok nuknuk ko am ineem bwe ren jujuri iuṃwin ne, eḷaṃṃe kōm naaj wōtłok ilo bōd.
- 23 Moronai eba ṃan er: Lo, kōj jān juon ṃōttan ineen Jakob; aet, kōj jej juon ṃōttan ineen Josep, eo kopā eo an kar potak jān ḷōṃaro jein ilo elōñ ṃōttan ko; aet, im kiiō lo, jen keememej ṃan kōjparok kien ko an Anij, ak nuknuk ko ad naaj kekōl in jān ro jeid im jatid, im naaj joḷok kōj ilo kalbuuj, ak wiakake, ak ṃan kōj.

And he said: Surely God shall not suffer that we, who are despised because we take upon us the name of Christ, shall be trodden down and destroyed, until we bring it upon us by our own transgressions.

And when Moroni had said these words, he went forth among the people, waving the rent part of his garment in the air, that all might see the writing which he had written upon the rent part, and crying with a loud voice, saying:

Behold, whosoever will maintain this title upon the land, let them come forth in the strength of the Lord, and enter into a covenant that they will maintain their rights, and their religion, that the Lord God may bless them.

And it came to pass that when Moroni had proclaimed these words, behold, the people came running together with their armor girded about their loins, rending their garments in token, or as a covenant, that they would not forsake the Lord their God; or, in other words, if they should transgress the commandments of God, or fall into transgression, and be ashamed to take upon them the name of Christ, the Lord should rend them even as they had rent their garments.

Now this was the covenant which they made, and they cast their garments at the feet of Moroni, saying: We covenant with our God, that we shall be destroyed, even as our brethren in the land northward, if we shall fall into transgression; yea, he may cast us at the feet of our enemies, even as we have cast our garments at thy feet to be trodden under foot, if we shall fall into transgression.

Moroni said unto them: Behold, we are a remnant of the seed of Jacob; yea, we are a remnant of the seed of Joseph, whose coat was rent by his brethren into many pieces; yea, and now behold, let us remember to keep the commandments of God, or our garments shall be rent by our brethren, and we be cast into prison, or be sold, or be slain.

24 Aaet, jen oñaake anemkwōj eo ad āinwōt juon mōttan Josep; aaet, jen keememej naan ko an Jekab, mōkta jān an mej, bwe lo, eaar lo bwe jidik in mōttan kopā eo an Josep kar kōjparok im eaar jab m̄madeoñeoñ. Im eba—Eṃool āinwōt mōttan in nuknuk eo an ʒeo neʒū kar kōjparoke, āindein mōttan eo in ineen ʒeo neʒū naaj kōjparoke jān pein Anij, im bōk n̄an e make, ijoke bwe in ineen Josep enaaj jako, eṃool āinwōt mōttan nuknuk eo an.

25 Kiiō lo, men in ej letok n̄an aō jetōb būromōj; mekarta, aō ej lañlōn ilo ʒeo neʒū, kōnke kōn mōttan eo an ineen eo naaj bōke n̄an Anij.

26 Kiiō lo, eñin eaar kajin eo an Jekab.

27 Im kiiō wōn ejeļā ak ta eo mōttan eo an ineen Josep, eo enaaj jako āinwōt nuknuk eo an, bwe rej ro raar jepelļok jān kōj? Aaet, im eṃool en āinwōt kōj eļāñne jej jab jutak pen ilo tōmak eo ilo Kraist.

28 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Moronai eaar ba naan kein eaar ilok, im eaar barāinwōt jilkinļok ilo aolep mōttan ko ilo āneo ijo eaar wōr akwāālel ko, im kar kobaik ippān doon aolep armej ro raar kōñaan n̄an dāpij anemkwōj eo aer, n̄an jutak ʒae Amalikaia im ro raar jepelļok, ro kar kūr er riAmalikaia.

29 Im ālikin men kein ke Amalikaia eaar lo bwe armej ro an Moronai raar kanooj lōn jān riAmalikaia ro—im eaar barāinwōt lo bwe armej ro an raar ebbeer kōn jīmwe in jibadbad eo raar jerbale—kōn menin, kōnke eaar mijak bwe ej jamin kar tōpar kōttōpar eo, eaar bōk ro iaan armej ro an im reṃōñōñō im ilok ilo āneen Nipai.

30 Kiiō Moronai eaar ʒōmṃake jab mennin aorōk bwe riLeman ro en bar wōr wōt aer kajoor; kōn menin eaar ʒōmṃak n̄an kabbōjrak armej in Amalikaia, ak n̄an bōk er im kōrṃol tok er, im leļok Amalikaia n̄an mej; aaet, bwe eaar jeļā bwe enaaj kar kalimotak riLeman ro n̄an illu ʒae er, im kōmṃan bwe ren itok n̄an pata ʒae er; im men in eaar jeļā ke Amalikaia enaaj kar kōmṃane bwe en maroñ bōk kōttōpar ko an.

Yea, let us preserve our liberty as a remnant of Joseph; yea, let us remember the words of Jacob, before his death, for behold, he saw that a part of the remnant of the coat of Joseph was preserved and had not decayed. And he said—Even as this remnant of garment of my son hath been preserved, so shall a remnant of the seed of my son be preserved by the hand of God, and be taken unto himself, while the remainder of the seed of Joseph shall perish, even as the remnant of his garment.

Now behold, this giveth my soul sorrow; nevertheless, my soul hath joy in my son, because of that part of his seed which shall be taken unto God.

Now behold, this was the language of Jacob.

And now who knoweth but what the remnant of the seed of Joseph, which shall perish as his garment, are those who have dissented from us? Yea, and even it shall be ourselves if we do not stand fast in the faith of Christ.

And now it came to pass that when Moroni had said these words he went forth, and also sent forth in all the parts of the land where there were dissensions, and gathered together all the people who were desirous to maintain their liberty, to stand against Amalickiah and those who had dissented, who were called Amalickiahites.

And it came to pass that when Amalickiah saw that the people of Moroni were more numerous than the Amalickiahites—and he also saw that his people were doubtful concerning the justice of the cause in which they had undertaken—therefore, fearing that he should not gain the point, he took those of his people who would and departed into the land of Nephi.

Now Moroni thought it was not expedient that the Lamanites should have any more strength; therefore he thought to cut off the people of Amalickiah, or to take them and bring them back, and put Amalickiah to death; yea, for he knew that he would stir up the Lamanites to anger against them, and cause them to come to battle against them; and this he knew that Amalickiah would do that he might obtain his purposes.

31 Kōn menin, Moronai eaar lōmṇak eaar mennin aorōk bwe en bōk jarin tariṇae ko an, ro raar kuktok ippān doon, im kōpooj er, im deḷḷḷe juon bujen n̄an dāpij aenōmṇan eo—im ālikin men kein eaar bōk jarin tariṇae eo an im ilōk ilōkan doon kōn imōn kōppād ko an lōk n̄an āne jeṇaden, n̄an kabbōjrak iaḷ eo an Amalikaia ilo āne jeṇaden eo.

32 Im ālikin men kein eaar kōmṇan ekkar n̄an kōṇaan ko an, im ilōk ilo āne jeṇaden eo, im leḷḷok imaan jarin tariṇae ko an Amalikaia.

33 Im ālikin men kein Amalikaia eaar ko ippān juon oran edik in eṇṇaan ro an, im bwe eo kar bōkḷḷok ilo pein Moronai im kar bar bōkḷḷok er ilo āneen Zarahemla.

34 Kiiō, Moronai, kōnke eaar juon armej eo kar ijjitōn in riekajet utiej ro im eo ainikien armej ro, kōn menin eaar wōr an kajoor ekkar n̄an ankilaan ippān jarin tariṇae ko an riNipai ro, n̄an kajutak im n̄an kōjerbal maroñ ioer.

35 Im ālikin men kein jabdewōt eo iaan riAmalikaia ro eaar jab deḷḷon ilo juon bujen n̄an rejetake jibadbad in anemkwōj eo, bwe ren maroñ dāpij juon kien e anemkwōj, eaar kōmṇan bwe ren leḷḷok er n̄an mej; im eaar wōr jet wōt kar leḷḷok n̄an mej ro raar kaarmejjete bujen in anemkwōj.

36 Im ālikin men kein barāinwōt, eaar kōmṇan bwe unin tōl in anemkwōj bwe en jopālpāl ioon imōn bar otemjej ko raar pād ilo aolepān āneo, eo riNipai ro raar bōke; im āindein Moronai eaar kalbwin flag in anemkwōj ilubwiljin riNipai ro.

37 Im raar jino n̄an bar lo aenōmṇan ilo āneo; im āindein raar dāpij aenōmṇan ilo āneo ṇae enañin jeṇḷok in iiō eo kein karuwatimjuonñoul in iiō in tōl an riekajet ro.

38 Im Hilarōn im pris utiej ro raar barāinwōt dāpij laajrak eo ilo kabuñ eo; aae, eṇool n̄an iien eo emān iiō eaar wōr aer aenōmṇan im ṇōṇṇō ilo kabuñ eo.

39 Im ālikin men kein eaar lōn ro raar mej, pen ilo lōke bwe jetōb ko aer kar lōmḷoren er jān Irooj Jisōs Kraist; āindein raar ilōk jān laḷ in ilo ṇōṇṇō.

Therefore Moroni thought it was expedient that he should take his armies, who had gathered themselves together, and armed themselves, and entered into a covenant to keep the peace—and it came to pass that he took his army and marched out with his tents into the wilderness, to cut off the course of Amalickiah in the wilderness.

And it came to pass that he did according to his desires, and marched forth into the wilderness, and headed the armies of Amalickiah.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah fled with a small number of his men, and the remainder were delivered up into the hands of Moroni and were taken back into the land of Zarahemla.

Now, Moroni being a man who was appointed by the chief judges and the voice of the people, therefore he had power according to his will with the armies of the Nephites, to establish and to exercise authority over them.

And it came to pass that whomsoever of the Amalickiahites that would not enter into a covenant to support the cause of freedom, that they might maintain a free government, he caused to be put to death; and there were but few who denied the covenant of freedom.

And it came to pass also, that he caused the title of liberty to be hoisted upon every tower which was in all the land, which was possessed by the Nephites; and thus Moroni planted the standard of liberty among the Nephites.

And they began to have peace again in the land; and thus they did maintain peace in the land until nearly the end of the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges.

And Helaman and the high priests did also maintain order in the church; yea, even for the space of four years did they have much peace and rejoicing in the church.

And it came to pass that there were many who died, firmly believing that their souls were redeemed by the Lord Jesus Christ; thus they went out of the world rejoicing.

40 Im eaar wōr jet ro raar mej kōn nañinmej in bwil ko, ko ilo jet tōre ko ilo iiō eo raar kanooj ekkutkut ilo āneo—ak ejjab kanooj lōn kōn nañinmej in bwil ko, kōnke joñan eṃṃan eo an mennin eddek ko rellōn ko Anij eaar kōpooj ñan kōṃakūt unin nañinmej ko, ko ñan e armej kar pād ilo kilaer jān wōt mejatoto eo

41 Ak eaar lōn ro raar mej kōn bwijwoḷā; im ro raar mej ilo tōmak ilo Kraist rej ṃōṃōṃō ilo E, āinwōt ad aikuḷ in kōtmāne.

And there were some who died with fevers, which at some seasons of the year were very frequent in the land—but not so much so with fevers, because of the excellent qualities of the many plants and roots which God had prepared to remove the cause of diseases, to which men were subject by the nature of the climate

But there were many who died with old age; and those who died in the faith of Christ are happy in him, as we must needs suppose.

Alma 47

- 1 Kiiō jenaaj rōḡl ilo ḷḡḡk in ad n̄an Amalikaia im ro raar ko ippānḷḡk ilo āne jemaden eo; bwe, lo, eaar bōk ro raar etal ippān, im eaar wanlōnḷḡk ilo āneo āneen Nipai ilubwiljin riLeman ro, im eaar kalimotak riLeman ro n̄an illu ḡae armej in Nipai, joñan kiiñ eo an riLeman ro eaar jilkinḷḡk juon keañ ilo aolepān āneo, ilubwiljin aolep armej ro an, bwe rej aikuj bar kuk tok ippān doon n̄an ilḡk in kōpata ḡae riNipai ro.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ke keañ eo eaar ilḡk ilubwiljier raar mijak otem mijak; aaet, raar mijak n̄an kainezataik kiiñ eo, im raar barāinwōt mijak n̄an ilḡk n̄an kōpata ḡae riNipai ro n̄e raab kōtḷḡki mour ko aer. Im ālikin men kein raar jab kōḡaan, ak eḷapḷḡk mōttan eo ilo er eaar jab kōḡaan, pokake kien ko an kiiñ eo.
- 3 Im kiiō ālikin men kein kiiñ eo eaar illu kōnke jab pokake eo aer; kōn menin eaar leḷḡk n̄an Amalikaia maroñ ioon mōttan eo in jarin tariḡae eo an eo eaar pokake naan in jiroñ ko an, im jiroñ e bwe en ilḡk im kipel er n̄an bōk kein tariḡae.
- 4 Kiiō lo, eñin eaar kōḡaan eo an Amalikaia; bwe e kōnke eaar kanooj juon emḡaan ittino n̄an kōmḡan nana kōn menin eaar kōllaajrak karōk eo ilo būruōn n̄an joḷḡk jān tūroon eo kiiñ eo an riLeman ro.
- 5 Im kiiō eaar bōk maroñ eo n̄an mōttan ko an riLeman ro raar rejetake ro raar jab pokake; kōn menin eaar ilḡk n̄an jikin eo kar ḡa etan Onida, bwe n̄an ijo aolep riLeman ro raar ko; bwe raar lo jarin tariḡae eo ej itok, im, kōnke raar ḷōmḡak bwe raar itok n̄an kḡkkure er, kōn menin raar ko n̄an Onida, n̄an jikin kein tariḡae ko.
- 6 Im raar jitōn juon emḡaan bwe en kiiñ im ritōl eo ioer, kōnke raar pen ilo ḷōmḡak ko aer kōn juon ḷōmḡak edim bwe ren jab kipel n̄an juḡae riNipai ro.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein, ke raar kuktok ippān doon ioon jeban toḷ eo kar etan Antipōs, ilo ḡaanjāppopo n̄an kōpata.

Alma 47

Now we will return in our record to Amalickiah and those who had fled with him into the wilderness; for, behold, he had taken those who went with him, and went up in the land of Nephi among the Lamanites, and did stir up the Lamanites to anger against the people of Nephi, insomuch that the king of the Lamanites sent a proclamation throughout all his land, among all his people, that they should gather themselves together again to go to battle against the Nephites.

And it came to pass that when the proclamation had gone forth among them they were exceedingly afraid; yea, they feared to displease the king, and they also feared to go to battle against the Nephites lest they should lose their lives. And it came to pass that they would not, or the more part of them would not, obey the commandments of the king.

And now it came to pass that the king was wroth because of their disobedience; therefore he gave Amalickiah the command of that part of his army which was obedient unto his commands, and commanded him that he should go forth and compel them to arms.

Now behold, this was the desire of Amalickiah; for he being a very subtle man to do evil therefore he laid the plan in his heart to dethrone the king of the Lamanites.

And now he had got the command of those parts of the Lamanites who were in favor of the king; and he sought to gain favor of those who were not obedient; therefore he went forward to the place which was called Onidah, for thither had all the Lamanites fled; for they discovered the army coming, and, supposing that they were coming to destroy them, therefore they fled to Onidah, to the place of arms.

And they had appointed a man to be a king and a leader over them, being fixed in their minds with a determined resolution that they would not be subjected to go against the Nephites.

And it came to pass that they had gathered themselves together upon the top of the mount which was called Antipas, in preparation to battle.

- 8 Kiiō eaar jab kōttōpar an Amalikaia nān kōpata ekkar nān kien ko an kiiñ eo; a lo, eaar an kōttōpar nān bōk jouj jān jarin tariṇae ko an riLeman ro, bwe en maroñ likūt e make ilo ioer im joḷok jān tūroon eo kiiñ eo im bōk aelōñ in kiiñ eo.
- 9 Im lo, ālikin men kein eaar kōmṇan bwe jarin tariṇae eo an en kajutak iṇōn kōppād ko aer ilo koṃlaḷ eo kar iturin toḷ Antipōs.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein, ke eaar boñ eaar jilkinḷok juon riiraroñroñ ittinoḷok ilo toḷ Antipōs, im kar kōṇaan bwe ritōl an ro raar pād ioon toḷ eo, eo etan eaar Leionti, bwe en aikuj wanlaḷḷok nān dipin toḷ eo, bwe eaar kōṇaan kōnono ippān.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein ke Leionti eaar bōk ennaan eo eaar mijak im abin wanlaḷḷok nān dipin toḷ eo. Im ālikin men kein Amalikaia eaar bar jilkinḷok alen ruo, im kōṇaan bwe en wanlaḷḷok. Im ālikin men kein Leionti eaar jab kōṇaan; im eaar bar jilkinḷok alen jilu.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein ke Amalikaia eaar lo bwe eaar jab maroñ kōmṇan bwe Leionti en wanlaḷḷok jān ioon toḷ eo, eaar wanlōñḷok ilo toḷ eo, epaakeḷok kāām eo an Leionti; im eaar bar jilkinḷok alen emān ennaan eo an nān Leionti, im kōṇaan bwe en kar wanlaḷḷok, im bwe en bōkḷok ribaar ro an ippān.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein ke Leionti eaar wanlaḷḷok ippān ribaar ro an nān Amalikaia, Amalikaia eaar kōṇaan bwe en en wanlaḷḷok ippān jarin tariṇae eo an ilo boñ, im jepooḷe ḷōṃaro ilo kāām ko aer ro kiiñ eo eaar leḷok nān e maroñ, im bwe en leḷok er ilo pein Leionti, eḷañne enaaj kar kōmṇan bwe e (Amalikaia) en ritōl kein karuo ioon aolepān jarin tariṇae eo.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein Leionti eaar wanlaḷḷok ippān eṃṃaan ro an im kar jepooḷe eṃṃaan ro an Amalikaia, āindein bwe ṃokta jān aer ruj ilo jimmarok in raan eo raar pool jān jarin tariṇae ko an Leionti.

Now it was not Amalickiah's intention to give them battle according to the commandments of the king; but behold, it was his intention to gain favor with the armies of the Lamanites, that he might place himself at their head and dethrone the king and take possession of the kingdom.

And behold, it came to pass that he caused his army to pitch their tents in the valley which was near the mount Antipas.

And it came to pass that when it was night he sent a secret embassy into the mount Antipas, desiring that the leader of those who were upon the mount, whose name was Lehonti, that he should come down to the foot of the mount, for he desired to speak with him.

And it came to pass that when Lehonti received the message he durst not go down to the foot of the mount. And it came to pass that Amalickiah sent again the second time, desiring him to come down. And it came to pass that Lehonti would not; and he sent again the third time.

And it came to pass that when Amalickiah found that he could not get Lehonti to come down off from the mount, he went up into the mount, nearly to Lehonti's camp; and he sent again the fourth time his message unto Lehonti, desiring that he would come down, and that he would bring his guards with him.

And it came to pass that when Lehonti had come down with his guards to Amalickiah, that Amalickiah desired him to come down with his army in the nighttime, and surround those men in their camps over whom the king had given him command, and that he would deliver them up into Lehonti's hands, if he would make him (Amalickiah) a second leader over the whole army.

And it came to pass that Lehonti came down with his men and surrounded the men of Amalickiah, so that before they awoke at the dawn of day they were surrounded by the armies of Lehonti.

15 Im ālikin men kein ke raar lo bwe rekar pool, raar
 owar ippān Amalikaia bwe en kōtļok er nān
 kobaikļok er ippān ro jeir im jatier, bwe ren maroñ
 kar jab kōkkure er. Kiiō eñin kar lukkuun men eo
 Amalikaia eaar kōñaan.

16 Im ālikin men kein eaar leļok eṃṃaan ro an,
 oktakļok jān naan in jiroñ ko an kiiñ eo. Kiiō eñin kar
 men eo Amalikaia eaar kōñaan, bwe en maroñ
 kōttōpraki kōttōbalbal ko an ilo joļok jān tūroon kiiñ
 eo.

17 Kiiō eaar ṃanit ilubwiljin riLeman ro, eļāñne ritōl
 eutiejtata aer eaar mej, nān jitōñ ritōl eo kein karuo
 bwe en aer ritōl eutiejtata.

18 Im ālikin men kein Amalikaia eaar kōṃṃan bwe
 juon iaan ro rikarejeran ren leļok unokan mej ilo
 jidik jidik nān Leionti, im eaar mej.

19 Kiiō, ke Leionti eaar mej, riLeman ro raar jitōñ
 Amalikaia bwe en aer ritōl im aer kapen eutiejtata.

20 Im ālikin men kein Amalikaia eaar ṃaaaj ippān
 jarin tariṃae ko an (bwe eaar bōk kōttōpar ko an)
 nān āneen Nipai, nān jikin kwelok Nipai, eo eaar
 jikin eļap.

21 Im kiiñ eo eaar diwōjļok nān iioone ribaar ro an,
 bwe eaar ļōmṃak bwe Amalikaia eaar kajejjet naan
 in jiroñ ko an, im bwe Amalikaia eaar kobaik tok juon
 jarin tariṃae ekanooj ļap nān ilok ṃae riNipai ro nān
 pata.

22 A lo, ke kiiñ eo eaar diwōjļok nān iioone Amalikaia
 eaar kōṃṃan bwe ro rikarejeran ren wōnṃaanļok in
 iioon kiiñ eo. Im raar ilok im buñbadik er iṃaan kiiñ
 eo, āinwōt nē nān kautieje kōnke joñan ļap eo an.

23 Im ālikin men kein kiiñ eo eaar erļoke ṃaanļok
 pein nān kajutak er, āinwōt eaar ṃanit eo ippān
 riLeman ro, āinwōt juon kakōļleen aenōṃṃan,
 ṃanit eo raar bōk jān riNipai ro.

24 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar kajutak eo ṃoktata jān
 laļ, lo eaar ṃate kiiñ eo nān menono eo an; im eaar
 wōtļok nān laļ.

25 Kiiō ro karejeran kiiñ eo raar ko; im ro rikarejeran
 Amalikaia raar laṃōj juon laṃōj eļļaaaj, im ba:

And it came to pass that when they saw that they
 were surrounded, they pled with Amalickiah that he
 would suffer them to fall in with their brethren, that
 they might not be destroyed. Now this was the very
 thing which Amalickiah desired.

And it came to pass that he delivered his men, con-
 trary to the commands of the king. Now this was the
 thing that Amalickiah desired, that he might accom-
 plish his designs in dethroning the king.

Now it was the custom among the Lamanites, if
 their chief leader was killed, to appoint the second
 leader to be their chief leader.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah caused that
 one of his servants should administer poison by de-
 grees to Lehonti, that he died.

Now, when Lehonti was dead, the Lamanites ap-
 pointed Amalickiah to be their leader and their chief
 commander.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah marched with
 his armies (for he had gained his desires) to the land
 of Nephi, to the city of Nephi, which was the chief city.

And the king came out to meet him with his guards,
 for he supposed that Amalickiah had fulfilled his
 commands, and that Amalickiah had gathered to-
 gether so great an army to go against the Nephites to
 battle.

But behold, as the king came out to meet him
 Amalickiah caused that his servants should go forth
 to meet the king. And they went and bowed them-
 selves before the king, as if to reverence him because
 of his greatness.

And it came to pass that the king put forth his hand
 to raise them, as was the custom with the Lamanites,
 as a token of peace, which custom they had taken
 from the Nephites.

And it came to pass that when he had raised the
 first from the ground, behold he stabbed the king to
 the heart; and he fell to the earth.

Now the servants of the king fled; and the servants
 of Amalickiah raised a cry, saying:

26 Lo, ro karejeran kiiñ eo raar ɳate kiiñ eo ñan menono eo an, im eaar wōtłok im raar ko; lo, itok im lale.

27 Im ālikin men kein Amalikaia eaar jiroñ bwe jarin tariṅae ko an ren wōnṁaanłok im lale ta eaar wałok ñan kiiñ eo; im ke raar itok ñan ijo, im lo kiiñ eo ej babu ilo dān, Amalikaia eaar riab in illu, im ba: Jabdewōt eo eaar iakwe kiiñ eo, kōtłoke bwe en ilok, im lukwarkware ro rikarejeran bwe ren maroñ mej.

28 Im ālikin men kein aolep ro raar iakwe kiiñ eo, ke raar roñ naan kein, raar wōnṁaanłok im ettōr ilokan ro rikarejeran kiiñ eo.

29 Kiiō ke ro rikarejeran kiiñ eo raar lo jarin in tariṅae eo ej ettōr ilokaer, raar bar lōlñōñ, im kołok ilo āne jemaden eo, im itok ñan āneen Zaraemla im kobałok ippān armej in Ammōn.

30 Im jarin tariṅae eo eaar ettōr ilokaer raar rōł, ālikin aer kar ettōr ilokaer waan; im āindein Amalikaia, jān an mōṅ, eaar bōk būruōn armej ro.

31 Im ālikin men kein ke ej raan eo ilju eaar dełōne jikin kwelok Nipai ippān jarin tariṅae ko an, im bōk jikin kwelok eo.

32 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke lerooj eo, ke eaar roñ bwe kiiñ eo eaar mej—bwe Amalikaia eaar jilkinłok juon rikōnono ñan lerooj eo im kōnnaanōk e bwe kiiñ eo ro rikarejeran raar ṁane, bwe eaar lukwarkware er kōn jarin tariṅae ko an, ak eaar ilo waan, im raar kōṁṁane tilekek eo aer—

33 Kōn menin, ke lerooj eo eaar bōk ennaan in eaar ijilōkłok ñan Amalikaia, im kōṅaan bwe e en kōtłok armej ro ilo jikin kwelok eo; im lio eaar barāinwōt kōṅaan bwe en itok ñan e; im lio eaar barāinwōt kōṅaan bwe en bōkłok rikaṁool ro ippān ñan kaṁool kōn mej eo an kiiñ eo.

Behold, the servants of the king have stabbed him to the heart, and he has fallen and they have fled; behold, come and see.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah commanded that his armies should march forth and see what had happened to the king; and when they had come to the spot, and found the king lying in his gore, Amalickiah pretended to be wroth, and said: Whosoever loved the king, let him go forth, and pursue his servants that they may be slain.

And it came to pass that all they who loved the king, when they heard these words, came forth and pursued after the servants of the king.

Now when the servants of the king saw an army pursuing after them, they were frightened again, and fled into the wilderness, and came over into the land of Zarahemla and joined the people of Ammon.

And the army which pursued after them returned, having pursued after them in vain; and thus Amalickiah, by his fraud, gained the hearts of the people.

And it came to pass on the morrow he entered the city Nephi with his armies, and took possession of the city.

And now it came to pass that the queen, when she had heard that the king was slain—for Amalickiah had sent an embassy to the queen informing her that the king had been slain by his servants, that he had pursued them with his army, but it was in vain, and they had made their escape—

Therefore, when the queen had received this message she sent unto Amalickiah, desiring him that he would spare the people of the city; and she also desired him that he should come in unto her; and she also desired him that he should bring witnesses with him to testify concerning the death of the king.

34 Im ālikin men kein Amalikaia eaar bōk ejja eo rikarejerean im eaar ṃan kiiñ eo, im aolep er ro raar pād ippān, im deḷḷōñḷḷok ippān lerooj eo, nān jikin eo eaar jijet ie; im raar aolep kaṃool nān lio bwe kiiñ eo eaar mej jān pein ro rikarejerean make; im raar ba barāinwōt: Raar ko; men in ejjab kaṃool ṃae er ke? Im āindein raar kabuñ būruōn lerooj eo kōn mej eo an kiiñ eo.

35 Im ālikin men kein Amalikaia eaar lo mejān jouj ippān lerooj eo, im kar bōk lio bwe en pāleen; im āindein jān an ṃoṃ, im jān jipañ an ro rikarejerean retao, eaar bōk aelōñ in kiiñ eo; aet, eaar buñbuñḷḷok bwe ej kiiñ ilo aolepān āneo, ilubwiljin aolep armej in riLeman ro, ro raar koba in riLeman im riLemuel im riIshmael, jān iien tōl an Nipai laḷtak nān iien in.

36 Kiiō riakwāālel rein, kar bōk ejja naan in tōl im ejja meḷeḷe ko jān riNipai ro, aet, ālikin kar katakin er ilo ejja jeḷā eo kōn Irooj, mekarta, e kabwilōñlōñ nān kwaḷḷok, ejjab to ālikin akwāālel ko aer raar penḷḷok im jab ukeḷḷok, im ḷapḷḷok aer awiia, nana im lāj jān riLeman ro—idaak ilo ṃanit ko an riLeman ro; leḷḷok iaḷ nān jowan, im aolep wāween ṃōṃ an kanniōk otemjeḷḷok; aet, ilo dipiio meḷḷokḷḷok Irooj aer Anij.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah took the same servant that slew the king, and all them who were with him, and went in unto the queen, unto the place where she sat; and they all testified unto her that the king was slain by his own servants; and they said also: They have fled; does not this testify against them? And thus they satisfied the queen concerning the death of the king.

And it came to pass that Amalickiah sought the favor of the queen, and took her unto him to wife; and thus by his fraud, and by the assistance of his cunning servants, he obtained the kingdom; yea, he was acknowledged king throughout all the land, among all the people of the Lamanites, who were composed of the Lamanites and the Lemuelites and the Ishmaelites, and all the dissenters of the Nephites, from the reign of Nephi down to the present time.

Now these dissenters, having the same instruction and the same information of the Nephites, yea, having been instructed in the same knowledge of the Lord, nevertheless, it is strange to relate, not long after their dissensions they became more hardened and impenitent, and more wild, wicked and ferocious than the Lamanites—drinking in with the traditions of the Lamanites; giving way to indolence, and all manner of lasciviousness; yea, entirely forgetting the Lord their God.

Alma 48

- 1 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein ilo wōt iien eo Amalikaia eaar bōk aelōn in kiiñ eo eaar jino kōketak būruōn riLeman ro ʎae armej in Nipai; aet, eaar jitōn emʎmaan ro n̄an kōnono n̄an riLeman ro j̄an im̄on bar ko aer, ʎae riNipai ro.
- 2 Im āindein eaar kōketak burueer ʎae riNipai ro, joñan ilo jem̄lōkinlōk iiō eo kein kajoñoulruwatimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro, e kōnke eaar tōpar kōttōbalbal ko an n̄an iien eo, aet, kōnke eaar kiiñ ioon riLeman ro, eaar kappukot barāinwōt n̄an irooj ioon aolepān āneo, aet, im aolep armej ro raar pād ilo āneo, riNipai im barāinwōt riLeman.
- 3 Kōn menin eaar tōpar kōttōbalbal ko an, bwe eaar kapenlōk būruōn riLeman ro im kapilōk kolm̄anlōkijeñ ko aer, im kaliṁotak er n̄an illu, joñan eaar kobaiklōk ippān doon juon jarin pata n̄an ilōk n̄an kōpata ʎae riNipai ro.
- 4 Bwe eaar pen būruōn, kōnke an kanooj ʎap oran armej ro an, n̄an anjō ioon riNipai ro im bōklōk er n̄an ineen kōṁakoko.
- 5 Im āindein eaar jitōn kapen utiej ro j̄an riZoram ro, kōnke raar ʎaptata aer meḷeḷe kōn kajoor eo an riNipai ro, im jikin ko aer reppen, im ṁōttan ko reṁōjṁotata ilo jikin kwelōk ko aer; kōn menin eaar jitōn er n̄an kapen utiej ro ioon jarin tariṁae ko an.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein raar bōk kāām eo aer, im em̄makūt ṁaanlōk n̄an āneen Zarahemla ilo āne jem̄aden eo.
- 7 Kiiō ālikin men kein ilo iien eo ke Amalikaia eaar āindein bōk kajoor j̄an ṁoṁ im riab, Moronai, ilo wāween eo juon, eaar kōpooj kolm̄anlōkijeñ ko an armej ro n̄an ṁool n̄an Irooj aer Anij.
- 8 Aet, eaar kōkajoorlōk jarin tariṁae ko an riNipai ro, im kajutak me ko reddik, ak jikin likōpejñak ko; jolōñlōk kappe in bwedej ko ipeḷaakin ijo n̄an jepooḷe jarin tariṁae ko an, im barāinwōt kalōki wōrwōr ko in dekā n̄an kapooḷe peḷaakier, ipeḷaakin jikin kwelōk ko aer, im tōrerein ko an āneo āneer; aet, jepooḷe aolep peḷaakin āneo.

Alma 48

And now it came to pass that, as soon as Amalickiah had obtained the kingdom he began to inspire the hearts of the Lamanites against the people of Nephi; yea, he did appoint men to speak unto the Lamanites from their towers, against the Nephites.

And thus he did inspire their hearts against the Nephites, insomuch that in the latter end of the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges, he having accomplished his designs thus far, yea, having been made king over the Lamanites, he sought also to reign over all the land, yea, and all the people who were in the land, the Nephites as well as the Lamanites.

Therefore he had accomplished his design, for he had hardened the hearts of the Lamanites and blinded their minds, and stirred them up to anger, insomuch that he had gathered together a numerous host to go to battle against the Nephites.

For he was determined, because of the greatness of the number of his people, to overpower the Nephites and to bring them into bondage.

And thus he did appoint chief captains of the Zoramites, they being the most acquainted with the strength of the Nephites, and their places of resort, and the weakest parts of their cities; therefore he appointed them to be chief captains over his armies.

And it came to pass that they took their camp, and moved forth toward the land of Zarahemla in the wilderness.

Now it came to pass that while Amalickiah had thus been obtaining power by fraud and deceit, Moroni, on the other hand, had been preparing the minds of the people to be faithful unto the Lord their God.

Yea, he had been strengthening the armies of the Nephites, and erecting small forts, or places of resort; throwing up banks of earth round about to enclose his armies, and also building walls of stone to encircle them about, round about their cities and the borders of their lands; yea, all round about the land.

- 16 Im barāinwōt, bwe Anij en kar kwaļoḷkļoḷk nān er ia rej aikuj iloḷk ie nān jojomar kōn er make ḡae rikōjdat ro aer, im jen kōmḡman āinwōt, Irooj Enaaj lōmḡḡren er; im eñin eaar tōmak eo an Moronai, im būruōn eaar ḡōḡḡḡō ilo e; jaab ilo kōtḡḡrļoḷk bōtōktōk ak ilo kōmḡman emḡman, ilo oḡaake armej ro an, aaet, ilo kōjparok kien ko an Anij, aaet, im juḡmae nana.
- 17 Aaet, emool, emool ij ba nān kom, eļāñne aolep armej rekar, im raar, im renaaj kar, āinwōt Moronai, lo, lukkuun kajoor ko an hell renaaj kar idikdik indeeo; aaet, devil enaaj kar ejjeļoḷk an kajoor ioon būruōn ro nejin armej.
- 18 Lo, eaar juon emḡmaan āinwōt Ammōn, ļeo nejin Mosaia, aaet, im emool ļōḡmaro jet nejin Mosaia, aaet, im barāinwōt Alma im ļōḡmaro nejin, bwe rekar aolep armej in Anij.
- 19 Kiiō lo, Hilamōn im ļōḡmaro jein im jatin rekar jab dikļoḷk ijo kuḡaer nān armej ro jān Moronai; bwe rekar kwaļoḷk naan eo an Anij, im rekar peptaij nān ukeļoḷk aolep armej ro rekar eḡroñ naan ko aer.
- 20 Im āindein raar wōnḡmaanļoḷk, im armej ro raar kōttāik er kōnke naan ko aer, joñan raar kanooj lo jouj an Irooj, im āindein raar rōļoḷk jān tariḡae ko im aitwerōk ko ilubwiljier, aaet, emool iumḡwin tōrean eo emān iiō aetokan.
- 21 A, āinwōt iaar ba, ilo jeḡļoḷkinļoḷk iiō eo kein kajoñoulruwatimjuon, aaet, mekarta aenōḡḡman eo aer ilubwiljier make, raar ḡakoko in kar kipel er nān juḡmae ro jeir im jatier, riLeman ro.
- 22 Aaet, im ilo tukaduin, tariḡae ko aer rekar jab jeḡļoḷk iumḡwin elōñ iiō ko ippān riLeman ro, mekarta joñan ḡakoko eo aer eļap.
- 23 Kiiō, raar būromōj nān kotak kein tariḡae ḡae riLeman ro, kōnke raar jab ḡōḡḡḡō ilo kōtḡḡrļoḷk bōtōktōk; aaet, im ejjab aolepān in—raar būromōj bwe ren wāween eo nān jilkinļoḷk elōñ ro jeir im jatier jān laļ in nān laļ eo ejjeļoḷk jeḡļoḷkin, jab pojak nān iioon aer Anij.

And also, that God would make it known unto them whither they should go to defend themselves against their enemies, and by so doing, the Lord would deliver them; and this was the faith of Moroni, and his heart did glory in it; not in the shedding of blood but in doing good, in preserving his people, yea, in keeping the commandments of God, yea, and resisting iniquity.

Yea, verily, verily I say unto you, if all men had been, and were, and ever would be, like unto Moroni, behold, the very powers of hell would have been shaken forever; yea, the devil would never have power over the hearts of the children of men.

Behold, he was a man like unto Ammon, the son of Mosiah, yea, and even the other sons of Mosiah, yea, and also Alma and his sons, for they were all men of God.

Now behold, Helaman and his brethren were no less serviceable unto the people than was Moroni; for they did preach the word of God, and they did baptize unto repentance all men whosoever would hearken unto their words.

And thus they went forth, and the people did humble themselves because of their words, insomuch that they were highly favored of the Lord, and thus they were free from wars and contentions among themselves, yea, even for the space of four years.

But, as I have said, in the latter end of the nineteenth year, yea, notwithstanding their peace amongst themselves, they were compelled reluctantly to contend with their brethren, the Lamanites.

Yea, and in fine, their wars never did cease for the space of many years with the Lamanites, notwithstanding their much reluctance.

Now, they were sorry to take up arms against the Lamanites, because they did not delight in the shedding of blood; yea, and this was not all—they were sorry to be the means of sending so many of their brethren out of this world into an eternal world, unprepared to meet their God.

24 Mekarta, rej jamin kar kōtļok nān likūt mour ko aer, bwe kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier ren kar tōqre er jān lāj eawiia an ro rekar juon iien jeir im jatier, aaet, im kar jepellōk jān kabuñ eo aer, im kar likūt er im kar ilōk nān kōkkure er jān kobaļok ippān riLeman ro.

25 Aaet, raar jab maroñ ineeek bwe ro jeir im jatier ren ṁōṁōṁō ioon bōtōktōkin riNipai ro, toun wōt an wōr jet ro rej aikuj kōjparok kien ko an Anij, bwe kallimur eo an Irooj eaar, eļañne renaaj kōjparok kien ko renaaj jeraamṁan ilo āneo.

Nevertheless, they could not suffer to lay down their lives, that their wives and their children should be massacred by the barbarous cruelty of those who were once their brethren, yea, and had dissented from their church, and had left them and had gone to destroy them by joining the Lamanites.

Yea, they could not bear that their brethren should rejoice over the blood of the Nephites, so long as there were any who should keep the commandments of God, for the promise of the Lord was, if they should keep his commandments they should prosper in the land.

Alma 49

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo allōn eo kein kajoñouljuon in iiō kajoñoulruwatimjuon, ilo raan eo kein kajoñoul in allōn eo, jarin tariṇae ko an riLeman ro kar lo er rej jibadekḷok āneen Ammōnaia.
- 2 Im lo, jikin kwelḷok eo kar bar kalōke, im Moronai eaar door juon jarin tariṇae iturin tōrerein ko an jikin kwelḷok eo, im raar jolōnḷok bwidej eo ipeḷaakin ṇan jālitake er jān ṡade ko im dekā ko an riLeman ro; bwe lo, raar ire kōn dekā ko im ṡade ko.
- 3 Lo, ij ba bwe jikin kwelḷok in Ammōnaia kar bar kalōke. Ij ba ṇan koṡ, aaet, bwe kar bar kalōke ṡōttan; im kōnke riLeman ro raar kḷkkure e juon iien ṡokta kōnke jerḷwiwi an armej ro, raar kōtmāne bwe en naaj kar bar mennin rakim pidodo ṇan er.
- 4 A lo, ekōjkan an ḷap kar kōrraat eo aer; bwe lo, riNipai ro raar kūbwij lōntak ejoujik in bwidej ipeḷaakier, eo eaar kanooj utiej bwe riLeman ro raar jamin juḷok dekā ko buier im ṡade ko aer ṇae er bwe en maroñ wōr añier, im rej jamin kar itok ioer ijellḷokun wōt ṇe eaar ilo ijo jikin aer deḷoñ.
- 5 Kiiō ilo iien in kapen utiej ro an riLeman ro raar bwilōn otem bwilōn, kōnke mālōtlōt eo an riNipai ro ilo kōpooj jikin koṡe ko aer.
- 6 Kiiō ritōl ro an riLeman ro raar ḷōmṡak, kōnke joñan ḷap eo in oraer, aaet, raar ḷōmṡak bwe renaaj pidodo ṇan aer itok ioer āinwōt raar kōṡṡan ṡokta; aaet, im raar barāinwōt kōpooj er kōn kein tōrak ko, im kōn dipil ko, im raar barāinwōt kōpooj er kōn balle in kil ko, aaet, balle ko rekanooj mijel ṇan kalbubuuk aer keelwaan.
- 7 Im kōnke āindein aer kar pojak raar ḷōmṡak bwe renaaj aikuj kar pidodo aer anjo ioon im likūt ro jeir im jatier ṇan ine eddo in kōṡakoko, ak ṡane im tḷḷreḷok er ekkar ṇan aer kōṡaan.

Alma 49

And now it came to pass in the eleventh month of the nineteenth year, on the tenth day of the month, the armies of the Lamanites were seen approaching towards the land of Ammonihah.

And behold, the city had been rebuilt, and Moroni had stationed an army by the borders of the city, and they had cast up dirt round about to shield them from the arrows and the stones of the Lamanites; for behold, they fought with stones and with arrows.

Behold, I said that the city of Ammonihah had been rebuilt. I say unto you, yea, that it was in part rebuilt; and because the Lamanites had destroyed it once because of the iniquity of the people, they supposed that it would again become an easy prey for them.

But behold, how great was their disappointment; for behold, the Nephites had dug up a ridge of earth round about them, which was so high that the Lamanites could not cast their stones and their arrows at them that they might take effect, neither could they come upon them save it was by their place of entrance.

Now at this time the chief captains of the Lamanites were astonished exceedingly, because of the wisdom of the Nephites in preparing their places of security.

Now the leaders of the Lamanites had supposed, because of the greatness of their numbers, yea, they supposed that they should be privileged to come upon them as they had hitherto done; yea, and they had also prepared themselves with shields, and with breastplates; and they had also prepared themselves with garments of skins, yea, very thick garments to cover their nakedness.

And being thus prepared they supposed that they should easily overpower and subject their brethren to the yoke of bondage, or slay and massacre them according to their pleasure.

- 8 A lo, n̄an aer bwilōn eḷap, raar pojak n̄an er, ilo juon wāween jañin kar jeḷā kake ilubwiljin ro nejin Liai. Kiiō raar pojak n̄an riLeman ro, n̄an pata ilōkan wāween katakin ko an Moronai.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein, riLeman ro, ak riAmalikaia ro, raar bwilōn otem bwilōn ilo wāween aer ṃaanjāppopo n̄an tariṇae.
- 10 Kiiō, eḷañne kiiñ Amalikaia eaar wanlaḷḷok jān āneen Nipai, im jeban jarin tariṇae eo an, bōlen emaroñ kar kōmṃan bwe riLeman ro ren jodiki riNipai ro ilo jikin kwelōk Ammōnaia; bwe lo, eaar jab kaorōk bōtōktōkin armej ro an.
- 11 A lo, Amalikaia eaar jab wanlaḷḷok n̄an kōpata. Im lo, kapen utiej ro an raar ekkōl im jab tariṇaeik riNipai ro ilo jikin kwelōk Ammōnaia, bwe Moronai eaar ukōt wāween kajeikiki jerbal ko ilubwiljin riNipai ro, joñan raar kōrraat kōnke jikin koṇe ko aer im raar jab maroñ itok ioer.
- 12 Kōn menin raar jenlikḷok ilo āne jemaden eo, im kar bōk kāām eo aer im ilōk n̄an āneen Noa, kōnke raar ḷōmṃak bwe eaar ijo tokālik emṃantata remaroñ kar itok ṇae riNipai ro.
- 13 Bwe raar jab jeḷā ke Moronai eaar kapenḷok, ak kar bar ekkal me in ko, bwe aolep jikin kwelōk ilo aolepān āneo ipeḷaakin ijo; kōn menin, raar etal n̄an āneen Noa kōn juon jibadbad epen; aet, kapen utiej ro aer raar wōnṃaantak im bōk juon kanejnej bwe renaaj kōkkure armej in jikin kwelōk en.
- 14 A lo, n̄an aer bwilōn eḷap, jikin kwelōk Noa, eo eaar ṃokta juon jikin emōjṇo, kiiō eaar, jān wāween ko an Moronai, erom epen, aet, emool n̄an eḷḷā jān kajoor an jikin kwelōk Ammōnaia.
- 15 Im kiiō, lo, eñin eaar mālōtlōt ilo Moronai; bwe eaar ḷōmṃak bwe renaaj mijake jikin kwelōk Ammōnaia; im āinwōt jikin kwelōk Noa eaar ṃokta kar ṃōttan eo emōjṇotata ilo āneo, kōn menin rekar etal n̄an jikin eo n̄an pata; im āindein eaar ekkar n̄an kōṇaan ko an.

But behold, to their uttermost astonishment, they were prepared for them, in a manner which never had been known among the children of Lehi. Now they were prepared for the Lamanites, to battle after the manner of the instructions of Moroni.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites, or the Amalickiahites, were exceedingly astonished at their manner of preparation for war.

Now, if king Amalickiah had come down out of the land of Nephi, at the head of his army, perhaps he would have caused the Lamanites to have attacked the Nephites at the city of Ammonihah; for behold, he did care not for the blood of his people.

But behold, Amalickiah did not come down himself to battle. And behold, his chief captains durst not attack the Nephites at the city of Ammonihah, for Moroni had altered the management of affairs among the Nephites, insomuch that the Lamanites were disappointed in their places of retreat and they could not come upon them.

Therefore they retreated into the wilderness, and took their camp and marched towards the land of Noah, supposing that to be the next best place for them to come against the Nephites.

For they knew not that Moroni had fortified, or had built forts of security, for every city in all the land round about; therefore, they marched forward to the land of Noah with a firm determination; yea, their chief captains came forward and took an oath that they would destroy the people of that city.

But behold, to their astonishment, the city of Noah, which had hitherto been a weak place, had now, by the means of Moroni, become strong, yea, even to exceed the strength of the city Ammonihah.

And now, behold, this was wisdom in Moroni; for he had supposed that they would be frightened at the city Ammonihah; and as the city of Noah had hitherto been the weakest part of the land, therefore they would march thither to battle; and thus it was according to his desires.

16 Im lo, Moronai eaar jitōn Liai nān kapen eutie j
ioon eṃṃaan ro ilo jikin kwelōk eo; im eaar ejja Liai
eo wōt eo eaar tariṇae ippān riLeman ro ilo koṃlaḷ eo
iturear in reba Sidon.

17 Im kiiō lo ālikin men kein, bwe ke riLeman ro raar
lo bwe Liai eaar tōl jikin kwelōk eo raar bar kōrraat,
bwe raar mijak otem mijak Liai; mekarta kapen utiej
ro aer raar kallimur nān juon kanejnej nān
kōṃṃalijar ṇae jikin kwelōk eo; kōn menin, raar
bōklōntak jarin tariṇae ko aer.

18 Kiiō lo, riLeman ro raar jab maroñ deḷōñeḷōk me in
ko ko aer jān jabdewōt bar iaḷ ijellōkun wōt deḷōñḷōk
eo, kōnke utiejen kappe eo kar julōñḷōk, im ṃwilaḷ in
rōñ ko kar kūbwiji ipeḷaakin ijo, ijellōkun wōt iturin
deḷōñḷōk eo.

19 Im āindein riNipai ro raar pojak nān kōkkure
aolep ro renaaj kajjioñ in tallōn nān deḷōñe me eo jān
jabdewōt bar iaḷ, jān kadkad kōn dekā im wākar er
kōn ṃade.

20 Āindein raar pojak, aet, juon ānbwinnin
eṃṃaan ro aer rekajoortata, kōn jāje ko aer im
bawat ko aer, nān jolaḷḷōk jabdewōt eo enaaj kajjioñ
in wanlōñḷōk ilo jikin koṇe eo aer iturin jikin
deḷōñḷōk eo; im āindein raar pojak nān jōjomare er
make ṇae riLeman ro.

21 Im ālikin men kein kapen ro an riLeman ro raar
bōk lōntak jarin tariṇae ko aer iṃaan jikin deḷōñ eo,
im kar jino aitwerōk ippān riNipai ro, nān tōparḷōk
jikin koṇe eo aer; a lo, kar iuunlikḷōk er jān iien nān
iien, joñan rekar ṃan er kōn kōkkure eḷap.

22 Kiiō ke raar lo bwe raar jab maroñ bōk kajoor ioon
riNipai ro jān to eo, raar jino kūbwij lallḷōk kappe in
bwidej ko aer bwe ren maroñ bōk to eo nān jarin
tariṇae ko aer, bwe ren maroñ āinwōt juon ilo ire eo;
a lo, ilo kajjioñ kein kar bōkḷōk er jān dekā ko im
ṃade ko kar juḷōk nān er; im ijellōkun kanni rōñ ko
jān jolaḷḷōk kappe in bwidej ko, rekar obrak ilo ebwe
joñan kōn rimej ro aer im ānbwin ko rekinejnej.

And behold, Moroni had appointed Lehi to be chief
captain over the men of that city; and it was that same
Lehi who fought with the Lamanites in the valley on
the east of the river Sidon.

And now behold it came to pass, that when the
Lamanites had found that Lehi commanded the city
they were again disappointed, for they feared Lehi ex-
ceedingly; nevertheless their chief captains had
sworn with an oath to attack the city; therefore, they
brought up their armies.

Now behold, the Lamanites could not get into their
forts of security by any other way save by the en-
trance, because of the highness of the bank which had
been thrown up, and the depth of the ditch which had
been dug round about, save it were by the entrance.

And thus were the Nephites prepared to destroy all
such as should attempt to climb up to enter the fort by
any other way, by casting over stones and arrows at
them.

Thus they were prepared, yea, a body of their
strongest men, with their swords and their slings, to
smite down all who should attempt to come into their
place of security by the place of entrance; and thus
were they prepared to defend themselves against the
Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the captains of the
Lamanites brought up their armies before the place of
entrance, and began to contend with the Nephites, to
get into their place of security; but behold, they were
driven back from time to time, insomuch that they
were slain with an immense slaughter.

Now when they found that they could not obtain
power over the Nephites by the pass, they began to
dig down their banks of earth that they might obtain
a pass to their armies, that they might have an equal
chance to fight; but behold, in these attempts they
were swept off by the stones and arrows which were
thrown at them; and instead of filling up their ditches
by pulling down the banks of earth, they were filled
up in a measure with their dead and wounded bodies.

23 Āindein riNipai ro aer aolep kajoor ioon rikōjdat ro aer; im āindein riLeman ro raar kajjioñ nān kōkkure riNipai ro māe iien kapen utiej ro aer raar aolep mej; aaet, im eļapļok jān juon tōujin in riLeman ro kar māne er; ak, ilo ijo rājet, eaar ejjeļok juon armej in riNipai ro kar māne.

24 Eaar wōr enaņin lemñoul ro raar ikkinejnej, ro raar jedmatmat nān māde ko an riLeman ro kōn jikin ļe eo, ak rekar libobo kōn kein kōttōrak ko aer, im dipil ko aer, im penjān bar ko aer, joņan kinej ko aer raar pād ioon neer, ko elōn iaer raar kanooj eļap.

25 Im ālikin men kein, ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe kapen utiej ro aer kar mān er aolep raar koļok ilo āne jēmaden eo. Im ālikin men kein raar rōļ nān āneen Nipai, nān kōjjeļāik kiiñ eo aer, Amalikaia, eo eaar riNipai jān ļotak, kōn jorrān eo eļap aer.

26 Im ālikin men kein eaar illu otem illu ippān armej ro an, kōnke eaar jab bōk kōņaan ko an ioon riNipai ro; eaar jab likūt er ilo ine eddo in kōmākoko.

27 Aaet, eaar kanooj illu otem illu, im eaar kanejneje Anij, im barāinwōt Moronai, im kallimur kōn juon kanejneje bwe enaaj ilim bōtōktōkin; im men in kōnke Moronai eaar kōjparok kien ko an Anij ilo kōpooj jokane eo an armej ro an.

28 Im ālikin men kein, bwe ilo ijo turājet, armej in Nipai raar kaņmoolol Irooj aer Anij, kōnke An kajoor emake wōt ilo lōmōoren er jān pein rikōjdat ro aer.

29 Im āindein eaar jeņļok iiō kajoñoulruwatimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

30 Aaet, im eaar wōr wōt aenōmņan ilubwiljier, im kanooj jeraaņņan otem jeraaņņan ilo kabuñ eo kōn aer pokake im tiljek ko rekar liļok nān naan eo an Anij, eo kar kabuñbuñļok nān er jān Hilamōn, im Siblon, im Koriantōn, im Ammōn im ļōņaro jein im jatin, aaet, im jān aolep ro raar ekkapit ilo laajrak ekwōjarjar an Anij, im kar peptaij nān ukeļok, im jilkinļok er nān kwaļok naan ilubwiljin armej ro.

Thus the Nephites had all power over their enemies; and thus the Lamanites did attempt to destroy the Nephites until their chief captains were all slain; yea, and more than a thousand of the Lamanites were slain; while, on the other hand, there was not a single soul of the Nephites which was slain.

There were about fifty who were wounded, who had been exposed to the arrows of the Lamanites through the pass, but they were shielded by their shields, and their breastplates, and their head-plates, insomuch that their wounds were upon their legs, many of which were very severe.

And it came to pass, that when the Lamanites saw that their chief captains were all slain they fled into the wilderness. And it came to pass that they returned to the land of Nephi, to inform their king, Amalickiah, who was a Nephite by birth, concerning their great loss.

And it came to pass that he was exceedingly angry with his people, because he had not obtained his desire over the Nephites; he had not subjected them to the yoke of bondage.

Yea, he was exceedingly wroth, and he did curse God, and also Moroni, swearing with an oath that he would drink his blood; and this because Moroni had kept the commandments of God in preparing for the safety of his people.

And it came to pass, that on the other hand, the people of Nephi did thank the Lord their God, because of his matchless power in delivering them from the hands of their enemies.

And thus ended the nineteenth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Yea, and there was continual peace among them, and exceedingly great prosperity in the church because of their heed and diligence which they gave unto the word of God, which was declared unto them by Helaman, and Shiblon, and Corianton, and Ammon and his brethren, yea, and by all those who had been ordained by the holy order of God, being baptized unto repentance, and sent forth to preach among the people.

Alma 50

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Moronai eaar jab bōjrak jān kōm̄mani māanjāppopo ko nān tariṇae, ak nān jojomar kōn armej ro an ṇae riLeman ro; bwe eaar kōm̄man bwe jarin tariṇae ko an rej jino ilo ijjino in iiō eo kein karoñoul in iien tōl an riekajet ro, bwe ren jino kūbwij ejoujik in bwidej ko ipeḷaakin aolep jikin kwelḷok ko, ilujeen aolepān āneo kar an riNipai ro.
- 2 Im ioon bat in bwidej kein eaar kōm̄man bwe en wōr aḷaḷ ko, aaet, jermal in aḷaḷ ko kalōki nān utiej in armej, ipeḷaakin jikin kwelḷok ko.
- 3 Im eaar kōm̄man bwe ioon jermal in aḷaḷ ko en wōr juon wōrwōr in dumej kalōki ioon aḷaḷ ko ipeḷaakin ijo; im raar kajoor im utiej.
- 4 Im eaar kōm̄man bwe iṃōn pād ko bwe ren jutak reilaḷḷok nān jermal in dumej ko, im eaar kōm̄man jikin koṇe ko nān ekkal ioon iṃōn pād ko, bwe dekā ko im ṃade ko an riLeman ro ren jab kōmetak er.
- 5 Im raar pojak bwe ren maroñ juḷok dekā ko jān ijo ilōñ, ekkar nān aer kōṇaan im aer kajoor, im ṃan eo enaaj kajjioñ in jibadektok turin wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelḷok eo.
- 6 Āindein Moronai eaar kōpooj jikin tariṇae reppen ṇae itok an ro aer rikōjdat, itōrerein peḷaakin aolep jikin kwelḷok ilo aolepān āneo.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar kōm̄man bwe jarin tariṇae ko an ren ilḷok ilo āne jeṃaden eo irear; aaet, im raar ilḷok im lukwarkwareḷok aolep riLeman ro raar pād ilo āne jeṃaden eo irear ilo ijoko jikier make, ko raar pād irōk in āneen Zarahemla.
- 8 Im āneen Nipai eaar ettōrḷok kajjuḷok wōt jān lojet eo irear nān eo irilik.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein ke Moronai eaar lukwarkwareḷok aolep riLeman ro jān āne jeṃaden eo irear, eo eaar ituiōñ in bwidej ko kar aer, eaar kōm̄man bwe rijukjuk ro ilo āneen Zarahemla im ilo āneo ipeḷaakin ijo ren ilḷok ilo āne jeṃaden eo irear, eṃool nān tōrerein ko iturin parijet, im bōk āneo.

Alma 50

And now it came to pass that Moroni did not stop making preparations for war, or to defend his people against the Lamanites; for he caused that his armies should commence in the commencement of the twentieth year of the reign of the judges, that they should commence in digging up heaps of earth round about all the cities, throughout all the land which was possessed by the Nephites.

And upon the top of these ridges of earth he caused that there should be timbers, yea, works of timbers built up to the height of a man, round about the cities.

And he caused that upon those works of timbers there should be a frame of pickets built upon the timbers round about; and they were strong and high.

And he caused towers to be erected that overlooked those works of pickets, and he caused places of security to be built upon those towers, that the stones and the arrows of the Lamanites could not hurt them.

And they were prepared that they could cast stones from the top thereof, according to their pleasure and their strength, and slay him who should attempt to approach near the walls of the city.

Thus Moroni did prepare strongholds against the coming of their enemies, round about every city in all the land.

And it came to pass that Moroni caused that his armies should go forth into the east wilderness; yea, and they went forth and drove all the Lamanites who were in the east wilderness into their own lands, which were south of the land of Zarahemla.

And the land of Nephi did run in a straight course from the east sea to the west.

And it came to pass that when Moroni had driven all the Lamanites out of the east wilderness, which was north of the lands of their own possessions, he caused that the inhabitants who were in the land of Zarahemla and in the land round about should go forth into the east wilderness, even to the borders by the seashore, and possess the land.

- 10 Im eaar barāinwōt likūt jarin tariṇae ko irōk, ilo tōrerein ko in jikin ko aer, im kōmṇan bwe ren kajutak kein kapenḷok ko bwe ren maroñ kōpooj jarin tariṇae ko aer im armej ro aer jān pein rikōjdat ro aer.
- 11 Im āindein eaar kabbōjrak aolep jikin tariṇae ko reppen an riLeman ro ilo āne jemaden eo irear, aaet, im barāinwōt ijo irilik, kapenḷok lain eo ikōtaan riNipai ro im riLeman ro, ikōtaan āneen Zaraemla im āneen Nipai, jān lojet irilik, tōbtōbḷok iturin jeban reba Sidon, riNipai ro aer aolep āneo ituiōñ, aaet, eṇpool aolepān āneo eaar pād ituiōñ in āneen Buñ-pāḷok, ekkar nān aer kōṇaan.
- 12 Āindein Moronai, kōn jarin tariṇae ko an, ko raar lōñḷok raan nān raan kōnke bab-laḷ in oṇaake eo jermal ko an raar kwaḷoki tok nān er, kar kappukot nān bōk kajoor im maroñ an riLeman ro jān āne ko rej aer, bwe en jab wōr aer kajoor ioon āne ko rej aer.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar jino pedped eo an juon jikin kwelok, im raar ṇa etan jikin kwelok eo Moronai; im eaar pād iturin lojet eo irear; im eaar pād irōkin iturin lain in ijoko an riLeman ro.
- 14 Im raar barāinwōt jino pedped eo nān juon jikin kwelok ikōtaan jikin kwelok in Moronai im jikin kwelok in Aron, kobaiktok tōrerein ko an Aron im Moronai; im raar ṇa etan jikin kwelok eo, ak bwidej eo, Nipaia.
- 15 Im raar barāinwōt jino ilo ejja iiō eo wōt nān ekkal elōñ jikin kwelok ko ituiōñ, juon ilo juon wāween āinjuon eo kar ṇa etan Liai, eo eaar pād iōñ iturin tōrerein ko an parijet.
- 16 Im āindein eaar jemḷok iiō eo kein karoñoul.
- 17 Im ilo wāween jeban kein kar armej in Nipai ilo jinoin karoñoul im juon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.
- 18 Im raar jeban otem jeban, im raar erom ṇweie otem ṇweie; aaet, im raar wōrḷok im kanooj kajoor ilo āneo.

And he also placed armies on the south, in the borders of their possessions, and caused them to erect fortifications that they might secure their armies and their people from the hands of their enemies.

And thus he cut off all the strongholds of the Lamanites in the east wilderness, yea, and also on the west, fortifying the line between the Nephites and the Lamanites, between the land of Zarahemla and the land of Nephi, from the west sea, running by the head of the river Sidon—the Nephites possessing all the land northward, yea, even all the land which was northward of the land Bountiful, according to their pleasure.

Thus Moroni, with his armies, which did increase daily because of the assurance of protection which his works did bring forth unto them, did seek to cut off the strength and the power of the Lamanites from off the lands of their possessions, that they should have no power upon the lands of their possession.

And it came to pass that the Nephites began the foundation of a city, and they called the name of the city Moroni; and it was by the east sea; and it was on the south by the line of the possessions of the Lamanites.

And they also began a foundation for a city between the city of Moroni and the city of Aaron, joining the borders of Aaron and Moroni; and they called the name of the city, or the land, Nephiah.

And they also began in that same year to build many cities on the north, one in a particular manner which they called Lehi, which was in the north by the borders of the seashore.

And thus ended the twentieth year.

And in these prosperous circumstances were the people of Nephi in the commencement of the twenty and first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And they did prosper exceedingly, and they became exceedingly rich; yea, and they did multiply and wax strong in the land.

19 Im äindein jej lo ekōjkan tūriamokake im jimwe rej aolep pepe ko an Irooj, n̄an kakūrṃool aolep naan ko an n̄an ro nejn armej; aaet, je maroñ lo bwe naan ko An kar kajejjeti, eṃool ilo kar iien in, ko Eaar kōnono n̄an Liai, im ba:

20 Jeraamman n̄an koṃ im ro nejimi; im renaaj jeraamman, joñan äinwōt renaaj kōjparok kien ko Aō renaaj jeban ilo āneo. A keememej, joñan wōt aer naaj jab kōjparok kien ko Aō renaaj jako j̄an iṃaan mej̄an Irooj.

21 Im jej lo bwe kallimur kein kar kajejjeti n̄an armej in Nipai; bwe eaar aer inepata ko im aer aitwerōk ko, aaet, uror ko aer, im rakim ko aer, kabuñ-jar n̄an ekjab ko aer, lōñ ko aer, im mennin jōjō ko aer, ko raar pād ilubwiljier, ko raar bōktok ioer tariṃae ko im kōkkure ko aer.

22 Im ro raar tiljek ilo kōjparok kien ko an Irooj kar lōmṃoren er aolep iien, ijoke tōujin ko in rijerōwiwi ro jeir im jatier kar kilaaklōk er n̄an kōṃakoko, ak n̄an jako j̄an jāje eo, ak n̄an idakunkunlōk ilo jab tōmak, im iiaio ippān riLeman ro.

23 A lo eaar ejjelōk juon iien ekōṃōñōñōlōk ilubwiljin armej in Nipai, j̄an raan ko an Nipai, j̄an ilo raan ko an Moronai, aaet, eṃool ilo iien in, ilo roñoul im juon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro.

24 Im ālikin men kein karoñoul im ruo iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro eaar barāinwōt jemlōk ilo aenōṃman; aaet, im barāinwōt roñoul im jilu iiō.

25 Im ālikin men kein ilo jino in roñoul im emān iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro, ekar barāinwōt wōr aenōṃman ilubwiljin armej in Nipai eḷaññe eaar jab kōn aitwerōk eo eaar bōk jikin ilubwiljier kōn āneen Liai, im āneen Moriantōn, ko raar ekkejel ilo tōrerein ko an Liai; jimor raar pād tōrereir iturin lōjet.

26 Bwe lo, armej ro eaar aer āneen Moriantōn raar kwaḷlōk aer maroñ n̄an juon ṃōttan āneen Liai; kōn menin eaar jino māāñāñ juon aitwerōk ikōtaaer, joñan armej in Moriantōn raar kotak kein tariṃae ko aer ṃae ro jeir im jatier, im raar jek burueer kōn jāje eo n̄an ṃan er.

And thus we see how merciful and just are all the dealings of the Lord, to the fulfilling of all his words unto the children of men; yea, we can behold that his words are verified, even at this time, which he spake unto Lehi, saying:

Blessed art thou and thy children; and they shall be blessed, inasmuch as they shall keep my commandments they shall prosper in the land. But remember, inasmuch as they will not keep my commandments they shall be cut off from the presence of the Lord.

And we see that these promises have been verified to the people of Nephi; for it has been their quarrellings and their contentions, yea, their murderings, and their plunderings, their idolatry, their whoredoms, and their abominations, which were among themselves, which brought upon them their wars and their destructions.

And those who were faithful in keeping the commandments of the Lord were delivered at all times, whilst thousands of their wicked brethren have been consigned to bondage, or to perish by the sword, or to dwindle in unbelief, and mingle with the Lamanites.

But behold there never was a happier time among the people of Nephi, since the days of Nephi, than in the days of Moroni, yea, even at this time, in the twenty and first year of the reign of the judges.

And it came to pass that the twenty and second year of the reign of the judges also ended in peace; yea, and also the twenty and third year.

And it came to pass that in the commencement of the twenty and fourth year of the reign of the judges, there would also have been peace among the people of Nephi had it not been for a contention which took place among them concerning the land of Lehi, and the land of Morianton, which joined upon the borders of Lehi; both of which were on the borders by the seashore.

For behold, the people who possessed the land of Morianton did claim a part of the land of Lehi; therefore there began to be a warm contention between them, insomuch that the people of Morianton took up arms against their brethren, and they were determined by the sword to slay them.

27 Im lo, armej ro kar iaar āneen Liai raar ko nān kāām eo an Moronai, im owar nān e kōn jipañ; bwe lo raar jab pād ilo bōd.

28 Im ālikin men kein ke armej in Moriantōn, ro kar tōl er jān juon eṃṃaan kar etan Moriantōn, raar lo bwe armej in Liai raar ko nān kāām eo an Moronai, raar mijak otem mijak nē ab itok jarin tariṇae eo an Moronai ioer im kḡkkure er.

29 Kōn menin, Moriantōn eaar likūt i ilo burueer bwe ren ko nān āneo ituiōñ, eo eaar obrak kōn ānbwinnin dān ko reḷḷap, im kar bōk aer āneo ituiōñ.

30 Im lo, ren kar kōtōprak karōk in ilo ṃool, (eo en kar un eo nān būroṃōj) a lo, Moriantōn kōnke eaar juon armej in eḷap eñjake, kōn menin eaar illu ippān juon iaan kōrā ro karejeran, im eaar wōtlḡk ion lio im deñḷḡk e eḷap.

31 Im ālikin men kein lio eaar ko, im eaar itok nān kāām eo an Moronai, im eaar jiroñ Moronai aolep men ko kōn menin, im barāinwōt kōn kōttōpar ko aer nān koḷḡk ilo āneo ituiōñ.

32 Kiiō lo, armej ro raar pād ilo āneen Buñ-pāḷḡk, ak ro ilo Moronai, raar mijak bwe renaaj kar eḡroñ naan ko an Moriantōn im kobaik er ippān armej ro an, im āindein enaaj kar bōk an ṃōttan ko an āneo, eo enaaj kar likūt juon pedped nān waḷḡk ko reṃwilaḷ ilubwiljin armej in Nipai, aaet, waḷḡk ko renaaj kar tōl nān joḷḡk anemkwōj eo aer.

33 Kōn menin Moronai eaar jilkinḷḡk juon jarin tariṇae, ippān kāām eo aer, nān pād iṃaan armej in Moriantōn, nān kabbōjrak ilḡk eo aer ilo āneo ituiōñ.

34 Im ālikin men kein raar jab pād iṃaer ṃae aer kar itok nān tōrerein ko an Āneen Mej; im ijo raar pād iṃaer, im ijo raar pād iṃaer, jān to aidik ro eaar etal iturin lḡjet ḷḡk ilo āneo ituiōñ, aaet, iturin lḡjet, ijo irilik in im ijo irear.

But behold, the people who possessed the land of Lehi fled to the camp of Moroni, and appealed unto him for assistance; for behold they were not in the wrong.

And it came to pass that when the people of Morianton, who were led by a man whose name was Morianton, found that the people of Lehi had fled to the camp of Moroni, they were exceedingly fearful lest the army of Moroni should come upon them and destroy them.

Therefore, Morianton put it into their hearts that they should flee to the land which was northward, which was covered with large bodies of water, and take possession of the land which was northward.

And behold, they would have carried this plan into effect, (which would have been a cause to have been lamented) but behold, Morianton being a man of much passion, therefore he was angry with one of his maid servants, and he fell upon her and beat her much.

And it came to pass that she fled, and came over to the camp of Moroni, and told Moroni all things concerning the matter, and also concerning their intentions to flee into the land northward.

Now behold, the people who were in the land Bountiful, or rather Moroni, feared that they would hearken to the words of Morianton and unite with his people, and thus he would obtain possession of those parts of the land, which would lay a foundation for serious consequences among the people of Nephi, yea, which consequences would lead to the overthrow of their liberty.

Therefore Moroni sent an army, with their camp, to head the people of Morianton, to stop their flight into the land northward.

And it came to pass that they did not head them until they had come to the borders of the land Desolation; and there they did head them, by the narrow pass which led by the sea into the land northward, yea, by the sea, on the west and on the east.

35 Im ālikin men kein jarin tariṇae eo kar jilkinl̥ok in Moronai, eo kar t̥ol j̄an juon eṇṇaan kar etan Tiant̥ōm, raar iioon armej in Moriantōn; im kar kanooj b̥ot armej in Moriantōn, (kōnke raar ketak j̄an nana ko an im naan in ṇoṇ ko an) bwe juon pata eaar ij̄jino ik̥ōtaaer, ilo eo Tiant̥ōm eaar jek Moriantōn im anj̄o ioon jarin tariṇae eo an, im b̥ok er rikalbuuj, im kar r̥oṇl̥ n̄an kāām eo an Moronai. Im āindein eaar jem̥l̥ok roṇoul im em̄an iio in t̥ol an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

36 Im āindein armej in Moriantōn kar k̥or̥oṇl̥tok er. Im ke eṇṇoj aer k̥oṇṇan bujen n̄an k̥ojparok aenōṇṇan eo kar k̥ojep̣laaktok er n̄an āneen Moriantōn, im koba eo in armej ro eaar b̥ok jikin ik̥ōtaaer im ik̥ōtaan armej in Liai; im kar k̥ojep̣laakl̥ok er n̄an bwidej ko aer.

37 Im ālikin men kein ilo ejja kar iio eo w̥ot armej in Nipai kar k̥ojep̣laak aenōṇṇan n̄an er, bwe Nipaia, kein karuo riekajet eutie, eaar mej, im eaar p̄ad ijo jikin riekajet k̥on jim̄we ewepp̄an im̄aan Anij.

38 Mekarta, eaar abin bwe Alma en b̥okl̥ok ko im men ko raar aor̥ok ipp̄an Alma im ro jem̄an im n̄an er rekw̄ojarjar; k̥on menin Alma eaar lik̥ut ioyer ioon ḷeo nejin, Hilam̄on.

39 Lo, ālikin men kein ḷeo nejin Nipaia kar jit̥ōn e n̄an b̥ok jikin ekajet eo, ilo jikin ḷeo jem̄an; aaget, kar jit̥ōn e riekajet eutie im prokons̄ol ioon armej ro, k̋on juon kanejnej im kaiṇi ekw̄ojarjar n̄an ekajet ilo jim̄we, im n̄an k̋ojparok aenōṇṇan im anemkw̄oj eo an armej ro, im n̄an leṇḷok n̄an er jeraam̄man ko rekw̄ojarjar n̄an kabuṇ-jar n̄an Irooj aer Anij, aaget, n̄an rejetake im d̄ap̄ij jibadbad an Anij aolep raan ko an, im n̄an b̋oktok rijer̄ow̄iwi n̄an ekajet ekkar n̄an ruweer.

40 Kiiō lo, etan eaar Peoran. Im Peoran eaar b̋ok ijo jikin jem̄an, im kar jino t̋ol eo an ilo jem̄ḷokin roṇoul im em̄an iio eo, ioon armej in Nipai.

And it came to pass that the army which was sent by Moroni, which was led by a man whose name was Teancum, did meet the people of Morianton; and so stubborn were the people of Morianton, (being inspired by his wickedness and his flattering words) that a battle commenced between them, in the which Teancum did slay Morianton and defeat his army, and took them prisoners, and returned to the camp of Moroni. And thus ended the twenty and fourth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And thus were the people of Morianton brought back. And upon their covenanting to keep the peace they were restored to the land of Morianton, and a union took place between them and the people of Lehi; and they were also restored to their lands.

And it came to pass that in the same year that the people of Nephi had peace restored unto them, that Nephiah, the second chief judge, died, having filled the judgment-seat with perfect uprightness before God.

Nevertheless, he had refused Alma to take possession of those records and those things which were esteemed by Alma and his fathers to be most sacred; therefore Alma had conferred them upon his son, Helaman.

Behold, it came to pass that the son of Nephiah was appointed to fill the judgment-seat, in the stead of his father; yea, he was appointed chief judge and governor over the people, with an oath and sacred ordinance to judge righteously, and to keep the peace and the freedom of the people, and to grant unto them their sacred privileges to worship the Lord their God, yea, to support and maintain the cause of God all his days, and to bring the wicked to justice according to their crime.

Now behold, his name was Pahoran. And Pahoran did fill the seat of his father, and did commence his reign in the end of the twenty and fourth year, over the people of Nephi.

Alma 51

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo jinoin roñoul im ļalem iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, ālikin aer kar kajutak aenōmman ikōtaan armej in Liai im armej in Moriantōn kōn bwidej ko aer, im ālikin aer kar ijino roñoul im ļalem iiō ilo aenōmman.
- 2 Mekarta, raar jab maroñ dāpij aenōmman in ilo aolepān āneo, bwe eaar jinoin juon aitwerōk ilubwiljin armej ro kōn riekajet utiej eo Peoran; bwe lo, eaar wōr juon mōttan armej ro raar kōṇaan bwe jet eoon ilo kien eo ren oktak.
- 3 Alo, Peoran eaar jab ukōti ak kōtļok bwe kien en oktak; kōn menin, eaar jab eḡroñ ro raar jilkinļok ainikier ippān kajitōk ko aer kōn ukōte kien eo.
- 4 Kōn menin, ro raar kōṇaan bwe kien eo en oktak raar ļōkatip ippān, im kar kōṇaan bwe en jab riekajet eutieļok wōt ioon āneo; kōn menin eaar jutak juon inepata emāāṇāṇ kōn men in, a jab ṇan kōtḡorļok bōtōktōk.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ro raar kōṇaan bwe Peoran en jako jān jikin ekajet eo kar etaer rijepiaan kiiñ, bwe raar kōṇaan bwe kien eo en oktak ilo juon wāween ṇan joļok kien anemkwōj eo ṇan kajerkak juon kiiñ ioon āneo.
- 6 Im ro raar kōṇaan bwe Peoran en riekajet eutieļok ioon āneo raar bōk ioer āt eo rianemkwōj; im āindein kar jepel eo ilubwiljier, bwe rianemkwōj raar kanejnej ak kōmman bujen ṇan dāpij jimwe ko aer im anemkwōj ko an kabuñ eo aer jān juon kien e anemkwōj.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein bwe mennin aitwerōk in aer eaar jemļok jān ainikien armej ro. Im ālikin men kein ainikien armej ro eaar itok ilo rejetak e rianemkwōj ro, im Peoran eaar pād wōt ilo jikin ekajet eo, eo eaar kōmman eļap mōṇōṇō ilubwiljin ro jein im jatin Peoran im elōñ iaan armej ro an anemkwōj, ro raar barāinwōt kaikōñ rijepiaan kiiñ ro ṇan jab kōnono, bwe ren ekkōl ṇan jab jumae ak ren dāpij jibadbad eo ṇan anemkwōj.

Alma 51

And now it came to pass in the commencement of the twenty and fifth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, they having established peace between the people of Lehi and the people of Morianton concerning their lands, and having commenced the twenty and fifth year in peace;

Nevertheless, they did not long maintain an entire peace in the land, for there began to be a contention among the people concerning the chief judge Pahoran; for behold, there were a part of the people who desired that a few particular points of the law should be altered.

But behold, Pahoran would not alter nor suffer the law to be altered; therefore, he did not hearken to those who had sent in their voices with their petitions concerning the altering of the law.

Therefore, those who were desirous that the law should be altered were angry with him, and desired that he should no longer be chief judge over the land; therefore there arose a warm dispute concerning the matter, but not unto bloodshed.

And it came to pass that those who were desirous that Pahoran should be dethroned from the judgment-seat were called king-men, for they were desirous that the law should be altered in a manner to overthrow the free government and to establish a king over the land.

And those who were desirous that Pahoran should remain chief judge over the land took upon them the name of freemen; and thus was the division among them, for the freemen had sworn or covenanted to maintain their rights and the privileges of their religion by a free government.

And it came to pass that this matter of their contention was settled by the voice of the people. And it came to pass that the voice of the people came in favor of the freemen, and Pahoran retained the judgment-seat, which caused much rejoicing among the brethren of Pahoran and also many of the people of liberty, who also put the king-men to silence, that they durst not oppose but were obliged to maintain the cause of freedom.

- 8 Kiiō ro raar jepiaa kiiñ ro raar ro raar ļotak ñan utiej, im raar kappukot bwe ren kiiñ ro; im kar rejetake er jān ro raar kappukot kajoor im maroñ ioon armej ro.
- 9 A lo, in eaar iien eo ekauwōtata ñan aitwerōk ro kein ñan pād ilubwiljin armej in Nipai; bwe lo, Amalikaia eaar bar kalimotak būruōn armej in riLeman ro ñae armej in riNipai ro, im eaar aintok ippān doon ritariñae ro jān aolep mōttan ko ilo āneo āneen, im kōpooj er ñan tariñae, im m̄aanjāppopo ñan tariñae kōn aolep kijejeto; bwe eaar kanejneñ ñan ilim bōtōktōkin Moronai.
- 10 A lo, jenaaj lo bwe kallimur eo an eo eaar kōm̄mane eaar waan; mekarta, eaar kōpooje im jarin tariñae ko an ñan itok ñan pata ñae riNipai ro.
- 11 Kiiō jarin tariñae ko an raar jab ļap āinwōt raar ļap mokta, kōnke elōñ t̄ujin ko raar mej jān pein riNipai ro; a mekarta m̄ojñ̄ in aer eļap, Amalikaia eaar aintok ippān doon juon jarin tariñae eļap, joñan eaar jab mijak in wanlall̄ok ñan āneen Zaraemla.
- 12 Aaet, eṃool Amalikaia e make eaar wanlall̄ok, iṃaantata riLeman ro. Im eaar ilo roñoul im ļalem iio in iien tōl an riekajet ro; im eaar ilo ejja iien eo wōt raar jino pukot mejļan aitwerōk ko aer kōn riekajet utiej eo, Peoran.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein ke ļōm̄aro kar ña etaer rijepiaa kiiñ raar rōñ bwe riLeman ro raar wanlall̄ok ñan tariñae ñae er, raar m̄ōñōñō ilo burueer; im raar abin kotak kein tariñae, bwe raar kanooj illu ippān riekajet utiej eo, im barāinwōt ippān armej in anemkwōj ro, bwe ren kar jab kotak kein tariñae ko ñan jojomar kōn laļ eo aer.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein ke Moronai eaar lo men in, im barāinwōt lo bwe riLeman ro raar itok ilo tōrerein ko an āneo, eaar illu otem illu kōnke penawiia eo an armej ro eaar jermal deļōñ kōn eļap niknik ñan oṃaake er; aaet, eaar illu otem illu; būruōn eaar obrak kōn laitpñōl ñae er.

Now those who were in favor of kings were those of high birth, and they sought to be kings; and they were supported by those who sought power and authority over the people.

But behold, this was a critical time for such contentions to be among the people of Nephi; for behold, Amalickiah had again stirred up the hearts of the people of the Lamanites against the people of the Nephites, and he was gathering together soldiers from all parts of his land, and arming them, and preparing for war with all diligence; for he had sworn to drink the blood of Moroni.

But behold, we shall see that his promise which he made was rash; nevertheless, he did prepare himself and his armies to come to battle against the Nephites.

Now his armies were not so great as they had hitherto been, because of the many thousands who had been slain by the hand of the Nephites; but notwithstanding their great loss, Amalickiah had gathered together a wonderfully great army, insomuch that he feared not to come down to the land of Zarahemla.

Yea, even Amalickiah did himself come down, at the head of the Lamanites. And it was in the twenty and fifth year of the reign of the judges; and it was at the same time that they had begun to settle the affairs of their contentions concerning the chief judge, Pahoran.

And it came to pass that when the men who were called king-men had heard that the Lamanites were coming down to battle against them, they were glad in their hearts; and they refused to take up arms, for they were so wroth with the chief judge, and also with the people of liberty, that they would not take up arms to defend their country.

And it came to pass that when Moroni saw this, and also saw that the Lamanites were coming into the borders of the land, he was exceedingly wroth because of the stubbornness of those people whom he had labored with so much diligence to preserve; yea, he was exceedingly wroth; his soul was filled with anger against them.

15 Im ālikin men kein eaar jilkinl̥ok juon kajjitōk, kōn ainikien armej ro, n̄an prokonsōl eo an āneo, im kōṇaan bwe en kōnono j̄an e, im lel̥ok n̄an e (Moronai) maroñ n̄an kipel ribōrojepel ro n̄an jojomar e laḷ eo aer ak n̄an lel̥ok er n̄an mej.

16 Bwe eaar inepata eo an mōkta in n̄an kōmṇan jeml̥okin aitwerōk ko im bōrojepel ko ilubwiljin armej ro; bwe lo, men in eaar unj̄an aolep aer jorrān tok n̄an tōre in. Im ālikin men kein e ekar mālīm ekkar n̄an ainikien armej ro.

17 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar jiroñ jarin tariṇae eo an bwe ren il̥ok ṇae rijepiaan kiiñ ro, n̄an nōōr laḷl̥ok aer juwa im aer rajimjim im kōmṇan bwe en eḡon wōt juon er ippān bwidej, n̄e rej ab kotak kien tariṇae ko im rejetake jibadbad in anemkwōj eo.

18 Im ālikin men kein jarin tariṇae ko raar etal ṇaanl̥ok ṇae er; im raar nōōr laḷl̥ok aer juwa im aer rajimjim, joñan ke raar kotak kein tariṇae ko aer n̄an kōmṇalijar ṇae emṇaan ro an Moronai raar juok er im kōmṇan bwe en eḡon wōt juon er ippān bwidej.

19 Im ālikin men kein, eaar wōr emān t̥ujin in ribōrojepel ro kar juok er kōn jāje eo; im ritōl ro aer ro raar jekjek ilo pata kar bōk er im joḷok er ilo kalbuuj, bwe eaar ejjel̥ok iien n̄an ekajet ko aer ilo iien in.

20 Im ro bwe in ribōrojepel ro, ijell̥okun jek er n̄an bwidej kōn jāje eo, raar wūjlep̥l̥ok er n̄an jibadbad in anemkwōj eo, im kar kipel er n̄an jerake taitōl im anemkwōj eo ioon im̥ōn bar ko aer, im ilo jikin kwel̥ok ko aer, im n̄an kotak kein tariṇae ko ilo jojomar n̄an laḷ eo aer.

21 Im āindein Moronai eaar likūt jeml̥ok eo n̄an rijepiaan kiiñ ro, joñan eaar ejjel̥ok jabdewōt kar jeḷā j̄an etan rijepiaan kiiñ ro; im āindein eaar kōmṇan jeml̥ok eo n̄an bōt im juwa eo an armej ro raar make kwaḷok bōtōktōkin rajimjim; ak kar bōk laḷ ro er n̄an kōttāik er āinwōt ro jeir im jatier, im n̄an tariṇae ilo kajoor kōn anemkwōj eo aer j̄an ineen kōm̥akoko.

And it came to pass that he sent a petition, with the voice of the people, unto the governor of the land, desiring that he should read it, and give him (Moroni) power to compel those dissenters to defend their country or to put them to death.

For it was his first care to put an end to such contentions and dissensions among the people; for behold, this had been hitherto a cause of all their destruction. And it came to pass that it was granted according to the voice of the people.

And it came to pass that Moroni commanded that his army should go against those king-men, to pull down their pride and their nobility and level them with the earth, or they should take up arms and support the cause of liberty.

And it came to pass that the armies did march forth against them; and they did pull down their pride and their nobility, insomuch that as they did lift their weapons of war to fight against the men of Moroni they were hewn down and leveled to the earth.

And it came to pass that there were four thousand of those dissenters who were hewn down by the sword; and those of their leaders who were not slain in battle were taken and cast into prison, for there was no time for their trials at this period.

And the remainder of those dissenters, rather than be smitten down to the earth by the sword, yielded to the standard of liberty, and were compelled to hoist the title of liberty upon their towers, and in their cities, and to take up arms in defence of their country.

And thus Moroni put an end to those king-men, that there were not any known by the appellation of king-men; and thus he put an end to the stubbornness and the pride of those people who professed the blood of nobility; but they were brought down to humble themselves like unto their brethren, and to fight valiantly for their freedom from bondage.

22 Lo, ālikin men kein ke Moronai eaar āindein an rrupupi tariṇae ko im aitwerōk ko ilubwiljin armej ro an make, im karreel er nān aenōmman im jokane, im kōmmani kakien ko nān pojak nān tariṇae ṇae riLeman ro, lo, riLeman ro raar itok ilo āneen Moronai, eo eaar pād ilo tōrerein ko iturin parijet in lōjet.

23 Im ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar jab kanooj kajoor ilo jikin kwelōk in Moronai; kōn menin Amalikaia eaar kokaklōk er, im man elōn. Im ālikin men kein Amalikaia eaar bōk jikin kwelōk eo, aet, bōk aolep kein kapenlōk ko aer.

24 Im ro raar koļōk jān jikin kwelōk in Moronai raar itok nān jikin kwelōk in Nipaia; im barāinwōt armej in jikin kwelōk in Liai raar kuktok ippān doon, im kōmman maanjāppopo ko im kar pojak nān iioon riLeman ro ilo pata.

25 A ālikin men kein Amalikaia eaar jab kōtļōk riLeman ro bwe ren ilōk ṇae jikin kwelōk in Nipaia nān pata, a eaar dāpij er ilaļ iturin parijet in lōjet, im likūt emman ro ilo aolep jikin kwelōk nān kōjparok im jojomar kōn e.

26 Im āindein eaar wōnmaanlōk, im bōk elōn jikin kwelōk ko, jikin kwelōk in Nipaia, im jikin kwelōk in Liai, im jikin kwelōk in Moriantōn, im jikin kwelōk in Omner, im jikin kwelōk in Gid, im jikin kwelōk in Mulek, aolep ko raar pād itōrerein ko iturear iturin parijet in lōjet.

27 Im āindein riLeman ro raar bōk, jān jeļā ko an Amalikaia, elōn jikin kwelōk ko, jān bwijlep ko aer reļļap, aolep ko raar kajoor kapenlōk ko aer ālikin wāween kapenlōk ko an Moronai; aolep ko raar leļōk jikin tariṇae ko reppen nān riLeman ro.

28 Im ālikin men kein raar etetallōk nān tōrerein ko an āneen Buñ-pālōk, im lukwarkwarelōk riNipai ro iṇaer im man elōn.

29 A ālikin men kein, raar iioon Tiankōm, eo eaar man Moriantōn im eaar leļōk iṇaan armej ro an ilo an ko.

30 Im ālikin men kein eaar leļōk iṇaan Amalikaia barāinwōt, ke eaar ilōk ippān jarin tariṇae eo eļap an bwe en maroñ bōk āneen Buñ-pālōk, im barāinwōt āneo ituiōn.

Behold, it came to pass that while Moroni was thus breaking down the wars and contentions among his own people, and subjecting them to peace and civilization, and making regulations to prepare for war against the Lamanites, behold, the Lamanites had come into the land of Moroni, which was in the borders by the seashore.

And it came to pass that the Nephites were not sufficiently strong in the city of Moroni; therefore Amalickiah did drive them, slaying many. And it came to pass that Amalickiah took possession of the city, yea, possession of all their fortifications.

And those who fled out of the city of Moroni came to the city of Nephiah; and also the people of the city of Lehi gathered themselves together, and made preparations and were ready to receive the Lamanites to battle.

But it came to pass that Amalickiah would not suffer the Lamanites to go against the city of Nephiah to battle, but kept them down by the seashore, leaving men in every city to maintain and defend it.

And thus he went on, taking possession of many cities, the city of Nephiah, and the city of Lehi, and the city of Morianton, and the city of Omner, and the city of Gid, and the city of Mulek, all of which were on the east borders by the seashore.

And thus had the Lamanites obtained, by the cunning of Amalickiah, so many cities, by their numberless hosts, all of which were strongly fortified after the manner of the fortifications of Moroni; all of which afforded strongholds for the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they marched to the borders of the land Bountiful, driving the Nephites before them and slaying many.

But it came to pass that they were met by Teancum, who had slain Morianton and had headed his people in his flight.

And it came to pass that he headed Amalickiah also, as he was marching forth with his numerous army that he might take possession of the land Bountiful, and also the land northward.

- 31 A lo eaar iioon kōn juon wāween enana jān kar juṃae ko an Tiānkōm im eṃṃaan ro an, bwe raar ritariṃae ro rekajoor; bwe kajjojo eṃṃaan ro an Tiānkōm eaar ḷapḷok jān riLeman ro ilo aer kajoor im ilo aer kapeel in tariṃae, joṃan raar bōk eṃṃanḷok taṃṃweer jān riLeman ro.
- 32 Im ālikin men kein raar kapaṃ er, joṃan raar ṃan er eṃool ṃae iien eaar marok. Im ālikin men kein Tiānkōm im eṃṃaan ro an raar kajutak iṃōn kōppād ko aer ilo tōrerein ko an āneen Buṃ-pāḷok im Amalikaia eaar kajutak iṃōn kōppād ko an ilo tōrerein ko ioon bok iturin pariḷet in loḷet, im ālikin wāween in kar lukwarkware er.
- 33 Im ālikin men kein ke boṃ eaar itok, Tiānkōm im ḷeo karejeran raar ne meraḷok im ilo ilo boṃ, im ilo kāām ko an Amalikaia; im lo, kiki eaar kajoor ioer kōnke aer mōk eḷap, eo eaar waḷok jān jermal ko reḷḷap ilo det in raan.
- 34 Im ālikin men kein Tiānkōm eaar ne meraḷok ilo ittinoḷok ilo iṃōn kōppād eo an kiiṃ eo, im likūt juon jāje edik ilo menono eo an; im eaar kōṃṃan bwe kiiṃ eo en mej ṃōkaj bwe en jab karuj ṃan ro karejeran.
- 35 Im eaar ne meraḷok ṃan kāām eo an make, im lo, eṃṃaan ro an raar kiki, im eaar karuj er im jiroṃ er aolep men ko eaar kōṃṃani.
- 36 Im eaar kōṃṃan bwe jarin tariṃae ko an ren pād ilo pojak wōt, ṃe riLeman ro raab kar ruj im kar itok ioer.
- 37 Im āindein eaar jeṃḷok roṃoul im ḷalem iiō in tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai; im āindein ejeṃḷok raan ko an Amalikaia.

But behold he met with a disappointment by being repulsed by Teancum and his men, for they were great warriors; for every man of Teancum did exceed the Lamanites in their strength and in their skill of war, insomuch that they did gain advantage over the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they did harass them, insomuch that they did slay them even until it was dark. And it came to pass that Teancum and his men did pitch their tents in the borders of the land Bountiful; and Amalickiah did pitch his tents in the borders on the beach by the seashore, and after this manner were they driven.

And it came to pass that when the night had come, Teancum and his servant stole forth and went out by night, and went into the camp of Amalickiah; and behold, sleep had overpowered them because of their much fatigue, which was caused by the labors and heat of the day.

And it came to pass that Teancum stole privily into the tent of the king, and put a javelin to his heart; and he did cause the death of the king immediately that he did not awake his servants.

And he returned again privily to his own camp, and behold, his men were asleep, and he awoke them and told them all the things that he had done.

And he caused that his armies should stand in readiness, lest the Lamanites had awakened and should come upon them.

And thus endeth the twenty and fifth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi; and thus endeth the days of Amalickiah.

Alma 52

- 1 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein ilo roñoul im jiljino iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, lo, ke riLeman ro raar ruj ilo jibboñ eo moxtata in allōñ eo moxtata, lo, raar lo Amalikaia eaar mej ilo iñōñ kōppād eo an make; im raar barāinwōt lo bwe Tiantōm eaar pojak ñan leļok ñan er pata ilo raan eo.
- 2 Im kiiō, ke riLeman ro raar lo men in raar mijak; im raar kabbōjrak karōk eo aer ñan etetallok ñan āneo ituiōñ, im raar jenliklok kōn aolep jarin tariṇae ko aer ñan jikin kwelok in Mulek, im pukot likōpejñak ilo kapenlok ko aer.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein leo jatin Amalikaia kar jitōñ e kiiñ ioon armej ro; im etan eaar Ammoron; āindein kiiñ Ammoron, leo jatin kiiñ Amalikaia, kar jitōñ e ñan irooj ilo ijo jikin.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein eaar jiroñ bwe armej ro ren dāpij jikin kwelok ko, ko raar būki jān kōtqorlok bōtōktōk; bwe raar jab bōk jabdewōt jikin kwelok ijellokun wōt ñe raar jab joļok eļap bōtōktōk.
- 5 Im kiiō, Tiantōm eaar lo bwe riLeman ro raar pen burueer ñan dāpij jikin kwelok ko raar būki, im moṭtan ko an āneo raar būki bwe ren aer; im barāinwōt ke eaar lo bwijlep in oraer, Tiantōm eaar lōmṇak eaar jab mennin aorōk bwe en aikuj kajjioñ in kōmṇalijar ṇae er ilo jikin tariṇae ko reppen aer.
- 6 Ak eaar dāpij eṇṇmaan ro an ipeļaaikin ijoko, āinwōt ñe kōmṇan ṇaanjāppopo ko ñan tariṇae; aaet, im eṇool eaar kōppojak ñan jojomar kōn e make ṇae er, jān kalōklōñlok wōrwōr ko ipeļaaikin ijoko im kōpooji jikin ko ñan koṇe.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein eaar dāpij āindein kōppojak ñan tariṇae ṇae iien Moronai eaar jilkinlok juon oran eṇṇmaan eļap ñan kōkajoorlok jarin tariṇae eo an.
- 8 Im Moronai barāinwōt eaar jilkinlok naan in kipel ko ñan e bwe en dāpij aolep rikalbuuj ro raar wōtlōk ilo pein; bwe āinwōt ke riLeman ro raar bōk elōñ rikalbuuj, bwe en aikuj dāpij aolep rikalbuuj ro an riLeman ro āinwōt wōṇāān pinmuur kōn ro riLeman ro raar bōk er.

Alma 52

And now, it came to pass in the twenty and sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, behold, when the Lamanites awoke on the first morning of the first month, behold, they found Amalickiah was dead in his own tent; and they also saw that Teancum was ready to give them battle on that day.

And now, when the Lamanites saw this they were affrighted; and they abandoned their design in marching into the land northward, and retreated with all their army into the city of Mulek, and sought protection in their fortifications.

And it came to pass that the brother of Amalickiah was appointed king over the people; and his name was Ammoron; thus king Ammoron, the brother of king Amalickiah, was appointed to reign in his stead.

And it came to pass that he did command that his people should maintain those cities, which they had taken by the shedding of blood; for they had not taken any cities save they had lost much blood.

And now, Teancum saw that the Lamanites were determined to maintain those cities which they had taken, and those parts of the land which they had obtained possession of; and also seeing the enormity of their number, Teancum thought it was not expedient that he should attempt to attack them in their forts.

But he kept his men round about, as if making preparations for war; yea, and truly he was preparing to defend himself against them, by casting up walls round about and preparing places of resort.

And it came to pass that he kept thus preparing for war until Moroni had sent a large number of men to strengthen his army.

And Moroni also sent orders unto him that he should retain all the prisoners who fell into his hands; for as the Lamanites had taken many prisoners, that he should retain all the prisoners of the Lamanites as a ransom for those whom the Lamanites had taken.

9 Im eaar barāinwōt jilkinlōk naan in kipel ko n̄an e bwe en kapenlōk āneen Buñ-pālōk, im kōkoṇ iaļ eo edik eo eaar jikin leļōk ilo āneo ituiōn, n̄e riLeman ro raab bōk ijo im wōr aer kajoor n̄an ṃan er j̄an jabdewōt ijeṇ im ijeṇ.

10 Im Moronai eaar barāinwōt jilkinlōk n̄an e, im kar kōṇaan bwe e en niknik ilo dāpij wōt ṃōttan eo ilo āneo ej pād ie, im bwe en kappukot jabdewōt iaļ n̄an kaje riLeman ro ijo, joṇan wōt kar an maroñ, bwe en maroñ bar bōk j̄an kōttōbalbal ak j̄an bar jet wāween jikin kwelōk ko kar būki j̄an peier; im bwe en barāinwōt kapenlōk im kōkajoorlōk jikin kwelōk ko ipeļaaṇin ijo, ko raar jañin wōtlōk ilo pein riLeman ro.

11 Im eaar barāinwōt ba n̄an e, inaaj iwōj n̄an ippām, a lo, riLeman rej kiiō pād iooṃ ilo tōrerein ko an āneo iturin lōjet eo irilik; im lo, ij kōṃṃalijar ṇae er, kōn menin ij jab maroñ iwōj n̄an ippām.

12 Kiiō, kiiñ eo (Ammoron) eaar ilōk j̄an āneen Zarahemla, im eaar kōjjeļāik lerooj eo kōn mej eo an ļeo jein, im eaar aintok ippān doon juon oran eṃṃaan ro eļap, im eaar ilōk ṇae riNipai ro ilo tōrerein ko iturin lōjet irilik.

13 Im āindein eaar kōttōpar n̄an ṃan riNipai ro, im n̄an kaallōk ṃōttan in jarin tariṇae ko aer n̄an ṃōttan eo ijo iāneo, ijoke eaar jiroñ ro eaar likūt wōt er n̄an bōk jikin kwelōk ko eaar būki, bwe ren barāinwōt ṃan riNipai ro itōrerein ko iturin lōjet eo irear, im bōk āne ko aer joṇan wōt kar aer kajoor, ekkar n̄an kajoor in jarin tariṇae ko aer.

14 Im āindein kar riNipai ro ilo jekjek ko rekawōtata ilo jemlōk in roñoul im jiljino iiō in tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

15 A lo, ālikin men kein ilo roñoul im jiljilimjuon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro, bwe Tiankōm, j̄an naan in jiroñ an Moronai—eo eaar kajutak jarin tariṇae ko n̄an oṇaaṇe rak im rilik in tōrerein ko an āneo, im kar jino ṃurṃur eo an lōk n̄an Buñ-pālōk, bwe en maroñ jipañ Tiankōm kōn eṃṃaan ro an ilo bar bōk jikin kwelōk ko raar kōtļoki—

And he also sent orders unto him that he should fortify the land Bountiful, and secure the narrow pass which led into the land northward, lest the Lamanites should obtain that point and should have power to harass them on every side.

And Moroni also sent unto him, desiring him that he would be faithful in maintaining that quarter of the land, and that he would seek every opportunity to scourge the Lamanites in that quarter, as much as was in his power, that perhaps he might take again by stratagem or some other way those cities which had been taken out of their hands; and that he also would fortify and strengthen the cities round about, which had not fallen into the hands of the Lamanites.

And he also said unto him, I would come unto you, but behold, the Lamanites are upon us in the borders of the land by the west sea; and behold, I go against them, therefore I cannot come unto you.

Now, the king (Ammoron) had departed out of the land of Zarahemla, and had made known unto the queen concerning the death of his brother, and had gathered together a large number of men, and had marched forth against the Nephites on the borders by the west sea.

And thus he was endeavoring to harass the Nephites, and to draw away a part of their forces to that part of the land, while he had commanded those whom he had left to possess the cities which he had taken, that they should also harass the Nephites on the borders by the east sea, and should take possession of their lands as much as it was in their power, according to the power of their armies.

And thus were the Nephites in those dangerous circumstances in the ending of the twenty and sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

But behold, it came to pass in the twenty and seventh year of the reign of the judges, that Teancum, by the command of Moroni—who had established armies to protect the south and the west borders of the land, and had begun his march towards the land Bountiful, that he might assist Teancum with his men in retaking the cities which they had lost—

- 16 Im ālikin men kein Tiankōm eaar bōk naan in kipel ko nān kōmman m̄urm̄ur ko ioon jikin kwelōk in Mulek, im bar bōke eļānne eaar maroñ.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein Tiankōm eaar kōmmani maanjāppopo ko nān kōmmane m̄urm̄ur eo ioon jikin kwelōk Mulek, im ilōk ippān jarin tariṇae eo an ṇae riLeman ro; a eaar lo bwe eaar jab maroñ anjō ioer ke raar pād ilo jikin tariṇae ko aer; kōn menin eaar kabbōjrak karōk ko an im bar rōḡl nān jikin kwelōk Buñ-pāļōk, nān kōttar itok eo an Moronai, bwe en maroñ bōk kajoor nān jarin tariṇae eo an.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar tōprakļōk ippān jarin tariṇae eo ilo āneen Buñ-pāļōk, ilo jemļōkļōk in roñoul im jiljilimjuon iiō eo in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.
- 19 Im ilo jinoin roñoul im ruwalitōk iiō eo, Moronai im Tiankōm im elōn iaan kapen ro reutiej raar kōmmane juon kwelōk kōn tariṇae—ta rej aikuj kōmmane nān kōmman bwe riLeman ro ren diwōjļōk ṇae er nān pata; ak bwe ren maroñ ilo jet wāween kaal er ļōk jān jikin tariṇae ko reppen, bwe ren maroñ bōk emmanļōk tam̄m̄weer ioer im bar bōk jikin kwelōk in Mulek.
- 20 Im ālikin men kein raar jilkinļōk rikōnono ro nān jarin tariṇae ko an riLeman ro, ro raar oṇaake jikin kwelōk in Mulek, nān ritōl eo aer, eo etan eaar Jakob, im kōṇaan bwe en diwōjļōk kōn jarin tariṇae ko an nān iioon er ioon meļaaļ ko ikōtaan ruo jikin kwelōk. A lo, Jakob, eo eaar juon riZoram, eaar abin diwōjļōk kōn jarin tariṇae eo an nān iioon er ioon meļaaļ ko.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein Moronai, kōnke eaar ejjeļōk an kōjatdikdik in iioon ro ioon jikin ko rejjab jep, kōn menin, eaar pen būruōn kōn juon karōk bwe en maroñ aneļōk riLeman ro nabōjļōk jān jikin tariṇae ko reppen aer.
- 22 Kōn menin eaar kōmman bwe Tiankōm en bōk jet wōt iaan emman ro im etetallōk iturin parijet in ļōjet; im Moronai im jarin tariṇae eo an, ilo boñ, raar ilōk ilo āne jemaden, eo irilik in jikin kwelōk Mulek; im āindein, ilo raan eo ilju, ke ribaar ro an riLeman ro raar lo Tiankōm, raar ettōr im kōjjeļāike nān Jakob, aer ritōl.

And it came to pass that Teancum had received orders to make an attack upon the city of Mulek, and retake it if it were possible.

And it came to pass that Teancum made preparations to make an attack upon the city of Mulek, and march forth with his army against the Lamanites; but he saw that it was impossible that he could overpower them while they were in their fortifications; therefore he abandoned his designs and returned again to the city Bountiful, to wait for the coming of Moroni, that he might receive strength to his army.

And it came to pass that Moroni did arrive with his army at the land of Bountiful, in the latter end of the twenty and seventh year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And in the commencement of the twenty and eighth year, Moroni and Teancum and many of the chief captains held a council of war—what they should do to cause the Lamanites to come out against them to battle; or that they might by some means flatter them out of their strongholds, that they might gain advantage over them and take again the city of Mulek.

And it came to pass they sent embassies to the army of the Lamanites, which protected the city of Mulek, to their leader, whose name was Jacob, desiring him that he would come out with his armies to meet them upon the plains between the two cities. But behold, Jacob, who was a Zoramite, would not come out with his army to meet them upon the plains.

And it came to pass that Moroni, having no hopes of meeting them upon fair grounds, therefore, he resolved upon a plan that he might decoy the Lamanites out of their strongholds.

Therefore he caused that Teancum should take a small number of men and march down near the seashore; and Moroni and his army, by night, marched in the wilderness, on the west of the city Mulek; and thus, on the morrow, when the guards of the Lamanites had discovered Teancum, they ran and told it unto Jacob, their leader.

23 Im ālikin men kein jarin tariṇae ko an riLeman ro raar kōmṃmalijar ṇae Tiankōm, im raar kōtmāne kōn oran ko aer nān anjō ioon Tiankōm kōnke dik in oran ko an. Im ke Tiankōm eaar lo jarin tariṇae ko an riLeman ro rej itok ṇae e eaar jino ko lallōk iturin parijet in lōjet, ituiōn.

24 Im ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe eaar jino an ko, raar peranlōk im lukwarkware er kōn kijejeto. Im ke Tiankōm eaar āindein eaar tōllōk riLeman ro raar lukwarkware er ilo waan, lo, Moronai eaar jiroñ ṃōttan jarin tariṇae eo aer ro raar pād ippān bwe ren ilōk nān jikin kwelōk eo, im bōke.

25 Im āindein raar kōmṃman, im ṃan aolep ro raar pād wōt ijo nān oṇaake jikin kwelōk eo, aalet, aolep ro raar jab kōtlōk kein tariṇae ko aer.

26 Im āindein Moronai eaar bōke jikin kwelōk Mulek kōn ṃōttan in jarin tariṇae eo an, ke eaar ilōk kōn bwe eo nān iioon riLeman ro ke raar rōllōk jān aer lukwarkware Tiankōm.

27 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar lukwarkware Tiankōm ṃae aer kar epaakeḷōk jikin kwelōk Buñ-pālōk, innām raar iioon Liai im jarin tariṇae eo edik, eo kar likūt wōt nān oṇaake jikin kwelōk Buñ-pālōk.

28 Im kiiō lo, ke kapen ro reutiey an riLeman ro raar lo Liai im jarin tariṇae eo an rej itok ṇae er, raar ko ilo eḷap pok, nē raab bōlen jab bōk jikin kwelōk Mulek ṃokta jān an Liai kar anjō ioer; bwe raar kanooj kijeḷōk kōnke etetal eo aer, im eṃṃaan ro an Liai raar jab kijeḷōk.

29 Kiiō riLeman ro raar jab jeḷā bwe Moronai eaar pād itulikier ippān jarin tariṇae eo an; im aolep raar mijak eaar Liai im eṃṃaan ro an.

30 Kiiō Liai eaar jab kōṇaan an anjō ioer ṃae aer kar iioon Moronai im jarin tariṇae eo an.

31 Im ālikin men kein ṃokta jān ke riLeman ro raar ko ettolōk raar pool jān riNipai ro, jān eṃṃaan ro an Moronai ilo rājet, im eṃṃaan ro an Liai ijo rājet, aolep ro raar jab kijeḷōk im obrak kōn kajoor; a riLeman ro raar kijeḷōk kōnke etetal eo aer eaetok.

And it came to pass that the armies of the Lamanites did march forth against Teancum, supposing by their numbers to overpower Teancum because of the smallness of his numbers. And as Teancum saw the armies of the Lamanites coming out against him he began to retreat down by the seashore, northward.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites saw that he began to flee, they took courage and pursued them with vigor. And while Teancum was thus leading away the Lamanites who were pursuing them in vain, behold, Moroni commanded that a part of his army who were with him should march forth into the city, and take possession of it.

And thus they did, and slew all those who had been left to protect the city, yea, all those who would not yield up their weapons of war.

And thus Moroni had obtained possession of the city Mulek with a part of his army, while he marched with the remainder to meet the Lamanites when they should return from the pursuit of Teancum.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did pursue Teancum until they came near the city Bountiful, and then they were met by Lehi and a small army, which had been left to protect the city Bountiful.

And now behold, when the chief captains of the Lamanites had beheld Lehi with his army coming against them, they fled in much confusion, lest perhaps they should not obtain the city Mulek before Lehi should overtake them; for they were wearied because of their march, and the men of Lehi were fresh.

Now the Lamanites did not know that Moroni had been in their rear with his army; and all they feared was Lehi and his men.

Now Lehi was not desirous to overtake them till they should meet Moroni and his army.

And it came to pass that before the Lamanites had retreated far they were surrounded by the Nephites, by the men of Moroni on one hand, and the men of Lehi on the other, all of whom were fresh and full of strength; but the Lamanites were wearied because of their long march.

32 Im Moronai eaar jiroñ eṃṃaan ro an bwe ren wōtłok ioeer ṃae aer kōtłok aer kein tariṃae.

33 Im ālikin men kein Jakob, kōnke eaar aer ritōl, kōnke eaar barāinwōt riZoram, im kōnke eaar wōr ippān jetōb eperan, eaar tōllōk riLeman ro ṃan pata kōn kōlo eḷap ṃae Moronai.

34 Kōnke Moronai eaar pād iṃaan aer iaḷ, kōn menin Jakob eaar kate ṃan er im rakij iaḷ eo an ṃan jikin kwelōk in Mulek. A lo, Moronai im eṃṃaan ro an raar kajoorłok; kōn menin raar jab jenliklik jān iṃaan riLeman ro.

35 Im ālikin men kein jar ko jiṃor rekar ire kōn eḷap kōlo; im eaar wōr elōñ raar mej ilo jar ko jiṃor; aet, im Moronai eaar kinejneḷ im Jakob eaar mej.

36 Im Liai eaar iuunłok jān tulikier kōn kōlo eḷap ippān eṃṃaan ro rekajoor an, bwe riLeman ro itulik ren kōtłok kein tariṃae ko aer; im bwein riLeman ro aer, kōnke raar kanooḷ pok, raar jab jeḷā ṃan ia ren etal in jekjek.

37 Kiiō Moronai ke eaar lo aer pok, eaar ba ṃan er: Eḷāñne koṃ naaj bōkṃaantak kein tariṃae ko ami im kōtłoki, lo kōm naaj kabbōjrak kōtōqrłok bōtōktōkimi.

38 Im ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar roñ naan kein, kapen ro aer reutiej, aolep ro raar jab mej, raar wōnṃaanłok im jułok kein tariṃae ko aer ineen Moronai, im barāinwōt jiroñ eṃṃaan ro aer bwe ren kōṃṃan āinwōt.

39 A lo, eaar wōr elōñ ro raar jab kōṃṃane; im ro raar jab kōtłok jāje ko aer kar bōk er im lukwōj er, im kein tariṃae ko aer kar būki jān er, im kar kipel er ṃan etetal ippān ro jeir im jatier łok ilo āneen Buñ-pāłok.

40 Im kiiō oran rikalbuuj ro kar bōk er eaar ḷapłok jān oran ro kar ṃan er, aet, ḷapłok jān ro raar ṃan er ilo jar ko jiṃor.

And Moroni commanded his men that they should fall upon them until they had given up their weapons of war.

And it came to pass that Jacob, being their leader, being also a Zoramite, and having an unconquerable spirit, he led the Lamanites forth to battle with exceeding fury against Moroni.

Moroni being in their course of march, therefore Jacob was determined to slay them and cut his way through to the city of Mulek. But behold, Moroni and his men were more powerful; therefore they did not give way before the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they fought on both hands with exceeding fury; and there were many slain on both sides; yea, and Moroni was wounded and Jacob was killed.

And Lehi pressed upon their rear with such fury with his strong men, that the Lamanites in the rear delivered up their weapons of war; and the remainder of them, being much confused, knew not whither to go or to strike.

Now Moroni seeing their confusion, he said unto them: If ye will bring forth your weapons of war and deliver them up, behold we will forbear shedding your blood.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites had heard these words, their chief captains, all those who were not slain, came forth and threw down their weapons of war at the feet of Moroni, and also commanded their men that they should do the same.

But behold, there were many that would not; and those who would not deliver up their swords were taken and bound, and their weapons of war were taken from them, and they were compelled to march with their brethren forth into the land Bountiful.

And now the number of prisoners who were taken exceeded more than the number of those who had been slain, yea, more than those who had been slain on both sides.

Alma 53

- 1 Im ālikin men kein raar likūt ribaar ro ioon rikalbuuj in riLeman ro, im kar kipel er bwe ren ilōk im kalbwīn ro aer rimej, aaet, im barāinwōt ro an riNipai rimej ro kar ṃan er; im Moronai eaar likūt eṃṃaan ioer n̄an baare er ke rej kōṃṃani jermal kein aer.
- 2 Im Moronai eaar ilōk n̄an jikin kwelōk in Mulek ippān Liai, im bōk tōl otemjelōk an jikin kwelōk eo im eaar leļōk n̄an Liai. Kiiō lo, Liai in eaar leo eaar pād ippān Moronai ilo enaṃin aolep pata ko an; im eaar juon eṃṃaan āinwōt Moronai, im raar ṃōṃōṃō ilo an doon oṃaake; aaet, raar iakwe doon, im barāinwōt kar iakwe er jān aolep armej in Nipai.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar kadedeļōk kalbwīn ro aer rimej im barāinwōt rimej an riNipai ro, kar bar ketetal er ļōk ilo āneen Buñ-pālōk; im Tīankōm, jān naan in jiroṃ ko an Moronai, eaar kōṃṃan bwe ren jino jermal ilo kūbwij juon rōṃ ipeļaaṃin āneo, ak jikin kwelōk eo, Buñ-pālōk.
- 4 Im eaar kōṃṃan bwe ren kalōk juon wōrwōr in wōjke ko ioon ippe eo itulowa in rōṃ eo; im raar jolōṃļōk bwidej jān rōṃ eo itōrerein wōrwōr in wōjke ko; im āindein raar kōṃṃan bwe riLeman ro ren jermal ṃae aer kar jepoolē jikin kwelōk in Buñ-pālōk ijeṃ im ijeṃ kōn juon wōrwōr ekajoor jān wōjke ko im bwidej, n̄an juon utiej eļap.
- 5 Im jikin kwelōk in eaar erom likōpejñak ekanooj pen tok ālikin; im ilo jikin kwelōk in raar baare rikalbuuj in riLeman ro; aaet, eṃool ilowaan wōrwōr eo raar kōṃṃan bwe ren kalōke kōn peier make. Kiiō Moronai kar kipele bwe en kōṃṃan bwe riLeman ro ren jermal, kōnke eaar pidodo baare er ilo aer jermal; im eaar kōṃṃan aolep jarin tariṃae ko an n̄āāt enaaj kōṃṃalijar ṃae riLeman ro.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar āindein anjo ioon juon iaan jarin tariṃae ko rekajoor an riLeman ro, im eaar bōk jikin kwelōk in Mulek, eo eaar juon iaan jikin tariṃae ko reppen an riLeman ro ilo āneen Nipai; im āindein eaar barāinwōt kalōk juon jikin epen n̄an likūt rikalbuuj ro an.

Alma 53

And it came to pass that they did set guards over the prisoners of the Lamanites, and did compel them to go forth and bury their dead, yea, and also the dead of the Nephites who were slain; and Moroni placed men over them to guard them while they should perform their labors.

And Moroni went to the city of Mulek with Lehi, and took command of the city and gave it unto Lehi. Now behold, this Lehi was a man who had been with Moroni in the more part of all his battles; and he was a man like unto Moroni, and they rejoiced in each other's safety; yea, they were beloved by each other, and also beloved by all the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass that after the Lamanites had finished burying their dead and also the dead of the Nephites, they were marched back into the land Bountiful; and Teancum, by the orders of Moroni, caused that they should commence laboring in digging a ditch round about the land, or the city, Bountiful.

And he caused that they should build a breastwork of timbers upon the inner bank of the ditch; and they cast up dirt out of the ditch against the breastwork of timbers; and thus they did cause the Lamanites to labor until they had encircled the city of Bountiful round about with a strong wall of timbers and earth, to an exceeding height.

And this city became an exceeding stronghold ever after; and in this city they did guard the prisoners of the Lamanites; yea, even within a wall which they had caused them to build with their own hands. Now Moroni was compelled to cause the Lamanites to labor, because it was easy to guard them while at their labor; and he desired all his forces when he should make an attack upon the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Moroni had thus gained a victory over one of the greatest of the armies of the Lamanites, and had obtained possession of the city of Mulek, which was one of the strongest holds of the Lamanites in the land of Nephi; and thus he had also built a stronghold to retain his prisoners.

7 Im ālikin men kein eaar jab bar kajjioñ kōpata
ippān riLeman ro ilo iiō eo, a eaar kōjerbal emḡaan
ro an nān kōppojak nān tariḡae, aaet, im ilo kōmḡan
kein kapenḡok ko nān e bar ḡae riLeman ro, aaet, im
barāinwōt kōtḡok kōrā ro aer im ro nejier jān nūta im
nañinmej, im ḡa kijen jarin tariḡae ko aer.

8 Im kiiō ālikin men kein jarin tariḡae ko an
riLeman ro, ilo lojet eo irilik, irōk, ke ilo jako an
Moronai kōn bwebwenato in jet iruj ilubwiljin
riNipai ro, ko raar kōmḡan bōrojepel ilubwiljier,
eaar ḡapḡok an kajoor ioon riNipai ro, aaet, joñan raar
bōk jet iaan jikin kwelḡok ko aer ilo tuijo in āneo.

9 Im āindein kōnke nana eo ilubwiljier, aaet, kōnke
bōrojepel ko im iruj ko ilubwiljier kar likūt er ilo
wāween ko rekauwōtata tata.

10 Im kiiō lo, ikōḡaan kōnono jidik kōn armej in
Ammōn, ro, ilo jinoi, kar riLeman; ak jān Ammōn
im ḡomaro jein im jatin, ak jīmwe in jān kajoor im
naan an Anij, raar oktak nān Irooj; im kar bōklallḡok
er nān āneen Zaraemla, im kar jān iien eo pād
iuḡwin oḡaake an riNipai.

11 Im kōnke kanejnej eo aer eo raar kōjparoke jān
kotak kein tariḡae ḡae ro jeir im jatier; bwe raar bōk
juon kanejnej bwe rejamin naaj kōtḡorḡok bōtōktōk
wōt im ekkar nān kanejnej eo aer renaaj kar jako;
aaet, renaaj kar kōtḡok er make nān kar wōtḡok ilo
pein ro jeir im jatier, nē eaar jab kōn tūriaḡo im
iakwe eo eḡap eo an Ammōn im ḡomaro jein im jatin
nān er.

12 Im kōn un in kar bōklallḡok er ilo āneen Zaraemla;
im raar iien otemjej kar bōk oḡaake jān riNipai ro.

13 A ālikin men kein ke raar lo kauwōtata eo, im lōnin
eñtaan ko im mālejoñ ko riNipai ro raar ineeki nān
er, kar kōmḡakūt er kōn tūriaḡokake im raar kōḡaan
kotak kein tariḡae ko ilo jojomar kōn ḡa eo aer.

And it came to pass that he did no more attempt a
battle with the Lamanites in that year, but he did em-
ploy his men in preparing for war, yea, and in making
fortifications to guard against the Lamanites, yea, and
also delivering their women and their children from
famine and affliction, and providing food for their
armies.

And now it came to pass that the armies of the
Lamanites, on the west sea, south, while in the ab-
sence of Moroni on account of some intrigue amongst
the Nephites, which caused dissensions amongst
them, had gained some ground over the Nephites,
yea, insomuch that they had obtained possession of a
number of their cities in that part of the land.

And thus because of iniquity amongst themselves,
yea, because of dissensions and intrigue among
themselves they were placed in the most dangerous
circumstances.

And now behold, I have somewhat to say concern-
ing the people of Ammon, who, in the beginning, were
Lamanites; but by Ammon and his brethren, or rather
by the power and word of God, they had been con-
verted unto the Lord; and they had been brought
down into the land of Zarahemla, and had ever since
been protected by the Nephites.

And because of their oath they had been kept from
taking up arms against their brethren; for they had
taken an oath that they never would shed blood more;
and according to their oath they would have perished;
yea, they would have suffered themselves to have
fallen into the hands of their brethren, had it not been
for the pity and the exceeding love which Ammon and
his brethren had had for them.

And for this cause they were brought down into the
land of Zarahemla; and they ever had been protected
by the Nephites.

But it came to pass that when they saw the danger,
and the many afflictions and tribulations which the
Nephites bore for them, they were moved with com-
passion and were desirous to take up arms in the de-
fence of their country.

14 A lo, ke raar itōn kotak kein tariṇae ko aer, raar reel burueer kōn karreel ko an Hilamōn im ļōṃaro jein im jatin, bwe raar naṇin rupe kanejneṇ eo raar kōṃṃane.

15 Im Hilamōn eaar ekkōl nē raab kōṃṃan āindein ren kar renaaj jako jetōb ko aer; kōn menin aolep ro raar deļṇ ilo bujen in kar kipel er nān lo ro jeir im jatier aikjet kōn elōn kaeṇtanaan ko aer, im jekjek ko rekauwōtata aer ilo iien in.

16 A lo, ālikin men kein er ar lōn nejier ļaddik, ro raar jab deļṇ ilo bujen eo ke renaaj jab kotak kein tariṇae ko aer nān jojomar kōn er make ṇae ro aer rikōjdat; kōn menin raar aintok doon ilo iien in, joṇan wōt eo raar maroṇ nān kotak kein tariṇae, im raar kūr etaer riNipai.

17 Im raar deļṇ ilo bujen eo nān ire kōn anemkwōj an riNipai ro, aet, nān oṇaake āneo nān nē an jako mour ko aer; aet, eṃool raar kōṃṃan bujen bwe rej jamin naaj kar kōtļok anemkwōj eo aer, ak renaaj kar ire ilo aolep wāween ko nān oṇaake riNipai ro im er make jān ineen kōṃakoko.

18 Kiiō lo, kar wōr ruo tṇujin in likao eṃṃan ded, ro raar deļṇ ilo bujen in im kar bōk kein tariṇae ko aer nān jojomar kōn laļ eo aer.

19 Im kiiō lo, āinwōt ke rej jaṇin kar nana taṃṃweer nān riNipai ro, raar erom kiiō ilo tōre in iien in barāinwōt juon rejetaṇ eļap; bwe raar bōk kein tariṇae ko aer, im raar kōṇaan bwe Hilamōn en aer ritōl.

20 Im er aolep kar likao eṃṃan ded, im raar pen otem pen kōn peran, im barāinwōt kōn kajoor im wāmourur; a lo, eṇin eaar jab aolep—raar armej ro raar ṃool iien otemjeṇ ilo jabdewōt men kar door ilo aer kōjparok.

21 Aet, raar armej in ṃool im jatōr, bwe kar katakin er nān kōjparok kien ko an Anij im etetal jṃṃwe iṃnaan Mejān.

22 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Hilamōn eaar etal iṃnaan ruo tṇujin likao eṃṃan ded rein an ritariṇae, nān rejetaṇ armej ro ilo tōrerein ko an āneo iturōk iturin ļojet irilik.

But behold, as they were about to take their weapons of war, they were overpowered by the persuasions of Helaman and his brethren, for they were about to break the oath which they had made.

And Helaman feared lest by so doing they should lose their souls; therefore all those who had entered into this covenant were compelled to behold their brethren wade through their afflictions, in their dangerous circumstances at this time.

But behold, it came to pass they had many sons, who had not entered into a covenant that they would not take their weapons of war to defend themselves against their enemies; therefore they did assemble themselves together at this time, as many as were able to take up arms, and they called themselves Nephites.

And they entered into a covenant to fight for the liberty of the Nephites, yea, to protect the land unto the laying down of their lives; yea, even they covenanted that they never would give up their liberty, but they would fight in all cases to protect the Nephites and themselves from bondage.

Now behold, there were two thousand of those young men, who entered into this covenant and took their weapons of war to defend their country.

And now behold, as they never had hitherto been a disadvantage to the Nephites, they became now at this period of time also a great support; for they took their weapons of war, and they would that Helaman should be their leader.

And they were all young men, and they were exceedingly valiant for courage, and also for strength and activity; but behold, this was not all—they were men who were true at all times in whatsoever thing they were entrusted.

Yea, they were men of truth and soberness, for they had been taught to keep the commandments of God and to walk uprightly before him.

And now it came to pass that Helaman did march at the head of his two thousand stripling soldiers, to the support of the people in the borders of the land on the south by the west sea.

23 Im āindein eaar jeṃḷok roñoul im ruwalitōk iiō in
tōl an riekajet ro ioon armejin Nipai.

And thus ended the twenty and eighth year of the
reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Alma 54

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo jinoin iio eo kein karoñoul im ruwatimjuon in riekajet ro, Ammoron eaar jilkinl̄ok ñan Moronai im kōñaan bwe en kōr̄oql̄ rikalbuuj.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar eñjake ñan m̄oñōñō otem m̄oñōñō kōn kajjitōk in, bwe eaar kōñaan bwe m̄weiuk ko kar līl̄ok ñan rejetake eo an rikalbuuj in riLeman ro ren ñan rejetake eo an armej ro an make; im eaar barāinwōt kōñaan armej ro an make ñan kōkajoorl̄ok jarin tariñae eo an.
- 3 Kiiō riLeman ro raar bōk elōñ kōrā im ajri, im eaar jab wōr juon kōrā ak ajri ilubwiljin aolep rikalbuuj ro an Moronai, ak rikalbuuj ro Moronai eaar bōk er; kōn menin Moronai eaar kapene būruōn kōn juon kōttōbalbal ñan bōk joñan wōt lōñ in rikalbuuj in riNipai ro jān riLeman ro eaar maroñ.
- 4 Kōn menin eaar je juon lōta, im jilkinl̄oke kōn eo karejeran Ammoron, ejja eo wōt eaar bōkl̄ok lōta eo an Moronai. Kiiō erkein rej naan ko eaar jeje ñan Ammoron, im ba:
- 5 Lo, Ammoron, iaar jeje ñan eok jidik kōn pata in eo kwaar kōm̄mane ñae armej ro aō, ak ilo jim̄we in eo l̄eo jeiūm̄ eaar kōm̄mane ñae er, im eo kwōj kijejeto in wōnmaanj̄ok kake ālikin mej eo an.
- 6 Lo, ikōñaan ba jidik ñan eok kōn jim̄we an Anij, im jāje in an illu ekajoor, eo ej toto ioom̄ ijell̄okun wōt ñe kom̄ij ukel̄ok im bōk jarin tariñae ko am̄ ñan āne ko āneemi makmake, ak āne ko rej am̄, eo ej āneen Nipai.
- 7 Aaet, ikōñaan ba ñan eok men kein eļaññe kwaar maroñ eqroni; aaet, ikōñaan ba ñan eok kōn hell eo ekanooj nana bwe en kōttar ñan bōk riuror ro ainwōt kwe im l̄eo jeiūm̄ eaar, ijell̄okun wōt ñe kwōj ukel̄ok im kōjep̄laak jibadbad ko am̄ reuror, im r̄oql̄ ippān jarin tariñae ko am̄ ñan āne ko āneemi.
- 8 Ak ainwōt kwaar m̄oktal̄ok jab bōk men kein, im kar kōm̄malijar ñae armej an Irooj, em̄ool āindein imaroñ kōtmāne kwōnaaj kōm̄mane bar juon alen.

Alma 54

And now it came to pass in the commencement of the twenty and ninth year of the judges, that Ammoron sent unto Moroni desiring that he would exchange prisoners.

And it came to pass that Moroni felt to rejoice exceedingly at this request, for he desired the provisions which were imparted for the support of the Lamanite prisoners for the support of his own people; and he also desired his own people for the strengthening of his army.

Now the Lamanites had taken many women and children, and there was not a woman nor a child among all the prisoners of Moroni, or the prisoners whom Moroni had taken; therefore Moroni resolved upon a stratagem to obtain as many prisoners of the Nephites from the Lamanites as it were possible.

Therefore he wrote an epistle, and sent it by the servant of Ammoron, the same who had brought an epistle to Moroni. Now these are the words which he wrote unto Ammoron, saying:

Behold, Ammoron, I have written unto you somewhat concerning this war which ye have waged against my people, or rather which thy brother hath waged against them, and which ye are still determined to carry on after his death.

Behold, I would tell you somewhat concerning the justice of God, and the sword of his almighty wrath, which doth hang over you except ye repent and withdraw your armies into your own lands, or the land of your possessions, which is the land of Nephi.

Yea, I would tell you these things if ye were capable of hearkening unto them; yea, I would tell you concerning that awful hell that awaits to receive such murderers as thou and thy brother have been, except ye repent and withdraw your murderous purposes, and return with your armies to your own lands.

But as ye have once rejected these things, and have fought against the people of the Lord, even so I may expect you will do it again.

9 Im kiiō lo, kōm pojak n̄an karuwaineneik eok; aaget, im ijellōkun wōt n̄e kwōj kōjep̄laak jibadbad ko aṃ, lo, kwōnaaj nōōr laṭtak illu an Anij eo kwaar jab bōk E ioomi, eṃool n̄an ami tōntōn in jako.

10 A, āinwōt Irooj ej mour, jarin tariṇae ko am renaaj iwōj ioomi ijellōkun wōt n̄e koṃij jep̄laak, im kōm kiiō wōt naaj lowaj koṃ kōn mej, bwe kōm naaj dāpij jikin kwelōk ko am im āneo āneem; aaget, im kōm naaj bōk wōt tōmak eo am im kōttōpar eo an am Anij.

11 A lo, ij kōtmāne bwe in kōnono n̄an eok kōn men kein ilo waan; ak ij kōtmāne bwe kwōj juon ajri in hell; kōn menin inaaṃ kili lōta in aō ilo jiroñ eok bwe ijjamin kōrōḡl rikalbuuj, eḷañne ejjab ekkar n̄an kōllaajrak ko kwōnaaj kōtḷōk juon eṃṃaan im kōrā eo pāleen im ro nej̄in, n̄an juon rikalbuuj; eḷañne wāween eo in kwōnaaj kōṃṃane, inaaṃ kōrōḡl rikalbuuj.

12 Im lo, eḷañne kwōj jab kōṃṃan men in, inaaṃ iwōj ṇae eok kōn jarin tariṇae ko aō; aaget, eṃool inaaṃ kōpālpel kōrā ro aō im ro nej̄ū, im inaaṃ iwōj ṇae eok, im inaaṃ ḷoor eok eṃool n̄an āneo āneem makmake, eo ej āneo āneen ad jolōt ṃoktata; aaget, im enaaṃ bōtōktōk n̄an bōtōktōk, aaget, mour n̄an mour; im inaaṃ lewōj n̄an eok pata eṃool ṃae am naaj jakoḷōk jān mejān laḷ.

13 Lo, ij pād ilo aō illu, im barāinwōt armej ro aō; kwaar kappukot n̄an bōk mour ko am, im kōm ar kappukot wōt n̄an jojomar kōn kōm make. A lo, eḷañne kwōj kappukot n̄an kōkkure kōm ḷōk wōt kōm naaj kappukot n̄an kōkkure eok, aaget, im kōm naaj kappukot āne ko āneem, āneo ej āneen am jolōt ṃoktata.

14 Kiiō ij kili lōta in aō. N̄a Moronai; n̄aij ritōl eo an armej in riNipai.

15 Kiiō ālikin men kein Ammoron, ke eaar bōk lōta in, eaar illu; im eaar je bar juon lōta n̄an Moronai, im erkein rej naan ko eaar jeje, im ba:

And now behold, we are prepared to receive you; yea, and except you withdraw your purposes, behold, ye will pull down the wrath of that God whom you have rejected upon you, even to your utter destruction.

But, as the Lord liveth, our armies shall come upon you except ye withdraw, and ye shall soon be visited with death, for we will retain our cities and our lands; yea, and we will maintain our religion and the cause of our God.

But behold, it supposeth me that I talk to you concerning these things in vain; or it supposeth me that thou art a child of hell; therefore I will close my epistle by telling you that I will not exchange prisoners, save it be on conditions that ye will deliver up a man and his wife and his children, for one prisoner; if this be the case that ye will do it, I will exchange.

And behold, if ye do not this, I will come against you with my armies; yea, even I will arm my women and my children, and I will come against you, and I will follow you even into your own land, which is the land of our first inheritance; yea, and it shall be blood for blood, yea, life for life; and I will give you battle even until you are destroyed from off the face of the earth.

Behold, I am in my anger, and also my people; ye have sought to murder us, and we have only sought to defend ourselves. But behold, if ye seek to destroy us more we will seek to destroy you; yea, and we will seek our land, the land of our first inheritance.

Now I close my epistle. I am Moroni; I am a leader of the people of the Nephites.

Now it came to pass that Ammoron, when he had received this epistle, was angry; and he wrote another epistle unto Moroni, and these are the words which he wrote, saying:

16 Ña Ammoron, kiiñ eo an riLeman; Ñaij ļeo jatin Amalikaia eo koṃ eaar ṃane. Lo, inaaṃ idenoṃeik bōtōktōkin ioomi, aaet, im inaaṃ itok ioomi kōn jarin tariṃae ko aō ij mijak jab kōlōļñoṃ ko aṃ.

17 Bwe lo, ro jemāmi raar kōṃṃan bōd ṃae ro jeir im jatier, joñan raar kowadoñe er kōn jīmwe ko aer ṃan kien eo ke jīmwe eo eaar aer.

18 Im kiiō lo, eļaññe koṃ naaj door kein tariṃae ko ami, im likūt koṃ ṃan pād iuṃwin tōl an ro kien eo ej aer, innām inaaṃ kōṃṃan bwe armej ro aō ren door kein tariṃae ko aer im naaj jab pād ilo tariṃae in ļok wōt.

19 Lo, koṃ ar kōnono elōñ kōlōļñoṃ ko ṃae eō im armej ro aō; ak lo, kōmij jab mijak kōlōļñoṃ ko ami.

20 Mekarta, inaaṃ kōtļok ṃan kōrōḷ rikalbuuj ekkar ṃan aṃ kajjitōk, ilo ṃōṃōṃō, bwe in maroñ kōjparok kanooj ko aō ṃan eṃṃaan in tariṃae ro aō; im inaaṃ kōṃṃane tariṃae eo enaaṃ ejjeļok jemļokin, ñe jaab ṃan likūt riNipai ro iuṃwin maroñ eo am ak ṃan aer ļot indeeo.

21 Im ñe kōn Anij eo kwōj ba kōm ar jab bōke, lo, kōmij jeļā jab armej in; ak barāinwōt koṃ; ak eļaññe āindein bwe ewōr armej in, kōmij jab jeļā ak bwe Eaar kōṃanṃan kōm im āinwōt koṃ.

22 Im eļaññe āindein bwe en wōr devil im hell, lo en jilkinļok eok ke ijo ṃan jokwe ippān ļeo jeiū eo koṃ eaar ṃane, eo kwaar ba bwe eaar ilok ṃan jikin in? A lo men kein ejjeļok tokjāer.

23 Ñaij Ammoron, im juon bwijjin Zoram, eo ro jemāmi raar kipel e im bōktoke jān Jerusalem.

24 Im lo kiiō, Ñaij riLeman eo ekajoor; lo, tariṃae in eaar kōṃṃan ṃan idenoṃeik bōd ko aer, im ṃan dāpij im ṃan bōk jīmwe ko aer ṃan kien eo; im ij kili lōta in aō ṃan Moronai.

I am Ammoron, the king of the Lamanites; I am the brother of Amalickiah whom ye have murdered. Behold, I will avenge his blood upon you, yea, and I will come upon you with my armies for I fear not your threatenings.

For behold, your fathers did wrong their brethren, insomuch that they did rob them of their right to the government when it rightly belonged unto them.

And now behold, if ye will lay down your arms, and subject yourselves to be governed by those to whom the government doth rightly belong, then will I cause that my people shall lay down their weapons and shall be at war no more.

Behold, ye have breathed out many threatenings against me and my people; but behold, we fear not your threatenings.

Nevertheless, I will grant to exchange prisoners according to your request, gladly, that I may preserve my food for my men of war; and we will wage a war which shall be eternal, either to the subjecting the Nephites to our authority or to their eternal extinction.

And as concerning that God whom ye say we have rejected, behold, we know not such a being; neither do ye; but if it so be that there is such a being, we know not but that he hath made us as well as you.

And if it so be that there is a devil and a hell, behold will he not send you there to dwell with my brother whom ye have murdered, whom ye have hinted that he hath gone to such a place? But behold these things matter not.

I am Ammoron, and a descendant of Zoram, whom your fathers pressed and brought out of Jerusalem.

And behold now, I am a bold Lamanite; behold, this war hath been waged to avenge their wrongs, and to maintain and to obtain their rights to the government; and I close my epistle to Moroni.

Alma 55

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke Moronai eaar bōk lōta in eaar ļapļok an illu, kōnke eaar jeļā bwe Ammoron eaar wōr jeļā ewānōk ippān kōn an kōqt; aet, eaar jeļā bwe Ammoron eaar jeļā bwe eaar jab juon jibadbad ejimwe bwe en kar kōmmane juon tariņae ņae armej in Nipai.
- 2 Im eaar ba: Lo, ijjamin naaj kōrōļ rikalbuuj ro ippān Ammoron ņae iien ej kabbōjrak kōttōpar eo an, āinwōt iaar ba ilo lōta eo aō; bwe ijjamin naaj kōtļok ņan e bwe en wōr an kajoorļok wōt jān joņan eo ewōr ippān.
- 3 Lo, ijeļā jikin eo ijo riLeman ro rej baare armej ro aō ro raar bōk er rikalbuuj; im āinwōt Ammoron ejjāmin kōtļok ņan eō āinwōt lōta eo aō, lo, inaaļ leļok ņan e ekkar ņan naan ko aō; aet, inaaļ kappukot mej ilubwiljier ņae aer naaj owar kōn aenōmman.
- 4 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Moronai eaar ba naan kein, eaar kōmman bwe juon etale en kōmman ilubwiljin emman ro an, bwe bōlen en maroņ lo juon emman eo eaar bwijjin Leman ilubwiljier.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein raar lo juon, eo etan eaar Leman; im eaar juon iaan ro rikarejeran kiiņ eo kar ņane jān pein Amalikaia.
- 6 Kiiō Moronai eaar kōmman bwe Leman in juon oran eiiet in emman ro an ren ilok ņan ribaar ro kar ioon riNipai ro.
- 7 Kiiō riNipai ro kar baare er ilo jikin kwelok in Gid; kōn menin Moronai eaar jitōņ Leman im kōmman bwe oran eo eiiet in emman ro ren ilok ippān.
- 8 Im ke eaar jota Leman eaar ilok ņan ribaar ro raar ioon riNipai ro, im lo, raar lo ej itok im raar lamōje; a eba ņan er: Kōmin jab mijak; lo, ņaij juon riLeman. Lo, kōm ar ko jān riNipai raņ, im rej kiki; im kōm ar bōk mōttan wain eo aer im kar bōktok ippām.
- 9 Kiiō ke riLeman ro raar roņ naan kein raar karuwaineneik e kōn mōņōņō; im rej ba ņan e: Letok ņan kōm mōttan wain in aņ, bwe kōmin maroņ idaak; kōmij mōņōņō bwe kwaar āindein bōktok wain ippām bwe kōmij mōk.

Alma 55

Now it came to pass that when Moroni had received this epistle he was more angry, because he knew that Ammoron had a perfect knowledge of his fraud; yea, he knew that Ammoron knew that it was not a just cause that had caused him to wage a war against the people of Nephi.

And he said: Behold, I will not exchange prisoners with Ammoron save he will withdraw his purpose, as I have stated in my epistle; for I will not grant unto him that he shall have any more power than what he hath got.

Behold, I know the place where the Lamanites do guard my people whom they have taken prisoners; and as Ammoron would not grant unto me mine epistle, behold, I will give unto him according to my words; yea, I will seek death among them until they shall sue for peace.

And now it came to pass that when Moroni had said these words, he caused that a search should be made among his men, that perhaps he might find a man who was a descendant of Laman among them.

And it came to pass that they found one, whose name was Laman; and he was one of the servants of the king who was murdered by Amalickiah.

Now Moroni caused that Laman and a small number of his men should go forth unto the guards who were over the Nephites.

Now the Nephites were guarded in the city of Gid; therefore Moroni appointed Laman and caused that a small number of men should go with him.

And when it was evening Laman went to the guards who were over the Nephites, and behold, they saw him coming and they hailed him; but he saith unto them: Fear not; behold, I am a Lamanite. Behold, we have escaped from the Nephites, and they sleep; and behold we have taken of their wine and brought with us.

Now when the Lamanites heard these words they received him with joy; and they said unto him: Give us of your wine, that we may drink; we are glad that ye have thus taken wine with you for we are weary.

10 A Leman eba n̄an er: Jen kōjparok m̄ōttan wain in ad m̄ae ad il̄ok n̄ae riNipai raṅ n̄an pata. A ennaan in eaar kōm̄man wōt an l̄ap̄l̄ok aer kōṅnaan idaak m̄ōttan wain eo;

11 Bwe rej ba: Kōm m̄ōk, kōn menin jen bōk m̄ōttan wain in, im ālikin jidik iien jenaaj bōk wain n̄an kōj ko ad, ko renaaj kōkajoor̄l̄ok kōj n̄an il̄ok n̄ae riNipai raṅ.

12 Im Leman eba n̄an er: Koṃ maroṅ kōm̄man ekkar n̄an kōṅnaan ko ami.

13 Im ālikin men kein raar bōk m̄ōttan wain eo ilo anemkwōj; im eaar enṅ n̄an aer nemake, kōn menin raar bōk m̄ōttan eḷap̄l̄ok ilo anemkwōj; im eaar kajoor, kōnke kar kōpooje n̄an kajoor eo an.

14 Im ālikin men kein raar idaak im kar leṃōṅōṅō, im ālikin jidik iien raar aolep kadek.

15 Im ke Leman im eṃṃmaan ro an raar lo bwe raar aolep kadek, im kar pād ilo kiki eṃwilaḷ, raar r̄oḷ n̄an Moronai im ba n̄an e aolep men ko raar waḹok.

16 Im kiiō men in eaar ekkar n̄an karōk an Moronai. Im Moronai eaar kōpooj eṃṃmaan ro an kōn kein tariṅae ko n̄an pata; im eaar il̄ok n̄an jikin kwel̄ok in Gid, ke riLeman ro raar pād ilo kiki eṃwilaḷ, im kadek, im juḹok kein tariṅae ko n̄an rikalbuuj ro, joṅnan raar aolep pojak;

17 Aaet, eṃool n̄an kōrā ro aer, im aolep ro kar nejier, joṅnan wōt lōn̄in ro raar maroṅ in kōjermal juon kein tariṅae, ke Moronai eaar kōpooj aolep rikalbuuj ro; im aolep men kein kar kōm̄man ilo juon tōntōn in ikōn.

18 A eḷañne raar karuj riLeman ro, lo raar kadek im riNipai ro remaroṅ kar m̄an er.

19 A lo, men in eaar jab kōṅnaan eo an Moronai; im eaar jab itok-limo ilo uror ak kōt̄oḹok bōtōktōk, a eaar itok-limo ilo l̄oṃṃoḹoren armej ro an j̄an k̄okkure; im kōn un in eaar maroṅ jab bōktok ioon e jab wānōk, eaar jab wōtl̄ok ioon riLeman ro im k̄okkure er ilo aer kadek.

But Laman said unto them: Let us keep of our wine till we go against the Nephites to battle. But this saying only made them more desirous to drink of the wine;

For, said they: We are weary, therefore let us take of the wine, and by and by we shall receive wine for our rations, which will strengthen us to go against the Nephites.

And Laman said unto them: You may do according to your desires.

And it came to pass that they did take of the wine freely; and it was pleasant to their taste, therefore they took of it more freely; and it was strong, having been prepared in its strength.

And it came to pass they did drink and were merry, and by and by they were all drunken.

And now when Laman and his men saw that they were all drunken, and were in a deep sleep, they returned to Moroni and told him all the things that had happened.

And now this was according to the design of Moroni. And Moroni had prepared his men with weapons of war; and he went to the city Gid, while the Lamanites were in a deep sleep and drunken, and cast in weapons of war unto the prisoners, insomuch that they were all armed;

Yea, even to their women, and all those of their children, as many as were able to use a weapon of war, when Moroni had armed all those prisoners; and all those things were done in a profound silence.

But had they awakened the Lamanites, behold they were drunken and the Nephites could have slain them.

But behold, this was not the desire of Moroni; he did not delight in murder or bloodshed, but he delighted in the saving of his people from destruction; and for this cause he might not bring upon him injustice, he would not fall upon the Lamanites and destroy them in their drunkenness.

20 A eaar tōprak kōṇaan ko an; bwe eaar kōpooj rikalbuuj in riNipai ro raar pād ilowaan wōrwōr in jikin kwelōk eo, im kar leļōk n̄an er kajoor n̄an bōk aer mōttan ko ilowaan wōrwōr ko.

21 Innām eaar kōmman bwe emman ro ippān ren ruwaakļōk jidik jān er, im jepooļe jarin tariṇae ko an riLeman ro.

22 Kiiō lo men in eaar kōmman ke ej boñ, bwe kōnke n̄e riLeman ro reruj ilo jibboñ rej lo bwe raar pool jān riNipai ro itulik im bwe rikalbuuj ro aer raar pojak itulowa.

23 Im āindein raar lo bwe riNipai ro eaar wōr aer kajoor ioer; im ilo jekjek kein raar lo bwe eaar jab juon mennin kōkajooror bwe ren kōpata ippān riNipai ro; kōn menin kapen ro reutiej aer raar kajjitōk kein tariṇae ko aer, im raar būki maanļōk im juļōk ineen riNipai ro, im owar kōn tūriaṃo.

24 Kiiō lo, eñin eaar kōṇaan eo an Moronai. Eaar bōk er rikalbuuj in tariṇae, im bōk jikin kwelōk eo, im kōmman bwe aolep rikalbuuj ro ren rōļōk, ro raar riNipai; im raar koba ippān jarin tariṇae eo an Moronai, im kar kajoor eļap n̄an jarin tariṇae eo an.

25 Im ālikin men kein eaar kōmman bwe riLeman ro, ro eaar bōk er rikalbuuj, ren aikuj jino jermal in kōkajoorļōk kapenļōk ko ipelaakin jikin kwelōk Gid.

26 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar dedeļōk an kapenļōk jikin kwelōk Gid, ekkar n̄an kōṇaan ko an, eaar kōmman bwe ro an rikalbuuj kar bōkļōk er n̄an jikin kwelōk Buñ-pāļōk; im eaar barāinwōt baare jikin kwelōk eo kōn jar eo ekajoor otem kajoor.

27 Im ālikin men kein raar kōmman, mekarta aolep kōttōbalbal ko an riLeman ro, im kōjparok aolep rikalbuuj ro raar bōk er, im barāinwōt dāpij aolep tōprak im emman tamṃwe eo raar bar bōke.

28 Im ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar jino bar anjō ilo pata, im n̄an bar bōk jimwe ko aer im jeraamman ko aer.

But he had obtained his desires; for he had armed those prisoners of the Nephites who were within the wall of the city, and had given them power to gain possession of those parts which were within the walls.

And then he caused the men who were with him to withdraw a pace from them, and surround the armies of the Lamanites.

Now behold this was done in the night-time, so that when the Lamanites awoke in the morning they beheld that they were surrounded by the Nephites without, and that their prisoners were armed within.

And thus they saw that the Nephites had power over them; and in these circumstances they found that it was not expedient that they should fight with the Nephites; therefore their chief captains demanded their weapons of war, and they brought them forth and cast them at the feet of the Nephites, pleading for mercy.

Now behold, this was the desire of Moroni. He took them prisoners of war, and took possession of the city, and caused that all the prisoners should be liberated, who were Nephites; and they did join the army of Moroni, and were a great strength to his army.

And it came to pass that he did cause the Lamanites, whom he had taken prisoners, that they should commence a labor in strengthening the fortifications round about the city Gid.

And it came to pass that when he had fortified the city Gid, according to his desires, he caused that his prisoners should be taken to the city Bountiful; and he also guarded that city with an exceedingly strong force.

And it came to pass that they did, notwithstanding all the intrigues of the Lamanites, keep and protect all the prisoners whom they had taken, and also maintain all the ground and the advantage which they had retaken.

And it came to pass that the Nephites began again to be victorious, and to reclaim their rights and their privileges.

29 Elōn iien riLeman ro raar kajjioñ in jepooļe er ilo boñ, a ilo kajjioñ kein eaar mej elōn aer rikalbuuj.

30 Im elōn iien raar kajjioñ in leļok ṁōttan wain eo aer n̄an riNipai ro, bwe ren maroñ kōkkure er kōn unokan mej ak kōn kadek.

31 A lo, riNipai ro raar jab ruṁwij n̄an ememej Irooj aer Anij ilo tōre in ej iien aer eñtaan. Raar jab po ilo aujiiid ko aer; raar jab bōk ṁōttan wain eo aer, ṁae aer kar ṁokta leļok jet iaan riLeman ro rikalbuuj.

32 Im raar āindein uwōta bwe en ejjeļok unokan mej kōjjeplōklōk ilubwiljier; bwe eļañne wain eo aer en kar kōkkure juon riLeman enaaj kar kōkkure juon riNipai; im āindein raar mālejoñe aolep dān in grep ko aer.

33 Im kiiō ālikin men kein eaar mennin kōkajooror n̄an Moronai n̄an kōṁṁan ṁaanjāppopo ko n̄an kōṁṁalijar ṁae jikin kwelok Moriantōn; bwe lo, riLeman ro raar, jān jerbal ko aer, kapenļok jikin kwelok Moriantōn ṁae an kar erom juon jikin tariṁae epen otem pen.

34 Im raar bōktok jarin tariṁae ko rekāal n̄an jikin kwelok eo, im barāinwōt mennin aikuj ko im ṁweiuk ko.

35 Im āindein eaar jeṁļok roñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

Many times did the Lamanites attempt to encircle them about by night, but in these attempts they did lose many prisoners.

And many times did they attempt to administer of their wine to the Nephites, that they might destroy them with poison or with drunkenness.

But behold, the Nephites were not slow to remember the Lord their God in this their time of affliction. They could not be taken in their snares; yea, they would not partake of their wine, save they had first given to some of the Lamanite prisoners.

And they were thus cautious that no poison should be administered among them; for if their wine would poison a Lamanite it would also poison a Nephite; and thus they did try all their liquors.

And now it came to pass that it was expedient for Moroni to make preparations to attack the city Morianton; for behold, the Lamanites had, by their labors, fortified the city Morianton until it had become an exceeding stronghold.

And they were continually bringing new forces into that city, and also new supplies of provisions.

And thus ended the twenty and ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Alma 56

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo jino in iiō eo kein kajilīnuul in iien tōl an riekajet ro, ilo raan eo kein karuo in allōn eo moxtata, Moronai eaar bōk juon lōta jān Hīlamōn, eo eaar kōllaajraki maikutkūt ko an armej ro ilo moxttan jab je eo in āneo.
- 2 Im er kein naan ko eaar jeje, im ba: Jeiū im jatū jitōnbōro, Moronai, ejja āinwōt ilo Irooj ej āinwōt ilo pata; lo, jeiū im jatū, jitōnbōro, ewōr ippa jidik nān ba kōn pata e am ilo moxttan jab e ilo āne in.
- 3 Lo, ruo tōujin in ʔaddik ro nejin emmaān ro Ammōn eaar bōk laʔtak er jān āneen Nīpai—kiiō kwo jeʔā bwe rein kar bwijjin Leman, eo eaar ʔeo nejin eo jemād Liai.
- 4 Kiiō ijjab aikuʔ kōmmeʔeʔeik nān eok kōn imminene ko aer ak aer jab tōmak, bwe kwo jeʔā kōn aolep men kein—
- 5 Kōn menin, ebwe nān eō bwe in ba nān eok bwe ruo tōujin in likao emmaān ded rein emōʔ aer bōk ioyer kein tariṇae ko, im kōṇaan bwe in aer ritōl; im emōʔ am wōnmaānʔok nān jojomar e āneo āneem.
- 6 Im kiiō kwōʔ barāinwōt bar jeʔā kōn bujen eo ro jemāer raar kōmmaane, bwe rej jamin kar kotak kein tariṇae ko aer ṇae ro jeir im jatier nān kōtōʔrʔok bōtōktōk.
- 7 A ilo roñoul im jiljino iiō eo, ke raar lo eñtaan ko am im jorrān ko am kōn er, raar nañin itōn rupe bujen eo raar kōmmaane im kotak kein tariṇae ko aer ilo jojomar kōn kōm.
- 8 A iaar jab kōtʔok bwe ren rupe bujen eo raar kōmmaane, kōnke iaar kōtmāne bwe Anij e kōkajoor kōm, joñan kōm ban kar eñtaanʔok kōnke kūrṇool in kanejneʔ eo raar bōke.
- 9 A lo, eñin ej juon men eo je maroñ ʔap ad moñōṇō kake. Bwe lo, ilo roñoul im jiljino iiō eo, nā, Hīlamōn, iaar etal immaān in ruo tōujin likao emmaān ded rein nān jikin kwelok in Judia, nān jipañ Antipōs, eo kwaar jitōne bwe en ritōl eo ioon armej ro ilo moxttan je en ilo āniin.

Alma 56

And now it came to pass in the commencement of the thirtieth year of the reign of the judges, on the second day in the first month, Moroni received an epistle from Helaman, stating the affairs of the people in that quarter of the land.

And these are the words which he wrote, saying: My dearly beloved brother, Moroni, as well in the Lord as in the tribulations of our warfare; behold, my beloved brother, I have somewhat to tell you concerning our warfare in this part of the land.

Behold, two thousand of the sons of those men whom Ammon brought down out of the land of Nephi—now ye have known that these were descendants of Laman, who was the eldest son of our father Lehi;

Now I need not rehearse unto you concerning their traditions or their unbelief, for thou knowest concerning all these things—

Therefore it sufficeth me that I tell you that two thousand of these young men have taken their weapons of war, and would that I should be their leader; and we have come forth to defend our country.

And now ye also know concerning the covenant which their fathers made, that they would not take up their weapons of war against their brethren to shed blood.

But in the twenty and sixth year, when they saw our afflictions and our tribulations for them, they were about to break the covenant which they had made and take up their weapons of war in our defence.

But I would not suffer them that they should break this covenant which they had made, supposing that God would strengthen us, insomuch that we should not suffer more because of the fulfilling the oath which they had taken.

But behold, here is one thing in which we may have great joy. For behold, in the twenty and sixth year, I, Helaman, did march at the head of these two thousand young men to the city of Judea, to assist Antipus, whom ye had appointed a leader over the people of that part of the land.

10 Im iaar kobaik ro ruo tɔujin nejū ɱaan, (bwe rej tōllɔke n̄an er er nejū ɱaan) n̄an jarin tariɱae eo an Antipōs, ilo kajoor eo Antipōs eaar ɱōɱōɱō otem ɱōɱōɱō; bwe lo, jarin tariɱae eo an kar kāietlɔk j̄an riLeman ro kōnke jarin tariɱae ko aer raar ɱan elōn oran eɱɱaan ro am, eo ej unin am kar būromōj.

11 Mekarta, kōm maroñ kaineemɱan kōm ilo ɱool in, bwe raar mej ilo jibadbad eo an laɭ eo aer im an aer Anij, aaet, im rej ɱōɱōɱō.

12 Im riLeman ro raar barāinwōt bōk elōn rikalbuij, aolep ro raar kapen utiej ro, bwe ejjelɔk raar dāpij mour eo an. Im kōmij kōtmāne bwe rej pād kiiō ilo iien in ilo āneen Nipai; ej āindein eɭāñne rej jañin mej.

13 Im kiiō erkein rej jikin kwelɔk ko riLeman ro raar būki aer j̄an kōtɔɔrlɔk bōtōktōkin elōn iaan eɱɱaan ro reperan ad:

14 Āneen Mantai, ak jikin kwelɔk in Mantai, im jikin kwelɔk in Ziezrom, im jikin kwelɔk in Kumenai, im jikin kwelɔk in Antipara.

15 Im erkein rej jikin kwelɔk ko rej pād ie ke iaar tōpraklɔk ilo jikin kwelɔk in Judia; im iaar lo Antipōs im eɱɱaan ro an rej eñtaan kōn aer kajoor n̄an kapenlɔk jikin kwelɔk eo.

16 Aaet, im raar mōk ilo ānbwin im barāinwōt ilo jetōb, bwe raar kōpata ilo peran ilo raan im jerbāl ilo boñ n̄an kōjparok jikin kwelɔk ko aer; im āindein raar iioon eɭap eñtaan ko kajjojo otemjelɔk.

17 Im kiiō raar jek ilo burueer n̄an anjō ioon ilo jikin in ak mej; kōn menin kwo maroñ kōn un in kōtmāne bwe j̄an jarin tariɱae jidikdik in iaar bōktok ippa, aaet, ro nejier ɱaan im rej aō, raar lelɔk n̄an er eɭap kōjatdikdik im eɭap ɱōɱōɱō.

18 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe Antipōs eaar bōk eɭapɭok kajoor n̄an jarin tariɱae eo an, kar karreel burueer j̄an jiroñ ko an Ammoron n̄an jab itok ɱae jikin kwelɔk in Judia, ak ɱae kōm, n̄an pata.

19 Im āindein kar jouj n̄an kōm j̄an Irooj; bwe eɭāñne raar itok ioom ilo am ɱōjɱō remaroñ kar bōlen kōkkure jarin tariɱae jidikdik eo am; ak āindein kar kōjparok kōm.

And I did join my two thousand sons, (for they are worthy to be called sons) to the army of Antipus, in which strength Antipus did rejoice exceedingly; for behold, his army had been reduced by the Lamanites because their forces had slain a vast number of our men, for which cause we have to mourn.

Nevertheless, we may console ourselves in this point, that they have died in the cause of their country and of their God, yea, and they are happy.

And the Lamanites had also retained many prisoners, all of whom are chief captains, for none other have they spared alive. And we suppose that they are now at this time in the land of Nephi; it is so if they are not slain.

And now these are the cities of which the Lamanites have obtained possession by the shedding of the blood of so many of our valiant men:

The land of Manti, or the city of Manti, and the city of Zeezrom, and the city of Cumeni, and the city of Antiparah.

And these are the cities which they possessed when I arrived at the city of Judea; and I found Antipus and his men toiling with their might to fortify the city.

Yea, and they were depressed in body as well as in spirit, for they had fought valiantly by day and toiled by night to maintain their cities; and thus they had suffered great afflictions of every kind.

And now they were determined to conquer in this place or die; therefore you may well suppose that this little force which I brought with me, yea, those sons of mine, gave them great hopes and much joy.

And now it came to pass that when the Lamanites saw that Antipus had received a greater strength to his army, they were compelled by the orders of Ammoron to not come against the city of Judea, or against us, to battle.

And thus were we favored of the Lord; for had they come upon us in this our weakness they might have perhaps destroyed our little army; but thus were we preserved.

20 Kar jiron er j̄an Ammoron n̄an dāpij jikin kwel̄ok ko rekar būki. Im āindein eaar jem̄l̄ok iiō kein karoñoul im jiljino. Im ilo jino in iiō karoñoul im jiljilimjuon kōm ar kōpooj jikin kwel̄ok eo am im kōm make n̄an jojomar.

21 Kiiō kōm ar kōṇaan bwe riLeman ro ren itok iooṁ; bwe kōm ar jab kōṇaan kōṁmalijar ṇae er ilo jikin tariṇae ko reppen aer.

22 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar likūt wōt riaroñroñ ro ipeḷaakin ijo, n̄an lali ṁakūt̄kūt ko an riLeman ro, bwe ren jab maroñ itok iooṁ ilo boñ ak ilo raan n̄an kōṁmalijar ṇae jikin kwel̄ok ko am jet ko raar pād ituiōñ.

23 Bwe kōm ar jeḷā bwe ilo jikin kwel̄ok kaṇ raar jab bwe aer kajoor n̄an iioon er; kōn menin kōm ar kōṇaan, eḷāñne ren kar eḷḷā j̄an kōm, n̄an wōtl̄ok ioyer ilo tulikier, im āindein juṁae er ituḷokaer ilo ejja iien eo wōt kar iioon er ituṁaan. Kōm ar ḷōmṇak bwe kōm maroñ kar kajoorḷok j̄an er; a lo, kōm ar ellotaan ilo kōṇaan in am.

24 Raar ekkōl in eḷḷā j̄an kōm kōn aolepān jarin tariṇae eo aer, im barāinwōt ekkōl kōn ṁōttan jar eo, ñe raab jab bwe aer kajoor im renaaj kar wōtl̄ok.

25 Barāinwōt raar ekkōl n̄an kōṁmalijar ṇae jikin kwel̄ok in Zaraemla; barāinwōt raar ekkōl n̄an kijoone jeban reba Sidon, ḷok n̄an jikin kwel̄ok in Nipaia.

26 Im āindein, ippān jarin tariṇae ko aer, raar jek ilo burueer n̄an dāpij jikin kwel̄ok ko raar būki.

27 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo allōñ eo kein karuo ilo iiō in, kar wōr bōktok n̄an kōm elōñ aikuj ko j̄an ro jemān ro aō ruo t̄ujin nejid eṁṁaan.

28 Im barāinwōt eaar wōr jilkintok ruo t̄ujin eṁṁaan n̄an kōm j̄an āneen Zaraemla. Im āindein kōm ar pojak kōn joñoul t̄ujin eṁṁaan, im mennin aikuj ko n̄an er, im barāinwōt n̄an liṁaro pāleer im ro nejier.

29 Im riLeman ro, āindein kōnke raar ko jarin tariṇae ko am rej eddekḷok raan otemjej, im mennin aikuj ko n̄an rejetake kōm, raar jino in mijak, im kar jino ṁōkaj in kōṁmalijar, eḷāñne eaar maroñ tōprak n̄an kōjjem̄l̄oke an am bōk mennin aikuj ko im kajoor.

They were commanded by Ammoron to maintain those cities which they had taken. And thus ended the twenty and sixth year. And in the commencement of the twenty and seventh year we had prepared our city and ourselves for defence.

Now we were desirous that the Lamanites should come upon us; for we were not desirous to make an attack upon them in their strongholds.

And it came to pass that we kept spies out round about, to watch the movements of the Lamanites, that they might not pass us by night nor by day to make an attack upon our other cities which were on the northward.

For we knew in those cities they were not sufficiently strong to meet them; therefore we were desirous, if they should pass by us, to fall upon them in their rear, and thus bring them up in the rear at the same time they were met in the front. We supposed that we could overpower them; but behold, we were disappointed in this our desire.

They durst not pass by us with their whole army, neither durst they with a part, lest they should not be sufficiently strong and they should fall.

Neither durst they march down against the city of Zarahemla; neither durst they cross the head of Sidon, over to the city of Nephiah.

And thus, with their forces, they were determined to maintain those cities which they had taken.

And now it came to pass in the second month of this year, there was brought unto us many provisions from the fathers of those my two thousand sons.

And also there were sent two thousand men unto us from the land of Zarahemla. And thus we were prepared with ten thousand men, and provisions for them, and also for their wives and their children.

And the Lamanites, thus seeing our forces increase daily, and provisions arrive for our support, they began to be fearful, and began to sally forth, if it were possible to put an end to our receiving provisions and strength.

30 Kiiō ke kōm ar lo bwe riLeman ro raar jino nanaļok aer ļōmņak ilo wāween in, kōm ar kōņaan bōktok juon kōttōbalbal eo enaaj jelōt er; kōn menin Antipōs eaar jiroņ bwe in itok ippān likao eņman ded ro neļū nān jikin kwelok eo iturim, āinwōt nē kōm ar bōkļok mennin aikuj ko nān jikin kwelok eo iturim.

31 Im kōm naaj kar etal epaakeļok jikin kwelok in Antipara, āinwōt nē kōm ar ilok nān jikin kwelok eo ļok iņaan, ilo tōrerein ko iparijet.

32 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar ilok, āinwōt nē ippān mennin aikuj ko, nān jikin kwelok en.

33 Im ālikin men kein Antipōs eaar ilok ippān mōttan in jarin tariņae eo an, likūt wōt bwe eo nān kōjparok jikin kwelok eo. A eaar jab ilok mae aō kar jako iņaan ippān jarin tariņae eo aō edik, im kar itok epaakeļok jikin kwelok Antipara.

34 Im kiiō, ilo jikin kwelok Antipara kar pād jarin tariņae eo ekajoortata an riLeman; aaet, eo elōntata.

35 Im ālikin men kein ke kar kōjjeļaik er jān riiaroņroņ ro aer, raar itok kōn jarin tariņae eo aer im kōmņalijar ņae kōm.

36 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar ko iņaer, nān tuiōņ. Im āindein kōm ar tōļok jarin tariņae eo ekajoortata an riLeman ro;

37 Aaet, eņpool nān juon kōtaan ebwe an ettoļok, joņan ke raar lo jarin tariņae eo an Antipōs rej lukwarkware er, kōn kajoer eo aer, raar jab oktak nān anbwijmaroņ ak jab nān anmiiņ, a raar ilok wōt ilo iaļ eo aer ejiņwe ilikim; im, āinwōt kōm ar kōtmāne, eaar ilo aer kōttōpar nān mān kōm mōkta jān an Antipōs en kar jibwe er, im men in bwe ren maroņ jab pool jān armej ro am.

38 Im kiiō Antipōs, ke eaar lo kauwōtata eo am, eaar kōmōkajļok jarin tariņae eo an. A lo, eaar boņ; kōn menin raar jab jibwe kōm, barāinwōt Antipōs eaar jab jibwe er; kōn menin kōm ar pād nān boņōn eo.

Now when we saw that the Lamanites began to grow uneasy on this wise, we were desirous to bring a stratagem into effect upon them; therefore Antipus ordered that I should march forth with my little sons to a neighboring city, as if we were carrying provisions to a neighboring city.

And we were to march near the city of Antiparah, as if we were going to the city beyond, in the borders by the seashore.

And it came to pass that we did march forth, as if with our provisions, to go to that city.

And it came to pass that Antipus did march forth with a part of his army, leaving the remainder to maintain the city. But he did not march forth until I had gone forth with my little army, and came near the city Antiparah.

And now, in the city Antiparah were stationed the strongest army of the Lamanites; yea, the most numerous.

And it came to pass that when they had been informed by their spies, they came forth with their army and marched against us.

And it came to pass that we did flee before them, northward. And thus we did lead away the most powerful army of the Lamanites;

Yea, even to a considerable distance, insomuch that when they saw the army of Antipus pursuing them, with their might, they did not turn to the right nor to the left, but pursued their march in a straight course after us; and, as we suppose, it was their intent to slay us before Antipus should overtake them, and this that they might not be surrounded by our people.

And now Antipus, beholding our danger, did speed the march of his army. But behold, it was night; therefore they did not overtake us, neither did Antipus overtake them; therefore we did camp for the night.

39 Im ālikin men kein mōkta jān majaanene in jibboñōn eo, lo, riLeman ro raar lukwarkware kōm. Kiiō kōm ar jab kanooj kajoor nān kōpata deļōñ; aaget, iaar jab kōṇaan kōtļok bwe likao ro reddik nejū ren wōtļok ilo peier; kōn menin kōm ar wōnṇaanļok wōt, im kōm ar bōk etal eo am ilo āne jēṇaden.

40 Kiiō raar ekkōl in jab oktak nān anbwijmaroñ ak nān anmiiñ nē raab kar pool; barāinwōt iaar jab oktak nān anbwijmaroñ ak nān anmiiñ nē raab jibwe eō, im kōm ar jab maroñ jutak ṇae er, ak mej, im renaaj kōmṇane ko eo aer; im āindein kōm ar ko aolepān raan eo ļok nān āne jēṇaden eo, eṇool ṇae ke eaar marok.

41 Im ālikin men kein bar juon alen, bwe ke meram in jibboñ eaar itok kōm ar lo riLeman ro raar epaake kōm, im kōm ar ko iṇaer.

42 Ak ālikin men kein raar jab lukwarkware kōm ettoļok mōkta jān aer kar bōjrak; im eaar ilo jibboñōn raan eo kein kajilu in allōn eo kein kajiljilimjuon.

43 Im kiiō, nē raar ak jab jibwe er jān Antipōs kōmij jab jeļā; a iaar ba nān eṇṇaan ro aō: Lo, jej jeļā jab eļāñne raar bōjrak kōn un in bwe jen ilok ṇae er, bwe ren maroñ jibwe kōj ilo aer aujiiid;

44 Kōn menin ta koṇij ba, ro nejū ṇaan, koṇin ke kōmṇalijar ṇae er ilo tariṇae?

45 Im kiiō ij ba nān eok, jeiū im jatū jitōnbōro Moronai, bwe ij jañin kar lo joñan peran eļap, jaab, jaab ilubwiljin aolep riNipai.

46 Bwe āinwōt iaar āninñin er ro nejū ṇaan (bwe kar aolepāer raar kanooj inono) āindein raar ba nān eō: Jemām, lo ad Anij ej pād ipped, im E jamin kōtļok bwe jen wōtļok; innām jān wōnṇaanļok; kōmij jamin ṇan ro jeiūm im jatūm eļāñne renaaj eļļok jān kōm; kōn menin jen ilok, nē raab bōk jarin tariṇae eo an Antipōs.

47 Kiiō rejañin kar tariṇae, mekarta raar jab mijak mej; im raar ļōmṇak eļapļok kōn anemkwōj eo an ro jemāer jān aer kar ļōmṇak kōn mour ko aer; aaget, raar ekkatak jān ro jineer, bwe eļāñne reban pere, Anij enaaj ļomṇoren er.

And it came to pass that before the dawn of the morning, behold, the Lamanites were pursuing us. Now we were not sufficiently strong to contend with them; yea, I would not suffer that my little sons should fall into their hands; therefore we did continue our march, and we took our march into the wilderness.

Now they durst not turn to the right nor to the left lest they should be surrounded; neither would I turn to the right nor to the left lest they should overtake me, and we could not stand against them, but be slain, and they would make their escape; and thus we did flee all that day into the wilderness, even until it was dark.

And it came to pass that again, when the light of the morning came we saw the Lamanites upon us, and we did flee before them.

But it came to pass that they did not pursue us far before they halted; and it was in the morning of the third day of the seventh month.

And now, whether they were overtaken by Antipus we knew not, but I said unto my men: Behold, we know not but they have halted for the purpose that we should come against them, that they might catch us in their snare;

Therefore what say ye, my sons, will ye go against them to battle?

And now I say unto you, my beloved brother Moroni, that never had I seen so great courage, nay, not amongst all the Nephites.

For as I had ever called them my sons (for they were all of them very young) even so they said unto me: Father, behold our God is with us, and he will not suffer that we should fall; then let us go forth; we would not slay our brethren if they would let us alone; therefore let us go, lest they should overpower the army of Antipus.

Now they never had fought, yet they did not fear death; and they did think more upon the liberty of their fathers than they did upon their lives; yea, they had been taught by their mothers, that if they did not doubt, God would deliver them.

48 Im raar kōmmeḷeḷeik n̄an eō naan ko an ro jineer,
im ba: Kōmij jab pere ke ro jinem raar jeḷā.

49 Im ālikin men kein iaar rōḷ kōn ruo tōujin in aō
ḡae riLeman rein ro raar lukwarkware kōm. Im kiiō
lo, jarin tariḡae ko an Antipōs raar jibwe er, im juon
pata enana eaar ijino.

50 Jarin tariḡae eo an Antipōs kōnke raar kijeḷok, kōn
etetal eo aer eaetok ilo juon iien eo ekadu, raar nañin
wōtlōk ilo pein riLeman ro; im n̄e iaar jab rōḷ kōn
ruo tōujin eo aō renaaj kar bōk kōttōpar eo aer.

51 Bwe Antipōs eaar wōtlōk jān jāje eo, im elōn iaan
ritōl ro an, kōnke aer ḡōk, eo eaar waḷok jān etetal eo
aer eaetok—kōn menin eḡḡaan ro an Antipōs kōnke
raar pok kōnke wōtlōk eo an ritōl ro aer, raar jino
jenlikḷok iḡaan riLeman ro.

52 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar peranḷok, im
kar jino lukwarkware er kōn eḷap kōḷo ke Hilamōn
eaar itok ioer itulik kōn ruo tōujin eo an, im kar jino
kanooj nitbwilier, joñan aolepān jarin tariḡae eo an
riLeman ro eaar bōjrak im oktakḷok ḡae Hilamōn.

53 Kiiō ke armej ro an Antipōs raar lo bwe riLeman ro
raar oktaklikḷok, raar aintok ippān doon eḡḡaan ro
aer im bar ilok itulikin riLeman ro.

54 Im kiiō ālikin men kein kōm, armej in Nipai, kar
jepooḷe riAntipōs ro, im kar ḡan er; aet, ḡan er;
aet, joñan kar kipel er n̄an juḷok kein tariḡae ko aer
im barāinwōt er make āinwōt rikalbuuj ro in tariḡae.

55 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke raar kōtḷok er make n̄an
kōm, lo, iaar bwine likao eḡḡan ded ro raar kōpata
ippa, kōnke iaar mijak n̄e ab kar lōn iaer raar mej.

And they rehearsed unto me the words of their
mothers, saying: We do not doubt our mothers knew
it.

And it came to pass that I did return with my two
thousand against these Lamanites who had pursued
us. And now behold, the armies of Antipus had over-
taken them, and a terrible battle had commenced.

The army of Antipus being weary, because of their
long march in so short a space of time, were about to
fall into the hands of the Lamanites; and had I not re-
turned with my two thousand they would have ob-
tained their purpose.

For Antipus had fallen by the sword, and many of
his leaders, because of their weariness, which was oc-
casioned by the speed of their march—therefore the
men of Antipus, being confused because of the fall of
their leaders, began to give way before the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites took
courage, and began to pursue them; and thus were
the Lamanites pursuing them with great vigor when
Helaman came upon their rear with his two thou-
sand, and began to slay them exceedingly, insomuch
that the whole army of the Lamanites halted and
turned upon Helaman.

Now when the people of Antipus saw that the
Lamanites had turned them about, they gathered to-
gether their men and came again upon the rear of the
Lamanites.

And now it came to pass that we, the people of
Nephi, the people of Antipus, and I with my two thou-
sand, did surround the Lamanites, and did slay them;
yea, insomuch that they were compelled to deliver up
their weapons of war and also themselves as prison-
ers of war.

And now it came to pass that when they had sur-
rendered themselves up unto us, behold, I numbered
those young men who had fought with me, fearing
lest there were many of them slain.

56 A lo, n̄an lañlōn̄ eo aō eḷap, eaar ejjeḷok juon iaer eaar wōtlōk n̄an laḷ; aaget, im raar tariḷae āinwōt kōn kajoor an Anij; aaget, jañin kar wōr armej jeḷā kake an kar tariḷae kōn kajoor ekabwilōñlōñ; im kōn maroñ eḷap raar wōtlōk ioon riLeman ro, bwe ren kar kōlōḷñqōñ er; im kōn jibadbad in riLeman ro raar ajeḷok er make āinwōt rikalbuuj ro in tariḷae.

57 Im kōnke ippām eaar ejjeḷok jikin rikalbuuj rein am, bwe kōmin maroñ baare er n̄an dāpij er jān jarin tariḷae ko an riLeman, kōn menin kōm ar jilkinḷok er n̄an āneen Zaraemla, im juon ḡōttan eḡḡmaan ro raar jab mej jān Antipōs, deḷqñḷok; im bweier iaar bōk er im kobaik er n̄an likao eḡḡman ded in riAmmōn ro aō, im kōm ar ilok im rōqol n̄an jikin kwelok in Judia.

But behold, to my great joy, there had not one soul of them fallen to the earth; yea, and they had fought as if with the strength of God; yea, never were men known to have fought with such miraculous strength; and with such mighty power did they fall upon the Lamanites, that they did frighten them; and for this cause did the Lamanites deliver themselves up as prisoners of war.

And as we had no place for our prisoners, that we could guard them to keep them from the armies of the Lamanites, therefore we sent them to the land of Zarahemla, and a part of those men who were not slain of Antipus, with them; and the remainder I took and joined them to my stripling Ammonites, and took our march back to the city of Judea.

Alma 57

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein iaar bōk juon lōta jān Ammoron, kiiñ eo, ej ba bwe eļaññe inaa kar kōtļok rikalbuuj ro in tariņae ro kōm ar bōk er enaa kar kōtļok jikin kwelok in Antipara ñan kōm.
- 2 A iaar jilkinļok juon lōta ñan kiiñ eo, bwe kōm ar jeļā ke ritariņae ro am raar bwe ñan bōk jikin kwelok in Antipara jān am kajoor; im jān kōtļok rikalbuuj ro ñan bōk jikin kwelok eo kōmin kōtmāne bwe kōmij jajeļokijeņ, im bwe kōm naaj kar kōtļok wōt rikalbuuj ro ñe ewōr oktaer.
- 3 Im Ammoron eaar dike lōta eo aō, bwe en kar jab kōtļok rikalbuuj ro; kōn menin kōm ar jino kōmṃmani ṃaanjāppopo ko ñan kōmṃmalijar ṃae jikin kwelok in Antipara.
- 4 A armej in Antipara raar ilok jān jikin kwelok eo, im ko ñan jikin kwelok ko aer jet, ko raar aer, ñan kapeniļok; im āindein jikin kwelok in Antipara eaar wōtļok ilo peim.
- 5 Im āindein eaar jeṃļok roñoul im ruwalitōk iiō in tōl an riekajet ro.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein, ilo jino in iiō eo kein karoñoul im ruwatimjuon, kōm ar bōk kakke in mennin aikuj ko, im barāinwōt ļapļok eo ñan jarin tariņae eo am, jān āneen Zaraemla, im jān jikin ko ipeļaa kin ijo, ñan oran eo jiljino tqujin eṃṃaan, ijellokun jiljinoñoul in ļōṃaro nejin riAmmōn ro raar itok im kobatok ippān ro jeir im jatier, kumi jidikdik eo aō ruo tqujin. Im kiiō lo, kōm ar kajoor, aaet, im eaar wōr ippān barāinwōt eļap mennin aikuj ko kar būkitok ñan kōm.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein eaar am kōṃaan ñan kōmṃmane juon tariņae ippān jarin tariņae eo kar likūti ñan oṃaake jikin kwelok Kumenai.
- 8 Im kiiō lo, inaa kwaļok ñan eok bwe kōm ar ṃōkaj im kōtōprak kōṃaan in am; aaet, kōn jarin tariņae eo ekajoor am, ak kōn juon ṃōttan jarin tariņae eo ekajoor am, kōm ar jepoolē, ilo boñ, jikin kwelok Kumenai, jidik iien ṃokta jān aer kar itōn bōk kakke in mennin aikuj ko.

Alma 57

And now it came to pass that I received an epistle from Ammoron, the king, stating that if I would deliver up those prisoners of war whom we had taken that he would deliver up the city of Antiparah unto us.

But I sent an epistle unto the king, that we were sure our forces were sufficient to take the city of Antiparah by our force; and by delivering up the prisoners for that city we should suppose ourselves unwise, and that we would only deliver up our prisoners on exchange.

And Ammoron refused mine epistle, for he would not exchange prisoners; therefore we began to make preparations to go against the city of Antiparah.

But the people of Antiparah did leave the city, and fled to their other cities, which they had possession of, to fortify them; and thus the city of Antiparah fell into our hands.

And thus ended the twenty and eighth year of the reign of the judges.

And it came to pass that in the commencement of the twenty and ninth year, we received a supply of provisions, and also an addition to our army, from the land of Zarahemla, and from the land round about, to the number of six thousand men, besides sixty of the sons of the Ammonites who had come to join their brethren, my little band of two thousand. And now behold, we were strong, yea, and we had also plenty of provisions brought unto us.

And it came to pass that it was our desire to wage a battle with the army which was placed to protect the city Cumeni.

And now behold, I will show unto you that we soon accomplished our desire; yea, with our strong force, or with a part of our strong force, we did surround, by night, the city Cumeni, a little before they were to receive a supply of provisions.

9 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar kāām ipelaakin jikin kwelōk eo iuṃwin elōn boñ; a kōm ar kiki ioon jāje ko am, im likūt wōt ribaar ro, bwe riLeman ro ren jab maroñ itok iooṃ ilo boñ im ṃan kōm, eo raar kajjioñ elōn iien; a joñan wōt an lōn iien raar kajjioñ men in bōtōktōkier eaar tōṃṃlōk.

10 Ālikin jidik iien mennin aikuṃ ko aer raar tōpraklōk, im rekar nañin deḷōñlōk ilo jikin kwelōk eo ilo boñ. Im kōm, ijellōkun riLeman ro, kar riNipai; kōn menin kōm ar bōk er im mennin aikuṃ ko.

11 Im mekarta ñe riLeman ro kar ṃwījkōk jān jipañ ko aer ālikin wāween in, raar pen burueer wōt ñan dāpij jikin kwelōk eo; kōn menin eaar erom mennin aikuṃ bwe kōmin bōk mennin aikuṃ kein im jilkinlōk ñan Judia, im rikalbuuj ro am ñan āneen Zaraemla.

12 Im ālikin men kein ejjab lōn raan ko raar eḷḷā ṃokta jān an riLeman ro kar jino jako aolep kōjatdikdik ñan jipañ; kōn menin raar kōtlōk jikin kwelōk eo tok ilo peim; im āindein kōm ar kōtōpraki kōttōbalbal ko am ilo bōke jikin kwelōk Kumenai.

13 Ak ālikin men kein rikalbuuj ro am raar kanooj lōn bwe, mekarta lōn in kar oram, kōm ar aikuṃ in kōjērbal aolep jarin tariṃae eo am ñan lale er, ak ñan leḷōk er ñan mej.

14 Bwe lo, ren kar rupe im ko ilo oran ko reḷḷap, im naaj kar ire kōn dekā ko, im kōn aḷaḷ in deñdeñ ko, a jabdewōt men eo remaroñ bōk ilo peier, joñan kōm an ṃan elōñlōk jān ruo tōujin iaer ālikin aer kar ajetok er rikalbuuj in tariṃae.

15 Kōn menin eaar erom mennin aikuṃ ñan kōm, bwe kōmin kōjjeṃlōk mour ko aer, ak baare er, jāje ilo pā, laḷlōk ñan āneen Zaraemla; im barāinwōt mennin aikuṃ ko am raar jab bwe wōt ñan armeṃ ro am make, mekarta eo kōm ar bōke jān riLeman ro.

16 Im kiiō, ilo wāween kein rekauwōtata, eaar erom juon wāween epen ñan ḷōmṃak kōn rikalbuuj in tariṃae rein; mekarta, kōm ar jek ñan jilkinlaḷlōk er ñan āneen Zaraemla; kōn menin kōm ar kāālet juon ṃōttan eṃṃaan ro am, im leḷōk ñan er eddo ioon rikalbuuj ro am ñan wanlaḷlōk ñan āneen Zaraemla.

And it came to pass that we did camp round about the city for many nights; but we did sleep upon our swords, and keep guards, that the Lamanites could not come upon us by night and slay us, which they attempted many times; but as many times as they attempted this their blood was spilt.

At length their provisions did arrive, and they were about to enter the city by night. And we, instead of being Lamanites, were Nephites; therefore, we did take them and their provisions.

And notwithstanding the Lamanites being cut off from their support after this manner, they were still determined to maintain the city; therefore it became expedient that we should take those provisions and send them to Judea, and our prisoners to the land of Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that not many days had passed away before the Lamanites began to lose all hopes of succor; therefore they yielded up the city unto our hands; and thus we had accomplished our designs in obtaining the city Cumeni.

But it came to pass that our prisoners were so numerous that, notwithstanding the enormity of our numbers, we were obliged to employ all our force to keep them, or to put them to death.

For behold, they would break out in great numbers, and would fight with stones, and with clubs, or whatsoever thing they could get into their hands, inso-much that we did slay upwards of two thousand of them after they had surrendered themselves prisoners of war.

Therefore it became expedient for us, that we should put an end to their lives, or guard them, sword in hand, down to the land of Zarahemla; and also our provisions were not any more than sufficient for our own people, notwithstanding that which we had taken from the Lamanites.

And now, in those critical circumstances, it became a very serious matter to determine concerning these prisoners of war; nevertheless, we did resolve to send them down to the land of Zarahemla; therefore we selected a part of our men, and gave them charge over our prisoners to go down to the land of Zarahemla.

17 Ak ālikin men kein ilo raan eo ilju raar r̥ołtok. Im kiiō lo, kōm ar jab kajitūkin er kōn rikalbuuj ro; bwe ro, riLeman ro raar itok iooṃ, im raar r̥ołtok ilo iien n̄an l̥oṃoṃren kōm j̄an wōtłok ilo peier. Bwe lo, Ammoron eaar jilkinłok n̄an aer jipañ juon kakke in mennin aikuj ko rekāāl im barāinwōt jarin tariṃae ko rellōn in eṃṃaan ro.

18 Im ālikin men kein eṃṃaan ro kōm ar jilkinłok ippān rikalbuuj ro raar tōpraktok ilo iien n̄an iuunłok er, āinwōt ke raar nañin anjō iooṃ.

19 A lo, kumi jidikdik in ruo t̥ujin im jiljinoñoul eo aō raar tariṃae ilo kate ełap; aaet, raar dim iṃaan riLeman ro, im raar ṃanłok aolep ro raar juṃae er.

20 Im ke bwe in jarin tariṃae eo eaar nañin kōtłok iał iṃaan riLeman ro, lo, ro ruo t̥ujin im jiljinoñoul raar pen im dim.

21 Aaet, im raar pokake im kōjparok n̄an kōṃṃan naan in jiroñ otemjełok ilo jejjet; aaet, im eṃool ekkar n̄an tōmak eo aer eaar wałok n̄an er; im iaar keememej naan ko raar ba n̄an eō bwe ro jineer raar katakin er.

22 Im kiiō lo, eaar rein nejū ṃaan, im eṃṃaan ro kar k̄āalet er n̄an bōkłok rikalbuuj ro, n̄an er jej ṃuri kōn anjō in ełap; bwe eaar er ro raar ṃan riLeman ro; kōn menin kar lukwarkware er likłok n̄an jikin kwelok in Mantai.

23 Im kōm ar bar bōk jikin kwelok eo am Kumenai, im kar jab aolep mej j̄an jāje eo; mekarta, kōm ar eñtaan kōn ełap jorrān.

24 Im ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar ko, iaar ṃōkaj im lełok naan in jiroñ ko bwe eṃṃaan ro aō raar kinejnej ren eṃṃakūt j̄an ilubwiljin ro rimej, im kōṃṃan bwe kinej ko aer ren korak.

25 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr rūbukwi, j̄an ro aō ruo t̥ujin im jiljinoñoul, ro raar ļotłok kōnke jako im bōtōktōk; mekarta, ekkar n̄an eṃṃan an Anij, im n̄an am bwilōn ełap, im barāinwōt ṃōṃṃō eo an aolepān jarin tariṃae eo am, eaar ejjełok juon iaer eaar jako; aaet, im barāinwōt ejjełok juon iaer eaar jab bōk elōn kinej ko.

But it came to pass that on the morrow they did return. And now behold, we did not inquire of them concerning the prisoners; for behold, the Lamanites were upon us, and they returned in season to save us from falling into their hands. For behold, Ammoron had sent to their support a new supply of provisions and also a numerous army of men.

And it came to pass that those men whom we sent with the prisoners did arrive in season to check them, as they were about to overpower us.

But behold, my little band of two thousand and sixty fought most desperately; yea, they were firm before the Lamanites, and did administer death unto all those who opposed them.

And as the remainder of our army were about to give way before the Lamanites, behold, those two thousand and sixty were firm and undaunted.

Yea, and they did obey and observe to perform every word of command with exactness; yea, and even according to their faith it was done unto them; and I did remember the words which they said unto me that their mothers had taught them.

And now behold, it was these my sons, and those men who had been selected to convey the prisoners, to whom we owe this great victory; for it was they who did beat the Lamanites; therefore they were driven back to the city of Manti.

And we retained our city Cumeni, and were not all destroyed by the sword; nevertheless, we had suffered great loss.

And it came to pass that after the Lamanites had fled, I immediately gave orders that my men who had been wounded should be taken from among the dead, and caused that their wounds should be dressed.

And it came to pass that there were two hundred, out of my two thousand and sixty, who had fainted because of the loss of blood; nevertheless, according to the goodness of God, and to our great astonishment, and also the joy of our whole army, there was not one soul of them who did perish; yea, and neither was there one soul among them who had not received many wounds.

26 Im kiiō, aer kijenmej eaar kōlōkjānan aolepān jarin tariṇae eo am, aaget, bwe ren kar rōlōk ak eaar wōr juon tōujin in ro jeiūm im jatūm raar mej. Im kōmij lelōk nebar in nān kajoor in Anij ekabwilōnlōn, kōnke aer tōmak otem tōmak ilo men ko kar katakin er nān tōmaki—bwe eaar wōr juon Anij ejiṇwe, im jabdewōt eo ej jab pere, bwe renaaj rōlōk kōn kajoor eo eaiboojoj An.

27 Kiiō eñin ej tōmak eo an rein ro iaar kōnono kake er; rej inono, im lōmṇak ko aer reppen, im rej likūt aer lōke ilo Anij iien otemjej.

28 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke eṇōj am kar āindein lale eṇṇaan ro am raar kinejnej, im kar kalbwin rimej ro am im barāinwōt rimej ro an riLeman ro, ro raar lōn, lo, kōm ar kajitūkin Gid kōn rikalbuuj ro rekar jino nān wanlallōk nān āneen Zaraemla delōñ.

29 Kiiō Gid eaar kapen utiej eo ioon jar eo kar jitōn nān baare er lallōk nān āneo.

30 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, erkein naan ko Gid eaar ba nān eō: Lo, kōm ar jino wanlallōk nān āneen Zaraemla ippān rikalbuuj ro am. Im ālikin men kein kōm ar iioon riaroñroñ ro jān jarin tariṇae ko ad ro kar jilkinlōk er nān waate kāām eo an riLeman ro.

31 Im raar kūr nān kōm, im ba—Lo, jarin tariṇae ko an riLeman rej ṇaaṇlōk nān jikin kwelōk in Kumenai; im lo, renaaj wōtlōk ioer, aaget, im naaj kōkkure armej ro ad.

32 Im ālikin men kein rikalbuuj ro ad raar roñ kūr ko aer, ko raar kōperan er; im raar jutak lōntak ilo juṇae kōm.

33 Im ālikin men kein kōnke juṇae eo aer, kōm ar kōṇṇan bwe jāje ko am ren itok ioer. Im ālikin men kein raar ilo juon wōt ānbwin ettōrtok ioon jāje ko am, im ilo iien eo, eṇlōk oran eo aer eaar mej; im bweier raar le im ko jān kōm.

34 Im lo, ke raar ko im kōm ar jab maroñ jibwe er, kōm aer jarōblōk nān jikin kwelōk Kumenai; im lo, kōm ar tōpraktok ilo iien bwe kōmin maroñ jipañ ro jeiūm im jatūm ilo kōjparok jikin kwelōk eo.

And now, their preservation was astonishing to our whole army, yea, that they should be spared while there was a thousand of our brethren who were slain. And we do justly ascribe it to the miraculous power of God, because of their exceeding faith in that which they had been taught to believe—that there was a just God, and whosoever did not doubt, that they should be preserved by his marvelous power.

Now this was the faith of these of whom I have spoken; they are young, and their minds are firm, and they do put their trust in God continually.

And now it came to pass that after we had thus taken care of our wounded men, and had buried our dead and also the dead of the Lamanites, who were many, behold, we did inquire of Gid concerning the prisoners whom they had started to go down to the land of Zarahemla with.

Now Gid was the chief captain over the band who was appointed to guard them down to the land.

And now, these are the words which Gid said unto me: Behold, we did start to go down to the land of Zarahemla with our prisoners. And it came to pass that we did meet the spies of our armies, who had been sent out to watch the camp of the Lamanites.

And they cried unto us, saying—Behold, the armies of the Lamanites are marching towards the city of Cumeni; and behold, they will fall upon them, yea, and will destroy our people.

And it came to pass that our prisoners did hear their cries, which caused them to take courage; and they did rise up in rebellion against us.

And it came to pass because of their rebellion we did cause that our swords should come upon them. And it came to pass that they did in a body run upon our swords, in the which, the greater number of them were slain; and the remainder of them broke through and fled from us.

And behold, when they had fled and we could not overtake them, we took our march with speed towards the city Cumeni; and behold, we did arrive in time that we might assist our brethren in preserving the city.

35 Im lo, kōmij bar jōōr jān pein ro am rikōjdat. Im ejeraaṃṃan etan ad Anij; bwe lo, ej E eo eaar kōjōōr kōm; aaet, eo Eaar kōṃṃane men in eḷap nān kōj.

36 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke nā, Hīlamōn, iaar roñ naan kein an Gid, iaar obrak kōn ṃōṃōṃō otem ṃōṃōṃō kōnke eṃṃan an Anij ilo kōjparok kōm, bwe kōmin maroñ jab aolep jako; aaet, ij lōke bwe jetōb ko an ro raar jako raar deḷōñḷok ilo kakkije an aer Anij.

And behold, we are again delivered out of the hands of our enemies. And blessed is the name of our God; for behold, it is he that has delivered us; yea, that has done this great thing for us.

Now it came to pass that when I, Helaman, had heard these words of Gid, I was filled with exceeding joy because of the goodness of God in preserving us, that we might not all perish; yea, and I trust that the souls of them who have been slain have entered into the rest of their God.

Alma 58

- 1 Im lo, kiiō ālikin men kein kōttōpar eo an tokālik eaar nān bōk jikin kwelōk in Mantai; bwe lo, ejjelōk iaļ kōm ar maroñ kaallōk er jān jikin kwelōk eo kōn kumi ko reddik am. Bwe lo, raar keememej men ko kōm kar ʘoktaļōk kōmmani; kōn menin kōm ar jab maroñ anelōk er jān jikin tariņae ko reppen aer.
- 2 Im raar kanooj lōnļōk jān kar jarin tariņae eo am bwe kōmin kar ekkōl in jab wōnmaañļōk im ʘurʘuriļōk er ilo jikin tariņae ko reppen aer.
- 3 Aaet, eaar erom mennin aikuj bwe kōmin kōjberbal eṁṁmaan ro am nān dāpij ʘōttan ko in āneo kōm kar bar būki im rej jikūṁ, kōn menin eaar erom mennin aikuj bwe kōmin kōttar, bwe kōmin maroñ bōk eļapļōk kajoor jān āneen Zaraemla im barāinwōt juon kakke in mennin aikuj ko.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein eaar āindein iaar jilkinļōk juon rikōnono nān prokonsōl eo an āneo āneem, nān kōjjeļāik e kōn jekjek ko an armej ro am. Im ālikin men kein, kōm ar kōttar nān bōk mennin aikuj ko im kajoor jān āneen Zaraemla.
- 5 Ak lo, men in eaar jipañ kōm jidik wōt; bwe riLeman ro raar barāinwōt bōk eļap kajoor jān raan nān raan, im barāinwōt elōn mennin aikuj ko; im āindein raar wāween ko am ilo tōre in.
- 6 Im riLeman ro raar kōmṁalijar ṁae kōm jān iien nān iien, im kāālet jān kōttōbalbal nān kōkkure kōm; mekarta kōm ar jab maroñ itok nān kōpata deļōñ, kōnke likōpejñak ko aer im jikin tariņae ko aer reppen.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar kōttar ilo jekjek kein reppen iuṁwin elōn allōn ko, eṁool ṁae ke kōm ar nañin itōn jako kōn ikdeelel kōn kanooj.
- 8 Ak ālikin men kein kōm ar bōk kijōm ʘōñā, ko kar baare tok nān kōm jān jarin tariņae eo an ruo tōujin eṁṁmaan nān jipañ eo am; im eñin ej aolep jipañ eo kōm ar bōke, nān jojomar kōn kōm make im laļ eo am jān wōtlōk ilo pein rikōjdat ro am, aaet, nān pata ippān rikōjdat eo eaar kanooj bwijlep.

Alma 58

And behold, now it came to pass that our next object was to obtain the city of Manti; but behold, there was no way that we could lead them out of the city by our small bands. For behold, they remembered that which we had hitherto done; therefore we could not decoy them away from their strongholds.

And they were so much more numerous than was our army that we durst not go forth and attack them in their strongholds.

Yea, and it became expedient that we should employ our men to the maintaining those parts of the land which we had regained of our possessions; therefore it became expedient that we should wait, that we might receive more strength from the land of Zarahemla and also a new supply of provisions.

And it came to pass that I thus did send an embassy to the governor of our land, to acquaint him concerning the affairs of our people. And it came to pass that we did wait to receive provisions and strength from the land of Zarahemla.

But behold, this did profit us but little; for the Lamanites were also receiving great strength from day to day, and also many provisions; and thus were our circumstances at this period of time.

And the Lamanites were sallying forth against us from time to time, resolving by stratagem to destroy us; nevertheless we could not come to battle with them, because of their retreats and their strongholds.

And it came to pass that we did wait in these difficult circumstances for the space of many months, even until we were about to perish for the want of food.

But it came to pass that we did receive food, which was guarded to us by an army of two thousand men to our assistance; and this is all the assistance which we did receive, to defend ourselves and our country from falling into the hands of our enemies, yea, to contend with an enemy which was innumerable.

9 Im kiiō unjān kajjookok kein am, ak un eo etke raar jab jilkintok eļapļok kajoor nān kōm, kōmij jab jeļā; kōn menin kōm ar būromōj im barāinwōt obrak kōn lōļnōñ, ñe ab jān jabdewōt wāween ekajet ko an Anij enaaj kar itok ioon āneo āneem, nān joļok kōm im tōñtōñ in kōkkure eo am.

10 Kōn menin kōm ar lutōkleplepļok būruōm ilo jar nān Anij, bwe E en kar kōkajoor kōm im lōmōoren kōm jān pein ro am rikōjdat, aaet, im barāinwōt letok nān kōm kajoor bwe kōmin maroñ dāpij wōt jikin kwelok ko am, im bwidej ko am, im men ko mweiōm, nān rejetake eo an armej ro am.

11 Aaet, im ālikin men kein Irooj am Anij eaar lotok kōm kōn kabab-laļ ko bwe Enaaj lōmōoren kōm; aaet, joñan bwe Eaar kōnono aenōmman nān jetōb ko am, im kar letok nān kōm eļap tōmak, im kar kōmman bwe kōmin kōjatdikdik kōn lōmōoren eo am ilo E.

12 Im kōm ar bōk peran kōn jarin tariņae eo edik am eo kōm ar bōk e, im kar jek kōn juon kōttōpar nān anjō ioon rikōjdat ro am, im nān dāpij wōt bwidej ko am, im men ko mweiōm, im kōrā ro pāleem, im ro nejim, im jibadbad eo nān am anemkwōj.

13 Im āindein kōm ar wōnmaanļok kōn aolep am maroñ ñae riLeman ro, ro raar pād ilo jikin kwelok in Mantai; im kōm ar kajutak imōn kōppād ko am iturin tōrerein āne jeņaden eo, eo eaar epaakeļok jikin kwelok eo.

14 Im ālikin men kein ilo raan eo ilju, ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe kōm ar pād iturin tōrerein ko an āne jeņaden eo eo eaar epaakeļok jikin kwelok eo, bwe raar jilkinļok riiraroñroñ ro aer ipeļaaikin ijo kōmij pād ie bwe ren maroñ etale oran im kajoor in jarin tariņae eo am.

15 Im ālikin men kein ke raar lo bwe kōm ar jab kajoor, ekkar nān oran eo am, im kōnke raar mijak ñe kōmin kar mwijitļok er jān rejetake eo aer ijellokun ñe rej itok im pata ñae kōm im man kōm, im barāinwōt kōnke raar lōmņak bwe ren kar pidodo aer kōkkure kōm kōn inelep ko aer rellōñ, kōn menin raar jino kōmmani maanjāppopo ko nān itok ñae kōm nān pata.

And now the cause of these our embarrassments, or the cause why they did not send more strength unto us, we knew not; therefore we were grieved and also filled with fear, lest by any means the judgments of God should come upon our land, to our overthrow and utter destruction.

Therefore we did pour out our souls in prayer to God, that he would strengthen us and deliver us out of the hands of our enemies, yea, and also give us strength that we might retain our cities, and our lands, and our possessions, for the support of our people.

Yea, and it came to pass that the Lord our God did visit us with assurances that he would deliver us; yea, insomuch that he did speak peace to our souls, and did grant unto us great faith, and did cause us that we should hope for our deliverance in him.

And we did take courage with our small force which we had received, and were fixed with a determination to conquer our enemies, and to maintain our lands, and our possessions, and our wives, and our children, and the cause of our liberty.

And thus we did go forth with all our might against the Lamanites, who were in the city of Manti; and we did pitch our tents by the wilderness side, which was near to the city.

And it came to pass that on the morrow, that when the Lamanites saw that we were in the borders by the wilderness which was near the city, that they sent out their spies round about us that they might discover the number and the strength of our army.

And it came to pass that when they saw that we were not strong, according to our numbers, and fearing that we should cut them off from their support except they should come out to battle against us and kill us, and also supposing that they could easily destroy us with their numerous hosts, therefore they began to make preparations to come out against us to battle.

- 16 Im ke kōm ar lo bwe raar kōmṃani ṃaanjāppopo ko ṇan itok ṇae kōm, lo, iaar kōmṃan bwe Gid, ippān juon oran edik in eṃṃaan ro, en tilekek e ilo āne jeṃaden, im barāinwōt bwe Teomner im juon oran edik in eṃṃaan ro ren tilekekḷok barāinwōt ilo āne jeṃaden eo.
- 17 Kiiō Gid im eṃṃaan ro an raar pād ianbwijmaroñ im ro jet ianmiiñ; im ke raar tilekekḷok, lo, iaar pād wōt, ippān bwe eo an jarin tariṇae eo aō, ilo ejja ijo wōt jaar kalōk iṃōn kōppād ko ad im pojak ṇae iien eo riLeman ro ren kar itok im kōpata.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar diwōjtok kōn jarin tariṇae eo aer ebwijlep ṇae kōm. Im ke raar itok im kar nañin itōn wōtḷok iooṃ kōn jāje eo, iaar kōmṃan bwe eṃṃaan aō, ro raar pād ippa, ren jenlikḷok ilo āne jeṃaden eo.
- 19 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar ḷoorḷok kōm kōn ṃōkaj eḷap, bwe raar kōṇaan otem kōṇaan bwe ren jibwe kōm bwe ren maroñ ṃan kōm; kōn menin raar ḷoor kōm ḷok ilo āne jeṃaden; im kōm ar eḷḷāḷok ioḷapḷap in Gid im Teomner, joñan riLeman ro raar jab lo er.
- 20 Im ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar eḷḷāḷok, ak ke jarin tariṇae eo eaar eḷḷāḷok, Gid im Teomner raar jutakḷok jān jikin tilekek ko aer, im kar bukweḷok riiaroñroñ ro an riLeman ro bwe ren jab roḷḷok ṇan jikin kwelok eo.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar ṃōj aer bukweḷok er, raar ettōrḷok ṇan jikin kwelok eo im wōtḷok ioon ribaar ro kar likūt er ṇan baare jikin kwelok eo, joñan raar kōkkure er im bōk aer jikin kwelok eo.
- 22 Kiiō men in eaar waḷok kōnke riLeman ro raar kōtḷok aolepān jarin tariṇae eo aer, ijellokun wōt jet ribaar wōt, ṇan tōḷḷok er ilo āne jeṃaden eo.
- 23 Im ālikin men kein Gid im Teomner jān wāween in raar bōk jikin tariṇae ko reppen aer. Im ālikin men kein kōm ar etal ilo iaḷ eo am, ālikin kar ito-itak eḷap ilo āne jeṃaden eo ḷok ṇan āneen Zaraemla.

And when we saw that they were making preparations to come out against us, behold, I caused that Gid, with a small number of men, should secrete himself in the wilderness, and also that Teomner and a small number of men should secrete themselves also in the wilderness.

Now Gid and his men were on the right and the others on the left; and when they had thus secreted themselves, behold, I remained, with the remainder of my army, in that same place where we had first pitched our tents against the time that the Lamanites should come out to battle.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did come out with their numerous army against us. And when they had come and were about to fall upon us with the sword, I caused that my men, those who were with me, should retreat into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did follow after us with great speed, for they were exceedingly desirous to overtake us that they might slay us; therefore they did follow us into the wilderness; and we did pass by in the midst of Gid and Teomner, insomuch that they were not discovered by the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites had passed by, or when the army had passed by, Gid and Teomner did rise up from their secret places, and did cut off the spies of the Lamanites that they should not return to the city.

And it came to pass that when they had cut them off, they ran to the city and fell upon the guards who were left to guard the city, insomuch that they did destroy them and did take possession of the city.

Now this was done because the Lamanites did suffer their whole army, save a few guards only, to be led away into the wilderness.

And it came to pass that Gid and Teomner by this means had obtained possession of their strongholds. And it came to pass that we took our course, after having traveled much in the wilderness towards the land of Zarahemla.

24 Im ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe rej ilok ñan āneen Zarahemla, raar mijak otem mijak, ñe ab wōr juon karōk kōpooje ñan tōllok er ñan kōkkure; kōn menin raar jino bar koļok ilo āne jemaden eo, aet, emoolok ilo ejja iaļ eo wōt raar itok ie.

25 Im lo, eaar boñ im raar kajutak imōn kōppād ko aer, bwe kapen utiej ro an riLeman ro raar ļōmņak bwe riNipai ro raar mōk kōnke etetal eo aer; im kar ļōmņak bwe raar lukwarkwareļok aolepān jarin tariņae eo aer kōn menin eaar ejjeļok aer ļōmņak kōn jikin kwelok in Mantai.

26 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke eaar boñ, iaar kōmņan bwe emņaan ro aō ren jab kiki, a bwe ren etetalok ilo bar juon iaļ ñan āneen Mantai.

27 Im kōnke etetal in am ilo iien boñ, lo, ilo raan eo ilju kōm ar ellālok jān riLeman ro, joñan kōm ar tōprakļok imāer ilo jikin kwelok in Mantai.

28 Im āindein, ālikin men kein, bwe jān kōttōbalbal in kōm ar bōk jikin kwelok in Mantai ilo ejjeļok kōtqorļok bōtōktōk.

29 Im ālikin men kein ke jarin tariņae ko an riLeman ro raar tōprak tok iturin jikin kwelok eo, im lo bwe kōm ar pojak ñan iioon er, raar bwilōñ otem bwilōñ im kar imōk er kōn eļap mijak, joñan raar koļok ilo āne jemaden.

30 Aet, im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar koļok jān aolepān mōttan in ilo āneo. A lo, raar bōkļok elōñ kōrā im ajri ro jān āneo.

31 Im jikin kwelok ko riLeman ro rekar būki, aolepāer rej ilo iien in am; im ro jemām im kōrā ro am im ro nejim rej rōļ ñan mōko imweer, aolepāer ijellokun wōt ro kar bōk er rikalbuuj im riLeman ro raar bōk er.

32 A lo, jarin tariņae ko am reddik ñan dāpij elōñ oran jikin kwelok ko im ijoko jikiņ relļap.

And when the Lamanites saw that they were marching towards the land of Zarahemla, they were exceedingly afraid, lest there was a plan laid to lead them on to destruction; therefore they began to retreat into the wilderness again, yea, even back by the same way which they had come.

And behold, it was night and they did pitch their tents, for the chief captains of the Lamanites had supposed that the Nephites were weary because of their march; and supposing that they had driven their whole army therefore they took no thought concerning the city of Manti.

Now it came to pass that when it was night, I caused that my men should not sleep, but that they should march forward by another way towards the land of Manti.

And because of this our march in the night-time, behold, on the morrow we were beyond the Lamanites, insomuch that we did arrive before them at the city of Manti.

And thus it came to pass, that by this stratagem we did take possession of the city of Manti without the shedding of blood.

And it came to pass that when the armies of the Lamanites did arrive near the city, and saw that we were prepared to meet them, they were astonished exceedingly and struck with great fear, insomuch that they did flee into the wilderness.

Yea, and it came to pass that the armies of the Lamanites did flee out of all this quarter of the land. But behold, they have carried with them many women and children out of the land.

And those cities which had been taken by the Lamanites, all of them are at this period of time in our possession; and our fathers and our women and our children are returning to their homes, all save it be those who have been taken prisoners and carried off by the Lamanites.

But behold, our armies are small to maintain so great a number of cities and so great possessions.

33 A lo, kōmij kōjatdikdik ilo am Anij eo eaar letok am anjō ion buk wōn kein, joñan kōm ar bōk jikin kwelōk kein im buk wōn kein, ko raar jikūm make.

34 Kiiō kōmij jab jeļā un eo bwe kien eo en jab letok ñan kōm eļapļok kajoor; im barāinwōt jaab ļōmāro raar wanlōntak ñan ippām jeļā etke kōm ar jab bōk eļapļok kajoor.

35 Lo, kōmij jab jeļā ak ta kwōj jab tōprak, im kwaar kaallōk jarin tariņae ko ñan mōttan eo in āneo; eļañne āindein, kōmij jab kōņaan alñūrñūr.

36 Im eļañne ejjab āindein, lo, kōmij mijak bwe ewōr juņae ilo kien eo, bwe rejjab jilkintok elōñļok emņmaan ñan ad rejetak; bwe jejeļā bwe rej lōñļok jān ro raar jilkintok.

37 A, lo, ej jab aorōk—kōmij lōke Anij enaaj lōmōqren kōm, mekarta mōjņņo an jarin tariņae ko am, aet, im lōmōqren kōm jān pein rikōjdat ro am.

38 Lo, eñin ej roñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō, ilo jemļokļok in, im kōmij bōk āne ko āneem; im riLeman ro raar ko ñan āneen Nipai.

39 Im ļōmāro nejñin armej in Ammōn, ro iaar kōnono kake er ilo utiej, rej pād ippa ilo jikin kwelōk in Mantai; im Irooj Eaar rejetake er, aet, im kar kōjparok er jān wōtlōk jān jāje eo, joñan bwe emool ejjeļok juon kar mņane.

40 A lo, raar bōk elōñ kinej ko; mekarta rej jutak pen ilo anemkwōj eo Anij eaar kaanemkwōj er kake; im rej niknik ilo keememej Irooj aer Anij jān raan ñan raan; aet, rej lale ñan kōjparok naan in kaiñi ko An, im ekajet ko An, im kien ko An iien otemjej; im aer tōmak epen ilo kanaan ko kōn men eo ej itok.

41 Im kiiō, eo jeiū im jatū jitōnbōro, Moronai, Irooj ad Anij en, Eo eaar lōmōqren kōj im kaanemkwōj kōj, kōjparok eok iien otemjej ilo iņmaan mejān; aet, E en jouj ñan armej ro An, emool bwe koņin maroñ lo jeraamņan ilo bōk aolepān ijoko ami im riLeman ro raar būki jān kōj, ko eaar ñan ad rejetak. Im kiiō, lo, ij kili lōta in aō. Ñaij Hilamōn, ļeo nejñ Alma.

But behold, we trust in our God who has given us victory over those lands, insomuch that we have obtained those cities and those lands, which were our own.

Now we do not know the cause that the government does not grant us more strength; neither do those men who came up unto us know why we have not received greater strength.

Behold, we do not know but what ye are unsuccessful, and ye have drawn away the forces into that quarter of the land; if so, we do not desire to murmur.

And if it is not so, behold, we fear that there is some faction in the government, that they do not send more men to our assistance; for we know that they are more numerous than that which they have sent.

But, behold, it mattereth not—we trust God will deliver us, notwithstanding the weakness of our armies, yea, and deliver us out of the hands of our enemies.

Behold, this is the twenty and ninth year, in the latter end, and we are in the possession of our lands; and the Lamanites have fled to the land of Nephi.

And those sons of the people of Ammon, of whom I have so highly spoken, are with me in the city of Manti; and the Lord has supported them, yea, and kept them from falling by the sword, insomuch that even one soul has not been slain.

But behold, they have received many wounds; nevertheless they stand fast in that liberty wherewith God has made them free; and they are strict to remember the Lord their God from day to day; yea, they do observe to keep his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments continually; and their faith is strong in the prophecies concerning that which is to come.

And now, my beloved brother, Moroni, may the Lord our God, who has redeemed us and made us free, keep you continually in his presence; yea, and may he favor this people, even that ye may have success in obtaining the possession of all that which the Lamanites have taken from us, which was for our support. And now, behold, I close mine epistle. I am Helaman, the son of Alma.

Alma 59

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo kajilñuul iiō in tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, ālikin Moronai eaar bōk im kōnono jān lōta eo an Hilamōn, eaar mōñōñō otem mōñōñō kōnke taṃṃwin, aaet, tōprak eo eḷap Hilamōn eaar tōpare, ilo bōk bwidej ko raar jako.
- 2 Aaet, im eaar kabuñbuñḷoke ñan aolep armej ro an, ilo aolepān peḷaakin āneo ilo mōttan eo eaar pād, bwe ren maroñ mōñōñō barāinwōt.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein eaar mōkaj im jilkinḷok juon lōta ñan Peoran, im kōñaan bwe en kōṃṃan bwe eṃṃaan ro ren koba ippān doon ñan kōkajoorḷok Hilamōn, ak jarin tariṃae ko an Hilamōn, joñan eo bwe en maroñ kōn ejjeḷok eñtaan dāpij mōttan eo ilo āneo eo eaar kar kabwilōñlōñ an kōṃṃan tōprak ilo bar bōke.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Moronai kar jilkinḷok lōta in ñan āneen Zarahemla, eaar bar jino ñan kōpooj juon karōk bwe en maroñ bōk bwe in aolep bwidej ko im jikin kwelḷok ko riLeman ro raar būki jān er.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ke Moronai eaar āindein kōṃṃani ṃaanjāppopo ko ñan kōṃṃalijar ṃae riLeman ro ñan pata, lo, armej in Nipaia, ro raar koba tok ippān doon jān jikin kwelḷok in Moronai im jikin kwelḷok in Liai im jikin kwelḷok in Moriantōn, kar nitbwili er jān riLeman ro.
- 6 Aaet, barāinwōt ro raar kipel er ñan ko jān āneen Mantai, im jān jikin ko ipeḷaakin ijo, raar itok im kobaḷok ippān riLeman ro ilo mōttan jab in ilo āneo.
- 7 Im āindein kōnke raar lōñ otem lōñ, aaet, im bōk kajoor jān raan ñan raan, jān naan in jiroñ ko an Ammoron raar wōnṃaanḷok ṃae armej in Nipaia, im raar jino in ṃan er ilo juon im eo eḷap otem ḷap.
- 8 Im jarin tariṃae ko aer raar kanooj ḷap bwe bwe in armej ro ilo Nipaia rekar aikuj ko iṃaer; im raar itok eṃool im koba ippān jarin tariṃae eo an Moronai.

Alma 59

Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, after Moroni had received and had read Helaman's epistle, he was exceedingly rejoiced because of the welfare, yea, the exceeding success which Helaman had had, in obtaining those lands which were lost.

Yea, and he did make it known unto all his people, in all the land round about in that part where he was, that they might rejoice also.

And it came to pass that he immediately sent an epistle to Pahoran, desiring that he should cause men to be gathered together to strengthen Helaman, or the armies of Helaman, insomuch that he might with ease maintain that part of the land which he had been so miraculously prospered in regaining.

And it came to pass when Moroni had sent this epistle to the land of Zarahemla, he began again to lay a plan that he might obtain the remainder of those possessions and cities which the Lamanites had taken from them.

And it came to pass that while Moroni was thus making preparations to go against the Lamanites to battle, behold, the people of Nephiah, who were gathered together from the city of Moroni and the city of Lehi and the city of Morianton, were attacked by the Lamanites.

Yea, even those who had been compelled to flee from the land of Manti, and from the land round about, had come over and joined the Lamanites in this part of the land.

And thus being exceedingly numerous, yea, and receiving strength from day to day, by the command of Ammoron they came forth against the people of Nephiah, and they did begin to slay them with an exceedingly great slaughter.

And their armies were so numerous that the remainder of the people of Nephiah were obliged to flee before them; and they came even and joined the army of Moroni.

- 9 Im kiiō āinwōt Moronai eaar ļōmņak bwe enaaj wōr emņaan kar jilkinļok nān jikin kwelok in Nipaia, nān jipaņ eo an armej ro nān dāpij jikin kwelok eo, im kōnke eaar jeļā bwe eaar pidodoļok nān dāpij jikin kwelok eo jān wōtlok ilo pein riLeman ro jen bar bōke jān er, eaar ļōmņak bwe renaaj kar pidodo aer dāpij jikin kwelok eo.
- 10 Kōn menin eaar dāpij aolep jarin tariņae eo an nān dāpiji jikin kein ko eaar bar būki.
- 11 Im kiiō, ke Moronai eaar lo bwe jikin kwelok in Nipaia eaar jako eaar būromōj otem būromōj, im kar jino in pere, kōnke jerowīwi eo an armej ro, eļāņē renaaj kar jab wōtlok ilo pein ro jeir im jatier.
- 12 Kiiō eņin kar wāween eo ippān aolep kapen utiej ro an. Raar pere im barāinwōt ļokjānaer kōnke jerowīwi eo an armej ro, im men in kōnke tōprak ko an riLeman ro ioer.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar illu ippān kien eo, kōnke jaitok-limo eo kōn anemkwōj eo an laļ eo aer.

And now as Moroni had supposed that there should be men sent to the city of Nephiah, to the assistance of the people to maintain that city, and knowing that it was easier to keep the city from falling into the hands of the Lamanites than to retake it from them, he supposed that they would easily maintain that city.

Therefore he retained all his force to maintain those places which he had recovered.

And now, when Moroni saw that the city of Nephiah was lost he was exceedingly sorrowful, and began to doubt, because of the wickedness of the people, whether they should not fall into the hands of their brethren.

Now this was the case with all his chief captains. They doubted and marveled also because of the wickedness of the people, and this because of the success of the Lamanites over them.

And it came to pass that Moroni was angry with the government, because of their indifference concerning the freedom of their country.

Alma 6o

- 1 Im ālikin men kein, eaar bar jeje n̄an prokonsōl eo an āneo, eo eaar Peoran, im erkein naan ko eaar jeje, im ba: Lo, ij kajejjetl̄ok lōta in aō n̄an Peoran, ilo jikin kwel̄ok in Zaraemla, eo ej riekajet eutie j im prokonsōl eo ioon āniin, im barāinwōt n̄an aolep ro kar k̄ālet er j̄an armej rein n̄an tōl im kōtōbali wāween ko an pata in.
- 2 Bwe lo, ippa ewōr jidik n̄an ba n̄an er āinwōt j̄an iaļ in liaakel̄ok; bwe lo, koṃ make jel̄ā bwe koṃ kar jitōn koṃ n̄an aintok ippān doon eṃṃaan ro, im kōkōṃak er kōn jāje ko, im kōn jāje ko reddik, im jabdewōt kein tariṃae ko otemjel̄ok, im jilkinl̄ok er ṃae riLeman ro, ilo jabdewōt ṃōttan ko renaaj itok ilo āniin āneed.
- 3 Im kiiō lo, ij ba n̄an koṃ bwe n̄a make, im barāinwōt eṃṃaan ro aō, im barāinwōt Hilaṃōn im eṃṃaan ro an, raar eṃṃaan otem eṃṃaan kōn eṃṃaan ko rel̄lap; aaet, eṃool kwōle, maro, im ṃōk, im aolep jabdewōt nañinmej ko otemjel̄ok.
- 4 A lo, n̄e eaar aolepān in ad kar eṃṃaan jenaaj kar jab al̄n̄ūrñūr ak jab ellotaan.
- 5 A lo, eļap kar im eo ilubwiljin armej ro ad; aaet, t̄oujin ko raar wōtl̄ok j̄an jāje, im enaaj kar jab āindein eļaññe koṃ eaar ajel̄ok n̄an jarin tariṃae ko ad ebwe kajoor im jipañ n̄an er. Aaet, eļap kar jerwaan eo ami n̄an kōm.
- 6 Im kiiō lo, kōm kōṃaan jel̄ā ta unj̄an jerwaan in eļap otem ļap; aaet, kōm kōṃaan jel̄ā unj̄an jekjek in ami jab koļm̄anl̄okijeṃ.
- 7 Koṃ maroñ ke lōmṃak n̄an jijet ioon tūroon ko ami ilo juon jekjek in addimejmej in jab koļm̄anl̄okijeṃ, ak rikōjdat ro ami rej kajeeded jermal im mej ipeļaaakimi? Aaet, ke rej urore t̄oujin ko in ro jeiūṃi im j̄atimi—
- 8 Aaet, eṃool er ro rekar reilōñl̄ok n̄an koṃ kōn likōpejñak, aaet, kar likūt koṃ ilo juon wāween eo koṃ maroñ kar jipañ er, aaet, koṃ maroñ kar jilkinl̄ok jarin tariṃae ko n̄an er, n̄an kar kōkajoorl̄ok er, im kar loṃṃoren t̄oujin ko iaer j̄an buñ j̄an jāje.

Alma 6o

And it came to pass that he wrote again to the governor of the land, who was Pahoran, and these are the words which he wrote, saying: Behold, I direct mine epistle to Pahoran, in the city of Zarahemla, who is the chief judge and the governor over the land, and also to all those who have been chosen by this people to govern and manage the affairs of this war.

For behold, I have somewhat to say unto them by the way of condemnation; for behold, ye yourselves know that ye have been appointed to gather together men, and arm them with swords, and with cimeters, and all manner of weapons of war of every kind, and send forth against the Lamanites, in whatsoever parts they should come into our land.

And now behold, I say unto you that myself, and also my men, and also Helaman and his men, have suffered exceedingly great sufferings; yea, even hunger, thirst, and fatigue, and all manner of afflictions of every kind.

But behold, were this all we had suffered we would not murmur nor complain.

But behold, great has been the slaughter among our people; yea, thousands have fallen by the sword, while it might have otherwise been if ye had rendered unto our armies sufficient strength and succor for them. Yea, great has been your neglect towards us.

And now behold, we desire to know the cause of this exceedingly great neglect; yea, we desire to know the cause of your thoughtless state.

Can you think to sit upon your thrones in a state of thoughtless stupor, while your enemies are spreading the work of death around you? Yea, while they are murdering thousands of your brethren—

Yea, even they who have looked up to you for protection, yea, have placed you in a situation that ye might have succored them, yea, ye might have sent armies unto them, to have strengthened them, and have saved thousands of them from falling by the sword.

- 16 Aaet, eļāñņe eaar jab kōn tariņae eo eaar dedeļok ilubwiljid; aaet, eļāñņe eaar jab kōn rijepiaan kiiñ rein, ro raar kōmņman eļap kōtqorļok bōtōktōk ilubwiljid; aaet, ilo iien eo jaar aitwerōk ilubwiljid make, eļāñņe jaar bōrokuki ad kajoor āinwōt jaar mōktaļok kōmņmane; aaet, eļāñņe eaar jab kōn ikdeelel nān kajoor im maroñ eo rijepiaan kiiñ ro raar kōņaan iood; eļāñņe raar mool nān jibadbad eo an ad anemkwōj, im kobaik kōj, im kōmņmalijar ņae ro ad rikōjdat, ijellokun kotak jāje ko aer ņae kōj, ko eaar un in kanooj ļap kōtqorļok bōtōktōk ilubwiljid; aaet, eļāñņe jaar kōmņmalijar ņae er ilo kajoor in Irooj, jenaaj kar kōjjeplōklōk ro ad rikōjdat, bwe enaaj kar waļok, ekkar nān kūrmoool in An innaan.
- 17 A lo, kiiō riLeman ro rej itok iood, im bōk aer bwidej ko ad, im rej nitbwili armej ro ad kōn jāje eo, aaet, kōrā ro ad im ro nejid, im barāinwōt bōkļok er rikalbuuj, im kōmņman bwe ren eñtaan kōn aolep nañinmej ko otemjeļok, im men in kōnke jerqwiwi eļap an ro rej kappukot kajoor im maroñ, aaet, emool rijepiaan kiiñ ro.
- 18 Ak etke ij aikuj ba eļap kōn menin? Bwe kōmij jab jeļā ak ta koņ make koņij kappukot maroñ. Kōmij jab jeļā ak ta koņij barāinwōt ro riketak nān laļ eo ami.
- 19 Ak ej kōn ami kar meļokļok e kōm kōnke koņij pād ilujeen aelōñ in ad im koņij pool kōn koņ, bwe koņin jab kōmņman bwe mōñā en itok nān kōm, im barāinwōt emņmaan ro nān kōkajoorļok jarin tariņae ko am?
- 20 Koņ ar meļokļok kien ko an Irooj ami Anij ke? Aaet, koņ ar meļokļok ke ineen kōmakoko an ro jemād? Koņ ar meļokļok iien ko rellōñ jaar rōļok jān pein ro ad rikōjdat ke?
- 21 Ak koņij ke ļōmņak bwe Irooj enaaj ļomqoren wōt kōj, ilo ad jijet ioon tūroon ko ad im jab kōjerbali wāween ko Irooj eaar kōpooji nān kōj?
- 22 Aaet, koņ naaj ke jijet bajjek ak koņij pool kōn tqujin ko in ro, aaet, im joñoul in tqujin ko, ro rej barāinwōt jijet bajjek, ak ewōr tqujin ko ipeļaaikin ijekein ilo tōrerein ko an āniin ro rej buñ jān jāje eo, aaet, kinejneim im bōtōktōkļok?

Yea, had it not been for the war which broke out among ourselves; yea, were it not for these king-men, who caused so much bloodshed among ourselves; yea, at the time we were contending among ourselves, if we had united our strength as we hitherto have done; yea, had it not been for the desire of power and authority which those king-men had over us; had they been true to the cause of our freedom, and united with us, and gone forth against our enemies, instead of taking up their swords against us, which was the cause of so much bloodshed among ourselves; yea, if we had gone forth against them in the strength of the Lord, we should have dispersed our enemies, for it would have been done, according to the fulfilling of his word.

But behold, now the Lamanites are coming upon us, taking possession of our lands, and they are murdering our people with the sword, yea, our women and our children, and also carrying them away captive, causing them that they should suffer all manner of afflictions, and this because of the great wickedness of those who are seeking for power and authority, yea, even those king-men.

But why should I say much concerning this matter? For we know not but what ye yourselves are seeking for authority. We know not but what ye are also traitors to your country.

Or is it that ye have neglected us because ye are in the heart of our country and ye are surrounded by security, that ye do not cause food to be sent unto us, and also men to strengthen our armies?

Have ye forgotten the commandments of the Lord your God? Yea, have ye forgotten the captivity of our fathers? Have ye forgotten the many times we have been delivered out of the hands of our enemies?

Or do ye suppose that the Lord will still deliver us, while we sit upon our thrones and do not make use of the means which the Lord has provided for us?

Yea, will ye sit in idleness while ye are surrounded with thousands of those, yea, and tens of thousands, who do also sit in idleness, while there are thousands round about in the borders of the land who are falling by the sword, yea, wounded and bleeding?

23 Komij ļōmņak ke bwe Anij enaaj kalimjek kom ro ejjelōk ruweer ilo ami jijet wōt im lali men kein? Lo ij ba nān kom, Jaab. Kiiō ikōņaan bwe komin keememej bwe Anij eaar ba bwe tulowa naaj aikuj karreo mōkta, innām tulik naaj karreo barāinwōt.

24 Im kiiō, ijellōkun nē komij ukeļōk jān men in kom eaar kōmņane, im jino nān lōņjak im mākūtkūt, im jilkintok kanooj im eņņaan nān kōm, im barāinwōt nān Hilamōn, bwe en maroņ rejetake mōttan ko rej ad ilo laļ in ko eaar bar būki, im bwe jen maroņ bar bōk bwein ijoko jikid ilo mōttan kein, lo enaaj mennin kōkajooror bwe kōmin jab aitwerōkļōk wōt ippān riLeman ro mae ad mōkta karreoik tulowa, aaet, eņool eo eļap jeban kien in ad.

25 Im ijellōkun wōt nē kwōj ļoor lōta in aō, im kaalikkar im kwaļōk nān eō juon jetōb in anemkwōj eņool, im kijejeto nān kōkajoorļōk im kapenļōk jarin tariņae ko ad, im kōtļōk nān er kanooj nān rejetake eo aer, lo inaaļ likūt juon mōttan rianemkwōj aō nān lale mōttan in āniin āneed, im inaaļ likūt kajoor im kōjeraaņņan ko an Anij ioer, bwe ejjelōk bar kajoor emaroņ jermal ņae ir—

26 Im men in kōnke aer kanooj tōmak, im aer kijenmej ilo eņtaan ko aer—

27 Im inaaļ iwōj nān kom, im eļāņne ewōr jabdewōt ilubwiljimi ewōr an kōņaan nān anemkwōj, aaet, eļāņne ewōr jidik urur in anemkwōj ej pād wōt, lo inaaļ kalimotak kōpata ko ilubwiljimi, eņool mae an ro ewōr deļoņ kōņaan ko nān ankoņake kajoor im maroņ naaj ļot.

28 Aaet, lo ijjab mijak kajoor eo ami ak maroņ eo ami, bwe ej E aō Anij eo ij mijak E; im in ej ekkar nān kein ko An bwe in kotak jāje eo aō nān jojomare jibadbad eo an laļ eo aō, im e ej kōnke ami nana bwe jān eņtaan eļap jorrān.

29 Lo e iien, aaet, iien ej epaaktok, bwe eļāņne komij jab kōketak kom ilo jojomar in laļ eo ami im ro ami reddik, jāje in ekajet ej toto ioomi; aaet, im enaaj wōtļōk ioomi im lowaj kom eņool nān tōntōn in kōkkure eo ami.

Do ye suppose that God will look upon you as guiltless while ye sit still and behold these things? Behold I say unto you, Nay. Now I would that ye should remember that God has said that the inward vessel shall be cleansed first, and then shall the outer vessel be cleansed also.

And now, except ye do repent of that which ye have done, and begin to be up and doing, and send forth food and men unto us, and also unto Helaman, that he may support those parts of our country which he has regained, and that we may also recover the remainder of our possessions in these parts, behold it will be expedient that we contend no more with the Lamanites until we have first cleansed our inward vessel, yea, even the great head of our government.

And except ye grant mine epistle, and come out and show unto me a true spirit of freedom, and strive to strengthen and fortify our armies, and grant unto them food for their support, behold I will leave a part of my freemen to maintain this part of our land, and I will leave the strength and the blessings of God upon them, that none other power can operate against them—

And this because of their exceeding faith, and their patience in their tribulations—

And I will come unto you, and if there be any among you that has a desire for freedom, yea, if there be even a spark of freedom remaining, behold I will stir up insurrections among you, even until those who have desires to usurp power and authority shall become extinct.

Yea, behold I do not fear your power nor your authority, but it is my God whom I fear; and it is according to his commandments that I do take my sword to defend the cause of my country, and it is because of your iniquity that we have suffered so much loss.

Behold it is time, yea, the time is now at hand, that except ye do bestir yourselves in the defence of your country and your little ones, the sword of justice doth hang over you; yea, and it shall fall upon you and visit you even to your utter destruction.

30 Lo, ij kōttar kōn jipaṅ jān koṃ; im, eḷaṅṅe koṃij jab jebal ṅan jipaṅ kōm, lo, ij iwōj ṅan ippemi, eṃool ilo āneen Zarahemla, im ṃan koṃ kōn jāje eo, joṅan bwe koṃin jab maroṅ wōr ḷok ami kajoor ṅan kapaṅ eddekḷok eo an armej rein ilo jibadbad in am anemkwōj.

31 Bwe lo, Irooj ej jamin naaj kōtḷok bwe koṃin mour im kajoorḷok ilo nana ko ami ṅan kōkkure armej ro An rewānōk.

32 Lo, koṃ maroṅ ke kōtmāne bwe Irooj Enaaj kōtḷok koṃ im itok ilo ekajet ṅae riLeman raṅ, ṅe ej imminene an ro jemāer eaar kōṃṃan aer kōjdate, aaet, im eaar karuo alen jān ro raar jepelḷok jān kōj, ak ami nana ej kōn jibadbad eo kōn ami iakwe aiboojoj im men ko rewaan an laḷ?

33 Koṃ jeḷā bwe koṃij rupe kien ko an Anij, im koṃ jeḷā bwe koṃij jujuri iuṃwin neemi. Lo, Irooj ej ba ṅan eō: Eḷaṅṅe ro koṃ ar jitōṅ er ren ro ami prokonsōl rejjab ukeḷok jān jerḡwiwi ko im nana ko aer, koṃ naaj wanlōṅḷok ṅan kōpata ṅae er.

34 Im kiiō lo, ṅa, Moronai, kar jabwiki, ekkar ṅan bujen eo iaar kōṃṃane ṅan kōjparok kien ko an Anij; kōn menin ikōṅaan bwe koṃin eḡroṅ naan eo an Anij, im jilkintok ṃōkaj ṅan eō jet iaan ṃweiuk wo im eṃṃaan ro ami, im barāinwōt ṅan Hilaṃōn.

35 Im lo, eḷaṅṅe koṃ jamin naaj kōṃṃane men in inaaj iwōj ṅan koṃ ṃōkaj; bwe lo, Anij ej jamin naaj kōtḷok bwe kōmin jako kōn kwōle; kōn menin Enaaj letok ṅan kōm ṃōttan kanooj ko kijimi, eṃool eḷaṅṅe eaikuj jān jāje eo. Kiiō lale bwe koṃin kakūrṃool naan eo an Anij.

36 Lo, ṅa Moronai, kapen eutiejtata ami. Ij jab kappukot kajoor, ak ṅan nōōre laḷtak. Ij jab kappukot utiej an laḷ, ak kōn aiboojoj eo an aō Anij, im anemkwōj eo im jeraaṃṃan eo an laḷ eo aō. Im āindein ij kili lōta in aō.

Behold, I wait for assistance from you; and, except ye do administer unto our relief, behold, I come unto you, even in the land of Zarahemla, and smite you with the sword, insomuch that ye can have no more power to impede the progress of this people in the cause of our freedom.

For behold, the Lord will not suffer that ye shall live and wax strong in your iniquities to destroy his righteous people.

Behold, can you suppose that the Lord will spare you and come out in judgment against the Lamanites, when it is the tradition of their fathers that has caused their hatred, yea, and it has been redoubled by those who have dissented from us, while your iniquity is for the cause of your love of glory and the vain things of the world?

Ye know that ye do transgress the laws of God, and ye do know that ye do trample them under your feet. Behold, the Lord saith unto me: If those whom ye have appointed your governors do not repent of their sins and iniquities, ye shall go up to battle against them.

And now behold, I, Moroni, am constrained, according to the covenant which I have made to keep the commandments of my God; therefore I would that ye should adhere to the word of God, and send speedily unto me of your provisions and of your men, and also to Helaman.

And behold, if ye will not do this I come unto you speedily; for behold, God will not suffer that we should perish with hunger; therefore he will give unto us of your food, even if it must be by the sword. Now see that ye fulfil the word of God.

Behold, I am Moroni, your chief captain. I seek not for power, but to pull it down. I seek not for honor of the world, but for the glory of my God, and the freedom and welfare of my country. And thus I close mine epistle.

Alma 61

- 1 Lo, kiiō ālikin men kein ejjab to ālikin Moronai eaar jilkinļok lōta eo an nān prokonsōl eo eutiejtata, eaar bōk juon lōta jān Peoran, prokonsōl eo eutiejtata. Im erkein naan ko eaar būki:
- 2 Nā, Peoran, eo ej prokonsōl eutiejtata an āniin, ij jilkinwaj naan kein nān Moronai, kapen eutiejtata ioon jarin tariņae eo. Lo, ij ba nān eok, Moronai, bwe ijjab mōņōņō ilo eņtaan ko reļļap am, aaget, ekabūromōj buruō.
- 3 A lo, ewōr ro rejjab mōņōņō ilo eņtaan ko am, aaget, joņan raar jutak lōņtak ilo jumae eō, im barāinwōt ro iaam armej ro aō ro rej rianemkwōj, aaget, im ro raar jutak lōņtak rebwijlep otem bwijlep.
- 4 Im ej ro raar kappukot nān bōk jea in ekajet eo jān eō bwe men in eaar unjān nana in eļap; bwe raar kōjebal eļap mōņ, im raar tōļļok būruōn elōn armej, eo enaaj unjān eļap eņtaan ilubwiljid; raar dāpij men ko mweiōm, im kar kōlōļņōņ rianemkwōj ro am bwe ren jab kar iwōj nān eok.
- 5 Im lo, raar kar lukwarkware eō iņaer, im iaar koļok nān āneen Gideon, ippān joņan emņmaan eo imaroņ kar bōke.
- 6 Im lo, iaar jilkinļok juon keaņ ilujeen mōttan āniin ije; im lo, rej iialale tok kōm raan otemjej, nān aer kein tariņae, ilo jojomar kōn laļ eo aer im aer anemkwōj, im nān idenoņeik bōd kein ņae kōm.
- 7 Im raar itok nān ippām, joņan ro raar jutak lōņtak ņae kōm kar kajekdoņ er, aaget, joņan rej mijak kōm im lōļņōņ nān jab kōmņalijar ņae kōm nān pata.
- 8 Emōj aer bōk aer āneo, ak jikin kwelok eo, in Zarahemla; emōj aer jitōņ juon kiiņ ioer, im eaar jeje nān kien eo an riLeman, eo ilo eaar kobaļok ilo bōrokuk ippān; im eo ilo bōrokuk eo eaar errā nān dāpij wōt jikin kwelok in Zarahemla, dāpij wōt eo e ej kōtmāne enaaj kōmaroņ riLeman ro nān bōk aolep bwe ko an āniin, im e enaaj likūt e kiiņ ioon armej rein ņe renaaj anjō iumwin riLeman ro.

Alma 61

Behold, now it came to pass that soon after Moroni had sent his epistle unto the chief governor, he received an epistle from Pahoran, the chief governor. And these are the words which he received:

I, Pahoran, who am the chief governor of this land, do send these words unto Moroni, the chief captain over the army. Behold, I say unto you, Moroni, that I do not joy in your great afflictions, yea, it grieves my soul.

But behold, there are those who do joy in your afflictions, yea, insomuch that they have risen up in rebellion against me, and also those of my people who are freemen, yea, and those who have risen up are exceedingly numerous.

And it is those who have sought to take away the judgment-seat from me that have been the cause of this great iniquity; for they have used great flattery, and they have led away the hearts of many people, which will be the cause of sore affliction among us; they have withheld our provisions, and have daunted our freemen that they have not come unto you.

And behold, they have driven me out before them, and I have fled to the land of Gideon, with as many men as it were possible that I could get.

And behold, I have sent a proclamation throughout this part of the land; and behold, they are flocking to us daily, to their arms, in the defence of their country and their freedom, and to avenge our wrongs.

And they have come unto us, insomuch that those who have risen up in rebellion against us are set at defiance, yea, insomuch that they do fear us and durst not come out against us to battle.

They have got possession of the land, or the city, of Zarahemla; they have appointed a king over them, and he hath written unto the king of the Lamanites, in the which he hath joined an alliance with him; in the which alliance he hath agreed to maintain the city of Zarahemla, which maintenance he supposeth will enable the Lamanites to conquer the remainder of the land, and he shall be placed king over this people when they shall be conquered under the Lamanites.

- 9 Im kiiō, ilo lōta eo aṃ kwaar kōnanaik eō, a ejjelōk tokjān; ijjab illu, a ij ṃōṃōṃō ilo ļap in kilaaṃ. Nā, Peoran, ijjab kappukot kajoor, ijellōkun wōt nān pād wōt ilo jea in ekajet eo aō bwe in maroñ kōjparok jṃwe ko im anemkwōj eo an armej ro aō. Buruō ej jutak pen ilo anemkwōj eo Anij eaar kaanemkwōj kōj kake.
- 10 Im kiiō, lo, jenaaj juṃae nana eṃool nān tōṃrļōk in bōtōktōk. Je jamin kōtōṃrļōk bōtōktōkin riLeman raṃ eļaññe renaaj pād ilo āne ko āneer make.
- 11 Je jamin kōtōṃrļōk bōtōktōkin ro jeid im jatid eļaññe rej jamin jutak lōntak ilo juṃae im bōk jāje ṃae kōj.
- 12 Jenaaj kar ajelōk kōj make nān ine in kōṃakoko eļaññe eaar ekkar nān ekajet an Anij, ak eļaññe E en kar jiroñ kōj āindein nān kōṃṃan.
- 13 A lo E ejjab jiroñ kōj bwe jen ajelōk kōj nān ro ad rikōjdat, a bwe jān likūt ad lōke ilo E im Enaaj kōtļōk kōj.
- 14 Kōn menin, jeiū im jatū eṃṃaan jitōnbōro, Moronai, jen juṃae nana, im jabdewōt nana ko jejjab maroñ juṃae kōn naan ko ad, aaet, ko āinwōt kōpata ko im bōrokōrkōr ko, jen juṃae kōn jāje ko ad, bwe jen dāpij wōt anemkwōj eo ad, bwe jen maroñ ṃōṃōṃō ilo jeraaṃṃan eo eļap an kabuñ eo ad, im ilo jibadbad eo an ad Ripinmuur im ad Anij.
- 15 Kōn menin, itok nān eō ṃōkaj kōn jet iaan eṃṃaan ro aṃ, im likūt bweier ilo bōk eddo an Liai im Tiankōm; leļōk nān erro kajoor nān kōtōbal tariṃae ilo ṃōttan ṃe ilo āniin, ekkar nān Jetōb an Anij, eo ej barāinwōt Jetōb in anemkwōj eo ej ilo er.
- 16 Lo iaar jilkinļōk jet ṃweiuk nān erro, bwe erro in maroñ jab jako ṃae iien koṃ maroñ itok nān eō.
- 17 Kwōn ain ippān doon jabdewōt jarin tariṃae eo kwo maroñ nān itok eo aṃ nān ije, im jenaaj ilōk ṃōkaj ṃae ro ribōrojepel raṃ, ilo kajoor an ad Anij ekkar nān lōke eo ej ilo kōj.
- 18 Im jenaaj bōke jikin kwelōk in Zarahemla, bwe jān maroñ bōk eļapļōk kabijje nān jilkinļōk nān Liai im Tiankōm; aaet, jenaaj wōnṃaanļōk ṃae er ilo kajoor eo an Irooj, im jenaaj kōjjeṃļōke nana in eļap.

And now, in your epistle you have censured me, but it mattereth not; I am not angry, but do rejoice in the greatness of your heart. I, Pahoran, do not seek for power, save only to retain my judgment-seat that I may preserve the rights and the liberty of my people. My soul standeth fast in that liberty in the which God hath made us free.

And now, behold, we will resist wickedness even unto bloodshed. We would not shed the blood of the Lamanites if they would stay in their own land.

We would not shed the blood of our brethren if they would not rise up in rebellion and take the sword against us.

We would subject ourselves to the yoke of bondage if it were requisite with the justice of God, or if he should command us so to do.

But behold he doth not command us that we shall subject ourselves to our enemies, but that we should put our trust in him, and he will deliver us.

Therefore, my beloved brother, Moroni, let us resist evil, and whatsoever evil we cannot resist with our words, yea, such as rebellions and dissensions, let us resist them with our swords, that we may retain our freedom, that we may rejoice in the great privilege of our church, and in the cause of our Redeemer and our God.

Therefore, come unto me speedily with a few of your men, and leave the remainder in the charge of Lehi and Teancum; give unto them power to conduct the war in that part of the land, according to the Spirit of God, which is also the spirit of freedom which is in them.

Behold I have sent a few provisions unto them, that they may not perish until ye can come unto me.

Gather together whatsoever force ye can upon your march hither, and we will go speedily against those dissenters, in the strength of our God according to the faith which is in us.

And we will take possession of the city of Zarahemla, that we may obtain more food to send forth unto Lehi and Teancum; yea, we will go forth against them in the strength of the Lord, and we will put an end to this great iniquity.

19 Im kiiō, Moronai, ij ɱōɱōɱō ilo bōke lōta eo aɱ,
bwe iaar inepata jidik kōn ta jen kōɱɱane, nē ej
jiɱwe ilo kōj nān kōɱɱalijar ɱae ro jeid im jatid.

20 A kwaar ba, ijellōkun nē rej ukełōk Irooj Eaar jiroñ
eok bwe kwōn kōɱɱalijar ɱae er.

21 Lale bwe kwōn kōkajoorłōk Liai im Tianskōm ilo
Irooj; kwōn jiroñ er nān jab mijak, bwe Anij Enaa
kōtłōk er, aet, im barāinwōt aolep ro rej jutak pen
ilo anemkwōj eo Anij Eaar kaanemkwōj kōj kake. Im
kiiō ij kili lōta in aō nān ɱeo jeiū im jatū jītōnbōro,
Moronai.

And now, Moroni, I do joy in receiving your epistle,
for I was somewhat worried concerning what we
should do, whether it should be just in us to go
against our brethren.

But ye have said, except they repent the Lord hath
commanded you that ye should go against them.

See that ye strengthen Lehi and Teancum in the
Lord; tell them to fear not, for God will deliver them,
yea, and also all those who stand fast in that liberty
wherewith God hath made them free. And now I close
mine epistle to my beloved brother, Moroni.

Alma 62

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Moronai eaar bōk lōta in būruōn eaar peranl̥ok, im eaar obrak kōn ṡōṡōṡō otem ṡōṡōṡō kōnke niknik eo an Peoran, bwe eaar jab barāinwōt juon riketake n̄an anemkwōj im jibadbad eo an laḷ eo an.
- 2 A eaar barāinwōt būromōj otem būromōj kōnke nana eo an ro raar lukwarkwarel̥ok Peoran jān jea in ekajet eo, aae, ilo tukadu in kōnke ro raar kōpata ṡae laḷ eo aer im barāinwōt aer Anij.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar bōk juon oran edik in eṡṡaan ro an, ekkar n̄an kōṡaan eo an Peoran im leḷok Liai im Tīankōm eddo ioon bwe in jarin tariṡae eo an, im kar etetalḷok n̄an āneen Gideon.
- 4 Im eaar kotak lōnḷok flag in anemkwōj eo ilo jabdewōt jikin eaar deḷōn̄ ie, im kar bōk jabdewōt kajoor ekar marōn̄ ilo aolep an ṡaaḷok n̄an āneen Gideon.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein tōujin ko raar iialaleḷok flag eo an, im kar kotak jāje ko aer ilo jojomar kōn aer anemkwōj, bwe ren marōn̄ jab itok ilo kōṡakoko.
- 6 Im āindein, ke Moronai eaar aintok ippān doon jabdewōt eṡṡaan ekar marōn̄ ilo aolepān etetal eo an, eaar itok n̄an āneen Gideon; im kobaik jarin tariṡae ko an ippān ko an Peoran raar kanooj kajoor otem kajoor, eṡool kajoorḷok jān eṡṡaan ro an Pakōs, eo eaar kiiṡ an ribōrojepel ro raar lukwarkware rianemkwōj ro jān āneen Zarahemla im kar bōk aer āneo.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein Moronai im Peoran raar wanlalḷok ippān jarin tariṡae ko aer ilo āneen Zarahemla, im kar kōṡṡalijar ṡae jikin kwelok eo, im kar iioon eṡṡaan ro an Pakōs, joṡan raar itok n̄an pata.
- 8 Im lo, Pakōs kar ṡane im eṡṡaan ro an kar bōk er rikalbuuj, im Peoran kar bar kōjepḷaake n̄an jea in ekajet eo an.

Alma 62

And now it came to pass that when Moroni had received this epistle his heart did take courage, and was filled with exceedingly great joy because of the faithfulness of Pahoran, that he was not also a traitor to the freedom and cause of his country.

But he did also mourn exceedingly because of the iniquity of those who had driven Pahoran from the judgment-seat, yea, in fine because of those who had rebelled against their country and also their God.

And it came to pass that Moroni took a small number of men, according to the desire of Pahoran, and gave Lehi and Teancum command over the remainder of his army, and took his march towards the land of Gideon.

And he did raise the standard of liberty in whatsoever place he did enter, and gained whatsoever force he could in all his march towards the land of Gideon.

And it came to pass that thousands did flock unto his standard, and did take up their swords in the defence of their freedom, that they might not come into bondage.

And thus, when Moroni had gathered together whatsoever men he could in all his march, he came to the land of Gideon; and uniting his forces with those of Pahoran they became exceedingly strong, even stronger than the men of Pachus, who was the king of those dissenters who had driven the freemen out of the land of Zarahemla and had taken possession of the land.

And it came to pass that Moroni and Pahoran went down with their armies into the land of Zarahemla, and went forth against the city, and did meet the men of Pachus, insomuch that they did come to battle.

And behold, Pachus was slain and his men were taken prisoners, and Pahoran was restored to his judgment-seat.

9 Im emḡmaan ro an Pakōs raar bōk iien ekajet eo aer, ekkar n̄an kien eo, im barāinwōt rijepiaan kiiñ ro kar bōkḷok er ilo kalbuuj; im kar ḡan er ekkar n̄an kien eo; aet, emḡmaan ro an Pakōs im rijepiaan kiiñ ro, jabdewōt eo eaar jab kōḡnaan kotak kein tariḡae ko an ilo jojomar kōn laḷ eo aer, ak en kar juḡae e, kar leḷok n̄an mej.

10 Im āindein eaar mennin aikuj bwe kien in en kanooj jejjet ḷoore kōn oḡaake eo an laḷ eo; aet, im jabdewōt kar loe ej kaarmejjete aer anemkwōj kar jidimkij ḡane ekkar n̄an kien eo.

11 Im āindein eaar jemḷok kajilñuul iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai; Moronai im Peoran rekar kōjepḷaak aenōḡḡan n̄an āneen Zaraemla, ilubwiljin armej ro aer, im kar kipel mej ioon aolep ro raar jab ḡool n̄an jibadbad eo kōn anemkwōj.

12 Im ālikin men kein ilo jino in jilñuul im juon iiō iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, Moronai emōkaj an kar kōḡḡan bwe ḡweiuk ko ren jilkinḷok, im barāinwōt juon jarin tariḡae in jiljino tḡujin emḡmaan ro ren jilkinḷok n̄an Hilamōn, n̄an jipañ e ilo oḡaake ḡōttan jab eo in āneo.

13 Im eaar barāinwōt kōḡḡan bwe juon jarin tariḡae in jiljino tḡujin emḡmaan ro, ippān ebwe dettan kabijje, kar jilkinḷok n̄an jarin tariḡae ko an Liai im Tiankōm. Im ālikin men kein, men in kar kōḡḡan n̄an kapenḷok āneo ḡae riLeman ro.

14 Im ālikin men kein Moronai im Peoran, raar likūt ānbwinnin emḡmaan ro ilo āneen Zaraemla, im etetalḷok ippān ānbwinnin emḡmaan ro n̄an āneen Nipaia, kōnke eaar pen burueer n̄an kajipokweik riLeman ro ilo jikin kwelok jab eo.

15 Im ālikin men kein ke raar etetalḷok n̄an āneo, raar jibwe juon ānbwin in emḡmaan eḷap in riLeman ro, im kar ḡan elōñ iaer, im bōk ḡweiuk ko aer im kein tariḡae ko aer.

16 Im ālikin men kein ke emōj aer kar bōk er, raar kōḡḡan bwe ren deḷoḡe juon bujen bwe ren jab bar kotak kein tariḡae ko aer ḡae riNipai.

And the men of Pachus received their trial, according to the law, and also those king-men who had been taken and cast into prison; and they were executed according to the law; yea, those men of Pachus and those king-men, whosoever would not take up arms in the defence of their country, but would fight against it, were put to death.

And thus it became expedient that this law should be strictly observed for the safety of their country; yea, and whosoever was found denying their freedom was speedily executed according to the law.

And thus ended the thirtieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi; Moroni and Pahoran having restored peace to the land of Zarahemla, among their own people, having inflicted death upon all those who were not true to the cause of freedom.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the thirty and first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, Moroni immediately caused that provisions should be sent, and also an army of six thousand men should be sent unto Helaman, to assist him in preserving that part of the land.

And he also caused that an army of six thousand men, with a sufficient quantity of food, should be sent to the armies of Lehi and Teancum. And it came to pass that this was done to fortify the land against the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that Moroni and Pahoran, leaving a large body of men in the land of Zarahemla, took their march with a large body of men towards the land of Nephihah, being determined to overthrow the Lamanites in that city.

And it came to pass that as they were marching towards the land, they took a large body of men of the Lamanites, and slew many of them, and took their provisions and their weapons of war.

And it came to pass after they had taken them, they caused them to enter into a covenant that they would no more take up their weapons of war against the Nephites.

- 17 Im ke raar deļoņe bujen in raar jilkinļok er nān jokwe ippān armej in Ammōn, im kar oraer eaar nañin emān tōujin in ro kar jab ṃan er.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein ke raar jilkinļok er, raar etal wōt ilo iaļ eo aer nān āneen Nipaia. Im ālikin men kein ke raar itok nān jikin kwelok in Nipaia, raar kajutak iṃōn kōppād ko aer ilo meļaaļ ko in Nipaia, eo ej epaake jikin kwelok in Nipaia.
- 19 Kiiō Moronai eaar kōṅaan bwe riLeman ro ren diwōjļok nān kōpata ṅae er, ioon meļaaļ ko, a riLeman ro kōnke raar jeļā kōn aer peran otem peran eļap, im kōnke raar ro lain in oraer, kōn menin raar lōļṅōñ in jab diwōjļok ṅae er; kōn menin raar jab ilok nān pata ilo raan eo.
- 20 Im ke boñ eaar itok, Moronai eaar ilok ilo marok in boñōn eo, im itok ioon wōrwōr eo nān iaroñroñe ilo ṃōttan ot in jikin kwelok eo riLeman ro raar kāām ippān jarin tariṅae eo aer.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein raar pād iturear, iturin jikin deļoñ eo; im raar aolep kiki. Im kiiō Moronai eaar rōqļok nān jarin tariṅae eo an, im kōṃṃan bwe ren kōpooj ilo kaiur to ko rekajoor im kein uwe ko, nān ākūtwe laļļok er jān ioon wōrwōr eo ilo tulowa in wōrwōr eo.
- 22 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar kōṃṃan bwe eṃṃaan ro an ren ilok im itok ioon wōrwōr eo, im door laļļok er ilo ṃōttan eo in jikin kwelok eo, aaet, eṃool iturilik, ijo riLeman ro raar jab kāām ippān jarin tariṅae ko aer.
- 23 Im ālikin men kein kar door laļļok er aolep ilo jikin kwelok eo ilo boñ, jān wōt to ko rekajoor im kein uwe ko aer; āindein ke jibboñ eaar itok raar aolep pād ilowaan wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelok eo.
- 24 Im kiiō, ke riLeman ro raar ruj im lo bwe jarin tariṅae ko an Moronai raar pād itulowa in wōrwōr ko, raar lōļṅōñ otem lōļṅōñ, joñan raar ko nabōjļok ilo kōjām eo.

And when they had entered into this covenant they sent them to dwell with the people of Ammon, and they were in number about four thousand who had not been slain.

And it came to pass that when they had sent them away they pursued their march towards the land of Nephiah. And it came to pass that when they had come to the city of Nephiah, they did pitch their tents in the plains of Nephiah, which is near the city of Nephiah.

Now Moroni was desirous that the Lamanites should come out to battle against them, upon the plains; but the Lamanites, knowing of their exceedingly great courage, and beholding the greatness of their numbers, therefore they durst not come out against them; therefore they did not come to battle in that day.

And when the night came, Moroni went forth in the darkness of the night, and came upon the top of the wall to spy out in what part of the city the Lamanites did camp with their army.

And it came to pass that they were on the east, by the entrance; and they were all asleep. And now Moroni returned to his army, and caused that they should prepare in haste strong cords and ladders, to be let down from the top of the wall into the inner part of the wall.

And it came to pass that Moroni caused that his men should march forth and come upon the top of the wall, and let themselves down into that part of the city, yea, even on the west, where the Lamanites did not camp with their armies.

And it came to pass that they were all let down into the city by night, by the means of their strong cords and their ladders; thus when the morning came they were all within the walls of the city.

And now, when the Lamanites awoke and saw that the armies of Moroni were within the walls, they were affrighted exceedingly, insomuch that they did flee out by the pass.

25 Im kiiō ke Moronai eaar lo bwe raar ko iṃaan e, eaar kōṃṃan bwe eṃṃaan ro an ren kōṃṃalijar ṃae er, im ṃan elōñ, im jepooḷe ro jet, im bōk er rikalbuuj; im bwe eo bweier raar koḷok ilo āneen Moronai, eo eaar ilo tōrerein ko iturin lojet.

26 Āindein Moronai im Peoran raar bōke jikin kwelok in Nīpaia ilo ejjeḷok jako in juon armej; im eaar lōñ iaan riLeman ro kar ṃan er.

27 Kiiō ālikin men kein elōñ iaan riLeman ro raar kōṃaan koba ippān armej in Ammōn im erom armej ro reanemkwōj.

28 Im ālikin men kein bwe joñan wōt eo eaar kōṃaan, ṃan er kar leḷok ekkar ṃan kōṃaan ko aer.

29 Kōn menin, aolep rikalbuuj in riLeman ro raar kobaḷok ippān armej in Ammōn, im kar jino ṃan jermal otem jermal, kōpooje bwidej eo, kalbwin jabdewōt grain otemjeḷok, im bwijin in sip ko, im bwijin mennin mour ko otemjeḷok; im āindein riNīpai ro kar rōḷok jān eddo eḷap; aet, joñan raar rōḷok jān aolep rikalbuuj in riLeman ro.

30 Kiiō ālikin men kein Moronai, ke eaar bōke jikin kwelok in Nīpaia, kōnke eaar bōk elōñ rikalbuuj, eo eaar kāietḷok otem kāietḷok jarin tariṃae ko an riLeman ro, im kōnke eaar bar bōk elōñ iaan riNīpai ro kar bōk er rikalbuuj, eo eaar kōkajoorḷok otem kōkajoorḷok jarin tariṃae eo an Moronai; kōn menin Moronai eaar ilok jān āneen Nīpaia ṃan āneen Liai.

31 Im ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe Moronai eaar itok ṃae er, raar bar lōḷñōñ im ko iṃaan jarin tariṃae eo an Moronai.

32 Im ālikin men kein Moronai im jarin tariṃae eo an raar lukwarkware er jān jikin kwelok ṃan jikin kwelok, ṃae an kar Liai im Tiankōm iioon er; im riLeman ro raar ko jān Liai im Tiankōm, eṃool lallḷok iioon tōrerein ko iturin lojet, ṃae aer kar itok ṃan āneen Moronai.

33 Im jarin tariṃae ko an riLeman ro raar aolep koba ippān doon, joñan raar pād ilo juon wōt ānbwin ilo āneen Moronai. Kiiō Ammoron, kiiñ eo an riLeman ro, eaar barāinwōt pād deḷōñ.

And now when Moroni saw that they were fleeing before him, he did cause that his men should march forth against them, and slew many, and surrounded many others, and took them prisoners; and the remainder of them fled into the land of Moroni, which was in the borders by the seashore.

Thus had Moroni and Pahoran obtained the possession of the city of Nephiah without the loss of one soul; and there were many of the Lamanites who were slain.

Now it came to pass that many of the Lamanites that were prisoners were desirous to join the people of Ammon and become a free people.

And it came to pass that as many as were desirous, unto them it was granted according to their desires.

Therefore, all the prisoners of the Lamanites did join the people of Ammon, and did begin to labor exceedingly, tilling the ground, raising all manner of grain, and flocks and herds of every kind; and thus were the Nephites relieved from a great burden; yea, insomuch that they were relieved from all the prisoners of the Lamanites.

Now it came to pass that Moroni, after he had obtained possession of the city of Nephiah, having taken many prisoners, which did reduce the armies of the Lamanites exceedingly, and having regained many of the Nephites who had been taken prisoners, which did strengthen the army of Moroni exceedingly; therefore Moroni went forth from the land of Nephiah to the land of Lehi.

And it came to pass that when the Lamanites saw that Moroni was coming against them, they were again frightened and fled before the army of Moroni.

And it came to pass that Moroni and his army did pursue them from city to city, until they were met by Lehi and Teancum; and the Lamanites fled from Lehi and Teancum, even down upon the borders by the seashore, until they came to the land of Moroni.

And the armies of the Lamanites were all gathered together, insomuch that they were all in one body in the land of Moroni. Now Ammoron, the king of the Lamanites, was also with them.

34 Im ālikin men kein Moronai im Liai im Tiānkōm raar kāām ippān jarin tariṅae ko aer ipeḷaakin tōrerein ko an āneen Moronai, joṅan riLeman ro raar pool ijeṅ im ijeṅ ilo tōrerein ko iturin āne jeṃaden eo iturōk, im ilo tōrerein ko iturin āne jeṃaden eo iturear.

35 Im āindein raar kāām nān boṅōn eo. Bwe lo, riNipai ro im riLeman ro barāinwōt raar kijelōk kōnke ḷap in etetal eo; kōn menin raar jab kapene burueer kōn jabdewōt kōttōbalbal ilo boṅōn eo, ijellōkun wōt Tiānkōm; bwe eaar illu otem illu ippān Ammoron, joṅan eaar watōk bwe Ammoron, im Amalikaia ḷeo jatin, raar unjān tariṅae in eḷap im to ikōtaan er im riLeman ro, eo eaar unin eḷap tariṅae im kōtṓṓrḷōk bōtōktōk, aet, im eḷap nūta.

36 Im ālikin men kein Tiānkōm ilo illu eo an eaar ilōk ilo kāām eo an riLeman ro, im eaar door laḷḷōk e make ioon wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelōk eo. Im eaar wōnṃaanḷōk kōn juon to, jān jikin nān jikin, joṅan eaar lo kiiṅ eo; im eaar joḷōk ṃade eo nān e, eo eaar wākare iturin menono. A lo, kiiṅ eo eaar karuj ro rikarejeran ṃokta jān an kar mej, joṅan raar lukwarkware Tiānkōm, im ṃane.

37 Im ālikin men kein ke Liai im Moronai raar jeḷā bwe Tiānkōm eaar mej raar būromōj otem būromōj; bwe lo, eaar eṃṃaan eo eaar tariṅae ilo peran nān laḷ eo an, aet, jeran eṃool nān anemkwōj; im eaar eṅtaan ekanooj lōṅ mennin kaeṅtanaan ko. A lo, eaar mej, im eaar jako ilo iaḷ an aolepān laḷ.

38 Kiiō ālikin men kein Moronai eaar wōnṃaanḷōk ilo raan eo ilju, im itok ioon riLeman ro, joṅan raar ṃan er kōn juon im eḷap; im raar lukwarkwareḷōk er jān āneo; im raar ko, eṃool bwe raar jab roḷ ilo iien eo ṅae riNipai ro.

39 Im āindein eaar jeṃḷōk jilṅuul im juon iiō iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai; im āindein er eaar wōr aer tariṅae ko, im kōtṓṓrḷōk bōtōktōk ko, im nūta, im naṅinmej, iuṃwin elōṅ iiō ko.

And it came to pass that Moroni and Lehi and Teancum did encamp with their armies round about in the borders of the land of Moroni, insomuch that the Lamanites were encircled about in the borders by the wilderness on the south, and in the borders by the wilderness on the east.

And thus they did encamp for the night. For behold, the Nephites and the Lamanites also were weary because of the greatness of the march; therefore they did not resolve upon any stratagem in the night-time, save it were Teancum; for he was exceedingly angry with Ammoron, insomuch that he considered that Ammoron, and Amalickiah his brother, had been the cause of this great and lasting war between them and the Lamanites, which had been the cause of so much war and bloodshed, yea, and so much famine.

And it came to pass that Teancum in his anger did go forth into the camp of the Lamanites, and did let himself down over the walls of the city. And he went forth with a cord, from place to place, insomuch that he did find the king; and he did cast a javelin at him, which did pierce him near the heart. But behold, the king did awaken his servants before he died, insomuch that they did pursue Teancum, and slew him.

Now it came to pass that when Lehi and Moroni knew that Teancum was dead they were exceedingly sorrowful; for behold, he had been a man who had fought valiantly for his country, yea, a true friend to liberty; and he had suffered very many exceedingly sore afflictions. But behold, he was dead, and had gone the way of all the earth.

Now it came to pass that Moroni marched forth on the morrow, and came upon the Lamanites, insomuch that they did slay them with a great slaughter; and they did drive them out of the land; and they did flee, even that they did not return at that time against the Nephites.

And thus ended the thirty and first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi; and thus they had had wars, and bloodsheds, and famine, and affliction, for the space of many years.

40 Im eaar wōr uror ko, im akwāālel ko, im bōrojepel ko, im jabdewōt nana otemjeļok ilubwiljin armej in Nipai; mekartā jān wōt kilaan ro rewānōk, aaet, kōnke jar ko an ro rewānōk, kar likūt wōt er.

41 A lo, kōnke an kar aetok otem aetok tariņae eo ikōtaan riNipai ro im riLeman ro elōn raar erom kijņeņe, kōnke aetok otem aetok in tariņae eo; im elōn raar meoeo kōnke eņtaan ko aer, joņan raar kōttāik er make iņnaan Anij, eņool ilo m̄wilaļ in ettā.

42 Im ālikin men kein ke eņōj an Moronai kar kapenļok mōttan ko in āneo raar jedmatmat tata nān riLeman ro, m̄ae aer kar bwe aer kajoor, eaar rōļ nān jikin kwelok in Zarahemla; im barāinwōt Hilamōn eaar rōļ nān jikin jolōt eo an; im eaar wōr bar aenōm̄man kajutake ilubwiljin armej in Nipai.

43 Im Moronai eaar kōtļok tōl in jarin tariņae ko ilo pein ļeo nejin, eo etan eaar Moronaia; im eaar ilok nān m̄weo iņmōn bwe en marōn joļok bwe in raan ko an ilo aenōm̄man.

44 Im Peoran eaar rōļ nān jea in ekajet eo an; im Hilamōn eaar bōk ioon bar juon alen nān kwaļok naan nān armej ro naan an Anij; bwe kōnke ar kanooj lōn tariņae ko im akwāālel ko eaar mennin aikuj bwe en wōr juon unin tōl bar kōm̄mane ilo kabuñ eo.

45 Kōn menin, Hilamōn im ļōm̄aro jein im jatin raar ilok, im kajeeded naan in Anij kōn eļap kajoor nān karreel elōn armej jān nana ko aer, ko raar kōm̄man bwe ren ukeļok jān jerq̄wiwi ko aer im peptaij nān Irooj aer Anij.

46 Im ālikin men kein raar bar kajutak kabuñ eo an Anij, ilujeen aolepān āneo.

47 Aaet, im unin tōl ko raar kōm̄man kōn kien eo. Im riekajet ro aer, im riekajet utiejtata ro aer kar kāālet er.

48 Im armej in Nipai raar jino jeraam̄man bar juon alen ilo āneo, im kar jino in wōrļok im kajoorļok otem kajoor bar juon alen ilo āneo. Im raar jino eddek ilo m̄weie otem m̄weie.

And there had been murders, and contentions, and dissensions, and all manner of iniquity among the people of Nephi; nevertheless for the righteous' sake, yea, because of the prayers of the righteous, they were spared.

But behold, because of the exceedingly great length of the war between the Nephites and the Lamanites many had become hardened, because of the exceedingly great length of the war; and many were softened because of their afflictions, insomuch that they did humble themselves before God, even in the depth of humility.

And it came to pass that after Moroni had fortified those parts of the land which were most exposed to the Lamanites, until they were sufficiently strong, he returned to the city of Zarahemla; and also Helaman returned to the place of his inheritance; and there was once more peace established among the people of Nephi.

And Moroni yielded up the command of his armies into the hands of his son, whose name was Moronihah; and he retired to his own house that he might spend the remainder of his days in peace.

And Pahoran did return to his judgment-seat; and Helaman did take upon him again to preach unto the people the word of God; for because of so many wars and contentions it had become expedient that a regulation should be made again in the church.

Therefore, Helaman and his brethren went forth, and did declare the word of God with much power unto the convincing of many people of their wickedness, which did cause them to repent of their sins and to be baptized unto the Lord their God.

And it came to pass that they did establish again the church of God, throughout all the land.

Yea, and regulations were made concerning the law. And their judges, and their chief judges were chosen.

And the people of Nephi began to prosper again in the land, and began to multiply and to wax exceedingly strong again in the land. And they began to grow exceedingly rich.

49 A mekarta m̄weie ko aer, ak aer kajoor, ak aer jeraam̄man, raar jab utiej̄łok ilo juwa in mejaer; ak jab barāinwōt rum̄wij n̄an keememej Irooj aer Anij; a raar kōttāik er ełap otem ɭap im̄aan E.

50 Aaet, raar keememej ekōjkan men ko rełlap Irooj eaar kōm̄man n̄an er, bwe Eaar oṇaake er j̄an mej, im j̄an lokjak ko, im j̄an kalbuuj ko, im j̄an jabdewōt nañinmej otemjełok, im eaar kōtłok er j̄an pein ro aer rikōjdat.

51 Im raar jar n̄an Irooj aer Anij iien otemjej, joñan Irooj Eaar kōjeraam̄man er, ekkar n̄an An innaan, bwe ren kar kajoorłok im jeraam̄man ilo āneo.

52 Im ālikin men kein aolep men kein raar kōm̄man. Im Hilamōn eaar mej, ilo jil̄nuul im ɭalem iiō in tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

But notwithstanding their riches, or their strength, or their prosperity, they were not lifted up in the pride of their eyes; neither were they slow to remember the Lord their God; but they did humble themselves exceedingly before him.

Yea, they did remember how great things the Lord had done for them, that he had delivered them from death, and from bonds, and from prisons, and from all manner of afflictions, and he had delivered them out of the hands of their enemies.

And they did pray unto the Lord their God continually, insomuch that the Lord did bless them, according to his word, so that they did wax strong and prosper in the land.

And it came to pass that all these things were done. And Helaman died, in the thirty and fifth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Alma 63

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ilo jinoin jilñuul im jiljino iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, ke Siblon eaar bōk ippān men ko rekwōjarjar ko kar liļok ñan Hilamōn jān Alma.
- 2 Im eaar juon armej ejimwe, im eaar etetal jimwe imāan Anij; im eaar kijejeto ñan kōmman emman iien otemjej, ñan kōjparok kien ko an Irooj an Anij; im kar ļeo jatin barāinwōt.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar mej barāinwōt. Im āindein eaar jemļok jilñuul im jiljino iiō in tōl an riekajet ro.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilñuul im jiljilimjuon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro, eaar wōr juon kumi in emman ro, emool ñan oran eo ļalem tujin im ābukwi emān, ippān kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier, raar ilok jān āneen Zaraemla ñan āneo eaar pād ituiōñ.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein Hagoth, kōnke eaar juon emman edoebeb otem doebēb, kōn menin eaar ilok im jek ñan e juon wa eļap otem ļap, ioon tōrerein ko an āneo Buñ-pāļok, iturin āneo Āneen Mej, im bwillokelok ilo lojet eo irilik, iturin kōnwa aidikdik eo lok ilo āneo ituiōñ.
- 6 Im lo, eaar wōr elōñ riNipai ro raar deļoñļok ijo im kar jerakļok kōn eļap mennin aikuj ko, im barāinwōt elōñ kōrā ro im ajri ro; im raar bōk kooj eo aer ñan tuiōñ. Im āindein eaar jemļok jilñuul im jiljilimjuon iiō.
- 7 Im ilo jilñuul im ruwalitōk iiō eo, ļein eaar jek wa ko jet. Im wa eo mōktata eaar bar rōļ tok, im elōñļok armej raar deļoñļok ie, im raar barāinwōt bōk eļap mennin aikuj ko, im bar jibadekļok āneo ituiōñ.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein kar jab bar roñ kake er. Im kōmij ļōmņak bwe raar maļoñ ilo mwilaļ ko in lojmeto. Im ālikin men kein bar juon wa eaar jerakļok; im ia eaar ilok ie kōmij jab jeļā.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō in eaar wōr elōñ armej ro raar ilok ilo āneo ituiōñ. Im āindein eaar jemļok jilñuul im ruwalitōk iiō eo.

Alma 63

And it came to pass in the commencement of the thirty and sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, that Shiblon took possession of those sacred things which had been delivered unto Helaman by Alma.

And he was a just man, and he did walk uprightly before God; and he did observe to do good continually, to keep the commandments of the Lord his God; and also did his brother.

And it came to pass that Moroni died also. And thus ended the thirty and sixth year of the reign of the judges.

And it came to pass that in the thirty and seventh year of the reign of the judges, there was a large company of men, even to the amount of five thousand and four hundred men, with their wives and their children, departed out of the land of Zarahemla into the land which was northward.

And it came to pass that Hagoth, he being an exceedingly curious man, therefore he went forth and built him an exceedingly large ship, on the borders of the land Bountiful, by the land Desolation, and launched it forth into the west sea, by the narrow neck which led into the land northward.

And behold, there were many of the Nephites who did enter therein and did sail forth with much provisions, and also many women and children; and they took their course northward. And thus ended the thirty and seventh year.

And in the thirty and eighth year, this man built other ships. And the first ship did also return, and many more people did enter into it; and they also took much provisions, and set out again to the land northward.

And it came to pass that they were never heard of more. And we suppose that they were drowned in the depths of the sea. And it came to pass that one other ship also did sail forth; and whither she did go we know not.

And it came to pass that in this year there were many people who went forth into the land northward. And thus ended the thirty and eighth year.

- 10 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilñuul im ruwatimjuon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro, Siblon eaar mej barāinwōt, im Koriantōn eaar ilōk nān āneo ituiōñ ilo juon wa, nān bōkļok mennin aikuj ko nān armej ro raar ilōk ilo āne jab eo.
- 11 Kōn menin eaar erom mennin aikuj nān Siblon nān jakiļok men ko rekwōjarjar, mōkta jān an mej, ioon ļeo nejin Hilamōn, eo kar kūr e Hilamōn, eo kar etņake etan jemān.
- 12 Kiiō lo, aolep m̄wijm̄wij kein ko raar pād ilo oņaake an Hilamōn kar jeje im jilkinļok ilubwiljin ro nejin armej ilujeen aolepān āneo, ijellokun wōt mōttan ko kar jiron jān Alma ren jab ilōk nāni.
- 13 Mekarta, men kein kar kōjparoki ilo kwōjarjar, im lilalļok jān juon epepen nān eo juon, kōn menin, ilo iiō in, kar jakiļok ioon Hilamōn, mōkta jān mej an Siblon.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein ilo kar iiō in ewōr jet ribōrojepel ro raar ilōk ippān riLeman ro; im rekar bar kalimotak er nān illu ŋae riNipai ro.
- 15 Im barāinwōt ilo ejja iiō in wōt raar wanlalļok kōn juon jarin tariņae ebwijlep nān tariņae ŋae armej in Moronaia, ak ŋae jarin tariņae eo an Moronaia, ilo eo kar m̄an er im ubaaklikļok er bar juon alen nān āneo ko aer, im raar eñtaan kōn eļap jako.
- 16 Im āindein eaar jemļok jilñuul im ruwatimjuon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.
- 17 Im āindein eaar jemļok bwebwenato eo an Alma, im Hilamōn ļeo nejin, im barāinwōt Siblon, eo eaar nejin emņaan.

And it came to pass in the thirty and ninth year of the reign of the judges, Shiblōn died also, and Corianton had gone forth to the land northward in a ship, to carry forth provisions unto the people who had gone forth into that land.

Therefore it became expedient for Shiblōn to confer those sacred things, before his death, upon the son of Helaman, who was called Helaman, being called after the name of his father.

Now behold, all those engravings which were in the possession of Helaman were written and sent forth among the children of men throughout all the land, save it were those parts which had been commanded by Alma should not go forth.

Nevertheless, these things were to be kept sacred, and handed down from one generation to another; therefore, in this year, they had been conferred upon Helaman, before the death of Shiblōn.

And it came to pass also in this year that there were some dissenters who had gone forth unto the Lamanites; and they were stirred up again to anger against the Nephites.

And also in this same year they came down with a numerous army to war against the people of Moronihah, or against the army of Moronihah, in the which they were beaten and driven back again to their own lands, suffering great loss.

And thus ended the thirty and ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And thus ended the account of Alma, and Helaman his son, and also Shiblōn, who was his son.

Bok in Hilamōn

Juon bwebwenato in riNipai ro. Tariṇae ko im aitwerōk ko aer, im kiojaḷjaḷ ko aer. Im barāinwōt kanaan ko an elōn rikanaan ro rekwojarjar, ṁokta jān itok eo an Kraist, ekkar ṇan ḷoḷok ko an Hilamōn, ḷeo kar nejin Hilamōn, im barāinwōt ekkar ṇan ḷoḷok ko an ḷōṁaro nejin, eṁool laḷḷok ṇan itok eo an Kraist. Im barāinwōt elōn riLeman ro raar oktak. Juon bwebwenato in oktak eo aer. Juon bwebwenato in jimwe eo an riLeman ro, im nana im kajjōjō ko an riNipai ro, ekkar ṇan ḷoḷok eo an Hilamōn im ḷōṁaro nejin, eṁool laḷḷok ṇan itok eo an Kraist, eo ṇa etan bok in Hilamōn, im men ko jet.

Hilamōn 1

- 1 Im kiiō lo, ālikin men kein ilo jinoin iiō eo kein kaeñoul in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, eaar jino wōr juon apañ eḷap ilubwiljin armej in riNipai ro.
- 2 Bwe lo, Peoran eaar mej, im eaar ilok ilo iaḷ an aolepān laḷ; kōn menin eaar jino wōr kanooj aitwerōk kōn wōn eaikuj bōk jea in ekajet eo ilubwiljin ḷōṁaro jein im jatin, ḷōṁaro kar nejin Peoran.
- 3 Kiiō erkein rej etan ro raar akwāāl kōn jea in ekajet eo, ro raar barāinwōt kōṁṁan bwe armej ro ren juṁae doon: Peoran, Paañkai, im Pākumenai.
- 4 Kiiō rein raar jab aolep ṁaan ro nejin Peoran (bwe nejin eaar lōñ), a rein rej ro raar juṁae doon jea in ekajet eo; kōn menin, raar kōṁṁane jilu ajej ilubwiljin armej ro.
- 5 Mekarta, ālikin men kein Peoran kar jitōñ e jān ainikien armej ro bwe en riekajet eutiejtata im juon kabna ioon armej in Nipai.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein Pākumenai, ke eaar lo bwe eaar jab maroñ bōk jea in ekajet eo, eaar kobaḷok ippān ainikien armej ro.
- 7 A lo, Paañkai, im ṁōttan jab eo in armej ro raar kōṇaan bwe en aer kabna, eaar kanooj ḷōkatip; kōn menin, eaar itōn ṁoṇe armej ro ṇan jutak lōñḷok ilo kōpata ṇae ro jeir im jatier.

The Book of Helaman

An account of the Nephites. Their wars and contentions, and their dissensions. And also the prophecies of many holy prophets, before the coming of Christ, according to the records of Helaman, who was the son of Helaman, and also according to the records of his sons, even down to the coming of Christ. And also many of the Lamanites are converted. An account of their conversion. An account of the righteousness of the Lamanites, and the wickedness and abominations of the Nephites, according to the record of Helaman and his sons, even down to the coming of Christ, which is called the book of Helaman, and so forth.

Helaman 1

And now behold, it came to pass in the commencement of the fortieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, there began to be a serious difficulty among the people of the Nephites.

For behold, Pahoran had died, and gone the way of all the earth; therefore there began to be a serious contention concerning who should have the judgment-seat among the brethren, who were the sons of Pahoran.

Now these are their names who did contend for the judgment-seat, who did also cause the people to contend: Pahoran, Paanchi, and Pacumeni.

Now these are not all the sons of Pahoran (for he had many), but these are they who did contend for the judgment-seat; therefore, they did cause three divisions among the people.

Nevertheless, it came to pass that Pahoran was appointed by the voice of the people to be chief judge and a governor over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass that Pacumeni, when he saw that he could not obtain the judgment-seat, he did unite with the voice of the people.

But behold, Paanchi, and that part of the people that were desirous that he should be their governor, was exceedingly wroth; therefore, he was about to flatter away those people to rise up in rebellion against their brethren.

8 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar itōn kōmḡmane men in, lo, kar bōk e, im kar ekajet e ekar nān ainikien armej ro, im liaakeļok nān mej; bwe eaar jutak lōnļok ilo kōpata im kappukot nān kōkkure anemkwōj eo an armej ro.

9 Kiiō ke armej ro raar kōḡnaan bwe e en aer kabna raar lo bwe ekar liaakeļok nān mej; kōn menin raar illu, im lo, raar jilkinļok juon etan Kiskumen, eḡpool nān jea in ekajet eo an Peoran, im eaar uror e Peoran ke eaar jijet ioon jea in ekajet eo.

10 Im kar lukwarkwar e jān ro karejoran Peoran; a lo, kanooj kar ḡōkaj ko eo an Kiskumen bwe ejjeļok juon eḡḡman eaar maroñ jibwe e.

11 Im eaar ilok nān ro raar jilkinļok e, im raar aolep deļoñ ilo juon bujen, a aet, im kanejnej kōn aer Rikōḡmanḡman indeeo, bwe rej jamin naaj ba nān jabdewōt armej bwe Kiskumen eaar uror e Peoran.

12 Kōn menin, Kiskumen kar jab jeļā kake e ilubwiljin armej in Nipai, bwe eaar kōjakkōlkōl e ilo iien eo eaar uror e Peoran. Im Kiskumen im kumi eo an, ro raar kōḡḡman bujen ippān, raar kapok er ilubwiljin armej ro, ilo wāween eo rej jamin kar lo er; a joñan wōt eo ekar lo er kar liaakeļok er nān mej.

13 Im kiiō lo, Pākumenai kar jitōñ e, ekkar nān ainikien armej ro, bwe en riekajet eutiejtata im kabna ioon armej ro, nān tōl ilo ijo jikin ļeo jein Peoran; im eaar ekkar nān jimwe eo an. Im aolep men in eaar kōḡḡman ilo iiō eo kein kaeñoul in iiō in tōl an riekajet ro; im eaar wōr jemļokin.

14 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kaeñoul im juon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro, bwe riLeman ro raar aintok ippān doon juon jarin tariḡae in eḡḡmaan ro, im kōpooj er kōn jāje ko, im kōn jāje ko reddik im kōn lippoḡ ko, im kōn ḡade ko, im kōn libobo in bar ko, im kōn dipil ko, im kōn aolep mennin tōrak ko otemjeļok.

And it came to pass as he was about to do this, behold, he was taken, and was tried according to the voice of the people, and condemned unto death; for he had raised up in rebellion and sought to destroy the liberty of the people.

Now when those people who were desirous that he should be their governor saw that he was condemned unto death, therefore they were angry, and behold, they sent forth one Kishkumen, even to the judgment-seat of Pahoran, and murdered Pahoran as he sat upon the judgment-seat.

And he was pursued by the servants of Pahoran; but behold, so speedy was the flight of Kishkumen that no man could overtake him.

And he went unto those that sent him, and they all entered into a covenant, yea, swearing by their everlasting Maker, that they would tell no man that Kishkumen had murdered Pahoran.

Therefore, Kishkumen was not known among the people of Nephi, for he was in disguise at the time that he murdered Pahoran. And Kishkumen and his band, who had covenanted with him, did mingle themselves among the people, in a manner that they all could not be found; but as many as were found were condemned unto death.

And now behold, Pacumeni was appointed, according to the voice of the people, to be a chief judge and a governor over the people, to reign in the stead of his brother Pahoran; and it was according to his right. And all this was done in the fortieth year of the reign of the judges; and it had an end.

And it came to pass in the forty and first year of the reign of the judges, that the Lamanites had gathered together an innumerable army of men, and armed them with swords, and with cimeters and with bows, and with arrows, and with head-plates, and with breastplates, and with all manner of shields of every kind.

15 Im raar bar wanlaļļok bwe ren maroñ jino pata ñae riNipai ro. Im kar tōl er jān juon eṃṃaan etan eaar Koriantumur; im eaar bwijjin Zaraemla; im eaar juon rijepellok jān ilubwiljin riNipai ro; im eaar juon eṃṃaan eļap im kajoor.

16 Kōn menin, kiiñ eo an riLeman ro, eo etan eaar Tubaloth, eo eaar nejin Ammoron, eaar ļōmņak bwe Koriantumur, kōnke eaar juon eṃṃaan ekajoor, eaar maroñ jutak ñae riNipai ro, kōn kajoor eo an im barāinwōt kōn an mālōtlōt eļap, joñan jān kar jilkinļok e en kar kajoor jān riNipai ro—

17 Kōn menin eaar kaliṃotak er ñan illu, im eaar aintok ippān doon jarin tariņae ko an, im eaar jitōñ Koriantumur bwe en aer ritōl, im eaar kōṃṃan bwe ren wanlaļļok ñan āneen Zaraemla ñan kōpata ñae riNipai ro.

18 Im ālikin men kein kōnke eaar ļap aitwerōk im eļap pen ilo kien eo, raar jab likūt e bwe ribaar ro ilo āneen Zaraemla; bwe raar ļōmņak bwe riLeman ro raar ekkōl in itok ilo ilujeen āneo ko aer ñan tariņaeik jikin kwelok eļap Zaraemla.

19 A ālikin men kein Koriantumur eaar ilok ijo iṃaan jarin tariņae ko eaar rellōñ, im ilok ioon ro ilo jikin kwelok eo, im ilok eo aer eaar kanooj ṃōkaj otem ṃōkaj bwe eaar ejjelok iien ñan riNipai ro ñan aintok ippān doon jarin tariņae ko aer.

20 Kōn menin Koriantumur eaar jekļok rilale eo iturin deļoñļok eo an jikin kwelok eo, im eaar ilok ippān aolepān jarin tariņae eo an ilo jikin kwelok eo, im raar ṃan jabdewōt eo eaar juṃae er, joñan raar bōk aer aolepān jikin kwelok eo.

21 Im ālikin men kein Pākumenai, eo eaar riekajet eutiejtata, eaar ko iṃaan Koriantumur, eṃool ñan wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelok eo. Im ālikin men kein Koriantumur eaar deñļoke ña idipen wōrwōr eo, joñan eaar mej. Im āindein eaar jemļok raan ko an Pākumenai.

And they came down again that they might pitch battle against the Nephites. And they were led by a man whose name was Coriantumr; and he was a descendant of Zarahemla; and he was a dissenter from among the Nephites; and he was a large and a mighty man.

Therefore, the king of the Lamanites, whose name was Tubaloth, who was the son of Ammoron, supposing that Coriantumr, being a mighty man, could stand against the Nephites, with his strength and also with his great wisdom, insomuch that by sending him forth he should gain power over the Nephites—

Therefore he did stir them up to anger, and he did gather together his armies, and he did appoint Coriantumr to be their leader, and did cause that they should march down to the land of Zarahemla to battle against the Nephites.

And it came to pass that because of so much contention and so much difficulty in the government, that they had not kept sufficient guards in the land of Zarahemla; for they had supposed that the Lamanites durst not come into the heart of their lands to attack that great city Zarahemla.

But it came to pass that Coriantumr did march forth at the head of his numerous host, and came upon the inhabitants of the city, and their march was with such exceedingly great speed that there was no time for the Nephites to gather together their armies.

Therefore Coriantumr did cut down the watch by the entrance of the city, and did march forth with his whole army into the city, and they did slay every one who did oppose them, insomuch that they did take possession of the whole city.

And it came to pass that Pacumeni, who was the chief judge, did flee before Coriantumr, even to the walls of the city. And it came to pass that Coriantumr did smite him against the wall, insomuch that he died. And thus ended the days of Pacumeni.

22 Im kiiō ke Koriantumur eaar lo bwe eaar bōk jikin kwelōk in Zaraemla, im kar lo bwe riNipai ro raar ko iṃaer, im kar mej, im kar bōk er, im kar joḷōk er ilo kalbuuj, im bwe eaar bōk an jikin jommar ko reppen ilo aolepān āneo, būruōn eaar peran joñan eaar itōn ilōk ṇae aolepān āneo.

23 Im kiiō eaar jab pād ilo āneen Zaraemla, a eaar ilōk kōn juon jarin tariṇae eḷap, eṃoolḷōk nān jikin kwelōk in Buñ-pāḷōk; bwe eaar an jibadbad nān ilōk im jek iaḷ eo an ḷōk kōn jāje eo, bwe en maroñ bōk jikin ko ituiōn in āneo.

24 Im, kōnke kar ḷōmṇak bwe kajoor eo eḷaptata aer eaar pād ituiōḷapḷap in āneo, kōn menin eaar ilōk, im leḷōk nān er ejjelōk iien nān aintok doon ijellōkun wōt nē eaar ilo ānbwin ko reddik; im ilo wāween in raar wōtlōk ioer im jek laḷḷōk er nān bwidej.

25 A lo, ilōk in an Koriantumur ioḷapḷap in āneo eaar leḷōk nān Moronaia jekjek eṃṃanḷōk ioer, mekarta joñan oran eo an riNipai kar ṃan er.

26 Bwe lo, Moronaia eaar ḷōmṇak bwe riLeman ro raar ekkōl im jab itok ilo ioḷapḷap in āneo, a bwe renaaj kar ṃurṃur i jikin kwelōk ipeḷaakin tōrerein ko āinwōt raar ṃokta kōṃṃan; kōn menin Moronaia eaar kōṃṃan bwe jarin tariṇae ko aer rekajoor ren pād wōt ilo ṃōttan ko ipeḷaakin ijo iturin tōrerein ko an āneo.

27 A lo, riLeman ro raar jab lōḷṇōñ kōn kōṇaan ko an, a raar itok ilo ioḷapḷap in āneo, im kar bōk jikin kwelōk eo eḷap eo eaar jikin kwelōk in Zaraemla, im kar ṃaajḷōk ijoko reaorōktata ilo āneo, ṃanṃan armej kōn juon im eḷap, jiṃor eṃṃaan ro, kōrā ro, im ajri ro, im bōk aer elōñ jikin kwelōk ko im elōñ jikin tariṇae ko reppen.

28 Ak ke Moronaia eaar lo men in, eaar ṃōkaj an jilkinḷōk Liai ippān juon jarin tariṇae ijoko peḷaakin ijo nān le iṃaer ṃokta jān aer itok nān āneen Buñ-pāḷōk.

And now when Coriantumr saw that he was in possession of the city of Zarahemla, and saw that the Nephites had fled before them, and were slain, and were taken, and were cast into prison, and that he had obtained the possession of the strongest hold in all the land, his heart took courage insomuch that he was about to go forth against all the land.

And now he did not tarry in the land of Zarahemla, but he did march forth with a large army, even towards the city of Bountiful; for it was his determination to go forth and cut his way through with the sword, that he might obtain the north parts of the land.

And, supposing that their greatest strength was in the center of the land, therefore he did march forth, giving them no time to assemble themselves together save it were in small bodies; and in this manner they did fall upon them and cut them down to the earth.

But behold, this march of Coriantumr through the center of the land gave Moronihah great advantage over them, notwithstanding the greatness of the number of the Nephites who were slain.

For behold, Moronihah had supposed that the Lamanites durst not come into the center of the land, but that they would attack the cities round about in the borders as they had hitherto done; therefore Moronihah had caused that their strong armies should maintain those parts round about by the borders.

But behold, the Lamanites were not frightened according to his desire, but they had come into the center of the land, and had taken the capital city which was the city of Zarahemla, and were marching through the most capital parts of the land, slaying the people with a great slaughter, both men, women, and children, taking possession of many cities and of many strongholds.

But when Moronihah had discovered this, he immediately sent forth Lehi with an army round about to head them before they should come to the land Bountiful.

29 Im āindein eaar; im eaar le iṃaer ṃokta jān aer itok nān āneen Buñ-pāļok, im eaar leļok nān er pata, joñan raar jino jenlikļok nān āneen Zarahemla.

30 Im ālikin men kein Moronaia eaar le iṃaer ilo aer jenlikļok, im eaar leļok nān er pata, joñan eaar erom juon pata eļap otem ļap kōtçorļok bōtōktōk ie; aet, elōñ kar ṃan er, im ilubwiljin bōnbōn in ro kar ṃan er Koriantumur kar lo barāinwōt.

31 Im kiiō, lo, riLeman ro rej jamin kar jenlikļok ijabdewōt iaļ, jab ijo ituiōñ, ak ijo iturōk, ak ijo iturear, ak ijo iturilik, bwe rekar pool ijeñ im ijeñ jān riNipai ro.

32 Im āindein Koriantumur eaar iuunļok riLeman ro ļok ilo ilubwiljin riNipai ro, joñan ro raar pād ilo kajoor an riNipai ro, im e make kar ṃan e, im riLeman ro raar ajeļok er make ilo pein riNipai ro.

33 Im ālikin men kein Moronai eaar bōk jikin kwelok in Zarahemla bar juon alen, im kōṃṃan bwe riLeman ro kar bōk er rikalbuuj ren diwōjļok jān āneo ilo aenōṃṃan.

34 Im āindein eaar jeṃļok eñoul im juon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro.

And thus he did; and he did head them before they came to the land Bountiful, and gave unto them battle, insomuch that they began to retreat back towards the land of Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that Moronihah did head them in their retreat, and did give unto them battle, insomuch that it became an exceedingly bloody battle; yea, many were slain, and among the number who were slain Coriantumr was also found.

And now, behold, the Lamanites could not retreat either way, neither on the north, nor on the south, nor on the east, nor on the west, for they were surrounded on every hand by the Nephites.

And thus had Coriantumr plunged the Lamanites into the midst of the Nephites, insomuch that they were in the power of the Nephites, and he himself was slain, and the Lamanites did yield themselves into the hands of the Nephites.

And it came to pass that Moronihah took possession of the city of Zarahemla again, and caused that the Lamanites who had been taken prisoners should depart out of the land in peace.

And thus ended the forty and first year of the reign of the judges.

Hilamōn 2

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ilo eñoul im ruo iiō eo in tōl an riekajet ro, ālikin Moronaia eaar bar kōmṃan aenōmṃan ikōtaan riNipai im riLeman ro, lo eaar ejjeļok juon nān ṃa kobban jea in ekajet eo; kōn menin eaar jino juon bar aitwerōk ilubwiljin armej ro ekkar nān wōn eo en ṃa kobban jea in ekajet eo.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein Hilamōn, eo kar ļeo nejin Hilamōn, kar jitōn e nān ṃa kobban jea in ekajet eo, jān ainikien armej ro.
- 3 Alo, Kiskumen, eo eaar uror e Peoran, eaar apād nān kōkkure Hilamōn barāinwōt; im eaar bōk rejetak jān kumi eo an, eo eaar deļoñ ilo juon bujen bwe ejjeļok en jeļā an nana.
- 4 Bwe eaar wōr juon Kadiantōn, eo eaar kanooj tijemļok ilo elōn naan, im barāinwōt ilo jermal eo an, nān kōmṃani jermal ko rettino an uror im an rakim; kōn menin eaar erom ritōl eo an kumi in Kiskumen eo.
- 5 Kōn menin eaar moņe er, im barāinwōt Kiskumen, bwe eļāñne renaaj kar likūt e ilo jikin jea in ekajet eo enaaj kar leļok nān ro raar pād ilo kumi eo an bwe ren pād ilo jikin in kajoor im maroñ ilubwiljin armej eo; kōn menin Kiskumen eaar pukot nān kōkkure Hilamōn.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar wōnṃaanļok nān jea in ekajet eo nān kōkkure Hilamōn, lo juon iaan ro karejeran Hilamōn, eaar pād inabōj ilo boñ, im eaar bōk, kōn kōjakkōlkōl, jeļā eo kōn karōk ko kar likūti jān kumi in nān kōkkure Hilamōn—
- 7 Im ālikin men kein eaar iioon Kiskumen, im eaar leļok nān e juon kakōļļe; kōn menin Kiskumen eaar kwaļoke nān e jibadbad in kōṃaan eo an, im eaar kōṃaan bwe en tōļļok e nān jea in ekajet eo bwe en maroñ ṃane Hilamōn.

Helaman 2

And it came to pass in the forty and second year of the reign of the judges, after Moronihah had established again peace between the Nephites and the Lamanites, behold there was no one to fill the judgment-seat; therefore there began to be a contention again among the people concerning who should fill the judgment-seat.

And it came to pass that Helaman, who was the son of Helaman, was appointed to fill the judgment-seat, by the voice of the people.

But behold, Kishkumen, who had murdered Pahoran, did lay wait to destroy Helaman also; and he was upheld by his band, who had entered into a covenant that no one should know his wickedness.

For there was one Gadianton, who was exceedingly expert in many words, and also in his craft, to carry on the secret work of murder and of robbery; therefore he became the leader of the band of Kishkumen.

Therefore he did flatter them, and also Kishkumen, that if they would place him in the judgment-seat he would grant unto those who belonged to his band that they should be placed in power and authority among the people; therefore Kishkumen sought to destroy Helaman.

And it came to pass as he went forth towards the judgment-seat to destroy Helaman, behold one of the servants of Helaman, having been out by night, and having obtained, through disguise, a knowledge of those plans which had been laid by this band to destroy Helaman—

And it came to pass that he met Kishkumen, and he gave unto him a sign; therefore Kishkumen made known unto him the object of his desire, desiring that he would conduct him to the judgment-seat that he might murder Helaman.

8 Im ke eo karejeran Hilamōn eaar jeļā aolepān būruōn Kiskumen, im ekōjkan bwe eaar an jibadbad nān uror, im barāinwōt bwe eaar jibadbad an aolep ro raar pād ilo kumi eo an nān uror, im nān rakim, im nān bōk kajoor, (im eñin eaar karōk ittino eo aer, im aer kinejnej ittino) eo karejeran Hilamōn eba nān Kiskumen: Jen ilōk nān jea in ekajet eo.

9 Kiiō men in eaar kaṃōṃōṃō otem kaṃōṃōṃō Kiskumen, bwe eaar ļōmṃak bwe en kar kōtōprak ļōmṃak eo an, a lo, eo karejeran Hilamōn, ke raar wōnṃaanļōk nān jea in ekajet eo, eaar ṃate Kiskumen eṃool nān menono eo an, bwe en kar wōtļok im mej ilo ejjeļok iññūr. Im eaar ettōrļok im ba nān Hilamōn aolep men ko eaar loi, im roñ, im kōṃṃan.

10 Im ālikin men kein Hilamōn eaar jilkinļok nān bōk kumi in rirakim ro im rioror ittino ro, bwe ren maroñ kar ṃan er ekkar nān kien eo.

11 A lo, ke Kadiantōn eaar lo bwe Kiskumen eaar jab rōļļok eaar mijak ñe ab kar kōkkure e; kōn menin eaar kōṃṃan bwe kumi eo an en ļoore. Im raar koļok jān āneo, ilo iaļ ittino, ļok ilo āne jeṃaden; im āindein ke Hilamōn eaar jilkinļok nān bōk er kar jab lo er ijabdewōt jikin.

12 Im eļapļok kōn Kadiantōn in naaj kōnono kake tokālik. Im āindein eaar jeṃļok iiō eo kein kaeñoul im ruo in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

13 Im lo, ilo jeṃļokin bok in koṃ naaj lo bwe Kadiantōn in eaar kaṃool oļok eo, aet, enañin aolepān jeepepeļok eo an armej in Nipai.

14 Lo ej jab meļeļe in aō jeṃļok in bok in Hilamōn, ak meļeļe in aō jeṃļok eo an bok in Nipai, eo jān e iaar bōk aolep bwebwenato eo iaar jeje.

And when the servant of Helaman had known all the heart of Kishkumen, and how that it was his object to murder, and also that it was the object of all those who belonged to his band to murder, and to rob, and to gain power, (and this was their secret plan, and their combination) the servant of Helaman said unto Kishkumen: Let us go forth unto the judgment-seat.

Now this did please Kishkumen exceedingly, for he did suppose that he should accomplish his design; but behold, the servant of Helaman, as they were going forth unto the judgment-seat, did stab Kishkumen even to the heart, that he fell dead without a groan. And he ran and told Helaman all the things which he had seen, and heard, and done.

And it came to pass that Helaman did send forth to take this band of robbers and secret murderers, that they might be executed according to the law.

But behold, when Gadianton had found that Kishkumen did not return he feared lest that he should be destroyed; therefore he caused that his band should follow him. And they took their flight out of the land, by a secret way, into the wilderness; and thus when Helaman sent forth to take them they could nowhere be found.

And more of this Gadianton shall be spoken hereafter. And thus ended the forty and second year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And behold, in the end of this book ye shall see that this Gadianton did prove the overthrow, yea, almost the entire destruction of the people of Nephi.

Behold I do not mean the end of the book of Helaman, but I mean the end of the book of Nephi, from which I have taken all the account which I have written.

Hilamōn 3

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kaeñoul im jilu in iien tōl an riekajet ro, eaar jab wōr aitwerōk ilubwiljin armej in Nipai ijellōkun wōt jidik juwa eo eaar pād ilo kabuñ eo, eo eaar kōmman jidik bōrojepel ko ilubwiljin armej ro, im men kein kar lo mejaḷaer ilo jemḷok in iiō eo kein kaeñoul im jilu.
- 2 Im eaar jab wōr aitwerōk ilubwiljin armej ro ilo iiō eo kein kaeñoul im emān; im jab kar wōr eḷap aitwerōk ilo iiō eo kein kaeñoul im ḷalem.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kaeñoul im jiljino, aaet, eaar wōr eḷap aitwerōk im elōñ bōrojepel ko; ko ilo men kein eaar wōr elōñ otem lōñ ro raar diwōjḷok jān āneen Zaraemla, im ilōk nān āneo ituiōñ nān jolōt e āneo.
- 4 Im raar ito-itak nān kōtaan eo eaetok otem aetok, joñan raar itok nān ānbwin ko in dān reḷḷap im elōñ reba ko.
- 5 Aaet, im emool raar ajeededḷok ilo aolepān mōttan ko ilo āneo, ḷok ilo jabdewōt mōttan ko ekar jab watōk relqurō im ejjeḷok kāāer, kōnke elōñ ro raar mōkta jolōte āneo.
- 6 Im kiiō ejjeḷok mōttan in āneo eaar lqurō, ijellōkun wōt kōn wōjke; a kōnke ḷap in kōkkure eo an armej ro raar pād ilo āneo kar ḷa etan lqurō.
- 7 Im ewōr kar jidik wōt wōjke ioon mejān āneo, mekarta armej ro raar ilōk raar erom ritijemḷok otem tijemḷok ilo jermal ko kōn jimāān, kōn menin raar ekkal mōko jān jimāān, ko raar jokwe ie.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein raar wōrḷok im ajeeded, im kar ilōk jān āneo iturōk nān āneo ituiōñ, im kar ajeeded joñan raar jino nān kobrak mejān aolepān laḷ, jān lqjet eo irōk nān lqjet eo iōñ, jān lqjet eo irilik nān lqjet eo irear.

Helaman 3

And now it came to pass in the forty and third year of the reign of the judges, there was no contention among the people of Nephi save it were a little pride which was in the church, which did cause some little dissensions among the people, which affairs were settled in the ending of the forty and third year.

And there was no contention among the people in the forty and fourth year; neither was there much contention in the forty and fifth year.

And it came to pass in the forty and sixth, yea, there was much contention and many dissensions; in the which there were an exceedingly great many who departed out of the land of Zarahemla, and went forth unto the land northward to inherit the land.

And they did travel to an exceedingly great distance, insomuch that they came to large bodies of water and many rivers.

Yea, and even they did spread forth into all parts of the land, into whatever parts it had not been rendered desolate and without timber, because of the many inhabitants who had before inherited the land.

And now no part of the land was desolate, save it were for timber; but because of the greatness of the destruction of the people who had before inhabited the land it was called desolate.

And there being but little timber upon the face of the land, nevertheless the people who went forth became exceedingly expert in the working of cement; therefore they did build houses of cement, in the which they did dwell.

And it came to pass that they did multiply and spread, and did go forth from the land southward to the land northward, and did spread insomuch that they began to cover the face of the whole earth, from the sea south to the sea north, from the sea west to the sea east.

9 Im armej ro raar pād ituiōn raar jokwe ilo em
kōppād ko, im ilo em jimān ko, im raar kōtļok
jabdewōt wōjke en jebar jān ioon mejān āneo bwe en
eddek lōnļok, bwe ilo iien ren maroñ wōr aer aļal nān
kalōk mōko imweer, aet, jikin kwelok ko aer, im
tampel ko aer, im imōn kwelok ko aer, im imōn
kabuñ-jar ko aer, im jabdewōt mōko imweer
otemjeļok.

10 Im ālikin men kein aļal eaar jeja otem jeja ilo āneo
ituiōn, raar jilkinļok elōn jān iaļan wa ioon ļojet.

11 Im āindein raar kōmaroñ armej ro ilo āneo ituiōn
bwe ren maroñ ekkal elōn jikin kwelok ko, jimor jān
aļal im jān jimān.

12 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr elōn iaan armej ro an
Ammōn, ro raar riLeman jān ļotak, raar barāinwōt
ilo āniin.

13 Im kiiō elōn ļok ko kar kōjparoki kōn makūtkūt
ko an armej rein, jān elōn iaan armej rein, ko rellōn
im kanojļap, kōn er.

14 A lo, juon mōttan jibukwi in mōttan makūtkūt ko
an armej rein, aet, bwebwenato eo kōn riLeman ro
im kōn riNipai ro, im tariņae ko aer, im aitwerōk ko,
im bōrojepel ko, im kwaļok naan ko aer, im kanaan
ko aer, im iaļan wa ioon dān ko aer im jekjek wa ko
waer, im ekkal tampel ko aer, im kōn jikin kwelok ko
im imōn kabuñ-jar ko aer, im aer jimwe, im aer
jerqwiwi, im uror ko aer, im kqot ko aer, im rakim ko
aer, im aolep mennin jōjō im ļōn otemjeļok, jab
maroñ pād ilo jerbāl in.

15 A lo, ewōr bok ko rellōn im elōn ļok ko jabdewōt
otemjeļ, im rekar kōjparoki eļaptata ippān riNipai ro.

16 Im kar lilalļok jān juon epepen nān eo juon jān
riNipai ro, emool mae aer kar wōtļok ilo jerqwiwi im
kar uror, kar rakim, im kapool, im kar kokakļok, im
kar manman, im kar ejjeplōklōk ioon mejān laļ, im
kar poktak ippān riLeman ro mae jab bar kūr er
riNipai, kōnke raar erom nana, im awiia, im lāj, aet,
emool im kar erom riLeman.

And the people who were in the land northward
did dwell in tents, and in houses of cement, and they
did suffer whatsoever tree should spring up upon the
face of the land that it should grow up, that in time
they might have timber to build their houses, yea,
their cities, and their temples, and their synagogues,
and their sanctuaries, and all manner of their build-
ings.

And it came to pass as timber was exceedingly
scarce in the land northward, they did send forth
much by the way of shipping.

And thus they did enable the people in the land
northward that they might build many cities, both of
wood and of cement.

And it came to pass that there were many of the
people of Ammon, who were Lamanites by birth, did
also go forth into this land.

And now there are many records kept of the pro-
ceedings of this people, by many of this people, which
are particular and very large, concerning them.

But behold, a hundredth part of the proceedings of
this people, yea, the account of the Lamanites and of
the Nephites, and their wars, and contentions, and
dissensions, and their preaching, and their prophe-
cies, and their shipping and their building of ships,
and their building of temples, and of synagogues and
their sanctuaries, and their righteousness, and their
wickedness, and their murders, and their robbings,
and their plundering, and all manner of abomina-
tions and whoredoms, cannot be contained in this
work.

But behold, there are many books and many
records of every kind, and they have been kept chiefly
by the Nephites.

And they have been handed down from one gener-
ation to another by the Nephites, even until they have
fallen into transgression and have been murdered,
plundered, and hunted, and driven forth, and slain,
and scattered upon the face of the earth, and mixed
with the Lamanites until they are no more called the
Nephites, becoming wicked, and wild, and ferocious,
yea, even becoming Lamanites.

- 17 Im kiiō ij bar rōq̄l n̄an bwebwenato in aō; kōn menin, ta iaar kōnono eaar eļļā ālikin eaar wōr eļap aitwerōk ko, im kainezata ko, im tariṇae ko, im kiojaļjaļ ko, ilubwiljin armej in Nipai.
- 18 Iiō eo kein kaeñoul im jiljino in iien tōl an riekajet ro eaar jemļok;
- 19 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr wōt aitwerōk eļap ilo āneo, aaget, eṇool ilo kaeñoul im jiljilimjuon iiō eo, im barāinwōt ilo kaeñoul im ruwalitōk iiō eo.
- 20 Mekarta Hilamōn eaar pād ilo jea in ekajet eo kōn jimwe im jejjet; aaget, im eaar lale n̄an kōjparok kien ko, im ekajet ko, im kien ko an Anij; im eaar kōṇṇane men eo ejimwe ilo imaan mejān Anij iien otemjej; im eaar etetal ilōkan iaļ ko an jemān, joñan eaar jeraaṇṇan ilo āneo.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr ruo nejin ļaddik. Eaar leļok n̄an eo erūtto etan eo Nipai, im n̄an eo ediktata, etan Liai. Im raar jino eddekļok n̄an Irooj.
- 22 Im ālikin men kein tariṇae ko im aitwerōk ko raar jino jemļok, ilo juon wāween edik, ilubwiljin armej in riNipai ro, ilo jemļokļok in eñoul im ruwalitōk iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.
- 23 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kaeñoul im ruwatimjuon in iien tōl an riekajet ro, eaar wōr aenōṇṇan wōt kar kajutak ilo āneo, aolep ijellōkun wōt kar kanejnej ittino ko Kadiantōn rikōot eo eaar kajutak e ilo eļapļok ṇōttan ko an āneo, ko ilo kar iien eo kar jab alikkar kaki n̄an ro raar pād ijeban kien eo; kōn menin rekar jab jakoļok jān āneo.
- 24 Im ālikin men kein ilo ejja iiō in wōt eaar wōr eļap otem ļap jeraaṇṇan ilo kabuñ eo, joñan eaar wōr tōujin ko raar kobaikļok er n̄an kabuñ eo im kar peptaij n̄an ukeļok.
- 25 Im eļap wōt kar jeraaṇṇan ilo kabuñ eo, im elōñ wōt kōjeraaṇṇan ko kar lutōkleplep ioon armej ro, bwe eṇool pris utiej ro im rikaki ro raar make bwilōñļok jān maroñ joñe.

And now I return again to mine account; therefore, what I have spoken had passed after there had been great contentions, and disturbances, and wars, and dissensions, among the people of Nephi.

The forty and sixth year of the reign of the judges ended;

And it came to pass that there was still great contention in the land, yea, even in the forty and seventh year, and also in the forty and eighth year.

Nevertheless Helaman did fill the judgment-seat with justice and equity; yea, he did observe to keep the statutes, and the judgments, and the commandments of God; and he did do that which was right in the sight of God continually; and he did walk after the ways of his father, insomuch that he did prosper in the land.

And it came to pass that he had two sons. He gave unto the eldest the name of Nephi, and unto the youngest, the name of Lehi. And they began to grow up unto the Lord.

And it came to pass that the wars and contentions began to cease, in a small degree, among the people of the Nephites, in the latter end of the forty and eighth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass in the forty and ninth year of the reign of the judges, there was continual peace established in the land, all save it were the secret combinations which Gadianton the robber had established in the more settled parts of the land, which at that time were not known unto those who were at the head of government; therefore they were not destroyed out of the land.

And it came to pass that in this same year there was exceedingly great prosperity in the church, insomuch that there were thousands who did join themselves unto the church and were baptized unto repentance.

And so great was the prosperity of the church, and so many the blessings which were poured out upon the people, that even the high priests and the teachers were themselves astonished beyond measure.

26 Im ālikin men kein jermal eo an Irooj eaar eddekļok
nān peptaij im kobaļok nān kabuñ eo an Anij, elōñ
armejer, aadet, eṃool joñoul ko in tṃujin ko.

27 Āindein jej lo bwe Irooj ej tūriaṃo nān aolep ro
renaaj, ilo ṃool in burueer, kūr ioon Etan
ekwōjarjar.

28 Aadet, āindein jej lo bwe kōjām in lañ ej peļļok nān
aolep, eṃool nān ro renaaj tōmak ilo etan Jisōs
Kraist, eo ej Nejin Anij.

29 Aadet, jej lo bwe jabdewōt eo e kōṃaan maroñ jirok
ioon naan eo an Anij, eo eṃōkaj im kajoor, eo enaaj
ajeje ijeṃ im ijeṃ aolep ṃoṃ im aujiid im kōttōbalbal
ko an devil, im tōl armejer in Kraist in juon iaļ erāniñ
im aidik ioonļok rṃñ in būroṃōj eo kar kōpooje nān
orañļok ro rinana—

30 Im tōprakļok jetōb ko aer, aadet, jetōb ko aer
remour, ilo anbwijmaroñ in Anij ilo aelōñ in lañ, nān
jijet ippān Ebrean, im Aisak, im ippān Jekab, im
ippān aolep ro jemād rekwōjarjar, nān jab bar
diwōjļok.

31 Im ilo iiō in eaar ejjeļok jemļokin ṃōṃōṃō ilo
āneen Zarahemla, im ilo aolep jikin ko ipeļaakin ijin,
eṃool ilo aolep āne ko kar an riNipai ro.

32 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr aenōṃṃan im
ṃōṃōṃō otem ṃōṃōṃō ilo bwe in iiō eo kein kaeñoul
im ruwatimjuon; aadet, im barāinwōt eaar ejjeļok
jemļokin aenōṃṃan im ṃōṃōṃō eļap ilo iiō eo kein
kalemñoul in iien tōl an riekajet ro.

33 Im ilo iiō eo kein kalemñoul im juon in iien tōl an
riekajet ro eaar wōr aenōṃṃan barāinwōt, ijellokun
wōt juwa eo eaar jino deļoñ ilo kabuñ eo—jab ilo
kabuñ eo an Anij, ak ilo būruōn armejer ro raar make
kwaļok ke rej pād ilo kabuñ eo an Anij—

34 Im raar utiej ilo juwa, eṃool nān matōrtōre elōñ
iaan ro jeir im jatier. Kiiō men in eaar juon nana eļap,
eo eaar kōṃṃan bwe ro rettā burueer iaan armejer ro
ren lo eļap eñtaan ko, im nān aikjet kōn eļap
kaeñtanaan ko.

And it came to pass that the work of the Lord did
prosper unto the baptizing and uniting to the church
of God, many souls, yea, even tens of thousands.

Thus we may see that the Lord is merciful unto all
who will, in the sincerity of their hearts, call upon his
holy name.

Yea, thus we see that the gate of heaven is open
unto all, even to those who will believe on the name of
Jesus Christ, who is the Son of God.

Yea, we see that whosoever will may lay hold upon
the word of God, which is quick and powerful, which
shall divide asunder all the cunning and the snares
and the wiles of the devil, and lead the man of Christ
in a strait and narrow course across that everlasting
gulf of misery which is prepared to engulf the wicked
—

And land their souls, yea, their immortal souls, at
the right hand of God in the kingdom of heaven, to sit
down with Abraham, and Isaac, and with Jacob, and
with all our holy fathers, to go no more out.

And in this year there was continual rejoicing in the
land of Zarahemla, and in all the regions round about,
even in all the land which was possessed by the
Nephites.

And it came to pass that there was peace and ex-
ceedingly great joy in the remainder of the forty and
ninth year; yea, and also there was continual peace
and great joy in the fiftieth year of the reign of the
judges.

And in the fifty and first year of the reign of the
judges there was peace also, save it were the pride
which began to enter into the church—not into the
church of God, but into the hearts of the people who
professed to belong to the church of God—

And they were lifted up in pride, even to the perse-
cution of many of their brethren. Now this was a great
evil, which did cause the more humble part of the
people to suffer great persecutions, and to wade
through much affliction.

35 Mekarta raar jitl̥ok im jar emmakijkij, im eaar kanooj kajoorl̥ok im kajoorl̥ok ilo aer ettā, im penl̥ok im penl̥ok ilo lōke Kraist, n̄an obrak in burueer kōn m̄ōñōñō im ineem̄man, aaet, eṃool n̄an karreoik im kokwōjarjare būruweer, kokwōjarjare eo ej itok kōnke aer kōtl̥ok burueer n̄an Anij.

36 Im ālikin men kein iiō eo kein kalem̄noul im ruo eaar jeml̥ok ilo aenōm̄man barāinwōt, ijell̥okun wōt juwa eo eḷap otem ḷap eaar pād ilo būruōn armej ro; im eaar kōnke m̄weie ko im jeban ko aer reḷḷap otem ḷap ilo āneo; im eaar eddek ioer jān raan n̄an raan.

37 Im ālikin men kein ilo lem̄noul im jilu iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro, Hilamōn eaar mej, im ḷeo nejin erūt̄totata Nipai eaar jino tōl ilo ijo jikin. Im ālikin men kein eaar pād ilo jea in ekajet eo kōn jim̄we im jejjet; aaet, eaar kōjparok kien ko an Anij, im eaar etetal ilo iaḷ ko an jemān.

Nevertheless they did fast and pray oft, and did wax stronger and stronger in their humility, and firmer and firmer in the faith of Christ, unto the filling their souls with joy and consolation, yea, even to the purifying and the sanctification of their hearts, which sanctification cometh because of their yielding their hearts unto God.

And it came to pass that the fifty and second year ended in peace also, save it were the exceedingly great pride which had gotten into the hearts of the people; and it was because of their exceedingly great riches and their prosperity in the land; and it did grow upon them from day to day.

And it came to pass in the fifty and third year of the reign of the judges, Helaman died, and his eldest son Nephi began to reign in his stead. And it came to pass that he did fill the judgment-seat with justice and equity; yea, he did keep the commandments of God, and did walk in the ways of his father.

Hilamōn 4

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kalemñoul im emān iiō eaar wōr akwāālel ko ilo kabuñ eo, im eaar wōr barāinwōt juon aitwerōk ilubwiljin armej ro, joñan eaar wōr eļap kōtōqrļok bōtōktōk.
- 2 Im mōttan eo in armej ro rijumaē kar man er im lukwarkwareļok er jān āneo, im raar etal ippān kiiñ eo an riLeman ro.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein raar kijejeto nān kalimotak riLeman ro nān tariņae ñae riNipai ro; a lo, riLeman ro raar lōļñōñ otem lōļñōñ, joñan raar jab eņroñ naan ko an rikiojaļjaļ ro.
- 4 Ak ālikin men kein, ilo kalemñoul im jiljino iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro, eaar wōr rikiojaļjaļ ro raar wanlōñļok jān riNipai ro nān riLeman ro; im raar tōprak ippān ro jet ilo kalimotak er nān illu ñae riNipai ro; im raar aolep ilo iiō eo maanjāppopo nān tariņae.
- 5 Im ilo kalemñoul im jiljilimjuon iiō eo raar wanlaļļok ñae riNipai ro nān pata, im raar jino jermal in mej eo; aet, joñan ilo lemñoul im ruwalitōk iiō eo in iien tōl an riekajet ro raar tōprak ilo bōke aer āneen Zarahemla; aet, im barāinwōt aolep bukwōn ko, eņool nān bukwōn eo eaar pād iturin bukwōn Buñ-pāļok.
- 6 Im riNipai ro im jarin tariņae ko an Moronaia kar lukwarkwareļok er eņoolļok ilo āneen Buñ-pāļok.
- 7 Im ijin raar kōpooj er ñae riLeman ro, jān ļojet irilik, eņool nān ļojet irear; aetokan juon raan ito-itak nān juon riNipai, ilo lain eo raar kōpooje im likūt jarin tariņae ko aer ie nān jojomar ñae laļ eo aer ituiōñ.
- 8 Im āindein rikiojaļjaļ ro in riNipai, ippān jipañ an jarin tariņae ebwijlep an riLeman ro, raar bōk aolep men ko an riNipai ro ko raar pād ilo āneo iturōk. Im aolep men in eaar kōmman ilo kalemñoul im ruwalitōk im ruwatimjuon iiō ko in iien tōl an riekajet ro.

Helaman 4

And it came to pass in the fifty and fourth year there were many dissensions in the church, and there was also a contention among the people, insomuch that there was much bloodshed.

And the rebellious part were slain and driven out of the land, and they did go unto the king of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that they did endeavor to stir up the Lamanites to war against the Nephites; but behold, the Lamanites were exceedingly afraid, insomuch that they would not hearken to the words of those dissenters.

But it came to pass in the fifty and sixth year of the reign of the judges, there were dissenters who went up from the Nephites unto the Lamanites; and they succeeded with those others in stirring them up to anger against the Nephites; and they were all that year preparing for war.

And in the fifty and seventh year they did come down against the Nephites to battle, and they did commence the work of death; yea, insomuch that in the fifty and eighth year of the reign of the judges they succeeded in obtaining possession of the land of Zarahemla; yea, and also all the lands, even unto the land which was near the land Bountiful.

And the Nephites and the armies of Moronihah were driven even into the land of Bountiful;

And there they did fortify against the Lamanites, from the west sea, even unto the east; it being a day's journey for a Nephite, on the line which they had fortified and stationed their armies to defend their north country.

And thus those dissenters of the Nephites, with the help of a numerous army of the Lamanites, had obtained all the possession of the Nephites which was in the land southward. And all this was done in the fifty and eighth and ninth years of the reign of the judges.

- 9 Im ālikin men kein ilo kajiljinoñoul iiō eo in iien tōl an riekajet ro, Moronaia eaar bōk ippān jarin tariṇae ko an elōñ mōttan ko in āneo; aet, raar bar bōk elōñ jikin kwelōk ko raar wōtlōk ilo pein riLeman ro.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein ilo kajiljinoñoul im juon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro raar tōprak ilo bar bōk eṃpool jimattan in aolep ijoko jikier.
- 11 Kiiō jerata in eḷap an riNipai ro, im eo eḷap eo eaar ilubwiljier, en kar jab waḷōk eḷaṇṇe eaar jab kōn nana eo aer im kajjōjō eo aer eo eaar ilubwiljier; aet, im eaar pād ilubwiljin ro barāinwōt raar ba rej pād ilo kabuñ eo an Anij.
- 12 Im eaar kōn juwa eo an burueer, kōnke aer kanooj kar ṃweie, aet, eaar kōn jiped ro rejeraṃōl, dāpij jān er ṃōṇā ko kijeer jān ro rekwōle, dāpij men ko ballier jān ro rekeelwaan, im ubrare ro jeir im jatier rettā ilo jāppeer, im kajjirere kōn men ko rekwōjarjar, im kariab jetōb in kanaan im revelesōn, im urore, rakimi, riabe, kōṃte, im ḷōñ, kōnke raar wanlōñḷōk ilo aitwerōk ko reḷḷap, im kōnke raar ajjimizekeḷōk ilo āneo āneen Nipai, ilubwiljin riLeman ro—
- 13 Im kōn menin aer nana eḷap, im aer kōmmejāje ilo kajoor eo aer make, kar likūt wōt er ilo kajoor eo aer make; kōn menin raar jab jeraaṃṃan, ak raar nañinmej im eñtaan, im kar lukwarkware er iṃaan riLeman ro, ṃae an kar jako enañin aolep ijoko jikier.
- 14 A lo, Moronaia eaar kwaḷōk naan kōn elōñ men ko ṇan armej ro kōnke jerōwiwi eo aer, im barāinwōt Nipai im Liai, ro raar ḷōṃaro nejin Hilamōn, raar kwaḷōk naan kōn elōñ men ko ṇan armej ro, aet, im kar kanaan elōñ men ko ṇan er kōn nana ko aer, im ta enaaj kar itok ioer eḷaṇṇe raar jab ukeḷōk jān jerōwiwi ko aer.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein raar ukeḷōk, im joñan wōt eo eaar ukeḷōk raar jino jeraaṃṃan.

And it came to pass in the sixtieth year of the reign of the judges, Moronihah did succeed with his armies in obtaining many parts of the land; yea, they regained many cities which had fallen into the hands of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass in the sixty and first year of the reign of the judges they succeeded in regaining even the half of all their possessions.

Now this great loss of the Nephites, and the great slaughter which was among them, would not have happened had it not been for their wickedness and their abomination which was among them; yea, and it was among those also who professed to belong to the church of God.

And it was because of the pride of their hearts, because of their exceeding riches, yea, it was because of their oppression to the poor, withholding their food from the hungry, withholding their clothing from the naked, and smiting their humble brethren upon the cheek, making a mock of that which was sacred, denying the spirit of prophecy and of revelation, murdering, plundering, lying, stealing, committing adultery, rising up in great contentions, and deserting away into the land of Nephi, among the Lamanites—

And because of this their great wickedness, and their boastings in their own strength, they were left in their own strength; therefore they did not prosper, but were afflicted and smitten, and driven before the Lamanites, until they had lost possession of almost all their lands.

But behold, Moronihah did preach many things unto the people because of their iniquity, and also Nephi and Lehi, who were the sons of Helaman, did preach many things unto the people, yea, and did prophesy many things unto them concerning their iniquities, and what should come unto them if they did not repent of their sins.

And it came to pass that they did repent, and inasmuch as they did repent they did begin to prosper.

16 Bwe ke Moronaia eaar lo bwe raar ukeļok eaar kajjioñ in tōl er ļok jān jikin nān jikin, im jān jikin kwelok nān jikin kwelok, eṃool ṃae aer kar bar bōk juon jimattan in men ko ṃweieer im juon jimattan in aolep ijoko jikier.

17 Im āindein eaar jemļok kajiljinoñoul im juon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro.

18 Im ālikin men kein ilo kajiljinoñoul im ruo iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro, Moronaia eaar jab maroñ bōk eļapļok jikin ko ioon riLeman ro.

19 Kōn menin raar eļļok jān kōttōbalbal ko aer nān bōk bwe in ijoko jikier, bwe ekanooj kar bwijlep riLeman ro eaar kōṃṃan bwe riNipai ro ren jab maroñ bōk eļapļok kajoor ioer; kōn menin Moronaia eaar kōjerbal aolep jarin tariṃae ko an ilo kōjparok ṃōttan ko eaar būki.

20 Im ālikin men kein kōnke bwijlep in oran riLeman ro riNipai ro raar pād ilo eļap lōļṃoñ, nē raab anjō ioer, im jujuri er, im ṃan er, im kōkkure er.

21 Aaet, raar jino in keememej kanaan ko an Alma, im barāinwōt naan ko an Mosaia; im raar lo bwe rekar juon armej rekijneñe kōnwaer, im bwe raar watōk ejjeļok tokjān kien ko an Anij;

22 Im bwe raar ukōti im jujuri iuṃwin ne kien ko an Mosaia, ak men eo Irooj eaar jiroñ e nān leļok nān armej ro; im raar lo bwe kien ko aer raar erom anekeke, im bwe raar erom juon armej enana, joñan raar nana āinwōt riLeman ro.

23 Im kōnke nana eo aer kabuñ eo eaar jino idakunkunļok; im raar jino jab tōmak ilo jetōb in kanaan im ilo jetōb in revelesōn; im ekajet ko an Anij raar pād iṃaer im jelṃae er.

24 Im raar lo bwe raar ṃōjṃo, āinwōt ro jeir im jatier, riLeman ro, im bwe Jetōb eo an Irooj eaar jab oṃaakeļok wōt er; aaet, eaar jenlikļok jān er kōnke Jetōb eo an Irooj ej jab jokwe ilo tampeļ ko rejjar kwōjarjar—

For when Moronihah saw that they did repent he did venture to lead them forth from place to place, and from city to city, even until they had regained the one-half of their property and the one-half of all their lands.

And thus ended the sixty and first year of the reign of the judges.

And it came to pass in the sixty and second year of the reign of the judges, that Moronihah could obtain no more possessions over the Lamanites.

Therefore they did abandon their design to obtain the remainder of their lands, for so numerous were the Lamanites that it became impossible for the Nephites to obtain more power over them; therefore Moronihah did employ all his armies in maintaining those parts which he had taken.

And it came to pass, because of the greatness of the number of the Lamanites the Nephites were in great fear, lest they should be overpowered, and trodden down, and slain, and destroyed.

Yea, they began to remember the prophecies of Alma, and also the words of Mosiah; and they saw that they had been a stiffnecked people, and that they had set at naught the commandments of God;

And that they had altered and trampled under their feet the laws of Mosiah, or that which the Lord commanded him to give unto the people; and they saw that their laws had become corrupted, and that they had become a wicked people, insomuch that they were wicked even like unto the Lamanites.

And because of their iniquity the church had begun to dwindle; and they began to disbelieve in the spirit of prophecy and in the spirit of revelation; and the judgments of God did stare them in the face.

And they saw that they had become weak, like unto their brethren, the Lamanites, and that the Spirit of the Lord did no more preserve them; yea, it had withdrawn from them because the Spirit of the Lord doth not dwell in unholy temples—

25 Kōn menin Irooj eaar bōjrak n̄an oṇaake er kōn an kajoor ekabwilōn̄lōn̄ im ejenolḡk, bwe raar wōtlḡk ilo juon jekjek in jab tōmak im jerḡwiwi enana; im raar lo bwe riLeman ro raar kanooj bwijlepḡk jān er, im ijellḡkun wōt n̄e raar eddāp n̄an Irooj aer Anij renaaj kar jako wōt.

26 Bwe lo, raar lo bwe kajoor eo an riLeman ro eaar ḡap āinwōt aer kajoor, eṇool eṇṇaan n̄an eṇṇaan. Im āindein raar wōtlḡk ilo jerḡwiwi in eḡap; aet, āindein raar ṇōjṇḡ, kōnke jerḡwiwi eo aer, ilo tōrean eo ejjab lōn̄ iiō ko.

Therefore the Lord did cease to preserve them by his miraculous and matchless power, for they had fallen into a state of unbelief and awful wickedness; and they saw that the Lamanites were exceedingly more numerous than they, and except they should cleave unto the Lord their God they must unavoidably perish.

For behold, they saw that the strength of the Lamanites was as great as their strength, even man for man. And thus had they fallen into this great transgression; yea, thus had they become weak, because of their transgression, in the space of not many years.

Hilamōn 5

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ilo ejja iiō in wōt, lo, Nipai eaar leļok jea in ekajet eo n̄an juon eṃṃaan etan eaar Sizoram.
- 2 Bwe āinwōt kakien ko aer im kien ko aer raar jutak j̄an ainikien armej ro, im er ro raar k̄āālet nana raar lōnļok j̄an er ro raar k̄āālet eṃṃan, kōn menin raar kaloļok n̄an k̄okkure, bwe kakien ko raar ankekeļok.
- 3 Aaet, im eaar jab aolep̄an in; raar aolep juon armej rekij̄neñe kōnwaer, joñan raar jab maroñ oñaake er kōn kien ak jim̄we, ijellokun wōt n̄e eaar n̄an k̄okkure eo aer.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein Nipai eaar ekkōlļok kōnke nana eo aer; im eaar kōtļok jea in ekajet eo, im bōk ioon e n̄an kwaļok naan eo an Anij aolep̄an bwe in raan ko an, im ļeo jein im jatin Liai barāinwōt, aolep bwe in raan ko an.
- 5 Bwe raar keememej naan ko jemāer Hilamōn eaar kōnono n̄an er. Im erkein rej naan ko eaar kōnono:
- 6 Lo, ro nejū ṃaan, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin keememej n̄an kōjparok kien ko an Anij; im ikōṇaan bwe koṃin kwaļok n̄an armej rein naan kein. Lo, iaar lewōj n̄an koṃ āt ko etan ro jemād im jined ṃoktata ro raar diwōjtok j̄an āneen Jerusalem; im men in iaar kōṃṃan bwe n̄e koṃij keememej āt ko etami koṃ maroñ keememej er; im n̄e koṃij keememej er koṃ maroñ keememej jermal ko aer; im n̄e koṃij keememej jermal ko aer koṃ maroñ jeļā ekōjkan ba ennaan in, im barāinwōt kar jeje, bwe raar eṃṃan.
- 7 Kōn menin, ro nejū ṃaan, ikōṇaan bwe koṃin kōṃṃan men eo eṃṃan, bwe ren maroñ ba kōn koṃ, im barāinwōt jeje, eṃool āinwōt kar ba im jeje kōn er.
- 8 Im kiiō ro nejū ṃaan, lo eļapļok ijo ikōṇaan j̄an koṃ, kōṇaan eo me, bwe koṃin maroñ jab kōṃṃani men kein bwe koṃin maroñ kōmmejāje, a bwe koṃin kōṃṃani men kein n̄an likūt mennin aorōk ko ami ilo lañ, aaet, eo ej n̄an indeeo, im eo ej jamin jako; aaet, bwe en wōr ami mennin letok in mour indeeo, eo ewōr unin bwe j̄an kōtmāne bwe eṃōj kar leļok n̄an ro jemād.

Helaman 5

And it came to pass that in this same year, behold, Nephi delivered up the judgment-seat to a man whose name was Cezoram.

For as their laws and their governments were established by the voice of the people, and they who chose evil were more numerous than they who chose good, therefore they were ripening for destruction, for the laws had become corrupted.

Yea, and this was not all; they were a stiffnecked people, insomuch that they could not be governed by the law nor justice, save it were to their destruction.

And it came to pass that Nephi had become weary because of their iniquity; and he yielded up the judgment-seat, and took it upon him to preach the word of God all the remainder of his days, and his brother Lehi also, all the remainder of his days;

For they remembered the words which their father Helaman spake unto them. And these are the words which he spake:

Behold, my sons, I desire that ye should remember to keep the commandments of God; and I would that ye should declare unto the people these words. Behold, I have given unto you the names of our first parents who came out of the land of Jerusalem; and this I have done that when you remember your names ye may remember them; and when ye remember them ye may remember their works; and when ye remember their works ye may know how that it is said, and also written, that they were good.

Therefore, my sons, I would that ye should do that which is good, that it may be said of you, and also written, even as it has been said and written of them.

And now my sons, behold I have somewhat more to desire of you, which desire is, that ye may not do these things that ye may boast, but that ye may do these things to lay up for yourselves a treasure in heaven, yea, which is eternal, and which fadeth not away; yea, that ye may have that precious gift of eternal life, which we have reason to suppose hath been given to our fathers.

9 O keememej, keememej, eṃṃaan ro nejū, naan ko kiiñ Benjamin eaar kōnono ñan armej ro an; aet, keememej bwe ejjeḷok bar iaḷ ak wāween eo im ie armej remaroñ mour, kōn wōt bōtōktōkin pinmuur an Jisōs Kraist, eo Enaaj itok; aet, keememej bwe E ej itok ñan ḷomḷoren laḷ.

10 Im keememej barāinwōt naan ko Amulek eaar kōnono ñan Ziezrom, ilo jikin kwelok in Ammōnaia; bwe eaar ba ñan e bwe eṃool Irooj Enaaj itok im pinmuuri armej ro An, a bwe E jamin itok ñan ḷomḷoren er ilo jerḷowiwi ko aer, a ñan ḷomḷoren er jān jerḷowiwi ko aer.

11 Im E ewōr an kajoor leḷok ñan e jān Jemān ñan ḷomḷoren er jān jerḷowiwi ko aer kōnke ukeḷok; kōn menin Eaar jilkintok enjeḷ ro An ñan kwaḷok naan ko reṃṃan kōn jekjek ko an ukeḷok, eo ej bōktok kajoor in Ripinmuur eo, ñan ḷomḷor eo an armej ro.

12 Im kiiō, ro nejū ṃaan, keememej, keememej bwe ej ioon eṃṃaan in ad Ripinmuur, eo ej Kraist, eo Nejin Anij, bwe komij aikuj kalōk pedped ko ami; bwe ñe devil enaaj jilkintok kōto ko an rekajoor, aet, ṃade ko an ilo aire, aet, ñe aolep wōt dekā im lañ rekajoor an renaaj buñit eok, enaaj ejjeḷok an kajoor ioom ñan kinōōrḷok laḷḷok eok ñan roñ in būromōj im wo ejjeḷok jemḷokin, kōnke eṃṃaan eo kom ar ekkal ioon, eo ej pedped eṃool, pedped eo eḷaññe armej rej ekkal ioon rej jamin buñ.

13 Im ālikin men kein erkein naan ko Hilamōn eaar katakin ḷōṃaro nejin; aet, eaar katakin er elōñ men ko kar jab jei, im barāinwōt elōñ men ko kar jei.

14 Im raar keememej naan ko an; im kōn menin raar ilok, im kōjparok kien ko an Anij, ñan katakin naan in Anij ilubwiljin armej in Nipai, jino ilo jikin kwelok Buñ-pāḷok;

15 Im jān ijo ṃaanḷok ñan jikin kwelok in Gid, im jān jikin kwelok in Gid ñan jikin kwelok in Mulek;

16 Im eṃool jān juon jikin kwelok ñan bar juon, ṃae aer kar ilok ilubwiljin aolep armej in Nipai ro raar pād ilo āneo irōk; im jān ijoḷok ilo āneen Zaraemla, ilubwiljin riLeman ro.

O remember, remember, my sons, the words which king Benjamin spake unto his people; yea, remember that there is no other way nor means whereby man can be saved, only through the atoning blood of Jesus Christ, who shall come; yea, remember that he cometh to redeem the world.

And remember also the words which Amulek spake unto Zeezrom, in the city of Ammonihah; for he said unto him that the Lord surely should come to redeem his people, but that he should not come to redeem them in their sins, but to redeem them from their sins.

And he hath power given unto him from the Father to redeem them from their sins because of repentance; therefore he hath sent his angels to declare the tidings of the conditions of repentance, which bringeth unto the power of the Redeemer, unto the salvation of their souls.

And now, my sons, remember, remember that it is upon the rock of our Redeemer, who is Christ, the Son of God, that ye must build your foundation; that when the devil shall send forth his mighty winds, yea, his shafts in the whirlwind, yea, when all his hail and his mighty storm shall beat upon you, it shall have no power over you to drag you down to the gulf of misery and endless wo, because of the rock upon which ye are built, which is a sure foundation, a foundation whereon if men build they cannot fall.

And it came to pass that these were the words which Helaman taught to his sons; yea, he did teach them many things which are not written, and also many things which are written.

And they did remember his words; and therefore they went forth, keeping the commandments of God, to teach the word of God among all the people of Nephi, beginning at the city Bountiful;

And from thenceforth to the city of Gid; and from the city of Gid to the city of Mulek;

And even from one city to another, until they had gone forth among all the people of Nephi who were in the land southward; and from thence into the land of Zarahemla, among the Lamanites.

17 Im ālikin men kein raar kwaḷoḷk naan kōn eḷap kajoor, joñan raar kabwilōñ elōñ iaan rikiojaḷjaḷ ro raar iloḷk jān riNipai ro, joñan raar iloḷk im kwaḷoḷk jerḡwiwi ko aer im raar peptaij ñan ukeḷoḷk, im mōkaj aer rḡoḷ ñan riNipai ro ñan kijejeto ñan kajimwi ñan er bōd ko raar kōmmani.

18 Im ālikin men kein Nipai im Liai raar kwaḷoḷk naan ñan riLeman ro kōn eḷap kajoor im maroñ, bwe kar leḷoḷk ñan er kajoor im maroñ bwe ren maroñ ekkōnono, im eaar wōr ta rej aikuj kōnono leḷoḷk ñan ir—

19 Kōn menin raar kōnono ñan bwilōñ eḷap an riLeman ro, ñan karreel er, joñan eaar wōr ruwalitōk tḡujin in riLeman ro raar pād ilo āneen Zaraemla im ipeḷaakin ijo raar peptaij ñan ukeḷoḷk, im kar po burueer kōn nana eo an imminene ko an ro jemāer.

20 Im ālikin men kein Nipai im Liai raar iloḷk jān ijo ñan āneen Nipai.

21 Im ālikin men kein juon jarin tariḡae eaar bōk er im joḷoḷk er ilo kalbuuj; aet, eḡool ilo ejja kalbuuj eo wōt Ammōn im ḷoḡparo jein im jatin kar joḷoḷk er ie jān ro karejeran Limai.

22 Im ālikin kar joḷoḷk er ilo kalbuuj elōñ raan ko kōn ejjeḷoḷk mōñā, lo, raar iloḷk im bōk er jān kalbuuj bwe ren maroñ man er.

23 Im ālikin men kein Nipai im Liai kar jepooḷ er kōn kijeek, joñan an ḷap raar lōḷñoñ in likūt peier ioer kōn mijak ñe raab naaj kar bwil. Mekarta, Nipai im Liai raar jab bwil; im rekar āinwōt jutak ioḷapḷap in kijeek eo im raar jab bwil.

24 Im raar lo bwe raar pooḷ kōn juon jurōn kijeek, im bwe eaar jab tile er, burueer raar peranḷoḷk.

25 Bwe raar lo bwe riLeman ro raar jab likūt peier ioer; im barāinwōt raar lōḷñoñ in itok iturier, ak raar jutak āinwōt raar jaje kōnono kōn ḷoḷjānaer.

And it came to pass that they did preach with great power, insomuch that they did confound many of those dissenters who had gone over from the Nephites, insomuch that they came forth and did confess their sins and were baptized unto repentance, and immediately returned to the Nephites to endeavor to repair unto them the wrongs which they had done.

And it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi did preach unto the Lamanites with such great power and authority, for they had power and authority given unto them that they might speak, and they also had what they should speak given unto them—

Therefore they did speak unto the great astonishment of the Lamanites, to the convincing them, insomuch that there were eight thousand of the Lamanites who were in the land of Zarahemla and round about baptized unto repentance, and were convinced of the wickedness of the traditions of their fathers.

And it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi did proceed from thence to go to the land of Nephi.

And it came to pass that they were taken by an army of the Lamanites and cast into prison; yea, even in that same prison in which Ammon and his brethren were cast by the servants of Limhi.

And after they had been cast into prison many days without food, behold, they went forth into the prison to take them that they might slay them.

And it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi were encircled about as if by fire, even insomuch that they durst not lay their hands upon them for fear lest they should be burned. Nevertheless, Nephi and Lehi were not burned; and they were as standing in the midst of fire and were not burned.

And when they saw that they were encircled about with a pillar of fire, and that it burned them not, their hearts did take courage.

For they saw that the Lamanites durst not lay their hands upon them; neither durst they come near unto them, but stood as if they were struck dumb with amazement.

26 Im ālikin men kein Nipai im Liai raar wōnṁaanļok im jino kōnono n̄an er, im ba: Koṁin jab lōļn̄oṅ, bwe lo, ej Anij in eaar kwaļok n̄an koṁ mennin kabwilōn̄lōn̄ in eo kōn e, ej kwaļok n̄an koṁ bwe koṁij jab maroṅ likūt peimi iooṁ n̄an ṁan kōm.

27 Im lo, ke raar ba naan kein, laļ eaar ṁakūtkūt otem ṁakūtkūt, im kān kalbuuj eo eaar wūdiddid āinwōt n̄e raar itōn wōtļok n̄an laļ; ak lo, raar jab wōtļok. Im lo, ro raar pād ilo kalbuuj raar riLeman im riNipai ro raar rikiojaļjaļ.

28 Im ālikin men kein rekar libobo kōn juon kōdḡ in marok, im juon lōļn̄oṅ ekanooj ṁwilaļ eaar itok ioer.

29 Im ālikin men kein eaar itok juon ainikien āinwōt n̄e eaar ilōn̄ kōdḡ in marok eo, im ba: Koṁin ukeļok, koṁin ukeļok, im jab bar kappukot n̄an kōkkure ro karejera im Iaar jilkinwaj n̄an koṁ n̄an kwaļok naan ko reṁṁan.

30 Im ālikin men kein ke raar roṅ ainikien in, im kar lo bwe eaar jab juon ainikien jourur, im eaar jab juon ainikien ekḡuwaroṅroṅ, a lo, eaar juon ainikien emera in lur eweppān, āinwōt n̄e eaar juon unoojdikdik, im eaar kabijļok eṁool n̄an lukkuun bōro—

31 Im mekarta mera in ainikien eo, lo laļ eaar ṁakūtkūt otem ṁakūtkūt, im kān kalbuuj eo raar bar wūdiddid, āinwōt n̄e eaar naṅin wōtļok n̄an laļ; im lo kōdḡ in marok eo, eo eaar kaliboboik er, eaar jab ajeededļok—

32 Im lo ainikien eo eaar bar itok, im ba: Koṁin ukeļok, koṁin ukeļok, bwe aelōn̄ in laṅ ej epaak; im jab bar kappukot n̄an kōkkure ro rikarejera. Im ālikin men kein laļ eaar bar ṁakūtkūt, im kān ṁōko raar wūdiddid.

33 Im barāinwōt bar alen kein kajilu ainikien eo eaar itok, im kar kōnono n̄an er naan ko rekabwilōn̄lōn̄ ko rej jamin kōnono jān lḡiin armej; im kān ṁōko raar bar ṁakūtkūt, im laļ eaar wūdiddid āinwōt n̄e eaar itōn ajeļ ijeṅ im ijeṅ.

And it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi did stand forth and began to speak unto them, saying: Fear not, for behold, it is God that has shown unto you this marvelous thing, in the which is shown unto you that ye cannot lay your hands on us to slay us.

And behold, when they had said these words, the earth shook exceedingly, and the walls of the prison did shake as if they were about to tumble to the earth; but behold, they did not fall. And behold, they that were in the prison were Lamanites and Nephites who were dissenters.

And it came to pass that they were overshadowed with a cloud of darkness, and an awful solemn fear came upon them.

And it came to pass that there came a voice as if it were above the cloud of darkness, saying: Repent ye, repent ye, and seek no more to destroy my servants whom I have sent unto you to declare good tidings.

And it came to pass when they heard this voice, and beheld that it was not a voice of thunder, neither was it a voice of a great tumultuous noise, but behold, it was a still voice of perfect mildness, as if it had been a whisper, and it did pierce even to the very soul—

And notwithstanding the mildness of the voice, behold the earth shook exceedingly, and the walls of the prison trembled again, as if it were about to tumble to the earth; and behold the cloud of darkness, which had overshadowed them, did not disperse—

And behold the voice came again, saying: Repent ye, repent ye, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand; and seek no more to destroy my servants. And it came to pass that the earth shook again, and the walls trembled.

And also again the third time the voice came, and did speak unto them marvelous words which cannot be uttered by man; and the walls did tremble again, and the earth shook as if it were about to divide asunder.

34 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar jab ko kōnke kōd̄o in marok eo eaar kaliboboik er; aet, im barāinwōt raar tōt kōnke mijak eo eaar itok ioer.

35 Kiiō eaar wōr juon ilubwiljier eo eaar riNipai jān ļotak, eo juon iien eaar an kabuñ eo an Anij ak eaar jepell̄ok jān er.

36 Im ālikin men kein eaar oktakļok, im lo, eaar lo debl̄oke kōd̄o in marok eo turin mejān Nipai im Liai; im lo, raar romaak otem romaak, eṃool āinwōt turin mejān enjeļ raṃ. Im eaar lo bwe raar kotak mejaer n̄an lañ; im raar pād ilo paotok eo āinwōt n̄e rej kōnono ak kotak ainikien n̄an juon armej eo rej loe.

37 Im ālikin men kein, ļein eaar laṃōj n̄an jarlepju eo, bwe ren oktakļok im lale. Im lo, eaar wōr kajoor leļok n̄an er bwe ren oktakļok im lale; im raar lo turin mejān Nipai im Liai.

38 Im raar ba n̄an ļeo: Lo, ta meļeļein aolep men kein, im ippān wōn ļōṃarein rej kōnono?

39 Kiiō ļeo etan eaar Aminatab. Im Aminatab eaar ba n̄an er: Er rej kōnono ippān enjeļ raṃ an Anij.

40 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro rej ba n̄an e: Ta kōm naaj kōṃṃane, bwe kōd̄o in maroñ in en maroñ eṃṃakūt jān kaliboboik kōm?

41 Im Aminatab eba n̄an er: Koṃij aikuļ ukeļok, im kūr n̄an ainikien eo, eṃool ṃae koṃ naaj wōr ami tōmak ilo Kraist, eo kar katakin koṃ kake jān Alma, im Amulek, im Ziezrom; im n̄e koṃ naaj kōṃṃane men in, kōd̄o in marok eo eaar ajeededļok.

42 Im ālikin men kein raar aolep jino kūr n̄an ainikien E eo ar kōṃakūt kūt laļ; aet, raar kūr eṃool ṃae iien eo kōd̄o in marok eo ar ajeededļok.

43 Im ālikin men kein ke raar reito-reitak, im lo bwe kōd̄o in marok eo eaar ajeededļok jān kaliboboik er, lo, raar lo bwe rekar pool ijeṃ im ijeṃ, aet aolep armej, jān juon jurōn kijeek.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites could not flee because of the cloud of darkness which did overshadow them; yea, and also they were immovable because of the fear which did come upon them.

Now there was one among them who was a Nephite by birth, who had once belonged to the church of God but had dissented from them.

And it came to pass that he turned him about, and behold, he saw through the cloud of darkness the faces of Nephi and Lehi; and behold, they did shine exceedingly, even as the faces of angels. And he beheld that they did lift their eyes to heaven; and they were in the attitude as if talking or lifting their voices to some being whom they beheld.

And it came to pass that this man did cry unto the multitude, that they might turn and look. And behold, there was power given unto them that they did turn and look; and they did behold the faces of Nephi and Lehi.

And they said unto the man: Behold, what do all these things mean, and who is it with whom these men do converse?

Now the man's name was Aminadab. And Aminadab said unto them: They do converse with the angels of God.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites said unto him: What shall we do, that this cloud of darkness may be removed from overshadowing us?

And Aminadab said unto them: You must repent, and cry unto the voice, even until ye shall have faith in Christ, who was taught unto you by Alma, and Amulek, and Zeezrom; and when ye shall do this, the cloud of darkness shall be removed from overshadowing you.

And it came to pass that they all did begin to cry unto the voice of him who had shaken the earth; yea, they did cry even until the cloud of darkness was dispersed.

And it came to pass that when they cast their eyes about, and saw that the cloud of darkness was dispersed from overshadowing them, behold, they saw that they were encircled about, yea every soul, by a pillar of fire.

44 Im Nipai im Liai raar pād ioḷapḷapier; aet, raar poolḷ ijeḷ im ijeḷ; aet, raar pād āinwōt nē ioḷapḷap in juon kijeek eurur, ak eaar jab kōkkure er, im jab tile kāān kalbuuj eo; im raar obrak kōn mōḷmōḷ eo epen kōnono kake im eobrak kōn wōj.

45 Im lo, Jetōb Kwōjarjar an Anij eaar wanlaḷtak jān lañ, im eaar deḷoñ ilo burueer, im raar obrak āinwōt kōn kijeek, im raar maroñ kōnono naan ko rekabwilōñlōñ.

46 Im ālikin men kein eaar itok juon ainikien nān er, aet, juon ainikien emḷman, āinwōt nē eaar juon unoojdikdik, im ba:

47 Aenōmḷman, aenōmḷman nān koḷ, kōnke tōmak eo ami ilo Aō Jitōnbōro Emḷman, eo ej jān pedped ko an laḷ.

48 Im kiiō, ke raar roñ men in raar reilōñḷok mejaer āinwōt nān lo jān ia ainikien eo eaar itok; im lo, raar lo lañ ko repeḷḷok; im enjeḷ raḷ raar wanlaḷḷok jān lañ im kar leḷok jipañ nān er.

49 Im eaar wōr enañin jilubukwi armej raar lo im roñ men kein; im kar jiroñ er nān ilok im jab bwilōñ, im ren jab pere.

50 Im ālikin men kein raar ilok, im raar jipañ armej ro, im kabuñbuñḷok iaolepān bukwōn ko ipeḷaakin ijo aolep men ko raar roñ im loi, joñan eḷapḷok mōttan riLeman ro raar reel jān er, kōnke ḷap in kein kaḷool ko raar būki.

51 Im joñan lōñin wōt ro raar reel raar likūt kein tariḷnae ko aer, im barāinwōt dike eo aer im mḷanit ko an ro jemāer.

52 Im ālikin men kein raar kōtḷok nān riNipai ro bwidej ko aer.

And Nephi and Lehi were in the midst of them; yea, they were encircled about; yea, they were as if in the midst of a flaming fire, yet it did harm them not, neither did it take hold upon the walls of the prison; and they were filled with that joy which is unspeakable and full of glory.

And behold, the Holy Spirit of God did come down from heaven, and did enter into their hearts, and they were filled as if with fire, and they could speak forth marvelous words.

And it came to pass that there came a voice unto them, yea, a pleasant voice, as if it were a whisper, saying:

Peace, peace be unto you, because of your faith in my Well Beloved, who was from the foundation of the world.

And now, when they heard this they cast up their eyes as if to behold from whence the voice came; and behold, they saw the heavens open; and angels came down out of heaven and ministered unto them.

And there were about three hundred souls who saw and heard these things; and they were bidden to go forth and marvel not, neither should they doubt.

And it came to pass that they did go forth, and did minister unto the people, declaring throughout all the regions round about all the things which they had heard and seen, insomuch that the more part of the Lamanites were convinced of them, because of the greatness of the evidences which they had received.

And as many as were convinced did lay down their weapons of war, and also their hatred and the tradition of their fathers.

And it came to pass that they did yield up unto the Nephites the lands of their possession.

Hilamōn 6

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke kajiljinoñoul im ruo iiō in tōl an riekajet ro eaar bōjrak, aolep men kein raar waļok im riLeman ro raar erom, eļapļok mōttanier, juon armej ejimwe, joñan ke jimwe eo aer eaar leļok jān eo an riNipai ro, kōnke pen im dim ilo tōmak eo.
- 2 Bwe lo, ekar lōn iaan riNipai ro raar kijneñeļok im jab ukeļok im kanooj nana, joñan raar jab bōk naan eo an Anij im aolep kwaļok naan im kanaan eo eaar itok ilubwiljier.
- 3 Mekarta, armej ro jān kabuñ eo eaar wōr aer mōñōñō eļap kōnke oktak eo an riLeman ro, aet, kōnke kabuñ eo an Anij, eo kar kajutake ilubwiljier. Im raar jemjerā ippān doon, im raar mōñōñō ippān doon, im eaar wōr aer lañlōn eļap.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein elōn iaan riLeman ro raar wanlaļok ilo āneen Zaraemla, im kar kabuñbuñok ñan armej in riNipai ro wāween kar oktak eo aer, im kar kōketak er ñan tōmak im ukeļok.
- 5 Aet, im elōn raar kwaļok naan kōn kajoor im maroñ eļap otem ļap, ñan bōk lalļok er ilo mwilaļ ko in ettā bōro, ñan aer ro rettā rikaļooran Anij im Lamb eo.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein elōn iaan riLeman raar ilok ilo āneo iōñ; im barāinwōt Nipai im Liai raar ilo āneo iōñ, ñan kwaļok naan ñan armej ro. Im āindein eaar jemļok kajiljinoñoul im jilu iiō.
- 7 Im lo, eaar wōr aenōmman ilo aolepān āneo, joñan riNipai ro raar ilok ilo jabdewōt bukwōn in āneo raar kōṇaan, meñe ilubwiljin riNipai ro ak riLeman ro.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar barāinwōt ilok jabdewōt ijo raar kōṇaan, meñe eaar ilubwiljin riLeman ro ak ilubwiljin riNipai; im āindein raar anemkwōj ilo etal-itok ko aer ippān doon, ñan wiaik im ñan wia kake, im ñan bōk ļapļok, ekkar ñan aer kōṇaan.

Helaman 6

And it came to pass that when the sixty and second year of the reign of the judges had ended, all these things had happened and the Lamanites had become, the more part of them, a righteous people, insomuch that their righteousness did exceed that of the Nephites, because of their firmness and their steadiness in the faith.

For behold, there were many of the Nephites who had become hardened and impenitent and grossly wicked, insomuch that they did reject the word of God and all the preaching and prophesying which did come among them.

Nevertheless, the people of the church did have great joy because of the conversion of the Lamanites, yea, because of the church of God, which had been established among them. And they did fellowship one with another, and did rejoice one with another, and did have great joy.

And it came to pass that many of the Lamanites did come down into the land of Zarahemla, and did declare unto the people of the Nephites the manner of their conversion, and did exhort them to faith and repentance.

Yea, and many did preach with exceedingly great power and authority, unto the bringing down many of them into the depths of humility, to be the humble followers of God and the Lamb.

And it came to pass that many of the Lamanites did go into the land northward; and also Nephi and Lehi went into the land northward, to preach unto the people. And thus ended the sixty and third year.

And behold, there was peace in all the land, insomuch that the Nephites did go into whatsoever part of the land they would, whether among the Nephites or the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did also go whithersoever they would, whether it were among the Lamanites or among the Nephites; and thus they did have free intercourse one with another, to buy and to sell, and to get gain, according to their desire.

9 Im ālikin men kein rekar ṁweie otem ṁweie, jīṁor riLeman ro im riNipai ro; im eaar wōr aer gold eḷap otem ḷap, im silver, im aolep *metal* ko otemjeḷok reaorōk, jīṁor ilo āneo irōk im āneo iōñ.

10 Kiiō āneo irōk kar etan Liai, im āneo iōñ kar etan Mulek, eo eaar ālikin ḷeo nejin Zedekaia; bwe Irooj Eaar bōktok Mulek ilo āneo iōñ, im Liai ilo āneo irōk.

11 Im lo, eaar wōr aolep wāween gold otemjeḷok ilo jīṁor bukwōn kein, im silver, im *ore* ko reaorōk otemjeḷok im ekar wōr barāinwōt rijerbal rekapeel, ro raar kōṁṁan jermal in *ore* otemjeḷok im likliki; im āindein raar ṁweieḷok.

12 Im raar ekkat grain ekanooj lōñ, jīṁor ilo iōñ im ilo rak; im raar jebar otem jebar, jīṁor ilo iōñ im ilo rak. Im raar wōrḷok im kanooj kajoor otem kajoor ilo āneo. Im raar tāap elōñ bwijin mennin mour ko im mennin mour ko reḷḷap, aaet, im elōñ kau ko.

13 Lo kōrā ro aer raar jermal im āj, im kar kōṁṁan aolep nuknuk otemjeḷok, jān linen eaidik iden im nuknuk otemjeḷok, nān kanuknuk aer keelwaan. Im āindein kajiljinoñoul im emān iiō eaar mootḷok ilo aenōṁṁan.

14 Im ilo kajiljinoñoul im ḷalem iiō raar barāinwōt wōr aer ṁōṁōṁō im aenōṁṁan eḷap, aaet, eḷap kwaḷok naan im elōñ kanaan kōn men eo enaa itok. Im eaar eḷḷā kajiljinoñoul im ḷalem iiō eo.

15 Im ālikin men kein ilo kar jiljinoñoul im jiljino iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro, lo, Sizoram kar bōk an mour jān juon jab jeḷā kake ke eaar jījet ioon jea in ekajet eo. Im ālikin men kein ilo ejja iiō eo wōt, ḷeo nejin, eo kar jītōñ e jān armej ro bwe en bōk jikin, kar bōk an mour barāinwōt. Im āindein eaar jemḷok kajiljinoñoul im jiljino iiō.

16 Im ilo jino in kajiljinoñoul im jiljilimjuon iiō armej ro eaar jino eddekḷok ilo bar nana otem nana.

And it came to pass that they became exceedingly rich, both the Lamanites and the Nephites; and they did have an exceeding plenty of gold, and of silver, and of all manner of precious metals, both in the land south and in the land north.

Now the land south was called Lehi, and the land north was called Mulek, which was after the son of Zedekiah; for the Lord did bring Mulek into the land north, and Lehi into the land south.

And behold, there was all manner of gold in both these lands, and of silver, and of precious ore of every kind; and there were also curious workmen, who did work all kinds of ore and did refine it; and thus they did become rich.

They did raise grain in abundance, both in the north and in the south; and they did flourish exceedingly, both in the north and in the south. And they did multiply and wax exceedingly strong in the land. And they did raise many flocks and herds, yea, many fatlings.

Behold their women did toil and spin, and did make all manner of cloth, of fine-twined linen and cloth of every kind, to clothe their nakedness. And thus the sixty and fourth year did pass away in peace.

And in the sixty and fifth year they did also have great joy and peace, yea, much preaching and many prophecies concerning that which was to come. And thus passed away the sixty and fifth year.

And it came to pass that in the sixty and sixth year of the reign of the judges, behold, Cezoram was murdered by an unknown hand as he sat upon the judgment-seat. And it came to pass that in the same year, that his son, who had been appointed by the people in his stead, was also murdered. And thus ended the sixty and sixth year.

And in the commencement of the sixty and seventh year the people began to grow exceedingly wicked again.

17 Bwe lo, Irooj eaar kōjeraamman er etto kōn mweie ko an laḷ bwe ren kar jab liḡotak nān illu, nān tariḡae ko, ak nān kōtḡḡrḷḡk bōtōktōk; kōn menin raar jino likūt burueer ioon mweie ko aer; aet, raar jino kappukot nān bōk ḷapḷḡk bwe ren maroḅ ḷe lōḅḷḡk jān bar juon; kōn menin raar jino kōmmani uror ko rettino, im nān kḡḡt im nān rakim, bwe ren maroḅ bōk ḷapḷḡk.

18 Im kiiō lo, rioror ro im rirakim ro raar juon jar eo eaar ejaak jān Kiskumen im Kadiantōn. Im kiiō eaar lōḅ, eḡool ilubwiljin riNipai ro, iaan jar eo an Kadiantōn. A lo, raar bwijleḷḡk ilubwiljin mōttan in riLeman ro renanaḷḡk. Im kar ḡa etan rikḡḡt im rioror ro an Kadiantōn.

19 Im eaar er ro raar bōk mour eo an riekajet eo eutiejtata Sizoram, im ḷeo nejin, kar ilo jea in ekajet eo; im lo, kar jab lo er.

20 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke riLeman ro raar lo bwe eaar wōr rikḡḡt ilubwiljier raar kanooj būromōj otem būromōj; im raar kōjerbal wāween otemjej ilo aer kajoor nān kḡkkure er ḷḡk jān mejān laḷ.

21 A lo, Setan eaar kalimotak būruōn eḷapḷḡk mōttan riNipai ro, joḅan raar kobaḷḡk ippān jarin rikḡḡt ro, im kar deḷḡḅ ilo bujen ko im kanejnej ko aer, bwe ren kar kōjparok im oḡaake doon ilo jabdewōt jekjek ko reppen ren kar pād ie, bwe ren jab maroḅ eḅtaan kōn uror ko aer, im rakim ko aer, im kḡḡt ko aer.

22 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr kakōḷḷe ko aer, aet, kakōḷḷe ko aer rettino, im naan ko aer rettino, im men in bwe ren maroḅ jenolḡk juon jein im jatin eo eaar deḷḡḅḷḡk ilo bujen eo, bwe jabdewōt nana eo jein im jatin en kōmman en jab kinejnej jān jeiūm im jatin, ak jab jān eo ej pād ilo kumi eo an, eo ekar bōk bujen in.

23 Im āindein remaroḅ uror, im rakim, im kḡḡt, im kōmmani mennin ḷōḅ ko im aolep nana otemjeḷḡk, im jekkar nān kien ko an laḷ eo aer im barāinwōt kien ko an aer Anij.

For behold, the Lord had blessed them so long with the riches of the world that they had not been stirred up to anger, to wars, nor to bloodshed; therefore they began to set their hearts upon their riches; yea, they began to seek to get gain that they might be lifted up one above another; therefore they began to commit secret murders, and to rob and to plunder, that they might get gain.

And now behold, those murderers and plunderers were a band who had been formed by Kishkumen and Gadianton. And now it had come to pass that there were many, even among the Nephites, of Gadianton's band. But behold, they were more numerous among the more wicked part of the Lamanites. And they were called Gadianton's robbers and murderers.

And it was they who did murder the chief judge Cezoram, and his son, while in the judgment-seat; and behold, they were not found.

And now it came to pass that when the Lamanites found that there were robbers among them they were exceedingly sorrowful; and they did use every means in their power to destroy them off the face of the earth.

But behold, Satan did stir up the hearts of the more part of the Nephites, insomuch that they did unite with those bands of robbers, and did enter into their covenants and their oaths, that they would protect and preserve one another in whatsoever difficult circumstances they should be placed, that they should not suffer for their murders, and their plunderings, and their stealings.

And it came to pass that they did have their signs, yea, their secret signs, and their secret words; and this that they might distinguish a brother who had entered into the covenant, that whatsoever wickedness his brother should do he should not be injured by his brother, nor by those who did belong to his band, who had taken this covenant.

And thus they might murder, and plunder, and steal, and commit whoredoms and all manner of wickedness, contrary to the laws of their country and also the laws of their God.

24 Im jabdewōt iaan ro raar pād ilo kumi eo aer en kar kwaḷoḷk n̄an laḷ in kōn nana eo aer im mennin jōjō ko aer, en kar ekajet, jab ekkar n̄an kien ko an laḷ eo aer, ak ekkar n̄an kien ko nana ko aer, ko kar liḷoḷk n̄an er jān Kadiantōn im Kiskumen.

25 Kiiō lo, e kar kanejnej ittino im bujen kein ko Alma eaar jiroñ ḷeo nejin bwe en jab waḷoḷk n̄an laḷ in, n̄e raab wāween eo n̄an bōklallḷoḷk armej ro n̄an jorrān.

26 Kiiō lo, kanejnej ittino ko im bujen ko raar jab itok n̄an Kadiantōn jān ḷoḷoḷk ko kar liḷoḷk n̄an Hilamōn; a lo, kar likūt er ilo būruōn Kadiantōn jān ejja eo wōt eaar kapo ro jined im jemād mōktata n̄an bōk mōttan leen eo kōmḷoḷki—

27 Aaet, ejja eo wōt eaar pepe ippān Kein, bwe eḷaḷn̄e en kar bōk mour eo an ḷeo jatin Ebel e jamin kar waḷoḷk n̄an laḷ. Im eaar ippān Kein im ro rikaḷooran jān iien eo maanḷoḷk.

28 Im barāinwōt e ejja eo wōt eaar likūt ilo būruōn armej ro n̄an kalōk juon imōn bar ebwe an utiej bwe ren maroñ tōparḷoḷk lañ. Im ejja eo wōt eaar tōllḷoḷk armej ro raar itok jān imōn bar eo n̄an āniin; eo eaar kajeeded jermal ko in marok im mennin jōjō ko iaolepān mejān āneo, mae iien eaar iperḷoḷk armej ro laḷḷoḷk n̄an lukkuun koḷkure, im n̄an hell ejjeḷoḷk jemḷoḷkin.

29 Aaet, e ejja eo wōt eaar likūt ilo būruōn Kadiantōn n̄an bōkḷoḷk wōt jermal in marok, im in uror ittino, im eaar bōk maantak jān jinoin armej eḷool laḷtak n̄an iien in.

30 Im lo, ej e eo ej rijeje in aolep jerḷowiwi. Im lo, e ej kawōnmaanḷoḷk wōt jermal ko in marok an im uror ittino, im ej lilaḷḷoḷk kōttōbalbal ko aer, im kanejnej ittino ko aer, im bujen ko aer, im karōk ko aer in kanooj nana, jān epepen n̄an epepen ekkar n̄an āinwōt bōk būruōn ro nejin armej.

And whosoever of those who belonged to their band should reveal unto the world of their wickedness and their abominations, should be tried, not according to the laws of their country, but according to the laws of their wickedness, which had been given by Gadianton and Kishkumen.

Now behold, it is these secret oaths and covenants which Alma commanded his son should not go forth unto the world, lest they should be a means of bringing down the people unto destruction.

Now behold, those secret oaths and covenants did not come forth unto Gadianton from the records which were delivered unto Helaman; but behold, they were put into the heart of Gadianton by that same being who did entice our first parents to partake of the forbidden fruit—

Yea, that same being who did plot with Cain, that if he would murder his brother Abel it should not be known unto the world. And he did plot with Cain and his followers from that time forth.

And also it is that same being who put it into the hearts of the people to build a tower sufficiently high that they might get to heaven. And it was that same being who led on the people who came from that tower into this land; who spread the works of darkness and abominations over all the face of the land, until he dragged the people down to an entire destruction, and to an everlasting hell.

Yea, it is that same being who put it into the heart of Gadianton to still carry on the work of darkness, and of secret murder; and he has brought it forth from the beginning of man even down to this time.

And behold, it is he who is the author of all sin. And behold, he doth carry on his works of darkness and secret murder, and doth hand down their plots, and their oaths, and their covenants, and their plans of awful wickedness, from generation to generation according as he can get hold upon the hearts of the children of men.

31 Im kiiō lo, eaar bōk eļap kajoor ilo būruōn riNipai ro; aet, joñan raar erom nana otem nana; aet, eļapļok mōttan eo aer raar oktakļok jān iaļ in jimwe, im kar jujuri iumwin neer kien ko an Anij, im oktak ñan iaļ ko aer make, im kar jekjek ñan er make ekjab ko jān gold ko aer im silver ko aer.

32 Im ālikin men kein aolepān nana kein raar itok ñan er ilo tōrean eo ej jab lōn iiō ko, joñan mōttan eo eļap in eaar itok ñan er ilo kajiljinoñoul im jiljilimjuon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

33 Im raar eddekļok ilo nana ko aer ilo kajiljinoñoul im ruwalitōk iiō eo barāinwōt, ñan būromōj im liaajlōļ eļap an jimwe.

34 Im āindein jej lo bwe riNipai ro raar jino idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak, im eddekļok ilo jerqwiwi im mennin jōjō ko, ke riLeman ro raar eddekļok ilo jeļā otem jeļā kōn aer Anij; aet, raar jino kōjparok naan in jiroñ ko im kien ko An, im ñan etetal ilo mool im jejet imaan mejān.

35 Im eñin jej lo bwe Jetōb in Irooj eaar jino jenlikļok jān riNipai ro, kōnke jerqwiwi eo aer im pen eo an burueer.

36 Im āindein jej lo bwe Irooj eaar jino lutōklelep jetōb eo an ioon riLeman ro, kōnke pidodo im mōñōñō eo aer ñan tōmak ilo naan ko An.

37 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar kakiduduiki jarin rikqot ro an Kadiantōn; im raar kwaļok naan in Anij ilubwiljin mōttan eo enanaļok ilubwiljier, joñan jarin rikqot rein eaar kanooj jako jān ilubwiljin riLeman ro.

38 Im ālikin men kein ilo bar juon wāween, riNipai ro raar kalōkļok er im rejetake er, jino jān mōttan eo aer enanaļok, mae iien raar ajeededļok iaolepān āneo āneen riNipai ro, im kar karreel mōttan eo eļapļok in ro rejimwe mae aer kar wanlaļļok ñan tōmak ilo jermal ko aer im bōk mōttan leen kqot ko aer, im ñan koba ippāer ilo uror ittino ko im kanejnej ittino ko aer.

And now behold, he had got great hold upon the hearts of the Nephites; yea, insomuch that they had become exceedingly wicked; yea, the more part of them had turned out of the way of righteousness, and did trample under their feet the commandments of God, and did turn unto their own ways, and did build up unto themselves idols of their gold and their silver.

And it came to pass that all these iniquities did come unto them in the space of not many years, insomuch that a more part of it had come unto them in the sixty and seventh year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And they did grow in their iniquities in the sixty and eighth year also, to the great sorrow and lamentation of the righteous.

And thus we see that the Nephites did begin to dwindle in unbelief, and grow in wickedness and abominations, while the Lamanites began to grow exceedingly in the knowledge of their God; yea, they did begin to keep his statutes and commandments, and to walk in truth and uprightness before him.

And thus we see that the Spirit of the Lord began to withdraw from the Nephites, because of the wickedness and the hardness of their hearts.

And thus we see that the Lord began to pour out his Spirit upon the Lamanites, because of their easiness and willingness to believe in his words.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did hunt the band of robbers of Gadianton; and they did preach the word of God among the more wicked part of them, insomuch that this band of robbers was utterly destroyed from among the Lamanites.

And it came to pass on the other hand, that the Nephites did build them up and support them, beginning at the more wicked part of them, until they had overspread all the land of the Nephites, and had seduced the more part of the righteous until they had come down to believe in their works and partake of their spoils, and to join with them in their secret murders and combinations.

39 Im āindein raar bōk aolep kajeikik kien eo, joñan
raar jujuri iuṃwin neer im deñļoke im kōmetak im
kaeñtaan im ukōtļok likier n̄an rijeraṃōl im
riineeṃṃan, im ro rettā rikaļooran Anij.

40 Im āindein jej lo bwe raar pād ilo jekjek eo ekanooj
nana, im kaloļok n̄an kōkkure indeeo.

41 Im ālikin men kein āindein eaar jeṃļok
kajiljinoñoul im ruwalitōk iiō in iien tōl an riekajet
ro ioon armej in Nīpai.

And thus they did obtain the sole management of
the government, insomuch that they did trample un-
der their feet and smite and rend and turn their backs
upon the poor and the meek, and the humble follow-
ers of God.

And thus we see that they were in an awful state,
and ripening for an everlasting destruction.

And it came to pass that thus ended the sixty and
eighth year of the reign of the judges over the people
of Nephi.

KANAAN EO AN NIPAI, LEO NEJIN HILAMŌN—Anij ej kōlōl̄n̄q̄n̄ armej in Nipai ro bwe Enaaj loḷok er ilo An illu, n̄an lukkuun k̄q̄kkure eo aer ijell̄okun wōt n̄e rej ukeḷok j̄an jerq̄wiwi ko aer. Anij ej kaeñtaan armej in Nipai kōn nañinmej ko; rej ukeḷok im oktakḷok n̄an E. Samuel, riLeman eo, ej kanaan n̄an armej ro.

Hilamōn 7

- 1 Lo, kiiō ālikin men kein ilo jiljinoñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in riNipai, bwe Nipai, leo nejin Hilamōn, eaar r̄oḷḷok n̄an āneen Zaraemla j̄an āneo ituiōn.
- 2 Bwe eaar ilok ilubwiljin armej ro raar pād ilo āneo ituiōn, im kar kwaḷok naan in Anij n̄an er, im eaar kanaan elōn men ko n̄an er.
- 3 Im raar jab bōk aolep naan ko aer, joñan eaar jab maroñ pād wōt ilubwiljier, ak bar r̄oḷḷok n̄an āneen ḷotak eo an.
- 4 Im ke eaar lo bwe armej ro raar pād ilo jekjek eo ekanooj nana, im rikq̄ot in Kadiantōn ro rej kobrak jea in ekajet ko—ālikin kar ankoṇake kajoor eo im maroñ ioon āneo; likūt ilikier kien ko an Anij, im jab jimwe n̄an jidik imaan E; im jab kōm̄man jimwe n̄an ro nejin armej;
- 5 Liaakeḷok ro rejimwe kōn aer jimwe; im kōtḷok ro rebōd im ro renana bwe ren jab bōk kaje kōnke m̄ani ko aer; im eḷapḷok n̄an pād ilo opij ilo jeban kien eo, n̄an pepe im n̄an kōm̄man ekkar n̄an ankilaer, bwe ren maroñ bōk ḷapḷok im aiboojoj an laḷ, im, eḷapḷok, bwe ren maroñ pidodoḷok aer ḷōn, im kq̄ot, im m̄anman, im kōm̄man ekkar n̄an ankilaer make—
- 6 Kiiō naan in eḷap eaar itok ioon riNipai ro, ilo tōrean in ejjab lōn iiō ko; im ke Nipai eaar lo e, būruōn eaar ḷap kōn būromōj ilo būruōn; im eaar kūr ilo eñtaan in jetōb eo an.

THE PROPHECY OF NEPHI, THE SON OF HELAMAN—God threatens the people of Nephi that he will visit them in his anger, to their utter destruction except they repent of their wickedness. God smiteth the people of Nephi with pestilence; they repent and turn unto him. Samuel, a Lamanite, prophesies unto the Nephites.

Helaman 7

Behold, now it came to pass in the sixty and ninth year of the reign of the judges over the people of the Nephites, that Nephi, the son of Helaman, returned to the land of Zarahemla from the land northward.

For he had been forth among the people who were in the land northward, and did preach the word of God unto them, and did prophesy many things unto them;

And they did reject all his words, insomuch that he could not stay among them, but returned again unto the land of his nativity.

And seeing the people in a state of such awful wickedness, and those Gadianton robbers filling the judgment-seats—having usurped the power and authority of the land; laying aside the commandments of God, and not in the least aright before him; doing no justice unto the children of men;

Condemning the righteous because of their righteousness; letting the guilty and the wicked go unpunished because of their money; and moreover to be held in office at the head of government, to rule and do according to their wills, that they might get gain and glory of the world, and, moreover, that they might the more easily commit adultery, and steal, and kill, and do according to their own wills—

Now this great iniquity had come upon the Nephites, in the space of not many years; and when Nephi saw it, his heart was swollen with sorrow within his breast; and he did exclaim in the agony of his soul:

7 O, in kar lo raan ko aō ilo raan ko an jema Nīpai ke eaar diwōjtok jān Jerusalem, bwe in kar mōṇōṇō ippān ilo āneen kallimur; iien eo armej ro epidodo aer eḡroñ, pen nān kōjparok kien ko an Anij, im ruṃwij nān tōllōk er nān kōṃṃman nana; im raar mōkaj nān eḡroñ naan ko an Irooj—

8 Aaet, eḡañne raan ko aō ren kar pād ilo raan ko, innām buruō en kar mōṇōṇō ilo jimwe an ro jeiū im jatū.

9 A lo, eṃōj jitōn bwe erkein raan ko aō, im bwe buruō enaaj obrak kōn būromōj kōnke jerḡwiwi in an rein jeiū im jatū.

10 Im lo, kiiō ālikin men kein eaar ioon imōn bar eo, eo eaar pād ilo jikin kallib in Nīpai, eo eaar pād iturin iaḷ leplep eo eaar tōllōk nān jikin wiakake eo eḡap, eo eaar pād ilo jikin kwelōk Zarahemla; kōn menin, Nīpai eaar buñbadik make iaan ioon imōn bar eo ilo jikin kallib eo an, imōn bar eo eaar epaake kōjām in wōrwōr in jikin kallib eo ijo iaḷ leplep eo eaar eḷḷā.

11 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr jet armej raar eḷḷāḷōk im lo Nīpai ke eaar lutōkleplepḷōk būruōn nān Anij ioon imōn bar eo; im raar ettōr im ba nān armej ro ta raar loe, im armej ro raar itok ilo jarlepju ko bwe ren maroñ jeḷā unin joñan liaajḷōḷ in eḡap kōn jerḡwiwi an armej ro.

12 Im kiiō, ke Nīpai eaar jutak eaar lo jarlepju ko in armej ro raar kuktok ippān doon.

13 Im ālikin men kein eaar kōpeḷḷōk ḷōñiin im ba nān er: Lo, etke koṃ ar kuktok ippān doon? Bwe in maroñ jiroñ koṃ kōn nana ko ami?

14 Aaet, kōnke iaar itok ioon imōn bar in aō bwe in maroñ lutōkleplep buruō nān aō Anij, kōnke kanooj būromōj eo an buruō, eo ej kōnke nana ko ami!

15 Im kōnke aō būromōj im liaajḷōḷ koṃ ar kuktok ippān doon, im koṃij bwilōñ; aaet, im ewōr ami aikuj bwilōñ; aaet, koṃij aikuj in bwilōñ kōnke koṃ ar kōtḷōk bwe devil en ḷap ijo an ilo būruōmi.

Oh, that I could have had my days in the days when my father Nephi first came out of the land of Jerusalem, that I could have joyed with him in the promised land; then were his people easy to be entreated, firm to keep the commandments of God, and slow to be led to do iniquity; and they were quick to hearken unto the words of the Lord—

Yea, if my days could have been in those days, then would my soul have had joy in the righteousness of my brethren.

But behold, I am consigned that these are my days, and that my soul shall be filled with sorrow because of this the wickedness of my brethren.

And behold, now it came to pass that it was upon a tower, which was in the garden of Nephi, which was by the highway which led to the chief market, which was in the city of Zarahemla; therefore, Nephi had bowed himself upon the tower which was in his garden, which tower was also near unto the garden gate by which led the highway.

And it came to pass that there were certain men passing by and saw Nephi as he was pouring out his soul unto God upon the tower; and they ran and told the people what they had seen, and the people came together in multitudes that they might know the cause of so great mourning for the wickedness of the people.

And now, when Nephi arose he beheld the multitudes of people who had gathered together.

And it came to pass that he opened his mouth and said unto them: Behold, why have ye gathered yourselves together? That I may tell you of your iniquities?

Yea, because I have got upon my tower that I might pour out my soul unto my God, because of the exceeding sorrow of my heart, which is because of your iniquities!

And because of my mourning and lamentation ye have gathered yourselves together, and do marvel; yea, and ye have great need to marvel; yea, ye ought to marvel because ye are given away that the devil has got so great hold upon your hearts.

16 Aaet, ekōjkan ami kar kōtļok koṃ nān kapo ko an eo ej kappukot nān aljekeļok būruōmi laļļok nān būromōj ejjeļok jemļokin im wo indeeo.

17 O koṃin ukeļok, koṃin ukeļok! Etke koṃ naaj mej? Koṃin oktak, koṃin oktakļok nān Irooj ami Anij. Etke eaar eļļok jān koṃ?

18 Ej kōnke koṃ ar kapene būruōmi; aaet, koṃ naaj jab eḡroñ ainikien seperd eo eṃṃan; aaet, koṃ ar kaal E nān illu ṅae koṃ.

19 Im lo, ijellokun ami kuktok ippān doon, eļāñne koṃ jamin ukeļok, lo, Enaaj kōjjeplōklōkļok koṃ bwe koṃin kanniōk nān kidu ko im mennin mour ko reawiiia.

20 O, ekōjkan ami kar meļokļok ami Anij ilo ejja raan eo wōt Eaar kōtļok koṃ?

21 A lo, ej nān bōk ļapļok, nān bōk nebar jān armej, aaet, im bwe koṃin maroñ bōk gold im silver. Im koṃ ar likūt būruōmi ioon ṃweie ko im men ko rewaan an laļ in, kōn e koṃij uror, im rakim, im kḡot, im ba riab ṅae riturumi, im kōṃṃan aolep nana otemjeļok.

22 Im kōn un in wo naaj itok nān koṃ ijellokun wōt nē koṃij ukeļok. Bwe eļāñne koṃ jamin naaj ukeļok, lo, jikin kwelok in eļap, im barāinwōt aolep jikin kwelok ko reļļap ipeļaaikin ijīn, ko rej pād ilo āne ko āneemi, naaj būkiļok bwe koṃij naaj jab wōr jikūṃi ie; bwe lo, Irooj E jamin naaj lewōj nān koṃ kajoor, āinwōt eaar kōṃṃan ṃoktaļok, nān jutak ṅae rikōjdat ro ami.

23 Bwe lo, āindein Irooj ej ba: I jamin naaj kwaļok nān ro renana ṃōttan Aō kajoor, nān juon eļapļok jān eo bar juon, ijellokun wōt nān ro rej ukeļok jān jerḡwiwi ko aer, im eḡroñ Aō innaan. Kiiō kōn menin, I kōṅaan bwe koṃin lo, ro jeiū im jatū, bwe enaaj eṃṃanļok nān riLeman ro jān koṃ ijellokun nē koṃ naaj ukeļok.

24 Bwe lo, rej weepṃanļok jān koṃ, bwe raar jab jerḡwiwi ṅae jeļāļokjeṅ eo eļap eo raar bōk e; kōn menin Irooj Enaaj tūriaṃo nān er; aaet, Enaaj kaetokļok raan ko aer im kalōñļok ineer, eṃool nē koṃ naaj lo kanooj kḡkkure ijellokun nē koṃ naaj ukeļok.

Yea, how could you have given way to the enticing of him who is seeking to hurl away your souls down to everlasting misery and endless wo?

O repent ye, repent ye! Why will ye die? Turn ye, turn ye unto the Lord your God. Why has he forsaken you?

It is because you have hardened your hearts; yea, ye will not hearken unto the voice of the good shepherd; yea, ye have provoked him to anger against you.

And behold, instead of gathering you, except ye will repent, behold, he shall scatter you forth that ye shall become meat for dogs and wild beasts.

O, how could you have forgotten your God in the very day that he has delivered you?

But behold, it is to get gain, to be praised of men, yea, and that ye might get gold and silver. And ye have set your hearts upon the riches and the vain things of this world, for the which ye do murder, and plunder, and steal, and bear false witness against your neighbor, and do all manner of iniquity.

And for this cause wo shall come unto you except ye shall repent. For if ye will not repent, behold, this great city, and also all those great cities which are round about, which are in the land of our possession, shall be taken away that ye shall have no place in them; for behold, the Lord will not grant unto you strength, as he has hitherto done, to withstand against your enemies.

For behold, thus saith the Lord: I will not show unto the wicked of my strength, to one more than the other, save it be unto those who repent of their sins, and hearken unto my words. Now therefore, I would that ye should behold, my brethren, that it shall be better for the Lamanites than for you except ye shall repent.

For behold, they are more righteous than you, for they have not sinned against that great knowledge which ye have received; therefore the Lord will be merciful unto them; yea, he will lengthen out their days and increase their seed, even when thou shalt be utterly destroyed except thou shalt repent.

- 25 Aaet, wo n̄an koṃ kōnke kajjōō eo eḷap eo eaar itok ilubwiljimi; im koṃ ar kobaik tok koṃ make n̄an e, aaet, n̄an kumi ittino eo eaar kajutak in Kadiantōn!
- 26 Aaet, wo naaj itok n̄an koṃ kōnke juwa eo koṃ ar kōtḷok bwe en deḷōn̄ ibūruōmi, eo eaar kotak koṃ ilōn̄ in men eo eṃṃan kōnke ṃweie otem ṃweie eo ami!
- 27 Aaet, wo n̄an koṃ kōnke jerḡwiwi eo im mennin jōjō ko ami!
- 28 Im ijellokun n̄e koṃij ukeḷok koṃ naaj jako; aaet, eṃool bwidej ko ami naaj būki jān koṃ, im naaj kōkkureḷok koṃ jān mejān laḷ.
- 29 Lo kiiō, ij jab ba bwe men kein renaaj kūrṃool, jān n̄a make, kōnke e jab jān n̄a make bwe in jeḷā men kein; a lo, i jeḷā bwe men kein reṃool kōnke Irooj Anij Eaar kwaḷoki n̄an eō, kōn menin ij kaṃool bwe renaaj kūrṃool.

Yea, wo be unto you because of that great abomination which has come among you; and ye have united yourselves unto it, yea, to that secret band which was established by Gadianton!

Yea, wo shall come unto you because of that pride which ye have suffered to enter your hearts, which has lifted you up beyond that which is good because of your exceedingly great riches!

Yea, wo be unto you because of your wickedness and abominations!

And except ye repent ye shall perish; yea, even your lands shall be taken from you, and ye shall be destroyed from off the face of the earth.

Behold now, I do not say that these things shall be, of myself, because it is not of myself that I know these things; but behold, I know that these things are true because the Lord God has made them known unto me, therefore I testify that they shall be.

Hilamōn 8

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke eaar mōj an Nipai ba naan kein, lo, eaar wōr emman ro raar riekajet ro, ro rar bar pād ilo kumi ittino eo an Kadiantōn, im raar illu, im raar lamōjlok ñae e, im ba ñan armej ro: Etke komij jab jibwe ðein im bōktok, bwe en maroñ ekajet ekkar ñan men eo ruōn eo eaar kōmmane?
- 2 Etke komij lo ðein, im roñ an kōnono ñae armej rein im ñae kien eo ad?
- 3 Bwe lo, Nipai eaar kōnono ñan er kōn nana eo an kien eo aer; aet, elōñ men ko Nipai eaar kōnono ko kar jab maroñ kar jeje; im ejjelok eaar kōnono jabdewōt eaar āinjuon jān kien ko an Anij.
- 4 Im riekajet ro raar illu ippān kōnke eaar kōnono alikkar ñan er kōn jermal in marok ittino ko aer; mekarta, raar lōññōñ im jab likūt peier ioon, bwe raar mijak armej ro ñe raab kūr ñae er.
- 5 Kōn menin raar kūr ñan armej ro, im ba: Etke komij kōtlok bwe ðein en kajjirere ñae kōj? Bwe lo e ej liaakelok aolep armej rein, emool ñan kōkkure; aet, im barāinwōt bwe jikin kwelok kein rellap naaj būki jān kōj, bwe enaaj ejjelok jikid ilo er.
- 6 Im kiiō je jeļā bwe men in ej jab maroñ waļok, bwe lo, je kajoor, im jikin kwelok kein ad rellap, kōn menin rikōjdat ro ad ejamin maroñ wōr aer kajoor iood.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein āindein aer kar kalimotak armej ro ñan illu ñae Nipai, im kar kajerkak aitwerōk ilubwiljier; bwe eaar wōr jet ro raar kūrlok: Kōtlok ðein, bwe e ej juon armej emman, im men ko eaar ba emool renaaj kūrmoool ijellokun wōt jej ukelok;
- 8 Aet, lo, aolep ekajet kein renaaj itok iood ko eaar kaṃool kaki ñan kōj; bwe je jeļā bwe eaar kaṃool jiwwe ñan kōj kōn nana ko ad. Im lo rellōñ, im e ejelā aolep men kein ko renaaj joon kōj āinwōt an jeļā kōn nana ko ad;

Helaman 8

And now it came to pass that when Nephi had said these words, behold, there were men who were judges, who also belonged to the secret band of Gadianton, and they were angry, and they cried out against him, saying unto the people: Why do ye not seize upon this man and bring him forth, that he may be condemned according to the crime which he has done?

Why seest thou this man, and hearest him revile against this people and against our law?

For behold, Nephi had spoken unto them concerning the corruptness of their law; yea, many things did Nephi speak which cannot be written; and nothing did he speak which was contrary to the commandments of God.

And those judges were angry with him because he spake plainly unto them concerning their secret works of darkness; nevertheless, they durst not lay their own hands upon him, for they feared the people lest they should cry out against them.

Therefore they did cry unto the people, saying: Why do you suffer this man to revile against us? For behold he doth condemn all this people, even unto destruction; yea, and also that these our great cities shall be taken from us, that we shall have no place in them.

And now we know that this is impossible, for behold, we are powerful, and our cities great, therefore our enemies can have no power over us.

And it came to pass that thus they did stir up the people to anger against Nephi, and raised contentions among them; for there were some who did cry out: Let this man alone, for he is a good man, and those things which he saith will surely come to pass except we repent;

Yea, behold, all the judgments will come upon us which he has testified unto us; for we know that he has testified aright unto us concerning our iniquities. And behold they are many, and he knoweth as well all things which shall befall us as he knoweth of our iniquities;

- 9 Aaet, im lo, eḷaṅṅe eaar jab juon rikanaan e jamin kar kaṃool kōn men kein.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar kappukot nān kōkkure Nipai kar kipel er kōnke mijak eo aer, bwe ren kar jab likūt peier ioon; kōn menin eaar bar jino kōnono nān er, ke eaar lo bwe eaar bōk jouj ilo mejān jet iaer, joṅan bweier raar mijak.
- 11 Kōn menin kar kipel e nān kōnono eḷapḷok nān er im ba: Lo, ro jeiū im jatū, koṃ ar jab kōnono jān jeje ko ke bwe Anij eaar leḷok kajoor nān juon eṃṃaan, eṃool Moses, nān deṅḷoke ioon dān ko iLoṃaḷo Ekilmir, im raar jepellḷok ijeṅ im ijeṅ, joṅan riIsrael, ro raar lo jemād, raar itok ioon bwidej eṃōrā, im dān ko raar kilōk ioon jarin tariṅae ko an riljipt im oraṅḷok er?
- 12 Im kiiō lo, eḷaṅṅe Anij eaar leḷok nān ḷein kajoor rot in, innām etke koṃij akwāālele ilubwiljimi, im ba bwe Eaar letok nān eō ejjeḷok kajoor eo kōn e imaroṅ jeḷā kōn ekajet ko renaaj itok ioomi eḷaṅṅe koṃij jab ukeḷok?
- 13 Ak, lo, koṃ ar jab kariab wōt naan ko aō, ak koṃ ar kariab aolep naan ko kar kōnono jān ro jemād, im barāinwōt naan ko kar kōnono jān ḷein, Moses, eo kar leḷok eḷap kajoor nān e, aaet, naan ko eaar kōnono kōn itok eo an Messaia.
- 14 Aaet, eaar jab ke kaṃool bwe Nejin Anij en kar itok? Im ke eaar kotak jedpānit bronze eo ilo āne jemaden, eṃool āindein naaj kotak E eo enaaj itok.
- 15 Im joṅan wōt eo en kar reilḷok jedpānit eo enaaj mour, eṃool āindein joṅan wōt eo enaaj reilḷok nān eo Nejin Anij kōn tōmak, kōn jetōb ettā, remaroṅ mour, eṃool nān mour eo ej indeeo.
- 16 Im kiiō lo, Moses eaar jab kaṃool wōt kōn men kein, a barāinwōt aolep rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar, jān raan ko an eṃool nān raan ko an Ebream.
- 17 Aaet, im lo, Ebream eaar lo kōn itok eo An, im kar obrak kōn ṃōṅṃō im eaar laṅlōn.

Yea, and behold, if he had not been a prophet he could not have testified concerning those things.

And it came to pass that those people who sought to destroy Nephi were compelled because of their fear, that they did not lay their hands on him; therefore he began again to speak unto them, seeing that he had gained favor in the eyes of some, insomuch that the remainder of them did fear.

Therefore he was constrained to speak more unto them saying: Behold, my brethren, have ye not read that God gave power unto one man, even Moses, to smite upon the waters of the Red Sea, and they parted hither and thither, insomuch that the Israelites, who were our fathers, came through upon dry ground, and the waters closed upon the armies of the Egyptians and swallowed them up?

And now behold, if God gave unto this man such power, then why should ye dispute among yourselves, and say that he hath given unto me no power whereby I may know concerning the judgments that shall come upon you except ye repent?

But, behold, ye not only deny my words, but ye also deny all the words which have been spoken by our fathers, and also the words which were spoken by this man, Moses, who had such great power given unto him, yea, the words which he hath spoken concerning the coming of the Messiah.

Yea, did he not bear record that the Son of God should come? And as he lifted up the brazen serpent in the wilderness, even so shall he be lifted up who should come.

And as many as should look upon that serpent should live, even so as many as should look upon the Son of God with faith, having a contrite spirit, might live, even unto that life which is eternal.

And now behold, Moses did not only testify of these things, but also all the holy prophets, from his days even to the days of Abraham.

Yea, and behold, Abraham saw of his coming, and was filled with gladness and did rejoice.

18 Aaet, im lo ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe Ebrean eaar jab jeḷā wōt kōn men kein, ak eaar lōn iṃaan raan ko an Ebrean ro kar kūr er j̄an ekkar an Anij; aaet, eṃool ālikin ekkar eo an Nejin; im men in bwe en maroñ waḷḷok n̄an armej ro, e kanooj lōn t̄ujin iiō ko ṃokta j̄an itok eo An, bwe eṃool l̄omṃor enaaj itok n̄an er.

19 Im kiiō ikōṇaan bwe koṃin jeḷā, bwe eṃool j̄an raan ko an Ebrean eaar lōn rikanaan ro raar kaṃool kōn men kein; aaet, lo, rikanaan Zinōs eaar kaṃool ilo peran; kōn menin kar ṃane.

20 Im lo, barāinwōt Zenōk, im barāinwōt Ezias, im barāinwōt Aiseia, im Jeremaia, (Jeremaia eaar ejja rikanaan eo wōt eaar kaṃool kōn k̄kkure an Jerusalem) im kiiō je jeḷā bwe Jerusalem kar k̄kkure ekkar n̄an naan ko an Jeremaia. O innām etke ejjab itok Nejin Anij, ekkar n̄an kanaan eo an?

21 Im kiiō koṃ naaj ke akwāal ke Jerusalem kar k̄kkure? Koṃ naaj ba ke bwe l̄om̄aro nejin Zedekaia kar ṃan er, aolep ijell̄okun wōt kar Mulek? Aaet, im koṃij jab lo ke bwe ineen Zedekaia rej pād ipped, im kar lukwarkwareḹok er j̄an āneen Jerusalem? A lo, ejjab aolepān in—

22 Jemād Liai kar lukwarkwareḹok j̄an āneen Jerusalem kōnke eaar kaṃool kōn men kein. Nipai barāinwōt eaar kaṃool kōn men kein, im barāinwōt enañin aolep ro jemād, eṃool laḷtak n̄an iien in; aaet, raar kaṃool kōn itok eo an Kraist, im kar reiṃaanḹok, im kar lañlōn ilo raan eo an eo ej itok.

23 Im lo, E ej Anij, im E ej pād ippāer, im Eaar kwaḹoke n̄an er, bwe rekar bōk l̄omṃor j̄an E; im raar leḹok n̄an E aiboojoj, kōnke men eo ej itok.

24 Im kiiō, kōnke koṃ jeḷā men kein im jab maroñ kariab i ijell̄okun n̄e koṃ naaj riab, kōn menin koṃ ar jerṃwiwi, bwe koṃ ar jab bōk aolep men kein, mekarta ekanooj lōn mennin kaṃool ko koṃ ar būki; aaet, eṃool koṃ ar bōk aolep men kein, j̄imor men ko in lañ, im aolep men ko rej ilo laḷ, āinwōt juon kaṃool bwe men kein reṃool.

Yea, and behold I say unto you, that Abraham not only knew of these things, but there were many before the days of Abraham who were called by the order of God; yea, even after the order of his Son; and this that it should be shown unto the people, a great many thousand years before his coming, that even redemption should come unto them.

And now I would that ye should know, that even since the days of Abraham there have been many prophets that have testified these things; yea, behold, the prophet Zenos did testify boldly; for the which he was slain.

And behold, also Zenock, and also Ezias, and also Isaiah, and Jeremiah, (Jeremiah being that same prophet who testified of the destruction of Jerusalem) and now we know that Jerusalem was destroyed according to the words of Jeremiah. O then why not the Son of God come, according to his prophecy?

And now will you dispute that Jerusalem was destroyed? Will ye say that the sons of Zedekiah were not slain, all except it were Mulek? Yea, and do ye not behold that the seed of Zedekiah are with us, and they were driven out of the land of Jerusalem? But behold, this is not all—

Our father Lehi was driven out of Jerusalem because he testified of these things. Nephi also testified of these things, and also almost all of our fathers, even down to this time; yea, they have testified of the coming of Christ, and have looked forward, and have rejoiced in his day which is to come.

And behold, he is God, and he is with them, and he did manifest himself unto them, that they were redeemed by him; and they gave unto him glory, because of that which is to come.

And now, seeing ye know these things and cannot deny them except ye shall lie, therefore in this ye have sinned, for ye have rejected all these things, notwithstanding so many evidences which ye have received; yea, even ye have received all things, both things in heaven, and all things which are in the earth, as a witness that they are true.

- 25 A lo, koṃ ar jab bōk ṃool eo, im kōpata ṃae ami Anij ekwōjarjar; im eṃool ilo iien in, ijellōkun likūt mennin aorōk ko ami ilo lañ, ijo ejjelōk ej kōkkure, im ijo ejjelōk emaroñ itok eo ettoon, koṃij ejoujik ñan koṃ make illu ñan raan in ekajet eo.
- 26 Aaet, eṃool ilo iien in koṃ kaloḷōk, kōnke uror ko ami im ami lejān im jerōwiwi, ñan kōkkure ejjelōk jeṃḷōkin; aaet, im ijellōkun ñe koṃij ukeḷōk enaaj itok ñan koṃ kiiō epaak.
- 27 Aaet, lo ej kiiō eṃool pād ilo kōjām ko ami; aaet, koṃin ilōk ñan jea in ekajet eo, im etale; im lo, riekaet eo ami eṃōj ṃan e, im ej babu ilo bōtōktōkin; im ḷeo jatin eaar ṃan e, eo ej kappukot ñan jijet ilo jea in ekajet eo.
- 28 Im lo, rej jiṃor pād ilo kumi eo ittino, eo riejaak eo an ej Kadiantōn im eo enana eo ej kappukot ñan kōkkure jetōb ko an armej.

But behold, ye have rejected the truth, and rebelled against your holy God; and even at this time, instead of laying up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where nothing doth corrupt, and where nothing can come which is unclean, ye are heaping up for yourselves wrath against the day of judgment.

Yea, even at this time ye are ripening, because of your murders and your fornication and wickedness, for everlasting destruction; yea, and except ye repent it will come unto you soon.

Yea, behold it is now even at your doors; yea, go ye in unto the judgment-seat, and search; and behold, your judge is murdered, and he lieth in his blood; and he hath been murdered by his brother, who seeketh to sit in the judgment-seat.

And behold, they both belong to your secret band, whose author is Gadianton and the evil one who seeketh to destroy the souls of men.

Hilamōn 9

- 1 Lo, kiiō ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Nipai kar kōnono naan kein, jet armej ro raar pād ilubwiljier raar ettōr n̄an jea in ekajet eo; aet, eṃool eaar wōr ļalem raar ilqk, im raar ba ilubwiljier, ke raar etal:
- 2 Lo, kiiō jenaaj jeļā ilo ṃool eļāñne ak jab ļein ej juon rikanaan im Anij eaar jiroñ e n̄an kanaan men kein rekabwilōñlōñ n̄an kōj. Lo, jej jab tōmak bwe eaar; aet, jej jab tōmak bwe e juon rikanaan; mekarta, eļāñne men in eo eaar ba kōn riekajet eo eutieje ṃool, bwe e mej, innām jenaaj tōmak bwe naan ko jet eaar ba reṃool.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein raar ettōrļqk ilo aer kajoor, im itok n̄an jea in ekajet eo; im lo, riekajet eo eutieje eaar wōtlqk n̄an ļaļ, im eaar babu ilo bōtōktōkin.
- 4 Im kiiō lo, ke raar lo men in raar kanooj bwilōñ otem bwilōñ, joñan raar wōtlqk n̄an ļaļ; bwe raar jab tōmak naan ko Nipai eaar kōnono kōn riekajet eo eutieje.
- 5 A kiiō, ke raar lo raar tōmak, im lōļñqñ eaar itok ioer n̄e aolep ekajet ko Nipai eaar kōnono kaki ren kar itok ioon armej ro; kōn menin raar wūdiddid, im kar wōtlqk n̄an ļaļ.
- 6 Kiiō, eṃōkaj ke riekajet kar uror e—im ļeo jatin eaar ṇate e kōn nuknuk in kōjakkōlkōl, im eaar ko, im ro rikarejran raar ettōr im ba n̄an armej ro, kotak ainikien kōn uror ilubwiljier;
- 7 Im lo armej ro raar ainļqk doon n̄an jikin ekajet eo—im lo, n̄an bwilōñ eo aer raar lo ļōṃaro ļalem raar wōtlqk n̄an ļaļ.
- 8 Im kiiō lo, armej ro raar jeļā jabdewōt kōn jarlepju eo eaar kukļqk ippān doon ilo jikin kallib eo an Nipai; kōn menin raar ba ilubwiljier make: Lōṃarein rej ro raar ṃan riekajet eo, im Anij eaar deñļqke er bwe ren jab ko jān kōj.

Helaman 9

Behold, now it came to pass that when Nephi had spoken these words, certain men who were among them ran to the judgment-seat; yea, even there were five who went, and they said among themselves, as they went:

Behold, now we will know of a surety whether this man be a prophet and God hath commanded him to prophesy such marvelous things unto us. Behold, we do not believe that he hath; yea, we do not believe that he is a prophet; nevertheless, if this thing which he has said concerning the chief judge be true, that he be dead, then will we believe that the other words which he has spoken are true.

And it came to pass that they ran in their might, and came in unto the judgment-seat; and behold, the chief judge had fallen to the earth, and did lie in his blood.

And now behold, when they saw this they were astonished exceedingly, insomuch that they fell to the earth; for they had not believed the words which Nephi had spoken concerning the chief judge.

But now, when they saw they believed, and fear came upon them lest all the judgments which Nephi had spoken should come upon the people; therefore they did quake, and had fallen to the earth.

Now, immediately when the judge had been murdered—he being stabbed by his brother by a garb of secrecy, and he fled, and the servants ran and told the people, raising the cry of murder among them;

And behold the people did gather themselves together unto the place of the judgment-seat—and behold, to their astonishment they saw those five men who had fallen to the earth.

And now behold, the people knew nothing concerning the multitude who had gathered together at the garden of Nephi; therefore they said among themselves: These men are they who have murdered the judge, and God has smitten them that they could not flee from us.

- 9 Im ālikin men kein raar jibwe er, im lukwōj er im joļok er ilo kalbuuj. Im eaar wōr juon keañ jilkinļok ijoko bwe riekajet eo eņōj mņane, im bwe rieuror ro kar bōk er im kar joļok er ilo kalbuuj.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein ilo raan eo ilju armej ro raar aintok doon nān būromōj im nān jitlōk, im kallib eo an riekajet eo eļap eo eņōj kar mņane.
- 11 Im āindein barāinwōt riekajet ro raar pād ilo jikin kallib eo an Nipai, im raar roñ naan ko an, raar barāinwōt kuktok ippān doon ilo kallib eo.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein raar kajjitōk ilubwiljin armej ro, im ba: Ewi ro ļalem kar jilkinļok er nān kajjitōk kōn riekajet eo eutieļ eļāñne jab ak aadet eaar mej? Im raar uwaak im ba: Kōn rein ļalem ro komij ba kar jilkinļok er, kōmij jab jeļā; ak ewōr ļalem rej rieuror ro, ro kōm ar joļok er ilo kalbuuj.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein riekajet ro raar kōņaan bwe ren bōktok er; im kar bōktok er, im lo er kar ro ļalem kar jilkinļok er; im lo riekajet ro raar kajitūkin er nān jeļā kōn men in, im raar jiroñ er aolep men ko raar kōmņane, im ba:
- 14 Kōm ar ettōr im itok nān ijo jikin jea in ekajet eo, im ke kōm ar lo aolep men ko eņool āinwōt Nipai eaar kaņool, kōm ar bwilōñ joñan kōm ar wōtlōk nān laļ; im ke kōm ar mour tok jān am ilbōk, lo raar joļok kōm ilo kalbuuj.
- 15 Kiiō, āinwōt kōn kar urore an ļein, kōmij jab jeļā wōn eaar kōmņane; im joñan wōt in kōm jeļā, kōm ar ettōr im itok ekkar āinwōt kar amikōņaan, im lo eaar mej, ekkar nān naan ko an Nipai.
- 16 Im kiiō ālikin men kein riekajet ro raar kōmmeļeļeik men in nān armej ro, im kar kūr ņae Nipai, im ba: Lo, kōm jeļā bwe ļein Nipai eaikuj kar errā ippān juon nān mņan riekajet eo, innām emaroñ kwaļoke nān kōj, bwe en maroñ ukōt kōj nān tōmak eo an, bwe en maroñ kotak e make nān juon armej eļap, kar kāalet in Anij, im juon rikanaan.

And it came to pass that they laid hold on them, and bound them and cast them into prison. And there was a proclamation sent abroad that the judge was slain, and that the murderers had been taken and were cast into prison.

And it came to pass that on the morrow the people did assemble themselves together to mourn and to fast, at the burial of the great chief judge who had been slain.

And thus also those judges who were at the garden of Nephi, and heard his words, were also gathered together at the burial.

And it came to pass that they inquired among the people, saying: Where are the five who were sent to inquire concerning the chief judge whether he was dead? And they answered and said: Concerning this five whom ye say ye have sent, we know not; but there are five who are the murderers, whom we have cast into prison.

And it came to pass that the judges desired that they should be brought; and they were brought, and behold they were the five who were sent; and behold the judges inquired of them to know concerning the matter, and they told them all that they had done, saying:

We ran and came to the place of the judgment-seat, and when we saw all things even as Nephi had testified, we were astonished insomuch that we fell to the earth; and when we were recovered from our astonishment, behold they cast us into prison.

Now, as for the murder of this man, we know not who has done it; and only this much we know, we ran and came according as ye desired, and behold he was dead, according to the words of Nephi.

And now it came to pass that the judges did expound the matter unto the people, and did cry out against Nephi, saying: Behold, we know that this Nephi must have agreed with some one to slay the judge, and then he might declare it unto us, that he might convert us unto his faith, that he might raise himself to be a great man, chosen of God, and a prophet.

- 17 Im kiiō lo, jenaaj kōjedmatmat ļein, im enaaj kwaļok bōro kōn bōd in an im kwaļok nān kōj lukkuun riuror eo an riekajet eo.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein ro ļalem kar kōtļok er ilo raan in kallib eo an. Mekarta, raar kauweik riekajet eo ilo naan ko raar kōnono ņae Nipai, im kar akwāālel ippāer juon ilok juon, joñan raar kapok er.
- 19 Mekarta, raar kōmman bwe Nipai ren bōk im lukwōj im bōkļok imaan jarlepju eo, im raar jino kajitūkin e ilo wāween ko reukoktak bwe ren maroñ aujiid e, bwe ren maroñ ņa ruōn nān mej—
- 20 Im ba nān e: Kwe rijumaē; wōn ļein eaar kōmmane uror in? Kiiō ba nān kōm, im kwaļok aṃ bōd; im ba, Lo eñin ej ṃani; im barāinwōt kōm naaj kōtļok nān eok mour eo aṃ eļañne kwōnaaj ba nān kōm, im kwaļok errā eo kwaar kōmmane ippān.
- 21 A Nipai eaar ba nān er: O koṃ rijajeļokijeṃ, koṃ rej jañin rej jab ṃwijiṃwiji ilo bōro, koṃ pilo, im koṃ armej ekijneñe kōnwaan, koṃ jeļā ewi toun Irooj ami Anij enaaj kōtļok koṃ bwe koṃin naaj etal āinwōt in ilo iaļ in jerqwiwi ko ami?
- 22 O koṃij aikuji jino liṃō im būromōj, kōnke kōkkure eo eļap eo ilo iien ej ej kōttar koṃ, ijellokun ñe koṃ naaj ukeļok.
- 23 Lo koṃij ba bwe iaar errā ippān juon armej bwe en ṃan Sizoram, riekajet eo eutie ad. A lo, ij ba nān koṃ, bwe men in ej kōnke iaar kaṃool nān koṃ bwe koṃin maroñ jeļā kōn menin; aet, eṃool nān juon kaṃool nān koṃ, bwe iaar jeļā kōn jerqwiwi im mennin jōjō ko rej pād ilubwiljimi.
- 24 Im kōnke iaar kōmmane men in, koṃij ba bwe iaar errā ippān juon armej bwe en aikuji kōmmane men in; aet, kōnke iaar kwaļok nān koṃ kakōļle in koṃij illu ippa, im kappukot nān kōkkure mour eo aō.
- 25 Im kiiō lo, inaaj kwaļok nān koṃ bar juon kakōļle, im lale eļañne koṃ ilo men in naaj kappukot nān kōkkure eō.
- 26 Lo ij ba nān koṃ: Koṃin ilok nān ṃweo imōn Siantōm, eo ej ļeo jatin Sizoram, im ba nān e—

And now behold, we will detect this man, and he shall confess his fault and make known unto us the true murderer of this judge.

And it came to pass that the five were liberated on the day of the burial. Nevertheless, they did rebuke the judges in the words which they had spoken against Nephi, and did contend with them one by one, insomuch that they did confound them.

Nevertheless, they caused that Nephi should be taken and bound and brought before the multitude, and they began to question him in divers ways that they might cross him, that they might accuse him to death—

Saying unto him: Thou art confederate; who is this man that hath done this murder? Now tell us, and acknowledge thy fault; saying, Behold here is money; and also we will grant unto thee thy life if thou wilt tell us, and acknowledge the agreement which thou hast made with him.

But Nephi said unto them: O ye fools, ye uncircumcised of heart, ye blind, and ye stiffnecked people, do ye know how long the Lord your God will suffer you that ye shall go on in this your way of sin?

O ye ought to begin to howl and mourn, because of the great destruction which at this time doth await you, except ye shall repent.

Behold ye say that I have agreed with a man that he should murder Seezoram, our chief judge. But behold, I say unto you, that this is because I have testified unto you that ye might know concerning this thing; yea, even for a witness unto you, that I did know of the wickedness and abominations which are among you.

And because I have done this, ye say that I have agreed with a man that he should do this thing; yea, because I showed unto you this sign ye are angry with me, and seek to destroy my life.

And now behold, I will show unto you another sign, and see if ye will in this thing seek to destroy me.

Behold I say unto you: Go to the house of Seantum, who is the brother of Seezoram, and say unto him—

27 Nipai, rikajjioñioñ rikanaan eo, eo ej kanaan eļap nana kōn armej rein, eaar errā ke ippam, eo kōn e kwaar m̄ane Sizoram, eo ej ļeo jeiūm?

28 Im lo, enaaj ba n̄an koṃ, Jaab.

29 Im koṃ naaj ba n̄an e: Kwaar uror e ke ļeo jeiūm?

30 Im enaaj jutak kōn mijak, im jeļā jaab ta n̄an ba. Im lo, enaaj riab n̄an eok; im enaaj kōm̄man ainwōt n̄e eaar ilbōk; mekarta, enaaj kwaļok n̄an eok bwe ejjeļok ruōn.

31 Im lo, koṃ naaj etale e, im koṃ naaj lo bōtōktōk ioon likko in nuknuk eo an ļeo.

32 Im ālikin ami kar lo men in, koṃ naaj ba: Jān ia ej itok bōtōktōk in? Kōmij jab jeļā ke ej bōtōktōkin ļeo jeiūm?

33 Innām enaaj wūdiddid, im enaaj u, eṃool ainwōt mej eaar itok ioon.

34 Innām koṃ naaj ba: Kōnke lōļn̄oñ im u in eo eaar itok ioon turin mejam lo, kōm jeļā bwe kwo bōd.

35 Innām lōļn̄oñ eo eļapļok enaaj itok ioon, innām enaaj kwaļok būruōn n̄an koṃ, in jab kariabļok wōt bwe eaar kōm̄mane uror in.

36 Innām enaaj ba n̄an koṃ, bwe n̄a, Nipai, ij jab jeļā kōn menin ijellokun wōt n̄e kar letok n̄an eō jān kajoor in Anij. Innām koṃ naaj jeļā bwe n̄aij armej eṃool, im bwe kar jilkintok eō n̄an koṃ jān Anij.

37 Im ālikin men kein raar ilok im kōm̄man, eṃool ekkar n̄an ainwōt Nipai eaar ba n̄an er. Im lo, naan ko eaar ba raar m̄ool; bwe ekkar n̄an naan ko eaar kariab; im barāinwōt ekkar n̄an naan ko eaar kwaļok būruōn.

38 Im kar bōkļok e n̄an kaṃool bwe e make eaar lukkuun riuror eo, joñan ro ļalem kar kōtļok er n̄an anemkwōj; im barāinwōt kar Nipai.

39 Im eaar wōr jet riNipai ro raar tōmak ilo naan ko an Nipai; im eaar wōr jet barāinwōt, ro raar tōmak kōnke naan in kaṃool an ro ļalem, bwe rekar oktak ke raar pād ilo kalbuuj.

40 Im eaar wōr jet ilubwiljin armej ro, ro raar ba bwe Nipai eaar juon rikanaan.

Has Nephi, the pretended prophet, who doth prophesy so much evil concerning this people, agreed with thee, in the which ye have murdered Seezoram, who is your brother?

And behold, he shall say unto you, Nay.

And ye shall say unto him: Have ye murdered your brother?

And he shall stand with fear, and wist not what to say. And behold, he shall deny unto you; and he shall make as if he were astonished; nevertheless, he shall declare unto you that he is innocent.

But behold, ye shall examine him, and ye shall find blood upon the skirts of his cloak.

And when ye have seen this, ye shall say: From whence cometh this blood? Do we not know that it is the blood of your brother?

And then shall he tremble, and shall look pale, even as if death had come upon him.

And then shall ye say: Because of this fear and this paleness which has come upon your face, behold, we know that thou art guilty.

And then shall greater fear come upon him; and then shall he confess unto you, and deny no more that he has done this murder.

And then shall he say unto you, that I, Nephi, know nothing concerning the matter save it were given unto me by the power of God. And then shall ye know that I am an honest man, and that I am sent unto you from God.

And it came to pass that they went and did, even according as Nephi had said unto them. And behold, the words which he had said were true; for according to the words he did deny; and also according to the words he did confess.

And he was brought to prove that he himself was the very murderer, insomuch that the five were set at liberty, and also was Nephi.

And there were some of the Nephites who believed on the words of Nephi; and there were some also, who believed because of the testimony of the five, for they had been converted while they were in prison.

And now there were some among the people, who said that Nephi was a prophet.

41 Im eaar wōr jet raar ba: Lo, e juon Anij, bwe eļāñē
eaar jab Anij enaaj kar jab jeļā kōn aolep men kein.
Bwe lo, eaar ba n̄an kōj ļōmņak ko an buruōd, im
barāinwōt eaar ba n̄an kōj men ko; im eṃool eaar
bōktok kōj n̄an jeļā eo kōn riuror eo an riekajet eo
eutiej ad.

And there were others who said: Behold, he is a god,
for except he was a god he could not know of all
things. For behold, he has told us the thoughts of our
hearts, and also has told us things; and even he has
brought unto our knowledge the true murderer of our
chief judge.

Hilamōn 10

- 1 Im ālikin men kein eaar wanlōntak juon ajej ilubwiljin armej ro, joñan raar ajej ijin im ijeñ im etal ilo iaļ ko aer, likūt Nipai iaan make, ke eaar jutak ilo ioļapļapier.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein Nipai eaar ilok ilo iaļ eo an ñan mweo iṃōn make, im koļmānļokijeñ kōn men ko Irooj Eaar kwaļoki ñan e.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar koļmānļokijeñ—im eaar kanooj ebbeer kōnke jerqwiwi eo an armej in riNipai ro, jermal ko in marok reittino aer, uror ko aer, im rakim ko aer, im aolep nana ko otemjeļok—im ālikin men kein ke eaar āindein koļmānļokijeñ ilo būruōn, lo, juon ainikien eaar itok ñan e im ba:
- 4 Mōñōñō ñan kwe, Nipai, kōn men ko kwaar kōmṃani; bwe Iaar lo ekōjkan kwaar kōn ejjeļok ebbeer kwaļok naan eo, eo Iaar lewōj ñan eok, ñan armej rein. Im kwaar jab mijak er, im kwaar jab pukot mour eo aṃ make, ak kwaar pukot Ankilaō, im ñan kōjparok kien ko Aō.
- 5 Im kiiō, kōnke kwaar kōmṃane men in ilo ejjeļok ebbeer, lo, Inaaļ kōjeraaṃṃan eok indeeo; im Inaaļ kōmṃan bwe kwōn kajoor ilo naan im kōmṃan, ilo tōmak im jermal ko; aaet, eṃool aolep men naaj kōmṃan ñan eok ekkar ñan aṃ innaan; bwe kwōj jamin naaj kajjitōk men eo āinjuon ñan Ankilaō.
- 6 Lo, kwe Nipai, im Ñaij Anij. Lo, Ij kwaļok ñan eok ilo iṃaan mejān enjeļ ro Aō, bwe kwōnaaj wōr aṃ kajoor ioon armej rein, im naaj deñļoke laļ kōn nūta, im kōn nañinmej, im kōkkure, ekkar ñan jerqwiwi eo an armej rein.
- 7 Lo, Ij lewōj ñan eok kajoor, bwe jabdewōt kwōnaaj sili ioon laļ naaj sili ilo lañ; im jabdewōt kwōnaaj kōtļok ioon laļ naaj kōtļok ilo lañ; im āindein kwōnaaj wōr aṃ kajoor ilubwiljin armej rein.
- 8 Im āindein, eļañne kwōnaaj ba ñan tampeļ in enaaļ potak ilo ruo, enaaļ kōmṃan.
- 9 Im eļañne kwōnaaj ba ñan toļ in, Kwōn ruṃlaļļok im eḡon wōt juon, enaaļ kōmṃan.

Helaman 10

And it came to pass that there arose a division among the people, insomuch that they divided hither and thither and went their ways, leaving Nephi alone, as he was standing in the midst of them.

And it came to pass that Nephi went his way towards his own house, pondering upon the things which the Lord had shown unto him.

And it came to pass as he was thus pondering—being much cast down because of the wickedness of the people of the Nephites, their secret works of darkness, and their murderings, and their plunderings, and all manner of iniquities—and it came to pass as he was thus pondering in his heart, behold, a voice came unto him saying:

Blessed art thou, Nephi, for those things which thou hast done; for I have beheld how thou hast with unwearyingness declared the word, which I have given unto thee, unto this people. And thou hast not feared them, and hast not sought thine own life, but hast sought my will, and to keep my commandments.

And now, because thou hast done this with such unwearyingness, behold, I will bless thee forever; and I will make thee mighty in word and in deed, in faith and in works; yea, even that all things shall be done unto thee according to thy word, for thou shalt not ask that which is contrary to my will.

Behold, thou art Nephi, and I am God. Behold, I declare it unto thee in the presence of mine angels, that ye shall have power over this people, and shall smite the earth with famine, and with pestilence, and destruction, according to the wickedness of this people.

Behold, I give unto you power, that whatsoever ye shall seal on earth shall be sealed in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven; and thus shall ye have power among this people.

And thus, if ye shall say unto this temple it shall be rent in twain, it shall be done.

And if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou cast down and become smooth, it shall be done.

- 10 Im lo, eḷañne kwōnaaj ba bwe Anij enaaj deñḷoke armej rein, enaaj āindein.
- 11 Im kiiō lo, Ijjiroñ eok, bwe kwōn itok im kwaḷok ṅan armej rein, bwe āindein Irooj Anij ej ba, eo E kajoor Bōtata: Ijellokun ñe komij ukeḷok naaj ṃan kom, eṃool ṅan kōkkure.
- 12 Im lo, kiiō ālikin men kein, ke Irooj ededeḷok an ba naan kein ṅan Nipai, eaar jab bōjrak im jab ilok ṅan ṃweo iṃōn make, a eaar rōḷḷok ṅan jarlepju ko ro raar ejjeplōklōk ioon mejān āneo, im eaar jino ṅan kwaḷok ṅan er naan eo an Irooj eo kar kōnono ṅan e, kōn kōkkure eo aer eḷañne rejjab ukeḷok.
- 13 Kiiō lo, mekarta mennin kabwilōñlōñ in Nipai eaar kōṃṃane ilo ba ṅan er kōn mej eo an riekajet eo eutie, raar kapene burueer im jab eḡroñ naan ko an Irooj.
- 14 Kōn menin Nipai eaar kwaḷok ṅan er naan eo an Irooj, im ba: Ijellokun ñe komij ukeḷok, āindein Irooj ej ba, naaj ṃan kom eṃool ṃae ami jako.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein ke Nipai eaar kwaḷok ṅan er naan eo, lo, raar kapene wōt burueer im kar jab eḡroñ naan ko an; kōn menin raar kajjirere kake e, im kar pukot ṅan likūt peier ioon bwe ren maroñ joḷok e ilo kalbuuj.
- 16 A lo, kajoor an Anij eaar pād ippān, im raar jab maroñ bōk e ṅan joḷok e ilo kalbuuj, bwe e jetōb eaar bōkḷok e jān ilo ioḷapḷapier.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein āindein eaar ilok ilo jetōb eo, jān jarlepju ṅan jarlepju, im kwaḷok naan in Anij, eṃool ṃae iien eaar kwaḷoke ṅan er aolep, ak jilkinḷok e ilubwiljin aolep armej.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein raar jab eḡroñ naan ko an; im eaar jino wōr aitwerōk ko, joñan raar ajeḡ nae er make im kar jino ṃan doon kōn jāje eo.
- 19 Im āindein eaar jemḷok jiljilimjuonñoul im juon iio in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

And behold, if ye shall say that God shall smite this people, it shall come to pass.

And now behold, I command you, that ye shall go and declare unto this people, that thus saith the Lord God, who is the Almighty: Except ye repent ye shall be smitten, even unto destruction.

And behold, now it came to pass that when the Lord had spoken these words unto Nephi, he did stop and did not go unto his own house, but did return unto the multitudes who were scattered about upon the face of the land, and began to declare unto them the word of the Lord which had been spoken unto him, concerning their destruction if they did not repent.

Now behold, notwithstanding that great miracle which Nephi had done in telling them concerning the death of the chief judge, they did harden their hearts and did not hearken unto the words of the Lord.

Therefore Nephi did declare unto them the word of the Lord, saying: Except ye repent, thus saith the Lord, ye shall be smitten even unto destruction.

And it came to pass that when Nephi had declared unto them the word, behold, they did still harden their hearts and would not hearken unto his words; therefore they did revile against him, and did seek to lay their hands upon him that they might cast him into prison.

But behold, the power of God was with him, and they could not take him to cast him into prison, for he was taken by the Spirit and conveyed away out of the midst of them.

And it came to pass that thus he did go forth in the Spirit, from multitude to multitude, declaring the word of God, even until he had declared it unto them all, or sent it forth among all the people.

And it came to pass that they would not hearken unto his words; and there began to be contentions, in-somuch that they were divided against themselves and began to slay one another with the sword.

And thus ended the seventy and first year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

Hilamōn 11

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo kajiljilimjuonñoul im ruo iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro bwe aitwerōk ko raar ļapļok, joñan eaar wōr tariņae ko iaolepān āneo ilubwiljin aolep armej in Nipai.
- 2 Im eaar kumi ittino in rikqot rein ro raar kawōnmaanļok wōt jermal in kqkkure im nana in. Im tariņae in eaar joñan wōt aolepān iiō eo; im ilo kajiljilimjuonñoul im jilu iiō eaar joñan wōt barāinwōt.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō in Nipai eaar kūr ñan Irooj, im ba:
- 4 O Irooj, jab kōtļok bwe armej rein ren jorrāan jān jāje eo; a O Irooj, ijellokun en wōr juon nūta ilo āneo, ñan kalimotak er ilo ememej Irooj aer Anij, im bōlen renaaj ukeļok im oktakwaj ñan Eok.
- 5 Im āindein eaar kōmman, ekkar ñan naan ko an Nipai. Im eaar wōr juon nūta eļap ioon āneo, ilubwiljin aolep armej in Nipai. Im āindein ilo kajiljilimjuonñoul im emān iiō eo nūta eo eaar wōnmaanļok wōt, im jermal in kqkkure kōn jāje eo eaar bōjrak ak eaar kanooj jorrāan jān nūta.
- 6 Im jermal in kqkkure in eaar barāinwōt wōnmaanļok wōt ilo kajiljilimjuonñoul im ļalem iiō eo. Bwe ļaļ kar kqkkure bwe en mōrā, im eaar jab kwaļok grain ilo iien an grain; im aolepān ļaļ kar kqkkure, eṃool ilubwiljin riLeman ro āinwōt kar ilubwiljin riNipai ro, āindein bwe ren kar jorrāan joñan raar jako kōn tqujin ko ilo mōttan ko renanaļok in āneo.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar lo bwe renañin kar itōn jako jān nūta, im raar jino keememej Irooj aer Anij; im raar jino keememej naan ko an Nipai.
- 8 Im armej ro raar jino akweļap ippān riekajet utiej ro im ritōl ro aer, bwe ren ba ñan Nipai: Lo, kōm jeļā bwe kwe armej in Anij, im kōn menin kūr ñan Irooj ad Anij bwe En maroñ ukōtļok jān kōj nūta in, ñe ab kūrṃool aolep naan ko kwaar kōnono kōn kqkkure eo aṃ.

Helaman 11

And now it came to pass in the seventy and second year of the reign of the judges that the contentions did increase, insomuch that there were wars throughout all the land among all the people of Nephi.

And it was this secret band of robbers who did carry on this work of destruction and wickedness. And this war did last all that year; and in the seventy and third year it did also last.

And it came to pass that in this year Nephi did cry unto the Lord, saying:

O Lord, do not suffer that this people shall be destroyed by the sword; but O Lord, rather let there be a famine in the land, to stir them up in remembrance of the Lord their God, and perhaps they will repent and turn unto thee.

And so it was done, according to the words of Nephi. And there was a great famine upon the land, among all the people of Nephi. And thus in the seventy and fourth year the famine did continue, and the work of destruction did cease by the sword but became sore by famine.

And this work of destruction did also continue in the seventy and fifth year. For the earth was smitten that it was dry, and did not yield forth grain in the season of grain; and the whole earth was smitten, even among the Lamanites as well as among the Nephites, so that they were smitten that they did perish by thousands in the more wicked parts of the land.

And it came to pass that the people saw that they were about to perish by famine, and they began to remember the Lord their God; and they began to remember the words of Nephi.

And the people began to plead with their chief judges and their leaders, that they would say unto Nephi: Behold, we know that thou art a man of God, and therefore cry unto the Lord our God that he turn away from us this famine, lest all the words which thou hast spoken concerning our destruction be fulfilled.

9 Im ālikin men kein riekajet ro raar ba n̄an Nipai, ekkar n̄an naan ko kar kōṇaan. Im ālikin men kein ke Nipai eaar lo bwe armej ro raar ukeļok im kar kōttāik er ilo nuknuk kal, eaar bar kūr n̄an Irooj, im ba:

10 O Irooj, lo armej rein rej ukeļok; im rekar pookļok kumi in Kadiantōn j̄an ilubwiljin er joṇan raar erom ļot, im raar ṇooj karōk ittino ko aer ilo laļ in.

11 Kiiō, O Irooj, kōnke ettā eo aer Kwōn kajeorļok Aṃ illu, im kōtļok bwe Aṃ illu en med ilo kōkkure an armej ro renana ro eṃōj Aṃ kar kōkkure er.

12 O Irooj, Kwōn kajeorļok Aṃ illu, aaet, Aṃ illu ekajoor, im kōṃṃan bwe n̄ūta in en maroṇ jemļok ilo āniin.

13 O Irooj, Kwōn eḡroṇ eō, im kōṃṃan bwe en maroṇ kōṃṃan ekkar n̄an aō innaan, im jilkinļok wōt ioon mejān laļ, bwe en maroṇ jebar kōn leen, im kōn an grain ilo iien an grain.

14 O Irooj, kwaar eḡroṇ naan ko aō ke iaar ba, En wōr juon n̄ūta, bwe kōkkure in jāje eo en jemļok; im i jeļā bwe kwōnaaj, eṃool ilo iien in, eḡroṇ naan ko aō, bwe kwaar ba bwe: Eļāñne armej rein rej ukeļok Inaaj kōtļok er.

15 Aaet, O Irooj, im Kwōn lo bwe raar ukeļok, kōnke n̄ūta eo im nañinmej im kōkkure eo eaar itok n̄an er.

16 Im kiiō, O Irooj, Kwōn kajeorļok ke Aṃ illu, im bar kajjioṇ eļāñne renaaj jeral Eok? Im eļāñne āindein, O Irooj, kwo maroṇ kōjeraaṃṃan er ekkar n̄an naan ko Aṃ ko kwaar kōnono.

17 Im ālikin men kein ilo kajiljilimjuon̄oul im jiljino iiō eo Irooj eaar kajeorļok An illu j̄an armej ro, im kōṃṃan bwe wōt en wōtļok ioon laļ, joṇan eaar jebar leen ilo iien an jebar leen. Im ālikin men kein eaar jebar grain ilo iien an jebar grain.

And it came to pass that the judges did say unto Nephi, according to the words which had been desired. And it came to pass that when Nephi saw that the people had repented and did humble themselves in sackcloth, he cried again unto the Lord, saying:

O Lord, behold this people repenteth; and they have swept away the band of Gadianton from amongst them insomuch that they have become extinct, and they have concealed their secret plans in the earth.

Now, O Lord, because of this their humility wilt thou turn away thine anger, and let thine anger be appeased in the destruction of those wicked men whom thou hast already destroyed.

O Lord, wilt thou turn away thine anger, yea, thy fierce anger, and cause that this famine may cease in this land.

O Lord, wilt thou hearken unto me, and cause that it may be done according to my words, and send forth rain upon the face of the earth, that she may bring forth her fruit, and her grain in the season of grain.

O Lord, thou didst hearken unto my words when I said, Let there be a famine, that the pestilence of the sword might cease; and I know that thou wilt, even at this time, hearken unto my words, for thou saidst that: If this people repent I will spare them.

Yea, O Lord, and thou seest that they have repented, because of the famine and the pestilence and destruction which has come unto them.

And now, O Lord, wilt thou turn away thine anger, and try again if they will serve thee? And if so, O Lord, thou canst bless them according to thy words which thou hast said.

And it came to pass that in the seventy and sixth year the Lord did turn away his anger from the people, and caused that rain should fall upon the earth, insomuch that it did bring forth her fruit in the season of her fruit. And it came to pass that it did bring forth her grain in the season of her grain.

18 Im lo, armej ro raar ṡōṡōṡō im wūjtake Anij, im aolepān mejān āneo eaar obrak kōn ṡōṡōṡō; im raar jab kappukotṡok wōt nān kōkkure Nipai, a raar watōk e āinwōt juon rikanaan eṡap, im juon armej in Anij, eo ewōr an kajoor im maroñ eṡap kar leṡok nān e jān Anij.

19 Im lo, Liai, ṡeo jatin, eaar jab irṡok nān jidik ilikin āinwōt kōn men ko rej uwaanṡok wōt weppān.

20 Im āindein armej in Nipai raar jino in bar jeraamṡan ilo āneo, im kar jino in jeraamṡan ilo āneo, im kar jino in wōrṡok im ajeeded, eṡool ṡae aer kar kabwe aolepān mejān āneo, jimor ilo tuiōñ im ilo turōk, jān lojet irilik nān lojet irear.

21 Im ālikin men kein kajiljilimjuonñoul im jiljino iiō eo eaar jemṡok ilo aenōṡṡan. Im kajiljilimjuonñoul iiō eo eaar ijino ilo aenōṡṡan; im kabuñ eo eaar ererakṡok ilo mejān aolepān āneo; im elōñṡok in ṡōttan armej ro, jimor riNipai ro im riLeman ro, raar pād ilo kabuñ eo; im eaar wōr aer aenōṡṡan otem aenōṡṡan eṡap ilo āneo, im āindein eaar jemṡok jiljilimjuonñoul im jiljilimjuon iiō.

22 Im eaar wōr aer aenōṡṡan ilo kajiljilimjuonñoul im ruwalitōk iiō eo, ijellṡokun wōt jet aitwerōk ko kōn unin katak ko kar kajutak in rikanaan ro.

23 Im ilo kajiljilimjuonñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō eo eaar jino wōr eṡap akwāālel. A ālikin men kein Nipai im Liai, im elōñ iaan ro jeir im jatier ro raar jeṡā kōn unin katak ko reṡool, kōnke raar bōk elōñ revelesōn ko raan otemje, kōn menin raar kwaṡok naan nān armej ro, joñan raar kōjjemṡok e aer akwāālel ilo eja iiō eo wōt.

24 Im ālikin men kein ilo karuwalitōkñoul iiō in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai, eaar wōr jet oran ribōrolōklōk ro jān armej in Nipai, ro raar jet iiō imṡaanṡok kar ilōk nān riLeman ro, im kar bōk ioer etan riLeman ro, im barāinwōt jet oraer ro raar lukkuun bwijjin riLeman ro, kōnke kar kaliṡotak er nān illu jān er, ak jān ribōrolōklōk ro, kōn menin raar jino juon tariṡae ippān ro jeir im jatier.

And behold, the people did rejoice and glorify God, and the whole face of the land was filled with rejoicing; and they did no more seek to destroy Nephi, but they did esteem him as a great prophet, and a man of God, having great power and authority given unto him from God.

And behold, Lehi, his brother, was not a whit behind him as to things pertaining to righteousness.

And thus it did come to pass that the people of Nephi began to prosper again in the land, and began to build up their waste places, and began to multiply and spread, even until they did cover the whole face of the land, both on the northward and on the southward, from the sea west to the sea east.

And it came to pass that the seventy and sixth year did end in peace. And the seventy and seventh year began in peace; and the church did spread throughout the face of all the land; and the more part of the people, both the Nephites and the Lamanites, did belong to the church; and they did have exceedingly great peace in the land; and thus ended the seventy and seventh year.

And also they had peace in the seventy and eighth year, save it were a few contentions concerning the points of doctrine which had been laid down by the prophets.

And in the seventy and ninth year there began to be much strife. But it came to pass that Nephi and Lehi, and many of their brethren who knew concerning the true points of doctrine, having many revelations daily, therefore they did preach unto the people, inasmuch that they did put an end to their strife in that same year.

And it came to pass that in the eightieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi, there were a certain number of the dissenters from the people of Nephi, who had some years before gone over unto the Lamanites, and taken upon themselves the name of Lamanites, and also a certain number who were real descendants of the Lamanites, being stirred up to anger by them, or by those dissenters, therefore they commenced a war with their brethren.

25 Im raar uror im rakim, innām rekōn jenliklōk ilo toļ ko, im ilo āne jēmaden im jikin ko rettino, im tilekek make bwe ren jab lo er, im rekōn bōk kobalōk ko nān oran ko aer, toun wōt an kar wōr ribōrolōklōk ro raar ilōk nān ippāer.

26 Im āindein ilo iien, aaet, eṃool ilo tōrean in jab elōn iiō ko, raar erom juon kumi eļap in rikōt ro; im raar pukpukoti aolep karōk ko rettino an Kadiantōn; im āindein raar erom rikōt ro an Kadiantōn.

27 Kiiō lo, rikōt rein raar kōṃṃan eļap kiojaļjaļ, aaet, eṃool eļap kōkkure ilubwiljin armej in Nipai, im barāinwōt ilubwiljin armej in riLeman ro.

28 Im ālikin men kein eaar mennin aikuj bwe en wōr juon bōjrak nān jerbāl in kōkkure in; kōn menin raar jilkinlōk juon jarin tariṇae in eṃṃaan ro rekajoor ilo āne jēmaden im ioon toļ ko nān pukpukot kumi in rikōt ro, im nān kōkkure er.

29 A lo, ālikin men kein ilo ejja iiō eo wōt raar lukwarkwarelōk er eṃool ilo āne ko āneer make. Im āindein eaar jēṃlōk karuwalitōkñoul iiō eo in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

30 Im ālikin men kein ilo jinoin karuwalitōkñoul im juon iiō eo raar bar ilōk ṇae kumi in rikōt rein, im kar kōkkure elōn; im er kar loļōk er barāinwōt kōn eļap kōkkure.

31 Im kar bar kipel er nān rōļlōk jān āne jēmaden im jān toļ ko nān āne ko āneer make, kōnke bwijlep otem bwijlep in oran ko an rikōt ro raar kobrak toļ ko im āne jēmaden.

32 Im ālikin men kein āindein an kar jēṃlōk iiō in. Im rikōt ro raar lōnļōk wōt im kanooj kajoor, joṇan raar kōjekdoon jarin tariṇae ko an riNipai, im barāinwōt ko an riLeman, im raar kōṃṃan eļap lōļṇōṇ nān itok nān armej ro ioon aolepān mejān āneo.

33 Aaet, bwe raar loļōk elōn ṃōttan ko in āneo, im kar kōṃṃan eļap kōkkure nān er; aaet, raar ṃan elōn, im kar bōkļōk ro jet rikōṃakoko ilo āne jēmaden, aaet, im eļapļōk kōrā ro aer im ro nejier.

And they did commit murder and plunder; and then they would retreat back into the mountains, and into the wilderness and secret places, hiding themselves that they could not be discovered, receiving daily an addition to their numbers, inasmuch as there were dissenters that went forth unto them.

And thus in time, yea, even in the space of not many years, they became an exceedingly great band of robbers; and they did search out all the secret plans of Gadianton; and thus they became robbers of Gadianton.

Now behold, these robbers did make great havoc, yea, even great destruction among the people of Nephi, and also among the people of the Lamanites.

And it came to pass that it was expedient that there should be a stop put to this work of destruction; therefore they sent an army of strong men into the wilderness and upon the mountains to search out this band of robbers, and to destroy them.

But behold, it came to pass that in that same year they were driven back even into their own lands. And thus ended the eightieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the eighty and first year they did go forth again against this band of robbers, and did destroy many; and they were also visited with much destruction.

And they were again obliged to return out of the wilderness and out of the mountains unto their own lands, because of the exceeding greatness of the numbers of those robbers who infested the mountains and the wilderness.

And it came to pass that thus ended this year. And the robbers did still increase and wax strong, inasmuch that they did defy the whole armies of the Nephites, and also of the Lamanites; and they did cause great fear to come unto the people upon all the face of the land.

Yea, for they did visit many parts of the land, and did do great destruction unto them; yea, did kill many, and did carry away others captive into the wilderness, yea, and more especially their women and their children.

- 34 Kiiō naan in eļap, eo eaar itok n̄an armej ro kōnke nana eo aer, eaar bar kalimotak er ilo ememej Irooj aer Anij.
- 35 Im āindein eaar jeṃļok karuwalitōk̄noul im juon iiō eo in iien tōl an riekajet ro.
- 36 Im ilo karuwalitōk̄noul im ruo iiō eo raar bar jino meļokļok Irooj aer Anij. Im ilo karuwalitōk̄noul im jilu iiō eo raar jino kanooj kajoor ilo nana. Im ilo karuwalitōk̄noul im emān iiō eo raar jab ukōt iaļ ko aer.
- 37 Im ālikin men kein ilo karuwalitōk̄noul im ļalem iiō eo raar kanooj kajoorļok im kajoorļok ilo aer juwa, im ilo aer jerḡwiwi; im āindein raar bar kaloļok n̄an jorrān.
- 38 Im āindein eaar jeṃļok karuwalitōk̄noul im ļalem iiō eo.

Now this great evil, which came unto the people because of their iniquity, did stir them up again in remembrance of the Lord their God.

And thus ended the eighty and first year of the reign of the judges.

And in the eighty and second year they began again to forget the Lord their God. And in the eighty and third year they began to wax strong in iniquity. And in the eighty and fourth year they did not mend their ways.

And it came to pass in the eighty and fifth year they did wax stronger and stronger in their pride, and in their wickedness; and thus they were ripening again for destruction.

And thus ended the eighty and fifth year.

Hilamōn 12

- 1 Im āindein je maroñ lo ekōjkan an bōd, im barāinwōt ukoktak in būruōn ro nejin armej; aaet, je maroñ lo bwe Irooj ilo eṃṃan eo ejjeļok jemļokin An ej kōjeraaṃṃan im kōļapļok ro rej likūt aer kōjatdikdik ilo E.
- 2 Aaet, im je maroñ lo bwe ilo lukkuun iien eo ñe E ej kōļapļok armej ro An, aaet, ilo wōrļok in meļaaļ ko aer, bwijin in mennin mour ko reļļap im bwijin in mennin mour ko aer reddik, im ilo gold, im ilo silver, im ilo aolep mennin aorōk ko otemjeļok im kapeel ko; im dāpij mour ko aer, im kōtļok er jān pein rikōjdat ro aer; im kameoeo būruōn rikōjdat ro aer bwe ren jab kabuñpata ṃae er; aaet, im ilo tukaduin, kōṃṃan aolep men ko ñan oṃaake im ṃōṃōṃō an armej ro An; aaet, innām ej iien eo in rej kapene burueer, im rej meļokļok Irooj aer Anij, im rej jujuri iuṃwin neer Rikwōjarjar Eo—aaet, im men in kōnke ejjeļok aer inepata, im ṃweie eo aer eļap otem ļap.
- 3 Im āindein jej lo bwe ṃae iien Irooj ej kauweik armej ro An kōn elōñ eñtaan ko, aaet, ṃae iien Ej loļok er kōn mej im kōn rōkaammijak, im kōn nūta im aolep nañinmej otemjeļok, rej jamin keememej E.
- 4 O ekōjkan aer jajeļokjeṃ, im ekōjkan aer kalmadok, im ekōjkan aer nana, im rej jān devil, im ekōjkan aer innitōt ñan kōṃṃan bōd, im ekōjkan aer ruṃwij ñan kōṃṃan eṃṃan, er rej ro nejin armej; aaet, ekōjkan aer innitōt ñan eṃroñ naan ko an rinana eo, im ñan likūt burueer ioon men ko rewaan an laļ!
- 5 Aaet, ekōjkan aer innitōt ñan utiej ilo juwa; aaet, ekōjkan aer innitōt ñan likōmjāje, im kōṃṃan aolep men ko otemjeļok in men eo ebōd; im ekōjkan aer ruṃwij ñan ememej Irooj aer Anij, im ñan leļok lojilñier ñan kapilōk ko An, aaet, ekōjkan aer ruṃwij ñan etetal ilo iaļ ko an mālōtlōt!
- 6 Lo, rejjab kōṃṃan bwe Irooj aer Anij, eo eaar kōṃṃan er, En irooj im pepe ioer; mekarta An eṃṃan eļap im An tūriaṃo ñan er, rej likūt ilo jejtokjān kapilōk ko An, im rej jamin kōṃṃan bwe E en aer rijineet.

Helaman 12

And thus we can behold how false, and also the unsteadiness of the hearts of the children of men; yea, we can see that the Lord in his great infinite goodness doth bless and prosper those who put their trust in him.

Yea, and we may see at the very time when he doth prosper his people, yea, in the increase of their fields, their flocks and their herds, and in gold, and in silver, and in all manner of precious things of every kind and art; sparing their lives, and delivering them out of the hands of their enemies; softening the hearts of their enemies that they should not declare wars against them; yea, and in fine, doing all things for the welfare and happiness of his people; yea, then is the time that they do harden their hearts, and do forget the Lord their God, and do trample under their feet the Holy One—yea, and this because of their ease, and their exceedingly great prosperity.

And thus we see that except the Lord doth chasten his people with many afflictions, yea, except he doth visit them with death and with terror, and with famine and with all manner of pestilence, they will not remember him.

O how foolish, and how vain, and how evil, and devilish, and how quick to do iniquity, and how slow to do good, are the children of men; yea, how quick to hearken unto the words of the evil one, and to set their hearts upon the vain things of the world!

Yea, how quick to be lifted up in pride; yea, how quick to boast, and do all manner of that which is iniquity; and how slow are they to remember the Lord their God, and to give ear unto his counsels, yea, how slow to walk in wisdom's paths!

Behold, they do not desire that the Lord their God, who hath created them, should rule and reign over them; notwithstanding his great goodness and his mercy towards them, they do set at naught his counsels, and they will not that he should be their guide.

7 O ekōjkan ļap in jejtokjān in ro nejin armej; aaget, eṃool rejjab aorōkļok jān būnālñal in laļ.

8 Bwe lo, būnālñal in laļ ej eṃṃmakūt ijin im ijeņ, ñan ajeļ ijin im ijeņ, ñan jiron eo an ad Anij eļap im ejjeļok jeṃļokin.

9 Aaget, lo ilo Ainikien bat ko im toļ ko rej wūdiddid im ṃakūt kūt.

10 Im jān kajoor in Ainikien rej jeepeļok, im erom eṃṃon wōt juon, aaget, eṃool āinwōt ñan juon koṃlaļ.

11 Aaget, jān kajoor in Ainikien aolepān laļ ej ṃakūt kūt;

12 Aaget, jān kajoor in Ainikien, pedped ko rej ṃweieur, eṃool ñan lukkuun lowatata.

13 Aaget, im eļañne Ej ba ñan laļ—Eṃṃmakūt—ej eṃṃmakūt.

14 Aaget, eļañne Ej ba ñan laļ—Kwōn roṃļok, bwe en kaetokļok raan eo ñan elōñ awa ko—ej kōṃṃan;

15 Im āindein, ekkar ñan An innaan laļ ej bar roṃ, im ej waļok ñan armej āinwōt aļ ej jutak wōt; aaget, im lo, men in ej āinwōt; bwe eṃool ej laļ eo ej eṃṃmakūt im jab al.

16 Im lo, barāinwōt, eļañne Ej ba ñan dān ko ilo ṃwilalaļ leplep—Kwōn āne eṃōrā—ej kōṃṃan.

17 Lo, eļañne Ej ba ñan toļ in—Kwōn lōñjak, im ilok im wōtlok ioon jikin kwelok en, bwe en libobo—lo ej kōṃṃan.

18 Im lo, eļañne juon armej ej ṃooj juon mennin aorok ilo bwidej, im Irooj Enaaj ba—En lia, kōnke nana eo an eo eaar ṃooje—lo, enaaj lia.

19 Im eļañne Irooj Enaaj ba—Kwōn lia, bwe ejjeļok armej en naaj lo eok jān kiiō ṃaanļok im indeeo—lo, ejjeļok armej ej bōk e jān kiiō im indeeo.

20 Im lo, eļañne Irooj Enaaj ba ñan juon armej—kōnke nana ko aṃ, kwōnaaj lia indeeo—e naaj kōṃṃan.

21 Im eļañne Irooj Enaaj ba—Kōnke nana ko aṃ kwōnaaj ṃwijkōkļok jān iṃaan Meja—E naaj kōṃṃan bwe en āindein.

O how great is the nothingness of the children of men; yea, even they are less than the dust of the earth.

For behold, the dust of the earth moveth hither and thither, to the dividing asunder, at the command of our great and everlasting God.

Yea, behold at his voice do the hills and the mountains tremble and quake.

And by the power of his voice they are broken up, and become smooth, yea, even like unto a valley.

Yea, by the power of his voice doth the whole earth shake;

Yea, by the power of his voice, do the foundations rock, even to the very center.

Yea, and if he say unto the earth—Move—it is moved.

Yea, if he say unto the earth—Thou shalt go back, that it lengthen out the day for many hours—it is done;

And thus, according to his word the earth goeth back, and it appeareth unto man that the sun standeth still; yea, and behold, this is so; for surely it is the earth that moveth and not the sun.

And behold, also, if he say unto the waters of the great deep—Be thou dried up—it is done.

Behold, if he say unto this mountain—Be thou raised up, and come over and fall upon that city, that it be buried up—behold it is done.

And behold, if a man hide up a treasure in the earth, and the Lord shall say—Let it be accursed, because of the iniquity of him who hath hid it up—behold, it shall be accursed.

And if the Lord shall say—Be thou accursed, that no man shall find thee from this time henceforth and forever—behold, no man getteth it henceforth and forever.

And behold, if the Lord shall say unto a man—Because of thine iniquities, thou shalt be accursed forever—it shall be done.

And if the Lord shall say—Because of thine iniquities thou shalt be cut off from my presence—he will cause that it shall be so.

- 22 Im wo ñan e eo Enaaj ba ñan e men in, bwe enaaj ñan eo ej kōmman bōd, im e jab maroñ bōk lōmōqor; kōn menin, kōn un in, armej remaroñ bōk lōmōqor, ñe ukeļok kar kabuñbuñļok.
- 23 Kōn menin, eṃōṃōṃō ro renaaj ukeļok im eṃroñ ainikien Irooj aer Anij; bwe rein er ro renaaj mour.
- 24 Im Anij en lewōj, ilo dipiio in ļap eo An, bwe armej ren maroñ bōktok ñan ukeļok im jeral ko reṃman, bwe ren maroñ bar jepļak ñan jouj ioon jouj, ekkar ñan jeral ko aer.
- 25 Im ikōṃaan bwe aolep armej ren mour. A jej kōnono jān jeje ko bwe ilo raan eo eļap im āliktata e wōr jet ro naaj joļok er, aet, ro renaaj joļok er jān iṃaan mejān Irooj;
- 26 Aet, ro naaj jitōñ er ñan juon jekjek in būromōj ejjeļok jeṃļokin, im kakūrṃool naan ko rej ba: Er ro raar kōmman eṃman renaaj bōk mour indeeo; im ro raar kōmman nana renaaj bōk mej ejjeļok jeṃļokin. Im āindein ej āinwōt. Amen.

And wo unto him to whom he shall say this, for it shall be unto him that will do iniquity, and he cannot be saved; therefore, for this cause, that men might be saved, hath repentance been declared.

Therefore, blessed are they who will repent and hearken unto the voice of the Lord their God; for these are they that shall be saved.

And may God grant, in his great fulness, that men might be brought unto repentance and good works, that they might be restored unto grace for grace, according to their works.

And I would that all men might be saved. But we read that in the great and last day there are some who shall be cast out, yea, who shall be cast off from the presence of the Lord;

Yea, who shall be consigned to a state of endless misery, fulfilling the words which say: They that have done good shall have everlasting life; and they that have done evil shall have everlasting damnation. And thus it is. Amen.

Hilamōn 13

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo karuwalitōkñoul im jiljino iiō eo, riNipai ro raar pād wōt ilo jerqwiwi, aaet, ilo jerqwiwi eļap, ke riLeman ro raar kanooj kōjparok kien ko an Anij, ekkar nan kien Moses.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō in eaar wōr juon etan Samuel, juon riLeman, eaar itok ilo āneen Zaraemla im jino in kwaļok naan nan armej ro. Im ālikin men kein eaar kwaļok naan, elōn raan ko, ukeļok nan armej ro, im raar kadiwōjļok e, im eaar nañin rōļ nān āneo āneen.
- 3 A lo, ainikien Irooj eaar itok nan e, bwe en bar rōļļok, im kanaan nan armej ro jabdewōt men enaaj itok ilo būruōn.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein raar jab kōtļok bwe en deļon ilo jikin kwelok eo; kōn menin eaar ilok im tallōn e wōrwōr eo ijo, im erļokeļok pein im kūr kōn ainikien eo eļļaa, im kar kanaan nan armej ro jabdewōt men ko Irooj ej likūt ilo būruōn.
- 5 Im eaar ba nan er: Lo, nā, Samuel, riLeman, ij kōnono naan ko an Irooj ko Eaar likūt ilo buruō; im lo Eaar likūt ilo buruō bwe in ba nan armej rein bwe jāje in ekajet ej etoto ioon armej rein; im ābukwi iiō ko rej jamin eļļā ijellokun nē jāje in ekajet ej wōtļok ioon armej rein.
- 6 Aaet, kōkkure eddo ej kōttar armej rein, im eṃool ej itok nan armej rein, im ejjeļok emarōn lōmōren armej rein ijellokun wōt nē ej ukeļok im tōmak ilo Irooj Jisōs Kraist, eo eṃool Enaaj itok ilo laļ, im Enaaj eñtaan elōn men ko im naaj mej kōn armej ro An.
- 7 Im lo, enjeļ eo an Irooj eaar kwaļoke nan eō, im eaar bōktok naan ko reṃṃan nan jetōb eo aō. Im lo, kar jilkintok eō nan koṃ nan kwaļoke nan koṃ barāinwōt, bwe koṃin marōn bōk naan ko reṃṃan; bwe lo koṃ ban kar bōk eō.

Helaman 13

And now it came to pass in the eighty and sixth year, the Nephites did still remain in wickedness, yea, in great wickedness, while the Lamanites did observe strictly to keep the commandments of God, according to the law of Moses.

And it came to pass that in this year there was one Samuel, a Lamanite, came into the land of Zarahemla, and began to preach unto the people. And it came to pass that he did preach, many days, repentance unto the people, and they did cast him out, and he was about to return to his own land.

But behold, the voice of the Lord came unto him, that he should return again, and prophesy unto the people whatsoever things should come into his heart.

And it came to pass that they would not suffer that he should enter into the city; therefore he went and got upon the wall thereof, and stretched forth his hand and cried with a loud voice, and prophesied unto the people whatsoever things the Lord put into his heart.

And he said unto them: Behold, I, Samuel, a Lamanite, do speak the words of the Lord which he doth put into my heart; and behold he hath put it into my heart to say unto this people that the sword of justice hangeth over this people; and four hundred years pass not away save the sword of justice falleth upon this people.

Yea, heavy destruction awaiteth this people, and it surely cometh unto this people, and nothing can save this people save it be repentance and faith on the Lord Jesus Christ, who surely shall come into the world, and shall suffer many things and shall be slain for his people.

And behold, an angel of the Lord hath declared it unto me, and he did bring glad tidings to my soul. And behold, I was sent unto you to declare it unto you also, that ye might have glad tidings; but behold ye would not receive me.

8 Kōn menin, āindein Irooj ej ba: Kōnke pen in būruōn armej in riNipai, ijellōkun wōt nē rej ukeļōk Inaaj bōklōk Aō innaan jān er, im Inaaj kadiwōjļōk jetōb eo Aō jān er, im Inaaj jab bar eñtaanļōk wōt, im Inaaj ukōt būruōn ro jeir im jatier ɲae er.

9 Im ābukwi iiō ko rej jamin eļļā ɲokta jān Aō naaj kōmɲan bwe ren deñļōke er; aaget, Inaaj loļōk er kōn jāje eo im kōn nūta im kōn nañinmej.

10 Aaet, Inaaj loļōk er ilo Aō illu ebwil, im enaaj wōr ro jān epepen kāāmen ro renaaj mour, jān rikōjdat ro ami, nān lo tōñtōñ in kōkkure eo ami; im men in eɲool enaaj itok ijellōkun nē komij ukeļōk, Irooj ej ba; im ro jān epepen kāāmen naaj unjān kōkkure eo ami.

11 A eļaññe kom ɲaaj ukeļōk im rōļ tok nān Irooj ami Anij Inaaj kajeorļōk Aō illu, Irooj ej ba; aaget, āindein Irooj ej ba, eɲōñōñō ro renaaj ukeļōk im oktak tok nān Eō, a wo nān e eo ej jab ukeļōk.

12 Aaet, wo nān jikin kwelōk in eļap Zaraemla; bwe lo, ej kōnke ro reɲɲan bwe en lo lōmōqor; aaget, wo nān jikin kwelōk in eļap, bwe ij lo, Irooj ej ba, bwe ewōr ro rellōñ, aaget, eɲool eļapļōk ɲōttan jikin kwelōk in eļap, ro renaaj kapene burueer ɲae Eō, Irooj ej ba.

13 A eɲōñōñō er ro renaaj ukeļōk, bwe er Inaaj kōtļōk. A lo, eļaññe eaar jab kōn ro reɲɲan ilo jikin kwelōk in eļap, lo, Inaaj kar kōmɲan bwe kijeek en wanlaļtak jān lañ im kōkkure e.

14 A lo, ej kōn ro reɲɲan e ej rōļōk. A lo, iien eo ej itok, Irooj ej ba, bwe nē kom ɲaaj kadiwōjļōk ro reɲɲan jān ilubwiljimi, innām kom ɲaaj kalo nān kōkkure; aaget, wo nān jikin kwelōk in eļap, kōnke jerōwiwi im kajjōjō ko ilo e.

15 Aaet, im wo nān jikin kwelōk in Gideon, kōn jerōwiwi im kajjōjō ko ilo e.

16 Aaet, im wo nān aolep jikin kwelōk ko rej ilo āneo ipeļaaikin ijin, ko rej an riNipai, kōnke jerōwiwi im kajjōjō ko ilo er.

Therefore, thus saith the Lord: Because of the hardness of the hearts of the people of the Nephites, except they repent I will take away my word from them, and I will withdraw my Spirit from them, and I will suffer them no longer, and I will turn the hearts of their brethren against them.

And four hundred years shall not pass away before I will cause that they shall be smitten; yea, I will visit them with the sword and with famine and with pestilence.

Yea, I will visit them in my fierce anger, and there shall be those of the fourth generation who shall live, of your enemies, to behold your utter destruction; and this shall surely come except ye repent, saith the Lord; and those of the fourth generation shall visit your destruction.

But if ye will repent and return unto the Lord your God I will turn away mine anger, saith the Lord; yea, thus saith the Lord, blessed are they who will repent and turn unto me, but wo unto him that repenteth not.

Yea, wo unto this great city of Zarahemla; for behold, it is because of those who are righteous that it is saved; yea, wo unto this great city, for I perceive, saith the Lord, that there are many, yea, even the more part of this great city, that will harden their hearts against me, saith the Lord.

But blessed are they who will repent, for them will I spare. But behold, if it were not for the righteous who are in this great city, behold, I would cause that fire should come down out of heaven and destroy it.

But behold, it is for the righteous' sake that it is spared. But behold, the time cometh, saith the Lord, that when ye shall cast out the righteous from among you, then shall ye be ripe for destruction; yea, wo be unto this great city, because of the wickedness and abominations which are in her.

Yea, and wo be unto the city of Gideon, for the wickedness and abominations which are in her.

Yea, and wo be unto all the cities which are in the land round about, which are possessed by the Nephites, because of the wickedness and abominations which are in them.

17 Im lo, lia enaaj itok ioon āneo, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, kōnke armej ro rej pād ioon āneo, aet, kōnke jerq̄wiwi eo aer im kajjōjō ko aer.

18 Im naaj ālkin men kein, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, aet, ad Anij eļap im eṃool, bwe jabdewōt eo enaaj ṇooj mennin aorōk ko ilo bwidej rej jamin bar loi, kōnke lia eo eļap an āneo, ijellōkun ñe e armej eṃṃan im naaj ṇooj e ñan Irooj.

19 Bwe Inaaj, Irooj ej ba, bwe renaaj ṇooj mennin aorōk ko aer ñan Eō; im lia enaaj er ro rej jamin ṇooj mennin aorōk ko aer ñan Eō; bwe ejjeļok ej ṇooj mennin aorōk ko aer ñan Eō ijellōkun wōt eo eṃṃan; im eo ej jab ṇooj mennin aorōk ko an ñan Eō, lia ej e, im barāinwōt mennin aorōk eo, im ejjeļok enaaj wiaik kōnke lia eo an āneo.

20 Im raan eo ej itok ñe renaaj ṇooj mennin aorōk ko aer, kōnke raar likūt burueer ioon ṃweie ko; im kōnke raar likūt burueer; im kōnke raar likūt burueer ioon ṃweie ko, im naaj ṇooj mennin aorōk ko aer ñe rej ko iṃaan rikōjdat ro aer; kōnke renaaj jab ṇooj i ñan Eō, lia ej er im barāinwōt mennin aorōk ko aer; im ilo raan eo naaj ṃan er, Irooj ej ba.

21 Lale koṃ, ro armej in jikin kwelōk in, im eq̄roñ naan ko aō; aet, eq̄roñ naan ko Irooj ej ba; bwe lo, E ej ba bwe koṃij lia kōnke ṃweie ko ami, im barāinwōt ṃweie ko ami rej lia kōnke koṃ ar likūt būruōmi ioer, im kar jab eq̄roñ naan ko an Eo eaar liwōj ñan koṃ.

22 Koṃij jab keememej Irooj ami Anij ilo men ko Eaar kōjeraaṃṃan koṃ, a koṃij keememej iien otemjej ṃweie ko ami, jab ñan kaṃṃoolol Irooj ami Anij kaki; aet, būruōmi rejjab maatlōk ñan Irooj, a rej jejeļok kōn juwa eļap, ñan kōmmejāje, im ñan jeje eļap, ankoṃak ko, juunṃaad ko, im akwāālel, matōrtōr ko, im uror ko, im aolep nana ko otemjeļok.

23 Kōn un in eṃōj an Irooj Anij kōṃṃan bwe lia eo en itok ioon āneo, im barāinwōt ṃweie ko ami, im men in kōnke nana ko ami.

And behold, a curse shall come upon the land, saith the Lord of Hosts, because of the people's sake who are upon the land, yea, because of their wickedness and their abominations.

And it shall come to pass, saith the Lord of Hosts, yea, our great and true God, that whoso shall hide up treasures in the earth shall find them again no more, because of the great curse of the land, save he be a righteous man and shall hide it up unto the Lord.

For I will, saith the Lord, that they shall hide up their treasures unto me; and cursed be they who hide not up their treasures unto me; for none hideth up their treasures unto me save it be the righteous; and he that hideth not up his treasures unto me, cursed is he, and also the treasure, and none shall redeem it because of the curse of the land.

And the day shall come that they shall hide up their treasures, because they have set their hearts upon riches; and because they have set their hearts upon their riches, and will hide up their treasures when they shall flee before their enemies; because they will not hide them up unto me, cursed be they and also their treasures; and in that day shall they be smitten, saith the Lord.

Behold ye, the people of this great city, and hearken unto my words; yea, hearken unto the words which the Lord saith; for behold, he saith that ye are cursed because of your riches, and also are your riches cursed because ye have set your hearts upon them, and have not hearkened unto the words of him who gave them unto you.

Ye do not remember the Lord your God in the things with which he hath blessed you, but ye do always remember your riches, not to thank the Lord your God for them; yea, your hearts are not drawn out unto the Lord, but they do swell with great pride, unto boasting, and unto great swelling, envyings, strifes, malice, persecutions, and murders, and all manner of iniquities.

For this cause hath the Lord God caused that a curse should come upon the land, and also upon your riches, and this because of your iniquities.

- 24 Aaet, wo ñan armej rein, kōnke iien eo e moottok, bwe koṃij kadiwōjlok rikanaan ro ami, im kajjirere kake er, im kad er kōn dekā ko, im koṃij ṃan er, im kōṃṃan aolep nana otemjeļok ñan er, eṃool āinwōt raar kōṃṃan ilo raan ko etto.
- 25 Im kiiō ñe koṃij kōnono, koṃin ba: Eļaññe raan ko am rekar ilo raan ko an ro jemām etto, kōm ban kar ṃan rikanaan ro; kōm ban kar kad er, im kadiwōjlok er.
- 26 Lo koṃ nanaļok jān er; bwe āinwōt Irooj ej mour, eļaññe juon rikanaan ej itok ilubwiljimi im kwaļok ñan koṃ naan eo an Irooj, eo ej kaṃpool kōn jerqwiwi ko im nana ko ami, koṃij illu ippān, im kadiwōjlok e im kappukot aolep iaļ otemjeļok ñan kqkkure e; aaet, koṃ naaj ba bwe e ej juon rikanaan eriab, im bwe e ej juon rijerqwiwi, im e jān devil, kōnke ej kanaan bwe kōṃṃan ko ami renana.
- 27 A lo, eļaññe juon armej enaaj itok ilubwiljimi im naaj ba: Kōṃṃane men in, im ejjeļok nana; kōṃṃan men en im koṃ naaj eñtaan; aaet, enaaj ba: Etetal ilqkan juwa eo an būruōmi make; aaet, etetal ilqkan juwa eo an mejami make, im kōṃṃan jabdewōt men eo būruōmi ej kōṃṃaan—im eļaññe juon armej ej itok ilubwiljimi im ba men in, koṃ naaj bōk e, im ba bwe e juon rikanaan.
- 28 Aaet, koṃ naaj kotak e, im koṃ naaj leļok ñan e jān men ko ṃweiem; koṃ naaj leļok ñan e jān gold ko ami, im jān silver ko ami, im koṃ naaj ṇa ballin kōn nuknuk ko eļap wōṇāer; im kōnke e ej kōnono naan in ṃoṇ ko ñan koṃ, im ej ba bwe aolep ej eṃṃan, innām koṃ naaj jab lo bōd ippān.
- 29 O koṃ epepen ejerqwiwi im ankeke; koṃ pen im koṃ armej ekijñeñe kōnwaaan, ewi toun ilo ami kōtmāne bwe Irooj enaaj kōtļok koṃ? Aaet, ewi toun ami naaj kōtļok koṃ bwe ro rebwebwe im pilo ren ami rijineet? Aaet, ewi toun ami naaj kāālet marok im jab meram?
- 30 Aaet, lo, illu an Irooj ej dedeļok an bwil ṇae koṃ; lo, Eaar kalia āneo kōnke nana eo ami.

Yea, wo unto this people, because of this time which has arrived, that ye do cast out the prophets, and do mock them, and cast stones at them, and do slay them, and do all manner of iniquity unto them, even as they did of old time.

And now when ye talk, ye say: If our days had been in the days of our fathers of old, we would not have slain the prophets; we would not have stoned them, and cast them out.

Behold ye are worse than they; for as the Lord liveth, if a prophet come among you and declareth unto you the word of the Lord, which testifieth of your sins and iniquities, ye are angry with him, and cast him out and seek all manner of ways to destroy him; yea, you will say that he is a false prophet, and that he is a sinner, and of the devil, because he testifieth that your deeds are evil.

But behold, if a man shall come among you and shall say: Do this, and there is no iniquity; do that and ye shall not suffer; yea, he will say: Walk after the pride of your own hearts; yea, walk after the pride of your eyes, and do whatsoever your heart desireth—and if a man shall come among you and say this, ye will receive him, and say that he is a prophet.

Yea, ye will lift him up, and ye will give unto him of your substance; ye will give unto him of your gold, and of your silver, and ye will clothe him with costly apparel; and because he speaketh flattering words unto you, and he saith that all is well, then ye will not find fault with him.

O ye wicked and ye perverse generation; ye hardened and ye stiffnecked people, how long will ye suppose that the Lord will suffer you? Yea, how long will ye suffer yourselves to be led by foolish and blind guides? Yea, how long will ye choose darkness rather than light?

Yea, behold, the anger of the Lord is already kindled against you; behold, he hath cursed the land because of your iniquity.

31 Im lo, iien eo ej itok ñe Ej kaliaik ñweie ko ami, bwe rej ijir, bwe komij jab maroñ dāpiji; im ilo raan ko in ami jeraṃōl kom ban dāpiji.

32 Im ilo raan ko in ami jeraṃōl kom naaj kūr ñan Irooj; im ilo waan kom naaj kūr, bwe ami jeepeḷok eṃōj an itok ioomi, im ami kōkkure e ṃool; innām kom naaj jañ im uwaañañ ilo raan eo, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba. Innām kom naaj liaajḷ, im ba:

33 O bwe in kar ukeḷok, im jab kar ṃan rikanaan ro, im kade er, im kadiwōḷok er. Aaet, ilo raan eo kom naaj ba: O bwe kōmin kar keememej Irooj am Anij ilo raan eo bwe Ekar letok ñan kōm ṃweie ko am, innām reban kar erom ijir bwe kōmin kar tūṃṃwjkōk jān er; bwe lo, ṃweie ko am rej jako jān kōm.

34 Lo, kōm ar likūt juon kein jerbali in im ilo raan eo ilju e jako; im lo, jāje ko am kar būki jān kōm ilo raan eo kōm ar kappukoti ñan pata.

35 Aaet, kōm ar ṃooji mennin aorōk ko am im raar jājḷok jān kōm, kōnke lia eo an āneo.

36 O bwe kōm in kar ukeḷok ilo raan eo ke naan eo an Irooj e ar itok ñan kōm; bwe lo āniin ej lia, im aolep men kein rej ijir, im kōmij jab maroñ dāpiji.

37 Lo, kōmij pool kōn tiṃoṃ ko, aaet, kōmin pool ipeḷaakim kōn enjeḷ ro an eo e ar kappukot ñan kōkkure jetōb ko am. Lo, nana ko am reḷḷap. O Irooj, Kwōj jamin maroñ kajeorḷok Aṃ illu jān kōm ke? Im eñin enaaj kajin eo ami ilo raan kaṃ.

38 A lo, raan in mālejoñ ko ami remootḷok; kom ar aepedped ilo raan in ami ḷoṃṃor ṃae iien en ruṃwij indeo im indeo, im kōkkure eo ami e ṃool; aaet, kom ar kappukot aolep raan ko in mour ko ami kōn men eo komij jab maroñ bōk e; im kom ar kappukot ṃōṃōṃō ilo kōṃṃan nana, men eo āinjuon jān jekjek in weppān eo ej ilo Jeban Indeeo eo eḷap ad.

39 O kom armej in āniin, ekōjkan bwe komin roñ naan ko aō! Im ij jar bwe illu eo an Irooj en jeorḷok jān kom, im bwe komin ukeḷok im mour.

And behold, the time cometh that he curseth your riches, that they become slippery, that ye cannot hold them; and in the days of your poverty ye cannot retain them.

And in the days of your poverty ye shall cry unto the Lord; and in vain shall ye cry, for your desolation is already come upon you, and your destruction is made sure; and then shall ye weep and howl in that day, saith the Lord of Hosts. And then shall ye lament, and say:

O that I had repented, and had not killed the prophets, and stoned them, and cast them out. Yea, in that day ye shall say: O that we had remembered the Lord our God in the day that he gave us our riches, and then they would not have become slippery that we should lose them; for behold, our riches are gone from us.

Behold, we lay a tool here and on the morrow it is gone; and behold, our swords are taken from us in the day we have sought them for battle.

Yea, we have hid up our treasures and they have slipped away from us, because of the curse of the land.

O that we had repented in the day that the word of the Lord came unto us; for behold the land is cursed, and all things are become slippery, and we cannot hold them.

Behold, we are surrounded by demons, yea, we are encircled about by the angels of him who hath sought to destroy our souls. Behold, our iniquities are great. O Lord, canst thou not turn away thine anger from us? And this shall be your language in those days.

But behold, your days of probation are past; ye have procrastinated the day of your salvation until it is everlastingly too late, and your destruction is made sure; yea, for ye have sought all the days of your lives for that which ye could not obtain; and ye have sought for happiness in doing iniquity, which thing is contrary to the nature of that righteousness which is in our great and Eternal Head.

O ye people of the land, that ye would hear my words! And I pray that the anger of the Lord be turned away from you, and that ye would repent and be saved.

Hilamōn 14

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein Samuel, riLeman eo, eaar kanaane elōñl̥ok men ko rell̥ap ko kar jab maroñ jeje.
- 2 Im lo, eaar ba ñan er: Lo, ij lewōj ñan koṃ juon kakōll̥e; bwe l̥alem iiō rej itok, im lo, innām ej itok eo Nejin Anij ñan l̥om̥oṃren aolep ro renaaj tōmak ilo Etan.
- 3 Im lo, men in inaaṃ lewōj ñan koṃ āinwōt juon kakōll̥e in iien An itok; bwe lo, enaaṃ lōñ meram ko ilo lañ, joñan ilo boñōn eo moṃkta jān An itok enaaṃ ejjeṃl̥ok marok, joñan enaaṃ waṃl̥ok ñan armej āinwōt ñe e raan.
- 4 Kōn menin, enaaṃ wōr juon raan im juon boñ im juon raan, āinwōt ñe eaar juon wōt raan im en kar ejjeṃl̥ok boñ; im eñin enaaṃ ñan koṃ juon kakōll̥e; bwe koṃ naaj jeṃl̥ā kōn tak in aṃ im barāinwōt an tul̥ok; kōn menin renaaj kanooj jeṃl̥ā bwe enaaṃ wōr ruo raan im juon boñ; mekarta boñ eo enaaṃ jamin marok; im enaaṃ boñōn eo moṃkta jān An loṃtak.
- 5 Im lo, enaaṃ wōr juon iju ekāal enaaṃ tak, āinwōt juon eo koṃij jañin kar lo; im men in barāinwōt enaaṃ juon kakōll̥e ñan koṃ.
- 6 Im lo ejjab aolepān in, enaaṃ lōñ kakōll̥e ko im kabwilōñlōñ ko ilo lañ.
- 7 Im koṃ aolep naaj bwilōñ, im koṃmānl̥okijeṃ, joñan koṃ naaj wōtl̥ok ñan laṃ.
- 8 Im jabdewōt eo enaaṃ tōmak ilo eo Nejin Anij, eja in wōt enaaṃ bōk mour indeeo.
- 9 Im lo, āindein Irooj eaar jiroñ eō, jān enjeṃ eo An, bwe in itok im ba men in ñan koṃ; aet, Eaar jiroñ eō bwe in kanaan men kein ñan koṃ; aet, Eaar ba ñan eō: Kwōn kūr ñan armej rein, ukeṃl̥ok im kōpooj iaṃ eo an Irooj.
- 10 Im kiiō, kōnke ñaij juon riLeman, im kar kōnono ñan koṃ naan ko Irooj eaar jiroñ eō, im kōnke eaar pen ñae koṃ, koṃij illu ippa im koṃij kappukot kilen ñan koṃkure eō, im kar kadiwōjl̥ok eō jān ilubwiljimi.

Helaman 14

And now it came to pass that Samuel, the Lamanite, did prophesy a great many more things which cannot be written.

And behold, he said unto them: Behold, I give unto you a sign; for five years more cometh, and behold, then cometh the Son of God to redeem all those who shall believe on his name.

And behold, this will I give unto you for a sign at the time of his coming; for behold, there shall be great lights in heaven, insomuch that in the night before he cometh there shall be no darkness, insomuch that it shall appear unto man as if it was day.

Therefore, there shall be one day and a night and a day, as if it were one day and there were no night; and this shall be unto you for a sign; for ye shall know of the rising of the sun and also of its setting; therefore they shall know of a surety that there shall be two days and a night; nevertheless the night shall not be darkened; and it shall be the night before he is born.

And behold, there shall a new star arise, such an one as ye never have beheld; and this also shall be a sign unto you.

And behold this is not all, there shall be many signs and wonders in heaven.

And it shall come to pass that ye shall all be amazed, and wonder, insomuch that ye shall fall to the earth.

And it shall come to pass that whosoever shall believe on the Son of God, the same shall have everlasting life.

And behold, thus hath the Lord commanded me, by his angel, that I should come and tell this thing unto you; yea, he hath commanded that I should prophesy these things unto you; yea, he hath said unto me: Cry unto this people, repent and prepare the way of the Lord.

And now, because I am a Lamanite, and have spoken unto you the words which the Lord hath commanded me, and because it was hard against you, ye are angry with me and do seek to destroy me, and have cast me out from among you.

- 11 Im kom̄ naaj roñ naan ko aō, im, bwe kōn un in iaar wanlōntak ioon wōrwōr kein an jikin kwel̄ok in, bwe kom̄in maroñ roñ im jeļā kōn ekajet ko an Anij ko rej kōttar kom̄ kōn nana ko ami, im barāinwōt bwe kom̄in maroñ jeļā kūr ko an ukeļok.
- 12 Im barāinwōt bwe kom̄in maroñ jeļā kōn itok eo an Jisōs Kraist, eo Nejin Anij, Jemān lañ im laļ, Rikōm̄anm̄an aolep men ko otemjeļok jān jinoin; im bwe kom̄in maroñ jeļā kōn kakōļle ko kōn itok eo An, ñan un in bwe kom̄in maroñ tōmak ilo Etan.
- 13 Im eļañne kom̄ naaj tōmak ilo Etan kom̄ naaj ukeļok jān aolep jerq̄wiwi ko ami, bwe jān E kom̄in maroñ bōk juon jeorļokier kōn tōllōke ko An.
- 14 Im lo, bar juon alen, juon bar kakōļle ij lewōj ñan kom̄, aalet, juon kakōļle in An mej.
- 15 Bwe lo, eṃool E eaikuj mej bwe lōmṃoṃr en maroñ itok; aalet, emennin aikuj ñan E im emennin aorōk bwe E en mej, ñan kakūrṃool jerkakpeje an ro remej, bwe jān E armej ren maroñ itok iṃaan mejān Irooj.
- 16 Aalet, lo, mej in ej bōktok jerkakpeje, im lōmṃoṃren aolep armej jān mej eo ṃoktata—mej ilo jetōb eo; bwe aolep armej, jān wōtlōk eo an Adam kar ṃwijiṃlōk er jān iṃaan mejān Irooj, im watōke er rimej, jiṃor āinwōt ilo men ko an kanniōk im men ko an jetōb.
- 17 A lo, jerkakpeje eo an Kraist ej lōmṃoṃren aolep, aalet, eṃool aolep armej, im bar bōktok er ñan iṃaan mejān Irooj.
- 18 Aalet, im ej kakūrṃool kūr eo an ukeļok, bwe jabdewōt eo ej ukeļok ejja in wōt jab juokwelalļok im joļok ilo kijeek eo; a jabdewōt eo ej jab ukeļok juokwelalļok im joļok ilo kijeek; im ej itok ioer bar juon mej ilo jetōb, aalet, mej eo kein karuo, bwe rej bar ṃwijkōk āinwōt ñan men ko rej ekkejellōk ñan weppān.
- 19 Kōn menin kom̄in ukeļok, kom̄in ukeļok, ñe kom̄ij jeļā men kein im jab kōm̄mani kom̄ ab naaj kōtļok kom̄ make ñan itok iuṃwin liaakeļok, im naaj bōklalļok kom̄ ñan mej in kein karuo.

And ye shall hear my words, for, for this intent have I come up upon the walls of this city, that ye might hear and know of the judgments of God which do await you because of your iniquities, and also that ye might know the conditions of repentance;

And also that ye might know of the coming of Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Father of heaven and of earth, the Creator of all things from the beginning; and that ye might know of the signs of his coming, to the intent that ye might believe on his name.

And if ye believe on his name ye will repent of all your sins, that thereby ye may have a remission of them through his merits.

And behold, again, another sign I give unto you, yea, a sign of his death.

For behold, he surely must die that salvation may come; yea, it behooveth him and becometh expedient that he dieth, to bring to pass the resurrection of the dead, that thereby men may be brought into the presence of the Lord.

Yea, behold, this death bringeth to pass the resurrection, and redeemeth all mankind from the first death—that spiritual death; for all mankind, by the fall of Adam being cut off from the presence of the Lord, are considered as dead, both as to things temporal and to things spiritual.

But behold, the resurrection of Christ redeemeth mankind, yea, even all mankind, and bringeth them back into the presence of the Lord.

Yea, and it bringeth to pass the condition of repentance, that whosoever repenteth the same is not hewn down and cast into the fire; but whosoever repenteth not is hewn down and cast into the fire; and there cometh upon them again a spiritual death, yea, a second death, for they are cut off again as to things pertaining to righteousness.

Therefore repent ye, repent ye, lest by knowing these things and not doing them ye shall suffer yourselves to come under condemnation, and ye are brought down unto this second death.

- 20 A lo, āinwōt iaar ba n̄an koṃ kōn bar juon kakōļļe, juon kakōļļe in mej eo An, lo, ilo raan en bwe Enaaj eñtaan kōn mej aļ enaaj marok im abin kwaļok an meram n̄an koṃ; im barāinwōt allōn im iju ko; im enaaj ejjeļok meram ioon mejān āniin, eṃool jān iien eo Enaaj mej, n̄an tōrean eo jilu raan, n̄an iien eo Enaaj bar jerkak jān ro remej.
- 21 Aaet, ilo iien eo Enaaj kōtļok jetōb eo enaaj wōr jourur ko im jarom ko n̄an juon tōrean eo eaetok, im laļ enaaj ṃakūtkūt im wūdiddid; im dekā ko rej ioon mejān laļ in, ko rej jīṃor ilōn̄in laļ im iuṃwin laļ, ko koṃ jeļā ilo iien in reppen, a eļapļok ṃōttan in ej juon eo eñūn, naaj tipdikdik;
- 22 Aaet, renaaj potak ilo ruo, im tokālik naaj loi ilo potak ko ilo kōk ko, im ilo ṃōttan jidik ko ioon mejān aolepān laļ, aaet, jīṃor ioon laļ im iuṃwin.
- 23 Im lo, enaaj wōr kōto ko reļļap, im enaaj lōn toļ ko naaj kōttāik i, āinwōt n̄an juon koṃlaļ, im enaaj lōn jikin ko kiiō ṅa etaer koṃlaļ ko naaj erom toļ ko, ko utiejier enaaj ļap.
- 24 Im elōn iaļ utiej naaj tipdikdik, im elōn jikin kwelok ko renaaj ļourō.
- 25 Im elōn lōb ko renaaj peļļok, im naaj kōtļok elōn aer rimej; im elōn ro rekwōjarjar naaj waļok n̄an elōn.
- 26 Im lo, āindein enjeļ eo eaar kōnono n̄an eō; bwe eaar ba n̄an eō bwe enaaj wōr jourur ko im jarom ko n̄an tōrean eo eaetok.
- 27 Im eaar ba n̄an eō bwe ilo iien eo ej jourur im jarom, im kōto eo, bwe men kein renaaj waļok, im bwe marok enaaj kaliboboik mejān aolepān laļ n̄an tōrean eo jilu raan.
- 28 Im enjeļ eo eaar ba n̄an eō bwe elōn renaaj lo men ko reļļapļok jān kein, n̄an un in bwe ren maroñ tōmak bwe kakōļļe kein im kabwilōn̄lōn kein renaaj kūrṃool ioon aolepān mejān āniin, n̄an un in bwe en wōr unin jab tōmak ilubwiljin ro nejin armej—

But behold, as I said unto you concerning another sign, a sign of his death, behold, in that day that he shall suffer death the sun shall be darkened and refuse to give his light unto you; and also the moon and the stars; and there shall be no light upon the face of this land, even from the time that he shall suffer death, for the space of three days, to the time that he shall rise again from the dead.

Yea, at the time that he shall yield up the ghost there shall be thunderings and lightnings for the space of many hours, and the earth shall shake and tremble; and the rocks which are upon the face of this earth, which are both above the earth and beneath, which ye know at this time are solid, or the more part of it is one solid mass, shall be broken up;

Yea, they shall be rent in twain, and shall ever after be found in seams and in cracks, and in broken fragments upon the face of the whole earth, yea, both above the earth and beneath.

And behold, there shall be great tempests, and there shall be many mountains laid low, like unto a valley, and there shall be many places which are now called valleys which shall become mountains, whose height is great.

And many highways shall be broken up, and many cities shall become desolate.

And many graves shall be opened, and shall yield up many of their dead; and many saints shall appear unto many.

And behold, thus hath the angel spoken unto me; for he said unto me that there should be thunderings and lightnings for the space of many hours.

And he said unto me that while the thunder and the lightning lasted, and the tempest, that these things should be, and that darkness should cover the face of the whole earth for the space of three days.

And the angel said unto me that many shall see greater things than these, to the intent that they might believe that these signs and these wonders should come to pass upon all the face of this land, to the intent that there should be no cause for unbelief among the children of men—

29 Im men in n̄an un in bwe jabdewōt eo enaaj tōmak emaroñ mour, im bwe jabdewōt eo enaaj jab tōmak, juon ekajet ejim̄we en maroñ itok ioer; im barāinwōt eļaññe kar liaakeļok er rej bōktok ioer make liaakeļok eo aer.

30 Im kiiō keememej, keememej, ro jeiū im jatū, bwe jabdewōt eo ej jako, ej jako n̄an e make; im jabdewōt eo ej kōm̄man nana, ej kōm̄man n̄an e make; bwe lo, koṃij anemkwōj; koṃij rōļok n̄an ṃakūt̄kūt kōn koṃ make; bwe lo, Anij eaar lewōj n̄an koṃ juon jeļāļokjeṃ im Eaar kaanemkwōj koṃ.

31 Eaar lewōj n̄an koṃ bwe koṃin maroñ jeļā eṃm̄an j̄an nana, im eaar lewōj n̄an koṃ bwe koṃin maroñ k̄āālet mour ak mej; im koṃ maroñ kōm̄man im bar jep̄laak n̄an men eo eṃm̄an, ak kōm̄man bwe men eo eṃm̄an en bar jep̄laak n̄an koṃ; ak koṃ maroñ kōm̄man nana, im kōm̄man bwe men eo enana en bar jep̄laak n̄an koṃ.

And this to the intent that whosoever will believe might be saved, and that whosoever will not believe, a righteous judgment might come upon them; and also if they are condemned they bring upon themselves their own condemnation.

And now remember, remember, my brethren, that whosoever perisheth, perisheth unto himself; and whosoever doeth iniquity, doeth it unto himself; for behold, ye are free; ye are permitted to act for yourselves; for behold, God hath given unto you a knowledge and he hath made you free.

He hath given unto you that ye might know good from evil, and he hath given unto you that ye might choose life or death; and ye can do good and be restored unto that which is good, or have that which is good restored unto you; or ye can do evil, and have that which is evil restored unto you.

Hilamōn 15

- 1 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, lo, i kwaļok nān koṃ bwe ijellokun wōt nē koṃ naaj ukeļok ṃōko iṃōmi naaj likūt nān koṃ jeepeplok.
- 2 Aaet, ijellokun wōt nē koṃij ukeļok, kōrā ro ami naaj wōr unin aer būromōj eļap ilo raan eo renaaj kaninnin; bwe koṃ naaj kajjioñ in ko im enaaj ejjeļok jikin nān koṃe; aaet, im wo nān er ro rej etta, bwe renaaj eddo im jab maroñ ko; kōn menin, er naaj jujur er ilaļ im naaj likūt er nān mej.
- 3 Aaet, wo nān armej in ro kūr er armej in Nipai ijellokun wōt nē renaaj ukeļok, nē renaaj lo aolep kakōļle kein im bwilōñ ko naaj kwaļok nān er; bwe lo, kar kāālet er armej ro an Irooj; aaet, armej in Nipai Eaar iakwe er, im barāinwōt Eaar kauweik er; aaet, ilo raan ko in aer nana Eaar kauweik er kōnke E ej iakwe er.
- 4 A lo ro jeiū im jatū, riLeman ro Eaar dike er kōnke kōṃṃan ko aer raar jab bōjrak aer nana, im men in kōnke nana in imminene ko an ro jemāer. A lo, lōṃqor eaar itok nān er kōn kwaļok naan eo an riNipai; im kōn un in Irooj eaar kaetokļok raan ko aer.
- 5 Im ikōṃaan bwe koṃin lo bwe eļapļok ṃōttan eo aer rej ilo iaļ in ijo kuṃaer, im rej etetal jimwe iṃaan Anij, im rej lalē nān kōjparok kien ko An im kakien ko An im ekajet ko An ekkar nān kien Moses.
- 6 Aaet, ij ba nān koṃ, bwe eļapļok ṃōttan eo aer rej kōṃṃane men in, im rej kijejeto kōn tiljek ejjab kijeļok bwe remaroñ bōktok bwe in ro jeir im jatier nān jeļā kōn ṃool eo; kōn menin elōñ ro rej kobaļok nān oran ko aer raan nān raan.
- 7 Im lo, koṃ jeļā koṃ make, bwe koṃ ar kaṃool e, bwe joñan wōt an lōñier kar bōktok nān jeļā kōn ṃool eo, im nān jeļā imminene ko an ro jemāer renana im kajjōjō, im kar tōļļok er nān tōmak jeje ko rekwōjarjar, aaet, kanaan ko an rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar, ko kar jeje, ko rej tōļļok er nān tōmak ilo Irooj, im nān ukeļok, tōmak im ukeļok eo ej bōktok juon otkak in bōro nān er—

Helaman 15

And now, my beloved brethren, behold, I declare unto you that except ye shall repent your houses shall be left unto you desolate.

Yea, except ye repent, your women shall have great cause to mourn in the day that they shall give suck; for ye shall attempt to flee and there shall be no place for refuge; yea, and wo unto them which are with child, for they shall be heavy and cannot flee; therefore, they shall be trodden down and shall be left to perish.

Yea, wo unto this people who are called the people of Nephi except they shall repent, when they shall see all these signs and wonders which shall be showed unto them; for behold, they have been a chosen people of the Lord; yea, the people of Nephi hath he loved, and also hath he chastened them; yea, in the days of their iniquities hath he chastened them because he loveth them.

But behold my brethren, the Lamanites hath he hated because their deeds have been evil continually, and this because of the iniquity of the tradition of their fathers. But behold, salvation hath come unto them through the preaching of the Nephites; and for this intent hath the Lord prolonged their days.

And I would that ye should behold that the more part of them are in the path of their duty, and they do walk circumspectly before God, and they do observe to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments according to the law of Moses.

Yea, I say unto you, that the more part of them are doing this, and they are striving with unwearied diligence that they may bring the remainder of their brethren to the knowledge of the truth; therefore there are many who do add to their numbers daily.

And behold, ye do know of yourselves, for ye have witnessed it, that as many of them as are brought to the knowledge of the truth, and to know of the wicked and abominable traditions of their fathers, and are led to believe the holy scriptures, yea, the prophecies of the holy prophets, which are written, which leadeth them to faith on the Lord, and unto repentance, which faith and repentance bringeth a change of heart unto them—

- 8 Kōn menin, joñan wōt eo eaar itok ñan men in, koṃ jeļā jān koṃ make rej pen im ðim ilo tōmak eo, im ilo men eo jān ekar kaanemkwōj er.
- 9 Im koṃ jeļā barāinwōt bwe raar kalbwīn kein tariṇae ko aer, im rej lōļñōñ ñan kotak i ñe raab jān jabdewōt wāween renaaj jerḡwiwi; aet, koṃ maroñ lo bwe rej lōļñōñ ñan jerḡwiwi—bwe lo rej jamin kōtļok er make bwe ren jujuri er ilaļ im ṃan er jān rikōjdat ro aer, im naaj jab kotak jāje ko aer ṇae er, im men in kōnke aer tōmak ilo Kraist.
- 10 Im kiiō, kōnke ðim eo aer ñe rej tōmak ilo men eo rej tōmak ie, bwe kōnke pen eo aer ñe kōmeram er, lo, Irooj enaaj kōjeraaṃṃan er im kaetokļok raan ko aer, mekarta nana eo aer—
- 11 Aet, eṃool eļañne ren naaj idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak Irooj enaaj kaetokļok raan ko aer, ṃae iien eo enaaj itok eo kar kōnono kake jān ro jemād, im barāinwōt jān rikanaan Zinōs, im elōñ bar rikanaan ro jet, kōn bar jepļaaktok eo an ro jeid im jatid, riLeman ro, bar ñan jeļā kōn ṃool eo—
- 12 Aet, ij ba ñan koṃ, bwe ilo iien ko āliktata kallimur ko an Irooj kar erļokiļok ñan ro jeid im jatid, riLeman ro, im mekarta elōñ kaeñtanaan ko renaaj būki, im mekarta ñe naaj lukwarkwar erļok im tok ioon mejān laļ, im naaj kakiduduik er, im naaj ṃan er im kōjjeplōklōk er ijoko jabdewōt, im ejjeļok aer jikin koṇe, Irooj enaaj tūriaṃokake er.
- 13 Im men in ej ekkar ñan kanaan eo, bwe naaj bar bōktok er ñan jeļā eṃool, eo ej jeļā eo kōn Ripinmuur eo aer, im seperd eo eļap im eṃool aer, im naaj bōnbōn ilubwiljin sip ko An.
- 14 Kōn menin ij ba ñan koṃ, enaaj eṃṃanļok ñan er jān ñan koṃ ijellokun ñe koṃij ukeļok.
- 15 Bwe lo, ñe jermal ko rekajoor naaj kar kwaļok ñan er ko kar kwaļoki ñan koṃ, aet, ñan er ro raar idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak kōnke imminene ko an ro jemāer, koṃ maroñ lo ñan koṃ make bwe ren kar jab bar idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak.

Therefore, as many as have come to this, ye know of yourselves are firm and steadfast in the faith, and in the thing wherewith they have been made free.

And ye know also that they have buried their weapons of war, and they fear to take them up lest by any means they should sin; yea, ye can see that they fear to sin—for behold they will suffer themselves that they be trodden down and slain by their enemies, and will not lift their swords against them, and this because of their faith in Christ.

And now, because of their steadfastness when they do believe in that thing which they do believe, for because of their firmness when they are once enlightened, behold, the Lord shall bless them and prolong their days, notwithstanding their iniquity—

Yea, even if they should dwindle in unbelief the Lord shall prolong their days, until the time shall come which hath been spoken of by our fathers, and also by the prophet Zenos, and many other prophets, concerning the restoration of our brethren, the Lamanites, again to the knowledge of the truth—

Yea, I say unto you, that in the latter times the promises of the Lord have been extended to our brethren, the Lamanites; and notwithstanding the many afflictions which they shall have, and notwithstanding they shall be driven to and fro upon the face of the earth, and be hunted, and shall be smitten and scattered abroad, having no place for refuge, the Lord shall be merciful unto them.

And this is according to the prophecy, that they shall again be brought to the true knowledge, which is the knowledge of their Redeemer, and their great and true shepherd, and be numbered among his sheep.

Therefore I say unto you, it shall be better for them than for you except ye repent.

For behold, had the mighty works been shown unto them which have been shown unto you, yea, unto them who have dwindled in unbelief because of the traditions of their fathers, ye can see of yourselves that they never would again have dwindled in unbelief.

16 Kōn menin, Irooj ej ba: Inaaj kanooj kōkkure er, a Inaaj kōmman bwe ilo raan in Aō mālōtlōt renaaj bar rōqol tok n̄an Eō, Irooj ej ba.

17 Im kiiō lo, Irooj ej ba, kōn armej in riNipai: Eḷaṅṅe rej jamin ukeḷok, im lale n̄an kōmman Ankilaō, Inaaj kanooj kōkkure er, Irooj ej ba, kōnke aer jab tōmak mekarta elōn jermal ko rekajoor Iaar kōmmani ilubwiljier; im āinwōt eḷool Irooj ej mour men kein renaaj kūrḷool, Irooj ej ba.

Therefore, saith the Lord: I will not utterly destroy them, but I will cause that in the day of my wisdom they shall return again unto me, saith the Lord.

And now behold, saith the Lord, concerning the people of the Nephites: If they will not repent, and observe to do my will, I will utterly destroy them, saith the Lord, because of their unbelief notwithstanding the many mighty works which I have done among them; and as surely as the Lord liveth shall these things be, saith the Lord.

Hilamōn 16

- 1 Im kiiō, ālikin men kein eaar lōn ro raar roñ naan ko an Samuel, riLeman eo, ko eaar kōnono ioon wōrwōr ko an jikin kwelōk eo. Im joñan lōn in wōt eaar tōmak ilo naan ko an raar ilōk im kappukot Nipai; im ke raar ilōk im lo e raar kwaļōk bōro ñan e jerōwiwi ko aer im jab kariab, im kōñaan bwe ren maroñ peptaij ñan Irooj.
- 2 A joñan lōn in wōt ro raar jab tōmak ilo naan ko an Samuel raar illu ippān; im raar kade kōn dekā ko ioon wōrwōr eo, im barāinwōt elōn raar lippōn e ke eaar jutak ioon wōrwōr eo; a Jetōb eo an Irooj eaar pād ippān, joñan raar jab maroñ kalel e kōn dekā ko aer im jab kōn m̄ade ko aer.
- 3 Kiiō ke raar lo bwe raar jab maroñ kalel e, eaar lōnļōk ro raar tōmak ilo naan ko an, joñan raar ilōk ñan Nipai ñan peptaij.
- 4 Bwe lo, Nipai eaar peptaij, im kanaan, im kwaļōk naan, im lamōj ukeļōk ñan armej ro, kwaļōk kakōļle ko im kabwilōnlōn ko, jerbali mennin bwilōn ko ilubwiljin armej ro, bwe ren maroñ jeļā bwe Kraist eaikuj itok ejjab to—
- 5 Im ba ñan er kōn men ko ejjab to renaaj itok, bwe ren maroñ jeļā im keememej ilo iien itok eo aer bwe kar kwaļōki ñan er m̄oktaļōk, ñan un in bwe ren maroñ tōmak; kōn menin joñan lōnin wōt eo raar tōmak ilo naan ko an Samuel raar ilōk ñan e ñan peptaij, bwe raar ilōk im ukeļōk im kwaļōk bōro kōn jerōwiwi ko aer.
- 6 A eļapļōk m̄ōttanier raar jab tōmak ilo naan ko an Samuel; kōn menin ke raar lo bwe raar jab maroñ kalel e kōn dekā ko aer im kōn m̄ade ko aer, raar kūr ñan kapen ro aer, im ba: Koṃin bōk ļein im lukwōj e, bwe lo e wōr ippān devil; im kōnke kajoor eo an devil eo ej ilo e kōmij jab kalel e kōn dekā ko buōm im kōn m̄ade ko am; kōn menin bōk e im lukwōj e, im bōkļōk e.

Helaman 16

And now, it came to pass that there were many who heard the words of Samuel, the Lamanite, which he spake upon the walls of the city. And as many as believed on his word went forth and sought for Nephi; and when they had come forth and found him they confessed unto him their sins and denied not, desiring that they might be baptized unto the Lord.

But as many as there were who did not believe in the words of Samuel were angry with him; and they cast stones at him upon the wall, and also many shot arrows at him as he stood upon the wall; but the Spirit of the Lord was with him, insomuch that they could not hit him with their stones neither with their arrows.

Now when they saw that they could not hit him, there were many more who did believe on his words, insomuch that they went away unto Nephi to be baptized.

For behold, Nephi was baptizing, and prophesying, and preaching, crying repentance unto the people, showing signs and wonders, working miracles among the people, that they might know that the Christ must shortly come—

Telling them of things which must shortly come, that they might know and remember at the time of their coming that they had been made known unto them beforehand, to the intent that they might believe; therefore as many as believed on the words of Samuel went forth unto him to be baptized, for they came repenting and confessing their sins.

But the more part of them did not believe in the words of Samuel; therefore when they saw that they could not hit him with their stones and their arrows, they cried unto their captains, saying: Take this fellow and bind him, for behold he hath a devil; and because of the power of the devil which is in him we cannot hit him with our stones and our arrows; therefore take him and bind him, and away with him.

7 Im ke raar ilok nan likut peier ioon, lo, eaar kalalok jan worwor eo, im eaar kolok jan ane ko aneer, aaet, emool nan la eo an make, im kar jino kwalok naan im nan kanaan ilubwiljin armej ro an make.

8 Im lo, kar jab bar ron jan e ilubwiljin riNipai ro; im aindein kar makutkut ko an armej ro.

9 Im aindein eaar jemlok karuwalitoknoul im jiljino iio eo in iien tol an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.

10 Im aindein eaar barainwot jemlok karuwalitoknoul im jiljilimjuon iio in iien tol an riekajet ro, elaplok mottan armej ro raar pad wot ilo aer juwa im nana, im ediklok mottan eo eaar etetal jimwe imaan Anij.

11 Im erkein jekjek ko barainwot, ilo karuwalitoknoul im ruwalitok iio eo in iien tol an riekajet ro.

12 Im eaar wor jidik wot oktak ilo makutkut ko an armej ro, ijellokun ke armej ro raar jino laplok aer pen im nana, im komman elaplok im elaplok men eo eoktak nan kien ko an Anij, ilo karuwalitoknoul im ruwatimjuon iio eo in iien tol an riekajet ro.

13 A alikin men kein ilo karuwatimjuonnoul iio in iien tol an riekajet ro, eaar lon kakolle ko liok nan armej ro, im kabwilonlon ko, im naan ko an rikanaan ro raar jino kurmpool.

14 Im enjel ro raar walok nan armej ro, armej ro remalotlot, im kar kwalok nan er naan ko remman in lanlon elap; aindein ilo iio in jeje ko rekwotarjar rekar jino kurmpool.

15 Mekarta, armej ro raar jino kapene burueer, aolep ijellokun wot kar enain aolep mottan eo raar tomak, jimor in riNipai ro im barainwot riLeman ro, im kar jino kojatdikdik kon aer kajoor eo aer make im ioon malotlot eo aer make, im ba:

16 Jet men ko remaron kar jimwe aer kotmani, ilubwiljin elon; a lo, jejea bwe aolep jermal kein relap im kabwilonlon rejamin kurmpool, ko kar konono kaki.

17 Im raar jino etali im nan iakwalel ilubwiljier, im ba:

And as they went forth to lay their hands on him, behold, he did cast himself down from the wall, and did flee out of their lands, yea, even unto his own country, and began to preach and to prophesy among his own people.

And behold, he was never heard of more among the Nephites; and thus were the affairs of the people.

And thus ended the eighty and sixth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And thus ended also the eighty and seventh year of the reign of the judges, the more part of the people remaining in their pride and wickedness, and the lesser part walking more circumspectly before God.

And these were the conditions also, in the eighty and eighth year of the reign of the judges.

And there was but little alteration in the affairs of the people, save it were the people began to be more hardened in iniquity, and do more and more of that which was contrary to the commandments of God, in the eighty and ninth year of the reign of the judges.

But it came to pass in the ninetieth year of the reign of the judges, there were great signs given unto the people, and wonders; and the words of the prophets began to be fulfilled.

And angels did appear unto men, wise men, and did declare unto them glad tidings of great joy; thus in this year the scriptures began to be fulfilled.

Nevertheless, the people began to harden their hearts, all save it were the most believing part of them, both of the Nephites and also of the Lamanites, and began to depend upon their own strength and upon their own wisdom, saying:

Some things they may have guessed right, among so many; but behold, we know that all these great and marvelous works cannot come to pass, of which has been spoken.

And they began to reason and to contend among themselves, saying:

- 18 Bwe ej jab ekkar bwe juon armej āinwōt in Kraist enaaj itok, eļāñne āindein, im bwe E eo Nejin Anij, Jemān lañ im laļ, āinwōt kar kōnono kake, etke Enaaj jab kwaļok E ñan kōj make āinwōt ñan ro renaaj pād ilo Jerusalem?
- 19 Aaet, etke E ban kwaļoke make ilo āniin āinwōt ilo āneen Jerusalem?
- 20 A lo, jejeļā bwe men in ej imminene enana, eo kar lelaļtak ñan kōj jān ro jemād, ñan kōmman bwe jen tōmak ilo jet men reļļap im rekabwilōnlōn renaaj kūrmoool, a jab ilubwiljier, a ilo juon āne eo ettoļok, juon āneo eo jej jab jeļā kake; kōn menin remaroñ dāpij kōj ilo jajeļokijeņ, bwe jej jab maroñ kaņool kōn mejad make bwe men kein reņpool.
- 21 Im renaaj, kōn jeļā ko im kapeel ko rettino an rinana eo, kōmmani jet mennin ittino ko reļļap ko rejjab maroñ meļeļe, ko renaaj dāpij wōt kōj ñan ro rikōmakoko ñan naan ko aer, im barāinwōt rikōmakoko ñan er, bwe jej pedped ioer ñan katakin kōj naan eo; im āindein renaaj dāpij kōj ilo jajeļokijeņ eļāñne jenaaj kōtļok kōj ñan er, aolepān raan ko in ad mour.
- 22 Im elōnļok men ko armej ro raar kini ilo burueer, ko raar bwebwe im waan; im raar kanooj inepata, bwe Setan eaar kalimotak er ñan kōmman nana wōt; aaet, eaar ilok ijoko im kajeeded naan ko reriab im aitwerōk ko ioon aolepān mejān āneo, bwe en maroñ kapene būruōn armej ro ñae men eo emman im ñae men eo enaaj itok.
- 23 Im jekdoņon kakōļle ko im kabwilōnlōn ko kar jerbali ilubwiljin armej ro an Irooj, im mennin bwilōn ko rellōn ko raar kōmmani, Setan eaar kajoor an pād ibūruōn armej ro ioon aolepān mejān āneo.
- 24 Im āindein eaar jemļok karuwatimjuonñoul iiō eo in iien tōl an riekajet ro ioon armej in Nipai.
- 25 Im āindein eaar jemļok bok in Hīlamōn, ekkar ñan ļook eo an Hīlamōn im ļōmaro nejin.

That it is not reasonable that such a being as a Christ shall come; if so, and he be the Son of God, the Father of heaven and of earth, as it has been spoken, why will he not show himself unto us as well as unto them who shall be at Jerusalem?

Yea, why will he not show himself in this land as well as in the land of Jerusalem?

But behold, we know that this is a wicked tradition, which has been handed down unto us by our fathers, to cause us that we should believe in some great and marvelous thing which should come to pass, but not among us, but in a land which is far distant, a land which we know not; therefore they can keep us in ignorance, for we cannot witness with our own eyes that they are true.

And they will, by the cunning and the mysterious arts of the evil one, work some great mystery which we cannot understand, which will keep us down to be servants to their words, and also servants unto them, for we depend upon them to teach us the word; and thus will they keep us in ignorance if we will yield ourselves unto them, all the days of our lives.

And many more things did the people imagine up in their hearts, which were foolish and vain; and they were much disturbed, for Satan did stir them up to do iniquity continually; yea, he did go about spreading rumors and contentions upon all the face of the land, that he might harden the hearts of the people against that which was good and against that which should come.

And notwithstanding the signs and the wonders which were wrought among the people of the Lord, and the many miracles which they did, Satan did get great hold upon the hearts of the people upon all the face of the land.

And thus ended the ninetieth year of the reign of the judges over the people of Nephi.

And thus ended the book of Helaman, according to the record of Helaman and his sons.

Jilu Nipai

Bok in Nipai

Leo Nejin Nipai, eo eaar Leo Nejin Hilamōn

Im Hilamōn eaar nejin Hilamōn eḡḡmaan, eo eaar nejin Alma eḡḡmaan, eo eaar bwijjin Nipai eo eaar nejin Liai eḡḡmaan, eo eaar diwōjļok jān Jerusalem ilo iiō eo mōktata ilo iien irooj an Zedekaiā, kiiñ in Juda.

3 Nipai 1

- 1 Kiiō ālikin men kein karuwatimjuonñoul im juon iiō eo eaar eļļāļok im eaar jiljinobukwi iiō jān iien eo Liai eaar likūt Jerusalem; im eaar ilo iiō eo Lakoneus eaar riekajet eutiejtata im prokonsōl ioon āneo.
- 2 Im Nipai, leo nejin Hilamōn, eaar diwōjļok jān āneen Zarahemla, im kar leļok eddo nān leo nejin Nipai, eo eaar nejin eḡḡmaan erūt totata, kōn pileij brass ko, im aolep ļoļok ko kar kōjparoki, im aolep men ko kar kōjparok aer kwōjarjar jān diwōjļok eo an Liai jān Jerusalem.
- 3 Innām eaar diwōjļok jān āneo, im ia eaar ilok ie, ejjeļok armej ejeļā; im leo nejin Nipai eaar kōjparok ļoļok ko ilo jikin, aaet, ļoļok eo an armej ro an.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ilo jino in karuwatimjuonñoul im ruo iiō, lo, kanaan ko an rikanaan ro raar jino kūrḡoolļok ilo dipiio; bwe eaar jino wōr kakōļle ko reļļapļok im mennin bwilōñ ko reļļapļok jerbali ilubwiljin armej ro.
- 5 A eaar wōr ro raar jino ba bwe iien eaar eļļā bwe naan ko ren kūrḡool, ko kar kōnono jān Samuel, riLeman eo.
- 6 Im raar jino ḡōñōñō ioon ro jeir im jatier, im ba: Lo iien eo eaar eļļā, im naan ko an Samuel raar jab kūrḡool; kōn menin, ami lañlōñ im ami tōmak kōn menin raar waan.

Third Nephi

The Book of Nephi

the Son of Nephi, Who Was the Son of Helaman

And Helaman was the son of Helaman, who was the son of Alma, who was the son of Alma, being a descendant of Nephi who was the son of Lehi, who came out of Jerusalem in the first year of the reign of Zedekiah, the king of Judah.

3 Nephi 1

Now it came to pass that the ninety and first year had passed away and it was six hundred years from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem; and it was in the year that Lachoneus was the chief judge and the governor over the land.

And Nephi, the son of Helaman, had departed out of the land of Zarahemla, giving charge unto his son Nephi, who was his eldest son, concerning the plates of brass, and all the records which had been kept, and all those things which had been kept sacred from the departure of Lehi out of Jerusalem.

Then he departed out of the land, and whither he went, no man knoweth; and his son Nephi did keep the records in his stead, yea, the record of this people.

And it came to pass that in the commencement of the ninety and second year, behold, the prophecies of the prophets began to be fulfilled more fully; for there began to be greater signs and greater miracles wrought among the people.

But there were some who began to say that the time was past for the words to be fulfilled, which were spoken by Samuel, the Lamanite.

And they began to rejoice over their brethren, saying: Behold the time is past, and the words of Samuel are not fulfilled; therefore, your joy and your faith concerning this thing hath been vain.

7 Im ālikin men kein raar kōmṡman juon iruj eḷap
iaolepān āneo; im armej ro raar tōmak raar jīno
kanooj būromōj, nē ab jān jabdewōt wāween men ko
kar kōnono remaroñ kar jab kūrṡool.

8 A lo, raar lale ilo niknik nān raan eo im boñōn eo
im raan eo ren kar āinwōt juon raan āinwōt nē eaar
ejjelōk boñ, bwe ren maroñ jelā bwe tōmak eo aer
eaar jab waan.

9 Kiiō ālikin men kein eaar wōr juon raan kōjenolōk
jān ro rejjab tōmak, bwe aolep ro raar tōmak ilo
imminene ko ren leḷok er nān mej ijellōkun wōt
kakōḷle eo en kar jejjēt kūtien, eo kar leḷok jān
Samuel rikanaan eo.

10 Kiiō ālikin men kein ke Nīpai, ḷeo nejin Nīpai, eaar
lo nana in an armej ro an, būruōn eaar būromōj otem
būromōj.

11 Im ālikin men kein eaar ilōk im badikdik laḷḷok
ioon laḷ, im kanooj kūr nān an Anij ilo etan armej ro
an, aaet, ro renañin kar itōn kōkkure er kōnke tōmak
eo aer im ilo imminene ko an ro jemāer.

12 Im ālikin men kein eaar kanooj kūr nān Irooj
aolepān raan eo; im lo, ainikien Irooj eaar itok nān e,
im ba:

13 Kwōn kotak bōram im kwōn ṡōṡōṡō; bwe lo, iien
eo emoottok, im ilo boñōn in kakōḷle eo naaj lewōj,
im ilo raan eo ilju Ij itok ilo laḷ in, nān kwaḷok nān laḷ
bwe Inaaj kakūrṡool aolep men ko Iaar kōmṡman
bwe ren kōnono jān lōñiin rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar
Aō.

14 Lo, Ij itok nān ro Aō make, nān kakūrṡool aolep
men ko Iaar kōmṡman bwe ren kōjjeḷā ro nejin armej
jān pedped in laḷ, im nān kōmṡman ankilaan, jīṡor
Jemān im Nejin—ankilaan Jemān kōnke Nā, im
ankilaan Nejin kōnke kanniōkū make. Im lo, iien eo
emoottok, im boñōn in naaj leḷok kakōḷle eo.

And it came to pass that they did make a great up-
roar throughout the land; and the people who be-
lieved began to be very sorrowful, lest by any means
those things which had been spoken might not come
to pass.

But behold, they did watch steadfastly for that day
and that night and that day which should be as one
day as if there were no night, that they might know
that their faith had not been vain.

Now it came to pass that there was a day set apart
by the unbelievers, that all those who believed in
those traditions should be put to death except the
sign should come to pass, which had been given by
Samuel the prophet.

Now it came to pass that when Nephi, the son of
Nephi, saw this wickedness of his people, his heart
was exceedingly sorrowful.

And it came to pass that he went out and bowed
himself down upon the earth, and cried mightily to
his God in behalf of his people, yea, those who were
about to be destroyed because of their faith in the tra-
dition of their fathers.

And it came to pass that he cried mightily unto the
Lord all that day; and behold, the voice of the Lord
came unto him, saying:

Lift up your head and be of good cheer; for behold,
the time is at hand, and on this night shall the sign be
given, and on the morrow come I into the world, to
show unto the world that I will fulfil all that which I
have caused to be spoken by the mouth of my holy
prophets.

Behold, I come unto my own, to fulfil all things
which I have made known unto the children of men
from the foundation of the world, and to do the will,
both of the Father and of the Son—of the Father be-
cause of me, and of the Son because of my flesh. And
behold, the time is at hand, and this night shall the
sign be given.

15 Im ālikin men kein naan ko raar itok n̄an Nipai raar kūrṃool, ekkar n̄an āinwōt rekar kōnono; bwe lo, ilo kar tulq̄l̄ok in aḷ eaar ejjel̄ok marok; im armej ro raar jino ḷokjānaer kōnke eaar ejjel̄ok marok ke boñ eaar itok.

16 Im eaar lōn̄, ro raar jab tōmak naan ko an rikanaan ro, ro raar wōtl̄ok n̄an laḷ im erom āinwōt n̄e raar mej, bwe raar jel̄ā bwe karōk in kōkkure eo eḷap raar kōṃṃan n̄an ro raar tōmak ilo naan ko an rikanaan ro kar kajejtokjān; bwe lo kakōḷḷe eo kar leḷok im eaar dedeḷok an moottok.

17 Im raar jino in jel̄ā bwe Nejin Anij eaikuj waḷok ṃōkaj; aet, ilo tukaduīn, aolep armej ioon mejān aolepān laḷ jān kapilōn̄ n̄an rear, jimor ilo āneo iōn̄ im ilo āneo irōk, raar kanooj ilbōk otem ilbōk joñan raar wōtl̄ok n̄an bwidej.

18 Bwe raar jel̄ā ke rikanaan ro raar kaṃool kōn men kein elōn̄ iiō ko, im bwe kakōḷḷe eo kar leḷok eaar moottok tok; im raar jino lōḷn̄oñ kōnke aer nana im aer jab tōmak.

19 Im ālikin men kein eaar ejjel̄ok marok ilo aolepān boñōn eo, a eaar meram āinwōt n̄e eaar ilo lukwolpān raan. Im ālikin men kein aḷ eaar bar tak ilo jibboñ, ekkar n̄an jimwe in ekkar; im raar jel̄ā bwe eaar raan eo Irooj en kar ḷotak, kōnke kar kakōḷḷe eo kar leḷok.

20 Im ālikin men kein, aet, men otemjej, piliñ otemjel̄ok, ekkar n̄an naan ko an rikanaan ro.

21 Im ālikin men kein barāinwōt bwe juon iju ekāāl eaar waḷok, ekkar n̄an naan eo.

22 Im ālikin men kein jān iien in ṃaanḷok eaar jino wōr riab ko jilkinḷok ilubwiljin armej ro, n̄an kapene burueer, n̄an kōttōpar in bwe ren maroñ jab tōmak ilo kakōḷḷe ko im kabwilōnlōn̄ ko raar loi; a mekarta riab kein im ṃoṃ kein eḷapḷok ṃōttan armej ro raar tōmak, im kar oktak n̄an Irooj.

And it came to pass that the words which came unto Nephi were fulfilled, according as they had been spoken; for behold, at the going down of the sun there was no darkness; and the people began to be astonished because there was no darkness when the night came.

And there were many, who had not believed the words of the prophets, who fell to the earth and became as if they were dead, for they knew that the great plan of destruction which they had laid for those who believed in the words of the prophets had been frustrated; for the sign which had been given was already at hand.

And they began to know that the Son of God must shortly appear; yea, in fine, all the people upon the face of the whole earth from the west to the east, both in the land north and in the land south, were so exceedingly astonished that they fell to the earth.

For they knew that the prophets had testified of these things for many years, and that the sign which had been given was already at hand; and they began to fear because of their iniquity and their unbelief.

And it came to pass that there was no darkness in all that night, but it was as light as though it was mid-day. And it came to pass that the sun did rise in the morning again, according to its proper order; and they knew that it was the day that the Lord should be born, because of the sign which had been given.

And it had come to pass, yea, all things, every whit, according to the words of the prophets.

And it came to pass also that a new star did appear, according to the word.

And it came to pass that from this time forth there began to be lyings sent forth among the people, by Satan, to harden their hearts, to the intent that they might not believe in those signs and wonders which they had seen; but notwithstanding these lyings and deceivings the more part of the people did believe, and were converted unto the Lord.

- 23 Im ālikin men kein Nipai eaar ilōk ilubwiljin armej ro, im barāinwōt elōn ro jet, im peptaij nān ukeļok, im kōn wāween in eaar wōr juon jeorļok in jerqwiwi ko eļap. Im āindein armej ro raar bar jino bōk aenōmman ilo āneo.
- 24 Im eaar ejjeļok aitwerōk ko, ijellōkun wōt jet ko raar jino in kwaļok naan kaki, kijejeto nān kaṃool jān jeje ko rekwōjarjar bwe eaar jab mennin aikuj nān kōjparok kien Moses. Kiiō ilo men in raar bōd, kōnke raar jab meļeļe jeje ko rekwōjarjar.
- 25 A ālikin men kein eaar jab etto raar oktak, im kar po burueer kōn bōd eo raar pād ie, bwe kar kwaļoke nān er bwe kien eo eaar jañin kar kūrṃool, im bwe eaikuj kūrṃool ilo piliñliñ otemjeļok; aet, naan eo eaar itok nān er bwe eaikuj kūrṃool; aet, bwe juon ṃōttan dikdik ak jabōn edik ej jamin jako ṃae an aolepān kūrṃool; kōn menin ilo ejja iiō eo wōt kar bōktok nān er juon jeļāļokjeñ kōn bōd eo aer im raar kwaļok bōro kōn likjab ko aer.
- 26 Im āindein ruwatimjuonñoul im ruo iiō eaar eļļā, im bōktok naan ko reṃman nān armej ro kōnke kakōļle ko raar jeppet kūtier, ekkar nān naan ko in kanaan an aolep rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar.
- 27 Im ālikin men kein ruwatimjuonñoul im jilu iiō eaar bar eļļā ilo aenōmman, ijellōkun wōt kōn rikqot ro in Kadiantōn, ro raar jokwe ilo toļ ko, ro raar peddejake āneo; bwe joñan an kar kajoor jikin koņe ko im jikin ko rettino aer armej ro raar jamin maroñ anjo ioer; kōn menin raar kōmman elōn uror ko, im kar kwaļok eļap ṃanman ilubwiljin armej ro.
- 28 Im ālikin men kein ilo karuwatimjuonñoul im emān iiō eo raar jino ļapļok ilo eļap tiikri, kōnke eaar wōr elōn ribōrojepel ro in riNipai ro raar ko ļok er, eo eaar kōmman eļap būromōj nān riNipai ro raar pād wōt ilo āneo.
- 29 Im eaar wōr barāinwōt juon unin būromōj eļap ilubwiljin riLeman ro; bwe lo, eaar wōr elōn nejier ro raar rūttoļok im jino in kanooj kajoor ilo iiō ko, bwe ren make ro iaer, im kar tōļļok er jān jet ro raar riZoram, jān riab ko aer im naan in ṃoņ ko aer, nān kobaļok ippān rikqot ro in Kadiantōn.

And it came to pass that Nephi went forth among the people, and also many others, baptizing unto repentance, in the which there was a great remission of sins. And thus the people began again to have peace in the land.

And there were no contentions, save it were a few that began to preach, endeavoring to prove by the scriptures that it was no more expedient to observe the law of Moses. Now in this thing they did err, having not understood the scriptures.

But it came to pass that they soon became converted, and were convinced of the error which they were in, for it was made known unto them that the law was not yet fulfilled, and that it must be fulfilled in every whit; yea, the word came unto them that it must be fulfilled; yea, that one jot or tittle should not pass away till it should all be fulfilled; therefore in this same year were they brought to a knowledge of their error and did confess their faults.

And thus the ninety and second year did pass away, bringing glad tidings unto the people because of the signs which did come to pass, according to the words of the prophecy of all the holy prophets.

And it came to pass that the ninety and third year did also pass away in peace, save it were for the Gadianton robbers, who dwelt upon the mountains, who did infest the land; for so strong were their holds and their secret places that the people could not overpower them; therefore they did commit many murders, and did do much slaughter among the people.

And it came to pass that in the ninety and fourth year they began to increase in a great degree, because there were many dissenters of the Nephites who did flee unto them, which did cause much sorrow unto those Nephites who did remain in the land.

And there was also a cause of much sorrow among the Lamanites; for behold, they had many children who did grow up and began to wax strong in years, that they became for themselves, and were led away by some who were Zoramites, by their lyings and their flattering words, to join those Gadianton robbers.

30 Im äindein riLeman ko kar eñtaan barāinwōt, im
kar jino dikļok āinwōt n̄an aer tōmak im jīwwe,
kōnke jerq̄wiwi an epepen eo diktakier.

And thus were the Lamanites afflicted also, and be-
gan to decrease as to their faith and righteousness,
because of the wickedness of the rising generation.

3 Nipai 2

- 1 Im ālikin men kein āindein eaar eļļāļok karuwatimjuonñoul im ļalem iiō eo barāinwōt, im armej ro raar jino meļokļok kakōļle ko im kabwilōñlōñ ko raar roñ, im kar jino dikļok im dikļok aer bwilōñ kōn kakōļle eo ak kabwilōñlōñ eo jān lañ, joñan raar jino in kijñeñe ilo burueer, im pilo ilo ļōmņak ko aer, im kar jino in jab tōmak aolep men ko raar roñ im loi—
- 2 Kūne jān jet men waan ilo burueer, bwe aolep men kein kar jerbali jān jet emņaan im jān kajoor eo an devil, ñan tōļļok im moņe būruōn armej ro; im āindein Setan eaar bar bōk an būruōn armej ro, joñan Eaar kapiloik mejaer im tōļļok er ñan tōmak bwe katak in Kraist in eaar juon ebwebwe im juon men ewaan.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar jino kanooj kajoorļok ilo nana im kajjōjō ko; im raar jab tōmak bwe ekar wōr elōñļok kakōļle ak kabwilōñlōñ leļok; im Setan eaar wōnņaanļok, im tōļļok būruōn armej ro, im kapo er im kōmņan bwe ren kōmņan eļap nana ilo āneo.
- 4 Im āindein eaar eļļāļok ruwatimjuonñoul im jiljino iiō eo; im barāinwōt ruwatimjuonñoul im jiljilimjuon iiō eo; im barāinwōt ruwatimjuonñoul im ruwalitōk iiō eo; im barāinwōt ruwatimjuonñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō eo;
- 5 Im barāinwōt jibukwi iiō eaar eļļāļok jān raan ko an Mosaia, eo eaar kiñ ioon armej in riNipai.
- 6 Im jiljinobukwi im ruwatimjuon iiō ko raar eļļāļok jān ke Liai eaar likūt Jerusalem.
- 7 Im ruwatimjuon iiō eaar eļļāļok jān iien eo kakōļle eo kar leļok, eo kar kōnono kake jān rikanaan ro, bwe Kraist en kar itok ilo laļ.
- 8 Kiiō riNipai ro raar jino watwat iien eo aer jān tōre in ke kakōļle eo kar leļok ak jān itok eo an Kraist; kōn menin, ruwatimjuon iiō eaar eļļā.
- 9 Im Nipai, eo eaar jemān Nipai, eo eaar bōk eddo in ļok ko, eaar jab roļ ñan āneen Zaraemla, im jab kar lo ijoko jabdewōt ilo aolepān āneo.

3 Nephi 2

And it came to pass that thus passed away the ninety and fifth year also, and the people began to forget those signs and wonders which they had heard, and began to be less and less astonished at a sign or a wonder from heaven, insomuch that they began to be hard in their hearts, and blind in their minds, and began to disbelieve all which they had heard and seen—

Imagining up some vain thing in their hearts, that it was wrought by men and by the power of the devil, to lead away and deceive the hearts of the people; and thus did Satan get possession of the hearts of the people again, insomuch that he did blind their eyes and lead them away to believe that the doctrine of Christ was a foolish and a vain thing.

And it came to pass that the people began to wax strong in wickedness and abominations; and they did not believe that there should be any more signs or wonders given; and Satan did go about, leading away the hearts of the people, tempting them and causing them that they should do great wickedness in the land.

And thus did pass away the ninety and sixth year; and also the ninety and seventh year; and also the ninety and eighth year; and also the ninety and ninth year;

And also an hundred years had passed away since the days of Mosiah, who was king over the people of the Nephites.

And six hundred and nine years had passed away since Lehi left Jerusalem.

And nine years had passed away from the time when the sign was given, which was spoken of by the prophets, that Christ should come into the world.

Now the Nephites began to reckon their time from this period when the sign was given, or from the coming of Christ; therefore, nine years had passed away.

And Nephi, who was the father of Nephi, who had the charge of the records, did not return to the land of Zarahemla, and could nowhere be found in all the land.

10 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar pād wōt ilo nana, jekdōḡon eḷap kwaḷok naan im kanaan eo kar jilkinḷok ilubwiljier; im āindein eḷḷāḷok kajoñoul iiō eo barāinwōt; im kajoñouljuon iiō eo eaar eḷḷā ilo nana.

11 Im ālikin men kein ilo kajoñouljilu iiō eo eaar jino wōr pata ko im aitwerōk ko ilo aolepān āneo; bwe rikḡot in Kadiantōn ro raar bwijlepḷok, im kar ḡan ekanooj lōn armej, im kar kḡkkure elōn jikin kwelok ko, im kar kajeeded eḷap ibeebjauwe iaolepān āneo, bwe en kar erom mennin aorōk bwe aolep armej ro, jḡmor riNipai im riLeman, ren kotak kein tariḡae ko aer ḡae er.

12 Kōn menin, aolep riLeman ro raar oktak nān Irooj raar kobaḷok ippān ro jeir im jatier, riNipai ro, im kar karreel er, kōn oḡaake eo an mour ko aer im kōrā ro aer im ro nejier, nān kotak kein tariḡae ko ḡae rikḡot in Kadiantōn ro, aaet, im barāinwōt nān dāpij jḡmwe ko aer, im jeraaḡḡan ko an kabuñ eo aer im an aer kabuñ-jar, im aer anemkwōj im aer ineemḡan.

13 Im ālikin men kein bwe ḡokta jān kajoñouljilu iiō in eaar eḷḷāḷok riNipai ro kar kōlōḷḡōn er kōn tōntōn in kḡkkure kōnke tariḡae in, eo eaar kanooj kabbūromōjḡōj.

14 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar koba ippān riNipai ro raar bōnbōn ilubwiljin riNipai ro;

15 Im lia eo aer kar bōk jān er, im kilier raar erom mouj āinwōt riNipai ro;

16 Im emḡaan emḡan ded ro aer im leddik ro nejier raar kanooj emḡan otem emḡan, im raar bōnbōn ilubwiljin riNipai ro, im kar watōk er riNipai. Im āindein eaar jemḷok kajoñouljilu iiō eo.

17 Im ālikin men kein ilo jino in kajoñoulemān iiō eo, pata eo ikōtaan rikḡot ro im armej in Nipai eaar wōnḡaanḷok wōt im kar kanooj kabbūromōjḡōj otem kabbūromōjḡōj; mekarta, armej in Nipai eaar emḡanḷok kōjāier ioon rikḡot ro, joñan raar lukwarkwar likḷok er jān āne ko āneer ḷok ilo toḷ ko im ilo jikin ko rettino aer.

And it came to pass that the people did still remain in wickedness, notwithstanding the much preaching and prophesying which was sent among them; and thus passed away the tenth year also; and the eleventh year also passed away in iniquity.

And it came to pass in the thirteenth year there began to be wars and contentions throughout all the land; for the Gadianton robbers had become so numerous, and did slay so many of the people, and did lay waste so many cities, and did spread so much death and carnage throughout the land, that it became expedient that all the people, both the Nephites and the Lamanites, should take up arms against them.

Therefore, all the Lamanites who had become converted unto the Lord did unite with their brethren, the Nephites, and were compelled, for the safety of their lives and their women and their children, to take up arms against those Gadianton robbers, yea, and also to maintain their rights, and the privileges of their church and of their worship, and their freedom and their liberty.

And it came to pass that before this thirteenth year had passed away the Nephites were threatened with utter destruction because of this war, which had become exceedingly sore.

And it came to pass that those Lamanites who had united with the Nephites were numbered among the Nephites;

And their curse was taken from them, and their skin became white like unto the Nephites;

And their young men and their daughters became exceedingly fair, and they were numbered among the Nephites, and were called Nephites. And thus ended the thirteenth year.

And it came to pass in the commencement of the fourteenth year, the war between the robbers and the people of Nephi did continue and did become exceedingly sore; nevertheless, the people of Nephi did gain some advantage of the robbers, insomuch that they did drive them back out of their lands into the mountains and into their secret places.

18 Im āindein eaar jeṃṣṣṣṣ kajoñoulemān iiō eo. Im ilo kajoñoullalem iiō eo raar kōṃṃmalijar ṣae armej in Nipai; im kōnke nana eo an armej in Nipai; im aitwerōk ko im akwāālel ko aer rellōn, rikṣṣṣṣ in Kadiantōn ro raar bar eṃṃṃṃan kōjāier ioyer.

19 Im āindein eaar jeṃṣṣṣṣ kajoñoullalem iiō eo, im āindein kar kijjien armej ro ilo jekjek in elōn kaeñtanaan ko; im jāje in kṣṣṣṣkure eo eaar etoto ioyer, joñan nañin kar itōn juok laṣṣṣṣṣṣ er jān e, im men in kōnke nana eo aer.

And thus ended the fourteenth year. And in the fifteenth year they did come forth against the people of Nephi; and because of the wickedness of the people of Nephi, and their many contentions and dissensions, the Gadianton robbers did gain many advantages over them.

And thus ended the fifteenth year, and thus were the people in a state of many afflictions; and the sword of destruction did hang over them, insomuch that they were about to be smitten down by it, and this because of their iniquity.

3 Nipai 3

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo kajoñouljiljino iiō eo jān itok eo an Kraist, Lakoneus, prokonsōl eo an āneo, eaar bōk juon lōta jān rijet im prokonsōl an kumi in rikōqt ro; im erkein naan ko kar jei, im ba:
- 2 Lakoneus, prokonsōl e rajimjimtata im utiejtata an āneo, lo, ij jeje lōta in nān eok, im lewōj nān eok nebar eļap otem ļap kōnke pen eo aṃ, im barāinwōt pen eo an armej ro aṃ, ilo dāpij men eo kwōj watōk e bwe ej aṃ jīmwe im anemkwōj; aet, eṃṃan ami jutak ṇae, āinwōt nē kar rejetake koṃ jān pein juon anij, ilo jojomar kōn anemkwōj eo ami, im men ko ṃweiōmi, im laļ eo ami, im men eo koṃij ba āinwōt.
- 3 Im āinwōt e kabbūromōjṃōj nān eō, eo e rajimjimtata Lakoneus, bwe kwōn kanooj jajeļokijēn im kalmadok āinwōt nān ļōmṃak bwe kwo ṃarōñ jutak ṇae ekanooj lōñ eṃṃaan reperan ilo tōl eo aō, ro kiiō ilo iien in rej jutak kōn kein tariṇae ko, im rej kōttar im kijoovor e naan eo aō—Koṃin wanlaļok ioon riNipai raan im kōkkure er.
- 4 Im nā, kōnke i jeļā kōn peran eo aer epen anjō ioer, kōnke iaar idajoñjoñe er ilo meļaaaj in tariṇae, im kōnke i jeļā kōn dike eurur ṇae koṃ kōnke bōd ko rellōñ koṃ ar kōṃṃan nān er, kōn menin eļāññe renaaj wanlaļwaj ṇae koṃ renaaj lowaj koṃ kōn tōñtōñ in kōkkure.
- 5 Kōn menin iaar jeje lōta in, sili kōn peiū make, kōnke ij inepata kōn eṃṃan eo ami, kōnke pen eo ami ilo men eo koṃij tōmak ejiṃwe, im jetōb eo ami e peran ilo meļaaaj in tariṇae.
- 6 Kōn menin ij jeje nān eok, kōnke ikōṇaan bwe kwōn ajetok nān armej rein aō, jikin kwelok ko ami, bwidej ko ami, im men ko ṃweiōmi, ijellokun nē renaaj lowaj koṃ kōn jāje eo im bwe kōkkure enaaj iwōj ioomi.
- 7 A ilo bar jet naan ko, ajetok koṃ nān kōm, im koba ippām im jeļā kōn jermal ko rettino am, im erom ro jeiūṃ im jatūṃ bwe koṃin āinwōt kōm—jab am rikōṃakoko, a ro jeiūṃ im jatūṃ im ro ṃōttam ilo aolep men ko ṃweiōṃ.

3 Nephi 3

And now it came to pass that in the sixteenth year from the coming of Christ, Lachoneus, the governor of the land, received an epistle from the leader and the governor of this band of robbers; and these were the words which were written, saying:

Lachoneus, most noble and chief governor of the land, behold, I write this epistle unto you, and do give unto you exceedingly great praise because of your firmness, and also the firmness of your people, in maintaining that which ye suppose to be your right and liberty; yea, ye do stand well, as if ye were supported by the hand of a god, in the defence of your liberty, and your property, and your country, or that which ye do call so.

And it seemeth a pity unto me, most noble Lachoneus, that ye should be so foolish and vain as to suppose that ye can stand against so many brave men who are at my command, who do now at this time stand in their arms, and do await with great anxiety for the word—Go down upon the Nephites and destroy them.

And I, knowing of their unconquerable spirit, having proved them in the field of battle, and knowing of their everlasting hatred towards you because of the many wrongs which ye have done unto them, therefore if they should come down against you they would visit you with utter destruction.

Therefore I have written this epistle, sealing it with mine own hand, feeling for your welfare, because of your firmness in that which ye believe to be right, and your noble spirit in the field of battle.

Therefore I write unto you, desiring that ye would yield up unto this my people, your cities, your lands, and your possessions, rather than that they should visit you with the sword and that destruction should come upon you.

Or in other words, yield yourselves up unto us, and unite with us and become acquainted with our secret works, and become our brethren that ye may be like unto us—not our slaves, but our brethren and partners of all our substance.

8 Im lo, ij kanejnej n̄an eok, eḷaññe koṃ naaj kōṃṃane men in, kōn juon kallimur, koṃ naaj jamin jako; a eḷaññe koṃ naaj jab kōṃṃan men in, ij kanejnej n̄an eok kōn juon kallimur, ilo allōn eo tok inaa jiron̄ jarin tariṇae ko aō bwe ren wanlaḷwaj ṇae koṃ, im renaaj jab dāpij peier im rej jamin kōtḷoḷ, a naaj ṃan koṃ, im naaj kōtḷoḷ an jāje eo wōtḷoḷ ioomi eṃool ṃae ami naaj ḷot.

9 Im lo, n̄a Kiddianai; im n̄aij prokonsōl in jukjuk in pād ittino eo an Kadiantōn; jukjuk in pād eo im jermal ko ie i jeḷā reṃṃan; im rej jān raan ko etto im kar lilaḷtak n̄an kōj.

10 Im ij jeje lōta in n̄an eok, Lakoneus, im ij kōjatdikdik bwe koṃ naaj kōtḷoḷ tok āne ko āneemi im men ko ṃweiōmi, ilo ejjeḷoḷ kōtḷoḷ bōtōktōk, bwe armej rein aō ren maroṇ bar bōke jimwe ko aer im kien eo aer, ro raar jepellōk jān koṃ kōnke nana eo ami ilo bōk jān er jimwe ko aer n̄an kien, im ijellōkun n̄e koṃij kōṃṃane men in, inaa j idenoṇeik bōd ko n̄an er. N̄a Kiddianai.

11 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Lakoneus eaar bōk lōta in eaar bwilōn otem bwilōn, kōnke lāj eo an Kiddianai ilo an akweḷap kōn bōk āneo āneen riNipai, im barāinwōt an kōlōḷnōn armej ro im idenoṇeik bōd ko ṇae ro raar bōk ejjeḷoḷ bōd, ijellōkun wōt n̄e raar bōd make jān kar jepellōk n̄an rikḷot ro renana im kajjōjō.

12 Kiiō lo, ḷein Lakoneus, prokonsōl eo, eaar juon armej ejimwe, im eaar jamin lōḷnōn jān akweḷap ko im rōkaammijak ko an juon rikḷot; kōn menin eaar jab eḷroṇ lōta eo an Kiddianai, prokonsōl eo an rikḷot ro, a eaar kōṃṃan bwe armej ro an ren kūr n̄an Irooj kōn kajoor ṇae iien eo rikḷot ro ren kar wanlallōk ṇae er.

13 Aaet, eaar jilkinḷoḷ juon keañ ilubwiljin aolep armej ro, bwe ren maroṇ aintok ippān doon kōrā ro aer, im ro nejier, im mennin mour ko reddik aer im mennin mour ko reḷḷap aer, im aolep men ko ṃweieer, ijellōkun wōt bwidej ko aer, n̄an juon jikin.

And behold, I swear unto you, if ye will do this, with an oath, ye shall not be destroyed; but if ye will not do this, I swear unto you with an oath, that on the morrow month I will command that my armies shall come down against you, and they shall not stay their hand and shall spare not, but shall slay you, and shall let fall the sword upon you even until ye shall become extinct.

And behold, I am Giddianhi; and I am the governor of this the secret society of Gadianton; which society and the works thereof I know to be good; and they are of ancient date and they have been handed down unto us.

And I write this epistle unto you, Lachoneus, and I hope that ye will deliver up your lands and your possessions, without the shedding of blood, that this my people may recover their rights and government, who have dissented away from you because of your wickedness in retaining from them their rights of government, and except ye do this, I will avenge their wrongs. I am Giddianhi.

And now it came to pass when Lachoneus received this epistle he was exceedingly astonished, because of the boldness of Giddianhi demanding the possession of the land of the Nephites, and also of threatening the people and avenging the wrongs of those that had received no wrong, save it were they had wronged themselves by dissenting away unto those wicked and abominable robbers.

Now behold, this Lachoneus, the governor, was a just man, and could not be frightened by the demands and the threatenings of a robber; therefore he did not hearken to the epistle of Giddianhi, the governor of the robbers, but he did cause that his people should cry unto the Lord for strength against the time that the robbers should come down against them.

Yea, he sent a proclamation among all the people, that they should gather together their women, and their children, their flocks and their herds, and all their substance, save it were their land, unto one place.

14 Im eaar kōmṃman bwe kein kapenḷok ṇae tariṇae ko ren ekkal ipeḷaakier, im kajoor in en kanooj ḷap otem ḷap. Im eaar kōmṃman bwe jarin tariṇae ko, jīmor an riNipai im an riLeman ro, ak an aolep ro raar bōnbōn ilubwiljin riNipai ro, ren likūt ribaar ro ipeḷaakin ijo lale er, im ṇan baare er jān rikḷot ro raan im boñ.

15 Aaet, im eba ṇan er: āinwōt Irooj e mour, ijellḷokun wōt ṇe komij ukeḷok jān aolep nana ko aolep ami, im kūr ṇan Irooj, ijo wāween in rej jamin rōḷok jān pein rikḷot in Kadiantōn ro.

16 Im āindein eaar ḷap im kabwilōñlōñ naan ko im kanaan ko an Lakoneus bwe raar kōmṃman bwe mijak en itok ioon aolep armej ro; im raar kate er ilo aer kajoor ṇan kōmṃman ekkar ṇan naan ko an Lakoneus.

17 Im ālikin men kein Lakoneus eaar jitōñ kapen utiej ro ioon aolep jarin tariṇae ko an riNipai ro, ṇan tōl er ilo iien eo ṇe rikḷot ro rej wanlaḷḷok jān ilo āne jeṃaden ṇae er.

18 Kiiō eo eutiejtata ilubwiljin kapen utiej ro im ritōl eḷap in aolep jarin tariṇae ko an riNipai ro kar jitōñ e, im etan eaar Kidkidonai.

19 Kiiō eaar ṃanit eo ilubwiljin aolep riNipai ro ṇan jitōñ kapen ro reutiej aer, (ijellḷokun wōt ilo kar iien bōd ko aer) jet ro ewōr ippāer jetōb in revelesōn im barāinwōt kanaan; kōn menin, ḷein Kidkidonai eaar juon rikanaan eḷap ilubwiljier, āinwōt barāinwōt eaar bar riekajet eutiej.

20 Kiiō armej ro raar ba ṇan Kidkidonai: Kwōn jar ṇan Irooj, im kōtḷok aṃ wanlōñḷok ioon toḷ ko im ilo āne jeṃaden, bwe kōmin maroñ iaboñ e rikḷot ro im kḷokkure er ilo ijoko jikier.

21 A Kidkidonai eaar ba ṇan er: Irooj ej jab kōtḷok; bwe eḷañṇe jenaaj wanlōñḷok ṇae er Irooj Enaaj ajeḷok kōj ilo peier; kōn menin jenaaj kōpooj kōj make ioḷapḷap in āne ko āneed, im jenaaj aintok aolep jarin tariṇae ko ad ippān doon, im jenaaj jab ilok ṇae er, a jenaaj kōttar ṃae aer naaj itok ṇae kōj; kōn menin āinwōt Irooj ej mour, eḷañṇe jej kōmṃman men in Enaaj kōtḷok kōj jān ilo peier.

And he caused that fortifications should be built round about them, and the strength thereof should be exceedingly great. And he caused that armies, both of the Nephites and of the Lamanites, or of all them who were numbered among the Nephites, should be placed as guards round about to watch them, and to guard them from the robbers day and night.

Yea, he said unto them: As the Lord liveth, except ye repent of all your iniquities, and cry unto the Lord, ye will in nowise be delivered out of the hands of those Gadianton robbers.

And so great and marvelous were the words and prophecies of Lachoneus that they did cause fear to come upon all the people; and they did exert themselves in their might to do according to the words of Lachoneus.

And it came to pass that Lachoneus did appoint chief captains over all the armies of the Nephites, to command them at the time that the robbers should come down out of the wilderness against them.

Now the chiefest among all the chief captains and the great commander of all the armies of the Nephites was appointed, and his name was Gidgiddoni.

Now it was the custom among all the Nephites to appoint for their chief captains, (save it were in their times of wickedness) some one that had the spirit of revelation and also prophecy; therefore, this Gidgiddoni was a great prophet among them, as also was the chief judge.

Now the people said unto Gidgiddoni: Pray unto the Lord, and let us go up upon the mountains and into the wilderness, that we may fall upon the robbers and destroy them in their own lands.

But Gidgiddoni saith unto them: The Lord forbid; for if we should go up against them the Lord would deliver us into their hands; therefore we will prepare ourselves in the center of our lands, and we will gather all our armies together, and we will not go against them, but we will wait till they shall come against us; therefore as the Lord liveth, if we do this he will deliver them into our hands.

22 Im ālikin men kein ilo kajoñouljiljilimjuon iiō eo, ilo jemļokinļok iiō eo, keañ eo an Lakoneus eaar ilok ilo aolepān mejān āneo, im raar bōk ɔɔj ko aer, im jariot ko aer, im kau ko aer, im aolep bwijin in sip ko aer, im bwijin in mennin mour ko relļap aer, im grain ko aer, im aolep men ko m̄weieer, im kar ilok kōn tɔujin ko im kōn joñoul ko in tɔujin ko, m̄ae aer aolep kar ilok n̄an jikin eo kar jitōñ e bwe ren ainļok doon ie ippān doon, n̄an jojomar kōn er make ɳae rikōjdat ro aer.

23 Im āneo kar jitōñ eaar āneen Zarahemla, im āneo ikōtaan āne Zarahemla im āne Buñ-pāļok, aadet, n̄an kōtaan eo ikōtaan āne Buñ-pāļok im āneo Āneen Mej.

24 Im eaar wōr ekanooj lōñ tɔujin armej ro kar kūr er riNipai, ro raar ainļok doon ilo āne in. Kiiō Lakoneus eaar kōm̄man bwe ren ainļok doon ilo āneo iturōk, kōnke lia eo eļap eo eaar ioon āneo ituiōñ.

25 Im raar kapenļok er make ɳae rikōjdat ro aer; im raar jokwe ilo juon āne, im ilo juon ānbwin, im raar mijak naan ko Lakoneus eaar kōnono, joñan raar ukeļok jān aolep jerɔwiwi ko aer; im raar kōm̄mani jar ko aer n̄an Irooj aer Anij, bwe E en kōtļok er ilo iien eo rikōjdat ro aer ren kar wanlaļļok ɳae er n̄an pata.

26 Im raar būromōj otem būromōj kōnke rikōjdat ro aer. Im Kidkidonai eaar kōm̄man bwe ren kōm̄mani kein tariṅae ko otemjeļok, im ren kajoor kōn nuknuk in tariṅae ko, im kōn kein tōrak ko, im kōn kein tōrak jidik ko, ilokan jabdewōt an naan in tōl.

And it came to pass in the seventeenth year, in the latter end of the year, the proclamation of Lachoneus had gone forth throughout all the face of the land, and they had taken their horses, and their chariots, and their cattle, and all their flocks, and their herds, and their grain, and all their substance, and did march forth by thousands and by tens of thousands, until they had all gone forth to the place which had been appointed that they should gather themselves together, to defend themselves against their enemies.

And the land which was appointed was the land of Zarahemla, and the land which was between the land Zarahemla and the land Bountiful, yea, to the line which was between the land Bountiful and the land Desolation.

And there were a great many thousand people who were called Nephites, who did gather themselves together in this land. Now Lachoneus did cause that they should gather themselves together in the land southward, because of the great curse which was upon the land northward.

And they did fortify themselves against their enemies; and they did dwell in one land, and in one body, and they did fear the words which had been spoken by Lachoneus, insomuch that they did repent of all their sins; and they did put up their prayers unto the Lord their God, that he would deliver them in the time that their enemies should come down against them to battle.

And they were exceedingly sorrowful because of their enemies. And Gidgiddoni did cause that they should make weapons of war of every kind, and they should be strong with armor, and with shields, and with bucklers, after the manner of his instruction.

3 Nipai 4

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ilo jeml̥ok in karuwalitōk iiō eo jarin tariṅae ro im rikq̥ot ro raar pojak n̄an pata, im kar jino wanl̥ok im n̄an kaiur maanl̥ok j̄an bat ko, im j̄an toḷ ko, ilo āne jemaden, im jikin tariṅae ko reppen aer, im jikin ko rettino aer, im kar jino bōk āneo, jim̥or kar ilo āneo irōk im ko raar ilo āneo iōn̄, im kar jino bōk aer aolep āne ko riNipai ro raar il̥ok j̄an i, im jikin kwel̥ok ko kar likūt er bwe en ejjel̥ok kobbaer.
- 2 A lo, eaar ejjel̥ok mennin mour ko rawiia ak kakidudu ilo āne ko riNipai ro raar il̥ok j̄an i, im eaar ejjel̥ok kakidudu n̄an rikq̥ot ro ijell̥okun wōt ilo āne jemaden.
- 3 Im rikq̥ot ro rej jamin kar mour ijell̥okun wōt ilo āne jemaden, kōn ānden in m̥ōn̄ā; bwe riNipai ro raar likūt āne ko āneer ejjel̥ok kobbaer, im kar ainl̥ok bwijin in sip ko aer im bwijin in mennin mour ko reḷḷap aer im aolep men ko m̥weieer, im raar pād ilo juon ānbwin.
- 4 Kōn menin, eaar ejjel̥ok iaḷ n̄an rikq̥ot ro n̄an rakim im n̄an bōk m̥ōn̄ā, ijell̥okun wōt n̄e eaar n̄an wanl̥ok ilo lukkuun pata ṅae riNipai ro; im riNipai ro kōnke raar pād ilo juon ānbwin, im kōnke raar kanooj ḷap ilo oraer, im kar k̥oḷoṅ n̄an er mennin aikuj ko, im q̥oj ko im kau ko, im bwijin in mennin mour ko reddik otemjel̥ok, bwe ren maroñ mour ium̥win oran in jiljilimjuon iiō, ilo iien eo raar kōjatdikdik n̄an k̥okkure rikq̥ot ro ḷok j̄an mej̄an āneo; im āindein karuwalitōk iiō eo eaar eḷḷā.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ilo kajoñoulruwatimjuon iiō eo Kiddianai eaar lo bwe eaar mennin aikuj bwe en wanl̥ok n̄an pata ṅae riNipai ro, bwe eaar ejjel̥ok iaḷ bwe ren mour ijell̥okun wōt n̄e eaar n̄an rakim im kq̥ot im uror.
- 6 Im raar ekkōl im jab kajeeded er ioon mej̄an āneo joñan eo reban maroñ kadek grain, n̄e riNipai ro raab itok ioer im m̥an er; kōn menin Kiddianai eaar leḷok naan in jiroñ n̄an jarin tariṅae ko an ilo iiō in ren wanl̥ok n̄an pata ṅae riNipai ro.

3 Nephi 4

And it came to pass that in the latter end of the eighteenth year those armies of robbers had prepared for battle, and began to come down and to sally forth from the hills, and out of the mountains, and the wilderness, and their strongholds, and their secret places, and began to take possession of the lands, both which were in the land south and which were in the land north, and began to take possession of all the lands which had been deserted by the Nephites, and the cities which had been left desolate.

But behold, there were no wild beasts nor game in those lands which had been deserted by the Nephites, and there was no game for the robbers save it were in the wilderness.

And the robbers could not exist save it were in the wilderness, for the want of food; for the Nephites had left their lands desolate, and had gathered their flocks and their herds and all their substance, and they were in one body.

Therefore, there was no chance for the robbers to plunder and to obtain food, save it were to come up in open battle against the Nephites; and the Nephites being in one body, and having so great a number, and having reserved for themselves provisions, and horses and cattle, and flocks of every kind, that they might subsist for the space of seven years, in the which time they did hope to destroy the robbers from off the face of the land; and thus the eighteenth year did pass away.

And it came to pass that in the nineteenth year Giddianhi found that it was expedient that he should go up to battle against the Nephites, for there was no way that they could subsist save it were to plunder and rob and murder.

And they durst not spread themselves upon the face of the land insomuch that they could raise grain, lest the Nephites should come upon them and slay them; therefore Giddianhi gave commandment unto his armies that in this year they should go up to battle against the Nephites.

7 Im ālikin men kein raar wanlōñļok nān pata; im eaar ilo allōñ eo kein kajiljino; im lo, eļap im nana kar raan eo raar wanlōñļok nān pata; im rekar kalkal ilōkan wāween ko an rikōot; im raar kōņak juon kilin lamb ipeļaaikin ipier, im raar uno ilo bōtōktōk, im bōraer raar āl, im eaar wōr pinjān bōraer; im eļap im nana eaar jekjek in jarin tariņae ko an Kiddianai, kōnke nuknuk in tariņae ko aer, im kōnke raar uno ilo bōtōktōk.

8 Im ālikin men kein jarin tariņae ko an riNipai ro, ke raar lo jekjek in jarin tariņae ko an Kiddianai, raar aolep wōtlōk nān laļ, im kar kotak kūr ko aer nān Irooj aer Anij, bwe En kōjparok im kōtļok er jān ilo pein rikōjdat ro aer.

9 Im ālikin men kein ke jarin tariņae ko an Kiddianai eaar lo men in raar jino laṃōj kōn juon ainikien eļļaaaj, kōnke lañlōñ eo aer, bwe raar ļōmņak bwe riNipai ro raar wōtlōk kōn mijak kōnke rōkaammijak in jarin tariņae ko aer.

10 A ilo men in raar jab po burueer, bwe riNipai ro raar jab mijak er; a raar mijak aer Anij im akweļap nān e kōn oņaake; kōn menin, ke jarin tariņae ko an Kiddianai raar ibeblōk ioer er raar pojak nān iioon er; aaet, ilo kajoor eo an Irooj raar bōk er.

11 Im pata eo eaar ijino ilo allōñ eo kein kajiljino; im eļap im nana eaar pata eo ijo; aaet, eļap im nana eaar im eo ijo, joñan eaar jañin wōr men eo jeļā kake joñan an ļap wōt im eo ilubwiljin aolep armej in Liai jān ke eaar likūt Jerusalem.

12 Im mekarta kōlōñņoñ ko im kanejneņ ko Kiddianai eaar kōmņani, lo, riNipai ro raar ṃan er, joñan raar wōtlōk jān iṃaer.

13 Im ālikin men kein Kidkidonai eaar jiroñ bwe jarin tariņae ko an ren lukwarkware er joñan wōt ettoļok in tōrerein ko an āne jeṃaden eo, im bwe rejjab kōtļok jabdewōt eo en kar wōtlōk ilo peier ilo iaļ eo; im āindein raar lukwarkware er im ṃan er, nān tōrerein ko an āne jeṃaden eo, eṃool ṃae aer kar kakūrṃool naan in jiroñ eo an Kidkidonai.

And it came to pass that they did come up to battle; and it was in the sixth month; and behold, great and terrible was the day that they did come up to battle; and they were girded about after the manner of robbers; and they had a lamb-skin about their loins, and they were dyed in blood, and their heads were shorn, and they had head-plates upon them; and great and terrible was the appearance of the armies of Giddianhi, because of their armor, and because of their being dyed in blood.

And it came to pass that the armies of the Nephites, when they saw the appearance of the army of Giddianhi, had all fallen to the earth, and did lift their cries to the Lord their God, that he would spare them and deliver them out of the hands of their enemies.

And it came to pass that when the armies of Giddianhi saw this they began to shout with a loud voice, because of their joy, for they had supposed that the Nephites had fallen with fear because of the terror of their armies.

But in this thing they were disappointed, for the Nephites did not fear them; but they did fear their God and did supplicate him for protection; therefore, when the armies of Giddianhi did rush upon them they were prepared to meet them; yea, in the strength of the Lord they did receive them.

And the battle commenced in this the sixth month; and great and terrible was the battle thereof, yea, great and terrible was the slaughter thereof, inso-much that there never was known so great a slaughter among all the people of Lehi since he left Jerusalem.

And notwithstanding the threatenings and the oaths which Giddianhi had made, behold, the Nephites did beat them, insomuch that they did fall back from before them.

And it came to pass that Gidgiddoni commanded that his armies should pursue them as far as the borders of the wilderness, and that they should not spare any that should fall into their hands by the way; and thus they did pursue them and did slay them, to the borders of the wilderness, even until they had fulfilled the commandment of Gidgiddoni.

- 14 Im ālikin men kein Kiddianai, eo eaar jutak im ire kōn peran, kar lukwarkware e ke eaar ko; im kōnke eaar kijelḡok kōnke an ire eḡap kar jibwe e im ḡan e. Im āindein eaar jemḡok in Kiddianai rikḡot eo.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein jarin tariḡae ko an riNipai ro raar bar rḡol ḡan aer jikin likōpejḡak. Im ālikin men kein kajoḡoulruwatimjuon iio in eaar eḡḡā, im rikḡot ro raar jab bar itok ḡan pata; im raar jab bar itok ilo karoḡoul iio eo.
- 16 Im ilo roḡoul im juon iio raar jab wanlōḡḡok ḡan pata, a raar wanlōḡḡok jān aolep ijeḡ im ijeḡ ḡan jepooḡe peḡaakin armej in Nipai; bwe raar ḡōmḡak bwe eḡaḡḡe ren kar kabbōjḡrak armej in Nipai jān āne ko āneer, im dāpij wōt er ijeḡ im ijeḡ, im eḡaḡḡe ren kar kabbōjḡrak er jān kein kapenḡok ko ilik, ren kar kōḡḡan bwe ren kōtḡok er ekkar ḡan kōḡaan ko aer.
- 17 Kiiō raar jitōḡ ḡan er bar juon ritōḡ, eo etan eaar Zemnaraia; kōn menin eaar Zemnaraia eo eaar kōḡḡan bwe kabbōjḡrak in en bōk jikin.
- 18 A lo, men in eaar juon men eḡḡanḡok ḡan riNipai ro; bwe rikḡot ro raar jab maroḡ kabbōjḡrak aetok ḡan jelōt riNipai ro, kōnke eḡap mennin aikuj ko raar likūt ilo jikin kḡokḡ,
- 19 Im kōnke jabwe in mennin aikuj ko an rikḡot ro; bwe lo, eaar ejjeḡok jabdewōt ippāer ijellḡkun wōt kanniōk ḡan aer mour, kanniōk eo raar bōk ilo āne jemaden;
- 20 Im ālikin men kein kakidudu eo eaar jejaḡok ilo āne jemaden eo joḡan rikḡot ro raar naḡin jako kōn kwōle.
- 21 Im riNipai ro raar wōḡḡaanḡok wōt ilo aer ilḡok ilo raan im ilo boḡ, im wōtḡok ioon jarin tariḡae ko aer, im jek er kōn tḡujin ko im kōn joḡoul ko in tḡujin ko.
- 22 Im āindein eaar kōḡaan eo an armej ro an Zemnaraia ḡan jenlikḡok jān kōttōbalbal eo aer, kōnke kḡkkure eo eḡap eaar itok ioer ilo boḡ im ilo raan.

And it came to pass that Giddianhi, who had stood and fought with boldness, was pursued as he fled; and being weary because of his much fighting he was overtaken and slain. And thus was the end of Giddianhi the robber.

And it came to pass that the armies of the Nephites did return again to their place of security. And it came to pass that this nineteenth year did pass away, and the robbers did not come again to battle; neither did they come again in the twentieth year.

And in the twenty and first year they did not come up to battle, but they came up on all sides to lay siege round about the people of Nephi; for they did suppose that if they should cut off the people of Nephi from their lands, and should hem them in on every side, and if they should cut them off from all their outward privileges, that they could cause them to yield themselves up according to their wishes.

Now they had appointed unto themselves another leader, whose name was Zemnariyah; therefore it was Zemnariyah that did cause that this siege should take place.

But behold, this was an advantage to the Nephites; for it was impossible for the robbers to lay siege sufficiently long to have any effect upon the Nephites, because of their much provision which they had laid up in store,

And because of the scantiness of provisions among the robbers; for behold, they had nothing save it were meat for their subsistence, which meat they did obtain in the wilderness;

And it came to pass that the wild game became scarce in the wilderness insomuch that the robbers were about to perish with hunger.

And the Nephites were continually marching out by day and by night, and falling upon their armies, and cutting them off by thousands and by tens of thousands.

And thus it became the desire of the people of Zemnariyah to withdraw from their design, because of the great destruction which came upon them by night and by day.

23 Im ālikin men kein Zemnaraia eaar leļok naan in jiroñ ñan armej ro an bwe ren jenlikļok jān mūrμur eo, im ren ilok ilo mōttan ko rettoļoktata in āneo iōñ.

24 Im kiiō, Kidkidonai kōnke eaar jeļā kōn kōttōbalbal eo aer, im kōnke eaar jeļā kōn mōjņo eo aer kōnke eañden kōn mōñā, im eļap im eo eaar waļok ilubwiljier, kōn menin eaar jilkinļok jarin tariņae ko an ilo boñ, im kar kabbōjrak iaļ in jenlikļok eo aer, im kar likūt jarin tariņae ko an ilo iaļ in jenlikļok eo aer.

25 Im men in raar kōmμmane ilo boñ, im eļļāļok ilo ilok eo aer jān rikqot ro, āindein bwe ilo raan eo ilju, ke rikqot ro raar jino ilok eo aer, rekar iioon jarin tariņae ko an riNipai ro jimor ilo tuμaanier im tulikier.

26 Im rikqot ro raar pād iturōk kar barāinwōt kabbōjrak er ilo jikin in jenlikļok ko aer. Im aolep men kein raar kōmμman jān naan in jiroñ an Kidkidonai.

27 Im eaar wōr elōñ tqujin ko in ro raar ajeļok er make rikalbuuj ñan riNipai ro, im bwe eo aer rekar mej.

28 Im ritōl eo aer, Zemnaraia, kar bōk e im totoik e jān juon wōjke, aet, eμool ilo jebantata μae eaar mej. Im ke raar totoik e μae eaar mej raar juok wōjke eo ñan laļ, im laμōj kōn juon ainikien eļļaa, im ba:

29 Irooj in oņaake armej ro An ilo jimwe im ilo kwōjarjar in bōro, bwe ren maroñ kawōtlok ñan laļ aolep ro renaaj kappukot ñan μan er kōnke kajoor im kanejnej ittino ko, eμool āinwōt ļein kar kawōtlok e ñan laļ.

30 Im raar mōņōņō im bar laμōj kōn juon wōt ainikien, im ba: Anij an Ebrean, im Anij an Aisak, im Anij an Jekab, en oņaake armej rein ilo jimwe, toun wōt aer naaj kūr ioon etan aer Anij kōn oņaake.

31 Im ālikin men kein raar ñirļok, aolep ilo juon wōt, ilo al, im wūjtake aer Anij kōn menin eļap Eaar kōmμman ñan er, ilo kōjqor er jān wōtlok ilo pein rikōjdat ro aer.

And it came to pass that Zemnarihah did give command unto his people that they should withdraw themselves from the siege, and march into the furthest parts of the land northward.

And now, Gidgiddoni being aware of their design, and knowing of their weakness because of the want of food, and the great slaughter which had been made among them, therefore he did send out his armies in the night-time, and did cut off the way of their retreat, and did place his armies in the way of their retreat.

And this did they do in the night-time, and got on their march beyond the robbers, so that on the morrow, when the robbers began their march, they were met by the armies of the Nephites both in their front and in their rear.

And the robbers who were on the south were also cut off in their places of retreat. And all these things were done by command of Gidgiddoni.

And there were many thousands who did yield themselves up prisoners unto the Nephites, and the remainder of them were slain.

And their leader, Zemnarihah, was taken and hanged upon a tree, yea, even upon the top thereof until he was dead. And when they had hanged him until he was dead they did fell the tree to the earth, and did cry with a loud voice, saying:

May the Lord preserve his people in righteousness and in holiness of heart, that they may cause to be felled to the earth all who shall seek to slay them because of power and secret combinations, even as this man hath been felled to the earth.

And they did rejoice and cry again with one voice, saying: May the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, protect this people in righteousness, so long as they shall call on the name of their God for protection.

And it came to pass that they did break forth, all as one, in singing, and praising their God for the great thing which he had done for them, in preserving them from falling into the hands of their enemies.

32 Aet, raar laṃōj: Hosana n̄an Anij Eutiejtata. Im
raar laṃōj: En jeraaṃṃan etan Irooj Anij Ekajoor
Bōtata, Anij Eutiejtata.

33 Im burueer raar ḷapḷok kōn lañlōñ, n̄an lutōk
mājidjid in elōn dānnin jañ, kōnke eṃṃan eo eḷap an
Anij ilo kōtḷok er jān pein rikōjdat ro aer; im raar jeḷā
eaar kōnke aer ukeḷok im ettā bwe ren kar maroñ
rōḷok jān kōkkure indeeo.

Yea, they did cry: Hosanna to the Most High God.
And they did cry: Blessed be the name of the Lord God
Almighty, the Most High God.

And their hearts were swollen with joy, unto the
gushing out of many tears, because of the great good-
ness of God in delivering them out of the hands of
their enemies; and they knew it was because of their
repentance and their humility that they had been de-
livered from an everlasting destruction.

3 Nipai 5

- 1 Im kiiō lo, eaar ejjeļok juon armej ilubwiljin armej in riNipai ro eaar pere n̄an jidik naan ko an aolep rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar ro raar kōnono; bwe raar jeļā bwe eaar aikuj bwe ren aikujin kar kūrmpool.
- 2 Im raar jeļā bwe eaar mennin aikuj bwe Kraist en itok, kōnke elōn kakōļle ko kar liļok i, ekkar n̄an naan ko an rikanaan ro; im kōnke men ko raar kūrmpool kadede raar jeļā eaar mennin aikuj bwe aolep men kein ren kūrmpool ekkar n̄an men eo kar kōnono.
- 3 Kōn menin raar eļļok j̄an aolep jerq̄wiwi ko aer, im mennin jōjō ko aer, im ļōn ko aer, im raar jeral n̄an Anij kōn aolep n̄an raan im boñ.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ke raar bōk aolep rikq̄ot ro rikalbuuj, joñan ejjeļok juon iaan ro raar ko kar jab ṃan e, raar joļok rikalbuuj ro ilo kalbuuj, im kar kōṃṃan bwe naan in Anij kar kwaļok n̄an er; im joñan wōt eo eaar ukeļok j̄an jerq̄wiwi ko aer im deļoñ ilo bujen eo bwe renaaj jamin bar urorļok wōt kar kaanemkwōj er.
- 5 A joñan wōt eo eaar jab deļoñ ilo bujen eo, im eo eaar wōnṃaanļok wōt n̄an bōk uror ko rettino ilo burueer, aaet, joñan wōt eo kar lo ej kōnono kōlōļn̄oñ ko ṃae ro jeir im jatier kar liaakeļok im kaje e ekkar n̄an kien eo.
- 6 Im āindein raar likūt jeṃļok n̄an aolep rinana ro, im kanejnej ittino ko, im kanejnej ittino ko rekajjōjō, ko ilo er eaar wōr eļap jerq̄wiwi, im ekanooj lōn uror ko kōṃṃani.
- 7 Im āindein roñoul im ruo iiō eaar eļļā, im roñoul im jilu iiō barāinwōt, im roñoul im emān, im roñoul im ļalem; im āindein roñoul im ļalem iiō ko raar eļļā.
- 8 Im eaar wōr elōn men ko raar waļok ko, ilo mejān jet, rekar ļap im kabwilōnlōn; mekarta, rejjab maroñ aolep jeje ilo bok in; aaet, bok in ej jab maroñ pād eṃpool juon ṃōttan jibukwi in ṃōttan ta eo eaar kōṃṃan ilubwiljin ekanooj lōn armej ilo tōrean in roñoul im ļalem iiō ko;

3 Nephi 5

And now behold, there was not a living soul among all the people of the Nephites who did doubt in the least the words of all the holy prophets who had spoken; for they knew that it must needs be that they must be fulfilled.

And they knew that it must be expedient that Christ had come, because of the many signs which had been given, according to the words of the prophets; and because of the things which had come to pass already they knew that it must needs be that all things should come to pass according to that which had been spoken.

Therefore they did forsake all their sins, and their abominations, and their whoredoms, and did serve God with all diligence day and night.

And now it came to pass that when they had taken all the robbers prisoners, insomuch that none did escape who were not slain, they did cast their prisoners into prison, and did cause the word of God to be preached unto them; and as many as would repent of their sins and enter into a covenant that they would murder no more were set at liberty.

But as many as there were who did not enter into a covenant, and who did still continue to have those secret murders in their hearts, yea, as many as were found breathing out threatenings against their brethren were condemned and punished according to the law.

And thus they did put an end to all those wicked, and secret, and abominable combinations, in the which there was so much wickedness, and so many murders committed.

And thus had the twenty and second year passed away, and the twenty and third year also, and the twenty and fourth, and the twenty and fifth; and thus had twenty and five years passed away.

And there had many things transpired which, in the eyes of some, would be great and marvelous; nevertheless, they cannot all be written in this book; yea, this book cannot contain even a hundredth part of what was done among so many people in the space of twenty and five years;

- 9 A lo eaar wōr ļoḡok ko ewōr ie aolep ṡakūtkūt ko an armej rein; im juon bwebwenato ekaduļoḡok ak eṡpool kar leļoḡok jān Nipai.
- 10 Kōn menin iaar kōṡṡṡane ļoḡok eo aō jān men kein ekkar nān ļoḡok eo an Nipai, eo eaar ṡṡwijiit ioon pileij ko kar ṡa etaer pileij ko an Nipai.
- 11 Im lo, ij kōṡṡṡane ļoḡok eo ioon pileij ko iaar kōṡṡṡani kōn pā ko peiū make.
- 12 Im lo, eta in Mormon, kōnke ke kar ṡa eta iloḡkan āneen Mormon, āneo Alma eaar kajutak kabuñ eo ilubwiljin armej ro, aaet, kabuñ eo ṡoktata kar kajutak e ilubwiljier ālikin aer bōd.
- 13 Lo, nāij rikaļooran Jisōs Kraist, eo Nejin Anij. Iaar bōk kūr jān E nān kwaļoḡok naan eo An ilubwiljin armej ro An, bwe ren maroñ bōk mour indeeo.
- 14 Im eaar erom mennin aikuļ bwe nā, ekkar nān ankilaan Anij, bwe jar ko an ro raar etal iṡaan, ro raar ro rekwōjarjar, ren kar kūrṡpool ekkar nān aer tōmak, ren kōṡṡṡane juon ļoḡok in men kein ko kar kōṡṡṡani—
- 15 Aaet, juon ļoḡok edik kōn ta eo eaar bōk jikin jān iien an Liai eaar likūt Jerusalem, eṡpool laļtak nān iien in.
- 16 Kōn menin i kōṡṡṡane ļoḡok eo aō jān bwebwenato ko kar litok jān ro kar iṡaō, ṡṡae jinoin raan ko aō;
- 17 Innām ij kōṡṡṡane ļoḡok eo kōn men ko iaar loi kōn meja make.
- 18 Im i jeļā ļoḡok eo ij kōṡṡṡane bwe ej juon ejiṡwe im juon ļoḡok eṡpool; mekartā ekanooj lōñ men ko, ekkar nān kajin eo am, kōṡṡṡij jab maroñ jei.
- 19 Im kiiō ij kōṡṡṡan jeṡļoḡok in men ko ij kōnoṡo, ko ej jān eō make, im wōnṡaanļoḡok nān lewōj bwebwenato in men ko rekar pād iṡaō.

But behold there are records which do contain all the proceedings of this people; and a shorter but true account was given by Nephi.

Therefore I have made my record of these things according to the record of Nephi, which was engraven on the plates which were called the plates of Nephi.

And behold, I do make the record on plates which I have made with mine own hands.

And behold, I am called Mormon, being called after the land of Mormon, the land in which Alma did establish the church among the people, yea, the first church which was established among them after their transgression.

Behold, I am a disciple of Jesus Christ, the Son of God. I have been called of him to declare his word among his people, that they might have everlasting life.

And it hath become expedient that I, according to the will of God, that the prayers of those who have gone hence, who were the holy ones, should be fulfilled according to their faith, should make a record of these things which have been done—

Yea, a small record of that which hath taken place from the time that Lehi left Jerusalem, even down until the present time.

Therefore I do make my record from the accounts which have been given by those who were before me, until the commencement of my day;

And then I do make a record of the things which I have seen with mine own eyes.

And I know the record which I make to be a just and a true record; nevertheless there are many things which, according to our language, we are not able to write.

And now I make an end of my saying, which is of myself, and proceed to give my account of the things which have been before me.

20 Nā in Mormon, im juon lukkuun bwijjin Liai. Ewōr unin nān aō nebar aō Anij im aō Rilḡmḡḡr Jisōs Kraist, bwe Eaar bōktok ro jemām jān āneen Jerusalem, (im ejjeḡḡk juon eaar jeḡā ijellḡkun wōt E make im ro Eaar bōktok er jān āneo) im bwe Eaar letok nān eō im armej ro aō ekanooj ḡap jeḡāḡḡkjen kōn ḡmḡḡr nān jetōb ko am.

21 Eḡool Eaar kōjeraaḡḡan ḡweo iḡōn Jekab, im eaar tūriamḡokake nōñ ineen Josep.

22 Im joñan wōt ro nejin Liai raar kōjparok kien ko An Eaar kōjeraaḡḡan er im kaḡweieḡḡk er ekkar nān An innaan.

23 Aaet, im eḡool Enaaj bar bōktok eo ḡōttan ineen Josep nān jeḡāḡḡkjen kōn Irooj aer Anij.

24 Im āinwōt eḡool āinwōt Irooj ej mour, Enaaj aintok jān ḡōttan ko emān in laḡ aolep ro ḡōttan ineen Jekab, ro kar kajjeplōklōk er ettoḡḡk ioon aolepān mejān laḡ.

25 Im āinwōt Eaar kōḡḡan bujen ippān aolep ḡweo iḡōn Jekab, āindein bujen eo Eaar kōḡḡan e ippān ḡweo iḡōn Jekab naaj kūrḡool ilo iien eo An make, nān bar kōjeplaaaktok aolep ḡweo iḡōn Jekab nān jeḡāḡḡkjen kōn bujen eo Eaar kōḡḡane ippāer.

26 Innām renaaj jeḡā aer Ripinmuur, eo ej Jisōs Kraist, Nejin Anij; innām naaj aintok er jān emān ḡōttan ko in laḡ nān āne ko āneer make, ijo jān ekar kajjeplōklōk er; aaet, āinwōt Irooj ej mour enaaj āindein. Amen.

I am Mormon, and a pure descendant of Lehi. I have reason to bless my God and my Savior Jesus Christ, that he brought our fathers out of the land of Jerusalem, (and no one knew it save it were himself and those whom he brought out of that land) and that he hath given me and my people so much knowledge unto the salvation of our souls.

Surely he hath blessed the house of Jacob, and hath been merciful unto the seed of Joseph.

And insomuch as the children of Lehi have kept his commandments he hath blessed them and prospered them according to his word.

Yea, and surely shall he again bring a remnant of the seed of Joseph to the knowledge of the Lord their God.

And as surely as the Lord liveth, will he gather in from the four quarters of the earth all the remnant of the seed of Jacob, who are scattered abroad upon all the face of the earth.

And as he hath covenanted with all the house of Jacob, even so shall the covenant wherewith he hath covenanted with the house of Jacob be fulfilled in his own due time, unto the restoring all the house of Jacob unto the knowledge of the covenant that he hath covenanted with them.

And then shall they know their Redeemer, who is Jesus Christ, the Son of God; and then shall they be gathered in from the four quarters of the earth unto their own lands, from whence they have been dispersed; yea, as the Lord liveth so shall it be. Amen.

3 Nipai 6

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein armej in riNipai ro raar aolep rōḡl nān āne ko āneer ilo roñoul im jiljino iiō eo, aolep eḡḡaan, ippān baamle eo an, bwijin in mennin mour ko reddik an im bwijin in mennin mour ko reḡḡap an, ḡḡj ko an im kau ko an, im aolep jabdewōt men ko aer.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein raar jab kañ aolep kapijje ko aer, kōn menin raar bōk ippāer aolep bwe eo raar jab kañe, in aolep grain ko otemjeḡḡok, im aer gold, im aer silver, im aolep aer mennin aorōk otemjeḡḡok, im raar rōḡl nān āne ko āneer make im jikier, jīḡor ilo tuiōñ im ilo turōk, jīḡor ilo āneo ituiōñ im ilo āneo iturōk.
- 3 Im raar leḡḡok nān rikōḡt ro raar deḡḡōñ ilo bujen eo nān kōjparok aenōḡḡan eo iāneo, ro raar kōḡaan riLeman wōt, bwidej ko, ekkar nān oran ko aer, bwe ren maroñ wōr ippāer, kōn jermal ko aer, ta reaikuji nān mour; im āindein raar kajutak aenōḡḡan ilo aolepān āneo.
- 4 Im raar bar jino in ḡḡweie im nān kanooj ḡap; im roñoul im jiljino im jiljilimjuon iiō ko raar eḡḡā, im eaar wōr eḡap ineḡḡan ilo āneo; im raar ejaaki kien ko aer ekkar nān jeḡḡet im jīḡwe.
- 5 Im kiiō eaar eḡḡeḡḡok jabdewōt ilo aolepān āneo nān kapañ an armej ro ḡḡweieḡḡok wōt, ijellōkun wōt ñe raar wōtlōk ilo bōd.
- 6 Im kiiō eaar Kidkidonai, im riekajet eo, Lakoneus, im ro kar jitōñ er ritōl, ro raar kajutak aenōḡḡan in eḡap ilo āneo.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr elōñ jikin kwelōk ko raar bar kalōki rekāāl, im eaar wōr elōñ jikin kwelōk ko reḡḡor raar kōkāāli.
- 8 Im eaar wōr elōñ iaḡ ko reḡḡap raar kajutaki, im elōñ iaḡ ko kōḡḡani, ko raar tōḡḡok jān jikin kwelōk nān jikin kwelōk, im jān āne nān āne, im jān jikin nān jikin.
- 9 Im āindein eaar eḡḡā roñoul im ruwalitōk iiō eo, im armej ro eaar wōr aer aenōḡḡan wōt.

3 Nephi 6

And now it came to pass that the people of the Nephites did all return to their own lands in the twenty and sixth year, every man, with his family, his flocks and his herds, his horses and his cattle, and all things whatsoever did belong unto them.

And it came to pass that they had not eaten up all their provisions; therefore they did take with them all that they had not devoured, of all their grain of every kind, and their gold, and their silver, and all their precious things, and they did return to their own lands and their possessions, both on the north and on the south, both on the land northward and on the land southward.

And they granted unto those robbers who had entered into a covenant to keep the peace of the land, who were desirous to remain Lamanites, lands, according to their numbers, that they might have, with their labors, wherewith to subsist upon; and thus they did establish peace in all the land.

And they began again to prosper and to wax great; and the twenty and sixth and seventh years passed away, and there was great order in the land; and they had formed their laws according to equity and justice.

And now there was nothing in all the land to hinder the people from prospering continually, except they should fall into transgression.

And now it was Gidgiddoni, and the judge, Lachoneus, and those who had been appointed leaders, who had established this great peace in the land.

And it came to pass that there were many cities built anew, and there were many old cities repaired.

And there were many highways cast up, and many roads made, which led from city to city, and from land to land, and from place to place.

And thus passed away the twenty and eighth year, and the people had continual peace.

10 A ālikin men kein ilo roñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō eo eaar jino wōr jet akwāālel ilubwiljin armej ro; im jet raar utiej ilo juwa im kōmmejāje ko kōnke m̄weie otem m̄weie ko aer, aet, eṃool n̄an matōrtōr ko rel̄lap;

11 Bwe eaar wōr elōn riwiakake ilo āneo, im barāinwōt rikien ro, im elōn rijerbal in kien ro.

12 Im armej ro kar jino kōjenol̄ok er kōn laajrakier, ekkar n̄an aer m̄weie im aer maroñ ekkatak; aet, jet raar jajel̄okijen̄ kōn aer jeram̄ol, im jet raar bōk el̄ap jel̄al̄okjen̄ kōnke m̄weie ko aer.

13 Jet raar utiej ilo juwa, im jet raar ettā otem ettā; jet raar kōrṃol̄ illu kōn illu, ke ro jet rej bōk illu im matōrtōr im aolep mennin kaeñtanaan ko otemjel̄ok, im kar jab bar ukōtl̄ok kajjirere, a raar ettā im ettā bōro iṃaan Anij.

14 Im āindein eaar wōr juon kalijekl̄ok ilo aolepān āneo, joñan kabuñ eo eaar jino jeepepl̄ok; aet, joñan ilo kajil̄nuul iiō eo kabuñ eo eaar jeepepl̄ok ilo aolepān āneo ijell̄okun wōt ilubwiljin jet iaan riLeman ro raar oktak tok n̄an tōmak eo eṃool; im reban kar il̄ok j̄an e, bwe raar pen, im d̄im, im jamin eṃṃakūt, ṃōṃṃōṃ ilo aolep niknik n̄an kōjparok kien ko an Irooj.

15 Kiiō unin kalijekl̄ok in an armej ro eaar men in—Setan eaar wōr an kajoor el̄ap, n̄an kalim̄otak armej ro n̄an kōṃṃan aolep wāween nana otemjel̄ok, im n̄an kobraḱ er kōn juwa, im kapo er n̄an kappukot kajoor, im maroñ, im m̄weie ko, im men ko rewaan an laḱ.

16 Im āindein Setan eaar tōll̄ok būruōn armej ro n̄an kōṃṃan aolep wāween nana otemjel̄ok; kōn menin raar ṃōṃṃōṃ kōn aenōṃṃan eo jet wōt iiō ko.

17 Im āindein, ilo jino in kajil̄nuul iiō eo—armej ro kar l̄omṃoren er kōn tōrean eo eaetok n̄an kar bōkl̄ok er j̄an kapo ko an devil ijoko jabdewōt eaar kōṃaan n̄an bōk er, im n̄an kōṃṃan jabdewōt nana eaar kōṃaan ren kōṃṃan—im āindein ilo jino in iiō in, kajil̄nuul iiō eo, raar pād ilo tam̄ṃwin jerṃwiwi enana.

But it came to pass in the twenty and ninth year there began to be some disputings among the people; and some were lifted up unto pride and boastings because of their exceedingly great riches, yea, even unto great persecutions;

For there were many merchants in the land, and also many lawyers, and many officers.

And the people began to be distinguished by ranks, according to their riches and their chances for learning; yea, some were ignorant because of their poverty, and others did receive great learning because of their riches.

Some were lifted up in pride, and others were exceedingly humble; some did return railing for railing, while others would receive railing and persecution and all manner of afflictions, and would not turn and revile again, but were humble and penitent before God.

And thus there became a great inequality in all the land, insomuch that the church began to be broken up; yea, insomuch that in the thirtieth year the church was broken up in all the land save it were among a few of the Lamanites who were converted unto the true faith; and they would not depart from it, for they were firm, and steadfast, and immovable, willing with all diligence to keep the commandments of the Lord.

Now the cause of this iniquity of the people was this—Satan had great power, unto the stirring up of the people to do all manner of iniquity, and to the puffing them up with pride, tempting them to seek for power, and authority, and riches, and the vain things of the world.

And thus Satan did lead away the hearts of the people to do all manner of iniquity; therefore they had enjoyed peace but a few years.

And thus, in the commencement of the thirtieth year—the people having been delivered up for the space of a long time to be carried about by the temptations of the devil whithersoever he desired to carry them, and to do whatsoever iniquity he desired they should—and thus in the commencement of this, the thirtieth year, they were in a state of awful wickedness.

- 18 Kiiō raar jab jerḡwiwi ilo jajelḡkijen, bwe raar jeḡā ankilaan Anij kōn er, bwe kar katakin e n̄an er; kōn menin raar ḡōḡōḡō in juḡae Anij.
- 19 Im kiiō eaar ilo raan ko an Lakoneus, ḡeo nejin Lakoneus, bwe Lakoneus eaar pād ilo jea eo an jemān im eaar tōl armej ro ilo iiō eo.
- 20 Im eaar jino wōr armej ro raar bōk bab-laḡ jān lañ im kar jilkinḡok er, im jutak ilubwiljin armej ro ilo aolepān āneo, kwaḡok naan im kaḡool ilo pen n̄an er kōn ḡmḡor eo Irooj enaaj kar kōḡḡane n̄an armej ro An, a ilo bar jet naan, jerkakpeje eo an Kraist; im raar kaḡool ilo kajoor kōn mej im eñtaan ko An.
- 21 Kiiō eaar wōr elōn iaan armej ro raar illu otem illu kōnke ro raar kaḡool kōn men kein; im ro raar illu nañin riekajet ro reutiej wōt, im ro raar pris utiej ro im rikien ro; aaget, aolep ro raar rikien raar illu ippān ro raar kaḡool kōn men kein.
- 22 Kiiō eaar ejjelḡok rikien ak riekajet ak pris eutiej eaar wōr an kajoor n̄an liaakeḡok jabdewōt n̄an mej eḡāñne peba in liaakeḡok eo aer eaar jab wōr eḡtan pein prokonsōl eo an āneo ioon.
- 23 Kiiō eaar wōr elōn iaan ro raar kaḡool kōn men ko rej tōḡḡok n̄an Kraist eo eaar kaḡool ilo kajoor, ro kar bōke er im n̄an mej ilo ittino jān riekajet ro, bwe jeḡā kōn mej eo aer eaar jab itok n̄an prokonsōl eo an āneo ḡae ālikin aer mej.
- 24 Kiiō lo, men in eaar āinjuon jān kien ko an āneo, bwe jabdewōt armej ren leḡok n̄an mej ijellḡkun wōt ewōr aer kajoor jān prokonsōl eo an āneo—
- 25 Kōn menin juon ellotaan eaar itok n̄an āneen Zarahemla, n̄an prokonsōl eo an āneo, ḡae riekajet rein ro raar liaakeḡok rikanaan ro an Irooj n̄an mej, jab ekkar n̄an kien eo.
- 26 Kiiō ālikin men kein kar bōk er im bōk lōnḡok er iḡaan riekajet eo, n̄an ekajet kōn men ko ruweer ko raar kōḡḡani, ekkar n̄an kien eo kar leḡok jān armej ro.

Now they did not sin ignorantly, for they knew the will of God concerning them, for it had been taught unto them; therefore they did wilfully rebel against God.

And now it was in the days of Lachoneus, the son of Lachoneus, for Lachoneus did fill the seat of his father and did govern the people that year.

And there began to be men inspired from heaven and sent forth, standing among the people in all the land, preaching and testifying boldly of the sins and iniquities of the people, and testifying unto them concerning the redemption which the Lord would make for his people, or in other words, the resurrection of Christ; and they did testify boldly of his death and sufferings.

Now there were many of the people who were exceedingly angry because of those who testified of these things; and those who were angry were chiefly the chief judges, and they who had been high priests and lawyers; yea, all those who were lawyers were angry with those who testified of these things.

Now there was no lawyer nor judge nor high priest that could have power to condemn any one to death save their condemnation was signed by the governor of the land.

Now there were many of those who testified of the things pertaining to Christ who testified boldly, who were taken and put to death secretly by the judges, that the knowledge of their death came not unto the governor of the land until after their death.

Now behold, this was contrary to the laws of the land, that any man should be put to death except they had power from the governor of the land—

Therefore a complaint came up unto the land of Zarahemla, to the governor of the land, against these judges who had condemned the prophets of the Lord unto death, not according to the law.

Now it came to pass that they were taken and brought up before the judge, to be judged of the crime which they had done, according to the law which had been given by the people.

27 Kiiō ālikin men kein riekajet rein eaar lōn jeraer im nukwier; im bweier, aaet, eṃool enañin aolep rikien ro im pris utiej ro, raar kuktok ippān doon, im koba ippān ro nukwin riekajet ro raar itōn ekajete er ekkar nān kien eo.

28 Im raar deļoṅ ilo juon bujen ippān eo juon, aaet, eṃool ilo bujen eo kar leļok in ro etto, bujen eo kar leļok in im kajeikik in devil, nān koba ṅae aolep jiṃwe.

29 Kōn menin raar koba ṅae armej ro an Irooj, im deļoṅ ilo juon bujen nān kōkkure er, im nān kōtļok ro eaar wōr ruweer kōn uror jān dāpdep an kien, eo eaar nañin itōn kōṃṃan ekkar nān kien eo.

30 Im raar kaalikkar aer juṃae kien eo im jiṃwe ko an laļ eo aer; im raar kōṃṃan bujen ippān doon nān kōkkure prokonsōl eo, im nān kajutak juon kiiñ ioon āneo, bwe āneo en jab bar anemkwōj ļok wōt a en pād iuṃwin kiiñ ro.

Now it came to pass that those judges had many friends and kindreds; and the remainder, yea, even almost all the lawyers and the high priests, did gather themselves together, and unite with the kindreds of those judges who were to be tried according to the law.

And they did enter into a covenant one with another, yea, even into that covenant which was given by them of old, which covenant was given and administered by the devil, to combine against all righteousness.

Therefore they did combine against the people of the Lord, and enter into a covenant to destroy them, and to deliver those who were guilty of murder from the grasp of justice, which was about to be administered according to the law.

And they did set at defiance the law and the rights of their country; and they did covenant one with another to destroy the governor, and to establish a king over the land, that the land should no more be at liberty but should be subject unto kings.

3 Nipai 7

- 1 Kiiō lo, in aaj kwaļok n̄an koṃ bwe raar jab kajutak juon kiiñ ioon āneo; a ilo ejja iiō in wōt, a aet, kajilñuul iiō eo, raar kōkkure ioon jea in ekajet eo, a aet, raar uror e riekajet eo eutie j an āneo.
- 2 Im arme j ro raar aje j juon ṅae bar juon; im raar jepellok j̄an doon ilo bwij ko, aolep eṃṃaan ekkar n̄an ro nukwin im ro jeran; im āindein raar kōkkure kien eo an āneo.
- 3 Im aolep bwij eaar j̄itōñ juon irooj ak juon ritōl ioer; im āindein raar erom bwij ko im ritōl ro an bwij ko.
- 4 Kiiō lo, eaar ejjelok eṃṃaan ilubwiljier ijellokun n̄e eaar wōr an nokwe eļap im elōñ ro nukwin im ro jeran; kōn menin bwij ko aer raar kanooj ļap otem ļap.
- 5 Kiiō aolep men in eaar kōṃṃan, im eaar ejjelok tariṅae ko ilo tōre in ilubwiljier; im aolep kalijekļok in eaar itok ioon arme j ro kōnke raar kōtļok er n̄an kajoor an Setan.
- 6 Im kakien ko an kien eo kar kōkkuri, kōnke kanejnej ittino an ro jeran im ro nukwin ro raar ṃan rikanaan ro.
- 7 Im raar kōmour juon epeloñloñ eļap ilo āneo, joñan ṃōttan eo eļapļok in ro rejimwe renañin aolep kar erom rinana; a aet, eaar wōr jet wōt arme j rejimwe ilubwiljier.
- 8 Im āindein jiljino iiō eaar jab eļļā j̄an iien eo ṃōttan eo eļapļok in arme j ro eaar eļļok j̄an aer jimwe, āinwōt kidu eo n̄an eṃṃōj eo an, ak āinwōt piik kokōrā ej dāpilpil ilo pedkat.
- 9 Kiiō kanejnej ittino in, eo eaar bōktok ekanooj ļap kalijekļok ioon arme j ro, eaar kobaiktok er ippān doon, im kar likūt ilo jepāer juon eṃṃaan eo raar āninñin e Jekab;
- 10 Im raar āninñin e aer kiiñ; kōn menin eaar kiiñ ioon jar nana eo; im eaar juon iaan ro reutiejtata eaar kwaļok ainikien ṅae rikanaan ro raar kaṃool kōn Jisōs.

3 Nephi 7

Now behold, I will show unto you that they did not establish a king over the land; but in this same year, yea, the thirtieth year, they did destroy upon the judgment-seat, yea, did murder the chief judge of the land.

And the people were divided one against another; and they did separate one from another into tribes, every man according to his family and his kindred and friends; and thus they did destroy the government of the land.

And every tribe did appoint a chief or a leader over them; and thus they became tribes and leaders of tribes.

Now behold, there was no man among them save he had much family and many kindreds and friends; therefore their tribes became exceedingly great.

Now all this was done, and there were no wars as yet among them; and all this iniquity had come upon the people because they did yield themselves unto the power of Satan.

And the regulations of the government were destroyed, because of the secret combination of the friends and kindreds of those who murdered the prophets.

And they did cause a great contention in the land, insomuch that the more righteous part of the people had nearly all become wicked; yea, there were but few righteous men among them.

And thus six years had not passed away since the more part of the people had turned from their righteousness, like the dog to his vomit, or like the sow to her wallowing in the mire.

Now this secret combination, which had brought so great iniquity upon the people, did gather themselves together, and did place at their head a man whom they did call Jacob;

And they did call him their king; therefore he became a king over this wicked band; and he was one of the chiefest who had given his voice against the prophets who testified of Jesus.

11 Im ālikin men kein raar jab kanooj kajoor ilo oran āinwōt bwij ko an armej ro, ro raar koba ippān doon ijellōkun wōt nē eaar ritōl ro aer raar kajutak kien ko aer, aolep kajjojo iaer ekkar nān bwij eo an; mekarta raar rikōjdat an doon; mekarta nē raar jab armej jimwe, ijoke raar juon wōt ilo dike ro raar deļōn ilo bujen eo nān kōkkure kien eo.

12 Kōn menin Jakob ke eaar lo bwe ro aer rikōjdat raar bwijleļōk jān er, e kōnke eaar kiiñ in jar eo, kōn menin eaar jiroñ armej ro an bwe ren koļōk nān turōk tata in āneo, im ijo kajutak nān er juon aelōñ in kiiñ, māe aer kar kobaļōk ippāer jān ribōrojepel ro, (bwe eaar moņe er bwe en kar wōr elōñ ribōrojepel) im raar bwe aer kajoor nān aitwerōk ippān bwij ko an armej ro; im raar kōmman āinwōt.

13 Im ekanooj moņkaj kar ko eo aer im eban kar apañ māe aer kar jako jān an armej ro tōpar er. Im āindein eaar jemļōk joñouljilu iiō eo; im āindein kar makūtūt ko an armej in Nipai.

14 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilnūul im juon iiō eo raar ajej ilo bwij ko, aolep armej ekkar nān baamle eo an, ro nukwin im ro jeran; mekarta raar itok nān juon errā bwe ren kar jab ilōk nān tariņae ippān doon; a raar jab juon wōt bōro ilo kien ko aer, im wāween aer kajeikik kien ko aer, bwe rekar jutak ekkar nān ļōmņak ko an irooj ro aer im ritōl ro aer. A raar kajutak kakien ko juon bwij en jab kar bōd ņae bar juon, joñan ilo juon wāween eaar wōr aer aenōmman ilo āneo; mekarta, burueer raar oktakļōk jān Irooj aer Anij, im raar kade rikanaan ro im joļōk er jān ilubwiljier.

15 Im ālikin men kein Nipai—kōnke enjeļ raņ raar loļōk e im barāinwōt ainikien Irooj, kōn menin kōnke eaar lo enjeļ ro, im kōnke eaar rikamool, im kōnke kar leļōk nān e kajoor bwe en maroñ jeļā kōn jermal eo an Kraist, im barāinwōt kōnke eaar rikamool nān aer innitōt nān roļ jān jimwe nān aer nana im mennin jōjō ko;

And it came to pass that they were not so strong in number as the tribes of the people, who were united together save it were their leaders did establish their laws, every one according to his tribe; nevertheless they were enemies; notwithstanding they were not a righteous people, yet they were united in the hatred of those who had entered into a covenant to destroy the government.

Therefore, Jacob seeing that their enemies were more numerous than they, he being the king of the band, therefore he commanded his people that they should take their flight into the northernmost part of the land, and there build up unto themselves a kingdom, until they were joined by dissenters, (for he flattered them that there would be many dissenters) and they become sufficiently strong to contend with the tribes of the people; and they did so.

And so speedy was their march that it could not be impeded until they had gone forth out of the reach of the people. And thus ended the thirtieth year; and thus were the affairs of the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass in the thirty and first year that they were divided into tribes, every man according to his family, kindred and friends; nevertheless they had come to an agreement that they would not go to war one with another; but they were not united as to their laws, and their manner of government, for they were established according to the minds of those who were their chiefs and their leaders. But they did establish very strict laws that one tribe should not trespass against another, insomuch that in some degree they had peace in the land; nevertheless, their hearts were turned from the Lord their God, and they did stone the prophets and did cast them out from among them.

And it came to pass that Nephi—having been visited by angels and also the voice of the Lord, therefore having seen angels, and being eye-witness, and having had power given unto him that he might know concerning the ministry of Christ, and also being eye-witness to their quick return from righteousness unto their wickedness and abominations;

- 16 Kōn menin, kōnke eaar būromōj kōn pen in burueer im pilo in koļmānļokijeņ ko aer—ar ilok ilubwiljier ilo ejja iiō eo wōt, im kar jino in kaņool, ilo kajoor, kōn ukeļok im jeorļok in jerqwiwi ko kōn tōmak ilo Irooj Jisōs Kraist.
- 17 Im eaar kōnono elōn men ko nān er; im aolepāer rejjab maroņ kar jeje, im jidik mōttaer eban bwe, kōn menin rejjab jeje ilo bok in. Im Nipai eaar kōnono kōn kajoor im kōn maroņ eļap.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein raar illu ippān, eņool kōnke eaar ļapļok an kajoor jān er, bwe eaar pen aer jab tōmak naan ko an, bwe joņan an ļap tōmak eo an ilo Irooj Jisōs Kraist enjeļ raar jipaņ e raan otemej.
- 19 Im ilo etan Jisōs eaar kadiwōjļok devil ko im jetōb ko rettoon; im eņool ļeo jatin eaar kōjerkak jān ro remej, ālikin kar an armej ro kade e im eaar mej.
- 20 Im armej ro raar lo e, im kar rikaņool kōn e, im kar illu ippān kōnke kajoor eo an; im eaar barāinwōt kōmņan elōn mennin bwilōn ko, ilo mejān armej ro, ilo etan Jisōs.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein jilnūul im juon iiō eo eaar eļļā, im eaar wōr jet wōt ro raar oktak nān Irooj; a joņan lōn in wōt ro raar oktak eņool raar kaalikkar nān armej ro bwe kar loļok er jān kajoor im Jetōb in Anij, eo eaar ilo Jisōs Kraist, eo raar tōmak ilo E.
- 22 Im joņan lōn in wōt eo raar kadiwōjļok devil ko jān er, im kar kōmour er jān naņinmej ko im mōjņo ko aer, eaar lukkuun kaalikkar nān armej ro bwe kar jelōt er kōn Jetōb in Anij, im kar kōmour er; im raar kwaļok kakōļle ko barāinwōt im kar kōmņan jet mennin bwilōn ko ilubwiljin armej ro.
- 23 Āindein eļļāļok eaar jilnūul im ruo iiō eo barāinwōt. Im Nipai eaar kūr nān armej ro ilo jinoin jilnūul im jilu iiō eo; im eaar kwaļok nān er ukeļok im jeorļok jerqwiwi ko.
- 24 Kiiō ikōņaan bwe koņin keememej barāinwōt, bwe eaar ejjeļok en kar bōktok e nān ukeļok eo eaar jab peptaij kōn dān.

Therefore, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts and the blindness of their minds—went forth among them in that same year, and began to testify, boldly, repentance and remission of sins through faith on the Lord Jesus Christ.

And he did minister many things unto them; and all of them cannot be written, and a part of them would not suffice, therefore they are not written in this book. And Nephi did minister with power and with great authority.

And it came to pass that they were angry with him, even because he had greater power than they, for it were not possible that they could disbelieve his words, for so great was his faith on the Lord Jesus Christ that angels did minister unto him daily.

And in the name of Jesus did he cast out devils and unclean spirits; and even his brother did he raise from the dead, after he had been stoned and suffered death by the people.

And the people saw it, and did witness of it, and were angry with him because of his power; and he did also do many more miracles, in the sight of the people, in the name of Jesus.

And it came to pass that the thirty and first year did pass away, and there were but few who were converted unto the Lord; but as many as were converted did truly signify unto the people that they had been visited by the power and Spirit of God, which was in Jesus Christ, in whom they believed.

And as many as had devils cast out from them, and were healed of their sicknesses and their infirmities, did truly manifest unto the people that they had been wrought upon by the Spirit of God, and had been healed; and they did show forth signs also and did do some miracles among the people.

Thus passed away the thirty and second year also. And Nephi did cry unto the people in the commencement of the thirty and third year; and he did preach unto them repentance and remission of sins.

Now I would have you to remember also, that there were none who were brought unto repentance who were not baptized with water.

- 25 Kōn menin, ekar wōr ro kapit er jān Nīpai,
emṡaan ro nān jeral in, bwe aolep āinwōt er ren
itok nān er ren peptaij kōn dān, im men in āinwōt
juon kaṡool im juon naan in kaṡool iṡaan Anij, im
nān armej ro, bwe raar ukeṡok im raar bōk jeorṡok in
jerṡwiwi ko aer.
- 26 Im eaar lōn ilo jinoi in raar peptaij nān ukeṡok;
im āindein eṡapṡok ṡōttan iio eo eaar eṡṡā.

Therefore, there were ordained of Nephi, men unto
this ministry, that all such as should come unto them
should be baptized with water, and this as a witness
and a testimony before God, and unto the people, that
they had repented and received a remission of their
sins.

And there were many in the commencement of this
year that were baptized unto repentance; and thus
the more part of the year did pass away.

3 Nipai 8

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ekkar nān ļoḡok eo am, im kōm jeļā bwe ļoḡok in am eḡool, bwe eaar juon armej ejiḡwe eaar kōjparok ļoḡok eo—bwe eḡool eaar kōḡḡan elōn mennin bwilōn ko ilo etan Jisōs; im eaar ejjeļoḡok jabdewōt armej eo emaroñ kar kōḡḡan juon mennin bwilōn ilo etan Jisōs ijelloḡkun wōt nē eaar karreoiḡ libbijinjin otemjeļoḡok jān nana ko an—
- 2 Im kiiō ālikin men kein, eļāñne eaar ejjeļoḡok bōd kōḡḡane jān ļein ilo am watwat iien ko am, jilnūul im jilu iiō eaar eļļā;
- 3 Im armej ro raar reilōk kōn eļap kijooror nān kakōļle eo kar leļoḡok in rikanaan Samuel, riLeman eo, aadet, nān iien eo en kar wōr marok jilōñlōn ilo tōrean eo jilu raan ioon mejān āneo.
- 4 Im eaar jino wōr pere ko im iakwāālel ko reļļap ilubwiljin armej ro, mekarta ekanooj lōn kakōļle ko kar liļoḡok.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilnūul im emān iiō eo, ilo allōn eo ḡoktata, ilo raan eo kein kāāmen in allōn eo, eaar jetak juon ļaņ eļap, juon eo jaņin kar jeļā kake ilo aolepān āneo.
- 6 Im eaar wōr barāinwōt juon ļaņ eļap im nana; joņan eaar wōr jourur enana, joņan eaar kōḡakūtḡūt aolepān laļ āinwōt nē eaar itōn ajeļ ijeņ im ijeņ.
- 7 Im eaar wōr jarom ko rekkañ otem ekkañ, ko me jaņin kar jeļā kaki ilo aolepān āneo.
- 8 Im jikin kwelōk in Zaraemla eaar bwil.
- 9 Im jikin kwelōk in Moronai eaar tūḡlaļļoḡok ilo ḡwilaļ ko in ļoḡeto im armej ro ijo raar ḡaļoñ.
- 10 Im laļ kar bōklōñļoḡok ioon jikin kwelōk in Moronaia, bwe ilo ijo jikin kwelōk eo eaar pād eaar erom juon toļ eļap.
- 11 Im eaar wōr kōḡkure eļap im nana ilo āneo iturōk.

3 Nephi 8

And now it came to pass that according to our record, and we know our record to be true, for behold, it was a just man who did keep the record—for he truly did many miracles in the name of Jesus; and there was not any man who could do a miracle in the name of Jesus save he were cleansed every whit from his iniquity—

And now it came to pass, if there was no mistake made by this man in the reckoning of our time, the thirty and third year had passed away;

And the people began to look with great earnestness for the sign which had been given by the prophet Samuel, the Lamanite, yea, for the time that there should be darkness for the space of three days over the face of the land.

And there began to be great doubtings and disputations among the people, notwithstanding so many signs had been given.

And it came to pass in the thirty and fourth year, in the first month, on the fourth day of the month, there arose a great storm, such an one as never had been known in all the land.

And there was also a great and terrible tempest; and there was terrible thunder, insomuch that it did shake the whole earth as if it was about to divide asunder.

And there were exceedingly sharp lightnings, such as never had been known in all the land.

And the city of Zarahemla did take fire.

And the city of Moroni did sink into the depths of the sea, and the inhabitants thereof were drowned.

And the earth was carried up upon the city of Moronihah, that in the place of the city there became a great mountain.

And there was a great and terrible destruction in the land southward.

12 A lo, eaar wōr juon kōkkure eļapļok im nanaļok ilo āneo ituiōn; bwe lo, aolepān mejān āneo eaar oktak, kōnke ļaņ eo im aire ko, im jourur ko im jarom ko, im maķūtkūt otem maķūtkūt eļap in aolepān laļ;

13 Im iaļ ko reļļap raar tipdikdik, im iaļ ko pikier wōt juon raar jorrān, im elōn jikin ko raar metaltōl raar erom kurbalōklōk.

14 Im elōn jikin kwelok ko reļļap im buņbuņ raar tūmlaļļok, im elōn ko raar bwil, im elōn raar maķūtkūt maē an mōko ijo raar wōtlōk nān laļ, im armej ro ijo raar mej, im jikin kwelok ko eaar ejjeļok kobbaer.

15 Im eaar wōr jet jikin kwelok ko raar pād wōt; a jorrān eo ijo eaar ļap otem ļap, im eaar wōr elōn ie raar mej.

16 Im eaar wōr jet ro raar bōkļok er ilo aire eo; im ia raar etal ie ejjeļok juon ejelā, ijellokun wōt ke raar jelā bwe raar bōkļok er.

17 Im āindein mejān aolepān laļ eaar erom ukok, kōnke ļaņ eo, im jourur ko, im jarom ko, im maķūtkūt in laļ eo.

18 Im lo, dekā ko kar kekōli ilo ruo; raar tipdikdik ioon mejān aolepān laļ, joņan kar loi ilo mōttan ko reddik, im ilo kōtaan ko ilo kōk ko, ioon aolepān mejān āneo.

19 Im ālikin men kein ke jourur ko, im kōto eo, im ļaņ eo, im maķūtkūt ko in laļ raar bōjrak—bwe lo, raar bōk tōrean eo jilu awa; im jet raar ba bwe iien eo eaar ļapļok; mekartā, aolep men kein reļļap im nana raar kōmman ilo enaņin tōrean eo jilu awa—innām lo, eaar wōr marok jilōnlōn ioon mejān āneo.

20 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr marok jilōnlōn emijel ioon aolepān mejān āneo, joņan ro ie raar jab wōtlōk raar maroņ eņjake nijok in marok;

But behold, there was a more great and terrible destruction in the land northward; for behold, the whole face of the land was changed, because of the tempest and the whirlwinds, and the thunderings and the lightnings, and the exceedingly great quaking of the whole earth;

And the highways were broken up, and the level roads were spoiled, and many smooth places became rough.

And many great and notable cities were sunk, and many were burned, and many were shaken till the buildings thereof had fallen to the earth, and the inhabitants thereof were slain, and the places were left desolate.

And there were some cities which remained; but the damage thereof was exceedingly great, and there were many in them who were slain.

And there were some who were carried away in the whirlwind; and whither they went no man knoweth, save they know that they were carried away.

And thus the face of the whole earth became deformed, because of the tempests, and the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the quaking of the earth.

And behold, the rocks were rent in twain; they were broken up upon the face of the whole earth, insomuch that they were found in broken fragments, and in seams and in cracks, upon all the face of the land.

And it came to pass that when the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the storm, and the tempest, and the quakings of the earth did cease—for behold, they did last for about the space of three hours; and it was said by some that the time was greater; nevertheless, all these great and terrible things were done in about the space of three hours—and then behold, there was darkness upon the face of the land.

And it came to pass that there was thick darkness upon all the face of the land, insomuch that the inhabitants thereof who had not fallen could feel the vapor of darkness;

21 Im eaar jamin maroñ wōr meram, kōnke marok jilōñlōñ eo, jaab kantōl ko, jaab til ko; im ejjeļok kijeek en maroñ kar kōjō e kōn aļal ko reṃṃan im reṃōrā otem ṃōrā, āindein bwe en ejjeļok jabdewōt meram ñan jidik.

22 Im eaar ejjeļok jabdewōt meram loe, jaab kijeek, jaab rabōlbōl, jaab al, jaab allōñ, jaab ijo ko, bwe āindein ļap in kar nijōk ko in marok jilōñlōñ eo ioon mejān āneo.

23 Im ālikin men kein eaar pād tōrean eo jilu raan ko bwe eaar ejjeļok meram kar loe; im eaar wōr eļap liaajļoļ im liṃō im jañ ilubwiljin aolep armej ro ejjeļok ṃwijkōk; aaet, eļap kar ñijļok ko an armej ro, kōnke marok jilōñlōñ eo im kōkkure eo eļap eo eaar itok ioer.

24 Im ilo juon jikin kar roñ an armej ro jañ, im ba: O ñe jen kar ukeļok ṃokta jān raan in eļap im nana, innām ro jeid im jatid ren kar rōļok, im ren kar jab bwil ilo jikin kwelok en eļap Zarahemla.

25 Im ilo bar juon jikin kar roñ aer jañ im liaajļoļ, im ba: O ñe jen kar ukeļok ṃokta jān raan in eļap im nana, im kar jab ṃan im kad rikanaan ro, im kadiwōjļok er; innām ro jined im leddik ro nejid redeq, im ro nejid ren kar rōļok, im naaj kar jab kallib ilo jikin kwelok in Moronaia. Im āindein kar liṃō ko an armej raar eļap im nana.

And there could be no light, because of the darkness, neither candles, neither torches; neither could there be fire kindled with their fine and exceedingly dry wood, so that there could not be any light at all;

And there was not any light seen, neither fire, nor glimmer, neither the sun, nor the moon, nor the stars, for so great were the mists of darkness which were upon the face of the land.

And it came to pass that it did last for the space of three days that there was no light seen; and there was great mourning and howling and weeping among all the people continually; yea, great were the groanings of the people, because of the darkness and the great destruction which had come upon them.

And in one place they were heard to cry, saying: O that we had repented before this great and terrible day, and then would our brethren have been spared, and they would not have been burned in that great city Zarahemla.

And in another place they were heard to cry and mourn, saying: O that we had repented before this great and terrible day, and had not killed and stoned the prophets, and cast them out; then would our mothers and our fair daughters, and our children have been spared, and not have been buried up in that great city Moronihah. And thus were the howlings of the people great and terrible.

3 Nipai 9

- 1 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr juon ainikien kar roñ ilubwiljin aolep ro ilo laḷ, ioon aolep mejān āne in, im ej kūr:
- 2 Wo, wo, wo nān armej rein; wo nān aolepān ro ilo aolepān laḷ ijellōkun wōt nē renaaj ukeḷōk; bwe devil ej ettōn, im enjeḷ ro an rej mōḡōḡō, kōnke kar mej eo an maan ro rewūlio im kōrā ro redeḡ nejin armej ro Aō; im ej kōnke aer kalijekḷōk im jōjō ko aer rekar wōtlōk!
- 3 Lo, jikin kwelōk en eḷap Zaraemla Iaar tile kōn kijeek, im ro ie kobban.
- 4 Im lo, jikin kwelōk en eḷap Moronai Iaar kōmman bwe en tūmlaḷḷōk ilo mḡwilaḷ ko in lōmeto, im ro ie kobban nān maḷōn.
- 5 Im lo, jikin kwelōk en eḷap Moronaia Iaar kalibobo kōn bwidej, im ro ie kobban, nān ḡooj nana ko aer im kajjōjō ko aer jān imaan Meja, bwe bōtōktōkin rikanaan ro im ro rekwōjarjar ren jab naaj itok wōt nān Eō ḡae er.
- 6 Im lo, jikin kwelōk in Gilgal Iaar kōmman bwe en ruḡḷōk, im ro ie kobban nān kallib ilo mḡwilaḷ ko in laḷ;
- 7 Aaet, im jikin kwelōk in Onaia im ro ie kobban, im jikin kwelōk in Mokum im ro ie kobban, im jikin kwelōk in Jerusalem im ro ie kobban, im dān ko Iaar kōmman bwe ren wanlōnḷōk ilo ijo jikier, nān ḡooj nana eo im kajjōjō ko aer jān imaan Meja, bwe bōtōktōkin rikanaan ro im ro rekwōjarjar ren jab itok wōt nān Eō ḡae er.
- 8 Im lo, jikin kwelōk in Kadiandi, im jikin kwelōk in Kadiomna, im jikin kwelōk in Jakob, im jikin kwelōk in Kimkimno, aolep kein Iaar kōmman bwe ren ruḡḷōk, im kōmman bat ko im koḡlaḷ ko ilo ijoko jikier; im ro ie kobbaer Iaar kalbwin er ilo mḡwilaḷ ko in laḷ, nān ḡooj nana im kajjōjō ko aer jān imaan Meja, bwe bōtōktōkin rikanaan ro im ro rekwōjarjar ren jab itok wōt nān Eō ḡae er.

3 Nephi 9

And it came to pass that there was a voice heard among all the inhabitants of the earth, upon all the face of this land, crying:

Wo, wo, wo unto this people; wo unto the inhabitants of the whole earth except they shall repent; for the devil laugheth, and his angels rejoice, because of the slain of the fair sons and daughters of my people; and it is because of their iniquity and abominations that they are fallen!

Behold, that great city Zarahemla have I burned with fire, and the inhabitants thereof.

And behold, that great city Moroni have I caused to be sunk in the depths of the sea, and the inhabitants thereof to be drowned.

And behold, that great city Moronihah have I covered with earth, and the inhabitants thereof, to hide their iniquities and their abominations from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints shall not come any more unto me against them.

And behold, the city of Gilgal have I caused to be sunk, and the inhabitants thereof to be buried up in the depths of the earth;

Yea, and the city of Onihah and the inhabitants thereof, and the city of Mocum and the inhabitants thereof, and the city of Jerusalem and the inhabitants thereof; and waters have I caused to come up in the stead thereof, to hide their wickedness and abominations from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints shall not come up any more unto me against them.

And behold, the city of Gadiandi, and the city of Gadiomnah, and the city of Jacob, and the city of Gimgimno, all these have I caused to be sunk, and made hills and valleys in the places thereof; and the inhabitants thereof have I buried up in the depths of the earth, to hide their wickedness and abominations from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints should not come up any more unto me against them.

9 Im lo, jikin kwelok en elap Jekabukat, eo eaar obrak kōn armej ro an kiiñ Jekab, Iaar kōmman bwe en bwil kōn kijeek kōnke jerowwiwi ko aer im nana eo aer, ko raar ilōnin aolep nana ko an aolepān la, kōnke uror ko im kaneynej ko aer rettin; bwe eaar er ro raar kōkkure aenōmman eo an armej ro Aō im kien eo an āneo; kōn menin Iaar kōmman bwe ren bwil, nān kōkkure er jān imaan Meja, bwe bōtōktōkin rikanaan ro im ro rekwōjarjar ren jab itok wōt nān Eō nāe er.

10 Im lo, jikin kwelok in Leman, im jikin kwelok in Jos, im jikin kwelok in Gad, im jikin kwelok Kiskumen, Iaar kōmman bwe ren bwil kōn kijeek, im ro kobbaer ie, kōnke aer nana im kadiwōjlok rikanaan ro, im kad ro Iaar jilkinlok nān kwaļok nān er kōn nana eo im kajjōjō ko aer.

11 Im kōnke raar kadiwōjlok er aolep, bwe en ejjelok juon rijimwe ilubwiljier, Iaar jilkinlaļlok kijeek im kōkkure er, bwe aer nana im kajjōjō ko aer ren maroñ nojak jān imaan Meja, bwe bōtōktōkin rikanaan ro im ro rekwōjarjar ro Iaar jilkinlok ilubwiljier ren jab maroñ kūr nān Eō jān bwidej nāe er.

12 Im elōn kōkkure relap Iaar kōmman nān itok ioon āniin, im ioon armej rein, kōnke aer nana im kajjōjō ko aer.

13 O aolep kom ro dāpij er kōnke kom ar jimweļok jān er, komin jab ke kiiō roļ tok nān Eō, im ukeļok jān jerowwiwi ko ami, im oktak, bwe In maroñ kōmour kom?

14 Aaet, emool Ij ba nān kom, elāñne kom naaj itok nān Eō kom naaj lo mour indeeo. Lo, pein tūriaṃo eo Aō ej erļokwaj nān kom, im jabdewōt eo enaaj itok, e Inaaj bōk, im emōṃōṃō ro rej itok nān Eō.

15 Lo, Nā Jisōs Kraist eo Nejin Anij. Iaar kōmanman lañ ko im la, im men otemjeļok ilo er. Iaar pād ippān Jema jān jinoin. Nā ij ilo Jema, im Jema ilo Nā, im ilo nā Jema eaar kaiboojō e etan.

And behold, that great city Jacobugath, which was inhabited by the people of king Jacob, have I caused to be burned with fire because of their sins and their wickedness, which was above all the wickedness of the whole earth, because of their secret murders and combinations; for it was they that did destroy the peace of my people and the government of the land; therefore I did cause them to be burned, to destroy them from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints should not come up unto me any more against them.

And behold, the city of Laman, and the city of Josh, and the city of Gad, and the city of Kishkumen, have I caused to be burned with fire, and the inhabitants thereof, because of their wickedness in casting out the prophets, and stoning those whom I did send to declare unto them concerning their wickedness and their abominations.

And because they did cast them all out, that there were none righteous among them, I did send down fire and destroy them, that their wickedness and abominations might be hid from before my face, that the blood of the prophets and the saints whom I sent among them might not cry unto me from the ground against them.

And many great destructions have I caused to come upon this land, and upon this people, because of their wickedness and their abominations.

O all ye that are spared because ye were more righteous than they, will ye not now return unto me, and repent of your sins, and be converted, that I may heal you?

Yea, verily I say unto you, if ye will come unto me ye shall have eternal life. Behold, mine arm of mercy is extended towards you, and whosoever will come, him will I receive; and blessed are those who come unto me.

Behold, I am Jesus Christ the Son of God. I created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are. I was with the Father from the beginning. I am in the Father, and the Father in me; and in me hath the Father glorified his name.

- 16 Iaar itok ñan ro Aō, im ro Aō raar jab bōk Eō. Im jeje ko rekwōjarjar kōn itok eo Aō rej kūrṃool.
- 17 Im joñan wōt eo eaar bōk Eō, ñan er Iaar leḷok ñan erom ṃaan ro nejin Anij; im eṃool āindein Inaaj ñan joñan wōt eo renaaj tōmak ilo Eta, bwe lo, kōn Eō ḷmṃor ej itok, im ilo Ña kien Moses ej kūrṃool.
- 18 Ñaij meram im mour an laḷ. Ña Alpa im Omega, jinoin im jeṃḷok in.
- 19 Im koṃ naaj jab ajetok ñan Eō kōtṃorḷok bōtōktōk; aet, katok ko ami im katok kijeek ko ami naaj kōjjeṃḷok i, bwe Iban bōk ejjeḷok iaan katok ko ami im katok kijeek ko ami.
- 20 Im koṃ naaj ajetok āinwōt juon katok ñan Eō bōro e rup im jetōb ettā. Im jabdewōt eo ej itok ñan Eō kōn bōro e rup im jetōb ettā, e Inaaj peptaij kōn kijeek im kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar, kōnke aer tōmak ilo Ña ilo iien aer oktak, kar peptaij kōn kijeek im kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im rejjab jeḷā kake.
- 21 Lo, Iaar itok ñan laḷ ñan bōktok ḷmṃor ñan laḷ, ñan ḷmṃoren laḷ jān jerṃwiwi.
- 22 Kōn menin, jabdewōt eo ej ukeḷok im itok ñan Eō āinwōt juon ajri, e Inaaj bōk e, bwe kōn in ej an aelōñ in Anij. Lo, ñan in Iaar likūt mour eo Aō, im kar bar bōk e; kōn menin ukeḷok, im itok ñan Eō koṃ jeṃḷok ko in laḷ, im mour.

I came unto my own, and my own received me not. And the scriptures concerning my coming are fulfilled.

And as many as have received me, to them have I given to become the sons of God; and even so will I to as many as shall believe on my name, for behold, by me redemption cometh, and in me is the law of Moses fulfilled.

I am the light and the life of the world. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end.

And ye shall offer up unto me no more the shedding of blood; yea, your sacrifices and your burnt offerings shall be done away, for I will accept none of your sacrifices and your burnt offerings.

And ye shall offer for a sacrifice unto me a broken heart and a contrite spirit. And whoso cometh unto me with a broken heart and a contrite spirit, him will I baptize with fire and with the Holy Ghost, even as the Lamanites, because of their faith in me at the time of their conversion, were baptized with fire and with the Holy Ghost, and they knew it not.

Behold, I have come unto the world to bring redemption unto the world, to save the world from sin.

Therefore, whoso repenteth and cometh unto me as a little child, him will I receive, for of such is the kingdom of God. Behold, for such I have laid down my life, and have taken it up again; therefore repent, and come unto me ye ends of the earth, and be saved.

3 Nipai 10

- 1 Im kiiō lo, ālikin men kein aolep armej in āneo raar roñ ennaan kein, im kar kaṃpool e. Im ālikin ekkōnono kein eaar wōr lur ilo āneo ilo tōrean in elōñ awa ko;
- 2 Bwe ekanooj ļap kar bwilōñ eo an armej ro joñan raar bōjrak liaajlōļ im liṃō kōn jako eo an ro nukwier ro kar ṃane er; kōn menin eaar wōr lur ilo aolepān āneo ilo tōrean eo elōñ awa.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein eaar bar itok ainikien eo ñan armej ro, im aolep armej raar roñ, im kar kaṃpool e, im ba:
- 4 O koṃ armej ro in jikin kwelōk kein reļļap ko raar buñ, ro rej bwij in Jekab, aaet, ro rej jān ṃweo iṃōn Israel, ewi joñan ekkutkut in Aō kar kakwelōktok koṃ āinwōt juon lōļo ej kakwelōktok jojo ko nejin iuṃwin pā ko pein, im kar naajdik koṃ.
- 5 Im bar juon alen, ewi lōñ in Aō kar kakwelōktok koṃ āinwōt juon lōļo ej kakwelōktok jojo ko nejin iuṃwin pā ko pein, aaet, O koṃ armej in ṃweo iṃōn Israel, ro raar buñ; aaet, O koṃ armej in ṃweo iṃōn Israel, koṃ ro rej pād ilo Jerusalem, āinwōt koṃ ro raar buñ; aaet, ewi lōñ in Aō kar kakwelōktok koṃ āinwōt lōļo eo ej kakwelōktok jojo ko nejin, im koṃ kar jab kōṇaan.
- 6 O koṃ ṃweo iṃōn Israel ro Iaar dāpij er, ewi lōñ in Aō naaj kakwelōktok koṃ āinwōt lōļo ej kakwelōktok jojo ko nejin iuṃwin pein, eļaññe koṃ naaj ukeļok im roļ tok ñan Eō kōn aolep tūmlaļ in būruōmi.
- 7 A eļaññe jaab, O ṃweo iṃōn Israel, jikin jokwe ko ami renaaj erom jikin jokwe ko ami renaaj ejjeļok kobbaer ṃae iien an kūrṃpool bujen eo ñan ro jemāmi.
- 8 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ālikin an armej ro kar roñ naan kein, lo, raar bar jino jañ im liṃō kōnke jako eo an ro nukwier im ro jeraer.

3 Nephi 10

And now behold, it came to pass that all the people of the land did hear these sayings, and did witness of it. And after these sayings there was silence in the land for the space of many hours;

For so great was the astonishment of the people that they did cease lamenting and howling for the loss of their kindred which had been slain; therefore there was silence in all the land for the space of many hours.

And it came to pass that there came a voice again unto the people, and all the people did hear, and did witness of it, saying:

O ye people of these great cities which have fallen, who are descendants of Jacob, yea, who are of the house of Israel, how oft have I gathered you as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and have nourished you.

And again, how oft would I have gathered you as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, yea, O ye people of the house of Israel, who have fallen; yea, O ye people of the house of Israel, ye that dwell at Jerusalem, as ye that have fallen; yea, how oft would I have gathered you as a hen gathereth her chickens, and ye would not.

O ye house of Israel whom I have spared, how oft will I gather you as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, if ye will repent and return unto me with full purpose of heart.

But if not, O house of Israel, the places of your dwellings shall become desolate until the time of the fulfilling of the covenant to your fathers.

And now it came to pass that after the people had heard these words, behold, they began to weep and howl again because of the loss of their kindred and friends.

- 9 Im ālikin men kein āindein kar jilu raan ko raar eļļā. Im eaar ilo jibboñ, im marok jilōñlōñ eaar jakolḡok jān mejān āneo, im laḡ eaar bōjrak an maḡutkūt, im dekā eaar bōjrak aer tipdikdik, im nīrlḡok ko renana raar bōjrak, im aolep ainikien ko rekijoñ raar jemḡok.
- 10 Im laḡ eaar bar eddāp ippān doon, bwe eaar jutak; im būromōj eo, im jañ eo, im liaajlḡ eo an armej ro kar dāpij er bwe ren mour eaar jemḡok; im aer liaajlḡ eaar oktak nān mōñōñō, im aer liḡō ko nān nebar im kaḡmoolol nān Irooj Jisōs Kraist, aer Ripinmuur.
- 11 Im āindein nān tōre in jeje ko rekwōjarjar raar kūrḡool ko kar kōnono jān rikanaan ro.
- 12 Im eaar armej ro eḡapḡok aer jīmwe me kar mour, im eaar er ro raar bōk rikanaan ro im jab kade er; im eaar er ro raar jab kōtḡorḡok bōtōktōkin ro rekwōjarjar, ro kar dāpij er—
- 13 Im kar dāpij er im raar jab ruḡḡok im kallib ilo bwidej; im maḡōñ ilo ḡwilal ko in lḡmeto; im raar jab bwil kōn kijeek, im kar jab wōtlḡok ioer im jiped er nān mej; im kar jab bōklḡok er ilo aire eo; im rekar jab mōjḡḡ jān nijōk in marok jilōñlōñ eo.
- 14 Im kiiō, jabdewōt eo kōnono jān jeje, e en meḡeḡe, e eo ewōr ippān jeje ko rekwōjarjar, e en liñōri, im lo im lali eḡañne aolep mej kein im ḡḡkure kein jān kijeek, im jān aire ko, im jān peḡḡok in laḡ nān bōk er, im aolep men kein rejjab nān kakūrḡool in kanaan ko an elōñ iaan rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar.
- 15 Lo, ij ba nān koḡ, Aaet, elōñ raar kaḡool kōn men kein ilo itok eo an Kraist, im kar ḡan er kōnke raar kaḡool kōn men kein.
- 16 Aaet, rikanaan Zinōs eaar kaḡool kōn men kein, im barāinwōt Zenōk eaar kōnono kōn men kein, kōnke raar kaḡool eḡaptata kōn kōj, ro rej ḡōttan ineer.

And it came to pass that thus did the three days pass away. And it was in the morning, and the darkness dispersed from off the face of the land, and the earth did cease to tremble, and the rocks did cease to rend, and the dreadful groanings did cease, and all the tumultuous noises did pass away.

And the earth did cleave together again, that it stood; and the mourning, and the weeping, and the wailing of the people who were spared alive did cease; and their mourning was turned into joy, and their lamentations into the praise and thanksgiving unto the Lord Jesus Christ, their Redeemer.

And thus far were the scriptures fulfilled which had been spoken by the prophets.

And it was the more righteous part of the people who were saved, and it was they who received the prophets and stoned them not; and it was they who had not shed the blood of the saints, who were spared —

And they were spared and were not sunk and buried up in the earth; and they were not drowned in the depths of the sea; and they were not burned by fire, neither were they fallen upon and crushed to death; and they were not carried away in the whirlwind; neither were they overpowered by the vapor of smoke and of darkness.

And now, whoso readeth, let him understand; he that hath the scriptures, let him search them, and see and behold if all these deaths and destructions by fire, and by smoke, and by tempests, and by whirlwinds, and by the opening of the earth to receive them, and all these things are not unto the fulfilling of the prophecies of many of the holy prophets.

Behold, I say unto you, Yea, many have testified of these things at the coming of Christ, and were slain because they testified of these things.

Yea, the prophet Zenos did testify of these things, and also Zenock spake concerning these things, because they testified particularly concerning us, who are the remnant of their seed.

17 Lo, jemād Jakob eaar barāinwōt kaṃool kōn juon ṃōttan ineen Josep. Im lo, jej jab ke juon ṃōttan in ineen Josep? Im men kein ko rej kaṃool kōn kōj, rejjab kar jeje ke ioon *brass* pileij ko jemād Liai eaar būktok jān Jerusalem?

18 Im ālikin men kein ilo jeṃļok in jilṃuul im emān iiō eo, lo, inaaṃ kwaļok ṃan koṃ bwe armej in Nipai ro kar dāpij er, im barāinwōt ro kar kūr er riLeman, ro kar dāpij er, eaar wōr mennin jouj kwaļok ṃan er, im eļap jeraaṃṃan ko lutōklelep ioon bōraer, joṃan ejjab to ālikin wanlōṃļok eo an Kraist ilo laṃ eṃool Eaar kwaļoke make ṃan er—

19 Kwaļok ānbwinnin ṃan er, im jipaṃ er; im juon bwebwenato in jermal eo An, naaj lewōj tokālik ijin. Kōn menin ṃan iien in Ij kōṃṃan jeṃļok in ennaan kein aō.

Behold, our father Jacob also testified concerning a remnant of the seed of Joseph. And behold, are not we a remnant of the seed of Joseph? And these things which testify of us, are they not written upon the plates of brass which our father Lehi brought out of Jerusalem?

And it came to pass that in the ending of the thirty and fourth year, behold, I will show unto you that the people of Nephi who were spared, and also those who had been called Lamanites, who had been spared, did have great favors shown unto them, and great blessings poured out upon their heads, insomuch that soon after the ascension of Christ into heaven he did truly manifest himself unto them—

Showing his body unto them, and ministering unto them; and an account of his ministry shall be given hereafter. Therefore for this time I make an end of my sayings.

Jisōs Kraist eaar kwaḷḷok E make nān armej in Nipai, ke jarlepju eo eaar koba ippān doon ilo āneen Buñ-pāḷḷok, im kar jipañ er; im ilo wāween in kar kwaḷḷoke make nān er.

3 Nipai 11

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein eaar wōr juon jarlepju eo eḷap eaar kuktok ippān doon, in armej in Nipai, ijo ipeḷaakin tampeḷ eo ilo āne Buñ-pāḷḷok; im raar bwilōñ im koḷmānḷokijeḷ ippān doon, im kar kwaḷḷok nān doon oktak eo eḷap im kabwilōñlōñ eaar bōk jikin.
- 2 Im raar barāinwōt eḷmāo kōn in Jisōs Kraist, eo kakōḷḷe eo kar leḷok kōn mej eo An.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein ke raar āindein eḷmāo ippān doon, raar roñ juon ainikien āinwōt nē eaar itok jān lañ; im raar bōk mejaer likḷok, bwe raar jab meḷeḷe ainikien eo raar roñ; ijoke, im mekarta eaar juon ainikien edik eaar deil er nān lowa tata, joñan eaar ejjeḷok mōttan ānbwinnier eaar jab kōmḷman bwe en wūdidid; aadet, eaar deil er nān lukkuun burueer, im kōmḷman bwe burueer ren bwil.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein bar juon alen raar roñ ainikien eo, im raar jab meḷeḷe kake.
- 5 Im bar juon alen kein kajilu raar roñ ainikien eo, im kar kōpeḷḷok ḷjilñier nān roñjake e; im mejaer eaar reilok nān ijo ainikien eo ej itok jān e; im raar kalimjekḷok lañ, jān ijo ej itok ainikien eo.
- 6 Im lo, iien eo kein kajilu raar meḷeḷe ainikien eo raar roñ; im eaar ba nān er:
- 7 Lo in Nejū Jitōnbōro, eo ilo E, Ebuñ-buruō; ilo E Iaar kaiboojoj Eta—koḷmin roñjake E.

Jesus Christ did show himself unto the people of Nephi, as the multitude were gathered together in the land Bountiful, and did minister unto them; and on this wise did he show himself unto them.

3 Nephi 11

And now it came to pass that there were a great multitude gathered together, of the people of Nephi, round about the temple which was in the land Bountiful; and they were marveling and wondering one with another, and were showing one to another the great and marvelous change which had taken place.

And they were also conversing about this Jesus Christ, of whom the sign had been given concerning his death.

And it came to pass that while they were thus conversing one with another, they heard a voice as if it came out of heaven; and they cast their eyes round about, for they understood not the voice which they heard; and it was not a harsh voice, neither was it a loud voice; nevertheless, and notwithstanding it being a small voice it did pierce them that did hear to the center, insomuch that there was no part of their frame that it did not cause to quake; yea, it did pierce them to the very soul, and did cause their hearts to burn.

And it came to pass that again they heard the voice, and they understood it not.

And again the third time they did hear the voice, and did open their ears to hear it; and their eyes were towards the sound thereof; and they did look steadfastly towards heaven, from whence the sound came.

And behold, the third time they did understand the voice which they heard; and it said unto them:

Behold my Beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased, in whom I have glorified my name—hear ye him.

8 Im ālikin men kein, ke raar mejele raar bōk mejaerlōk nān lañ; im lo, raar lo juon Emṡaan ej wanlallōk jān lañ; im Eaar kōṡak ilo juon liboror mouj; im Eaar wanlallōk im jutak ilo ioḷapḷapier; im mejān jarlepju eo eaar oktaklōk nān E, im raar ekkōl im jab kōpeḷḷōk lōñier, eṡool nān doon, im jab jeḷā ta mejele in, bwe raar ḷōmṡak eaar juon enjeḷ eo eaar waḷōk nān er.

9 Im ālikin men kein Eaar erlōkeḷōk Pein im kōnono nān armej ro, im ba:

10 Lo, Nāij Jisōs Kraist, eo rikanaan ro raar kaṡpool ke Enaaj itok nān laḷ.

11 Im lo, Nāij meram eo im mour eo an laḷ; im Iaar idaak jān kap meḡ eo Jema eaar letok nān Eō, im kar kaibojoj Jema ilo bōk Ioō jerḡwiwi ko an laḷ, eo ilo e Iaar pokake ankilaan Jema ilo men otemjeḷōk jān jino in.

12 Im ālikin men kein ke Jisōs eaar kōnono naan kein aolepān jarlepju eo ar wōtlōk nān laḷ; bwe raar keememeje bwe eṡōj kar kanaan ilubwiljier bwe Kraist en kar kwaḷōke E nān er ālikin An wanlōñlōk nān lañ.

13 Im ālikin men kein Irooj Eaar kōnono nān er im ba:

14 Koṡin jutak im wōnṡaantak nān Ippa, bwe koṡin maroñ karuṡlōk peimi ilo katū, im barāinwōt koṡin maroñ eñjake jenkwan dila ko ilo peiū im ilo neō, bwe koṡin maroñ jeḷā bwe Nā ij Anij an Israel im Anij an aolepān laḷ im kar ṡane Eō kōn jerḡwiwi ko an laḷ.

15 Im ālikin men kein jarlepju eo ar wōnṡaanlōk, im karuṡlōk peier ilo katin, im kar eñjake jenkwan dila ko ilo pein im ilo neen; im men in raar kōṡṡane, wōnṡaanlōk juon ilōk juon ṡae aolep raar wōnṡaanlōk, im kar lo kōn mejaer im eñjake kōn peier, im kar jeḷā ilo ṡool im kar kaṡpool e, bwe ekar E eo, eo kar jeje jān rikanaan ro, bwe E en kar itok.

16 Im ke raar ṡōj an aolep wōnṡaanlōk im kar kaṡpool nān er make, raar kūr kōn juon wōt ainikien, im ba:

And it came to pass, as they understood they cast their eyes up again towards heaven; and behold, they saw a Man descending out of heaven; and he was clothed in a white robe; and he came down and stood in the midst of them; and the eyes of the whole multitude were turned upon him, and they durst not open their mouths, even one to another, and wist not what it meant, for they thought it was an angel that had appeared unto them.

And it came to pass that he stretched forth his hand and spake unto the people, saying:

Behold, I am Jesus Christ, whom the prophets testified shall come into the world.

And behold, I am the light and the life of the world; and I have drunk out of that bitter cup which the Father hath given me, and have glorified the Father in taking upon me the sins of the world, in the which I have suffered the will of the Father in all things from the beginning.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words the whole multitude fell to the earth; for they remembered that it had been prophesied among them that Christ should show himself unto them after his ascension into heaven.

And it came to pass that the Lord spake unto them saying:

Arise and come forth unto me, that ye may thrust your hands into my side, and also that ye may feel the prints of the nails in my hands and in my feet, that ye may know that I am the God of Israel, and the God of the whole earth, and have been slain for the sins of the world.

And it came to pass that the multitude went forth, and thrust their hands into his side, and did feel the prints of the nails in his hands and in his feet; and this they did do, going forth one by one until they had all gone forth, and did see with their eyes and did feel with their hands, and did know of a surety and did bear record, that it was he, of whom it was written by the prophets, that should come.

And when they had all gone forth and had witnessed for themselves, they did cry out with one accord, saying:

17 Hosana! Emōñōñō etan Anij Eutiejtata! Im eaar wōtłok n̄an laḷ ineen Jisōs, im kar kabuñ-jar n̄an E.

18 Im ālikin men kein Eaar kōnono n̄an Nipai (bwe Nipai eaar pād ilubwiljin jarlepju eo) im Eaar jiroñ e bwe en wōnḡaanłok.

19 Im Nipai eaar jutak im eaar wōnḡaanłok, im eaar buñbadik iḡaan Irooj im eaar mejenmaik Neen.

20 Im Irooj Eaar jiroñ e bwe en jutak. Im eaar lōñjak im jutak iḡaan In.

21 Im Irooj Eaar ba n̄an e: Ij lewōj n̄an eok kajoor bwe kwōn peptaiji armej rein n̄e Ij bar wanlōñłok n̄an lañ.

22 Im bar juon alen Irooj eaar kūr ro jet, im ba n̄an er barāinwōt; im Eaar lełok n̄an er kajoor n̄an peptaij. Im Eaar ba n̄an er: Ilo wāween in koḡ naaj peptaij; im enaaj ejjełok akwāālel ko ilubwiljimi.

23 Emool Ij ba n̄an koḡ, bwe jabdewōt eo ej ukełok jān jerḡwiwi ko an kōn naan ko ami, im kōḡaan bwe en peptaij ilo Eta, ilo wāween in koḡ naaj peptaiji er —Lo, koḡ naaj wanlałłok im jutak ilo dān eo, im ilo Eta naaj peptaiji er.

24 Im kiiō lo, erkein rej naan ko koḡ naaj ba, kūr er kōn etaer, im ba:

25 Kōnke kar letok maroñ n̄an eō jān Jisōs Kraist, ij peptaij eok ilo etan Jemān, im Nejin, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar. Amen.

26 Innām koḡ naaj kattulok er ilo dān eo, im bar atołok jān dān eo.

27 Im ālikin wāween in koḡ naaj peptaij ilo Eta; bwe lo, emool Ij ba n̄an koḡ, bwe Jemān, im Nejin, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar rej juon; im N̄a ij ilo Jema, im Jema ilo N̄a, im Jema im N̄a rej juon.

28 Im ekkar āinwōt Iaar jiroñ koḡ āindein koḡ naaj peptaij. Im en ejjełok akwāālel ko ilubwiljimi āinwōt eaar wōr ḡoktałok; im en ejjełok akwāālel ko ilubwiljimi kōn unlelep ko an katak eo Aō, āinwōt eaar wōr ḡoktałok.

Hosanna! Blessed be the name of the Most High God! And they did fall down at the feet of Jesus, and did worship him.

And it came to pass that he spake unto Nephi (for Nephi was among the multitude) and he commanded him that he should come forth.

And Nephi arose and went forth, and bowed himself before the Lord and did kiss his feet.

And the Lord commanded him that he should arise. And he arose and stood before him.

And the Lord said unto him: I give unto you power that ye shall baptize this people when I am again ascended into heaven.

And again the Lord called others, and said unto them likewise; and he gave unto them power to baptize. And he said unto them: On this wise shall ye baptize; and there shall be no disputations among you.

Verily I say unto you, that whoso repenteth of his sins through your words, and desireth to be baptized in my name, on this wise shall ye baptize them— Behold, ye shall go down and stand in the water, and in my name shall ye baptize them.

And now behold, these are the words which ye shall say, calling them by name, saying:

Having authority given me of Jesus Christ, I baptize you in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

And then shall ye immerse them in the water, and come forth again out of the water.

And after this manner shall ye baptize in my name; for behold, verily I say unto you, that the Father, and the Son, and the Holy Ghost are one; and I am in the Father, and the Father in me, and the Father and I are one.

And according as I have commanded you thus shall ye baptize. And there shall be no disputations among you, as there have hitherto been; neither shall there be disputations among you concerning the points of my doctrine, as there have hitherto been.

29 Bwe eṃool, eṃool Ij ba ṅan koṃ, eo ewōr jetōb in juṃae ilo e ejjab jān Eō, ak ej jān devil, eo ej jemān juṃae, im ej pukwōj būruōn armej ṅan aitwerōk kōn illu, ippān doon.

30 Lo, eñin ej jab Aō unleplep in katak, ṅan pukwōj būruōn armej kōn illu, ippān doon; a eñin ej unleplep in katak eo Aō, bwe men rot kein rej aikuj jako.

31 Lo, eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba ṅan koṃ, Inaaj kwaḷoḷk ṅan koṃ katak eo Aō.

32 Im eñin ej unleplep in katak eo Aō, im ej unleplep in katak eo Jema eaar letok ṅan Eō; im Ij kaṃool kōn Jema, im Jema ej kaṃool kōn Eō, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar ej kaṃool kōn Jema im kōn Eō; im Ij kaṃool bwe Jema ej jiroṅ armej otemjeḷoḷk, ijoko jabdewōt, ṅan ukeḷoḷk im tōmak ilo ṅa.

33 Im eo ej tōmak ilo ṅa, im ej peptaij, eija in wōt enaaj mour; im rein rej er ro renaaj jolōt aelōn in Anij.

34 Im eo ej jab tōmak ilo ṅa, im ej jab peptaij, enaaj jako.

35 Eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba ṅan koṃ, bwe eñin ej unleplep in katak eo Aō, im Ij kaṃool kōn e jān Jema; im eo ej tōmak ilo ṅa ej tōmak ilo Jema barāinwōt; im ṅan e Jema Enaaj kaṃool kōn Eō, bwe Enaaj loḷoḷk e kōn kijeek im kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar.

36 Im āindein Jema Enaaj kaṃool kōn Eō, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar enaaj kaṃool ṅan e kōn Jema im ṅa; bwe Jema, im ṅa, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar kōmij juon.

37 Im Ij bar ba ṅan koṃ, koṃ aikuj ukeḷoḷk, im peptaij ilo Eta, im erom āinwōt juon ajri edik, ak ilo ejjeḷoḷk wāween koṃ naaj bōk men kein.

38 Im Ij bar ba ṅan koṃ, koṃij aikuj ukeḷoḷk, im peptaij ilo Eta, im erom āinwōt juon ajri edik, ak ilo ejjeḷoḷk wāween koṃ ban jolōt e aelōn in Anij.

39 Eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba ṅan koṃ, bwe eñin ej unleplep in katak eo Aō, im eo ej ekkal ioon ej ekkal ioon Aō ejṃaan, im aor ko an hell reban jutak ṅae er.

For verily, verily I say unto you, he that hath the spirit of contention is not of me, but is of the devil, who is the father of contention, and he stirreth up the hearts of men to contend with anger, one with another.

Behold, this is not my doctrine, to stir up the hearts of men with anger, one against another; but this is my doctrine, that such things should be done away.

Behold, verily, verily, I say unto you, I will declare unto you my doctrine.

And this is my doctrine, and it is the doctrine which the Father hath given unto me; and I bear record of the Father, and the Father beareth record of me, and the Holy Ghost beareth record of the Father and me; and I bear record that the Father commandeth all men, everywhere, to repent and believe in me.

And whoso believeth in me, and is baptized, the same shall be saved; and they are they who shall inherit the kingdom of God.

And whoso believeth not in me, and is not baptized, shall be damned.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, that this is my doctrine, and I bear record of it from the Father; and whoso believeth in me believeth in the Father also; and unto him will the Father bear record of me, for he will visit him with fire and with the Holy Ghost.

And thus will the Father bear record of me, and the Holy Ghost will bear record unto him of the Father and me; for the Father, and I, and the Holy Ghost are one.

And again I say unto you, ye must repent, and become as a little child, and be baptized in my name, or ye can in nowise receive these things.

And again I say unto you, ye must repent, and be baptized in my name, and become as a little child, or ye can in nowise inherit the kingdom of God.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, that this is my doctrine, and whoso buildeth upon this buildeth upon my rock, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against them.

40 Im eo enaaj kabuñbuñl̄ok eḷapḷok ak dikḷok jān in, im kajutak e bwe en Aō unlelep in katak, ejja in wōt ej itok jān nana, im eaar jab ekkal ioon Aō ejḡaan; a ej ekkal ioon pedped ebokbok, im kōjām ko an hell rej jutak eḷḷok n̄an bōk rein n̄e ibwijlelep ko rej itok im kōto ko rej buñlelep ioer.

41 Kōn menin, ilok n̄an armej rein, im kabuñbuñl̄ok naan ko laar kōnono, n̄an jemḷok ko in laḷ.

And whoso shall declare more or less than this, and establish it for my doctrine, the same cometh of evil, and is not built upon my rock; but he buildeth upon a sandy foundation, and the gates of hell stand open to receive such when the floods come and the winds beat upon them.

Therefore, go forth unto this people, and declare the words which I have spoken, unto the ends of the earth.

3 Nipai 12

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke Jisōs eaar kōnono naan kein n̄an Nipai, im n̄an ro kar kūr er, (kiiō oraer eo kar kūr er, im rekar bōk kajoor im maroñ eo n̄an peptaij, eaar joñoulruo) im lo, Eaar erl̄oke pein n̄an jarlepju eo, im kūr n̄an er, im ba: Eḡōḡōḡō koḡ eḡaññe koḡ naaj eḡroñ naan ko an rein joñoulruo ro Iaar kāālet j̄an ilubwiljimi n̄an jipjipañ koḡ, im n̄an ro ami rijerbal; im n̄an er Iaar leḡok kajoor bwe ren maroñ peptaij koḡ kōn d̄an; im ālikin ami peptaij kōn d̄an, lo, Inaaj peptaij koḡ kōn kijeek im kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar; kōn menin eḡōḡōḡō koḡ eḡaññe koḡ naaj tōmak ilo N̄a im peptaij, ālikin ami kar lo Eō im jeḡa bwe N̄aj mour.
- 2 Im bar juon alen, eḡapḡok ḡōḡōḡō an ro renaaj tōmak ilo naan ko ami kōnke koḡ naaj kaḡool bwe koḡ ar lo Eō, im bwe koḡ jeḡa bwe I mour. Aaet, eḡōḡōḡō ro renaaj tōmak ilo naan ko ami, im itok n̄an ḡwilaḡ in ettā im rej peptaij, bwe naaj loḡok er kōn kijeek im kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im naaj bōk juon jeorḡok in jerḡwiwi ko aer.
- 3 Aaet, eḡōḡōḡō ro rej jeraḡōl ilo jetōb ro rej itok n̄an Eō, bwe aer ej aelōñ in lañ.
- 4 Im bar juon alen, eḡōḡōḡō ro aolep rej būroḡōj, bwe naaj kaenōḡḡan er.
- 5 Im eḡōḡōḡō ro rej rittā bōro, bwe renaaj jolōt e laḡ.
- 6 Im eḡōḡōḡō ro aolep rej kwōle im maro kōn wānōk, bwe renaaj obrak kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar.
- 7 Im eḡōḡōḡō ro rej tūriaḡokake, bwe renaaj bōk tūriaḡo.
- 8 Im eḡōḡōḡō ro aolep rej erro ilo bōro, bwe renaaj lo Anij.
- 9 Im eḡōḡōḡō aolep rikaenōḡḡan, bwe naaj kūr er ro nej in Anij.
- 10 Im eḡōḡōḡō ro rej matōrtōr er kōn Eta, bwe aer ej aelōñ in lañ.

3 Nephi 12

And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words unto Nephi, and to those who had been called, (now the number of them who had been called, and received power and authority to baptize, was twelve) and behold, he stretched forth his hand unto the multitude, and cried unto them, saying: Blessed are ye if ye shall give heed unto the words of these twelve whom I have chosen from among you to minister unto you, and to be your servants; and unto them I have given power that they may baptize you with water; and after that ye are baptized with water, behold, I will baptize you with fire and with the Holy Ghost; therefore blessed are ye if ye shall believe in me and be baptized, after that ye have seen me and know that I am.

And again, more blessed are they who shall believe in your words because that ye shall testify that ye have seen me, and that ye know that I am. Yea, blessed are they who shall believe in your words, and come down into the depths of humility and be baptized, for they shall be visited with fire and with the Holy Ghost, and shall receive a remission of their sins.

Yea, blessed are the poor in spirit who come unto me, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

And again, blessed are all they that mourn, for they shall be comforted.

And blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth.

And blessed are all they who do hunger and thirst after righteousness, for they shall be filled with the Holy Ghost.

And blessed are the merciful, for they shall obtain mercy.

And blessed are all the pure in heart, for they shall see God.

And blessed are all the peacemakers, for they shall be called the children of God.

And blessed are all they who are persecuted for my name's sake, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Im emōñōñō kom̄ ñe armej naaj kajjirere kake kom̄ im matōrtōre kom̄, im naaj ba aolep naan otemjeļok ñae kom̄ ilo riab, kōn Eō;

12 Bwe kom̄ naaj lo eļap lañlōñ im kanooj ṁōñōñō, bwe eļap naaj jinōkjej eo ami ilo lañ; bwe äindein eaar matōrtōre rikanaan ro raar pād ṁokta jān kom̄.

13 Eṁool, eṁool, Ij ba ñan kom̄, Ij lewōj ñan kom̄ bwe kom̄in joṟṟ in laļ; a eļañne joṟṟ ejako nemān naaj kōjatōk laļ kōn ta? Joṟṟ in innām ejjeļok tokjān, a ñan joļok im jujuri iuṁwin neen armej.

14 Eṁool, eṁool, Ij ba ñan kom̄, Ij lewōj ñan kom̄ bwe kom̄in meram in armej rein. Jikin kwelok eo likūt e ioon juon toļ ejamin ṁojak.

15 Lo, armej rej tile ke kääntōļ eo im likūt e iuṁwin jāpe? Jaab, a ioon juon jikin kääntōļ, im ej kōmeram aolepān ro otemjej iṁweo;

16 Kōn menin en romaak ami meram iṁaan armej rein, bwe ren maroñ lo jerbal ko reṁṁan ami im wūjtak Jemāmi eo ej pād ilo lañ.

17 Jab ļōmṁak bwe Ij itok ñan kōkkure kien eo ak rikanaan ro. Ij jab itok ñan kōkkure a ñan kakūrṁool.

18 Bwe eṁool Ij ba ñan kom̄, ejjeļok juon tōl ak ṁōttan eaar eļļā jān kien eo, a ilo Ña eaar aolep kūrṁool.

19 Im lo, Iaar lewōj ñan kom̄ kien eo im naan in jiroñ ko an Jema, bwe kom̄ in maroñ ukeļok jān jerṁwiwi ko ami, im itok ñan Eō kōn juon bōro erup im juon jetōb ettā. Lo, naan in jiroñ ko repād iṁami, im kien ej kūrṁool.

20 Kōn menin itok ñan Eō im mour; bwe lo Ij ba ñan kom̄, bwe ijellokun ñe kom̄ naaj kōjparok kien ko Aō, ko Iaar jiroñ kom̄ ilo iien in, kom̄ naaj ilo jabdewōt wāween jab deļoñļok ilo aelōñ in lañ.

21 Kom̄ ar roñ bwe ekar ba jān er iien ko etto, im eaar barāinwōt kar jeje iṁami, bwe kom̄in jab uror, im jabdewōt eo enaaj uror enaaj pād ilo uwōta in ekajet an Anij;

And blessed are ye when men shall revile you and persecute, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake;

For ye shall have great joy and be exceedingly glad, for great shall be your reward in heaven; for so persecuted they the prophets who were before you.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, I give unto you to be the salt of the earth; but if the salt shall lose its savor wherewith shall the earth be salted? The salt shall be thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out and to be trodden under foot of men.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, I give unto you to be the light of this people. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid.

Behold, do men light a candle and put it under a bushel? Nay, but on a candlestick, and it giveth light to all that are in the house;

Therefore let your light so shine before this people, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father who is in heaven.

Think not that I am come to destroy the law or the prophets. I am not come to destroy but to fulfil;

For verily I say unto you, one jot nor one tittle hath not passed away from the law, but in me it hath all been fulfilled.

And behold, I have given you the law and the commandments of my Father, that ye shall believe in me, and that ye shall repent of your sins, and come unto me with a broken heart and a contrite spirit. Behold, ye have the commandments before you, and the law is fulfilled.

Therefore come unto me and be ye saved; for verily I say unto you, that except ye shall keep my commandments, which I have commanded you at this time, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, and it is also written before you, that thou shalt not kill, and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment of God;

22 A Ij ba ñan koṃ, bwe jabdewōt eo ej illu ippān eo jein im jatin enaaj pād ilo uwōta in ekajet An. Im jabdewōt enaaj ba ñan eo jein im jatin, Reka, naaj pād ilo uwōta in ripepe; im jabdewōt eo enaaj ba, Kwo bwebwe, naaj pād ilo uwōta in kijeek in hell.

23 Kōn menin, eḷaññe koṃ naaj itok ñan Eō, a kōṇaan ñan itok ñan Eō, im keememej bwe eo jeiūṃ im jatūṃ ewōr jabdewōt ṇae eok—

24 Kwōn ilōk ñan eo jeiūṃ im jatūṃ, im ṃokta kajimwe eok ñan eo jeiūṃ im jatūṃ, innām itok ñan Eō kōn aolepān būruōṃ, im Inaaj bōk eok.

25 Kwōn jarōb ṃōkaj im errā ippān rikōjdat ilo iien eo ej errā ippaṃ, ñe ab ilo jabdewōt iien enaaj bōk eok, im naaj joḷok eok ilo kalbuuj.

26 Eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba ñan koṃ, koṃin jab naaj diwōj tok ṃae ami kar kōḷḷā sinain eo e aorōk tata. Im ke koṃij pād ilo kalbuuj koṃ marōñ ke kōḷḷā eṃool jidik wōt sinain? Eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba ñan koṃ, Jaab.

27 Lo, ekar jeje jān er ilo iien ko etto, bwe kwōn jab ḷōñ;

28 A ij ba ñan koṃ, bwe jabdewōt ej kalimjek juon kōrā im mejkaie ilōkan liin, eaar ḷōñ kadede ilo būruōn.

29 Lo, Ij lewōj ñan koṃ juon kien, bwe koṃin jab kōtḷok jabdewōt iaan men kein ñan deḷoñ ilo būruōmi;

30 Bwe eṃṃanḷok bwe koṃin kaarmejjete koṃ jān men kein, ijo koṃ naaj kotak ami debwāāl, jān ñe naaj joḷok koṃ ilo hell.

31 Ekar jeje, bwe jabdewōt eo ej joḷok lio pāleen, ḷeo en leḷok ñan lio juon peba in jepel.

32 Eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba ñan koṃ, bwe jabdewōt eo ej joḷok lio pāleen, ijellōkun wōt kōn lejān, ej kōṃṃan bwe lio en ḷōñ; im eo enaaj ṃareik lio eaar jepel ej ḷōñ.

33 Im bar juon alen ekar jeje, kwōn jab kanejnej kōn naan in riab kōn kwe make, a naaj kōṃṃan ñan Irooj kanejnej ko aṃ;

34 A eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba ñan koṃ, koṃin jab kanejnej ñan jidik; jaab kōn lañ, bwe e ej tūroon an Anij;

35 Jaab kōn laḷ, bwe e ej eran neen;

But I say unto you, that whosoever is angry with his brother shall be in danger of his judgment. And whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council; and whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

Therefore, if ye shall come unto me, or shall desire to come unto me, and rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee—

Go thy way unto thy brother, and first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come unto me with full purpose of heart, and I will receive you.

Agree with thine adversary quickly while thou art in the way with him, lest at any time he shall get thee, and thou shalt be cast into prison.

Verily, verily, I say unto thee, thou shalt by no means come out thence until thou hast paid the uttermost senine. And while ye are in prison can ye pay even one senine? Verily, verily, I say unto you, Nay.

Behold, it is written by them of old time, that thou shalt not commit adultery;

But I say unto you, that whosoever looketh on a woman, to lust after her, hath committed adultery already in his heart.

Behold, I give unto you a commandment, that ye suffer none of these things to enter into your heart;

For it is better that ye should deny yourselves of these things, wherein ye will take up your cross, than that ye should be cast into hell.

It hath been written, that whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, that whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery; and whoso shall marry her who is divorced committeth adultery.

And again it is written, thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths;

But verily, verily, I say unto you, swear not at all; neither by heaven, for it is God's throne;

Nor by the earth, for it is his footstool;

36 Koṃin jab barāinwōt kanejnej kōn bōrami, kōnke
kwōj jab maroñ kōṃṃan juon kooḷ kilmeej ak mouj;

37 A ami kōnono ej Aaet, aaet; Jaab, jaab; bwe
jabdewōt ej itok eḷapḷok jān kein enana.

38 Im lo, eṃōj kar jeje, māj nān māj, im nī nān nī;

39 A Ij ba nān koṃ, bwe kwōn juṃae nana, bwe
jabdewōt eo enaaj ubrare eok ioon jepōṃ
ianbwijmaroñ, oktakḷok nān e eo juon barāinwōt;

40 Im eḷañne jabdewōt arnej enaaj liaakeḷok eok ilo
kien im bōk kopā eo aṃ, en bōk liboror eo aṃ
barāinwōt;

41 Im jabdewōt eo ej kōmakokoik eok bwe kwōn ilok
juon ṃaiḷ, kwōn ilok ippān ruo.

42 Koṃin leḷok nān eo ej kajjitōk jān koṃ, im jān e
nān eo enaaj ṃuri jān koṃ koṃin jab eḷḷok jān e.

43 Im lo eṃōj kar jeje barāinwōt, bwe kwōn iakwe
rituruṃ im kūtōtōik rikōjdat ro ami;

44 A lo Ij ba nān koṃ, koṃin iakwe ro rikōjdate koṃ,
jouj nān ro rej kanejnej e koṃ, im jar kōn ro rej ikkure
kake koṃ im matōrtōre koṃ;

45 Bwe koṃin maroñ erom ro nejin Jemāmi eo ej pād
ilañ; bwe E ej kōṃṃan bwe aḷ en tak ioon nana im
ioon eṃṃan.

46 Kōn menin men kein ko kar jān iien ko etto, ko kar
iuṃwin kien eo, ilo Nā rej kūrṃool.

47 Men ko etto remootḷok, im aolep men kein raar
kōkāāl.

48 Kōn menin I kōṃaan bwe koṃin weppān āinwōt
Nā, ak Jemāmi eo ej pād ilo lañ e weppān.

Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou
canst not make one hair black or white;

But let your communication be Yea, yea; Nay, nay;
for whatsoever cometh of more than these is evil.

And behold, it is written, an eye for an eye, and a
tooth for a tooth;

But I say unto you, that ye shall not resist evil, but
whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to
him the other also;

And if any man will sue thee at the law and take
away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also;

And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go
with him twain.

Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that
would borrow of thee turn thou not away.

And behold it is written also, that thou shalt love
thy neighbor and hate thine enemy;

But behold I say unto you, love your enemies, bless
them that curse you, do good to them that hate you,
and pray for them who despitefully use you and per-
secute you;

That ye may be the children of your Father who is in
heaven; for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and
on the good.

Therefore those things which were of old time,
which were under the law, in me are all fulfilled.

Old things are done away, and all things have be-
come new.

Therefore I would that ye should be perfect even as
I, or your Father who is in heaven is perfect.

3 Nipai 13

- 1 Eṃool, eṃool, ij ba bwe I kōṇaan bwe koṃin kōṃṃani jermal in jouj ko ami ṇan rijeraṃōl; a kōjparok bwe koṃin jab kōṃṃani jermal in jouj ko ami iṃaan armej bwe ren lo koṃ; ijellōkun in enaaj ejjelōk ami jinōkjej jān Jemāmi ilo lañ.
- 2 Kōn menin, ṇe koṃij kōṃṃani jermal in jouj ko ami jab kōjañ robba iṃami, āinwōt rietao ro rej kōṃṃan ilo iṃōn kwelōk ko an riJu im ilo iaḷ ko, bwe ren maroñ bōk nebar jān armej. Eṃool Ij ba ṇan koṃ, eṃōj aer bōk jinōkjej eo aer.
- 3 A ṇe koṃij kōṃṃani mennin jouj ko jab kōtḷōk bwe peiuṃ ianmiiñ en jeḷā ta peiuṃ ianbwijmaroñ ej kōṃṃane;
- 4 Bwe jermal in jouj ko ami ren ilo ittino; im Jemāmi eo ej lo ilo ittino, E make enaaj ṇa woṇeaṃi ilo alikkar.
- 5 Im ṇe koṃij jar koṃin jab kōṃṃan āinwōt ro rietao, bwe reṃōṇōṇō in jar, rej jutak ilo iṃōn kwelōk ko an riJu im ilo kābōṇ in iaḷ ko, bwe armej ren maroñ lo er. Eṃool Ij ba ṇan koṃ, raar bōk aer jinōkjej.
- 6 A koṃ, ṇe koṃij jar, koṃin deḷōṇḷōk ilo uukilōk ko ami, im ṇe eṃōj aṃ kili kōjām eo aṃ, koṃin jar ṇan Jemām, eo ej lo ilo ittino, Enaaj ṇa woṇeaṃi ilo alikkar.
- 7 A ṇe koṃij jar, jab kōjermal ālijinmen pata, āinwōt ro ripegan, bwe rej ḷōmṃak naaj roñjake er kōn ḷap in aer kōnono.
- 8 Koṃin jab kōn menin āinwōt er, bwe Jemāmi e jeḷā ta men ko koṃij aikuji ṃokta jān ami kajjitōk Ippān.
- 9 Ilo wāween in kōn menin koṃin jar: Jemāmwōj eo ej pād ilañ, en kwōjarjar Etaṃ.
- 10 Ankilaam en kōṃṃan ioon laḷ āinwōt ej ilo lañ.
- 11 Im jeorḷōk ṃuri ko am, āinwōt kōmij jeorḷōk ṃuri ko an ro jet.
- 12 Im tōllōk kōm jaab ilo kapo, a ḷomṃoren kōm jān nana.
- 13 Bwe Aṃ ej aelōñ eo, im kajoor eo, im aiboojoj eo, indeeo. Amen.

3 Nephi 13

Verily, verily, I say that I would that ye should do alms unto the poor; but take heed that ye do not your alms before men to be seen of them; otherwise ye have no reward of your Father who is in heaven.

Therefore, when ye shall do your alms do not sound a trumpet before you, as will hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, they have their reward.

But when thou doest alms let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth;

That thine alms may be in secret; and thy Father who seeth in secret, himself shall reward thee openly.

And when thou prayest thou shalt not do as the hypocrites, for they love to pray, standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, they have their reward.

But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father who is in secret; and thy Father, who seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen, for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

Be not ye therefore like unto them, for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of before ye ask him.

After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name.

Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven.

And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.

For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.

14 Bwe, eḷañne koṃij jeorḷok bōd ko an armej innām
Jemāmi Ilañ enaaj barāinwōt jeorḷok bōd ko ami.

15 A eḷañne koṃij jab jeorḷok bōd ko an armej
Jemāmi Ilañ enaaj barāinwōt jab jeorḷok bōd ko ami.

16 Eḷapḷok, ñe koṃij jitḷok koṃin jab āinwōt rietao
raṅ, kōn juon turin mej einepata, bwe rej kōnanaik
turin mejaer bwe ren maroñ waḷok ñan armej rej
jitḷok. Eṃool Ij ba ñan koṃ, eṃōj aer bōk aer
jinōkjej.

17 A koṃ, ñe koṃij jitḷok, koṃin kapit bōrami, im
kwaḷ turin mājāmi;

18 Bwe koṃin maroñ jab waḷok ñan armej āinwōt ñe
koṃij jitḷok, a ñan Jemāmi, eo ej ilo ittino; im
Jemāmi, eo ej lo ilo ittino, naaj ṅa woṅeāmi ilo
alikkar.

19 Koṃin jab likūt ñan koṃ mennin aorōk ko ioon
laḷ, ijo dile im ejjo rej kōkkure, im ijo rikōṭ raṅ rej
ruprupe im kōṭ;

20 A koṃin likūt ñan koṃ mennin aorōk ko ilo lañ; ijo
jab dile ak ejjo rej kōkkure, im ijo rikōṭ ro rejjab
ruprupe ak kwōte.

21 Bwe ijo aṃ mennin aorōk ej pād, ijo buruōṃ enaaj
pād ie barāinwōt.

22 Meram eo an ānbwin ej mej; eḷañne, kōn menin,
mejami ej juon wōt, aolepān ānbwinnimi enaaj
obrak kōn meram.

23 A eḷañne mejaṃ enana, aolepān ānbwinnōm
enaaj obrak kōn marok. Eḷañne, kōn menin, meram
eo ilo kwe e marok, ewi joñan an ḷap marok eo!

24 Ejjeḷok armej ej jermal ñan ruo irooj; bwe enaaj
dike juon im iakwe eo juon, a enaaj dāpij juon im
kajekdōṅ eo juon. Kwōj jab maroñ jermal ñan Anij
im ṃweiuk.

25 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ālikin an Jisōs kar kōnono
naan kein Eaar reilok ñan ro joñoulruo Eaar kūr er,
im ba ñan er: Koṃin keememej naan ko Iaar kōnono.
Bwe lo, koṃij ro Iaar kāālet er ñan jermal ñan armej
rein. Kōn menin, Ij ba ñan koṃ, koṃin jab bōk
jabdewōt ḷōmṅak kōn ami mour, ta koṃ naaj ṃōñā,
ak ta koṃ naaj idaak; ak jab kōn ānbwinnōmi, ta
koṃ naaj kōṅak e. Mour ej jab ḷapḷok jān kanniōk ke,
im ānbwin jān balle?

For, if ye forgive men their trespasses your heavenly
Father will also forgive you;

But if ye forgive not men their trespasses neither
will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Moreover, when ye fast be not as the hypocrites, of
a sad countenance, for they disfigure their faces that
they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto
you, they have their reward.

But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thy head, and
wash thy face;

That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy
Father, who is in secret; and thy Father, who seeth in
secret, shall reward thee openly.

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth,
where moth and rust doth corrupt, and thieves break
through and steal;

But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven,
where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where
thieves do not break through nor steal.

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be
also.

The light of the body is the eye; if, therefore, thine
eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full
of darkness. If, therefore, the light that is in thee be
darkness, how great is that darkness!

No man can serve two masters; for either he will
hate the one and love the other, or else he will hold to
the one and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God
and Mammon.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had spo-
ken these words he looked upon the twelve whom he
had chosen, and said unto them: Remember the
words which I have spoken. For behold, ye are they
whom I have chosen to minister unto this people.
Therefore I say unto you, take no thought for your life,
what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for
your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more
than meat, and the body than raiment?

- 26 Koṃin kalimjek bao ko imejatoto, bwe rejjab jeor, im jab aintok ilo iṃōn kọkoṃ ko; mekarta Jemāmi Ilañ ej naajdik er. Koṃij jab aorōkḷok jān er ke?
- 27 Wōn iaami ej bōk ḷōmṃak emaroñ kobaikḷok juon joñok ñan tōpar aetokan?
- 28 Im etke koṃij ḷōmṃak kōn ballemi? Koṃin watōk wūt ko in meḷaaj ko ekōjkan aer eddek; rejjab jerbal, im rejjab āj;
- 29 Im jekdḷon Ij ba ñan koṃ, bwe eṃool jekdḷon Solomon, ilo aolep aiboojoj eo an, eaar jab pālpel āinwōt juon iaan rein.
- 30 Kōn menin, eḷaññe Anij āindein ej nuknuk kōn ujooj in meḷaaj, eo rainin E mour, im ilju ej ankane kijeek eo, eṃool āindein Enaaj ṇa ballim, eḷaññe ej jab dik ami tōmak.
- 31 Kōn menin koṃin jab ḷōmṃak, im ba, Ta jenaaj ṃōñā? ak, Ta jenaaj idaak? ak, Kōn ta jenaaj ṇa ballid?
- 32 Bwe Jemāmi Ilañ ejeḷā bwe koṃij aikuji aolep men kein.
- 33 A koṃin pukot aelōñ eo an Anij im an wānōk, im aolep men kein renaaj lewōj ñan koṃ.
- 34 Kōn menin koṃin jab ḷōmṃak kōn ilju, bwe ilju enaaj ḷōmṃak kōn men ko an. Ebwe ilo rainin nana eo ñan e.

Behold the fowls of the air, for they sow not, neither do they reap nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin;

And yet I say unto you, that even Solomon, in all his glory, was not arrayed like one of these.

Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, even so will he clothe you, if ye are not of little faith.

Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

For your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

But seek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you.

Take therefore no thought for the morrow, for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient is the day unto the evil thereof.

3 Nipai 14

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ālikin an Jisōs kar kōnono naan kein Eaar bar oktaklōk n̄an jarlepju eo, im Eaar kōpellōk lōñiin n̄an er bar juon alen, im ba: Eṃpool, eṃpool, Ij ba n̄an koṃ, Koṃin jab ekajet, bwe ren jab ekajet koṃ.
- 2 Bwe kōn ekajet eo koṃij ekajet, naaj ekajet koṃ; im kōn joñok eo koṃij joñjoñ, enaaj bar joñe koṃ.
- 3 Im etke koṃij lo pelōk eo ilo mejān jeiūṃi im jātimi, ak koṃij jab ļōmṃak kōn wōjke eo ilo mejaṃ make?
- 4 Ak ekōjkan ami naaj ba n̄an eo jeiūṃi im jātimi: Kōtļok eō bwe in kanōktok pelōk eo jān mejaṃ—im lo, juon wōjke ej pād ilo mejaṃ make?
- 5 Koṃ rietao, ṃokta joļok wōjke eo jān mejaṃ make; innām kwōnaaj alikkar aṃ lo n̄an joļok pelōk eo jān mejān eo jeiūṃ im jatūṃ.
- 6 Jab leļok men eo ekwōjarjar n̄an kidu kaṃ, im jab juļok bōōr ko ami iṃaan piik, n̄e raab jujuri er iuṃwin neer, im oktaklik im kekōl koṃ.
- 7 Kajjitōk, im naaj lewōj e n̄an koṃ; kappukot, im koṃ naaj lo; kaļļaļaļ, im naaj kōpellōk e n̄an koṃ.
- 8 Bwe jabdewōt eo ej kajjitōk, ej bōk; im e eo ej kappukot, ej lo; im n̄an eo ej kaļļaļaļ, enaaj peļļok n̄an e.
- 9 A armej ot jān ilubwiljimi, eo, eļañne ļeo nejin ej kajjitōk pilawā, naaj leļok n̄an e juon dekā?
- 10 A eļañne ej kajjitōk juon ek, en leļok n̄an e ke juon jedpānit?
- 11 Innām eļañne koṃ, ro renana, koṃij jeļā ekōjkan n̄an leļok mennin leļok ko reṃṃan n̄an ro nejimi, ekōjkan an ļapļok Jemāmi eo ej pād ilo lañ naaj lewōj men ko reṃṃan n̄an ro rej kajjitōk Ippān?
- 12 Kōn menin, aolep men otemjeļok koṃ kōṃaan bwe armej ren kōṃṃan n̄an koṃ, koṃin kōṃṃan n̄an er, bwe eñin ej kien eo im rikanaan ro.
- 13 Koṃin deļoñ ilo kōjām eo erāniñ; bwe edepakpak kōjām eo, im eļap iaļ eo, eo ej tōl n̄an kōkkure, im elōñ renaaj pād ijo kōjām eo edepakpak;
- 14 Kōnke erāniñ kōjām eo, im eaidik iaļ eo, eo ej tōļok n̄an mour, im jet wōt renaaj lo e.

3 Nephi 14

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words he turned again to the multitude, and did open his mouth unto them again, saying: Verily, verily, I say unto you, Judge not, that ye be not judged.

For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged; and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

Or how wilt thou say to thy brother: Let me pull the mote out of thine eye—and behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

Thou hypocrite, first cast the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast the mote out of thy brother's eye.

Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

Ask, and it shall be given unto you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, findeth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

Or what man is there of you, who, if his son ask bread, will give him a stone?

Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father who is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

Therefore, all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them, for this is the law and the prophets.

Enter ye in at the strait gate; for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, which leadeth to destruction, and many there be who go in thereat;

Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

15 Koṃin ekkōl kōn rikanaan ro reriab, ro rej itok n̄an koṃ ilo kilin sip, ak ilowa rej kidu oḷip rellāj.

16 Koṃ naaj jeḷā er j̄an leen ko aer. Armej rej ke ṃadṃōd grep ko j̄an liklik, ak leen wōjke fig ko j̄an mar kuuḷ?

17 Eṃool āindein wōjke otemjej eṃṃan ej le kōn leen eṃṃan; a juon wōjke nana ej le kōn leen enana.

18 Wōjke eo eṃṃan eban le kōn leen ko renana, barāinwōt wōjke eo enana ejamin le kōn leen ko reṃṃan.

19 Jabdewōt wōjke ej le kōn leen enana naaj juokwe, im joḷok ilo kijeek.

20 Kōn menin, j̄an leen ko aer koṃ naaj jeḷā er.

21 Jab jabdewōt ej ba n̄an Eō, Irooj, Irooj, enaaj deḷoṇ ilo aelōn in lañ; a eo ej kōṃanṃan ankilaan Jema eo ej pād ilo lañ.

22 Elōn renaaj ba n̄an Eō ilo raan eo: Irooj, Irooj, kōm ar ke jab kanaan ilo Etaṃ, im ilo Etaṃ kar kadiwōjḷok jetōb ettoon ko, im ilo Etaṃ kar kōṃṃan elōn jermal ko reṃṃan?

23 Innām Inaaj ba n̄an er: I jañin kar jeḷā koṃ; ilok j̄an Eō, koṃ rijermal in nana.

24 Kōn menin, jabdewōt eo ej roñ ennaan kein Aō im kōṃṃani, Inaaj keidi e n̄an juon armej emālōtlōt, eo ej kalōk ṃweo iṃōn ioon juon ejṃaan—

25 Im wōt ej wōtlōk, im ibwij eo ej itok, im kōto ko rej ṃakroro, im wōtlōk ioon ṃweo; im e jab buñ, bwe eaar ekkal ioon ejṃaan eo.

26 Im jabdewōt eo ej roñ ennaan kein Aō im kōṃṃani renaaj jab āinwōt juon armej ebwebwe, eo eaar kalōk ṃweo iṃōn ioon bok—

27 Im wōt eaar wōtlōk, im ibwij eo eaar itok, im kōto rej ṃakroro, im wōtlōk ioon ṃweo; im eaar buñ, im eḷap kar buñ eo an.

Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

Wherefore, by their fruits ye shall know them.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father who is in heaven.

Many will say to me in that day: Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name, and in thy name have cast out devils, and in thy name done many wonderful works?

And then will I profess unto them: I never knew you; depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Therefore, whoso heareth these sayings of mine and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, who built his house upon a rock—

And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not, for it was founded upon a rock.

And every one that heareth these sayings of mine and doeth them not shall be likened unto a foolish man, who built his house upon the sand—

And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell, and great was the fall of it.

3 Nipai 15

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke eaar mōj an Jisōs kar kōjjeṃļok ennaan kein Eaar reito-reitak ioon jarlepju eo, im ba nān er: Lo, koṃ ar roñ men ko Iaar katakin koṃ mōkta jān Aō kar wanlōñļok nān Jema; kōn menin, jabdewōt eo ej keememej ennaan kein Aō im kōṃṃmani, e Inaaj kōjerkak e ilo raan eo āliktata.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar mōj an Jisōs ba naan kein Eaar kile bwe eaar wōr jet ilubwiljier raar bwilōñ, im kolmāñļokijeṃ ta Eaar kōṃnaan ren kōṃṃman kōn kien Moses; bwe raar jab meļeļe ennaan eo bwe men ko reṃor raar mootļok, im bwe aolep men otemjeļok raar erom kāāl.
- 3 Im Eaar ba nān er: Koṃin jab bwilōñ bwe Ij ba nān koṃ bwe men ko reṃor remootļok, im bwe men otemjeļok raar erom kāāl.
- 4 Lo, Ij ba nān koṃ bwe kien eo ej kūrṃpool eo kar leļok nān Moses.
- 5 Lo, Nā eo eaar leļok kien eo, im Nā eo eaar kōṃṃman bujen ippān armej ro doō Israel; kōn menin, kien eo ilo Nā ej kūrṃpool, bwe Iaar itok nān kakūrṃpool kien eo; kōn menin ewōr jeṃļokin.
- 6 Lo, I jab kōkkure rikanaan ro, bwe joñan wōt eo raar jab kūrṃpool ilo Nā, eṃpool Ij ba nān koṃ, naaj aolep kūrṃpool.
- 7 Im kōnke Iaar ba nān koṃ bwe men ko reṃor raar mootļok, Ij jab kōkkure men eo kar ba kōn men ko rej itok.
- 8 Bwe lo, bujen eo Iaar kōṃṃman ippān armej ro Aō ej jab aolep kūrṃpool; a kien eo kar leļok nān Moses eaar wōr jeṃļok in ilo Nā.
- 9 Lo, Nā kien eo, im meram eo. Koṃin reitok nān Eō, im niknik nān jeṃļokin, im koṃ naaj mour; bwe nān eo ej niknik nān jeṃļokin Inaaj leļok mour indeeo.
- 10 Lo, Iaar lewōj nān koṃ kien ko; kōn menin kōjparok kien ko Aō. Im eñin ej kien eo im rikanaan ro, bwe eṃpool rej kaṃpool kōn Eō.
- 11 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Jisōs eaar mōj An kōnono naan kein Eaar ba nān ro joñoulruo eaar kāālet:

3 Nephi 15

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had ended these sayings he cast his eyes round about on the multitude, and said unto them: Behold, ye have heard the things which I taught before I ascended to my Father; therefore, whoso remembereth these sayings of mine and doeth them, him will I raise up at the last day.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had said these words he perceived that there were some among them who marveled, and wondered what he would concerning the law of Moses; for they understood not the saying that old things had passed away, and that all things had become new.

And he said unto them: Marvel not that I said unto you that old things had passed away, and that all things had become new.

Behold, I say unto you that the law is fulfilled that was given unto Moses.

Behold, I am he that gave the law, and I am he who covenanted with my people Israel; therefore, the law in me is fulfilled, for I have come to fulfil the law; therefore it hath an end.

Behold, I do not destroy the prophets, for as many as have not been fulfilled in me, verily I say unto you, shall all be fulfilled.

And because I said unto you that old things have passed away, I do not destroy that which hath been spoken concerning things which are to come.

For behold, the covenant which I have made with my people is not all fulfilled; but the law which was given unto Moses hath an end in me.

Behold, I am the law, and the light. Look unto me, and endure to the end, and ye shall live; for unto him that endureth to the end will I give eternal life.

Behold, I have given unto you the commandments; therefore keep my commandments. And this is the law and the prophets, for they truly testified of me.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words, he said unto those twelve whom he had chosen:

12 Komij ro rikaḷoora; im komij meram eo n̄an armej rein, ro rej m̄ōttan eo in m̄weo im̄ōn Josep.

13 Im lo, eñin ej āneo ami jolōt; im Jemān eaar lewōj e n̄an kom̄.

14 Im jab ilo jabdewōt iien Jema eaar letok n̄an Eō kien bwe In ba kake e n̄an ro jeiūm̄i im jātimi ilo Jerusalem.

15 Im jab ilo jabdewōt iien Jema eaar letok n̄an Eō kien bwe In maroñ ba n̄an er kōn bwij ko jet in m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, ro Jema eaar tōll̄ok er jān āneo.

16 Eñin joñan eo Jema eaar jiroñ Eō, bwe in ba n̄an er:

17 Bwe sip ko jet Aō rejjab jān wōrwōr in; er barāinwōt Ij aikuj bōktok, im renaaj roñ Ainikiō; im renaaj juon wōt bwij, im juon wōt seperd.

18 Im kiiō, kōnke kijñeñe kōnwa im jab tōmak raar jab meḷeḷe Aō innaan; kōn menin kar jiroñ Eō bwe in jab ba eḷapḷok jān Jema kōn menin n̄an er.

19 A, eḷool, Ij ba n̄an kom̄ bwe Jema eaar jiroñ Eō, im Ij jiroñ e kom̄, bwe kom̄ ar jepel jān ilubwiljier kōnke aer nana; kōn menin ej kōnke aer nana rejjab jeḷā kōn kom̄.

20 Im eḷool, Ij ba n̄an kom̄ bar juon alen bwe bwij ko jet Jema eaar kōjepel jān er; im ej kōn aer nana rejjab jeḷā kōn er.

21 Im eḷool Ij ba n̄an kom̄, bwe kom̄ ej er ro Iaar ba: Bwe sip ko jet Aō rejjab jān wōrwōr in; er barāinwōt Ij aikuj bōktok, im renaaj roñ Ainikiō; im renaaj juon wōt bwij, im juon wōt seperd.

22 Im raar jab meḷeḷe N̄a, bwe raar ḷōm̄nak eaar kōn ro riAelōñ ko; bwe raar jab meḷeḷe bwe ro riAelōñ ko; bwe raar jab meḷeḷe bwe ro riAelōñ ko ren oktak kōn aer kwaḷok naan.

23 Im raar jab meḷeḷe ke Iaar ba renaaj roñ Ainikiō; im raar jab meḷeḷe N̄a bwe ro riAelōñ ko ren ban ilo jabdewōt iien roñ Ainikiō—bwe In jab kwaḷok Eō make n̄an er ijell̄okun wōt ñe eaar kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar.

Ye are my disciples; and ye are a light unto this people, who are a remnant of the house of Joseph.

And behold, this is the land of your inheritance; and the Father hath given it unto you.

And not at any time hath the Father given me commandment that I should tell it unto your brethren at Jerusalem.

Neither at any time hath the Father given me commandment that I should tell unto them concerning the other tribes of the house of Israel, whom the Father hath led away out of the land.

This much did the Father command me, that I should tell unto them:

That other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

And now, because of stiffneckedness and unbelief they understood not my word; therefore I was commanded to say no more of the Father concerning this thing unto them.

But, verily, I say unto you that the Father hath commanded me, and I tell it unto you, that ye were separated from among them because of their iniquity; therefore it is because of their iniquity that they know not of you.

And verily, I say unto you again that the other tribes hath the Father separated from them; and it is because of their iniquity that they know not of them.

And verily I say unto you, that ye are they of whom I said: Other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

And they understood me not, for they supposed it had been the Gentiles; for they understood not that the Gentiles should be converted through their preaching.

And they understood me not that I said they shall hear my voice; and they understood me not that the Gentiles should not at any time hear my voice—that I should not manifest myself unto them save it were by the Holy Ghost.

24 A lo, koṃ ar jiṃor roñ Ainikiō, im kar lo Eō; im
koṃij ro Aō sip, im koṃij bōnbōn ilubwiljin ro Jema
eaar letok n̄an Eō.

But behold, ye have both heard my voice, and seen
me; and ye are my sheep, and ye are numbered among
those whom the Father hath given me.

3 Nipai 16

- 1 Im emool, emool, Ij ba ñan kom bwe ewōr bar Aō sip, ko rejjab jān āniin, im jab jān āneen Jerusalem, im jab ilo jabdewōt mōttan ko ilo eo ipeḷaakin Iaar ilōk ñan jipañ.
- 2 Bwe ro Iaar kōnono rej er ro rejjañin kar roñ Ainikiō; im Iaar jab ilo jabdewōt iien kwaḷōk Eō ñan er.
- 3 A Iaar bōk juon naan in jiroñ jān Jema bwe Inaaj ilōk ñan er, im bwe renaaj roñ Ainikiō, im naaj bōnbōn ilubwiljin sip ko Aō, bwe en maroñ wōr juon bwij im juon seperd; kōn menin Ij ilōk ñan kwaḷōk Eō ñan er.
- 4 Im Ij jiroñ kom bwe kom naaj jeje ennaan kein ālikin Aō jako, bwe eḷañne āindein bwe armej ro doō ilo Jerusalem, ro raar lo Eō im kab pād Ippa ilo jermal eo Aō, rejjab kajjitōk jān Jema ilo Eta, bwe ren maroñ bōk jeḷā kōn kom jān Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im barāinwōt ro jet jān bwij ko rejjab jeḷā kaki, āindein bwe ennaan kein ko kom naaj jeje naaj kōjparoki im naaj kwaḷōki ñan ro riAelōñ ko, bwe kōn tarlep in ro riAelōñ ko, mōttan eo in ineer, ro renaaj ejjeplōklōklōk ioon mejān laḷ kōnke aer jab tōmak, ren maroñ bōktok er, ak ren maroñ bōktok er ñan juon jeḷā kōn Eō, aer Ripinmuur.
- 5 Innām Inaaj aintok er jān mōttan ko emān in laḷ; innām Inaaj kakūrmoool bujen eo Jema eaar kōmman ñan aolep armej in mweo imōn Israel.
- 6 Im emōḥōḥō ro riAelōñ ko, kōnke aer tōmak ilo Ña, ilo im kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo ej kaḥool ñan er kōn Eō im kōn Jema.
- 7 Lo, kōnke aer tōmak ilo Ña, Jema ej ba, im kōnke jab tōmak eo ami, O mweo imōn Israel, ilo raan eo āliktata moool eo enaaj ilōk ñan ro riAelōñ ko, bwe tarlep in men kein naaj kwaḷōki ñan er.

3 Nephi 16

And verily, verily, I say unto you that I have other sheep, which are not of this land, neither of the land of Jerusalem, neither in any parts of that land round about whither I have been to minister.

For they of whom I speak are they who have not as yet heard my voice; neither have I at any time manifested myself unto them.

But I have received a commandment of the Father that I shall go unto them, and that they shall hear my voice, and shall be numbered among my sheep, that there may be one fold and one shepherd; therefore I go to show myself unto them.

And I command you that ye shall write these sayings after I am gone, that if it so be that my people at Jerusalem, they who have seen me and been with me in my ministry, do not ask the Father in my name, that they may receive a knowledge of you by the Holy Ghost, and also of the other tribes whom they know not of, that these sayings which ye shall write shall be kept and shall be manifested unto the Gentiles, that through the fulness of the Gentiles, the remnant of their seed, who shall be scattered forth upon the face of the earth because of their unbelief, may be brought in, or may be brought to a knowledge of me, their Redeemer.

And then will I gather them in from the four quarters of the earth; and then will I fulfil the covenant which the Father hath made unto all the people of the house of Israel.

And blessed are the Gentiles, because of their belief in me, in and of the Holy Ghost, which witnesses unto them of me and of the Father.

Behold, because of their belief in me, saith the Father, and because of the unbelief of you, O house of Israel, in the latter day shall the truth come unto the Gentiles, that the fulness of these things shall be made known unto them.

8 A wo, Jema ej ba, ñan jab tōmak eo an ro riAelōn ko bwe mekarta raar itok ioon mejān āniin im kar kajjeplōklōk armej ro Aō ro rej jān m̄weo im̄ōn Israel im armej ro Aō jān m̄weo im̄ōn Israel kar kadiwōjlok er jān ilubwiljier, im kar jujuri er iumwin ne jān er;

9 Im kōnke tūriamokake ko an Jema ñan ro riAelōn ko, im barāinwōt ekajet ko an Jema ioon armej ro Aō ro rej jān m̄weo im̄ōn Israel emool, emool, Ij ba ñan kom, bwe ālikin aolep men in, im Iaar kōmman bwe armej ro Aō ro rej jān m̄weo im̄ōn Israel ren deñloke er, im ren metak, im ren mej, im ren kadiwōjlok er jān ilubwiljier, im ren matōrtōre er, im ren erom alñūrñūr im naan in kinaak ilubwiljier—

10 Im āindein Jema eaar jiroñ bwe In ba ñan kom: Im ilo raan en ñe ro riAelōn ko renaaj jerqwiwi ñae gospel eo Aō, im naaj jab bōk tarlep in gospel eo Aō, im naaj kotak er ilo juwa in burueer ilōn in aolep laj ko, im naaj obrak kōn aolep riab ko, im moñ ko, im etao ko otemjelok, im aolep etao, im uror ko, im *priestcraft* ko, im jermal in lōn ko, im jermal nana ko rettino otemjelok; im eļañne renaaj kōmman aolep men kein, im naaj jab bōk tarlep in gospel eo Aō, lo, Jema ej ba, Inaaj bōk tarlep in gospel eo Aō jān ilubwiljier.

11 Innām Inaaj keememej bujen eo Aō eo Iaar kōmman ñan armej ro Aō, O m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, im Inaaj bōklok gospel eo Aō ñan er.

12 Im Inaaj kwaļok ñan eok, O m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, bwe ro riAelōn ko renaaj jab wōr aer kajoor ioom; a Inaaj keememej bujen eo Aō ñan eok, O m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, im kwōnaaj itok ñan jeļā kōn tarlep in gospel eo Aō.

13 A eļañne ro riAelōn renaaj ukeļok im rōļtok ñan Eō, Jema ej ba, lo renaaj bōnbōn ilubwiljin armej ro Aō, O m̄weo im̄ōn Israel.

14 Im Ij jamin kōtlok armej ro Aō, ro rej jān m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, ñan deblōkeļok ilubwiljier, im jujur er ilal, Jema ej ba.

But wo, saith the Father, unto the unbelieving of the Gentiles—for notwithstanding they have come forth upon the face of this land, and have scattered my people who are of the house of Israel; and my people who are of the house of Israel have been cast out from among them, and have been trodden under feet by them;

And because of the mercies of the Father unto the Gentiles, and also the judgments of the Father upon my people who are of the house of Israel, verily, verily, I say unto you, that after all this, and I have caused my people who are of the house of Israel to be smitten, and to be afflicted, and to be slain, and to be cast out from among them, and to become hated by them, and to become a hiss and a byword among them—

And thus commandeth the Father that I should say unto you: At that day when the Gentiles shall sin against my gospel, and shall reject the fulness of my gospel, and shall be lifted up in the pride of their hearts above all nations, and above all the people of the whole earth, and shall be filled with all manner of lyings, and of deceits, and of mischiefs, and all manner of hypocrisy, and murders, and priestcrafts, and whoredoms, and of secret abominations; and if they shall do all those things, and shall reject the fulness of my gospel, behold, saith the Father, I will bring the fulness of my gospel from among them.

And then will I remember my covenant which I have made unto my people, O house of Israel, and I will bring my gospel unto them.

And I will show unto thee, O house of Israel, that the Gentiles shall not have power over you; but I will remember my covenant unto you, O house of Israel, and ye shall come unto the knowledge of the fulness of my gospel.

But if the Gentiles will repent and return unto me, saith the Father, behold they shall be numbered among my people, O house of Israel.

And I will not suffer my people, who are of the house of Israel, to go through among them, and tread them down, saith the Father.

- 15 A eļāñne rej jamin oktak tok ñan Eō, im eḡron
 Ainikiō, Inaaj kōtļok er, aet, Inaaj kōtļok armej ro
 Aō, O m̄weo iṃōn Israel, bwe ren naaj deblōkļok
 ilubwiljier, im naaj jujur er ilaļ, im renaaj āinwōt jōļ
 eo ejako nemān, eo jān iien eo ejjeļok tokjān im rej
 joļok e, im rej jujuri iumwin neen armej ro Aō, O
 m̄weo iṃōn Israel.
- 16 Eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba ñan eok, āindein Jema eaar
 jiroñ Eō—bwe In leļok ñan armej rein āiniin ñan aer
 jolōt.
- 17 Innām naan ko an rikanaan Aiseia renaaj
 kūrṃool, ko rej ba:
- 18 Riarioñroñ ro am renaaj kotak ainikien eo; kōn
 ainikien eo ippān doon renaaj al, bwe renaaj lo māj
 ñan māj ñe Irooj enaaj bar bōktok Zaion.
- 19 Koṃin n̄irļok ilo lañlōñ, koṃin al ippān doon,
 koṃ jikin ko relḡurō ilo Jerusalem; bwe Irooj eaar
 kaenōṃṃan armej ro An, Eaar bar wiaik Jerusalem.
- 20 Im Irooj eaar kakeelwaan pein ekwōjarjar ilo
 mejān aolep laļ ko otemjej; im aolep jeban ko an laļ
 renaaj lo lōmḡor an Anij.

But if they will not turn unto me, and hearken unto
 my voice, I will suffer them, yea, I will suffer my peo-
 ple, O house of Israel, that they shall go through
 among them, and shall tread them down, and they
 shall be as salt that hath lost its savor, which is
 thenceforth good for nothing but to be cast out, and
 to be trodden under foot of my people, O house of
 Israel.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, thus hath the Father
 commanded me—that I should give unto this people
 this land for their inheritance.

And then the words of the prophet Isaiah shall be
 fulfilled, which say:

Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice
 together shall they sing, for they shall see eye to eye
 when the Lord shall bring again Zion.

Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places
 of Jerusalem; for the Lord hath comforted his people,
 he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of
 all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see
 the salvation of God.

3 Nipai 17

- 1 Lo, kiiō ālikin men kein ke ar mōj an Jisōs kōnono naan kein Eaar reito-reitak bar juon alen ioon jarlepju eo, im Eaar ba n̄an er: Lo, iien eo Aō epaak.
- 2 Ij kile bwe koṃij mōjṃo, bwe koṃij jab maroñ mejeje aolep naan ko Aō ko Iaar bōk naan in jiroñ j̄an Jema n̄an kōnono n̄an koṃ ilo iien in.
- 3 Kōn menin, koṃin ilōk n̄an mōko imōmi, im koṃmānṃokijeṃ kōn men kein ko Iaar ba, im kajjitōk ippān Jemān, ilo Eta, bwe koṃin maroñ mejeje, im kōpooj būruōmi n̄an ilju, im Ij bar itok n̄an ippemi.
- 4 A kiiō Ij ilōk n̄an Jema, im barāinwōt n̄an kwaṃṃok Eō n̄an bwij ko in Israel rejebwābwe, bwe rejjab jebwābwe n̄an Jema, bwe E jeṃā n̄an ia Eaar bōk er.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ke ar mōj an Jisōs kōnono āindein, Eaar bōk mejān ipeṃaakin ijo bar juon alen ioon jarlepju eo, im lo raar jañ, im kar mejōk wōt E āinwōt n̄e raar kajjitōk ippān n̄an pād wōt aetokṃok ippāer.
- 6 Im Eaar ba n̄an er: Lo, eñjake ko Aō reobrak kōn tūriaṃokake koṃ.
- 7 Ewōr ke ami jabdewōt rinañinmej ilubwiljimi? Koṃin bōktok er ije. Ewōr ke ami jabdewōt riakā, ak ripilo, ak rijipikpik, ak rikinejneṃ, ak rilōba, ak ro rej mej ānbwinnier, ak ro rejarroñroñ, ak ro rej mōjṃo ilo jabdewōt wāween otemjeṃok? Koṃin bōktok er ije im Inaaj kōmour er, bwe ewōr Aō tūriaṃokake koṃ; eñjake ko Aō reobrak kōn tūriaṃo.
- 8 Bwe Ij kile bwe koṃ kōṃnaan bwe In kwaṃṃok n̄an koṃ ta Iaar kōṃṃan n̄an ro jeiūṃi im jātimi ilo Jerusalem, bwe Ij lo bwe ami tōmak ebwe bwe in kōmour koṃ.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein ke Eaar kōnono āindein, aolep jarlepju eo, kōn juon wōt ainikien, raar wōnṃaanṃok kōn rinañinmej ro aer im riṃōjṃo ro aer, im aer riakā, im kōn ripilo ro aer, im kōn rijarroñroñ ro aer, im kōn aolep er ro raar mōjṃo ilo jabdewōt wāween otemjeṃok; im Eaar kōmour er otemjeṃ ke raar bōk ṃaanṃok er n̄an E.

3 Nephi 17

Behold, now it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words he looked round about again on the multitude, and he said unto them: Behold, my time is at hand.

I perceive that ye are weak, that ye cannot understand all my words which I am commanded of the Father to speak unto you at this time.

Therefore, go ye unto your homes, and ponder upon the things which I have said, and ask of the Father, in my name, that ye may understand, and prepare your minds for the morrow, and I come unto you again.

But now I go unto the Father, and also to show myself unto the lost tribes of Israel, for they are not lost unto the Father, for he knoweth whither he hath taken them.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had thus spoken, he cast his eyes round about again on the multitude, and beheld they were in tears, and did look steadfastly upon him as if they would ask him to tarry a little longer with them.

And he said unto them: Behold, my bowels are filled with compassion towards you.

Have ye any that are sick among you? Bring them hither. Have ye any that are lame, or blind, or halt, or maimed, or leprous, or that are withered, or that are deaf, or that are afflicted in any manner? Bring them hither and I will heal them, for I have compassion upon you; my bowels are filled with mercy.

For I perceive that ye desire that I should show unto you what I have done unto your brethren at Jerusalem, for I see that your faith is sufficient that I should heal you.

And it came to pass that when he had thus spoken, all the multitude, with one accord, did go forth with their sick and their afflicted, and their lame, and with their blind, and with their dumb, and with all them that were afflicted in any manner; and he did heal them every one as they were brought forth unto him.

10 Im raar kōmman aolep, jīmor er ro kar kōmour er im ro raar mour, bukweḷōlō ineen, im raar kabuñ-jar ñan E; im joñan wōt eo eaar itok bwe jarlepju eo eaar mejenmaik neen, joñan raar kwaḷ neen kōn dān in jañ ko aer.

11 Im ālikin men kein Eaar jiroñ bwe ro nejier reddik ren bōktok er.

12 Kōn menin raar bōktok ro reddik nejier im door ioon bwidej ipeḷaakin E, im Jisōs eaar jutak ilo ioḷapḷap; im jarlepju eo eaar ṇa iaḷan ṇae er aolep kar bōktok ñan E.

13 Im ālikin men kein ke eṇōj kar bōktok er aolep, im Jisōs eaar jutak ilo ioḷapḷap, Eaar jiroñ jarlepju eo bwe ren bukweḷōlō ioon laḷ.

14 Im ālikin men kein ke raar bukweḷōlō ioon laḷ, Jisōs eaar liṇō ilo E make, im ba: Jema, Ij inepata kōnke jerḡwiwi eo an armej in ṇweo iṇōn Israel.

15 Im ke Eaar ba naan kein, E make eaar barāinwōt bukweḷōlō ioon laḷ; im lo Eaar jar ñan Jemān Ilañ, im men ko Eaar jar rej jab maroñ jeje, im jarlepju eo raar kaṇpool ro raar roñjake E.

16 Im iloḡkan wāween in raar kaṇpool: Māj ejañin kar lo, im barāinwōt loḡilñi rejañin kar roñ, ṇokta, āindein eḷap im kabwilōñlōñ men kein āinwōt kōm ar lo im roñ Jisōs eaar kōnono ñan Jemān;

17 Im ejeḷḡk lo maroñ kōnono, im jab maroñ kar jeje jān jabdewōt armej, im ejeḷḡk bōro ko an armej ḷōmṇak kōn joñan im kabwilōñlōñ in men ko āinwōt kōm ar jīmor lo im roñ an Jisōs kōnono; im ejeḷḡk juon emaroñ ḷōmṇake lañlōñ eo eaar kobrak būruōṇ ilo iien eo kōm ar roñ An jar kōn kōm ñan Jemān.

18 Im ālikin men kein ke Jisōs eaar kōmman jeṇḷḡk in jar ñan Jemān, Eaar jutak; a eḷap eaar lañlōñ eo an jarlepju eo bwe raar aolep ṇōjṇḡ.

19 Im ālikin men kein Jisōs eaar kōnono ñan er, im kajjitōk bwe ren jutak.

20 Im raar jutak jān laḷ, im Eaar ba ñan er: Koṇin ṇōṇḡḡ kōnke ami tōmak. Im kiiō lo, Aō lañlōñ eobrak.

And they did all, both they who had been healed and they who were whole, bow down at his feet, and did worship him; and as many as could come for the multitude did kiss his feet, insomuch that they did bathe his feet with their tears.

And it came to pass that he commanded that their little children should be brought.

So they brought their little children and set them down upon the ground round about him, and Jesus stood in the midst; and the multitude gave way till they had all been brought unto him.

And it came to pass that when they had all been brought, and Jesus stood in the midst, he commanded the multitude that they should kneel down upon the ground.

And it came to pass that when they had knelt upon the ground, Jesus groaned within himself, and said: Father, I am troubled because of the wickedness of the people of the house of Israel.

And when he had said these words, he himself also knelt upon the earth; and behold he prayed unto the Father, and the things which he prayed cannot be written, and the multitude did bear record who heard him.

And after this manner do they bear record: The eye hath never seen, neither hath the ear heard, before, so great and marvelous things as we saw and heard Jesus speak unto the Father;

And no tongue can speak, neither can there be written by any man, neither can the hearts of men conceive so great and marvelous things as we both saw and heard Jesus speak; and no one can conceive of the joy which filled our souls at the time we heard him pray for us unto the Father.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had made an end of praying unto the Father, he arose; but so great was the joy of the multitude that they were overcome.

And it came to pass that Jesus spake unto them, and bade them arise.

And they arose from the earth, and he said unto them: Blessed are ye because of your faith. And now behold, my joy is full.

21 Im ke Eaar ba naan kein, Eaar jañ, im jarlepju eo
eaar kaṃool e, im Eaar bōk ro reddik nejier, juon ilōk
juon, im kōjeraaṃṃan er, im jar ñan Jemān kōn er.

22 Im ke Eaar kōṃṃane men in Eaar bar jañ;

23 Im Eaar kōnono ñan jarlepju eo, im ba ñan er:
Koṃin lale ro reddik nejimi.

24 Im ke raar reilōk ñan lale raar bōk mejaer im reilōk
ñan lañ, im raar lo bwe lañ ko repeḷḷōk, im raar lo
enjeḷ raṇ rej wanlaḷtak jān ilo lañ āinwōt ñe eaar ilo
ioḷapḷap in kijeek; im raar wanlaḷtak im jepooḷe ro
reddik ipeḷaakier, im raar pool kōn kijeek; im enjeḷ ro
raar jipañ er.

25 Im jarlepju eo eaar lo im roñ im kaṃool; im rejeḷā
bwe ḷḷōk eo e ṃool bwe er aolepāer raar lo im roñ,
aolep armej kajjojo make; im raar oraer enañin kar
ruo tōujin im limabukwi armej; im raar eṃṃaan,
kōrā, im ajri.

And when he had said these words, he wept, and
the multitude bare record of it, and he took their little
children, one by one, and blessed them, and prayed
unto the Father for them.

And when he had done this he wept again;

And he spake unto the multitude, and said unto
them: Behold your little ones.

And as they looked to behold they cast their eyes
towards heaven, and they saw the heavens open, and
they saw angels descending out of heaven as it were in
the midst of fire; and they came down and encircled
those little ones about, and they were encircled about
with fire; and the angels did minister unto them.

And the multitude did see and hear and bear
record; and they know that their record is true for they
all of them did see and hear, every man for himself;
and they were in number about two thousand and
five hundred souls; and they did consist of men,
women, and children.

3 Nipai 18

- 1 Im ālikin men kein Jisōs eaar jiroñ ro rikaḷooran bwe ren bōktok jet pilawā im wain nān E.
- 2 Im ke raar jako nān bōktok pilawā im wain, Eaar jiroñ jarlepju eo bwe ren jijet ioon laḷ.
- 3 Im ke rikaḷoor ro raar itok kōn pilawā im wain, Eaar bōk mōttan pilawā im ruje im kōjeraaḡman e; im Eaar leḷok nān rikaḷoor ro im jiroñ er bwe ren mōnā.
- 4 Im ke raar mōnā im kar maat, Eaar jiroñ er bwe ren leḷok nān jarlepju eo.
- 5 Im ke jarlepju eo eaar mōnā im kar obrak, Eaar ba nān rikaḷoor ro: Lo enaaj wōr juon kapiti ilubwiljimi, im nān e Inaaj leḷok kajoor bwe en ruje pilawā im kōjeraaḡmane im leḷok e nān armej ro ilo kabuñ eo Aō, nān aolep ro renaaj tōmak im kar peptaij ilo Eta.
- 6 Im men in koḡ naaj kōjparok nān kōḡmane iien otemjej, eḡool āinwōt Iaar kōḡman, eḡool āinwōt Iaar ruje pilawā im kōjeraaḡman e im lewōj e nān koḡ.
- 7 Im men in koḡ naaj kōḡman ilo ememej Ānbwinnū, eo Iaar kwaḷok nān koḡ. Im enaaj juon kaḡool nān Jemān bwe koḡij keememej Eō iien otemjej. Im eḷaññe koḡij keememej Eō iien otemjej koḡ naaj bōk Jetōb eo Aō bwe en pād ippemi.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein ālikin An kar ba naan kein, Eaar jiroñ ro rikaḷooran bwe ren bōk mōttan wain eo im jān kap eo im idaak jān e, im bwe ren barāinwōt leḷok nān jarlepju eo bwe ren maroñ idaak jān e.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein raar kōḡman āindein, im kar idaak jān e im kar obrak; im raar leḷok nān jarlepju eo, im raar idaak, im raar obrak.
- 10 Im ke ro rikaḷoor raar kōḡman men in, Jisōs eaar ba nān er: Eḡōḡōḡō koḡ kōn men eo ko koḡ ar kōḡman, bwe men in ej kūrḡool in kien ko Aō, im men in ej kaḡool nān Jemān bwe koḡij mōḡōḡō in kōḡman men eo Iaar jiroñ koḡ.

3 Nephi 18

- And it came to pass that Jesus commanded his disciples that they should bring forth some bread and wine unto him.
- And while they were gone for bread and wine, he commanded the multitude that they should sit themselves down upon the earth.
- And when the disciples had come with bread and wine, he took of the bread and brake and blessed it; and he gave unto the disciples and commanded that they should eat.
- And when they had eaten and were filled, he commanded that they should give unto the multitude.
- And when the multitude had eaten and were filled, he said unto the disciples: Behold there shall one be ordained among you, and to him will I give power that he shall break bread and bless it and give it unto the people of my church, unto all those who shall believe and be baptized in my name.
- And this shall ye always observe to do, even as I have done, even as I have broken bread and blessed it and given it unto you.
- And this shall ye do in remembrance of my body, which I have shown unto you. And it shall be a testimony unto the Father that ye do always remember me. And if ye do always remember me ye shall have my Spirit to be with you.
- And it came to pass that when he said these words, he commanded his disciples that they should take of the wine of the cup and drink of it, and that they should also give unto the multitude that they might drink of it.
- And it came to pass that they did so, and did drink of it and were filled; and they gave unto the multitude, and they did drink, and they were filled.
- And when the disciples had done this, Jesus said unto them: Blessed are ye for this thing which ye have done, for this is fulfilling my commandments, and this doth witness unto the Father that ye are willing to do that which I have commanded you.

11 Im men in naaj kōmmane iien otemjej n̄an ro rej ukeļok im rej peptaij ilo Eta; im kom naaj kōmmane ilo ememej bōtōktōkū, eo Iaar kōtqorļok kōn kom, bwe komin maroñ kaṃool n̄an Jemān bwe komij keememej Eō iien otemjej. Im eļāñne komij keememej Eō iien otemjej kom naaj bōk Jetōb eo Aō ippemi.

12 Im Ij lewōj n̄an kom juon kien bwe komin kōmmani men kein. Im eļāñne kom naaj kōmmani men kein iien otemjej, eṃōṇōṇō kom, bwe kom ar ekkal ioon Aō ejmaan.

13 A jabdewōt eo ilubwiljimi enaaj kōmman eļapļok ak dikļok jān men kein rejjab ekkal ioon Aō ejmaan, a rej ekkal ioon juon pedped eo ebokbok; im n̄e wōt ej wōtlqok, im ibwijleplep ko rej itok, im kōto ko rej ṃakroro, im wōtlqok ioer, renaaj buñ, im aor ko an hell rej pojak n̄an bōk er.

14 Kōn menin eṃōṇōṇō kom eļāñne kom naaj kōjparok kien ko Aō, ko Jema eaar jiroñ bwe In lewōj n̄an kom.

15 Eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba n̄an kom, kom aikuj ekkōl im jar iien otemjej, bwe komin jab po ilo kapo an devil, im naaj tōllqok kom rikōṃakoko n̄an e.

16 Im ainwōt Iaar jar ilubwiljimi eṃool aindein kom naaj jar ilo kabuñ eo Aō, ilubwiljin armej ro Aō ro rej ukeļok im rej peptaij ilo Eta. Lo N̄a meram eo; Iaar kwaļok joñok eo n̄an kom.

17 Im ālikin men kein ke Jisōs eaar ṃōj an kōnono naan kein n̄an rikaļoor ro, Eaar bar oktakļok n̄an jarlepju eo im ba n̄an er:

18 Lo, eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba n̄an kom, komij aikuj ekkōl im jar iien otemjej bwe komin jab deļoñ ilo kapo; bwe Setan ekōṃaan bōk kom, bwe en maroñ liklik kom ainwōt wit.

19 Kōn menin kom aikuj iien otemjej jar n̄an Jema ilo Eta;

20 Im jabdewōt kom naaj kajjitōk jān Jema ilo Eta, eo ejimwe, im tōmak bwe kom naaj bōk; lo naaj lewōj e n̄an kom.

21 Kom in jar ilo baamle ko ami n̄an Jema, iien otemjej ilo Eta, bwe kōrā ro pāleemi im ro nejimi ren maroñ jeraamman.

And this shall ye always do to those who repent and are baptized in my name; and ye shall do it in remembrance of my blood, which I have shed for you, that ye may witness unto the Father that ye do always remember me. And if ye do always remember me ye shall have my Spirit to be with you.

And I give unto you a commandment that ye shall do these things. And if ye shall always do these things blessed are ye, for ye are built upon my rock.

But whoso among you shall do more or less than these are not built upon my rock, but are built upon a sandy foundation; and when the rain descends, and the floods come, and the winds blow, and beat upon them, they shall fall, and the gates of hell are ready open to receive them.

Therefore blessed are ye if ye shall keep my commandments, which the Father hath commanded me that I should give unto you.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, ye must watch and pray always, lest ye be tempted by the devil, and ye be led away captive by him.

And as I have prayed among you even so shall ye pray in my church, among my people who do repent and are baptized in my name. Behold I am the light; I have set an example for you.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words unto his disciples, he turned again unto the multitude and said unto them:

Behold, verily, verily, I say unto you, ye must watch and pray always lest ye enter into temptation; for Satan desireth to have you, that he may sift you as wheat.

Therefore ye must always pray unto the Father in my name;

And whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, which is right, believing that ye shall receive, behold it shall be given unto you.

Pray in your families unto the Father, always in my name, that your wives and your children may be blessed.

22 Im lo, kom̄ naaj kwel̄ok̄ ippān doon makij̄kij̄; im kom̄in jab bōbrae jabdewōt armej̄ jān itok̄ n̄an kom̄ n̄e kom̄ naaj kwel̄ok̄ ippān doon, a kōt̄l̄ok̄ er bwe ren maroñ itok̄ n̄an kom̄ im jab bōbrae er;

23 A kom̄in jar kōn er, im jab kadiwōj̄l̄ok̄ er; im eļaññe āindein bwe ren itok̄ n̄an kom̄ emmakij̄kij̄ kom̄in jar kōn er n̄an Jema, ilo Eta.

24 Kōn menin, kotak ami meram bwe en maroñ kōmeram̄l̄ok̄ laļ. Lo N̄aij meram eo kom̄ naaj kotak lōñl̄ok̄—men eo kom̄ ar lo Aō kōm̄man. Lo kom̄ lo bwe Iaar jar n̄an Jema, im kom̄ aolep kar kaṃoole.

25 Im kom̄ij lo bwe Iaar jiroñ bwe ejjel̄ok̄ juon iaami en il̄ok̄, a ijell̄ok̄kun kar jiroñ bwe kom̄in itok̄ n̄an Eō, bwe kom̄in maroñ eñjake im lo; eṃool āindein naaj ami kōm̄man n̄an laļ; im jabdewōt eo ej rupe kien in ej kōt̄l̄ok̄ e make n̄an tōll̄ok̄ e n̄an kapo.

26 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Jisōs eaar kōnono naan kein, Eaar bar ukōt̄l̄ok̄ mejān ioon rikaḷoor ro Eaar kāālet er, im ba n̄an er:

27 Lo eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba n̄an kom̄, Ij lewōj̄ n̄an kom̄ bar juon kien, innām Ij aikuļ il̄ok̄ n̄an Jema bwe In maroñ kakūrṃool kien ko jet ko Eaar litok̄ n̄an Eō.

28 Im kiiō lo, eñin ej kien eo Ij lewōj̄ n̄an kom̄, bwe kom̄in jab kōt̄l̄ok̄ jabdewōt ilo ami jel̄ā n̄an bōk ānbwinnū im bōtōktōkū ilo jab tōll̄ok̄e, n̄e kom̄ naaj jaketo-jaketak e;

29 Bwe jabdewōt eo ej ṃōñā im idaaĸ Ānbwinnū im Bōtōktōkū ilo jab tōll̄ok̄e ej kañ im ilim mej n̄an aer jetōb; kōn menin eļaññe kom̄ jel̄ā bwe juon armej̄ ej jab tōll̄ok̄e n̄an ṃōñā im idaaĸ jān ānbwinnū im bōtōktōkū kom̄in bōbrae e.

30 Mekarta, kom̄ naaj jab kadiwōj̄l̄ok̄ e jān ilubwiljimi, a kom̄in jipañ e im jar kōn e n̄an Jema, ilo Eta; im eļaññe āindein bwe ej ukel̄ok̄ im ej peptaij ilo Eta, innām kom̄ naaj bōk e, im naaj leļ̄ok̄ n̄an e ānbwinnū im bōtōktōkū.

31 A eļaññe e ej jab ukel̄ok̄ en jab naaj bōnbōn ilubwiljin armej̄ ro Aō, bwe en jab maroñ kōkkure armej̄ ro Aō, bwe lo Ijel̄ā sip ko Aō, im eṃōj̄ bwine er.

And behold, ye shall meet together oft; and ye shall not forbid any man from coming unto you when ye shall meet together, but suffer them that they may come unto you and forbid them not;

But ye shall pray for them, and shall not cast them out; and if it so be that they come unto you oft ye shall pray for them unto the Father, in my name.

Therefore, hold up your light that it may shine unto the world. Behold I am the light which ye shall hold up—that which ye have seen me do. Behold ye see that I have prayed unto the Father, and ye all have witnessed.

And ye see that I have commanded that none of you should go away, but rather have commanded that ye should come unto me, that ye might feel and see; even so shall ye do unto the world; and whosoever breaketh this commandment suffereth himself to be led into temptation.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words, he turned his eyes again upon the disciples whom he had chosen, and said unto them:

Behold verily, verily, I say unto you, I give unto you another commandment, and then I must go unto my Father that I may fulfil other commandments which he hath given me.

And now behold, this is the commandment which I give unto you, that ye shall not suffer any one knowingly to partake of my flesh and blood unworthily, when ye shall minister it;

For whoso eateth and drinketh my flesh and blood unworthily eateth and drinketh damnation to his soul; therefore if ye know that a man is unworthy to eat and drink of my flesh and blood ye shall forbid him.

Nevertheless, ye shall not cast him out from among you, but ye shall minister unto him and shall pray for him unto the Father, in my name; and if it so be that he repenteth and is baptized in my name, then shall ye receive him, and shall minister unto him of my flesh and blood.

But if he repent not he shall not be numbered among my people, that he may not destroy my people, for behold I know my sheep, and they are numbered.

- 32 Mekarta, komin jab joḷok e jān imōn kwelok ko ami, ak jikin kabuñ-jar ko ami, bwe ñan rein kom naaj wōnmaanḷok wōt im jipañ; bwe komij jab jeḷā eḷaññe ak ta renaaj roḷol im ukeḷok, im itok ñan Eō kōn aolepān kōttōpar in bōro, im Inaaj kōmour er; im kom naaj wāween eo ñan bōktok ḷomḷor ñan er.
- 33 Kōn menin, kōjparok ennaan kein ko Iaar jiroñ kom bwe komin jab itok iumwin liaakeḷok; bwe wo ñan e eo Jema ej liaakeḷok.
- 34 Im Ij lewōj ñan kom kien kein kōn akwāālel ko raar pād ilubwiljimi. Im eḷōññōñō kom eḷaññe ejjeḷok akwāālel ko ilubwiljimi.
- 35 Im kiiō Ij ilok ñan Jema, kōnke e mennin aorok bwe In ilok ñan Jema kōn kom.
- 36 Im ālikin men kein ke Jisōs eaar kōmmane jemḷok in ennaan kein, Eaar jibwe kōn pein rikaḷoor ro ro Eaar kāālet er, juon ilok juon, eḷool mae Eaar uñūr er aolep, im kar kōnono ñan er ke Eaar jibwe er.
- 37 Im jarlepju eo eaar jab roñ naan ko Eaar kōnono, kōn menin raar jab jeje ilo ḷok; a rikaḷoor ro raar jeje ilo ḷok bwe Eaar leḷok ñan er kajoor ñan leḷok Jetōb Kwōjarjar. Im Inaaj kwaḷok ñan kom tokālik ijin bwe ḷok in eḷool.
- 38 Im ālikin men kein ke eḷōj an Jisōs kar jibwe er aolep, eaar itok juon kōdḷo im kaliboboik jarlepju eo bwe raar jab maroñ lo Jisōs.
- 39 Im ke raar libobo Eaar ilok jān er, im wanlōñḷok ilo lañ. Im rikaḷoor ro raar lo im kar jeje bwe Eaar bar wanlōñḷok ñan lañ.

Nevertheless, ye shall not cast him out of your synagogues, or your places of worship, for unto such shall ye continue to minister; for ye know not but what they will return and repent, and come unto me with full purpose of heart, and I shall heal them; and ye shall be the means of bringing salvation unto them.

Therefore, keep these sayings which I have commanded you that ye come not under condemnation; for wo unto him whom the Father condemneth.

And I give you these commandments because of the disputations which have been among you. And blessed are ye if ye have no disputations among you.

And now I go unto the Father, because it is expedient that I should go unto the Father for your sakes.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had made an end of these sayings, he touched with his hand the disciples whom he had chosen, one by one, even until he had touched them all, and spake unto them as he touched them.

And the multitude heard not the words which he spake, therefore they did not bear record; but the disciples bare record that he gave them power to give the Holy Ghost. And I will show unto you hereafter that this record is true.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had touched them all, there came a cloud and overshadowed the multitude that they could not see Jesus.

And while they were overshadowed he departed from them, and ascended into heaven. And the disciples saw and did bear record that he ascended again into heaven.

3 Nipai 19

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke emōj an Jisōs wanlōnļok ñan lañ, jarlepju eo eaar jeplōklōk, im aolep emṡaan eaar bōk kōrā eo pāleen im ro nejin im kar rōļl ñan ṡweo imōn make.
- 2 Im eaar buñbuñļok ipeļaakin ijoko ilubwiljin armej ro ṡōkaj, ṡokta jān ke eaar marok, ke jarlepju eo eaar lo Jisōs, im bwe Eaar jipañ er, im bwe Enaaj barāinwōt kwaļok E ilju ñan jarlepju eo.
- 3 Aaet, im emool aolepān boñōn eo eaar buñbuñļok ipeļaakin ijoko kōn Jisōs; im joñan wōt eo raar jilkinļok ñan armej ro bwe oraer raar lōñ, aaet, oran eo eļap otem ļap, raar kanooj jermal otem jermal aolepān boñōn eo, bwe ren maroñ pād ilo raan eo ilju ijo Jisōs en kar kwaļoke ñan jarlepju eo.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ilo raan eo ilju, ke jarlepju eo eaar kukļok ippān doon, lo, Nipai im ļeo jatin eaar kōjerkak jān ro remej, eo etan eaar Timote, im barāinwōt ļeo nejin, eo etan eaar Jonas, im barāinwōt Matonai, im Matonaia, ļeo jein im jatin, im Kumen, im Kumenonai, im Jeremaia, im Simnōn, im Jonas, im Zedekaia, im Aiseia—kiiō erkein kar āt ko etan rikaļoor ro Jisōs eaar kāālet—im ālikin men kein raar wōnṡaanļok im jutak ilo ioļapļap in jarlepju eo.
- 5 Im lo, jarlepju eo eaar kanooj ļap joñan raar kōṡṡan bwe ren ajej ilo joñoulruo ānbwin ko.
- 6 Im ro joñoulruo raar katakin jarlepju eo; im lo, raar kōṡṡan bwe jarlepju eo en bukewelōlō laļļok ioon mejān laļ, im ren jar ñan Jemān ilo etan Jisōs.
- 7 Im rikaļoor ro raar jar ñan Jemān barāinwōt ilo etan Jisōs. Im ālikin men kein raar jutak im jipañ armej ro.
- 8 Im ke raar jipañ kōn ejja naan ko wōt Jisōs eaar kōnono—ejjeļok irļok jān naan ko Jisōs eaar kōnono—lo, raar bar bukewelōlō im jar ñan Jemān ilo etan Jisōs.
- 9 Im raar jar kōn men eo raar kanooj kōṡaan; im raar kōṡaan bwe Jetōb Kwōjarjar ren leļok ñan er.

3 Nephi 19

- And now it came to pass that when Jesus had ascended into heaven, the multitude did disperse, and every man did take his wife and his children and did return to his own home.
- And it was noised abroad among the people immediately, before it was yet dark, that the multitude had seen Jesus, and that he had ministered unto them, and that he would also show himself on the morrow unto the multitude.
- Yea, and even all the night it was noised abroad concerning Jesus; and insomuch did they send forth unto the people that there were many, yea, an exceedingly great number, did labor exceedingly all that night, that they might be on the morrow in the place where Jesus should show himself unto the multitude.
- And it came to pass that on the morrow, when the multitude was gathered together, behold, Nephi and his brother whom he had raised from the dead, whose name was Timothy, and also his son, whose name was Jonas, and also Mathoni, and Mathonihah, his brother, and Kumen, and Kumenonhi, and Jeremiah, and Shemnon, and Jonas, and Zedekiah, and Isaiah—now these were the names of the disciples whom Jesus had chosen—and it came to pass that they went forth and stood in the midst of the multitude.
- And behold, the multitude was so great that they did cause that they should be separated into twelve bodies.
- And the twelve did teach the multitude; and behold, they did cause that the multitude should kneel down upon the face of the earth, and should pray unto the Father in the name of Jesus.
- And the disciples did pray unto the Father also in the name of Jesus. And it came to pass that they arose and ministered unto the people.
- And when they had ministered those same words which Jesus had spoken—nothing varying from the words which Jesus had spoken—behold, they knelt again and prayed to the Father in the name of Jesus.
- And they did pray for that which they most desired; and they desired that the Holy Ghost should be given unto them.

10 Im ke raar āindein im jar raar wanlaļļok nān
parijet in dān, im jarlepju eo eaar ļoor er.

11 Im ālikin men kein Nīpai eaar wanlaļļok ilo dān eo
im kar peptaiji er.

12 Im eaar waļok jān dān eo im jino peptaij. Im eaar
peptaiji aolep ro Jisōs eaar kāālet.

13 Im ālikin men kein ke ar mōj aer aolep peptaij im
kar atoļok jān dān eo, Jetōb Kwōjarjar eaar wōtlōk
ioer, im raar obrak kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar im kōn
kijeek.

14 Im lo, kar jepoolē er aolep āinwōt nē eaar kōn
kijeek; im eaar wanlaļtak jān lañ, im jarlepju eo eaar
kaṃpool e, im kar jeje; im enjeļ raņ raar wanlaļtak jān
lañ im jipaņ er.

15 Im ālikin men kein ke enjeļ raņ raar jipaņ ļok
rikaļoor ro, lo, Jisōs eaar itok im jutak ioļapļap im
jipaņ er.

16 Im ālikin men kein Eaar kōnono nān jarlepju eo,
im jiroņ er bwe ren bukweļōlō laļļok bar juon alen
ioon laļ, im barāinwōt bwe ro rikaļooran ren
bukweļōlō ioon laļ.

17 Im ālikin men kein ke raar aolep bukweļōlō laļļok
ioon laļ, Eaar jiroņ ro rikaļooran bwe ren jar.

18 Im lo, raar jino jar; im raar jar nān Jisōs, im kūr E
aer Irooj im aer Anij.

19 Im ālikin men kein Jisōs eaar ilok jān ioļapļapier,
im ilok jidikļok jān er im buñbadik make nān bwidej,
im Eba:

20 Jema, Ij kaṃpoolol Eok bwe kwaar leļok Jetōb
Kwōjarjar nān rein ro Iaar kāālet; im ej kōn aer tōmak
ilo Nā bwe in kar kāālet er jān laļ.

21 Jema, Ij jar bwe Kwōn leļok Jetōb Kwōjarjar nān
aolepān ro renaaj tōmak ilo naan ko aer.

22 Jema, kwaar leļok nān er Jetōb Kwōjarjar kōnke rej
tōmak ilo Nā; im Kwōj lo bwe rej tōmak ilo Nā kōnke
Kwōj roņjake er, im rej jar nān Eō; im rej jar nān Eō
kōnke Nāij pād ippāer.

And when they had thus prayed they went down
unto the water's edge, and the multitude followed
them.

And it came to pass that Nephi went down into the
water and was baptized.

And he came up out of the water and began to bap-
tize. And he baptized all those whom Jesus had cho-
sen.

And it came to pass when they were all baptized
and had come up out of the water, the Holy Ghost did
fall upon them, and they were filled with the Holy
Ghost and with fire.

And behold, they were encircled about as if it were
by fire; and it came down from heaven, and the multi-
tude did witness it, and did bear record; and angels
did come down out of heaven and did minister unto
them.

And it came to pass that while the angels were min-
istering unto the disciples, behold, Jesus came and
stood in the midst and ministered unto them.

And it came to pass that he spake unto the multi-
tude, and commanded them that they should kneel
down again upon the earth, and also that his disciples
should kneel down upon the earth.

And it came to pass that when they had all knelt
down upon the earth, he commanded his disciples
that they should pray.

And behold, they began to pray; and they did pray
unto Jesus, calling him their Lord and their God.

And it came to pass that Jesus departed out of the
midst of them, and went a little way off from them
and bowed himself to the earth, and he said:

Father, I thank thee that thou hast given the Holy
Ghost unto these whom I have chosen; and it is be-
cause of their belief in me that I have chosen them out
of the world.

Father, I pray thee that thou wilt give the Holy
Ghost unto all them that shall believe in their words.

Father, thou hast given them the Holy Ghost be-
cause they believe in me; and thou seest that they be-
lieve in me because thou hearest them, and they pray
unto me; and they pray unto me because I am with
them.

23 Im kiiō Jema, Ij jar n̄an Eok kōn er, im barāinwōt kōn aolep ro renaaj tōmak ioon naan ko aer, bwe ren maroñ tōmak ilo N̄a, bwe In maroñ pād ilo er āinwōt Kwe, Jema, kwōj ilo N̄a, bwe jen maroñ juon.

24 Im ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Jisōs kar jar āinwōt in n̄an Jemān, Eaar itok n̄an rikaḷoor ro, im lo, raar wōnṃaanḷok wōt, kōn ejjeḷok bōjrak, n̄an jar n̄an E; im raar jab kōjērbal elōn naan, bwe kar leḷok n̄an er ta ren jar, im rekar obrak kōn ikdeelel.

25 Im ālikin men kein Jisōs eaar kōjeraamṃan er ke raar jar n̄an E; im paotokin Eaar ettōndikdik ioyer, im meram in Paotokin eaar meram ioyer, im lo raar mouj āinwōt paotok eo im barāinwōt nuknuk ko an Jisōs; im lo mouj in eaar eḷḷā jān aolep mouj, aet, eṃool eaar ejjeḷok ioon laḷ eaar kanooj mouj āinwōt mouj in.

26 Im Jisōs Eaar ba n̄an er: Koṃin jar wōt; mekarta raar jab bōjrak jān jar.

27 Im Eaar bar rōḷ jān er, im ilok jidik jān er im buñbadik n̄an laḷ; im Eaar bar jar n̄an Jemān, im ba:

28 Jema, Ij kaṃṃoolol Eok bwe kwaar karreoik ro Iaar kāālet, kōnke aer tōmak, im Ij jar kōn er, im barāinwōt kōn ro renaaj lōke naan ko aer, bwe er ren maroñ karreo ilo N̄a, kōn tōmak ilo naan ko aer, eṃool āinwōt rej karreo ilo N̄a.

29 Jema, Ij jar jab kōn laḷ, a kōn ro Kwaar letok n̄an Eō jān laḷ, kōnke aer tōmak, bwe ren maroñ karreo ilo N̄a, bwe In maroñ pād ilo er āinwōt Kwe, Jema, kwōj ilo N̄a, bwe jān maroñ juon, bwe In maroñ aiboojoj ilo er.

30 Im ke Jisōs eṃōj an kōnono naan kein Eaar bar itok n̄an rikaḷoor ro; im lo raar jar wōt, im jab bōjrak, n̄an E; im Eaar ettōndikdik ioyer bar juon alen; im lo raar mouj, eṃool āinwōt Jisōs.

31 Im ālikin men kein Eaar ilok ilok bar jidik jān er im kar jar n̄an Jemān;

32 Im lo ejjab maroñ kōnono naan ko Eaar jar, im jab maroñ jeje jān armej naan ko Eaar jar.

And now Father, I pray unto thee for them, and also for all those who shall believe on their words, that they may believe in me, that I may be in them as thou, Father, art in me, that we may be one.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had thus prayed unto the Father, he came unto his disciples, and behold, they did still continue, without ceasing, to pray unto him; and they did not multiply many words, for it was given unto them what they should pray, and they were filled with desire.

And it came to pass that Jesus blessed them as they did pray unto him; and his countenance did smile upon them, and the light of his countenance did shine upon them, and behold they were as white as the countenance and also the garments of Jesus; and behold the whiteness thereof did exceed all the whiteness, yea, even there could be nothing upon earth so white as the whiteness thereof.

And Jesus said unto them: Pray on; nevertheless they did not cease to pray.

And he turned from them again, and went a little way off and bowed himself to the earth; and he prayed again unto the Father, saying:

Father, I thank thee that thou hast purified those whom I have chosen, because of their faith, and I pray for them, and also for them who shall believe on their words, that they may be purified in me, through faith on their words, even as they are purified in me.

Father, I pray not for the world, but for those whom thou hast given me out of the world, because of their faith, that they may be purified in me, that I may be in them as thou, Father, art in me, that we may be one, that I may be glorified in them.

And when Jesus had spoken these words he came again unto his disciples; and behold they did pray steadfastly, without ceasing, unto him; and he did smile upon them again; and behold they were white, even as Jesus.

And it came to pass that he went again a little way off and prayed unto the Father;

And tongue cannot speak the words which he prayed, neither can be written by man the words which he prayed.

33 Im jarlepju eo eaar roñ im kar jeje; im burueer raar
pell̄ok im raar meļeļe ilo burueer naan ko Eaar jar.

34 Mekarta, ekanooj ļap im kabwilōñlōñ kar naan ko
Eaar jar bwe rekar jab maroñ jeje, im jab kar maroñ
kōnono jān armej.

35 Im ālikin men kein ke Jisōs Eaar kōm̄man jem̄ļok
in jar eo Eaar bar itok n̄an rikaļoor ro, im ba n̄an er:
Ekanooj ļap tōmak in Iaar jañin kar lo ilubwiljin
aolep riJu ro; kōn menin Iaar jab maroñ kwaļok n̄an
er mennin bwilōñ ko reļļap, kōnke aer jab tōmak.

36 Eṃool Ij ba n̄an koṃ, ejjeļok juon iaer eaar lo men
kein reļļap āinwōt koṃ ar lo; im barāinwōt raar jab
roñ men ko reļļap āinwōt koṃ ar roñ.

And the multitude did hear and do bear record; and
their hearts were open and they did understand in
their hearts the words which he prayed.

Nevertheless, so great and marvelous were the
words which he prayed that they cannot be written,
neither can they be uttered by man.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had made an
end of praying he came again to the disciples, and said
unto them: So great faith have I never seen among all
the Jews; wherefore I could not show unto them so
great miracles, because of their unbelief.

Verily I say unto you, there are none of them that
have seen so great things as ye have seen; neither have
they heard so great things as ye have heard.

3 Nipai 20

- 1 Im ālikin men kein Eaar jiroñ jarlepju eo bwe ren bōjrak in jar, im barāinwōt ro rikaḷooran. Im Eaar jiroñ er bwe ren jab bōjrak jān jar ilo burueer.
- 2 Im Eaar jiroñ er bwe ren lōñjak im jutak ioon neer. Im raar lōñjak im jutak ioon neer.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein Eaar bar ruje pilawā eo im kōjeraamḡman e, im leḷok nān rikaḷoor ro nān ḡmōnā.
- 4 Im ke eḡoj aer ḡmōnā Eaar jiroñ er bwe ren ruje pilawā, im leḷok nān jarlepju eo.
- 5 Im ke raar leḷok nān jarlepju eo Eaar barāinwōt leḷok nān er wain nān idaak, im jiroñ er bwe ren leḷok nān jarlepju eo.
- 6 Kiiō, eaar ejjeḷok pilawā, im barāinwōt wain, rikaḷoor ro raar bōktok, im barāinwōt ejjeḷok jarlepju eo eaar bōktok.
- 7 A Eaar lukkuun leḷok nān er pilawā nān ḡmōnā, im barāinwōt wain nān idaak.
- 8 Im Eaar ba nān er: e eo ej ḡmōnā pilawā in ej ḡmōnā jān Ānbwinnū nān an; im e eo ej idaak wain in ej idaak Bōtōktōkū nān an; im an enaaj jamin kwōle ak maro, a naaj obrak.
- 9 Kiiō, ke jarlepju eo eaar aolep ḡmōnā im kar idaak, lo, raar obrak kōn jetōb; im rekar lamōj kōn juon ainikien, im raar leḷok wōj nān Jisōs, eo raar jimor lo im roñjake.
- 10 Im ālikin men kein ke raar aolep leḷok wōj nān Jisōs, Eaar ba nān er: Lo kiiō Ij kadedeḷok kien eo Jema eaar jiroñ Eō kōn armej rein, ro rej juon ḡmōttan ḡweo iḡōn Israel.
- 11 Koḡij keememej bwe Iaar kōnono nān koḡ, im ba bwe nē naan ko an Aiseia renaaj kūrḡool—lo rekar jeje, repād iḡaan mejami, kōn menin, koḡin liñōri —
- 12 Im eḡool, eḡool, Ij ba nān koḡ, bwe nē renaaj kūrḡool innām ej kūrḡool in bujen eo Jema eaar kōḡḡan nān armej ro An, O ḡweo iḡōn Israel.

3 Nephi 20

- And it came to pass that he commanded the multitude that they should cease to pray, and also his disciples. And he commanded them that they should not cease to pray in their hearts.
- And he commanded them that they should arise and stand up upon their feet. And they arose up and stood upon their feet.
- And it came to pass that he brake bread again and blessed it, and gave to the disciples to eat.
- And when they had eaten he commanded them that they should break bread, and give unto the multitude.
- And when they had given unto the multitude he also gave them wine to drink, and commanded them that they should give unto the multitude.
- Now, there had been no bread, neither wine, brought by the disciples, neither by the multitude;
- But he truly gave unto them bread to eat, and also wine to drink.
- And he said unto them: He that eateth this bread eateth of my body to his soul; and he that drinketh of this wine drinketh of my blood to his soul; and his soul shall never hunger nor thirst, but shall be filled.
- Now, when the multitude had all eaten and drunk, behold, they were filled with the Spirit; and they did cry out with one voice, and gave glory to Jesus, whom they both saw and heard.
- And it came to pass that when they had all given glory unto Jesus, he said unto them: Behold now I finish the commandment which the Father hath commanded me concerning this people, who are a remnant of the house of Israel.
- Ye remember that I spake unto you, and said that when the words of Isaiah should be fulfilled—behold they are written, ye have them before you, therefore search them—
- And verily, verily, I say unto you, that when they shall be fulfilled then is the fulfilling of the covenant which the Father hath made unto his people, O house of Israel.

13 Innām mōttan kein renaaj, ko raar ejjeplōklōk ijoko jabdewōt ioon mejān laḷ, aintok jān rear im jān kapilōn, im jān rak im jān iōn; im naaj bōktok er nān jeḷā eo kōn Irooj aer Anij, eo Eaar ḷmḷḷoren er.

14 Im Jema eaar jiroñ Eō bwe in lewōj nān koḷ āne in, nān ami jolōt.

15 Im Ij ba nān koḷ, bwe eḷāññe ro riAelōn ko rej jab ukeḷok ālikin kōjeraamḷman eo renaaj bōk e, ālikin aer kar kajjeplōklōk armej ro Aō—

16 Innām koḷ naaj, ro rej juon mōttan imōn Jekab, ilok ilubwiljier; im koḷ naaj pād ilo ioḷapḷapier ro renaaj lōn; im koḷ naaj pād ilubwiljier āinwōt juon ḷaioon ilubwiljin ḷaioon ko rellāj in bukun wōjke ko, im āinwōt ḷaioon edik ilubwiljin bwijin in sip ko, ko, eḷāññe ej rūbukwi ej jimor jujuri ilaḷ im kekōl ilo elōn mōttan ko, im ejjeḷok emaroñ ḷmḷḷoren.

17 Peimi enaaj kotake ioon ro ami rijumae, im aolep rikōjdat ro ami naaj bukweḷok er.

18 Im Inaaj aintok armej ro Aō ippān doon āinwōt ḷeo ej aini tūr ko an ilo ioon bwidej.

19 Bwe Inaaj kōmḷman armej ro Aō ippān ro Jema Eaar kōmḷman bujen, aet, Inaaj kōmḷman doon ko aer jān aen, im Inaaj kōmḷman akkiin neer jān brass. Im koḷ naaj deñḷoke ilo mōttan ko elōn armej; im Inaaj kokwōjarjar grain ko aer nān Irooj, im mweiuk ko aer Irooj in aolepān laḷ. Im lo, Nā ij eo ej kōmḷmane.

20 Im enaaj itok, Jema ej ba, bwe jāje in Aō ekajet enaaj toto ioer ilo raan en; im ijellōkun nē rej ukeḷok enaaj wōtlōk ioer, Jema ej ba, aet, eḷool ioon aolepān laḷ ko an ro riAelōn ko.

21 Im enaaj jejjet bwe Inaaj kajutak armej ro Aō, O mḷweo imōn Israel.

22 Im lo, armej in Inaaj kajutak ilo āniin, nān kakūrḷool in bujen eo Iaar kōmḷman ippān jemāmi Jekab; im enaaj juon Jerusalem Ekāāl. Im kajoor ko in lañ renaaj ilo ioḷapḷap in armej rein; aet, eḷool Inaaj pād ioḷapḷapimi.

And then shall the remnants, which shall be scattered abroad upon the face of the earth, be gathered in from the east and from the west, and from the south and from the north; and they shall be brought to the knowledge of the Lord their God, who hath redeemed them.

And the Father hath commanded me that I should give unto you this land, for your inheritance.

And I say unto you, that if the Gentiles do not repent after the blessing which they shall receive, after they have scattered my people—

Then shall ye, who are a remnant of the house of Jacob, go forth among them; and ye shall be in the midst of them who shall be many; and ye shall be among them as a lion among the beasts of the forest, and as a young lion among the flocks of sheep, who, if he goeth through both treadeth down and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

Thy hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

And I will gather my people together as a man gathereth his sheaves into the floor.

For I will make my people with whom the Father hath covenanted, yea, I will make thy horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass. And thou shalt beat in pieces many people; and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lord, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth. And behold, I am he who doeth it.

And it shall come to pass, saith the Father, that the sword of my justice shall hang over them at that day; and except they repent it shall fall upon them, saith the Father, yea, even upon all the nations of the Gentiles.

And it shall come to pass that I will establish my people, O house of Israel.

And behold, this people will I establish in this land, unto the fulfilling of the covenant which I made with your father Jacob; and it shall be a New Jerusalem. And the powers of heaven shall be in the midst of this people; yea, even I will be in the midst of you.

- 23 Lo, Ña eo kōn E Moses eaar kōnono, im ba: Juon rikanaan Irooj ami Anij enaaj kotak ñan koṃ jān ro jeiūṃi im jātimi, āinwōt ñan Eō; E koṃ naaj roñjake ilo aolep men otemjeḷok Enaaj ba ñan koṃ. Im enaaj jejjet bwe aolep armej eo e jamin roñjake rikanaan en naaj bukweḷok e jān ilubwiljin armej ro.
- 24 Eṃool Ij ba ñan koṃ, aaet, im aolep rikanaan ro jān Samuel im ro raar itok ilokan, joñan wōt eo eaar kōnono, raar kaṃool kōn Eō.
- 25 Im lo, koṃij ro nejin rikanaan ro; im koṃij jān ṃweo iṃōn Israel; im koṃij jān bujen eo Jema eaar kōṃṃane ippān ro jemāmi, im ba ñan Ebream: Im ilo ineem naaj aolep nukwin ko ilaḷ renaaj jeraaṃṃan.
- 26 Im Jema kōnke eaar kōjerkak Eō ñan koṃ ṃokta, im jilkintok Eō ñan kōjeraaṃṃan koṃ ilo ukōtḷok kajjojo iaami jān nana ko an; im men in kōnke koṃij ro nejin bujen eo—
- 27 Im ālikin koṃ kar jeraaṃṃan innām kakūrṃool bujen eo Jemān Eaar kōṃṃan ippān Ebream, im ba: Ilo ineem naaj aolep nukwin ko an laḷ jeraaṃṃan— ñan lutōklelep in Jetōb Kwōjarjar kōn Eō ioon ro riAelōñ ko, kōjeraaṃṃan eo ioon ro riAelōñ ko enaaj kōṃṃan bwe ren kajoor ioon aolep, ñan kajjeplōklōk in armej ro Aō, O ṃweo iṃōn Israel.
- 28 Im renaaj juon kaeñtaan ñan armej in āniin. Mekarta, ñe renaaj bōk tarlep in gospel eo Aō, innām eḷaññe renaaj kapene burueer ṇae Eō Inaaj kōrōḷ nana ko aer ioon bōraer, Jema ej ba.
- 29 Im Inaaj keememej bujen eo Iaar kōṃṃane ippān armej ro Aō; im Iaar bujen ippāer bwe In kar aintok er ippān doon ilo iien eo Aō make, bwe In leḷok ñan er bar juon alen āneo āneen ro jemāer aer jolōt, eo ej āneen Jerusalem, eo ej āneen kallimur ñan er indeeo, Jema ej ba.
- 30 Im enaaj jejjet bwe iien eo ej itok, ñe tarlep in gospel eo Aō naaj kwaḷok ñan er;
- 31 Im renaaj tōmak ilo Ña, bwe Ñaij Jisōs Kraist, Nejin Anij, im naaj jar ñan Jema ilo Eta.

Behold, I am he of whom Moses spake, saying: A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. And it shall come to pass that every soul who will not hear that prophet shall be cut off from among the people.

Verily I say unto you, yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have testified of me.

And behold, ye are the children of the prophets; and ye are of the house of Israel; and ye are of the covenant which the Father made with your fathers, saying unto Abraham: And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

The Father having raised me up unto you first, and sent me to bless you in turning away every one of you from his iniquities; and this because ye are the children of the covenant—

And after that ye were blessed then fulfilleth the Father the covenant which he made with Abraham, saying: In thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed—unto the pouring out of the Holy Ghost through me upon the Gentiles, which blessing upon the Gentiles shall make them mighty above all, unto the scattering of my people, O house of Israel.

And they shall be a scourge unto the people of this land. Nevertheless, when they shall have received the fulness of my gospel, then if they shall harden their hearts against me I will return their iniquities upon their own heads, saith the Father.

And I will remember the covenant which I have made with my people; and I have covenanted with them that I would gather them together in mine own due time, that I would give unto them again the land of their fathers for their inheritance, which is the land of Jerusalem, which is the promised land unto them forever, saith the Father.

And it shall come to pass that the time cometh, when the fulness of my gospel shall be preached unto them;

And they shall believe in me, that I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, and shall pray unto the Father in my name.

32 Innām rikakkōl ro aer naaj kotak ainikier, im kōn ainikien eo ippān doon renaaj al; bwe renaaj lo māj n̄an māj.

33 Innām Jemān naaj ain er ippān doon bar juon alen, im leļok n̄an er Jerusalem n̄an aer jolōt.

34 Innām renaaj n̄irļok ilo lañlōn—Koṃin al ippān doon, koṃ jikin ko relqurō ilo Jerusalem; bwe Jemān eaar kaenōṃṃan armej ro An, Eaar bar wiaik Jerusalem.

35 Jema Eaar kakeelwaan Pein ekwōjarjar ilo mejān aolep laļ ko; im aolep jeban ko in laļ renaaj lo lōmṃor an Jema im Jema im N̄a kōmij juon.

36 Innām naaj kajejjet men eo kar jeje: Kwōn ruj, kwōn bar ruj, im kōṃak aṃ kajoor, O Zaion; kwōn kōṃak nuknuk ko aṃ reaiboojoj, O Jerusalem, jikin kwelok ekwōjarjar, bwe jān kiiō ṃaanļok enaaj ejjeļok ej itok ilo kwe ejjab ṃwijiṃwiji im ettoon.

37 Kwōn pikpikūr eok jān būnaln̄al; jerkak, jijet, O Jerusalem; kwōn kōtļok jān eok to ko ikōnwaam, O rikōṃakoko kōrā nejin Zaion.

38 Bwe āindein Irooj ej ba: Kwaar wiakake eok make kōn ejjeļok tokjān, im naaj bar wiaik eok kōn ejjeļok ṃani.

39 Eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe armej renaaj jeļā Eta; aet, ilo raan eo renaaj jeļā bwe N̄aij eo ej kōnono.

40 Innām renaaj ba: Ekōjkan an aiboojoj ioon toļ ko rej neen eo ej bōktok naan ko reṃṃan n̄an er, eo ej kabuñbuñļok aenōṃṃan; eo ej bōktok naan ko reṃṃan, eo ej kabuñbuñļok lōmṃor; eo ej ba n̄an Zaion: Aṃ Anij ej Irooj!

41 Innām laṃōj eo enaaj wōnṃaanļok: Koṃij ilok, koṃin ilok, koṃin etal jān ijeṃ, jab jibwe men eo ettoon; koṃin diwōjļok jān ioļapļap in e; koṃin erre ro rej kabwijer jāpe ko an Irooj.

42 Bwe koṃij naaj jab diwōjļok kōn kaiur im jab ilok kōn ko; bwe Irooj enaaj ilok iṃaṃ, im Anij an Israel enaaj pād ilikūm.

43 Lo, Aō rijerbal enaaj ṃakūt kūt ilo jeļāļokjeṃ; naaj kotak e im kautiej e im naaj kanooj utiej.

Then shall their watchmen lift up their voice, and with the voice together shall they sing; for they shall see eye to eye.

Then will the Father gather them together again, and give unto them Jerusalem for the land of their inheritance.

Then shall they break forth into joy—Sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem; for the Father hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

The Father hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of the Father; and the Father and I are one.

And then shall be brought to pass that which is written: Awake, awake again, and put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city, for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

Shake thyself from the dust; arise, sit down, O Jerusalem; loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

For thus saith the Lord: Ye have sold yourselves for naught, and ye shall be redeemed without money.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, that my people shall know my name; yea, in that day they shall know that I am he that doth speak.

And then shall they say: How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings unto them, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings unto them of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion: Thy God reigneth!

And then shall a cry go forth: Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch not that which is unclean; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean that bear the vessels of the Lord.

For ye shall not go out with haste nor go by flight; for the Lord will go before you, and the God of Israel shall be your rearward.

Behold, my servant shall deal prudently; he shall be exalted and extolled and be very high.

- 44 Joñan wōt an lōn raar bwilōn kake eok—turin mejān eaar kanooj jorrāān kōjāllin, eḷapḷok jān jabdewōt armej, im jekjekin eḷapḷok jān ro nejin armej—
- 45 Āindein enaaj wōt-dikdik elōn laḷ ko; kiiñ ro renaaj kiil loñier kake, bwe men eo jañin kar ba ñan er renaaj lo e; im men eo rej jañin kar roñ renaaj meḷeḷe.
- 46 Eḷool, eḷool, Ij ba ñan koḷ, aolep men kein renaaj kanooj kūrḷool, eḷool āinwōt Jema eaar jiroñ Eō. Innām bujen in eo Jema eaar kōḷḷman e ippān armej ro An enaaj kūrḷool; innām Jerusalem naaj bar wōr ḷa kobban kōn armej ro Aō, im enaaj āneo āneen aer jolōt.

As many were astonished at thee—his visage was so marred, more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men—

So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him, for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, all these things shall surely come, even as the Father hath commanded me. Then shall this covenant which the Father hath covenanted with his people be fulfilled; and then shall Jerusalem be inhabited again with my people, and it shall be the land of their inheritance.

3 Nipai 21

- 1 Im eṃool Ij ba ṅan koṃ, Ij lewōj ṅan koṃ juon kakōl̄le, bwe koṃin maroṅ jeḷā iien eo ṅe men kein renaaj naṅin bōk jikier—bwe Inaaj ain tok, jān ajeeded eo aer etto, armej ro Aō, O ṃweo iṃōn Israel, im naaj bar kajutak ilubwiljier Aō Zaion;
- 2 Im lo, men in eo Inaaj lewōj ṅan koṃ ṅan juon kakōl̄le—eo Inaaj kwaḷok ṅan koṃ ijin tokālik kōn Eō, im jān kajoor eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar eo naaj lewōj ṅan koṃ jān Jemān, naaj kwaḷok ṅan ro riAelōn ko bwe ren maroṅ jeḷā kōn armej rein ro rej juon ṃōttan ṃweo iṃōn Jakab, im kōn armej rein Aō ro renaaj ejjeplōklōk jān er;
- 3 Eṃool, eṃool, Ij ba ṅan koṃ, ṅe men kein renaaj kwaḷok ṅan er jān Jema, im naaj itok jān Jema, jān er ṅan koṃ;
- 4 Bwe e mennin mālōtlōt ilo Jemān bwe ren jutak ilo āniin, im jutak āinwōt juon armej reanemkwōj jān kajoor eo an Jemān, bwe men kein ren maroṅ waḷoktok jān er ṅan juon ṃōttan ineemi, bwe bujen eo an Jemān en maroṅ kūrṃool eo Eaar kōṃṃan e ippān armej ro An, O ṃweo iṃōn Israel;
- 5 Kōn menin, ṅe jermal kein im jermal ko renaaj kōṃṃan ilubwiljimi ijin tokālik naaj waḷok tok jān ro riAelōn ko, ṅan ineemi eo enaaj idakunkunḷok ilo jab tōmak kōnke nana;
- 6 Bwe āindein e ḷujur Jemān bwe en waḷok tok jān ro riAelōn ko, bwe En maroṅ kwaḷok An kajoor ṅan ro riAelōn ko, bwe kōn un in bwe ro riAelōn ko, eḷaṅṅe renaaj jab kapene burueer, bwe ren maroṅ ukeḷok im itok ṅan Eō im peptaij ilo Eta im jeḷā kōn unleplep ko reṃool in Aō katak bwe ren maroṅ bōnbōn ilubwiljin armej ro Aō, O ṃweo iṃōn Israel;
- 7 Im ṅe men kein rej jejjēt kūtier bwe ro ineem renaaj jino in jeḷā men kein—Enaaj juon kakōl̄le ṅan er, bwe ren maroṅ jeḷā bwe jermal eo an Jemān eaar dedeḷok an ijino ṅan kūrṃool in bujen eo Eaar kōṃṃan ṅan armej ro rej jān ṃweo iṃōn Israel.

3 Nephi 21

And verily I say unto you, I give unto you a sign, that ye may know the time when these things shall be about to take place—that I shall gather in, from their long dispersion, my people, O house of Israel, and shall establish again among them my Zion;

And behold, this is the thing which I will give unto you for a sign—for verily I say unto you that when these things which I declare unto you, and which I shall declare unto you hereafter of myself, and by the power of the Holy Ghost which shall be given unto you of the Father, shall be made known unto the Gentiles that they may know concerning this people who are a remnant of the house of Jacob, and concerning this my people who shall be scattered by them;

Verily, verily, I say unto you, when these things shall be made known unto them of the Father, and shall come forth of the Father, from them unto you;

For it is wisdom in the Father that they should be established in this land, and be set up as a free people by the power of the Father, that these things might come forth from them unto a remnant of your seed, that the covenant of the Father may be fulfilled which he hath covenanted with his people, O house of Israel;

Therefore, when these works and the works which shall be wrought among you hereafter shall come forth from the Gentiles, unto your seed which shall dwindle in unbelief because of iniquity;

For thus it behooveth the Father that it should come forth from the Gentiles, that he may show forth his power unto the Gentiles, for this cause that the Gentiles, if they will not harden their hearts, that they may repent and come unto me and be baptized in my name and know of the true points of my doctrine, that they may be numbered among my people, O house of Israel;

And when these things come to pass that thy seed shall begin to know these things—it shall be a sign unto them, that they may know that the work of the Father hath already commenced unto the fulfilling of the covenant which he hath made unto the people who are of the house of Israel.

8 Im ñe raan eo enaaj itok, enaaj jejjet bwe kiiñ ro renaaj kiil lqñier; bwe men eo kar jab jiroñ er renaaj lo; im bwe men eo raar jab roñ renaaj watōke.

9 Bwe ilo raan eo, kōn Ña Jema enaaj jerbale juon jermal, eo enaaj juon jermal eḷap im kabwilōñlōñ ilubwiljier; im enaaj wōr ilubwiljier ro renaaj jab tōmak e, meñe juon armej enaaj kwaḷok e ñan er.

10 A lo, mour eo an eo karejera enaaj pād ilo Peiū; kōn menin rej jamin naaj kōmetak e, meñe enaaj jorrāñ kōnke er. Ijoke Inaaj kōmour e, bwe Inaaj kwaḷok ñan er bwe Aō jeḷāḷokjeñ e ḷapḷok jān moḅ an devil.

11 Kōn menin enaaj jejjet bwe jabdewōt eo enaaj jab tōmak ilo naan ko Aō, wōn ña Jisōs Kraist, eo Jemān enaaj kōmḡmane ñan bōktok ñan ro riAelōñ ko, im naaj leḷok ñan e kajoor bwe e en naaj bōktok er ñan ro riAelōñ ko, (enaaj kōmḡman eḡool āinwōt Moses eaar ba) naaj bukweḷok er jān ilubwiljin armej ro rej jān bujen eo.

12 Im armej ro Aō ro rej juon ḡōttan Jekab renaaj pād ilubwiljin ro riAelōñ ko, aaget, ilo ioḷapḷapier āinwōt juon ḷaioon ilubwiljin mennin mour ko rellāj in bukun wōjke, āinwōt juon ḷaioon edik ilubwiljin bwijin in sip ko, eo, eḷaññe ej rūbukwi ej jīmōr jujur ilaḷ im kekōl ilo ḡōttan ko, im ejjeḷok emaroñ lōmḡḡren.

13 Peier renaaj kotak ioon ro aer rijumae; im aolep ro aer rikōjdat renaaj ḡwījkōkḷok.

14 Aaet, wo ñan ro riAelōñ ko ijellokun wōt ñe rej ukeḷok; bwe enaaj kūrḡpool ilo raan en, Jema ej ba, bwe Inaaj bukweḷok ḡḡ ko ami jān ilubwiljimi, im Inaaj kōkkure jariat ko ami;

15 Im Inaaj bukweḷok jikin kwelok ko ami jān āneo, im ruprupe aolep jikin koḅe ko ami;

16 Im Inaaj bukweḷok ekkōpal ko jān āneo āneemi, im koḡ naaj ejjeḷok ami rianijnij;

17 Mennin āe ko ami Inaaj barāinwōt bukwiḷok, im ekjab jutak ko ami jān ilubwiljim, im koḡ jamin bar kabuñ-jar ñan jermal ko an peimī;

18 Im Inaaj ḷotḷok jān bukun wōjke eo edik ami, āindein Inaaj kōkkure jikin kwelok ko ami.

And when that day shall come, it shall come to pass that kings shall shut their mouths; for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

For in that day, for my sake shall the Father work a work, which shall be a great and a marvelous work among them; and there shall be among them those who will not believe it, although a man shall declare it unto them.

But behold, the life of my servant shall be in my hand; therefore they shall not hurt him, although he shall be marred because of them. Yet I will heal him, for I will show unto them that my wisdom is greater than the cunning of the devil.

Therefore it shall come to pass that whosoever will not believe in my words, who am Jesus Christ, which the Father shall cause him to bring forth unto the Gentiles, and shall give unto him power that he shall bring them forth unto the Gentiles, (it shall be done even as Moses said) they shall be cut off from among my people who are of the covenant.

And my people who are a remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles, yea, in the midst of them as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep, who, if he go through both treadeth down and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

Their hand shall be lifted up upon their adversaries, and all their enemies shall be cut off.

Yea, wo be unto the Gentiles except they repent; for it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Father, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots;

And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strongholds;

And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thy land, and thou shalt have no more soothsayers;

Thy graven images I will also cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee, and thou shalt no more worship the works of thy hands;

And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee; so will I destroy thy cities.

19 Im aolep riab ko, im moṇ ko, im ankoṇak ko, im akwāālel ko, im *priestcraft* ko, im mennin lōn ko, renaaj bōjrak.

20 Bwe enaaj jeppet, Jema ej ba, bwe ilo raan eo jabdewōt eo enaaj jab ukeḷok im itok nān eo Jitōnbōro Nejū, er Inaaj bukweḷok er jān ilubwiljin armej ro Aō, O mṇweo imōn Israel;

21 Im Inaaj kōmakūt kūt idenoṇe im illu ioer, eṇool āinwōt ioon riAelōn ko, āinwōt ko rej jañin kar roñ.

22 A eḷañne renaaj ukeḷok im eḡroñ naan ko Aō, im jab kapene burueer, Inaaj kajutak kabuñ eo Aō ilubwiljier, im renaaj itok nān bujen eo im naaj bōnbōn ilubwiljin mōttan in an Jekab, nān ro Iaar leḷok āniin nān aer jolōt;

23 Im renaaj jipañ armej ro Aō, ro rej juon mōttan in Jekab, im barāinwōt joñan wōt lōn in mṇweo imōn Israel renaaj itok, bwe ren maroñ kalōk juon jikin kwelok, eo enaaj ṇa etan Jerusalem Ekāāl.

24 Innām renaaj jipañ armej ro Aō bwe ren maroñ kuktok, ro rej ejeplōklōk ioon aolepān mejān āneo, nān Jerusalem Ekāāl.

25 Innām kajoor an lañ enaaj wanlaḷtak ilubwiljier; im Inaaj barāinwōt pād ioḷapḷapier.

26 Innām jermal ko an Jema renaaj ijino ilo raan eo, eṇool nē gospel in naaj kwaḷok naan kake ilubwiljin mōttan eo an armej rein. Eṇool Ij ba nān koṇ, ilo raan en jermal ko an Jema renaaj ijino ilubwiljin aolep armej ro Aō rejjeplōklōk, aaet, eṇool bwij ko rekar jako, ko Jema eaar tōlḷok er jān Jerusalem.

27 Aaet, jermal eo enaaj ijino ilubwiljin aolep ro rejjeplōklōk Aō, kōn Jema nān kōpooj iaḷ eo remaroñ itok nān Eō, bwe ren maroñ kūr ioon Jema ilo Eta.

28 Aaet, innām jermal eo enaaj ijino, kōn Jema ilubwiljin aolep laḷ ko ilo kōpooj iaḷ eo armej ro An remaroñ kuktok ilo jikier nān āneo āneen aer jolōt.

And it shall come to pass that all lyings, and deceivings, and envyings, and strifes, and priestcrafts, and whoredoms, shall be done away.

For it shall come to pass, saith the Father, that at that day whosoever will not repent and come unto my Beloved Son, them will I cut off from among my people, O house of Israel;

And I will execute vengeance and fury upon them, even as upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

But if they will repent and hearken unto my words, and harden not their hearts, I will establish my church among them, and they shall come in unto the covenant and be numbered among this the remnant of Jacob, unto whom I have given this land for their inheritance;

And they shall assist my people, the remnant of Jacob, and also as many of the house of Israel as shall come, that they may build a city, which shall be called the New Jerusalem.

And then shall they assist my people that they may be gathered in, who are scattered upon all the face of the land, in unto the New Jerusalem.

And then shall the power of heaven come down among them; and I also will be in the midst.

And then shall the work of the Father commence at that day, even when this gospel shall be preached among the remnant of this people. Verily I say unto you, at that day shall the work of the Father commence among all the dispersed of my people, yea, even the tribes which have been lost, which the Father hath led away out of Jerusalem.

Yea, the work shall commence among all the dispersed of my people, with the Father to prepare the way whereby they may come unto me, that they may call on the Father in my name.

Yea, and then shall the work commence, with the Father among all nations in preparing the way whereby his people may be gathered home to the land of their inheritance.

29 Im renaaj diwōjłok jān aolep lał ko; im renaaj jab diwōjłok ilo kaiur, ak jab ilok ilo ko, bwe Inaaj ilok iṅaer, Jema ej ba, im Inaaj pād itulikier.

And they shall go out from all nations; and they shall not go out in haste, nor go by flight, for I will go before them, saith the Father, and I will be their rearward.

3 Nipai 22

- 1 Innām men eo kar jeje enaaj kūrṃool: Kwōn al, O kwowar, kwe eo kwaar jab keotak; kwōn nīrl̥ɔk ilo al, im lam̥ōj, kwe eo kar jab eñtaan kōn ajri; bwe elōn̥l̥ɔk ro nejin jojol̥āār jān lio ewōr pāleen, Irooj ej ba.
- 2 Kwōn kōlap̥l̥ɔk jikin eṃ nuknuk eo am, im kōtl̥ɔk bwe ren er̥l̥ɔkeṭ̥l̥ɔk penjān ko an ijoko jikūṃ; kwōn jab bōbrae, kaetokl̥ɔk to ko im kōkajoor̥l̥ɔk stake ko am;
- 3 Bwe kwōnaaj nīrl̥ɔk ianbwijmarōn im ianmiin̥, im enaaj jolōt e ro riAelōn̥ ko im kōṃṃan bwe jikin ko ejjel̥ɔk kobbaer en wōr ie.
- 4 Kwōn jab lōl̥n̥q̥n̥, bwe kwōj jamin naaj jook; im jamin naaj pok, bwe kwōj jamin naaj lel̥ɔk ilo jook; bwe kwōnaaj jab meṭ̥l̥ɔkl̥ɔk jook in aṃ j̥ɔdikdik, im naaj jab keememej kauwe in aṃ j̥ɔdikdik, im naaj jab keememej kauwe in aṃ juon kōrā ejjel̥ɔk pāleen l̥ɔk wōt.
- 5 Bwe aṃ Rikōṃanṃan, l̥eo pāleem̥, Irooj in Inelep ilo etan; im aṃ Ripinmuur, eo Ekwōjarjar in Israel—Anij in aolepān laṭ naaj ānin̥n̥in e.
- 6 Bwe Irooj eaar kūr eok āinwōt kōrā eo eṭ̥l̥ɔk jān e im ebūrom̥ōj ilo jetōb, im juon kōrā pālele in j̥ɔdikdik, ke kar jab bōk eok, aṃ Anij ej ba.
- 7 Ilo jidik iien Iaar eṭ̥l̥ɔk jān eok, bwe kōn tūriam̥o ko rel̥lap Iaar aintok eok.
- 8 Ilo jidik illu Iaar ṃooj turin meja jān eok iuṃwin jidik iien, a kōn jouj ejjel̥ɔk jem̥l̥ɔkin Inaaj tūriam̥okake eok, Irooj aṃ Ripinmuur ej ba.
- 9 Bwe eñin, ej āinwōt dān ko ilo Noa nān Eō, bwe āinwōt Iaar kanejneṃ bwe dān ko ilo Noa ren jab bar il̥ɔk wōt ioon laṭ, āindein Iaar kanejneṃ bwe I jamin naaj illu ippaṃ.
- 10 Bwe toṭ ko renaaj il̥ɔk im bat ko naaj kōmakūti, a Aō jouj naaj jab il̥ɔk jān eok, im jab naaj kōmakūt bujen aenōṃṃan eo Aō, Irooj eo ewōr an tūriam̥o kōn eok ej ba.
- 11 O kwe rijorrān, jep̥l̥okl̥ok kōn lañ, im jab ineem̥ṃan! Lo, Inaaj likūt dekā ko aṃ kōn mōōr ko reṃṃan, im likūt pedped ko kōn sapphire ko.

3 Nephi 22

And then shall that which is written come to pass: Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child; for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord.

Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thy habitations; spare not, lengthen thy cords and strengthen thy stakes;

For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left, and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

Fear not, for thou shalt not be ashamed; neither be thou confounded, for thou shalt not be put to shame; for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

For thy maker, thy husband, the Lord of Hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel—the God of the whole earth shall he be called.

For the Lord hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

For a small moment have I forsaken thee, but with great mercies will I gather thee.

In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment, but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer.

For this, the waters of Noah unto me, for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth, so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee.

For the mountains shall depart and the hills be removed, but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee.

O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted! Behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colors, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

- 12 Im Inaaj kōmman wūntō ko am jān rupi, im wōrwōr ko am jān *carbuncle* ko, im tōrerein ko am otemjej kōn dekā ko reaiboojoj.
- 13 Im ro nejūm otemjej Irooj enaaj katakin er; im eļap naaj aenōmman eo an ro nejūm.
- 14 Ilo weepān kwōnaaj jutak; kwōnaaj ettoļok jān kōmakoko bwe kwōnaaj ban lōļnōn, im jān mijak bwe enaaj jab itok epaak eok.
- 15 Lo, renaaj kanooj koba ippān doon ṅae eok, jaab jān Eō; jabdewōt eo enaaj koba ippān doon ṅae eok naaj buñ kōn kwe.
- 16 Lo, Iaar kōmanman rijerbal māāl eo ej deele mälle ko ilo kijeek, im ej bōktok juon kein jermal jān an jermal; im Iaar kōmanman rijerwaan bwe en kōkkure.
- 17 Ejjelok kein tariṅae eo naaj ejaake ṅae eok enaaj jeraamman; im lo otemjej enaaj ba ṅae eok ilo ekajet kwōnaaj liaakeļok. Eñin ej jolōt eo an rijerbal ro an Irooj, im aer weepān ej jān Eō, Irooj ej ba.

And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children.

In righteousness shalt thou be established; thou shalt be far from oppression for thou shalt not fear, and from terror for it shall not come near thee.

Behold, they shall surely gather together against thee, not by me; whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall revile against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord.

3 Nipai 23

- 1 Im kiiō, lo, Ij ba n̄an koṃ, bwe koṃij aikuj etali men kein. Aaet, juon kien Ij lewōj n̄an koṃ bwe koṃin etale men kein ilo niknik; bwe reḷḷap naan ko an Aiseia.
- 2 Bwe eṃool eaar kōnono kōn aolep men ko kōn armej ro Aō ro rej j̄an ṃweo imōn Israel; kōn menin ej aikuj bwe e en kōnono barāinwōt n̄an ro riAelōn ko.
- 3 Im men otemjej eaar kōnono raar im renaaj kūrṃool, eṃool ekkar n̄an naan ko eaar kōnono.
- 4 Kōn menin eḡroñ naan ko Aō; koṃin jeje men ko Iaar ba n̄an koṃ; im ekkar n̄an iien eo im ankilaan Jemān renaaj ilōk n̄an ro riAelōn ko.
- 5 Im jabdewōt eo enaaj eḡroñ naan ko Aō im ukeḷōk im peptaj, ejja in wōt enaaj mour. Koṃin etale rikanaan ro, bwe elōn ro renaaj kaṃool kōn men kein.
- 6 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke Jisōs eaar ba naan kein Eaar bar ba n̄an er, ālikin An kar tipdiki aolep jeje ko rekwōjarjar n̄an er ko raar būki, Eaar ba n̄an er: lo, bar jet jeje ko rekwōjarjar I kōṃnaan bwe koṃin jeje, bwe ejjeḷōk ippemi.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein Eaar ba n̄an Nipai: Kwōn bōktok ḷōk ko koṃ ar kōṃṃani.
- 8 Im ke Nipai eaar bōktok ḷōk ko, im likūt i imaan, Eaar tḡor mejān ioer im ba:
- 9 Eṃool Ij ba n̄an koṃ, Iaar jiroñ eo karejera Samuel, riLeman eo, bwe e en kaṃool n̄an armej rein, bwe ilo raan en Jema en aiḃooj etan ilo N̄a bwe ekar wōr elōn ro rekwōjarjar ro ren jerkak j̄an ro remej, im ren waḷōk n̄an elōn, im ren jipañ er. Im Eaar ba n̄an er: Eaar jab āindein ke?
- 10 Im ro rikaḷooran raar uwaak E im ba: Aaet, Irooj, Samuel eaar kanaan ekkar n̄an Aṃ innaan, im raar aolep kūrṃool.
- 11 Im Jisōs eaar ba n̄an er: Ekōjkan bwe koṃin kar jar jeje men in, bwe elōn ro rekwōjarjar raar jerkak im waḷōk n̄an elōn im kar jipañ er?

3 Nephi 23

And now, behold, I say unto you, that ye ought to search these things. Yea, a commandment I give unto you that ye search these things diligently; for great are the words of Isaiah.

For surely he spake as touching all things concerning my people which are of the house of Israel; therefore it must needs be that he must speak also to the Gentiles.

And all things that he spake have been and shall be, even according to the words which he spake.

Therefore give heed to my words; write the things which I have told you; and according to the time and the will of the Father they shall go forth unto the Gentiles.

And whosoever will hearken unto my words and repenteth and is baptized, the same shall be saved. Search the prophets, for many there be that testify of these things.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had said these words he said unto them again, after he had expounded all the scriptures unto them which they had received, he said unto them: Behold, other scriptures I would that ye should write, that ye have not.

And it came to pass that he said unto Nephi: Bring forth the record which ye have kept.

And when Nephi had brought forth the records, and laid them before him, he cast his eyes upon them and said:

Verily I say unto you, I commanded my servant Samuel, the Lamanite, that he should testify unto this people, that at the day that the Father should glorify his name in me that there were many saints who should arise from the dead, and should appear unto many, and should minister unto them. And he said unto them: Was it not so?

And his disciples answered him and said: Yea, Lord, Samuel did prophesy according to thy words, and they were all fulfilled.

And Jesus said unto them: How be it that ye have not written this thing, that many saints did arise and appear unto many and did minister unto them?

12 Im ālikin men kein Nīpai eaar keememej bwe men in eaar jab jeje.

13 Im ālikin men kein Jisōs eaar jiroñ er bwe e en kar jeje; kōn menin eaar jeje ekkar ñan āinwōt An kar jiroñ er.

14 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke ar mōj an Jisōs tipdiki aolep jeje ko rekwōjarjar ilo juon, ko rekar jeje, Eaar jiroñ er bwe ren katakin men ko Eaar tipdiki ñan er.

And it came to pass that Nephi remembered that this thing had not been written.

And it came to pass that Jesus commanded that it should be written; therefore it was written according as he commanded.

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had expounded all the scriptures in one, which they had written, he commanded them that they should teach the things which he had expounded unto them.

3 Nipai 24

- 1 Im ālikin men kein Eaar jiroñ er bwe ren jeje naan ko Jemān eaar liḷok nān Malakai, ko E eaikuj ba nān er. Im ālikin men kein ālikin aer kar jei Eaar tipdiki. Im erkein rej naan ko Eaar ba nān er, im ba: Āindein Jema eaar ba nān Malakai—Lo, Inaaj jilkinḷok eo karejera, im enaaj kōpooj iaḷ eo Iḡaō, im Irooj eo koḡ naaj kappukot e eḡōkaj an itok nān tampeḷ eo An, eḡool eo karejeran bujen eo, eo koḡij ḡōḡōḡō kake; lo, enaaj itok, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.
- 2 A wōn emaroñ pād ilo raan in itok An, im wōn enaaj jutak nē E ej waḷoktok? Bwe E ej āinwōt juon kijeek an rikarreoik māāl ko, im āinwōt soap an rikarreo nuknuk.
- 3 Im Enaaj jijet āinwōt rikaōnḷok im karreoik silver; im Enaaj karreoik ḡaan ro nejin Livai, im Enaaj karreoik er āinwōt gold im silver, bwe ren maroñ katok nān Irooj juon katok ilo weepḡān.
- 4 Innām naaj katok eo an Juda im Jerusalem kabuñ-būruōn Irooj, āinwōt ilo raan ko etto, im āinwōt ilo iiō ko ḡokta.
- 5 Im Inaaj itok epaak eok nān ekajet; im Inaaj rikamool innitōt ḡae riḡadḡōd ro, im ḡae riḷōñ ro, im ḡae rikanejneḷ waan ro, im ḡae ro rejjab jḡwe aer kōḷḷā wōḡāān rijerbal eo an, im kōrā eo eḷjeḷok pāleen im eo eḷjeḷok jemān, im eo ej eḷḷok jān ruwamāejet, im jab mijak Eō, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.
- 6 Bwe Nāij Irooj, Ij jab ukoktak; kōn menin koḡ ḡaan ro nejin Jekab koḡij jab bwil.
- 7 Eḡool jān raan ko an ro jemāmi koḡ ar jako jān kaiñi ko Aō, im kar jab kōjparoki. Koḡin rḡoltok nān Eō im Inaaj rḡolwaj nān koḡ, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba. A koḡij ba: Ekōjkan am rḡolwaj?
- 8 Armeḷ en kḡote Anij ke? Mekarta koḡ ar kḡote Eō. A koḡij ba: Ekōjkan am kar kḡote Eok? Ilo juon ḡōttan joñoul im joortak ko.
- 9 Kar kalia koḡ kōn juon lia, bwe koḡ ar kḡote Eō, eḡool aolepān aelōn in.

3 Nephi 24

And it came to pass that he commanded them that they should write the words which the Father had given unto Malachi, which he should tell unto them. And it came to pass that after they were written he expounded them. And these are the words which he did tell unto them, saying: Thus said the Father unto Malachi—Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me, and the Lord whom ye seek shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of Hosts.

But who may abide the day of his coming, and who shall stand when he appeareth? For he is like a refiner's fire, and like fuller's soap.

And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver; and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness.

Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger, and fear not me, saith the Lord of Hosts.

For I am the Lord, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.

Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me and I will return unto you, saith the Lord of Hosts. But ye say: Wherein shall we return?

Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say: Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

Ye are cursed with a curse, for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

10 Kom̄in bōktok aolep juon mōttan joñoul ko ilo im̄ōn kōkoṇ eo, bwe en maroñ wōr kanniōk ilo m̄weo Im̄ō; im kaṇool n̄an Eō ilo wāween in, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, eḷaññe I ban kōpeḷḷok n̄an koṇ wūntō ko in lañ, im lutōklelep ioomi juon kōjeraam̄man eo enaaj ejjeḷok jikin ebwe n̄an bōk e.

11 Im Inaaj kauweik eo rikañ jonikkan ko kōn koṇ, im e jamin naaj kōkkure leen bwidej ko ami; im jamin naaj wōtlōk leen wōjke grep ko ami m̄okta j̄an iien eo an ilo meḷaaj ko, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.

12 Im laḷ ko otemjeḷok renaaj kūr koṇ rijeban, bwe koṇ naaj juon āne e kaṇōṇṇō, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.

13 Naan ko ami raar kajoor ṇae Eō, Irooj ej ba. Mekarta koṇij ba: Ta kōm ar kōnono ṇae Eok?

14 Koṇ ar ba: Ejjeḷok tokj̄an jerbale n̄an Anij, im ta ej kōḷapḷok kōj n̄e jaar kōjparok kaiñi ko An im bwe jaar etetal ilo būrom̄oj iṇaan Irooj in Inelep eo?

15 Im kiiō jej ba eo ej juwa em̄ōṇṇō; aaget, er ro rej jerbale nana rej jeraam̄man; aaget, er ro rej kapo Anij kanooj kōtlōk er.

16 Innām er ro raar mijak Irooj raar kōnono emmakijij ipp̄an doon, im Irooj eaar eḡroñ im roñ; im juon bok in keememej kar jeje iṇaan E kōn er ro raar mijak Irooj, im kar ḷōm̄nak kōn Etan.

17 Im renaaj ro doō, Irooj in Inelep ej ba, ilo raan eo n̄e Inaaj kōm̄anman deka aorōk ko Aō; im Inaaj oṇaake er āinwōt juon em̄man ej oṇaake ḷaddik eo nejin make ej jerbale n̄an e.

18 Innām koṇ naaj roḡtok im kile oktak ikōtaan ro rem̄man im ro renana, ikōtaan e eo ej jerbale n̄an Anij im e eo ej jab jerbale n̄an E.

Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in my house; and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of Hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the fields, saith the Lord of Hosts.

And all nations shall call you blessed, for ye shall be a delightsome land, saith the Lord of Hosts.

Your words have been stout against me, saith the Lord. Yet ye say: What have we spoken against thee?

Ye have said: It is vain to serve God, and what doth it profit that we have kept his ordinances and that we have walked mournfully before the Lord of Hosts?

And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered.

Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another, and the Lord hearkened and heard; and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name.

And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of Hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

Then shall ye return and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

3 Nipai 25

- 1 Bwe lo, raan eo ej itok eo enaaj bwil āinwōt uṃ; im aolep rijuwa, aaet, im aolep ro rej kōṃṃan nana, naaj āinwōt uṃjōj ṃōrā; im raan eo ej itok enaaj tile er, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba, joṃan e jamin naaj likūt er okar ak ra.
- 2 A ṃan koṃ ro rej mijak Eta, Nejin Weeppān enaaj jerkak kōn kōmour ilo pein; im koṃ naaj ilōk im eddekḷok āinwōt koon in kau ilo jikin.
- 3 Im koṃ naaj jujuri ilaḷ rinana eo; bwe renaaj melkwarar iuṃwin lōpiden neemi ilo raan eo bwe Inaaj kōṃṃan men in, Irooj in Inelep eo ej ba.
- 4 Koṃin keememej kien Moses, eo karejera, eo Iaar jiroṃ e iHoreb kōn aolep Israel, ippān kien ko im ekajet ko.
- 5 Lo, Inaaj jilkinwaj Ilaija rikanaan eo ṃokta jān itok eo an raan eo eḷap im rōkaammijak an Irooj;
- 6 Im enaaj ukōt būruōn ro jemāer ṃan ro nejier, im būruōn ro nejier ṃan ro jemāer, ṃe I ab itok im deṃḷoke laḷ kōn juon kalia.

3 Nephi 25

For behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble; and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of Hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

But unto you that fear my name, shall the Son of Righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth and grow up as calves in the stall.

And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the Lord of Hosts.

Remember ye the law of Moses, my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.

Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord;

And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

3 Nipai 26

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Jisōs kar ba men kein Eaar tipdiki nān jarlepju eo; im Eaar tipdiki men ko otemjej nān er, jīṃor ɭap im dik.
- 2 Im Eba: Jeje ko rekwōjarjar, ko raar jab pād ippemi, Jema eaar jiroñ bwe In liwōj nān koṃ; bwe eaar ɭoɭātāt ilo E bwe ren aiku j liwōj nān epepen ko tokālik.
- 3 Im Eaar tipdiki men ko otemjej, eṃool jān jino in nān iien eo Enaaj itok ilo aiboojoj—aaet, eṃool men ko otemjej ko renaaj itok ilo mejān laɭ, eṃool ṃae men ko kobban ren ōnɭok kōn bwil, im laɭ en lemlem ippān doon āinwōt juon lemlem doulul, im lañ ko im laɭ renaaj jako;
- 4 Im eṃool ṃae raan eo eɭap im āliktata, nē armej otemjej, im aolep nukwin ko, im laɭ ko otemjej im lo ko renaaj jutak iṃaan Anij, nān ekajet kōn jermal ko aer, eɭaññe rej eṃṃan ak eɭaññe rej nana—
- 5 Eɭaññe rej eṃṃan, nān jerkakpeje in mour indeeo; im eɭaññe rej naan, nān jerkakpeje in mej; ko rej āier wōt juon, juon irājet im eo juon bar irājet, ekkar nān tūriaṃokake eo, im jīṃwe eo, im ekwōjarjar eo ej ilo Kraist, eo eaar ṃokta jān kar jino in laɭ.
- 6 Im kiiō e jamin kar jeje ilo bok in eṃool juon ṃōttan bukwi in men ko Jisōs eṃool eaar katakin nān armej ro;
- 7 A lo pileij ko an Nipai ewōr ie eɭapɭok ṃōttan in men ko Eaar katakin armej ro.
- 8 Im men kein Iaar jeje, ko rej ṃōttan eo edikɭok in men ko Eaar katakin armej ro; im Iaar jei nān jibadbad in bwe ren maroñ bar būki tok nān armej rein, jān ro riAelōñ ko, ekkar nān naan ko Jisōs eaar kōnono.
- 9 Im nē renaaj bōk men in, eo ej aorōk bwe ren bōk ṃokta, nān mālejoñ e aer tōmak, im eɭaññe enaaj āindein bwe ren naaj tōmak men kein innām men ko reɭɭap naaj kwaɭoki nān er.

3 Nephi 26

And now it came to pass that when Jesus had told these things he expounded them unto the multitude; and he did expound all things unto them, both great and small.

And he saith: These scriptures, which ye had not with you, the Father commanded that I should give unto you; for it was wisdom in him that they should be given unto future generations.

And he did expound all things, even from the beginning until the time that he should come in his glory—yea, even all things which should come upon the face of the earth, even until the elements should melt with fervent heat, and the earth should be wrapt together as a scroll, and the heavens and the earth should pass away;

And even unto the great and last day, when all people, and all kindreds, and all nations and tongues shall stand before God, to be judged of their works, whether they be good or whether they be evil—

If they be good, to the resurrection of everlasting life; and if they be evil, to the resurrection of damnation; being on a parallel, the one on the one hand and the other on the other hand, according to the mercy, and the justice, and the holiness which is in Christ, who was before the world began.

And now there cannot be written in this book even a hundredth part of the things which Jesus did truly teach unto the people;

But behold the plates of Nephi do contain the more part of the things which he taught the people.

And these things have I written, which are a lesser part of the things which he taught the people; and I have written them to the intent that they may be brought again unto this people, from the Gentiles, according to the words which Jesus hath spoken.

And when they shall have received this, which is expedient that they should have first, to try their faith, and if it shall so be that they shall believe these things then shall the greater things be made manifest unto them.

- 10 Im eļāņne āindein bwe ren naaj jab tōmak men kein, innām men ko reļļap naaj dāpij jān er, nān liaakeļok eo aer.
- 11 Lo, Iaar naņin jei, aolep ko kar m̄wijiti ioon pileij ko an Nipai, a Irooj eaar bōbrae e, im ba: Inaaj mālejšoņe tōmak eo an armej ro Aō.
- 12 Kōn menin nā, Mormon, ij jeje men kein ko kar jiroņ eō jān Irooj. Im kiiō Nā, Mormon, kōm̄m̄an jeļok in ennaan kein aō, im wōn̄maanļok nān jeje men kein ko kar jiroņ Eō.
- 13 Kōn menin, I kōņaan bwe koņin lo bwe Irooj eņool eaar katakin armej ro, bwe iuņwin tōrean eo jilu raan; im ālikin Eaar kwaļok E nān er emmakijkij, im eaar ruje pilawā emmakijkij, im kōjeraaņm̄an e, im leļok e nān er.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein Eaar katakin im jermal nān ro nejin jarlepju eo kar kōnono kake, im Eaar kōtļok loer, im raar kōnono nān jemāer men ko reļļap im kabwilōņlōņ, eņool eļapļok jān men ko Eaar kwaļok nān armej ro; im Eaar kōtļok loer bwe ren maroņ kōnono.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein ālikin An kar wanlōņļok ilo laņ —alen kein karuo bwe Ekar kwaļoke nān er, im kar ilok nān Jemān, ālikin kar kōmour aolep aer rinaņinmej, im aer riakā, im kar kōpeļļok mejān ripilo ro aer im karoņļokjeņ lōjiln̄in rijarroņroņ, im eņool kar kōm̄m̄an wāween kōmour otemjeļok ilubwiljier, im kar kōjerkak juon eņm̄aan jān ro remej, im kar kwaļok An kajoor nān er, im kar wanlōņļok nān Jemān—
- 16 Lo, ālikin men kein ilo raan eo ilju bwe jarlepju eo eaar kuktok ippān doon, im raar jīmor lo im roņ rein nejier; aet, eņool niņniņ ro raar kōpeļļok lōņier im kōnono men ko rekabwilōņlōņ; im men kein ko raar kōnono kar bōbrae bwe en wōr jabdewōt armej en jei.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein rikaļoor ro Jisōs eaar kāālet raar jino jān iien eo m̄aanļok nān peptaij im nān katakin joņan lōņ in wōt ro itok nān er; im joņan lōņ in wōt kar peptaiji ilo etan Jisōs raar obrak kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar.
- 18 Im elōņ iaer raar lo im roņ men ko epen kōnono, ko kar jab kōmālīm bwe ren jeje.

And if it so be that they will not believe these things, then shall the greater things be withheld from them, unto their condemnation.

Behold, I was about to write them, all which were engraven upon the plates of Nephi, but the Lord forbade it, saying: I will try the faith of my people.

Therefore I, Mormon, do write the things which have been commanded me of the Lord. And now I, Mormon, make an end of my sayings, and proceed to write the things which have been commanded me.

Therefore, I would that ye should behold that the Lord truly did teach the people, for the space of three days; and after that he did show himself unto them oft, and did break bread oft, and bless it, and give it unto them.

And it came to pass that he did teach and minister unto the children of the multitude of whom hath been spoken, and he did loose their tongues, and they did speak unto their fathers great and marvelous things, even greater than he had revealed unto the people; and he loosed their tongues that they could utter.

And it came to pass that after he had ascended into heaven—the second time that he showed himself unto them, and had gone unto the Father, after having healed all their sick, and their lame, and opened the eyes of their blind and unstopped the ears of the deaf, and even had done all manner of cures among them, and raised a man from the dead, and had shown forth his power unto them, and had ascended unto the Father—

Behold, it came to pass on the morrow that the multitude gathered themselves together, and they both saw and heard these children; yea, even babes did open their mouths and utter marvelous things; and the things which they did utter were forbidden that there should not any man write them.

And it came to pass that the disciples whom Jesus had chosen began from that time forth to baptize and to teach as many as did come unto them; and as many as were baptized in the name of Jesus were filled with the Holy Ghost.

And many of them saw and heard unspeakable things, which are not lawful to be written.

19 Im raar katakin, im kar jipaṅ doon; im raar men otemjej aer jiṃor ilo ejjeḷok kalijekḷok ilubwiljier, aolep armej ṃakūtkūt jiṃwe, juon ippān bar juon.

20 Im ālikin men kein raar kōṃṃani men ko otemjej eṃool āinwōt Jiṣōs eaar jiroṅ er.

21 Im er ro raar peptaij ilo etan Jiṣōs kar kūr er kabuṅ eo an Kraist.

And they taught, and did minister one to another; and they had all things common among them, every man dealing justly, one with another.

And it came to pass that they did do all things even as Jesus had commanded them.

And they who were baptized in the name of Jesus were called the church of Christ.

3 Nipai 27

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke rikaḷoor ro an Jisōs raar ito-itak im kar kwaḷoḷk naan kōn men ko raar jimor roñ im lo, im kar peptaij ilo etan Jisōs, ālikin men kein rikaḷoor ro raar koba ippān doon im kar koba ilo jar im jitlōk ekajoor.
- 2 Im Jisōs eaar bar kwaḷoḷk E nān er, ke raar jar nān Jemān ilo Etan; im Jisōs eaar itok im jutak ioḷapḷapier, im ba nān er: Ta koḿ kōḷnaan bwe In lewōj nān koḿ?
- 3 Im raar ba nān E: Irooj kōm kōḷnaan bwe Kwōn ba nān kōm ta āt eo kōm naaj kūr kabuñ in; bwe ewōr akwāālel ko ilubwiljin armej rein kōn menin.
- 4 Im Irooj eaar ba nān er: Eḿool, eḿool, Ij ba nān koḿ, etke armej rej aikuj alñūrñūr im akwāāl kōn men in?
- 5 Raar jab kōnono ke jān jeje ko rekwōjarjar, ko rej ba koḿij aikuj bōk ioomi etan Kraist, eo ej Eta? Bwe jān āt in naaj kūr koḿ ilo raan eo āliktata;
- 6 Im jabdewōt eo ej bōk ioon Eta, im niknik nān jemḷoḷkin, ejja in wōt naaj mour ilo raan eo āliktata.
- 7 Kōn menin, jabdewōt men koḿ naaj kōḿḿan, koḿ naaj kōḿḿan ilo Eta; kōn menin koḿ naaj ḷa etan kabuñ eo ilo Eta; im koḿ naaj kajjitōk ippān Jemād ilo Eta bwe E en naaj kōjeraaḿḿan kabuñ eo kōn Eō.
- 8 Im enaaj ekōjkan kabuñ eo Aō ijellōkun wōt nē ej etḷake Eta? Bwe eḷaññe juon kabuñ ḷa etan ilo etan Moses innām ej an Moses kabuñ; ak eḷaññe enaaj etḷake etan armej innām ej kabuñ eo an armej; ak eḷaññe e ej etḷake Eta innām e ej kabuñ eo Aō, eḷaññe raar ekkal ioon gospel eo Aō.
- 9 Eḿool Ij ba nān koḿ, bwe koḿij ekkal ioon gospel eo Aō; kōn menin koḿ naaj kūr jabdewōt men ko koḿij likūt etan, ilo Eta; kōn menin eḷaññe koḿij kūr Jema, kōn kabuñ eo, eḷaññe enaaj ilo Eta Jema enaaj roñjake koḿ;

3 Nephi 27

And it came to pass that as the disciples of Jesus were journeying and were preaching the things which they had both heard and seen, and were baptizing in the name of Jesus, it came to pass that the disciples were gathered together and were united in mighty prayer and fasting.

And Jesus again showed himself unto them, for they were praying unto the Father in his name; and Jesus came and stood in the midst of them, and said unto them: What will ye that I shall give unto you?

And they said unto him: Lord, we will that thou wouldst tell us the name whereby we shall call this church; for there are disputations among the people concerning this matter.

And the Lord said unto them: Verily, verily, I say unto you, why is it that the people should murmur and dispute because of this thing?

Have they not read the scriptures, which say ye must take upon you the name of Christ, which is my name? For by this name shall ye be called at the last day;

And whoso taketh upon him my name, and endureth to the end, the same shall be saved at the last day.

Therefore, whatsoever ye shall do, ye shall do it in my name; therefore ye shall call the church in my name; and ye shall call upon the Father in my name that he will bless the church for my sake.

And how be it my church save it be called in my name? For if a church be called in Moses' name then it be Moses' church; or if it be called in the name of a man then it be the church of a man; but if it be called in my name then it is my church, if it so be that they are built upon my gospel.

Verily I say unto you, that ye are built upon my gospel; therefore ye shall call whatsoever things ye do call, in my name; therefore if ye call upon the Father, for the church, if it be in my name the Father will hear you;

- 10 Im eļāñņe kabuñ eo ej ekkal ioon gospel eo Aō innām Jema enaaj kwaļok jermal ko An make ilowaan.
- 11 A eļāñņe e jab ekkal ioon gospel eo Aō, im ej ekkal ioon jermal ko an armej, ak ioon jermal ko an devil, eṃool Ij ba ñan koṃ ewōr aer lañlōñ ilo jermal ko iaar ilo jidik iien, im ej jab etto jeṃļok eo ej itok, im rej juokļok er im joļok ilo kijeek, jān ijo ejjeļok rōļ.
- 12 Bwe jermal ko aer rej loor er, bwe ej kōn jermal ko aer naaj juokļok er; kōn menin keememej men ko Iaar ba ñan koṃ.
- 13 Lo Iaar lewōj ñan koṃ gospel eo Aō, im eñin ej gospel eo Iaar lewōj ñan koṃ—bwe Iaar itok ñan laļ in ñan kōṃṃan ankilaan Jema, kōnke Jema eaar jilkintok Eō.
- 14 Im Jema eaar jilkintok Eō bwe In maroñ toto ioon debwāāl; im ālikin kar kotak Eō ioon debwāāl, bwe In maroñ kañōltok armej otemjej ñan Eō, bwe āinwōt kar kotak Eō jān armej eṃool āindein Jema enaaj kotak armej, ñan jutak iṃaō, ñan ekajet kōn jermal ko aer, eļāñņe reṃṃan ak eļāñņe renana—
- 15 Im kōn un in kar kotak Eō; kōn menin, ekkar ñan kajoor eo an Jema Inaaj kañōltok armej otemjej ñan Eō, bwe ren maroñ ekajet ekkar ñan jermal ko aer.
- 16 Im enaaj waļok, bwe eo ej ukeļok im ej peptaj ilo Eta enaaj obrak; im eļāñņe e ej niknik ñan jeṃļokin, lo, Enaaj ejjeļok ruōn iṃaan Jema ilo raan eo ñe Inaaj jutak ñan ekajet laļ.
- 17 Im e eo ej jab niknik ñan jeṃļokin, ejja wōt eo in ej barāinwōt jokak im joļok ilo kijeek, jān ijo rejjab maroñ bar rōļ, kōn jṃwe eo an Jema.
- 18 Im eñin ej naan eo Jema eaar leļok ñan ro nejin armej. Im kōn un in Ej kakūrṃool naan ko Eaar liļok, im Ej jab riab, ak kakūrṃool aolep naan ko An.

And if it so be that the church is built upon my gospel then will the Father show forth his own works in it.

But if it be not built upon my gospel, and is built upon the works of men, or upon the works of the devil, verily I say unto you they have joy in their works for a season, and by and by the end cometh, and they are hewn down and cast into the fire, from whence there is no return.

For their works do follow them, for it is because of their works that they are hewn down; therefore remember the things that I have told you.

Behold I have given unto you my gospel, and this is the gospel which I have given unto you—that I came into the world to do the will of my Father, because my Father sent me.

And my Father sent me that I might be lifted up upon the cross; and after that I had been lifted up upon the cross, that I might draw all men unto me, that as I have been lifted up by men even so should men be lifted up by the Father, to stand before me, to be judged of their works, whether they be good or whether they be evil—

And for this cause have I been lifted up; therefore, according to the power of the Father I will draw all men unto me, that they may be judged according to their works.

And it shall come to pass, that whoso repenteth and is baptized in my name shall be filled; and if he endureth to the end, behold, him will I hold guiltless before my Father at that day when I shall stand to judge the world.

And he that endureth not unto the end, the same is he that is also hewn down and cast into the fire, from whence they can no more return, because of the justice of the Father.

And this is the word which he hath given unto the children of men. And for this cause he fulfilleth the words which he hath given, and he lieth not, but fulfilleth all his words.

19 Im ejjelok men ejjab erre emaron delon ilo aelon eo An; kon menin ejjelok ej delon ilo An kakkije ijellokun wot ro raar kwal ballier ilo bototokū, kon tomak eo aer, im ukelok jan aolep aer jerowwi, im aer tiljek nan jemlok.

20 Kii enin ej kien eo: Komn ukelok, kom aolep jeban ko an la, im itok nan Eo im peptaij ilo Eta, bwe komn maron kokwjarjar jan boke Jetob Kwjarjar, bwe komn maron jutak ilo ejjelok libbijinjin imao ilo raan eo aliktata.

21 Emool, emool, Ij ba nan kom, enin ej gospel eo Ao; im kom jelā men ko komij aikuj komman ilo kabun eo Ao; bwe jebal ko kom ar lo Ao komman i kom naaj barainwot komman i; bwe men ko kom ar lo Iaar komman emool men kein kom naaj komman;

22 Kon menin, elanne komij komman i men kein jeraamman nan kom, bwe naaj kotak kom ilo raan eo aliktata.

23 Komn jeje men ko kom ar lo im ron, ijellokun wot men ko kar komiki.

24 Komn jeje jebal ko an armej rein, ko renaaj walok, emool ainwot kar jeje, kon men ko raar walok.

25 Bwe lo, jan bok ko kar jeje, im ko renaaj jeje, naaj ekajet armej rein, bwe jan er jebal ko aer naaj kwalok nan armej.

26 Im lo, men otemjeje kar jeje jan Jema, kon menin jan bok ko renaaj jeje naaj ekajete la.

27 Im komn jelā bwe kom naaj riekajet ro an armej rein, ekkar nan ekajet eo inaa lewōj nan kom, eo enaa jimwe. Kon menin, armej rot komij aikuj in ainwot? Emool ij ba nan kom, emool ainwot Naij.

28 Im kii Ij ilok nan Jema. Im emool Ij ba nan kom, jabdewot men ko kom naaj kajitok ippān Jema ilo Eta naaj lewōj nan kom.

29 Kon menin, kajitok, im kom naaj bok; kallalal, enaa pellok nan kom; bwe eo ej kajitok, ej bok; im nan eo ej kallalal, enaa pellok.

And no unclean thing can enter into his kingdom; therefore nothing entereth into his rest save it be those who have washed their garments in my blood, because of their faith, and the repentance of all their sins, and their faithfulness unto the end.

Now this is the commandment: Repent, all ye ends of the earth, and come unto me and be baptized in my name, that ye may be sanctified by the reception of the Holy Ghost, that ye may stand spotless before me at the last day.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, this is my gospel; and ye know the things that ye must do in my church; for the works which ye have seen me do that shall ye also do; for that which ye have seen me do even that shall ye do;

Therefore, if ye do these things blessed are ye, for ye shall be lifted up at the last day.

Write the things which ye have seen and heard, save it be those which are forbidden.

Write the works of this people, which shall be, even as hath been written, of that which hath been.

For behold, out of the books which have been written, and which shall be written, shall this people be judged, for by them shall their works be known unto men.

And behold, all things are written by the Father; therefore out of the books which shall be written shall the world be judged.

And know ye that ye shall be judges of this people, according to the judgment which I shall give unto you, which shall be just. Therefore, what manner of men ought ye to be? Verily I say unto you, even as I am.

And now I go unto the Father. And verily I say unto you, whatsoever things ye shall ask the Father in my name shall be given unto you.

Therefore, ask, and ye shall receive; knock, and it shall be opened unto you; for he that asketh, receiveth; and unto him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

30 Im kiiō, lo, aō mōñōñō eḷap, eḷool nān dipiio, kōn koḷ, im barāinwōt epepen in; aet, im eḷool Jema ej mōñōñō, im barāinwōt aolep enjeḷ ro rekwōjarjar, kōn koḷ im epepen in; bwe ejjeḷok iaer ej jebwābwe.

31 Lo, I kōḷaan bwe koḷin jeḷā; bwe meḷeḷe in Aō er ro rej kiiō mour ilo epepen in; im ejjeḷok iaer ejebwābwe; im ilo er ewōr Aō lañlōñ edipiio.

32 A lo, e kabūromōj Eō kōn epepen eo kein kāāmen jān epepen in, bwe kar tōḷḷok er nān kōmakoko jān e eo eḷool āinwōt kar nejin koḷkure; bwe renaaj wiakake Eō kōn silver im gold, im kōn men eo dile ej koḷkure im eo rikḷot remaroñ rupe im koḷte. Im ilo raan en Inaaj loḷok er, eḷool ilo ukōt jermal ko aer ioon bōraer make.

33 Im ālikin men kein ke Jisōs eaar kōjjeḷok ennaan kein Eaar ba nān ro rikaḷooran: Koḷin deḷoñ ilo kōjām erāniñ; bwe erāniñ kōjām eo, im eaidik iaḷ eo ej tōḷḷok nān mour, im jet wōt renaaj lo e; a edepakpak kōjām eo, im eḷap iaḷ eo ej tōḷḷok nān mej, im elōñ renaaj ito-itak ie, maē boñ ej itok, ijo ejjeḷok armej emaroñ jermal.

And now, behold, my joy is great, even unto fulness, because of you, and also this generation; yea, and even the Father rejoiceth, and also all the holy angels, because of you and this generation; for none of them are lost.

Behold, I would that ye should understand; for I mean them who are now alive of this generation; and none of them are lost; and in them I have fulness of joy.

But behold, it sorroweth me because of the fourth generation from this generation, for they are led away captive by him even as was the son of perdition; for they will sell me for silver and for gold, and for that which moth doth corrupt and which thieves can break through and steal. And in that day will I visit them, even in turning their works upon their own heads.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had ended these sayings he said unto his disciples: Enter ye in at the strait gate; for strait is the gate, and narrow is the way that leads to life, and few there be that find it; but wide is the gate, and broad the way which leads to death, and many there be that travel therein, until the night cometh, wherein no man can work.

3 Nipai 28

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Jisōs kar ba naan kein, Eaar kōnono nān rikaḷoor ro An, juon ilōk juon, im ba nān er: Ta eo koṃij kōṇaan jān Eō, ālikin Aō kar ilōk nān Jema?
- 2 Im raar aolep kōnono, ijellōkun wōt jilu, im ba: kōm kōṇaan bwe ālikin aṃ kar mour nān dettan eo an armej, bwe jermal eo aṃ, eo Kwaar kūr kōm nān e, en maroñ wōr jemḷōkin, bwe kōmin maroñ ṃōkajwaj nān Eok ilo Aelōñ eo Aṃ.
- 3 Im Eba nān er: Eṃōṇōṇō koṃ kōnke koṃ ar kōṇaan men in jān Eō, ālikin koṃij jiljilimjuonñoul im ruo iiō dettami koṃ naaj itok nān Eō ilo aelōñ eo Aō; im ippa koṃ naaj lo kakkije.
- 4 Im ālikin Eaar kōnono nān er, eaar oktakḷōk nān ro jilu, im ba nān er: Ta koṃij kōṇaan bwe in kōṃṃan nān koṃ, ñe Iaar ilōk nān Jema?
- 5 Im raar būroṃōj ilo burueer, bwe raar ekkōl in jab kōnono nān e men eo raar kōṇaan.
- 6 Im Eba nān er: Lo, I jeḷā ḷōmṃak ko ami, im koṃ ar kōṇaan men eo Jon, Aō jītōnbōro, eo eaar pād ippa ilo jermal eo Aō, ṃokta jān kar kotak Eō jān riJu ro, eaar kōṇaan jān Eō.
- 7 Kōn menin, eḷapḷōk ami ṃōṇōṇō, bwe koṃ naaj jamin nemak mej; a koṃ naaj mour nān lo aolep kōṃṃan ko an Jemān nān ro nejin armej, eṃool ṃae men otemej naaj kūrṃool ekkar nān ankilaan Jemān, ñe Inaaj itok ilo Aō aiboojōj kōn kajoor ko in lañ.
- 8 Im koṃ naaj jamin eñtaan kōn metak ko an mej; a ñe Inaaj itok ilo Aō aiboojōj koṃ naaj oktak ilo būkkinkwōle ilo rom jān wabanban nān jab wabanban; innām koṃ naaj jeraaṃṃan ilo aelōñ eo an Jema.
- 9 Im bar juon alen, koṃ naaj jab metak ñe koṃ naaj pād ilo kanniōk, im jab būroṃōj ijellōkun wōt kōn jerōwiwi ko an laḷ; im aolep men in Inaaj kōṃṃan kōnke men eo koṃ ar kōṇaan jān Eō, kōnke koṃ ar kōṇaan bwe koṃin maroñ bōktok jetōb ko an armej nān Eō, ñe laḷ pād wōt.

3 Nephi 28

And it came to pass when Jesus had said these words, he spake unto his disciples, one by one, saying unto them: What is it that ye desire of me, after that I am gone to the Father?

And they all spake, save it were three, saying: We desire that after we have lived unto the age of man, that our ministry, wherein thou hast called us, may have an end, that we may speedily come unto thee in thy kingdom.

And he said unto them: Blessed are ye because ye desired this thing of me; therefore, after that ye are seventy and two years old ye shall come unto me in my kingdom; and with me ye shall find rest.

And when he had spoken unto them, he turned himself unto the three, and said unto them: What will ye that I should do unto you, when I am gone unto the Father?

And they sorrowed in their hearts, for they durst not speak unto him the thing which they desired.

And he said unto them: Behold, I know your thoughts, and ye have desired the thing which John, my beloved, who was with me in my ministry, before that I was lifted up by the Jews, desired of me.

Therefore, more blessed are ye, for ye shall never taste of death; but ye shall live to behold all the doings of the Father unto the children of men, even until all things shall be fulfilled according to the will of the Father, when I shall come in my glory with the powers of heaven.

And ye shall never endure the pains of death; but when I shall come in my glory ye shall be changed in the twinkling of an eye from mortality to immortality; and then shall ye be blessed in the kingdom of my Father.

And again, ye shall not have pain while ye shall dwell in the flesh, neither sorrow save it be for the sins of the world; and all this will I do because of the thing which ye have desired of me, for ye have desired that ye might bring the souls of men unto me, while the world shall stand.

- 10 Im kōn un in koṃ naaj obrak in lañlōn; im koṃ naaj jijet ilo aelōn eo an Jema; aet, ami lañlōn enaaj obrak, eṃool āinwōt Jema eaar letok nān Eō dipiio in lañlōn; im koṃ naaj āinwōt eṃool āinwōt Nā, im Nāij āinwōt Jema; im Jema im Nā kōmij juon;
- 11 Im Jetōb Kwōjarjar ej kaṃool kōn Jema im kōn Eō; im Jema ej leḷok Jetōb Kwōjarjar nān ro nejin armej kōn Eō.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein ke eṃōj an Jisōs kar kōnono naan kein, Eaar jibwe aolepāer kajjojo kōn akkiin pein ijellokun wōt ro rekar itōn pād wōt, innām Eaar jepḷaak.
- 13 Im lo, lañ ko raar peḷḷok, im kar kotaklōnḷok er ilo lañ, im raar lo im roñ men ko jab maroñ kōnono.
- 14 Im eaar bōbrae er bwe ren jab kōnono; im kar jab leḷok nān er kajoor bwe ren maroñ kōnono men ko raar lo im roñ;
- 15 Im eḷañne raar pād ilo ānbwin ak ilikin ānbwin, raar jab maroñ jeḷā, bwe eaar āinwōt nān er ñe eaar kōjakkōlkōl er nān er, bwe rekar oktak jān ānbwin in kanniōk nān jekjek eo ejjab wabanban, bwe ren maroñ lo men ko an Anij.
- 16 A ālikin men kein raar bar jipañ ioon mejān laḷ; mekarta raar jab jipañ kōn men ko raar roñ im kōnono, kōnke naan in jiroñ eo kar leḷok nān er ilo lañ.
- 17 Im kiiō, eḷañne ak jab raar kanniōk ak jab kanniōk, jān raan in aer kōjakkōlkōl, ij jab jeḷā;
- 18 A joñan in i jeḷā, ekkar nān kar ḷok eo kar letok—raar ito-itak ioon mejān āneo, im jipañ armej otemjej, kobaiktok joñan wōt an lōn nān kabuñ eo im retōmak ilo aer kwaḷok naan; peptaiji er, im joñan wōt lōn in ro raar peptaij raar bōk Jetōb Kwōjarjar.
- 19 Im kar joḷok er ilo kalbuuj jān er ro raar jab pād ilo kabuñ eo. Im kalbuuj ko raar jab maroñ iṃwe er, bwe raar jepellok ilo ruo.

And for this cause ye shall have fulness of joy; and ye shall sit down in the kingdom of my Father; yea, your joy shall be full, even as the Father hath given me fulness of joy; and ye shall be even as I am, and I am even as the Father; and the Father and I are one;

And the Holy Ghost beareth record of the Father and me; and the Father giveth the Holy Ghost unto the children of men, because of me.

And it came to pass that when Jesus had spoken these words, he touched every one of them with his finger save it were the three who were to tarry, and then he departed.

And behold, the heavens were opened, and they were caught up into heaven, and saw and heard unspeakable things.

And it was forbidden them that they should utter; neither was it given unto them power that they could utter the things which they saw and heard;

And whether they were in the body or out of the body, they could not tell; for it did seem unto them like a transfiguration of them, that they were changed from this body of flesh into an immortal state, that they could behold the things of God.

But it came to pass that they did again minister upon the face of the earth; nevertheless they did not minister of the things which they had heard and seen, because of the commandment which was given them in heaven.

And now, whether they were mortal or immortal, from the day of their transfiguration, I know not;

But this much I know, according to the record which hath been given—they did go forth upon the face of the land, and did minister unto all the people, uniting as many to the church as would believe in their preaching; baptizing them, and as many as were baptized did receive the Holy Ghost.

And they were cast into prison by them who did not belong to the church. And the prisons could not hold them, for they were rent in twain.

20 Im kar joḷok er lallok ilo iumwin bwidej; a raar deñloke laḷ kōn naan in Anij, joñan jān An kajor kar kōtloke er jān m̄wilal ko in bwidej; im kōn menin raar jab maroñ kūbwij roñ ko rekkañ nān dāpij er.

21 Im jilu alen kar joḷok er ilo kijeek im bōk ejjeḷok jorrān.

22 Im ruo alen kar joḷok er ilo rōñ in mennin mour ko rawiia; im lo raar ikkure ippān mennin mour awiia ko āinwōt juon ajri ippān juon kunen lamb, im bōk ejjeḷok jorrān.

23 Im ālikin men kein bwe āindein raar ilok ilubwiljin aolep armej in Nipai, im kar kwaḷok gospel an Kraist nān armej otemjej ioon mejān āneo; im rekar oktak tok nān Irooj, im kar kobatok tok ilo kabuñ eo an Kraist, im āindein armej in epepen eo raar jeraamman, ekkañ nān naan eo an Jisōs.

24 Im kiiō nā, Mormon, ij kōmman jemloke in ekkōnono kōn men kein nān jidik iien.

25 Lo, iaar nañin itōn jeje etan ro rej jañin kar nemake mej, a Irooj eaar bōbrae; kōn menin iaar jab je er, bwe rej nojak jān laḷ in.

26 A lo, iaar lo er, im raar jipañ eō.

27 Im lo renaaj pād ilubwiljin ro riAelōn ko, im ro riAelōn ko rej jamin jeḷā er.

28 Renaaj barāinwōt pād ilubwiljin riJu ro, im riJu ro rej jamin jeḷā er.

29 Im enaaj waḷok, nē Irooj ej lo ekkañ ilo An loḷātāt bwe renaaj jipañ aolep bwij ko an Israel rejjeplōklōk, im nān laḷ ko otemjej, nukwin ko, lo ko im armej, im naaj bōktok er nān Jisōs elōn armej ro, bwe kōḷnaan eo aer en maroñ kūrmpool, im barāinwōt kōnke kajoor in karreel an Anij eo ej ilo er.

30 Im rej āinwōt enjeḷ ro an Anij, im eḷañnē renaaj jar nān Jemān ilo etan Jisōs remaroñ kwaḷok er nān jabdewōt armej rej kile ekkañ nān er.

And they were cast down into the earth; but they did smite the earth with the word of God, insomuch that by his power they were delivered out of the depths of the earth; and therefore they could not dig pits sufficient to hold them.

And thrice they were cast into a furnace and received no harm.

And twice were they cast into a den of wild beasts; and behold they did play with the beasts as a child with a suckling lamb, and received no harm.

And it came to pass that thus they did go forth among all the people of Nephi, and did preach the gospel of Christ unto all people upon the face of the land; and they were converted unto the Lord, and were united unto the church of Christ, and thus the people of that generation were blessed, according to the word of Jesus.

And now I, Mormon, make an end of speaking concerning these things for a time.

Behold, I was about to write the names of those who were never to taste of death, but the Lord forbade; therefore I write them not, for they are hid from the world.

But behold, I have seen them, and they have ministered unto me.

And behold they will be among the Gentiles, and the Gentiles shall know them not.

They will also be among the Jews, and the Jews shall know them not.

And it shall come to pass, when the Lord seeth fit in his wisdom that they shall minister unto all the scattered tribes of Israel, and unto all nations, kindreds, tongues and people, and shall bring out of them unto Jesus many souls, that their desire may be fulfilled, and also because of the convincing power of God which is in them.

And they are as the angels of God, and if they shall pray unto the Father in the name of Jesus they can show themselves unto whatsoever man it seemeth them good.

- 31 Kōn menin, eḷap im kabwilōnlōn jermal ko renaaj kōmman jān er, moḱta jān raan eo eḷap im ej itok nē armej otemjej renaaj aikuj lukkuun jutak imaan jikin ekajet an Kraist.
- 32 Aaet eḱool ilubwiljin ro riAelōn ko enaaj wōr juon jermal eḷap im kabwilōnlōn kōmman jān er, moḱta jān raan in ekajet.
- 33 Im eḷaḱne ewōr ippemi aolep jeje ko rekwōjarjar ko rej letok juon bwebwenato in aolep jermal ko rekabwilōnlōn an Kraist, koḱ naaj, ekkar nān naan ko an Kraist, jeḷā bwe men kein reaikuj itok.
- 34 Im wo nān eo e jamin naaj eḱron naan ko an Jisōs, im barāinwōt nān er ro Eaar kāālet im jilkinḷok ilubwiljier; bwe jabdewōt eo ej jab bōk naan ko an Jisōs im naan ko an ro Eaar jilkinḷok rejjab bōk E; im kōn menin E jamin naaj bōk er ilo raan eo āliktata;
- 35 Im enaaj kar eḱmanḷok eḷaḱne raar jab ḷotak. Bwe koḱij kōtmāne bwe koḱ maroḱ kajekdoḱon ekajet eo an Anij eo eḷatipnōl, eo kar jujuri iumwin neen armej, bwe āindein loḱoḱ en maroḱ itok?
- 36 Im kiiō lo, āinwōt iaar kōnono kōn ro im Irooj eaar kāālet, aaet, eḱool ro jilu ro kar kotaklōnḷok er ilo laḱ ko, joḱan iaar jab jeḷā eḷaḱne kar karreoik er jān wabanban nān jab wabanban—
- 37 A lo, jān ke iaar jeje, iaar kajjitōk ippān Irooj, im Eaar kwaḷoke nān eō bwe eaikuj wōr juon oktak jerbale ioon ānbwinnier, eḷaḱne jab eaikuj bwe ren nemake mej;
- 38 Kōn menin, bwe ren maroḱ jab nemake mej eaikuj wōr juon oktak jerbale ioon ānbwin ko aer, bwe ren maroḱ jab eḱtaan kōn metak ak būromōj ijellokun wōt kōn jerḱwiwi ko an laḷ.
- 39 Kiiō oktak in ej jab āinwōt eo enaaj bōk jikin ilo raan eo āliktata; a eaar wōr juon oktak jerbale ioer, joḱan Setan eaar eḱjeḷok an kajoor ioer, bwe eaar jab maroḱ kapo er; im kar kokwōjarjar er ilo kanniōk, joḱan raar ekwōjarjar, im bwe kajoor ko an laḷ raar jab maroḱ kajeikik er.

Therefore, great and marvelous works shall be wrought by them, before the great and coming day when all people must surely stand before the judgment-seat of Christ;

Yea even among the Gentiles shall there be a great and marvelous work wrought by them, before that judgment day.

And if ye had all the scriptures which give an account of all the marvelous works of Christ, ye would, according to the words of Christ, know that these things must surely come.

And wo be unto him that will not hearken unto the words of Jesus, and also to them whom he hath chosen and sent among them; for whoso receiveth not the words of Jesus and the words of those whom he hath sent receiveth not him; and therefore he will not receive them at the last day;

And it would be better for them if they had not been born. For do ye suppose that ye can get rid of the justice of an offended God, who hath been trampled under feet of men, that thereby salvation might come?

And now behold, as I spake concerning those whom the Lord hath chosen, yea, even three who were caught up into the heavens, that I knew not whether they were cleansed from mortality to immortality—

But behold, since I wrote, I have inquired of the Lord, and he hath made it manifest unto me that there must needs be a change wrought upon their bodies, or else it needs be that they must taste of death;

Therefore, that they might not taste of death there was a change wrought upon their bodies, that they might not suffer pain nor sorrow save it were for the sins of the world.

Now this change was not equal to that which shall take place at the last day; but there was a change wrought upon them, insomuch that Satan could have no power over them, that he could not tempt them; and they were sanctified in the flesh, that they were holy, and that the powers of the earth could not hold them.

40 Im ilo jekjek in rekar pād wōt ṃae raan in ekajet
an Kraist; im ilo raan eo renaaj bōk juon oktak
eḷapḷok, im n̄an bōk er ilo aelōn eo an Jemān n̄an jab
bar diwōjḷok, a n̄an jokwe ippān Anij indeeo ilo lañ
ko.

And in this state they were to remain until the judg-
ment day of Christ; and at that day they were to re-
ceive a greater change, and to be received into the
kingdom of the Father to go no more out, but to dwell
with God eternally in the heavens.

3 Nipai 29

- 1 Im kiiō lo, ij ba ñan koṃ bwe ñe Irooj enaaj lo ekkar, ilo An loḷātāt, bwe ennaan kein ren naaj itok ñan ro riAelōñ ko ekkar ñan An innaan, innām koṃ maroñ jeḷā bwe bujen eo Jemān eaar kōṃṃane ippān ro nejin Israel, kōn jepḷaaktok eo aer ñan āne ko āneen aer jolōt, e dedeḷok an jino in kūrṃpool.
- 2 Im koṃ maroñ jeḷā bwe naan ko an Irooj, ko kar kōnono jān rikanaan ro rekwōjarjar, naaj aolep kūrṃpool; im koṃ aikuj jab ba bwe Irooj ej karuṃwijḷok itok eo An ñan ro nejin Israel.
- 3 Im koṃ aikuj jab ḷōṃṃake ilo būruōmi bwe naan ko kar kōnono rewaan, bwe lo, Irooj enaaj keememej bujen eo An eo Eaar kōṃṃan ñan armej ro An ṃweo iṃōn Israel.
- 4 Im ñe renaaj lo ennaan kein rej waḷoktok ilubwiljimi, innām koṃ aikuj jab ḷok wōt kōrraati kōṃṃan ko an Irooj, bwe jāje in an ekajet ej ilo pein anbwijmaroñ; im lo, ilo raan eo, eḷaññe koṃ naaj kōrraati kōṃṃan ko An Enaaj kōṃṃan bwe en naaj buñ ioomi.
- 5 Wo ñan eo ej kōrraat e kōṃṃan ko an Irooj; aaet, wo ñan e eo enaaj kaarmejjete Kraist im jermal ko An!
- 6 Aaet, wo ñan e eo enaaj kaarmejjete revelesōn ko an Irooj, im eo enaaj ba Irooj e bōjrak An jermal kōn revelesōn, ak kōn kanaan, ak kōn mennin letok ko, ak kōn lo ko, ak kōn kōmour ko, ak kōn kajoer eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar!
- 7 Aaet, im wo ñan e eo enaaj ba ilo raan en, ñan bōk ḷapḷok, bwe ejamin wōr mennin bwilōñ Jisōs Kraist emaroñ jerbale; bwe e eo enaaj kōṃṃane men in naaj erom āinwōt eo nejin kōkkure, bwe ñan e ekar ejjeḷok tūriaṃo, ekkar ñan naan eo an Kraist!
- 8 Aaet, im koṃij jab aikuj jab ellotaanḷok wōt, ak kōrraat, ak kōṃṃan ikkure kōn ruju ro, ak jabdewōt iaan ro ṃōttan in ṃweo iṃōn Israel; bwe lo, Irooj ej keememej bujen eo An ñan er, im Enaaj kōṃṃan ñan er ekkar ñan ta eo Eaar kanejne.

3 Nephi 29

And now behold, I say unto you that when the Lord shall see fit, in his wisdom, that these sayings shall come unto the Gentiles according to his word, then ye may know that the covenant which the Father hath made with the children of Israel, concerning their restoration to the lands of their inheritance, is already beginning to be fulfilled.

And ye may know that the words of the Lord, which have been spoken by the holy prophets, shall all be fulfilled; and ye need not say that the Lord delays his coming unto the children of Israel.

And ye need not imagine in your hearts that the words which have been spoken are vain, for behold, the Lord will remember his covenant which he hath made unto his people of the house of Israel.

And when ye shall see these sayings coming forth among you, then ye need not any longer spurn at the doings of the Lord, for the sword of his justice is in his right hand; and behold, at that day, if ye shall spurn at his doings he will cause that it shall soon overtake you.

Wo unto him that spurneth at the doings of the Lord; yea, wo unto him that shall deny the Christ and his works!

Yea, wo unto him that shall deny the revelations of the Lord, and that shall say the Lord no longer wortheth by revelation, or by prophecy, or by gifts, or by tongues, or by healings, or by the power of the Holy Ghost!

Yea, and wo unto him that shall say at that day, to get gain, that there can be no miracle wrought by Jesus Christ; for he that doeth this shall become like unto the son of perdition, for whom there was no mercy, according to the word of Christ!

Yea, and ye need not any longer hiss, nor spurn, nor make game of the Jews, nor any of the remnant of the house of Israel; for behold, the Lord remembereth his covenant unto them, and he will do unto them according to that which he hath sworn.

9 Kōn menin kōmij jab aikuj lōmṅak bwe kōm
maroñ kajeor pein anbwijmaroñ in Irooj ñan anmiiñ,
bwe E en maroñ jab kurṅool ekajet ñan kakūrṅool
bujen eo Eaar kōmṅane ñan ṅweo iṅōn Israel.

Therefore ye need not suppose that ye can turn the
right hand of the Lord unto the left, that he may not
execute judgment unto the fulfilling of the covenant
which he hath made unto the house of Israel.

3 Nipai 30

- 1 Koṃin eḡroñ, O koṃ ro riAelōñ ko, im roñjaki naan ko an Jisōs Kraist, eo Nejin Anij emour, eo Eaar jiroñ eō bwe in kōnono kōn koṃ, bwe, lo Eaar jiroñ eō bwe in jeje, im ba:
- 2 Koṃin eļļok, aolep koṃ ro riAelōñ ko, jān iaļ ko renana ami; im ukeļok jān jermal in ļōñ ko ami, im riab ko im ṃoṃ ko ami, im jān kanejnej ittino ko ami, im jān anij waan ko ami, im uror ko ami, im *priestcraft* ko ami, im ebbanban ko ami, im juunṃaad ko ami, im jān ami nana ko im kajjōjō otemjeļok, im itok ñan Eō, im peptaij ilo Eta, bwe koṃin maroñ bōk juon jeorļok in jerḡwiwi ko ami, im obrak kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar, bwe koṃin maroñ bōnbōn ippān armej ro Aō ro rej jān ṃweo iṃōn Israel.

3 Nephi 30

Hearken, O ye Gentiles, and hear the words of Jesus Christ, the Son of the living God, which he hath commanded me that I should speak concerning you, for, behold he commandeth me that I should write, saying:

Turn, all ye Gentiles, from your wicked ways; and repent of your evil doings, of your lyings and deceivings, and of your whoredoms, and of your secret abominations, and your idolatries, and of your murders, and your priestcrafts, and your envyings, and your strifes, and from all your wickedness and abominations, and come unto me, and be baptized in my name, that ye may receive a remission of your sins, and be filled with the Holy Ghost, that ye may be numbered with my people who are of the house of Israel.

Nipai Emān

Bok in Nipai

Eo ej Nejin Nipai emḡmaan—Juon iaan Rikaḡloor ro an Jisōs Kraist

Juon bwebwenato in armej in Nipai, ekkar nān ḡḡok eo an.

- 1 Im ālikin men kein bwe jilḡnuul im emān iiō eo eaar eḡḡā, im barāinwōt jilḡnuul im ḡalem, im lo ro rikaḡlooran Jisōs raar ejaake kabuñ eo an Kraist ilo aolepān jikin ko ipeḡaakin ijo. Im joñan lōñ in wōt eo eaar itok nān er, im kar ḡmool in ukeḡḡok jān jerḡwiwi ko aer, raar peptaij ilo etan Jisōs; im raar barāinwōt bōk Jetōb Kwōjarjar.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kein kajilḡnuul im jiljino, armej ro raar aolep oktaktok nān Irooj, ioon aolepān mejān āneo, jimor riNipai im riLeman, im eaar ejjeḡḡok akwāālel ko im epeloñloñ ko ilubwiljier, im armej otemjej eaar kōḡḡman jimwe nān eo juon.
- 3 Im eaar aer men otemjej ilo ejjeḡḡok kalijekḡḡok; kōn menin eaar ejjeḡḡok rimweie im rijeraḡmōl, kōḡmakoko im anemkwōj, a raar aolep anemkwōj, im ribōk mennin letok in lañ eo.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein jilḡnuul im jiljilimjuon iiō eaar eḡḡā barāinwōt, im eaar wōr wōt aenōḡḡman ilo āneo.
- 5 Im eaar wōr jerbali ko reḡḡap im kabwilōñlōñ jerbali jān ro rikaḡlooran Jisōs, joñan raar kōḡmour ro rinañinmej, im kōjerkak ro rimej, im kōḡḡman bwe riakā ren etetal, im ripilo nān bōk aer loḡḡkjen, im rijarroñroñ nān roñ; im aolep mennin bwilōñ otemjeḡḡok raar jerbali ilubwiljin ro nejin armej; im ilo ejjeḡḡok men raar jerbali mennin bwilōñ ko ijellḡkun wōt ñe eaar ilo etan Jisōs.
- 6 Im āindein jilḡnuul im ruwalitōk iiō eo eaar eḡḡā, im barāinwōt jilḡnuul im ruwatimjuon, im eñoul im juon, im eñoul im ruo, aaget, eḡmool ḡmae eñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō ko raar eḡḡā, im barāinwōt lemñoul im juon, im lemñoul im ruo; aaget, im ḡmae lemñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō ko raar eḡḡā.

Fourth Nephi

The Book of Nephi

Who Is the Son of Nephi—One of the Disciples of Jesus Christ

An account of the people of Nephi, according to his record.

And it came to pass that the thirty and fourth year passed away, and also the thirty and fifth, and behold the disciples of Jesus had formed a church of Christ in all the lands round about. And as many as did come unto them, and did truly repent of their sins, were baptized in the name of Jesus; and they did also receive the Holy Ghost.

And it came to pass in the thirty and sixth year, the people were all converted unto the Lord, upon all the face of the land, both Nephites and Lamanites, and there were no contentions and disputations among them, and every man did deal justly one with another.

And they had all things common among them; therefore there were not rich and poor, bond and free, but they were all made free, and partakers of the heavenly gift.

And it came to pass that the thirty and seventh year passed away also, and there still continued to be peace in the land.

And there were great and marvelous works wrought by the disciples of Jesus, insomuch that they did heal the sick, and raise the dead, and cause the lame to walk, and the blind to receive their sight, and the deaf to hear; and all manner of miracles did they work among the children of men; and in nothing did they work miracles save it were in the name of Jesus.

And thus did the thirty and eighth year pass away, and also the thirty and ninth, and forty and first, and the forty and second, yea, even until forty and nine years had passed away, and also the fifty and first, and the fifty and second; yea, and even until fifty and nine years had passed away.

7 Im Irooj eaar kōjeraamman otem kōjeraamman er ilo āneo; aet, joñan raar kalōk jikin kwelōk ko bar juon alen ijoko eaar lōn jikin kwelōk ko kar tili.

8 Aaet, eṃool jikin kwelōk eo eḷap Zaraemla raar kōmman bwe en bar ekkal.

9 A eaar wōr elōn jikin kwelōk ko rekar ruṃḷok, im dān ko raar wanlōntak ilo ijo jikier; kōn menin jikin kwelōk kein kar jab maroñ kōkāali.

10 Im kiiō, lo, ālikin men kein armej in Nipai raar kanooj kajoor, im kar wōrḷok otem wōrḷok ṃōkaj, im erom armej ro reṃman otem eṃman im karbōb.

11 Im raar ṃare, im leḷok ilo ṃare, im kar jeraamman ekkar ṃan jarlepju in kallimur ko Irooj eaar kōmman ṃan er.

12 Im rekar jab etetalḷok wōt ālikin kōmman ko im kaiñi ko an kien Moses; a raar etetal ilōkan kien ko rekar būki jān aer Irooj im aer Anij, wōnṃaanḷok ilo jitḷok im jar, im ilo kwelōk ippān doon makijikij jimor ṃan jar im ṃan roñ naan eo an Irooj.

13 Im ālikin men kein eaar jab wōr akwāālel ilubwiljin aolep armej ro, ilo aolep āneo; a eaar wōr mennin bwilōn ko rekajoor kar jerbali ilubwiljin rikaḷoor ro an Jisōs.

14 Im ālikin men kein jiljilimjuonñoul im juon iiō eo eaar eḷḷā, im barāinwōt jiljilimjuonñoul im ruo iiō, aaet, im ilo tukaduin, ṃae jiljilimjuonñoul im ruwatimjuon iiō eaar eḷḷā; aaet, eṃool jibukwi iiō ko raar eḷḷā, im rikaḷoor ro an Jisōs, ro Eaar kāālet er, ra aolep ilōk ṃan lo paredais an Anij, ijellōkun wōt jilu ro raar pād wōt; im eaar wōr bar jet rikaḷoor kar kapit er ilo jikier; im barāinwōt elōn in epepen eo eaar eḷḷā.

15 Im ālikin men kein eaar ejjeḷok juṃae doon ilo āneo, kōnke iakwe eo an Anij eo eaar pād ilo būruōn armej ro.

16 Im eaar ejjeḷok juunṃaad ko, ak akwāāl ko, ak ailwaro ko, ak ḷōn ko, ak riab ko, ak uror ko, ak jabdewōt wāween ṃōṃ an kanniōk; im eṃool eaar ejjeḷok bar armej reṃōṃōḷok ilubwiljin armej ro otemjej kar ejaak jān pein Anij.

And the Lord did prosper them exceedingly in the land; yea, insomuch that they did build cities again where there had been cities burned.

Yea, even that great city Zarahemla did they cause to be built again.

But there were many cities which had been sunk, and waters came up in the stead thereof; therefore these cities could not be renewed.

And now, behold, it came to pass that the people of Nephi did wax strong, and did multiply exceedingly fast, and became an exceedingly fair and delightsome people.

And they were married, and given in marriage, and were blessed according to the multitude of the promises which the Lord had made unto them.

And they did not walk any more after the performances and ordinances of the law of Moses; but they did walk after the commandments which they had received from their Lord and their God, continuing in fasting and prayer, and in meeting together oft both to pray and to hear the word of the Lord.

And it came to pass that there was no contention among all the people, in all the land; but there were mighty miracles wrought among the disciples of Jesus.

And it came to pass that the seventy and first year passed away, and also the seventy and second year, yea, and in fine, till the seventy and ninth year had passed away; yea, even an hundred years had passed away, and the disciples of Jesus, whom he had chosen, had all gone to the paradise of God, save it were the three who should tarry; and there were other disciples ordained in their stead; and also many of that generation had passed away.

And it came to pass that there was no contention in the land, because of the love of God which did dwell in the hearts of the people.

And there were no envyings, nor strifes, nor tumults, nor whoredoms, nor lyings, nor murders, nor any manner of lasciviousness; and surely there could not be a happier people among all the people who had been created by the hand of God.

17 Eaar jab wōr rikqōt ro, ak riuror ro, im eaar ejjelqok riLeman, ak jabdewōt; riAelōn, a raar juon, ro nejin Kraist, im rijolōt e aelōn in Anij.

18 Im ekōjkan aer kar jeraamman! Bwe Irooj eaar kōjeraamman er ilo aolep kōmman ko aer; aaet, emool raar jeraamman im eddekqok mae jibukwi im joñoul iiō raar ellāqok; im epepen eo mōktata jān Kraist eaar ellāqok, im eaar ejjelqok epeloñloñ ilo aolepān āneo.

19 Im ālikin men kein Nipai, eo eaar kōjparoke qok in āliktata, (im eaar kōmmane ioon pileij ko an Nipai) eaar mej, im leo nejin Amos eaar kōmmane ioon pileij ko an Nipai barāinwōt.

20 Im eaar kōjparok e ruwalitōkñoul im emān iiō ko, im eaar wōr wōt aenōmman ilo āneo, ijellqokun wōt juon mōttan edik in armej ro im raar jekadqok jān kabuñ eo im bōk ioer etan riLeman ro; kōn menin eaar jino wōr bar riLeman ro ilo āneo.

21 Im ālikin men kein Amos eaar mej barāinwōt, (im eaar jibukwi im ruwatimjuonñoul im emān iiō ko jān itok eo an Kraist) im leo nejin Amos eaar kōjparok qok in ilo jikin; im eaar barāinwōt kōmmane ioon pileij ko an Nipai; im eaar barāinwōt kar jeje ilo bok in Nipai, eo ej bok in.

22 Im ālikin men kein rūbukwi iiō ko raar ellā; im epepen eo kein karuo raar aolep ellā ijellqokun wōt jet.

23 Im kiiō nā, Mormon, ikōṇaan bwe koṇin jeḷā bwe armej ro raar wōrqok, joñan raar ajeeded ioon aolepān mejān āneo, im bwe raar kanooj mweie, kōnke aer jeban ilo Kraist.

24 Im kiiō, ilo rūbukwi im juon iiō in eaar jino wōr ilubwiljier ro raar utiej ilo juwa, āinwōt raar kōṇak nuknuk ko eḷap wōṇāer, im bōōr ko remman otemjelqok, im kōn men ko rekanooj emman jān laḷ.

25 Im jān iien eo maanqok mweiuk ko mweiier im jeban ko aer raar kalijekqok wōt ilubwiljier.

26 Im raar jino in ajeje ilo kumi ko; im raar jino kalōk imōn jar ko nān er make nān bōk ḷapqok, im kar jino in kaarmejjete kabuñ eo emool an Kraist.

There were no robbers, nor murderers, neither were there Lamanites, nor any manner of -ites; but they were in one, the children of Christ, and heirs to the kingdom of God.

And how blessed were they! For the Lord did bless them in all their doings; yea, even they were blessed and prospered until an hundred and ten years had passed away; and the first generation from Christ had passed away, and there was no contention in all the land.

And it came to pass that Nephi, he that kept this last record, (and he kept it upon the plates of Nephi) died, and his son Amos kept it in his stead; and he kept it upon the plates of Nephi also.

And he kept it eighty and four years, and there was still peace in the land, save it were a small part of the people who had revolted from the church and taken upon them the name of Lamanites; therefore there began to be Lamanites again in the land.

And it came to pass that Amos died also, (and it was an hundred and ninety and four years from the coming of Christ) and his son Amos kept the record in his stead; and he also kept it upon the plates of Nephi; and it was also written in the book of Nephi, which is this book.

And it came to pass that two hundred years had passed away; and the second generation had all passed away save it were a few.

And now I, Mormon, would that ye should know that the people had multiplied, insomuch that they were spread upon all the face of the land, and that they had become exceedingly rich, because of their prosperity in Christ.

And now, in this two hundred and first year there began to be among them those who were lifted up in pride, such as the wearing of costly apparel, and all manner of fine pearls, and of the fine things of the world.

And from that time forth they did have their goods and their substance no more common among them.

And they began to be divided into classes; and they began to build up churches unto themselves to get gain, and began to deny the true church of Christ.

- 27 Im ālikin men kein ke rūbukwi im joñoul iiō ko raar eļļā eaar wōr elōn kabuñ ko ilo āneo; aaget, eaar wōr elōn kabuñ ko raar kanejnej nān jeļā Kraist, im mekarta raar kaarmejjete eļapļok mōttan ko gospel eo An, joñan raar kōtļok nana ko otemjeļok, im raar leļok men eo ekwōjarjar nān e eo kar kōmō e kōnke jab tōllōkin.
- 28 Im kabuñ in eaar wōrļok otem wōrļok kōnke jerōwiwi, im kōnke kajoor eo an Setan eo eaar bōk burueer.
- 29 Im bar juon alen, eaar wōr bar juon kabuñ eaar kaarmejjete Kraist; im raar matōrtōr kabuñ eo eṃpool an Kraist, kōnke ettā bōro eo aer im aer tōmak ilo Kraist; im raar kūtōtōik er kōnke lōn in mennin bwilōn ko kar jerbali ilubwiljier.
- 30 Kōn menin raar kōjērbal kajoor im maroñ ioon ro rikaļooran Jisōs ro raar pād ippāer, im raar joļok er ilo kalbuuj; a jān kajoor in naan in Anij, eo eaar ilo er, kalbuuj ko raar jepellōk ilo ruo, im raar ilok im kōmṃmani mennin bwilōn ko rekajoor ilubwiljier.
- 31 Mekarta, im jekdoḡn aolep mennin bwilōn kein, armej ro raar kapene burueer, im kar kappukot nān ṃan er, eṃpool āinwōt riJu ro ilo Jerusalem raar kappukot nān ṃan Jisōs, ekkar nān An kar ba.
- 32 Im raar joļok er ilo kijeek ko rebwil, im raar diwōjtok im bōk ejjeļok jorrān.
- 33 Im raar barāinwōt joļok er ilo roñ ko in mennin mour ko rawiia, im raar ikkure ippān mennin mour ko rawiia eṃpool āinwōt juon ajri ippān juon Lamb; im diwōjtok raar diwōjtok jān ilubwiljier, im bōk ejjeļok jorrān.
- 34 Mekarta, armej ro raar kapene burueer, bwe ekar lōn pris ro im rikanaan waan ro raar tōl er nān kalōk elōn iṃōn jar ko, im nān kōmṃman aolep wāween nana otemjeļok. Im raar deñļoke armej ro an Jisōs; ak armej ro an Jisōs raar jab bar ukōtļok. Im āindein raar idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak im jerōwiwi, jān iiō nān iiō, eṃpool ṃae rūbukwi im jilñuul ko raar eļļāļok.

And it came to pass that when two hundred and ten years had passed away there were many churches in the land; yea, there were many churches which professed to know the Christ, and yet they did deny the more parts of his gospel, insomuch that they did receive all manner of wickedness, and did administer that which was sacred unto him to whom it had been forbidden because of unworthiness.

And this church did multiply exceedingly because of iniquity, and because of the power of Satan who did get hold upon their hearts.

And again, there was another church which denied the Christ; and they did persecute the true church of Christ, because of their humility and their belief in Christ; and they did despise them because of the many miracles which were wrought among them.

Therefore they did exercise power and authority over the disciples of Jesus who did tarry with them, and they did cast them into prison; but by the power of the word of God, which was in them, the prisons were rent in twain, and they went forth doing mighty miracles among them.

Nevertheless, and notwithstanding all these miracles, the people did harden their hearts, and did seek to kill them, even as the Jews at Jerusalem sought to kill Jesus, according to his word.

And they did cast them into furnaces of fire, and they came forth receiving no harm.

And they also cast them into dens of wild beasts, and they did play with the wild beasts even as a child with a lamb; and they did come forth from among them, receiving no harm.

Nevertheless, the people did harden their hearts, for they were led by many priests and false prophets to build up many churches, and to do all manner of iniquity. And they did smite upon the people of Jesus; but the people of Jesus did not smite again. And thus they did dwindle in unbelief and wickedness, from year to year, even until two hundred and thirty years had passed away.

35 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo iiō in, aaet, ilo rūbukwi im jilñuul im juon iiō, eaar wōr juon ajeje eļap ilubwiljin armej ro.

36 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō in eaar wōr juon armej raar jerkak ro kar etaer riNipai, im rekar ritōmak ro ilo Kraist reṃool; im ilubwiljier eaar wōr ro kar kūr er kōn riLeman—RiJekab, im riJosep, im riZoram;

37 Kōn menin ritōmak ro ilo Kraist reṃool, im rikabuñ-jar ro an Kraist reṃool, (ilubwiljier kar jilu rikaļoor ro an Jisōs ro rekab pād wōt) kar kūr er riNipai, im riJekab, im riJosep, im riZoram.

38 Im ālikin men kein ro raar jab bōk gospel eo kar kūr er riLeman, im riLemuel, im riIshmael; im raar jab idakunkunļok ilo jab tōmak, a raar kōṇaan kabuñpata ṇae gospel eo an Kraist; im raar katakin ro nejier bwe ren aikuj jab tōmak, eṃool āinwōt ro jemāer, jān jinoin, raar idakunkunļok.

39 Im ekar kōnke jerṇwiwi im kajjōjō eo an ro jemāer, eṃool āinwōt ñe ekar ilo jinoin. Im kar katakin er ñan dike ro nejīn Anij, eṃool āinwōt kar katakin riLeman ro ñan dike ro nejīn Nipai jān jinoin.

40 Im ālikin men kein rūbukwi im im eñoul im emān iiō ko raar eļļāļok, im āindein kar ṃakūtkūt ko an armej ro. Im ṃōttan eo eļapļok in armej ro enana eaar kanooj kajoor, im kanooj lōñļok otem lōñļok jān kar armej ro an Anij.

41 Im raar wōnṃaanļok wōt ñan kalōk iṃōn jar ko ñan er, im kainōknōki kōn aolep mennin aorōk otemjeļok. Im āindein rūbukwi im lemñoul iiō ko raar eļļāļok, im barāinwōt rūbukwi im jiljinoñoul iiō ko.

42 Im ālikin men kein ṃōttan eo enana in armej ro eaar jino bar kajutak kanejnej ko rettino im kanejnej ittino ko an Kadiantōn.

43 Im barāinwōt armej ro kar kūr er armej ro an Nipai raar jino in utiej ilo burueer, kōnke aer kanooj ṃweie ko aer, im raar jino utiej ilo burueer āinwōt ro jeir im jatier, riLeman ro.

And now it came to pass in this year, yea, in the two hundred and thirty and first year, there was a great division among the people.

And it came to pass that in this year there arose a people who were called the Nephites, and they were true believers in Christ; and among them there were those who were called by the Lamanites—Jacobites, and Josephites, and Zoramites;

Therefore the true believers in Christ, and the true worshipers of Christ, (among whom were the three disciples of Jesus who should tarry) were called Nephites, and Jacobites, and Josephites, and Zoramites.

And it came to pass that they who rejected the gospel were called Lamanites, and Lemuelites, and Ishmaelites; and they did not dwindle in unbelief, but they did wilfully rebel against the gospel of Christ; and they did teach their children that they should not believe, even as their fathers, from the beginning, did dwindle.

And it was because of the wickedness and abomination of their fathers, even as it was in the beginning. And they were taught to hate the children of God, even as the Lamanites were taught to hate the children of Nephi from the beginning.

And it came to pass that two hundred and forty and four years had passed away, and thus were the affairs of the people. And the more wicked part of the people did wax strong, and became exceedingly more numerous than were the people of God.

And they did still continue to build up churches unto themselves, and adorn them with all manner of precious things. And thus did two hundred and fifty years pass away, and also two hundred and sixty years.

And it came to pass that the wicked part of the people began again to build up the secret oaths and combinations of Gadianton.

And also the people who were called the people of Nephi began to be proud in their hearts, because of their exceeding riches, and become vain like unto their brethren, the Lamanites.

44 Im jān iien in rikaḷoor ro raar jino in būromōj kōn
jerḡwiwi ko an laḷ.

45 Im ālikin men kein ke jilubukwi iiō ko raar eḷḷāḷḡk,
jiḡor armej in Nipai im riLeman ro raar erom nana
otem nana juon āinwōt eo bar juon.

46 Im ālikin men kein rikḡot in Kadiantōn ro raar
ajeeded ioon aolepān mejān āneo; im eaar ejjeḷḡk
raar jiḡwe ijellḡkun wōt rikaḷoor ro an Jisōs. Im gold
im silver raar kḡkoḡi ilo jikin kḡkoḡ ilo kanooj ḷap, im
raar wiakake ilo aolep mennin wiakake otemjeḷḡk.

47 Im ālikin men kein ālikin jilubukwi im ḷalem iiō ko
raar eḷḷāḷḡk, (im armej ro raar pād wōt ilo jerḡwiwi)
Amos eaar mej; im ḷeo jatin, Ammaron, eaar
kōjparok ḷḡḡk eo ilo jikin.

48 Im ālikin men kein ke jilubukwi im roñoul iiō ko
raar eḷḷāḷḡk, Ammaron, kōnke kar kipel e jān Jetōb
Kwōjarjar, eaar ḡooj ḷḡḡk ko rekar kwōjarjar—aaet,
eḡool aolep ḷḡḡk ko rekwōjarjar ko kar lilaḷtak jān
epepen ḡan epepen, ko raar kwōjarjar—eḡool ḡae
jilubukwi im karoñoul iiō eo jān itok eo an Kraist.

49 Im eaar ḡooj i ḡan Irooj, bwe ren maroñ bar itok
ḡan ḡōttan in iḡōn Jekab, ekkar ḡan kanaan ko im
kalliḡur ko an Irooj. Im āindein ej jeḡḷḡk in ḷḡḡk eo
an Ammaron.

And from this time the disciples began to sorrow
for the sins of the world.

And it came to pass that when three hundred years
had passed away, both the people of Nephi and the
Lamanites had become exceedingly wicked one like
unto another.

And it came to pass that the robbers of Gadianton
did spread over all the face of the land; and there were
none that were righteous save it were the disciples of
Jesus. And gold and silver did they lay up in store in
abundance, and did traffic in all manner of traffic.

And it came to pass that after three hundred and
five years had passed away, (and the people did still
remain in wickedness) Amos died; and his brother,
Ammaron, did keep the record in his stead.

And it came to pass that when three hundred and
twenty years had passed away, Ammaron, being con-
strained by the Holy Ghost, did hide up the records
which were sacred—yea, even all the sacred records
which had been handed down from generation to
generation, which were sacred—even until the three
hundred and twentieth year from the coming of
Christ.

And he did hide them up unto the Lord, that they
might come again unto the remnant of the house of
Jacob, according to the prophecies and the promises
of the Lord. And thus is the end of the record of
Ammaron.

Bok in Mormon

Mormon 1

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Mormon, ij kōmman juon lōok in men ko iaar jimor lo im roñ, im ña etan Bok in Mormon.
- 2 Im enañin iien eo Ammaron eaar ñooji lōok ko ñan Irooj, eaar itok ñan ippa, (ñā iaar nañin joñoul iiō detta, im iaar jino jeļā jidik ilōkan wāween jeļā an armej ro aō) im Ammaron eaar ba ñan eō: Ij meļeļe bwe kwōj juon ajri ejeļā koļmānļokijeñ, im kwo mōkaj ñan meļeļe;
- 3 Kōn menin, ñe kwōj nañin roñoul im emān iiō ko dettam ikōñaan bwe kwōn keememej men ko kwaar meļeļe kōn armej rein; im ñe kwōj nañin dettan en kwōn ilok ñan āneen Antōm, ñan juon bat eo naaj ña etan Sim; im ijeñ iaar likūt ñan Irooj aolep lōok ko mwijiti rekwōjarjar kōn armej rein.
- 4 Im lo, kwōnaaj bōk pileij ko an Nipai ñan eok make, im bwe eo kwōnaaj likūt ilo jikin eo rej pād ie; im kwōnaaj mwijit ioon pileij ko an Nipai aolep men ko kwaar lo kōn armej rein.
- 5 Im ña, Mormon, ij juon bwijjin Nipai, (im jema etan eaar Mormon) iaar keememej men ko Ammaron eaar jiroñ eō.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein ña, ke iaar joñouljuon iiō detta, kar bōkļok eō jān jema ilo āneo iturōk, emool ñan āneen Zaraemla.
- 7 Im aolepān mejān āneo eaar libobo kōn mōko, im armej ro raar nañin bwijlep in wōt, āinwōt ekar bok in lōjet.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō in eaar wōr juon tariņae ikōtaan riNipai ro, ro raar kitbuuj riNipai ro im rijekab eo im riJosep ro im riZoram ro; im tariņae in eaar ikōtaan riNipai ro, im riLeman ro im riLemuel ro im riIshmael ro.
- 9 Kiiō riLeman ro im riLemuel ro im riIshmael ro kar etaer riLeman, im kumi ko ruo kar riNipai im riLeman.

The Book of Mormon

Mormon 1

- And now I, Mormon, make a record of the things which I have both seen and heard, and call it the Book of Mormon.
- And about the time that Ammaron hid up the records unto the Lord, he came unto me, (I being about ten years of age, and I began to be learned somewhat after the manner of the learning of my people) and Ammaron said unto me: I perceive that thou art a sober child, and art quick to observe;
- Therefore, when ye are about twenty and four years old I would that ye should remember the things that ye have observed concerning this people; and when ye are of that age go to the land Antum, unto a hill which shall be called Shim; and there have I deposited unto the Lord all the sacred engravings concerning this people.
- And behold, ye shall take the plates of Nephi unto yourself, and the remainder shall ye leave in the place where they are; and ye shall engrave on the plates of Nephi all the things that ye have observed concerning this people.
- And I, Mormon, being a descendant of Nephi, (and my father's name was Mormon) I remembered the things which Ammaron commanded me.
- And it came to pass that I, being eleven years old, was carried by my father into the land southward, even to the land of Zarahemla.
- The whole face of the land had become covered with buildings, and the people were as numerous almost, as it were the sand of the sea.
- And it came to pass in this year there began to be a war between the Nephites, who consisted of the Nephites and the Jacobites and the Josephites and the Zoramites; and this war was between the Nephites, and the Lamanites and the Lemuelites and the Ishmaelites.
- Now the Lamanites and the Lemuelites and the Ishmaelites were called Lamanites, and the two parties were Nephites and Lamanites.

- 10 Im ālikin men kein tariṅae eo eaar jino in pād ilubwiljier ilo tōrerein ko an Zaraemla, iturin dān ko in Sidon.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar aintok ippān doon juon oran in eṃṃaan eḷap, eṃool ṅān lōṅḷok jān oran in jilṅuul tṃujin. Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr aer ilo ejja in wōt jet pata ko, ko ilo er riNipai ro raar ṃan riLeman ro im kar ṃan elōṅ iaer.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar kabbōjrak kōttōbalbal eo aer, im eaar wōr aenōṃṃan eaar jutak ilo āneo; im aenōṃṃan eaar pād iuṃwin tōrean eo enaṅin emān iiō ko, joṅān eaar ejjeḷok kōtṃorḷok bōtōktōk.
- 13 A jerṃwiwi eaar anjṃ ioon mejān aolepān āneo, joṅān Irooj eaar bōk ro rikaḷooran rejitōnbōro, im jermal in bwilōṅ ko im in kōmour eaar bōjrak kōnke nana eo an armej ro.
- 14 Im eaar ejjeḷok mennin letok jān Irooj, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar eaar jab itok ioon jabdewōt, kōnke aer nana im jab tōmak.
- 15 Im ṅā, ke eaar joṅoul ḷalem iiō ko detta im kōnke iaar jeḷā koḷmānḷokijeṅ, kōn menin Irooj eaar lotok eō, im kar nemake im jeḷā kōn eṃṃan eo an Jisōs.
- 16 Im iaar kijejeto ṅān kwaḷok naan ṅān armej rein, a kar kili lṃṅiiū, im kar bōbrae bwe in kwaḷok naan ṅān er; bwe lo raar kōṅān kōpata ṅae aer Anij; im rikaḷoor ro rejitōnbōro kar bōkḷok er jān āneo, kōnke aer nana.
- 17 A iaar pād wōt ilubwiljier, a kar bōbrae eō ṅān kwaḷok naan ṅān er, kōnke kijṅeṅe eo an burueer; im kōnke kijṅeṅe eo an burueer āneo eaar lia kōn er.
- 18 Im rikṃot in Kadiantōn rein, ro raar pād ilubwiljin riLeman ro, raar pādjake āneo, joṅān ro ijo raar jino ṅooj mennin aorōk ko aer ilo bwidej; im rekar ijir, kōnke Irooj eaar kaliaik āneo, bwe ren jab kar maroṅ dāpiji, im jab bar dāpiji.

And it came to pass that the war began to be among them in the borders of Zarahemla, by the waters of Sidon.

And it came to pass that the Nephites had gathered together a great number of men, even to exceed the number of thirty thousand. And it came to pass that they did have in this same year a number of battles, in which the Nephites did beat the Lamanites and did slay many of them.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites withdrew their design, and there was peace settled in the land; and peace did remain for the space of about four years, that there was no bloodshed.

But wickedness did prevail upon the face of the whole land, insomuch that the Lord did take away his beloved disciples, and the work of miracles and of healing did cease because of the iniquity of the people.

And there were no gifts from the Lord, and the Holy Ghost did not come upon any, because of their wickedness and unbelief.

And I, being fifteen years of age and being somewhat of a sober mind, therefore I was visited of the Lord, and tasted and knew of the goodness of Jesus.

And I did endeavor to preach unto this people, but my mouth was shut, and I was forbidden that I should preach unto them; for behold they had wilfully rebelled against their God; and the beloved disciples were taken away out of the land, because of their iniquity.

But I did remain among them, but I was forbidden to preach unto them, because of the hardness of their hearts; and because of the hardness of their hearts the land was cursed for their sake.

And these Gadianton robbers, who were among the Lamanites, did infest the land, insomuch that the inhabitants thereof began to hide up their treasures in the earth; and they became slippery, because the Lord had cursed the land, that they could not hold them, nor retain them again.

19 Im ālikin men kein ekar wōr anijnij ko, im ekkōpal ko, im ṁadṁōd ko; im kajoor eo an eo enana eaar jermal ion aolepān mejān āneo, eṁool nān kūrṁool in aolep naan ko an Abinadai, im barāinwōt Samuel riLeman eo.

And it came to pass that there were sorceries, and witchcrafts, and magics; and the power of the evil one was wrought upon all the face of the land, even unto the fulfilling of all the words of Abinadi, and also Samuel the Lamanite.

9 Im kiiō, riLeman ro eaar wōr juon aer kiiñ, im etan eaar Aron; im eaar itok ñae kōm kōn juon jarin tariñae in eñoul im emān tōujin. Im lo, iaar jutak ñae e kōn eñoul im ruo tōujin. Im ālikin men kein iaar anjō ioon e kōn jarin tariñae eo aō joñan eaar ko iṃaō. Im lo, aolep men in eaar kōmṃan, im jilubukwi im jilñuul iiō ko raar eḷḷāḷok.

10 Im ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar jino ukeḷok jān nana eo aer, im kar jino in kūr eṃool āinwōt ekar kanaan jān Samuel rikanaan eo; bwe lo ejjeḷok juon armej emaroñ kar kōjparok men eo eaar an make, bwe rikōot ro, im rirakim ro, im riuror ro, im rianijnij eo, im riekkōpal ro eaar pād ilo āneo.

11 Āindein eaar jino wōr juon būromōj im liaajlōḷ ilo aolepān āneo kōnke kar men kein, im eḷapḷok ilubwiljin armej in Nipai ro.

12 Im ālikin men kein ke ña, Mormon, iaar lo aer liaajlōḷ im aer būromōj im aer ñijlōk iṃaan Irooj, buruō eaar jino in ṃōñōñō ilo ña, kōnke iaar jeḷā bwe tūriaṃokake ko im kemṃaanwa an Irooj, kōn menin iaar kōtmāne bwe Enaaj kar tūriaṃo ñan er bwe ren maroñ bar erom juon armej e wānōk.

13 A lo lañlōñ in aō eaar waan, bwe aer būromōj eaar jab ñan ukeḷok, kōnke eṃṃan eo an Anij; a eaar ijellōkun būromōj an riatajinemjen, kōnke Irooj e jamin kar kōtḷok er iien otemjej ñan lo ṃōñōñō ilo jerōwiwi.

14 Im raar jab itok ñan Jisōs kōn bōro ko rerup im jetōb ko rettā, a raar kanejneje Anij, im kōṃaan mej. Mekarta raar kōṃaan ire kōn jāje eo kōn mour ko aer.

15 Im ālikin men kein aō būromōj eaar bar rōḷ tok ñan eō, im iaar lo bwe raan in jouj eaar eḷḷāḷok jān er, jimor ilo kanniōk im ilo jetōb; bwe iaar lo tōujin ko in er raar okjak ilo juṃae ñae aer Anij, im kar ejoujik āinwōt kūbween alōōr ioon mejān āneo. Im āindein jilubukwi im eñoul im emān iiō ko raar eḷḷāḷok.

And now, the Lamanites had a king, and his name was Aaron; and he came against us with an army of forty and four thousand. And behold, I withstood him with forty and two thousand. And it came to pass that I beat him with my army that he fled before me. And behold, all this was done, and three hundred and thirty years had passed away.

And it came to pass that the Nephites began to repent of their iniquity, and began to cry even as had been prophesied by Samuel the prophet; for behold no man could keep that which was his own, for the thieves, and the robbers, and the murderers, and the magic art, and the witchcraft which was in the land.

Thus there began to be a mourning and a lamentation in all the land because of these things, and more especially among the people of Nephi.

And it came to pass that when I, Mormon, saw their lamentation and their mourning and their sorrow before the Lord, my heart did begin to rejoice within me, knowing the mercies and the long-suffering of the Lord, therefore supposing that he would be merciful unto them that they would again become a righteous people.

But behold this my joy was vain, for their sorrowing was not unto repentance, because of the goodness of God; but it was rather the sorrowing of the damned, because the Lord would not always suffer them to take happiness in sin.

And they did not come unto Jesus with broken hearts and contrite spirits, but they did curse God, and wish to die. Nevertheless they would struggle with the sword for their lives.

And it came to pass that my sorrow did return unto me again, and I saw that the day of grace was passed with them, both temporally and spiritually; for I saw thousands of them hewn down in open rebellion against their God, and heaped up as dung upon the face of the land. And thus three hundred and forty and four years had passed away.

- 16 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilubukwi im eñoul im ļalem iiō eo riNipai ro raar jino in ko iṃaan riLeman ro; im rekar lukwarkware er ṃae raar itok eṃool ṃan āneen Jason, ṃokta jān an kar maroñ in kabbōjrak er ilo jenlikļok eo aer.
- 17 Im kiiō, jikin kwelok in Jason eaar epaake āneo ijo Ammaron eaar kalbwini ļok ko ṃan Irooj, bwe ren maroñ jab kar kōkkuri. Im lo iaar jako ekkar ṃan naan eo an Ammaron, im kar būki pileij ko an Nipai, im kar kōṃṃane juon ļok ekkar ṃan naan ko an Ammaron.
- 18 Im ioon pileij ko an Nipai iaar kōṃṃane juon bwebwenato edipiio in aolep jerqwiwi im mennin jōjō ko; ak ioon pileij kein iaar bōjrak ṃan kōṃṃane juon bwebwenato edipiio in jerqwiwi im mennin jōjō ko aer, bwe lo, juon jekjek in jerqwiwi im mennin jōjō eaar jab bōjrak eaar pād iṃaan meja jān iien eo eaar bwe aō meļeļe ṃan lo iaļ ko an armej.
- 19 Im wo ej ṃa kōnke aer jerqwiwi; bwe būruōn eṃōj an obrak kōn būroṃōj kōnke jerqwiwi eo aer, aolep raan ko aō; mekarta, ijeļā bwe naaj kotak eō ilo raan eo āliktata.
- 20 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō in armej in Nipai kar bar kakiduduik im kokak er. Im ālikin men kein kar kokakļok kōm ṃae am kar itok iōñļok ṃan āneo kar etan Sem.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar kapenļok jikin kwelok in Sem, im kōm ar aintok armej ro am joñan wōt eo eaar maroñ, bwe bōlen kōm in maroñ ļoṃṃoren er jān kōkkure.
- 22 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilubukwi im eñoul im jiljino iiō eo raar jino in itok iooṃ bar juon alen.
- 23 Im ālikin men kein iaar kōnono ṃan armej ro aō, im kōketak er kōn eļap kajoor, bwe ren jutak pen iṃaan riLeman ro im ire kōn kōrā ro pāleer, im ro nejier, im ṃōko iṃweer, im jikin ko jikier.
- 24 Im naan ko aō raar karuj er jidik ṃan iruj, joñan raar jab ko jān iṃaan riLeman ro, a jutak kōn peran ṃae er.

And it came to pass that in the three hundred and forty and fifth year the Nephites did begin to flee before the Lamanites; and they were pursued until they came even to the land of Jashon, before it was possible to stop them in their retreat.

And now, the city of Jashon was near the land where Ammaron had deposited the records unto the Lord, that they might not be destroyed. And behold I had gone according to the word of Ammaron, and taken the plates of Nephi, and did make a record according to the words of Ammaron.

And upon the plates of Nephi I did make a full account of all the wickedness and abominations; but upon these plates I did forbear to make a full account of their wickedness and abominations, for behold, a continual scene of wickedness and abominations has been before mine eyes ever since I have been sufficient to behold the ways of man.

And wo is me because of their wickedness; for my heart has been filled with sorrow because of their wickedness, all my days; nevertheless, I know that I shall be lifted up at the last day.

And it came to pass that in this year the people of Nephi again were hunted and driven. And it came to pass that we were driven forth until we had come northward to the land which was called Shem.

And it came to pass that we did fortify the city of Shem, and we did gather in our people as much as it were possible, that perhaps we might save them from destruction.

And it came to pass in the three hundred and forty and sixth year they began to come upon us again.

And it came to pass that I did speak unto my people, and did urge them with great energy, that they would stand boldly before the Lamanites and fight for their wives, and their children, and their houses, and their homes.

And my words did arouse them somewhat to vigor, insomuch that they did not flee from before the Lamanites, but did stand with boldness against them.

25 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar tariṇae ippān juon jarin tariṇae in jilṇuul tṇujin ṇae juon jarin tariṇae in lemṇoul tṇujin. Im ālikin men kein kōm ar jutak iṇaer kōn eḷap pen joṇan raar ko jān iṇaam.

26 Im ālikin men kein ke raar ko kōm ar lukwarkware er kōn jarin tariṇae ko am, im kar bar iioon er, im kar ṇan er; mekarta kajoor eo an Irooj eaar jab pād ippām; aaget, kōm kar makeḷḷok iaam, bwe jetōb eo an Irooj eaar jab pād wōt ilo kōm; kōn menin kōm ar erom ṇōjṇṇō āinwōt ro jeiūṇ im jatūṇ.

27 Im buruō eaar būromōj kōnke jorrān in eḷap an armej ro aō, kōnke jerṇwiwi eo aer im mennin jōjō ko aer. A lo, kōm ar kōṇṇalijar ṇae riLeman ro im rikṇṇot ro an Kadiantōn ro, ṇae kōm ar bar bōk āne ko āneen am jolōt.

28 Im jilubukwi im eṇoul im ruwatimjuon iiō eaar eḷḷāḷok. Im ilo jilubukwi im lemṇoul iiō eo kōm ar kōṇṇan e juon bujen jeṇjerā ippān riLeman ro im rikṇṇot ro an Kadiantōn, ilo eo kōm ar bōk āne ko āneen am jolōt im kar ajeji.

29 Im riLeman ro raar letok ṇan kōm āneo ituiōn, aaget, eṇpool ṇan iaḷ aidik eo eaar tōḷḷok ilo āneo iturōk. Im kōm ar leḷok ṇan riLeman ro aolep āneo iturōk.

And it came to pass that we did contend with an army of thirty thousand against an army of fifty thousand. And it came to pass that we did stand before them with such firmness that they did flee from before us.

And it came to pass that when they had fled we did pursue them with our armies, and did meet them again, and did beat them; nevertheless the strength of the Lord was not with us; yea, we were left to ourselves, that the Spirit of the Lord did not abide in us; therefore we had become weak like unto our brethren.

And my heart did sorrow because of this the great calamity of my people, because of their wickedness and their abominations. But behold, we did go forth against the Lamanites and the robbers of Gadianton, until we had again taken possession of the lands of our inheritance.

And the three hundred and forty and ninth year had passed away. And in the three hundred and fiftieth year we made a treaty with the Lamanites and the robbers of Gadianton, in which we did get the lands of our inheritance divided.

And the Lamanites did give unto us the land northward, yea, even to the narrow passage which led into the land southward. And we did give unto the Lamanites all the land southward.

Mormon 3

- 1 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar jab bar itok n̄an pata ṁae joñoul iiō ko raar eļļāļok. Im lo, iaar kōjerbal armej ro aō, riNipai ro, ilo kōpooj āne ko āneer im kein tariṅae ko aer ilo kōtmāne iien pata.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein Irooj ar ba n̄an eō: Kwōn kūr armej rein—Koṁin ukeļok, im itok n̄an Eō, im koṁin peptaij, im bar kalōk kabuñ eo Aō, im koṁ naaj mour.
- 3 Im iaar kūr n̄an armej rein, a eaar ilo waan; im raar jab kile bwe eaar Irooj eo eaar oṅaaake er, im leļok n̄an er juon iaļ n̄an ukeļok. Im lo raar kapene burueer ṅae Irooj aer Anij.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ālikin an joñoul iiō in kar eļļāļok, kōṁṁan, ilo dipiio, jilubukwi im jiljinoñoul iiō j̄an itok eo an Kraist, kiiñ eo an riLeman eo eaar jilkintok juon lōta n̄an eō, eo eaar letok n̄an eō n̄an jeļā bwe raar ṁaanjāppopo in bar itok n̄an pata ṅae kōm.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein iaar kōṁṁan bwe armej ro aō ren aikuj kukļok ippān doon ilo Āneen Lqurō, n̄an jikin kwelok eo eaar ilo tōrerein ko, iturin iaļ aidik eo ej tōļļok ilo āneo iturōk.
- 6 Im ijo kōm ar likūt jarin tariṅae ko am, bwe kōmin maroñ kabbōjrak jarin tariṅae ko an riLeman ro, bwe ren maroñ jab bōk aer jabdewōt iaan āne ko āneem; kōn menin kōm ar kapenļok ṅae er kōn aolep am kajoor.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilubukwi im jiljinoñoul im juon iiō eo riLeman ro raar wanlaļtak n̄an jikin kwelok in Lqurō n̄an kōpata ṅae kōm; im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo kōm ar anjō ioer, joñan raar rōļ n̄an āne ko āneer bar juon alen.
- 8 Im ilo jilubukwi im jiljinoñoul im ruo iiō eo raar bar wanlaļtak n̄an kōpata. Im kōm ar anjō ioer bar juon alen, im kar ṁan juon oran eo eļap iaer, im rimej ro aer kar joļok er ilo lōjet.

Mormon 3

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did not come to battle again until ten years more had passed away. And behold, I had employed my people, the Nephites, in preparing their lands and their arms against the time of battle.

And it came to pass that the Lord did say unto me: Cry unto this people—Repent ye, and come unto me, and be ye baptized, and build up again my church, and ye shall be spared.

And I did cry unto this people, but it was in vain; and they did not realize that it was the Lord that had spared them, and granted unto them a chance for repentance. And behold they did harden their hearts against the Lord their God.

And it came to pass that after this tenth year had passed away, making, in the whole, three hundred and sixty years from the coming of Christ, the king of the Lamanites sent an epistle unto me, which gave unto me to know that they were preparing to come again to battle against us.

And it came to pass that I did cause my people that they should gather themselves together at the land Desolation, to a city which was in the borders, by the narrow pass which led into the land southward.

And there we did place our armies, that we might stop the armies of the Lamanites, that they might not get possession of any of our lands; therefore we did fortify against them with all our force.

And it came to pass that in the three hundred and sixty and first year the Lamanites did come down to the city of Desolation to battle against us; and it came to pass that in that year we did beat them, insomuch that they did return to their own lands again.

And in the three hundred and sixty and second year they did come down again to battle. And we did beat them again, and did slay a great number of them, and their dead were cast into the sea.

9 Im kiiō, kōnke men in eļap eo armej ro aō, riNipai ro, raar kōmmane, raar jino in likōmjāje ilo kajoor eo aer make, im kar jino in kanejnej iṃaan lañ ko bwe renaaj kar idenoņeik er jān bōtōktōkin ro jeir im jatier ro raar mej jān rikōjdat ro aer.

10 Im raar kanejnej kōn lañ ko, im barāinwōt kōn tūroon an Anij, bwe ren kar wanlōñļok nān kōpata ṇae rikōjdat ro aer, im naaj kar jekļok er jān mejān āneo.

11 Im ālikin men kein nā, Mormon, iaar kanooj ṃakoko jān iien in ṃaanļok nān juon rilale im ritōl an armej rein, kōnke aer jerqwiwi im kajjōjō.

12 Lo, i kar tōl er, jekdḡon aer jerqwiwi i kar tōl er elōñ iien ko nān kōpata, im kar iakwe er, ekkar nān iakwe an Anij eo eaar ilo nā, kōn aolepān buruō; im aō kar lutōkļok ilo jar nān aō Anij aolep aetok in raan kōn er; mekarta, eaar ilo ejjeļok tōmak, kōnke pen eo an burueer.

13 Im jilu alen iaar kōtļok er jān peier ro aer rikōjdat, im raar jab ukeļok jān jerqwiwi ko aer.

14 Im ke eaar ṃōj aer kanejnej kōn aolep men ko kar kōmḡiki jān ad Irooj im Rilḡmḡor Jisōs Kraist, bwe ren kar wanlōñļok nān rikōjdat ro aer nān pata, im idenoņeik er make kōn bōtōktōkin ro jeir im jatier, lo ainikien Irooj eaar itok nān eō, im ba:

15 Idenoņe ej Aō, im Inaaj ṇa wōṇāān; im kōnke armej rein raar jab ukeļok ālikin Aō kar kōtļok er, lo, renaaj ṃwijkōk jān mejān laļ.

16 Im ālikin men kein iaar kanooj ṃakoko in wanlōñļok ṇae rikōjdat ro aō; im iaar kōmman eṃpool āinwōt Irooj eaar jiroñ eō; im iaar jutak āinwōt rikaṃpool ewaan nān kwaļok nān laļ men ko iaar lo im roñ, ekkar nān waļok ko an jetōb eo eaar kaṃpool kōn men ko rej itok.

17 Kōn menin ij jeje nān koṃ, ro riAelōñ ko, im barāinwōt nān koṃ, ṃweo iṃōn Israel, nē jermal eo enaaj ijjiino, bwe koṃ naaj nañin itōn pojak nān roḡl nān āneen ami jolōt.

And now, because of this great thing which my people, the Nephites, had done, they began to boast in their own strength, and began to swear before the heavens that they would avenge themselves of the blood of their brethren who had been slain by their enemies.

And they did swear by the heavens, and also by the throne of God, that they would go up to battle against their enemies, and would cut them off from the face of the land.

And it came to pass that I, Mormon, did utterly refuse from this time forth to be a commander and a leader of this people, because of their wickedness and abomination.

Behold, I had led them, notwithstanding their wickedness I had led them many times to battle, and had loved them, according to the love of God which was in me, with all my heart; and my soul had been poured out in prayer unto my God all the day long for them; nevertheless, it was without faith, because of the hardness of their hearts.

And thrice have I delivered them out of the hands of their enemies, and they have repented not of their sins.

And when they had sworn by all that had been forbidden them by our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, that they would go up unto their enemies to battle, and avenge themselves of the blood of their brethren, behold the voice of the Lord came unto me, saying:

Vengeance is mine, and I will repay; and because this people repented not after I had delivered them, behold, they shall be cut off from the face of the earth.

And it came to pass that I utterly refused to go up against mine enemies; and I did even as the Lord had commanded me; and I did stand as an idle witness to manifest unto the world the things which I saw and heard, according to the manifestations of the Spirit which had testified of things to come.

Therefore I write unto you, Gentiles, and also unto you, house of Israel, when the work shall commence, that ye shall be about to prepare to return to the land of your inheritance;

- 18 Aaet, lo, ij jeje n̄an aolep jeban ko in laḷ; aaet, n̄an koḿ, joṇoulruo bwij ko an Israel, ro renaaj ekajet ekkar n̄an jebal ko ami j̄an joṇoulruo eo Jisōs eaar kāālet bwe ren An rikaḷoor ilo āneen Jerusalem.
- 19 Im ij jeje barāinwōt n̄an ro ḿōttan in armej rein, ro renaaj barāinwōt ekajet j̄an ro joṇoulruo im Jisōs eaar kāālet ilo āne in; im renaaj ekajet j̄an bar joṇoulruo ro jet im Jisōs eaar kāālet ilo āneen Jerusalem.
- 20 Im men kein jetōb eo ej kwaḷok n̄an eō; kōn menin ij jeje n̄an koḿ aolep. Im kōn un in ij jeje n̄an koḿ, bwe koḿin maroṇ jeḷā bwe koḿ aikuḷ aolep jutak iḿaan jea in ekajet an Kraist, aaet, aolep armej ro rej an aolepān nukwin eo an Adam ioon laḷ; im koḿ aikuḷ jutak n̄an ekajet kōn jebal ko ami, eḷāñne rej eḿḿan ak nana.
- 21 Im barāinwōt bwe koḿ maroṇ tōmak gospel eo an Jisōs Kraist, eo koḿ naaj lo ilubwiljimi; im barāinwōt bwe riḷu ro, armej in bujen eo an Irooj, naaj wōr bar jet rikaḿool ijellokun E eo raar lo im roṇjake, bwe Jisōs, eo raar ḿane, eaar lukkuun Kraist eo im lukkuun Anij eo.
- 22 Im ikōṇaan bwe in maroṇ karreel aolep koḿ jeban ko in laḷ n̄an ukeḷok im pojak n̄an jutak iḿaan jea in ekajet an Kraist.

Yea, behold, I write unto all the ends of the earth; yea, unto you, twelve tribes of Israel, who shall be judged according to your works by the twelve whom Jesus chose to be his disciples in the land of Jerusalem.

And I write also unto the remnant of this people, who shall also be judged by the twelve whom Jesus chose in this land; and they shall be judged by the other twelve whom Jesus chose in the land of Jerusalem.

And these things doth the Spirit manifest unto me; therefore I write unto you all. And for this cause I write unto you, that ye may know that ye must all stand before the judgment-seat of Christ, yea, every soul who belongs to the whole human family of Adam; and ye must stand to be judged of your works, whether they be good or evil;

And also that ye may believe the gospel of Jesus Christ, which ye shall have among you; and also that the Jews, the covenant people of the Lord, shall have other witness besides him whom they saw and heard, that Jesus, whom they slew, was the very Christ and the very God.

And I would that I could persuade all ye ends of the earth to repent and prepare to stand before the judgment-seat of Christ.

Mormon 4

- 1 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ilo jilubukwi im jiljinoñoul im jilu iiō eo riNipai ro raar wanlōñļok ippān jarin tariņae ko aer nān kōpata ņae riLeman ro, ļok jān Āneen Lqurō.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein jarin tariņae ko an riNipai ro kar lukwarkwareļok er bar juon alen nān Āneen Mej. Im ke raar kijelok wōt, juon jarin tariņae ekāal an riLeman ro eaar itok ioer; im eaar wōr juon aer pata ekanooj nana, eo waļok in riLeman ro raar bōk jikin kwelok in Lqurō, im kar ņan elōñ iaan riNipai ro, im kar bōk elōñ rikalbuuj.
- 3 Im bwe in jar eo eaar ko im koba ippān ro ilo jikin kwelok Tiankōm. Kiiō jikin kwelok Tiankōm eaar pād ilo tōrerein ko iturin parijet in lojet; im eaar barāinwōt pād iturin jikin kwelok in Lqurō.
- 4 Im eaar kōnke jarin tariņae ko an riNipai ro raar wanlōñļok nān riLeman ro bwe ren jino in kar ņan er; bwe eļañne en kar jab men in, riLeman ro ren kar jab wōr aer kajoor ioer.
- 5 A, lo, ekajet an Anij enaaj itok ioon ro renana; im ej jān ro rinana me ro rinana rej bōk kaje; im ej ro rinana rej kaliŋotak būruōn ro nejin armej nān kōtqorļok bōtōktōk.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar kōŋŋman maanjāppopo ko nān itok ņae jikin kwelok Tiankōm.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilubukwi im jiljinoñoul im emān iiō eo riLeman ro raar itok ņae jikin kwelok Tiankōm, bwe ren maroñ bōk aer jikin kwelok Tiankōm barāinwōt.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein rekar kajenlikļok im lukwarkwareļok er jān riNipai ro. Im ke riNipai ro raar lo bwe rekar lukwarkwareļok riLeman ro raar bar jino likōmjāje ilo kajoor eo aer make; im raar ilok ilo maroñ eo aer make, im bar bōk aer jikin kwelok in Lqurō.
- 9 Im kiiō aolep men kein rekar kōŋŋman, im ekar wōr tqujin ko kar ņane er ilo rājet ko jīmor, jīmor riNipai ro im riLeman ro.

Mormon 4

And now it came to pass that in the three hundred and sixty and third year the Nephites did go up with their armies to battle against the Lamanites, out of the land Desolation.

And it came to pass that the armies of the Nephites were driven back again to the land of Desolation. And while they were yet weary, a fresh army of the Lamanites did come upon them; and they had a sore battle, insomuch that the Lamanites did take possession of the city Desolation, and did slay many of the Nephites, and did take many prisoners.

And the remainder did flee and join the inhabitants of the city Teancum. Now the city Teancum lay in the borders by the seashore; and it was also near the city Desolation.

And it was because the armies of the Nephites went up unto the Lamanites that they began to be smitten; for were it not for that, the Lamanites could have had no power over them.

But, behold, the judgments of God will overtake the wicked; and it is by the wicked that the wicked are punished; for it is the wicked that stir up the hearts of the children of men unto bloodshed.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did make preparations to come against the city Teancum.

And it came to pass in the three hundred and sixty and fourth year the Lamanites did come against the city Teancum, that they might take possession of the city Teancum also.

And it came to pass that they were repulsed and driven back by the Nephites. And when the Nephites saw that they had driven the Lamanites they did again boast of their own strength; and they went forth in their own might, and took possession again of the city Desolation.

And now all these things had been done, and there had been thousands slain on both sides, both the Nephites and the Lamanites.

- 10 Im ālikin men kein bwe jilubukwi im jiljinoñoul im jiljino iiō eaar eļļāļok, im riLeman ro raar bar itok ioon riNipai ro n̄an pata; im jekdḡon riNipai ro raar jab ukeļok j̄an nana eo raar kōm̄man, a wōnmaañļok ilo aer jerḡwiwi wōt.
- 11 Im lo ej jab maroñ kōmeļeļeiki, ak armej ej jab maroñ jeje juon kōmmeļeļe eweppān kōn jekjek eo ekanooj nana kōn bōtōktōk eo im ibeebjauwe eo eaar ilubwiljin armej ro, j̄imor j̄an riNipai ro im j̄an riLeman ro; im bōro otemjej eaar penļok, kōn menin raar itok-limo ilo kōtḡorļok bōtōktōk ilo ejjeļok bōjrak.
- 12 Im eaar jañin kar wōr nana ekanooj ļap ilubwiljin aolep ro nejin Liai, ak eḡool ilubwiljin aolep ḡweo iḡōn Israel, ekkar n̄an naan ko an Irooj, āinwōt kar ilubwiljin armej rein.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar bōk jikin kwelok in Lḡurō, im men in kōnke oran eo aer eaar eļļā j̄an oran eo an riNipai ro.
- 14 Im raar barāinwōt kōm̄malijar ḡae jikin kwelok Tīankōm, im kar lukwarkwareļok ro ie j̄an e, im bōk elōn rikalbuuj j̄imor kōrā ro im ajri ro, im kar ajeļok er āinwōt katok ko n̄an anij ekjab ko aer.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilubukwi im jiljinoñoul im jiljilimjuon iiō eo, riNipai ro raar ļokatip kōnke riLeman ro raar katok kōn kōrā ro aer im ro nejier, bwe raar kōm̄malijar ḡae riLeman ro kōn eļap otem ļap illu, joñan raar bar ḡan riLeman ro, joñan raar bar ḡan riLeman ro, im lukwarkwareļok er j̄an jikin ko jikier.
- 16 Im riLeman ro raar jab bar kōm̄malijar ḡae riNipai ro ḡae jilubukwi im jiljilimjuonñoul im ļalem iiō eo.
- 17 Im ilo iiō in raar wanlaļtak ḡae riNipai ro kōn aolep kajoor ko aer; im rekar jab bōnbōn kōnke ļap in oran eo aer.
- 18 Im j̄an iien in ḡaanļok riNipai ro raar bōk ejjeļok kajoor ioon riLeman ro, a kar jino bōkļok er j̄an eḡool āinwōt ḡōļawi iḡaan aļ.

And it came to pass that the three hundred and sixty and sixth year had passed away, and the Lamanites came again upon the Nephites to battle; and yet the Nephites repented not of the evil they had done, but persisted in their wickedness continually.

And it is impossible for the tongue to describe, or for man to write a perfect description of the horrible scene of the blood and carnage which was among the people, both of the Nephites and of the Lamanites; and every heart was hardened, so that they delighted in the shedding of blood continually.

And there never had been so great wickedness among all the children of Lehi, nor even among all the house of Israel, according to the words of the Lord, as was among this people.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did take possession of the city Desolation, and this because their number did exceed the number of the Nephites.

And they did also march forward against the city Teancum, and did drive the inhabitants forth out of her, and did take many prisoners both women and children, and did offer them up as sacrifices unto their idol gods.

And it came to pass that in the three hundred and sixty and seventh year, the Nephites being angry because the Lamanites had sacrificed their women and their children, that they did go against the Lamanites with exceedingly great anger, insomuch that they did beat again the Lamanites, and drive them out of their lands.

And the Lamanites did not come again against the Nephites until the three hundred and seventy and fifth year.

And in this year they did come down against the Nephites with all their powers; and they were not numbered because of the greatness of their number.

And from this time forth did the Nephites gain no power over the Lamanites, but began to be swept off by them even as a dew before the sun.

19 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar wanlaṭtak ṅae jikin kwelḳok in Lḳurō; im eaar wōr juon pata ekanooj nana otem nana kar kōmṃmane ilo āneo Āneen Lḳurō, eo ilo e raar ṃan riNipai ro.

20 Im raar bar ko jān iṃaer, im raar itok ṅan jikin kwelḳok Boaz; im ijin raar jutak ṅae riLeman ro kōn eḷap kajoor, joṅan riLeman ro raar jab ṃan er ṃae aer kar bar itok alen kein karuo.

21 Im ke raar itok alen kein karuo, kar lukwarkwareḷḳok riNipai ro kar ṃan er kōn juon im eḷap otem ḷap; kōrā ro aer im ro nejier kar bar katok kake er ṅan ekjab ko.

22 Im ālikin men kein riNipai ro raar bar ko jān iṃaer, im bōkḷḳok aolep armej ro ippāer, jiṃor ilo jikin ko reḷḷap im jikin kwelḳok ko reddik.

23 Im kiiō ṅa, Mormon, kōnke iaar lo bwe riLeman ro raar naṅin itōn kḳokkure āneo, kōn menin iaar ilḳok ṅan toḷ Sim, im kar bōk lōṅḷḳok aolep ḷḳok ko Ammaron eaar ṅooji ṅan Irooj.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did come down against the city Desolation; and there was an exceedingly sore battle fought in the land Desolation, in the which they did beat the Nephites.

And they fled again from before them, and they came to the city Boaz; and there they did stand against the Lamanites with exceeding boldness, inso-much that the Lamanites did not beat them until they had come again the second time.

And when they had come the second time, the Nephites were driven and slaughtered with an exceedingly great slaughter; their women and their children were again sacrificed unto idols.

And it came to pass that the Nephites did again flee from before them, taking all the inhabitants with them, both in towns and villages.

And now I, Mormon, seeing that the Lamanites were about to overthrow the land, therefore I did go to the hill Shim, and did take up all the records which Ammaron had hid up unto the Lord.

Mormon 5

- 1 Im ālikin men kein bwe iaar ilōk ilubwiljin riNipai ro, im kar ukeļōk jān kanejnej eo iaar kōmṁane bwe i ban kar jipaņ er ļōk wōt; im raar letok nān eō bar maroņ nān tōl jarin tariņae ko aer, bwe raar reilōk nān eō āinwōt nē iaar maroņ kōtļōk er jān eņtaan ko aer.
- 2 A lo, eaar jako aō kōjatdikdik, bwe iaar jeļā ekajet ko an Irooj ko renaaj itok ioer; bwe raar jab ukeļōk jān nana ko aer, a raar kakkōt kōn mour ko aer im jab kūr ioon Eo eaar kōmānman er.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein riLeman ro raar kōmṁalijar ṁae kōm ke kōm ar ko nān jikin kwelōk in Jordan; a lo, kar kokak likļōk er bwe raar jab bōk jikin kwelōk eo ilo iien eo.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein raar kōmṁalijar ṁae kōm bar juon alen, im kōm ar dāpij jikin kwelōk eo. Im eaar wōr barāinwōt jikin kwelōk ko jet kar dāpij er jān riNipai ro, ko raar jikin koone reppen rekar ṁwījkōkļōk bwe ren jab maroņ deļoņ ilo āneo kar iṁaam, nān kōkkure ro ilo āneo āneem.
- 5 A ālikin men kein jabdewōt āne ko kōm ar eļļā jān i, im ro ie raar jab kuktok, kar kōkkure er jān riLeman ro, im jikin ko reļļap aer, im jikin ko reddik, im jikin kwelōk ko kar tili kōn kijeek; im āindein jilubukwi im jiljilimjuonņoul im ruwatimjuon iiō ko raar eļļāļōk.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein ilo jilubukwi im ruwalitōkņoul iiō eo riLeman ro raar bar itok ṁae kōm nān pata, im kōm ar jutak ṁae er ilo pen; a eaar aolep ilo waan, bwe ekanooj ļap kar oraer joņan raar jujuri armej in riNipai iuṁwin neer.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar bar ko, im ro eaar ko eaar innitōtļōk jān ṁōkaj an riLeman ro raar ļe, im ro eaar ko eaar jab ļapļōk jān ṁōkaj an riLeman ro kar juok laļļōk im kōkkure er.

Mormon 5

And it came to pass that I did go forth among the Nephites, and did repent of the oath which I had made that I would no more assist them; and they gave me command again of their armies, for they looked upon me as though I could deliver them from their afflictions.

But behold, I was without hope, for I knew the judgments of the Lord which should come upon them; for they repented not of their iniquities, but did struggle for their lives without calling upon that Being who created them.

And it came to pass that the Lamanites did come against us as we had fled to the city of Jordan; but behold, they were driven back that they did not take the city at that time.

And it came to pass that they came against us again, and we did maintain the city. And there were also other cities which were maintained by the Nephites, which strongholds did cut them off that they could not get into the country which lay before us, to destroy the inhabitants of our land.

But it came to pass that whatsoever lands we had passed by, and the inhabitants thereof were not gathered in, were destroyed by the Lamanites, and their towns, and villages, and cities were burned with fire; and thus three hundred and seventy and nine years passed away.

And it came to pass that in the three hundred and eightieth year the Lamanites did come again against us to battle, and we did stand against them boldly; but it was all in vain, for so great were their numbers that they did tread the people of the Nephites under their feet.

And it came to pass that we did again take to flight, and those whose flight was swifter than the Lamanites' did escape, and those whose flight did not exceed the Lamanites' were swept down and destroyed.

- 8 Im kiiō lo, nā, Mormon, ij jab kōṇaan kaeṇtaan jetōb ko an armej ilo joḷok iṃaer jekjek in bōtōktōk im ibeebjauwe in ekanooj nana āinwōt eaar waḷok iṃaan meja; a nā, kōnke i jeḷā bwe men kein eṃool aikuj in jeḷā kaki, im bwe aolep men ko rej ṇojak ren waḷok ioon bōrwaj ko—
- 9 Im barāinwōt bwe jeḷāḷokjeṇ eo kōn men kein eaikuj itok nān ṃōttan eo an armej rein, im barāinwōt nān ro riAelōn ko, ro Irooj eaar ba enaaj kajjeplōklōk armej rein, im armej rein rej aikuj bōnbōn ejjeḷok tokjāer ilubwiljier—kōn menin ij jeje juon kakkobaba edik, ij jab peran in kōnono nān lewōj dipiio in bwebwenato in men ko iaar loi, kōnke naan in jiroṇ eo letok nān eō, im barāinwōt bwe koṃin maroṇ jab bōk eḷap būromōj kōnke jerḡwiwi eo an armej rein.
- 10 Im kiiō lo, men in ij kōnono nān ro ineer, im barāinwōt nān ro riAelōn ko ro raar eddo kōn ṃweo iṃōn Israel, ro rej kile im jeḷā jān ia jeraaṃṃan ko aer rej itok.
- 11 Bwe i jeḷā bwe rein renaaj būromōj kōn jorraān ko an ṃweo iṃōn Israel; aaet, renaaj būromōj kōn kōkkure eo an armej rein; renaaj būromōj bwe armej rein raar jab ukeḷok bwe ren maroṇ dāpdep ilo pā ko pein Jisōs.
- 12 Kiiō men kein kar jei nān ṃōttan eo an iṃōn Jakob; im rekar jeje ilōkan wāween in, kōnke Anij e jeḷā bwe jerḡwiwi e ban kwaḷoki tok nān er; im rej ṇojak nān Irooj bwe ren maroṇ waḷok tok ilo iien eo An make.
- 13 Im eṇin ej naan in jiroṇ eo iaar bōk e; im lo, renaaj waḷok tok ekkar nān naan in jiroṇ eo an Irooj, nē Enaaj lo ekkar, ilo ḷōḷātāt eo An.
- 14 Im lo, renaaj ilok nān riJu ro rejjab tōmak; im kōn jibadbad in renaaj ilok—bwe ren maroṇ buṇbōro bwe Jisōs ej RiKraist, eo Nejin Anij emour; bwe Jemān en maroṇ bōktok, kōn eo Nejin ejitōnbōrotata, un eo an eḷap im ejjeḷok jeṃḷokin, ilo kōjeḷaaktok riJu ro, ak aolep ṃweo iṃōn Israel, nān āneo āneen aer jolōt, eo Irooj aer Anij eaar leḷok nān er, nān kūrṃool in bujen eo An;

And now behold, I, Mormon, do not desire to harrow up the souls of men in casting before them such an awful scene of blood and carnage as was laid before mine eyes; but I, knowing that these things must surely be made known, and that all things which are hid must be revealed upon the house-tops—

And also that a knowledge of these things must come unto the remnant of these people, and also unto the Gentiles, who the Lord hath said should scatter this people, and this people should be counted as naught among them—therefore I write a small abridgment, daring not to give a full account of the things which I have seen, because of the commandment which I have received, and also that ye might not have too great sorrow because of the wickedness of this people.

And now behold, this I speak unto their seed, and also to the Gentiles who have care for the house of Israel, that realize and know from whence their blessings come.

For I know that such will sorrow for the calamity of the house of Israel; yea, they will sorrow for the destruction of this people; they will sorrow that this people had not repented that they might have been clasped in the arms of Jesus.

Now these things are written unto the remnant of the house of Jacob; and they are written after this manner, because it is known of God that wickedness will not bring them forth unto them; and they are to be hid up unto the Lord that they may come forth in his own due time.

And this is the commandment which I have received; and behold, they shall come forth according to the commandment of the Lord, when he shall see fit, in his wisdom.

And behold, they shall go unto the unbelieving of the Jews; and for this intent shall they go—that they may be persuaded that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of the living God; that the Father may bring about, through his most Beloved, his great and eternal purpose, in restoring the Jews, or all the house of Israel, to the land of their inheritance, which the Lord their God hath given them, unto the fulfilling of his covenant;

15 Im barāinwōt bwe ineen armej rein ren marōn
ḷapḷok aer tōmak gospel eo An, eo enaaj ilok n̄an er
jān ro riAelōn ko; bwe armej rein renaaj ejjeplōklōk,
im naaj erom armej emarok, eo ettoon, im ekajjōjō,
ilōn inḷok jekjek eo jañin kar lo ilubwiljid, aet,
eḡool eo eaar pād ilubwiljin riLeman ro, im men in
kōnke aer jab tōmak im kabuñ-jar n̄an ekjab.

16 Im lo, Jetōb eo an Irooj eaar dedeḷok an jab pād
ippān ro jemāer; im rej pād jaab ippān Kraist im Anij
ilo laḷ in; im kar kokakto-kokaktak er āinwōt kilin
wūt iḡaan kōto.

17 Rekar juon alen juon armej ekarbōb, im rekar bōk
Kraist aer seperd; aet, kar tōl er eḡool jān Anij
Jemān.

18 A kiiō, lo, rej bōk tōl jān Setan, eḡool āinwōt kilin
wūt eo uukḷok iḡaan kōto, a āinwōt wa eo kinōorto-
kinōortak iono n̄o ko, eo ejjeḷok an wōjḷā im emjak,
ak ejjeḷok jabdewōt men eo ej kajebwābweiki; im
eḡool āinwōt wa in, āindein er.

19 Im lo, Irooj eaar dāpij jeraaḡḡan ko aer, ko
remarōn kar būki ilo āniin, bwe ro riAelōn ko renaaj
bōk āne in.

20 A lo, enaaj jejet bwe naaj kokakḷok er im
kajjeplōklōk er jān ro riAelōn ko; im ālikin kar
kokakḷok im kajjeplōklōk er jān ro riAelōn ko, lo,
innām Irooj enaaj keememej bujen eo Eaar
kōḡḡane n̄an Ebrean im n̄an aolepān ḡweo iḡōn
Israel.

21 Im barāinwōt Irooj enaaj keememej jar ko an ro
reweppān, ko kar lilōnḷok n̄an e kōn er.

22 Innām, O koḡ ro riAelōn ko, ekōjkan ami jutak
iḡaan kajoor eo an Anij, ijellokun wōt n̄e koḡ naaj
ukeḷok im oktak jān iaḷ ko renana ami?

23 Koḡij jab jeḷā ke bwe koḡij pād ilo pein Anij?
Koḡij jab jeḷā ke bwe An aolep kajoor, im ilo naan in
jiroñ eo An eḷap laḷ enaaj lemlem ippān doon āinwōt
juon bok lemlem?

24 Kōn menin, koḡin ukeḷok, im kōttāik koḡ make
iḡaan Mejān, n̄e E ab itok kōn ekajet ḡae koḡ—n̄e
ḡōttan in ineen Jakob ab naaj ilok ilubwiljimi
āinwōt juon ḷaioon, im kekōl koḡ ilo ḡōttan ko
reddik, im ejjeḷok naaj kōtḷok e.

And also that the seed of this people may more fully
believe his gospel, which shall go forth unto them
from the Gentiles; for this people shall be scattered,
and shall become a dark, a filthy, and a loathsome
people, beyond the description of that which ever
hath been amongst us, yea, even that which hath
been among the Lamanites, and this because of their
unbelief and idolatry.

For behold, the Spirit of the Lord hath already
ceased to strive with their fathers; and they are with-
out Christ and God in the world; and they are driven
about as chaff before the wind.

They were once a delightsome people, and they had
Christ for their shepherd; yea, they were led even by
God the Father.

But now, behold, they are led about by Satan, even
as chaff is driven before the wind, or as a vessel is
tossed about upon the waves, without sail or anchor,
or without anything wherewith to steer her; and even
as she is, so are they.

And behold, the Lord hath reserved their blessings,
which they might have received in the land, for the
Gentiles who shall possess the land.

But behold, it shall come to pass that they shall be
driven and scattered by the Gentiles; and after they
have been driven and scattered by the Gentiles, be-
hold, then will the Lord remember the covenant
which he made unto Abraham and unto all the house
of Israel.

And also the Lord will remember the prayers of the
righteous, which have been put up unto him for them.

And then, O ye Gentiles, how can ye stand before
the power of God, except ye shall repent and turn
from your evil ways?

Know ye not that ye are in the hands of God? Know
ye not that he hath all power, and at his great com-
mand the earth shall be rolled together as a scroll?

Therefore, repent ye, and humble yourselves before
him, lest he shall come out in justice against you—
lest a remnant of the seed of Jacob shall go forth
among you as a lion, and tear you in pieces, and there
is none to deliver.

Mormon 6

- 1 Im kiiō ij kadedeļokļoḡok in aō kōn kōkkure eo an armej ro aō, riNipai. Im ālikin men kein kōm ar ṡaajļok iṡaan riLeman ro.
- 2 Im ṡa, Mormon, eaar je lōta eo ṡan kiiṡ eo an riLeman ro, im kar kōṡaan jān e bwe en kōtļok ṡan kōm bwe kōmin maroṡ aintok ippān doon armej ro am ṡan āneen Kumora, iturin bat eo kar ṡa etan Kumora, im ijin kōm naaj kōpata ippāer.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein kiiṡ eo an riLeman ro eaar kōtļok ṡan eō men eo iaar kōṡaan.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein kōm ar ṡaajļok ṡan āneen Kumora, im kōm ar kajutak eṡ kōppād ko am ipeļaaḡin bat Kumora; im eaar ilo āneo āneen elōṡ dān ko, reba ko, im unjān dān ko; im ijin kōm ar kōjatdikdik ṡan bōk taṡṡwe eo eṡṡanļok ioon riLeman ro.
- 5 Im ke jilubukwi im ruwalitōkṡoul im emān iiō ko raar eļļāļok, kōm ar kukļok aolep bwe in armej ro am ṡan āneen Kumora.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein ke kōm ar ainļok armej ro am ilo juon wōt ṡan āneen Kumora, lo ṡa, Mormon, iaar jino bwijwoļā; im kōnke iaar jeļā bwe enaaj kakkōt eo āliktata an armej ro aō, im kōnke Irooj eaar jiroṡ eō bwe in jab kōtļokļoḡok ko kar lilaļtak jān ro jemām, ko raar ekwōjarjar, ṡan wōtļok ilo pein riLeman ro, (bwe riLeman ro ren kōkkuri) kōn menin iaar kōṡṡan ļoḡok in jān pileij ko an Nipai, im ṡooje ilo bat Kumora aolep ļoḡok ko kar lōke eō kaki jān pein Irooj, ijellokun wōt pileij kein reiiet ko iaar liļok ṡan ļeo nejū Moronai.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein armej ro aō, ippān kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier, raar kiiō lo jarin tariṡae ko an riLeman ro rej ṡaajtok ṡan er; im kōn mijak nana eo ej kobrak būruōn aolep ro renana, eaar kōttar ṡan bōk er.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein raar itok im kōpata ṡae kōm, im armej otemjeje eaar obrak kōn lōļṡoṡ kōnke ļap in oran ko aer.

Mormon 6

And now I finish my record concerning the destruction of my people, the Nephites. And it came to pass that we did march forth before the Lamanites.

And I, Mormon, wrote an epistle unto the king of the Lamanites, and desired of him that he would grant unto us that we might gather together our people unto the land of Cumorah, by a hill which was called Cumorah, and there we could give them battle.

And it came to pass that the king of the Lamanites did grant unto me the thing which I desired.

And it came to pass that we did march forth to the land of Cumorah, and we did pitch our tents around about the hill Cumorah; and it was in a land of many waters, rivers, and fountains; and here we had hope to gain advantage over the Lamanites.

And when three hundred and eighty and four years had passed away, we had gathered in all the remainder of our people unto the land of Cumorah.

And it came to pass that when we had gathered in all our people in one to the land of Cumorah, behold I, Mormon, began to be old; and knowing it to be the last struggle of my people, and having been commanded of the Lord that I should not suffer the records which had been handed down by our fathers, which were sacred, to fall into the hands of the Lamanites, (for the Lamanites would destroy them) therefore I made this record out of the plates of Nephi, and hid up in the hill Cumorah all the records which had been entrusted to me by the hand of the Lord, save it were these few plates which I gave unto my son Moroni.

And it came to pass that my people, with their wives and their children, did now behold the armies of the Lamanites marching towards them; and with that awful fear of death which fills the breasts of all the wicked, did they await to receive them.

And it came to pass that they came to battle against us, and every soul was filled with terror because of the greatness of their numbers.

9 Im raar wōtlōk ioon armej ro aō kōn jāje eo, im kōn lippōn, im kōn māde, im kōn ūlūl, im kōn kein tariṅae ko otemjeļōk.

10 Im ālikin men kein eṃṃaan ro aō rekar oļōk, aaet, eṃpool joñoul tōujin eo aō ro raar pād ippa, im iaar kinejneṅ im okjak ilubwiljier; im raar kijoone eō bwe raar jab kōjjeṃļōk mour eo aō.

11 Im ke raar deblōk im juok aolep armej ro aō ijellōkun wōt roñoul im emān in iaam, (ilubwiljin ro kar ļeo nejū Moronai) im ālikin am kar rōļōk jān mej an armej ro am, kōm ar lo ilo ilju, ke riLeman ro raar rōļ nān kāām ko aer, jān ioon bat Kumora, joñoul tōujin in armej ro aō ro raar wōtlōk, ro raar bōk tōl iṃaer jān eō.

12 Im kōm ar barāinwōt lo joñoul tōujin in armej ro aō ro kar tōl er jān ļeo nejū Moronai.

13 Im lo, joñoul tōujin eo an Kidkiddona eaar wōtlōk, im eaar barāinwōt pād ilubwiljier.

14 Im Lama eaar wōtlōk ippān joñoul tōujin eo an; im Gilgal eaar wōtlōk ippān joñoul tōujin eo an; im Lima eaar wōtlōk ippān joñoul tōujin eo an; im Jeneōm eaar wōtlōk ippān joñoul tōujin eo an; im Kumenia, im Moronaia, im Antionum, im Siblom, im Sem, im Jos, raar wōtlōk ippān joñoul tōujin ko aer kajjojo.

15 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr bar joñoul ro raar wōtlōk jān jāje eo, ippān joñoul tōujin ko aer kajjojo; aaet, eṃpool aolep armej ro aō, ijellōkun wōt ro roñoul im emān ro raar pād ippa, im barāinwōt jet wōt ro raar kōjenolōk er im ilōk nān riLeman ro, raar okjak; im kanniōkier, im di ko dier, im bōtōktōkier rej babu ioon mejān laļ, kōnke kar likūt er jān pein ro raar ṃan er nān kōt ioon āneo, im nān ṃmadeōneōñļōk im nān rōļ nān laļ eo jineer.

16 Im jetōb eo aō eaar ṃweiur kōn eñtaan, kōnke mej eo an armej ro aō, im iaar laṃōj:

17 O koṃ ro rekarbōb, ekōjkan ami kar jekadļōk jān iaļ ko an Irooj! O koṃ ro rekarbōb, ekōjkan ami kar jab bōk Jisōs, eo eaar jutak kōn pā ko repelļōk nān bōk koṃ!

And it came to pass that they did fall upon my people with the sword, and with the bow, and with the arrow, and with the ax, and with all manner of weapons of war.

And it came to pass that my men were hewn down, yea, even my ten thousand who were with me, and I fell wounded in the midst; and they passed by me that they did not put an end to my life.

And when they had gone through and hewn down all my people save it were twenty and four of us, (among whom was my son Moroni) and we having survived the dead of our people, did behold on the morrow, when the Lamanites had returned unto their camps, from the top of the hill Cumorah, the ten thousand of my people who were hewn down, being led in the front by me.

And we also beheld the ten thousand of my people who were led by my son Moroni.

And behold, the ten thousand of Gidgiddonah had fallen, and he also in the midst.

And Lamah had fallen with his ten thousand; and Gilgal had fallen with his ten thousand; and Limhah had fallen with his ten thousand; and Jeneum had fallen with his ten thousand; and Cumenihah, and Moronihah, and Antionum, and Shiblom, and Shem, and Josh, had fallen with their ten thousand each.

And it came to pass that there were ten more who did fall by the sword, with their ten thousand each; yea, even all my people, save it were those twenty and four who were with me, and also a few who had escaped into the south countries, and a few who had deserted over unto the Lamanites, had fallen; and their flesh, and bones, and blood lay upon the face of the earth, being left by the hands of those who slew them to molder upon the land, and to crumble and to return to their mother earth.

And my soul was rent with anguish, because of the slain of my people, and I cried:

O ye fair ones, how could ye have departed from the ways of the Lord! O ye fair ones, how could ye have rejected that Jesus, who stood with open arms to receive you!

- 18 Lo, eļāñne koṃ ar jab kōṃṃane men in, koṃ naaj kar jab wōtlōk. A lo, koṃij wōtlōk, im ij būroṃōj kōn ami jako.
- 19 O koṃ ro nejin ṃaan im kōrā reṃṃan, koṃ ro jemān im jinen, koṃ ṭōṃaro im liṃaro pālele, koṃ ro rekarbōb, ekōjkan bwe koṃ in kar wōtlōk!
- 20 A lo, koṃij jako, im būroṃōj ko aō rejjab maroñ kōrōḡl tok koṃ.
- 21 Im ejjab etto ej itok bwe ānbwinnimi enaaj kōṃak jab wabanban, im ānbwin kein ko rej kiiō kōtlōk ilo wabanban ejjab etto rej aikuj erom ānbwin ko rej jamin ijurwewe; innām koṃij aikuj jutak iṃaan jea in ekajet an Kraist, ñan ekajet ekkar ñan jermal ko ami; im eļāñne āindein bwe koṃij jiṃwe, innām koṃij jeraaṃṃan ippān ro jemāmi ro raar ilōk iṃami.
- 22 O bwe koṃin kar ukeḷōk ṃokta jān kōkkure in eļap eaar itok ioomi. A lo, koṃij jako, im Jemān, aaget, Jemān Indeeo in lañ, ejeļā taṃṃwemi; im E ej kōṃṃan kōn koṃ ekkar ñan An jiṃwe im tūriaṃokake.

Behold, if ye had not done this, ye would not have fallen. But behold, ye are fallen, and I mourn your loss.

O ye fair sons and daughters, ye fathers and mothers, ye husbands and wives, ye fair ones, how is it that ye could have fallen!

But behold, ye are gone, and my sorrows cannot bring your return.

And the day soon cometh that your mortal must put on immortality, and these bodies which are now moldering in corruption must soon become incorruptible bodies; and then ye must stand before the judgment-seat of Christ, to be judged according to your works; and if it so be that ye are righteous, then are ye blessed with your fathers who have gone before you.

O that ye had repented before this great destruction had come upon you. But behold, ye are gone, and the Father, yea, the Eternal Father of heaven, knoweth your state; and he doeth with you according to his justice and mercy.

Mormon 7

- 1 Im kiiō, lo, inaa j kōnono jidik n̄an m̄ōttan eo an armej rein ro rekar mour, eḷaññe āindein bwe Anij en leḷōk n̄an er naan ko aō, bwe ren maroñ jeḷā kōn men ko an ro jemāer; aaget, ij kōnono n̄an koḿ, koḿ ro m̄ōttan m̄weo iḿōn Israel; im erkein naan ko ij kōnono:
- 2 Koḿin jeḷā bwe koḿij jān m̄weo iḿōn Israel.
- 3 Koḿin jeḷā bwe koḿij aikuj itok n̄an ukeḷōk, n̄e jaab koḿ jamin mour.
- 4 Koḿin jeḷā bwe koḿij aikuj door kein tariḿae ko ami, im jab m̄ōḱōḱōḱōk wōt ilo kōtōḱōḱōk bōtōktōk, im jab bar būki, ijellōkun wōt n̄e Anij enaa j jiroñ koḿ.
- 5 Koḿin jeḷā bwe koḿij aikuj itok n̄an jeḷāḷōkjeḱ eo kōn ro jemāmi, im ukeḷōk jān aolep jerḱwiwi ko im nana ko ami, im lōke Jisōs Kraist, bwe E ej eo Nejin Anij, im bwe Eaar mej jān riJu ro, im jān kajoor eo an Jemān Eaar bar jerkak, eo kōn menin Eaar bōk anjō ioon lōb eo; im barāinwōt ilo E kein ire an mej kar orañḷōk.
- 6 Im Eaar bōktok jerkakpeje an ro rimej, jān men in armej emaroñ jerkak n̄an jutak iḿaan An jea in ekajet.
- 7 Im Eaar bōktok ḷoḿḱōren eo an laḷ, kōn mennin eo loe ejjeḷōk ruōn iḿaan Mejān ilo raan in ekajet eo kar leḷōk n̄an e n̄an jokwe ilo iḿaan mejān Anij ilo aelōñ eo An, n̄an al indeeo nebar ko ippān jarin al ko ilōñ, n̄an Jemān, im n̄an Nejin, im n̄an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, ro rej juon Anij, ilo jekjek in m̄ōḱōḱōḱō eo ejjeḷōk jemḷōkin.
- 8 Kōn menin ukeḷōk, im peptaij ilo etan Jisōs, im bōk im ḷoore gospel eo an Kraist, eo naaj likūt iḿami, jab ilo wōt ḷōḱ in ak barāinwōt ilo ḷōḱ eo enaa j itok n̄an ro riAelōñ ko jān riJu ro, ḷōḱ eo enaa j itok jān ro riAelōñ ko n̄an koḿ.
- 9 Bwe lo, men in kar jeje n̄an jibadbad eo bwe koḿ maroñ tōmak men eo; im eḷaññe koḿij tōmak men eo koḿ naaj tōmak men in barāinwōt; im eḷaññe koḿij tōmak men in koḿ naaj jeḷā kōn ro jemāmi, im barāinwōt jermal ko reḷḷap ko kar jermal kōn kajoor eo an Anij ilubwiljier.

Mormon 7

And now, behold, I would speak somewhat unto the remnant of this people who are spared, if it so be that God may give unto them my words, that they may know of the things of their fathers; yea, I speak unto you, ye remnant of the house of Israel; and these are the words which I speak:

Know ye that ye are of the house of Israel.

Know ye that ye must come unto repentance, or ye cannot be saved.

Know ye that ye must lay down your weapons of war, and delight no more in the shedding of blood, and take them not again, save it be that God shall command you.

Know ye that ye must come to the knowledge of your fathers, and repent of all your sins and iniquities, and believe in Jesus Christ, that he is the Son of God, and that he was slain by the Jews, and by the power of the Father he hath risen again, whereby he hath gained the victory over the grave; and also in him is the sting of death swallowed up.

And he bringeth to pass the resurrection of the dead, whereby man must be raised to stand before his judgment-seat.

And he hath brought to pass the redemption of the world, whereby he that is found guiltless before him at the judgment day hath it given unto him to dwell in the presence of God in his kingdom, to sing ceaseless praises with the choirs above, unto the Father, and unto the Son, and unto the Holy Ghost, which are one God, in a state of happiness which hath no end.

Therefore repent, and be baptized in the name of Jesus, and lay hold upon the gospel of Christ, which shall be set before you, not only in this record but also in the record which shall come unto the Gentiles from the Jews, which record shall come from the Gentiles unto you.

For behold, this is written for the intent that ye may believe that; and if ye believe that ye will believe this also; and if ye believe this ye will know concerning your fathers, and also the marvelous works which were wrought by the power of God among them.

10 Im koṃ naaj barāinwōt jeḷā bwe koṃij juon
ṃōttan in ineen Jakob; kōn menin koṃij bōnbōn
ilubwiljin armej ro jān bujen eo ṃoktata; im eḷāñē
āindein bwe koṃin tōmak ilo Kraist, im koṃij
peptaij, ṃokta kōn dān, innām kōn kijeek im kōn
Jetōb Kwōjarjar, ḷoor waanjoñok eo an ad Rilḡmḡḡr,
ekkar nān men eo eaar jiroñ kōj, enaaj eṃṃan nān
koṃ ilo raan in ekajet eo. Amen.

And ye will also know that ye are a remnant of the
seed of Jacob; therefore ye are numbered among the
people of the first covenant; and if it so be that ye be-
lieve in Christ, and are baptized, first with water, then
with fire and with the Holy Ghost, following the ex-
ample of our Savior, according to that which he hath
commanded us, it shall be well with you in the day of
judgment. Amen.

Mormon 8

- 1 Lo nā, Moronai, ij kadedeļok ļoḡok eo an jema, Mormon. Lo, ewōr ippa jet men ko nān jeje, men ko kar jiroñ eō jān jema.
- 2 Im kiiō ālikin men kein ālikin pata eo eļap im kijoñ ilo Kumora, lo, riNipai ro raar ko ilo āneo iturōk kar kakiduduik er jān riLeman ro, ḡae kar kḡkkure aolep er.
- 3 Im jema barāinwōt eaar mej jān er, im eḡool nā make ij pād nān jeje bwebwenato ekabūromḡōḡōj kōn kḡkkure eo an armej ro aō. A lo, rejako, im ij kakūrḡool naan in jiroñ eo an jema. Im eļañne ak jab renaaj ḡan eō, ij jab jeļā.
- 4 Kōn menin inaaj jeje im ḡooji ļoḡok ko ilo laļ; im ia ij ilḡok ejjeļok tokjān.
- 5 Lo, jema eaar kōḡḡmane ļoḡok in, im eaar jeje jibadbad eo ie. Im lo, inaaj kar je barāinwōt eļañne en kar wōr jikin ioon pileij ko, a ikar jab; im ore ejjeļok ippa, bwe ij make iaō. Jema ekar mej ilo pata, im aolep nukū, im ejjeļok ro jera ak ia raar ilḡok; im ewi toun Irooj enaaj kōtļok bwe in maroñ mour ij jab jeļā.
- 6 Lo, ābukwi iiō ko raar eļļāļok jān itok eo an am Irooj im Rilḡḡor.
- 7 Im lo, riLeman ro raar kakiduduik armej ro aō, riNipai ro, laļļok jān jikin kwelḡok nān jikin kwelḡok im jān jikin nān jikin, eḡool ḡae rej ejjeļok ļoḡok; im eļap eaar wōtļok eo aer; aaet, eļap im kabwilōñlōñ ej kḡkkure eo an armej ro aō, riNipai ro.
- 8 Im lo, e ej ilo pein Irooj eo Eaar kōḡḡmane. Im lo barāinwōt, riLeman ro rej tariḡae ippān doon; im aolepān mejān āniin ej juon doulul ejjeļok jeḡļokin kōn uror im kōtḡorļok bōtōktōk; im ejjeļok juon e jeļā jeḡļokin tariḡae eo.
- 9 Im kiiō, lo, ij ba eļapļok kōn er, bwe ejjeļok juon ijellḡkun wōt riLeman ro im rikḡot ro rej pād ioon mejān āneo.

Mormon 8

- Behold I, Moroni, do finish the record of my father, Mormon. Behold, I have but few things to write, which things I have been commanded by my father.
- And now it came to pass that after the great and tremendous battle at Cumorah, behold, the Nephites who had escaped into the country southward were hunted by the Lamanites, until they were all destroyed.
- And my father also was killed by them, and I even remain alone to write the sad tale of the destruction of my people. But behold, they are gone, and I fulfil the commandment of my father. And whether they will slay me, I know not.
- Therefore I will write and hide up the records in the earth; and whither I go it mattereth not.
- Behold, my father hath made this record, and he hath written the intent thereof. And behold, I would write it also if I had room upon the plates, but I have not; and ore I have none, for I am alone. My father hath been slain in battle, and all my kinsfolk, and I have not friends nor whither to go; and how long the Lord will suffer that I may live I know not.
- Behold, four hundred years have passed away since the coming of our Lord and Savior.
- And behold, the Lamanites have hunted my people, the Nephites, down from city to city and from place to place, even until they are no more; and great has been their fall; yea, great and marvelous is the destruction of my people, the Nephites.
- And behold, it is the hand of the Lord which hath done it. And behold also, the Lamanites are at war one with another; and the whole face of this land is one continual round of murder and bloodshed; and no one knoweth the end of the war.
- And now, behold, I say no more concerning them, for there are none save it be the Lamanites and robbers that do exist upon the face of the land.

- 10 Im ejjel̄oḳ juon eo e jeḷā Anij eḡool ijell̄oḳun wōt ro rikaḷooran Jisōs, ro raar pād wōt ilo āneo ḡae kar jerḡwiwi eo an armej ro eaar kanooj ḷap joñan Irooj eaar jab kōtḷoḳ er ñan pād ippān armej ro; im eḷaññe jab ak aaet rej pād ioon mejān āneo ejjel̄oḳ armej e jeḷā.
- 11 A lo, jema im ña kōm ar lo er, im raar jermal ñan kōm.
- 12 Im jabdewōt eo ej bōk ḷoḳ in, im naaj jab liaakeḷoḳ e kōnke jab weppān ko rej ilo e, ejja rein wōt naaj jeḷā kōn men ko reḷḷapḷoḳ jān kein. Lo, ña Moronai; im eḷaññe en kar maroñ, inaaḷ kar kōḡḡan bwe aolep men kein koḡin jeḷā.
- 13 Lo, ij kōḡḡan jeḡḷoḳ in ekkōnono kōn armej rein. Ñaij ḷeo nejn Mormon, im jema eaar juon bwijjin Nipai.
- 14 Im ñaij ejja eo wōt ej ḡooj ḷoḳ in ñan Irooj; im pileij kein rejjab aorōk, kōnke naan in jiroñ an Irooj. Bwe eḡool E ej ba bwe ejjel̄oḳ enaaḷ būki ñan bōk ḷapḷoḳ; a ḷoḳ kein rekanooj aorōk; im jabdewōt eo enaaḷ bōktok e ñan meram, e Irooj enaaḷ kōjeraaḡḡan.
- 15 Bwe ejjel̄oḳ emaroñ wōr an kajoor ñan bōktok ñan meram ijell̄oḳun wōt ñe leḷoḳ ñan e jān Anij; bwe Anij kōtḷoḳ bwe en kōḡḡan kōn mejōkḷoḳ wōt aiboojoj eo An, ak eḡḡan eo an armej in bujen eo an Irooj etto im etto aer ajeeded.
- 16 Im eḡōḡōḡō e eo enaaḷ bōktok men in ñan meram; bwe naaj bōktok e jān marok ñan meram, ekkar ñan naan eo an Anij; aaet, naaj bōktok e jān laḷ, im enaaḷ erroomaakḷoḳ jān ilo marok, im itok ñan jeḷā eo an armej ran; im enaaḷ kōḡḡan jān kajoor eo an Anij.
- 17 Im eḷaññe ewōr bōd ko renaaj bōd ko an armej. A lo, jejeḷā ejjel̄oḳ bōd; mekarta Anij e jeḷā men ko otemjej; kōn menin, e eo ej liaakeḷoḳ, e en ekkōl ñe e ab pād ilo kauwōtata in kijeek in hell.
- 18 Im e eo ej ba: Kwōn kwaḷoḳ ñan eō, ak kwōnaaj deñdeñ—e en ekkōl ñe e ab tōl men eo kōḡḡo in Irooj.

And there are none that do know the true God save it be the disciples of Jesus, who did tarry in the land until the wickedness of the people was so great that the Lord would not suffer them to remain with the people; and whether they be upon the face of the land no man knoweth.

But behold, my father and I have seen them, and they have ministered unto us.

And whoso receiveth this record, and shall not condemn it because of the imperfections which are in it, the same shall know of greater things than these. Behold, I am Moroni; and were it possible, I would make all things known unto you.

Behold, I make an end of speaking concerning this people. I am the son of Mormon, and my father was a descendant of Nephi.

And I am the same who hideth up this record unto the Lord; the plates thereof are of no worth, because of the commandment of the Lord. For he truly saith that no one shall have them to get gain; but the record thereof is of great worth; and whoso shall bring it to light, him will the Lord bless.

For none can have power to bring it to light save it be given him of God; for God wills that it shall be done with an eye single to his glory, or the welfare of the ancient and long dispersed covenant people of the Lord.

And blessed be he that shall bring this thing to light; for it shall be brought out of darkness unto light, according to the word of God; yea, it shall be brought out of the earth, and it shall shine forth out of darkness, and come unto the knowledge of the people; and it shall be done by the power of God.

And if there be faults they be the faults of a man. But behold, we know no fault; nevertheless God knoweth all things; therefore, he that condemneth, let him be aware lest he shall be in danger of hell fire.

And he that saith: Show unto me, or ye shall be smitten—let him beware lest he commandeth that which is forbidden of the Lord.

- 19 Bwe lo, ejja eo wōt ej ekajet ilo jerwaan naaj bar ekajet e ilo jerwaan; bwe ekkar n̄an jermal ko an naaj wōnāān ko an; kōn menin e eo ej deñļoke naaj bar deñļoke, jān Irooj.
- 20 Lo jeje ekwōjarjar ta ej ba—arnej enaaj jab deñļoke, im e ej jab naaj ekajet; bwe ekajet ej ej Aō, Irooj ej ba, im idenoņe ej Aō barāinwōt, im Inaaj ņa wōnāān.
- 21 Im e eo enaaj kōnono illu im akwāālel ko ņae jermal ko an Irooj, im ņae arnej in bujen eo an Irooj ro rej m̄weo im̄ōn Israel, im naaj ba: Kōm naaj kōkkure jermal an Irooj, im Irooj eba keememej bujen eo Eaar kōm̄man n̄an m̄weo im̄ōn Israel—ejja in wōt ej pād ilo kauwōtata n̄an juok laļļok im joļok ilo kijeek eo;
- 22 Bwe jibadbad ko ejjeļok jemļokier an Irooj renaaj wōnmaanļok wōt, m̄ae aolep kallimur ko An renaaj kūrmool.
- 23 Kom̄in liñōrikanaan ko an Aiseia. Lo, Ijjab maroñ jei. Aaet, lo ij ba n̄an kom̄, bwe bwe ro rekwōjarjar raar ilok m̄okta jān eō, ro raar bōk āniin, naaj kūr, aaet, em̄ool jān bwidej renaaj kūr n̄an Irooj; im āinwōt Irooj ej mour Enaaj keememej bujen eo Eaar kōm̄mane ippāer.
- 24 Im E ejelā jar ko aer, bwe raar kōn ro jeir im jatier. Im E ejelā tōmak eo aer, bwe ilo Etan raar maroñ kōmakūt toļ ko; im ilo Etan raar maroñ kōm̄man bwe laļ en m̄akūtūt; im jān kajoor eo An innaan raar maroñ kōm̄man bwe kalbuuj ko ren jeepeļok n̄an laļ; aaet, em̄ool kijeek ebwil eaar jab maroñ tile er, im jab mennin mour ko rellāj ak jedpānit ko rōbaijin, kōnke kajoor in An innaan.
- 25 Im lo, jar ko aer raar barāinwōt kōn e bwe Irooj en kōtļok n̄an bōktok men kein maantak.
- 26 Im ejjeļok juon eaikuj ba rej jamin naaj itok, bwe em̄ool renaaj, bwe Irooj Eaar kōnono e; bwe jān laļ renaaj itok, jān pein Irooj, im ejjeļok emaroñ dāpij e; im enaaj itok ilo raan eo n̄e enaaj ba bwe mennin bwilōn ko rekar mootļok; im enaaj itok āinwōt juon ej kōnono jān ro rimej.

For behold, the same that judgeth rashly shall be judged rashly again; for according to his works shall his wages be; therefore, he that smiteth shall be smitten again, of the Lord.

Behold what the scripture says—man shall not smite, neither shall he judge; for judgment is mine, saith the Lord, and vengeance is mine also, and I will repay.

And he that shall breathe out wrath and strifes against the work of the Lord, and against the covenant people of the Lord who are the house of Israel, and shall say: We will destroy the work of the Lord, and the Lord will not remember his covenant which he hath made unto the house of Israel—the same is in danger to be hewn down and cast into the fire;

For the eternal purposes of the Lord shall roll on, until all his promises shall be fulfilled.

Search the prophecies of Isaiah. Behold, I cannot write them. Yea, behold I say unto you, that those saints who have gone before me, who have possessed this land, shall cry, yea, even from the dust will they cry unto the Lord; and as the Lord liveth he will remember the covenant which he hath made with them.

And he knoweth their prayers, that they were in behalf of their brethren. And he knoweth their faith, for in his name could they remove mountains; and in his name could they cause the earth to shake; and by the power of his word did they cause prisons to tumble to the earth; yea, even the fiery furnace could not harm them, neither wild beasts nor poisonous serpents, because of the power of his word.

And behold, their prayers were also in behalf of him that the Lord should suffer to bring these things forth.

And no one need say they shall not come, for they surely shall, for the Lord hath spoken it; for out of the earth shall they come, by the hand of the Lord, and none can stay it; and it shall come in a day when it shall be said that miracles are done away; and it shall come even as if one should speak from the dead.

- 27 Im enaaj itok ilo raan eo ñe bōtōktōkin ro rekwōjarjar renaaj kūr ñan Irooj, kōnke kanejnej ittino ko im jermal ko an marok.
- 28 Aaet, enaaj itok ilo raan eo ñe kajoor an Anij naaj kaarmejjete e, im kabuñ ko renaaj ettoon im naaj utiej ilo juwa in burueer; aaet, eṃool ilo raan eo ñe ritōl ro an kabuñ ko im rikaki ro renaaj utiejlōk ilo juwa in burueer, eṃool ñan ebbanban kōn ro rej pād ilo kabuñ ko aer.
- 29 Aaet, enaaj itok ilo raan eo ñe enaaj wōr roñ kōn kijeek ko, im lañ ko, im tab in baat ilo laḷ ko ejjab aer;
- 30 Im ewōr naaj roñ kōn tariṇae ko, im ennaan in tariṇae ko, im ṃakūtkūt in laḷ ko im jikin ko an ro riṃoṇ.
- 31 Aaet, enaaj itok ilo raan eo ñe enaaj wōr mennin kattoon ko ioon mejān laḷ; enaaj wōr uror ko, im kōṇ, im riab, im ṃoṇ ko, im mennin ḷōñ ko, im aolep mennin jōjō otemjelōk; ñe enaaj wōr elōñ ro renaaj ba, Kwōn kōṃṃan men in, ak kōṃṃan men en, im e jab wōr tokjān, bwe Irooj enaaj rejetak rein in ilo raan eo āliktata. A wo ñan rein, bwe ren pād ilo jekjek eo enana im ilo lokjak ko an nana.
- 32 Aaet, enaaj itok ilo raan eo ñe enaaj wōr kabuñ ko kalōki renaaj ba: Kwōn itok ñan eō, im kōn aṃ jāān kwōnaaj lo jeorlōk bōd in jerōwiwi ko aṃ.
- 33 O koṃ armej ro renana im ankeke im kijñeñe kōnwaami, etke koṃ ar kalōki kabuñ ko ñan ami bōk eḷaplōk? Etke koṃ ar ukōt naan eo ekwōjarjar an Anij, bwe koṃin maroñ bōk mej ioon jetōb ko ami? Lo, koṃin reilōk ñan mōdānlōk ko an Anij; bwe lo, iien eo ej itok ilo raan eo ñe aolep men kein renaaj kūrṃool.
- 34 Lo, Irooj eaar kwaḷok ñan eō men ko reḷḷap im kabwilōñlōñ kōn men eo ejjab to enaaj itok, ilo raan eo ñe men kein renaaj waḷok tok ilubwiljimi.
- 35 Lo, ij kōnono ñan koṃ ainwōt ñe koṃ ar pād, im mekarta koṃij jab. A lo, Jisōs Kraist eaar kwaḷok koṃ ñan eō, im ijeḷā kōṃṃan ko ami.

And it shall come in a day when the blood of saints shall cry unto the Lord, because of secret combinations and the works of darkness.

Yea, it shall come in a day when the power of God shall be denied, and churches become defiled and be lifted up in the pride of their hearts; yea, even in a day when leaders of churches and teachers shall rise in the pride of their hearts, even to the envying of them who belong to their churches.

Yea, it shall come in a day when there shall be heard of fires, and tempests, and vapors of smoke in foreign lands;

And there shall also be heard of wars, rumors of wars, and earthquakes in divers places.

Yea, it shall come in a day when there shall be great pollutions upon the face of the earth; there shall be murders, and robbing, and lying, and deceivings, and whoredoms, and all manner of abominations; when there shall be many who will say, Do this, or do that, and it mattereth not, for the Lord will uphold such at the last day. But wo unto such, for they are in the gall of bitterness and in the bonds of iniquity.

Yea, it shall come in a day when there shall be churches built up that shall say: Come unto me, and for your money you shall be forgiven of your sins.

O ye wicked and perverse and stiffnecked people, why have ye built up churches unto yourselves to get gain? Why have ye transfigured the holy word of God, that ye might bring damnation upon your souls? Behold, look ye unto the revelations of God; for behold, the time cometh at that day when all these things must be fulfilled.

Behold, the Lord hath shown unto me great and marvelous things concerning that which must shortly come, at that day when these things shall come forth among you.

Behold, I speak unto you as if ye were present, and yet ye are not. But behold, Jesus Christ hath shown you unto me, and I know your doing.

36 Im ijeḷā bwe koḿij etetal ilo juwa in būruōmi; im ejjeḷok ijellokun jet wōt ro rejjab lōñaj er make ilo juwa in burueer, ñan kōḱaki nuknuk ko rekanooj karbōb, ñan ebbanban, im akwāālel ko, im kōmetak, im matōrtōr ko, im aolep wāween nana otemjeḷok; im kabuñ ko ami, aaet, eḱool kajjojo iaami, eaar ettoon kōnke juwa in būruōmi.

37 Bwe lo, koḿij iakwe ḱani, im ḱweiuk ko ami, im nuknuk ko rekarbōb ami, im kainōknōk ko an iḱōn jar ko ami, eḷapḷok jān ami iakwe ro rejeraḱōl im reaikuj, rinañinmej im rieñtaan.

38 O koḱ riettoon, koḱ rietao, koḱ rikaki raḱ, ro rej wiakake er make kōn men eo enaaj ejjo, etke koḱ ar kattoon kabuñ eo ekwōjarjar an Anij? Etke koḱij jook ñan bōk ioomi āt eo etan Kraist? Etke koḱij jab ḷōḱnak bwe eḷapḷok aorōk in ḱōḱōḱō eo ejjeḷok jeḱḷokin jān būroḱōj eo e jamin mej—kōnke nebar an laḷ?

39 Etke koḱij kainōknōk koḱ kōn men eo ejjeḷok an mour, im mekarta koḱij kōtḷok ro rikwōle, im ro riaikuj, im keelwaan, im rinañinmej im eñtaan ñan eḷḷāḷok jān koḱ, im jab kile er?

40 Aaet, etke koḱij kalōkḷok mennin jōjō ko rettino ami ñan bōk ḷapḷok, im kōḱḱan bwe kōrā ro ejako pāleer ren būroḱōj iḱaan Irooj, im barāinwōt ajri ro remake ñan būroḱōj iḱaan Irooj, im barāinwōt bōtōktōkin ro jemāer im ro pāleer ñan kūr ñan Irooj jān bwidej, kōn idenoḱe ioon bōrami?

41 Lo, jāje in idenoḱe ej toto ioomi; im iien eo ejjab to ej itok ñe Ej idenoḱeik bōtōktōkin ro rekwōjarjar ioomi, bwe E jamin naaj jab kōtḷok kūr ko aer ḷok wōt.

And I know that ye do walk in the pride of your hearts; and there are none save a few only who do not lift themselves up in the pride of their hearts, unto the wearing of very fine apparel, unto envying, and strifes, and malice, and persecutions, and all manner of iniquities; and your churches, yea, even every one, have become polluted because of the pride of your hearts.

For behold, ye do love money, and your substance, and your fine apparel, and the adorning of your churches, more than ye love the poor and the needy, the sick and the afflicted.

O ye pollutions, ye hypocrites, ye teachers, who sell yourselves for that which will canker, why have ye polluted the holy church of God? Why are ye ashamed to take upon you the name of Christ? Why do ye not think that greater is the value of an endless happiness than that misery which never dies—because of the praise of the world?

Why do ye adorn yourselves with that which hath no life, and yet suffer the hungry, and the needy, and the naked, and the sick and the afflicted to pass by you, and notice them not?

Yea, why do ye build up your secret abominations to get gain, and cause that widows should mourn before the Lord, and also orphans to mourn before the Lord, and also the blood of their fathers and their husbands to cry unto the Lord from the ground, for vengeance upon your heads?

Behold, the sword of vengeance hangeth over you; and the time soon cometh that he avengeth the blood of the saints upon you, for he will not suffer their cries any longer.

Mormon 9

- 1 Im kiiō, ij kōnono barāinwōt kōn ro rejjab tōmak ilo Kraist.
- 2 Lo, koṃ naaj tōmak ilo raan in lowaj koṃ—lo, nē Irooj enaaj itok, aaet, eṃool raan eo eḷap nē laḷ enaaj lemlem ippān doon āinwōt juon bok lemlem, im lañ ko renaaj onḷok kōn bwil ekajoor, aaet, ilo raan eo eḷap nē naaj bōklōk koṃ nān jutak iṃaan Lamb an Anij—innām koṃ naaj ke ba bwe ejjeḷok Anij?
- 3 Innām koṃ naaj kariablōk wōt ke Kraist, ak koṃ maroñ ke lo Lamb an Anij? Koṃij kōtmāne ke koṃ naaj jokwe ippān iuṃwin juon bōklōkōt in ami bōd? Koṃij kōtmāne ke bwe koṃ maroñ ṃōṃōṃō nān jokwe ippān Armej in ekwōjarjar, nē jetōb ko ami rej eñtaan kōn juon bōklōkōt in bōd joñan koṃ ar nañin kar ke juri kien ko An?
- 4 Lo, ij ba nān koṃ bwe koṃ naaj kar būromōjḷok wōt nān jokwe ippān Anij eo ekwōjarjar im jṃwe, iuṃwin juon bōklōkōt in ami ettoon iṃaan E, jān ami naaj kar jokwe ippān jetōb ro rejako ilo hell.
- 5 Bwe lo, nē naaj bōktok koṃ nān lo ami keelwaan iṃaan Anij, im barāinwōt aiṃooj an Anij, im ekwōjarjar eo an Jisōs Kraist, enaaj kōmour urur in kijeek eo ejamin kun ioomi.
- 6 O innām koṃ ro rej jab tōmak, koṃin oktak tok nān Irooj; kūr ilo kajoor nān Jemān ilo etan Jisōs, bwe bōlen ren jab lo koṃ jab libbijinjin, erreo, karbōb, im mouj, ālikin kar karreo jān bōtōktōkin Lamb eo, ilo raan eo eḷap im āliktata.
- 7 Im bar juon alen ij kōnono nān koṃ ro rej kariab mōdānḷok ko an Anij, im ba bwe eṃōj juḷok, bwe ejjeḷok mōdānḷok ko, ak kanaan ko, ak mennin leḷok ko, ak kōmour, ak kōnono kōn lo ko, im ukok in lo ko;
- 8 Lo ij ba nān koṃ, e eo ej kariab men kein ej jab jeḷā gospel eo an Kraist; aaet, eaar jab kōnono jān jeje ko rekwōjarjar; eḷaññe āindein, e ej jab meḷeḷe er.
- 9 Bwe jej jab ke kōnono jān jeje ko rekwōjarjar bwe Anij ej āinwōt juon inne, rainin, im indeeo, im ilo E ejjeḷok irlōk ak ellor in ukoktak.

Mormon 9

And now, I speak also concerning those who do not believe in Christ.

Behold, will ye believe in the day of your visitation—behold, when the Lord shall come, yea, even that great day when the earth shall be rolled together as a scroll, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, yea, in that great day when ye shall be brought to stand before the Lamb of God—then will ye say that there is no God?

Then will ye longer deny the Christ, or can ye behold the Lamb of God? Do ye suppose that ye shall dwell with him under a consciousness of your guilt? Do ye suppose that ye could be happy to dwell with that holy Being, when your souls are racked with a consciousness of guilt that ye have ever abused his laws?

Behold, I say unto you that ye would be more miserable to dwell with a holy and just God, under a consciousness of your filthiness before him, than ye would to dwell with the damned souls in hell.

For behold, when ye shall be brought to see your nakedness before God, and also the glory of God, and the holiness of Jesus Christ, it will kindle a flame of unquenchable fire upon you.

O then ye unbelieving, turn ye unto the Lord; cry mightily unto the Father in the name of Jesus, that perhaps ye may be found spotless, pure, fair, and white, having been cleansed by the blood of the Lamb, at that great and last day.

And again I speak unto you who deny the revelations of God, and say that they are done away, that there are no revelations, nor prophecies, nor gifts, nor healing, nor speaking with tongues, and the interpretation of tongues;

Behold I say unto you, he that denieth these things knoweth not the gospel of Christ; yea, he has not read the scriptures; if so, he does not understand them.

For do we not read that God is the same yesterday, today, and forever, and in him there is no variableness neither shadow of changing?

10 Im kiiō, eļāñne koṃ ar kūnne ñan koṃ juon anij eo ej ukoktak, im ilo eo ewōr lur in ukoktak, innām koṃ ar kūnne ñan koṃ juon anij eo ej jab Anij in mennin bwilōñ ko.

11 A lo, inaaṃ kwaļok ñan koṃ juon Anij in mennin bwilōñ ko, eṃool Anij an Ebream, im Anij an Aisak, im Anij an Jekab; im E ejja wōt Anij eo Eaar kōṃanṃan lañ ko im laļ, im aolep men ko otemjeļok ie.

12 Lo, Eaar kōṃanṃan Adam, im jān Adam eaar itok wōtlōk an armej. Im kōnke wōtlōk eo an armej eaar itok Jisōs Kraist, eṃool eo Jemān im eo Nejin; im kōnke Jisōs Kraist eaar itok lōmṃoren armej.

13 Im kōnke lōmṃoren eo an armej, eo eaar itok jān Jisōs Kraist, kar bar bōktok er ilo iṃaan mejān Irooj; aaet, eñin ej ijo aolep armej rej bōk lōmṃor, kōnke mej eo an Kraist ej kakūrṃool jerkakpeje, eo ej kakūrṃool lōmṃoren jān kiki indeeo, jān kiki eo armej naaj kōjerkak er jān e jān kajoor eo an Anij ñe jilel eo enaaṃ jañ; im renaaṃ wōnṃaantak, jiṃor rittā im riutieṃ, im aolep naaj jutak iṃaan jikin ekajet An, kōnke kar lōmṃoren er im kōtlōk er jān to in mej ejjeļok jeṃļokin, mej eo ej mej ilo kanniōk.

14 Innām ej itok ekajet an Eo Ekwōjarjar ioer; innām ej itok iien eo ñe eo ettoon enaaṃ ettoon wōt; im eo e jiṃwe enaaṃ jiṃwe wōt; im eo e ṃōñōñō enaaṃ ṃōñōñō wōt; im eo ej jab ṃōñōñō enaaṃ jab ṃōñōñō wōt.

15 Im kiiō, O aolep koṃ ro raar kūnne ñan koṃ make anij eo emaroñ kōṃanṃan ejjeļok mennin bwilōñ ko, ikōṃaan kajjitōk jān koṃ, men kein otemjeṃ renañin ke eļļā, ko iaar kōnono kaki? Jeṃļok eo enañin ke itok? Lo ij ba ñan koṃ, Jaab; im Anij ej jañin bōjrak an juon Anij in mennin bwilōñ ko.

16 Lo, men ko Anij eaar jerbali rejjab kabwilōñlōñ ilo mejad ke? Aaet, im wōn emaroñ meļeļe jerbali ko rekabwilōñlōñ an Anij?

17 Wōn enaaṃ ba bwe ej jab juon mennin bwilōñ bwe jān An innaan lañ im laļ ren kar waļok; im jān kajoor in An innaan armej eaar ejaak jān būñalñal in laļ; im jān kajoor in An innaan mennin bwilōñ ko kar jerbali?

And now, if ye have imagined up unto yourselves a god who doth vary, and in whom there is shadow of changing, then have ye imagined up unto yourselves a god who is not a God of miracles.

But behold, I will show unto you a God of miracles, even the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob; and it is that same God who created the heavens and the earth, and all things that in them are.

Behold, he created Adam, and by Adam came the fall of man. And because of the fall of man came Jesus Christ, even the Father and the Son; and because of Jesus Christ came the redemption of man.

And because of the redemption of man, which came by Jesus Christ, they are brought back into the presence of the Lord; yea, this is wherein all men are redeemed, because the death of Christ bringeth to pass the resurrection, which bringeth to pass a redemption from an endless sleep, from which sleep all men shall be awakened by the power of God when the trump shall sound; and they shall come forth, both small and great, and all shall stand before his bar, being redeemed and loosed from this eternal band of death, which death is a temporal death.

And then cometh the judgment of the Holy One upon them; and then cometh the time that he that is filthy shall be filthy still; and he that is righteous shall be righteous still; he that is happy shall be happy still; and he that is unhappy shall be unhappy still.

And now, O all ye that have imagined up unto yourselves a god who can do no miracles, I would ask of you, have all these things passed, of which I have spoken? Has the end come yet? Behold I say unto you, Nay; and God has not ceased to be a God of miracles.

Behold, are not the things that God hath wrought marvelous in our eyes? Yea, and who can comprehend the marvelous works of God?

Who shall say that it was not a miracle that by his word the heaven and the earth should be; and by the power of his word man was created of the dust of the earth; and by the power of his word have miracles been wrought?

18 Im wōn enaaj ba bwe Jisōs Kraist eaar jab kōmman elōn mennin bwilōn ko rekajoor? Im kar wōr elōn mennin bwilōn ko rekajoor jerbali jān pein rijjilōk ro?

19 Im eļañne eaar wōr mennin bwilōn ko jerbali iien ko, etke Anij eaar bōjrak an juon Anij in mennin bwilōn ko meñe E ej juon eo ejjab ukoktak? Im lo, ij ba ñan koṃ E ej jab ukoktak; eļañne āindein E en kar bōjrak an juon Anij; im E ej jab bōjrak an juon Anij, im E ej Anij in mennin bwilōn ko.

20 Im un eo Ej bōjrak ñan kōmmani mennin bwilōn ko ilubwiljin ro nejin armej ej kōnke raar idakunkunlōk ilo jab tōmak, im ilōk jān iaļ eo e jīmwe, im jab jeļā Anij eo reaakuj lōke.

21 Lo, ij ba ñan koṃ bwe jabdewōt eo ej tōmak ilo Kraist, im ejjeļok pere, jabdewōt enaaj kajjitōk ippān Jemān ilo etan Kraist naaj leļok ñan e; im kallimur in ej ñan aolep, eṃool ñan jeban ko in laļ.

22 Bwe lo, āindein Jisōs Kraist, eo Nejin Anij, eaar ba ñan ro rikaļooran raar aikuj kar pād, aaet, im barāinwōt ñan aolep ro rikaļooran, ilo roñjake an jarlepju eo: Koṃin ilōk ilo aolepān laļ, im kwaļok gospel eo ñan armej otemjeļok;

23 Im eo ej tōmak im ej peptaij enaaj mour, a eo ej jab tōmak enaaj jako;

24 Im kakōļle kein renaaj ļoor er ro rej tōmak—ilo Eta renaaj kadiwōjļok jetōb ettoon raņ; renaaj kōnono kōn lo ko rekāāl; renaaj kotak jedpānit ko; im eļañne rej idaak jabdewōt mennin mej e jamin naaj kōmetak er; renaaj likūt peier ioon rinañinmej im renaaj bar ājmour;

25 Im jabdewōt eo ej tōmak ilo Eta, im pere ejjeļok ippān, ñan e Inaaj kapene aolep naan ko Aō, eṃool ñan jeban ko in laļ.

26 Im kiiō, lo, wōn emaroñ jutak ñae jermal ko an Irooj? Wōn emaroñ kariab naan ko An? Wōn enaaj jutak ñae kajoor eļap an Irooj? Wōn enaaj dike jermal ko an Irooj? Wōn enaaj dike ro nejin Kraist? Lo, aolep koṃ ro ridike jermal ko an Irooj, bwe koṃ naaj ļokjānami im jako.

And who shall say that Jesus Christ did not do many mighty miracles? And there were many mighty miracles wrought by the hands of the apostles.

And if there were miracles wrought then, why has God ceased to be a God of miracles and yet be an unchangeable Being? And behold, I say unto you he changeth not; if so he would cease to be God; and he ceaseth not to be God, and is a God of miracles.

And the reason why he ceaseth to do miracles among the children of men is because that they dwindle in unbelief, and depart from the right way, and know not the God in whom they should trust.

Behold, I say unto you that whoso believeth in Christ, doubting nothing, whatsoever he shall ask the Father in the name of Christ it shall be granted him; and this promise is unto all, even unto the ends of the earth.

For behold, thus said Jesus Christ, the Son of God, unto his disciples who should tarry, yea, and also to all his disciples, in the hearing of the multitude: Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature;

And he that believeth and is baptized shall be saved, but he that believeth not shall be damned;

And these signs shall follow them that believe—in my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick and they shall recover;

And whosoever shall believe in my name, doubting nothing, unto him will I confirm all my words, even unto the ends of the earth.

And now, behold, who can stand against the works of the Lord? Who can deny his sayings? Who will rise up against the almighty power of the Lord? Who will despise the works of the Lord? Who will despise the children of Christ? Behold, all ye who are despisers of the works of the Lord, for ye shall wonder and perish.

27 O innām jab dike, im jab ļokjānami, a egrōn naan ko an Irooj, im kajjitōk ippān Jemān ilo etan Jisōs kōn ta jabdewōt koṃ naaj aikuji. Jab pere, a koṃin tōmak, im jino āinwōt ilo iien ko etto, im itok nān Irooj kōn aolepān būruōmi, im jerbale ļomqor eo ami make kōn mijak im wūdiddid iṃaan Mejān.

28 Koṃin jeļāļokjeṇ ilo raan ko in ami mālejoṃ; utūkļok jān koṃ aolep ettoonon; jab kajjitōk, bwe koṃin maroṃ kaṃi ilo jurjurmelea ko ami, a kajjitōk kōn juon pen eo jamin kōṃakūti, bwe koṃin naaj kōtļok nān ejjeļok kapo, a bwe koṃin naaj jerbāl nān Anij eo eṃool im emour.

29 Koṃin lale bwe koṃin jab peptaij ilo jab tōllōke; koṃin lale bwe koṃin jab bōk kwōjkwōj an Kraist ilo jab tōllōke; a koṃin lale bwe koṃin kōṃṃan men ko otemjei ilo tōllōke, im kōṃṃane ilo etan Jisōs Kraist, eo Nejin Anij emour; im eļāñe koṃij kōṃṃane men in, im niknik nān jeṃļokin, koṃ ilo ejjeļok jabdewōt wāween naaj kadiwōjļok koṃ.

30 Lo, ij kōnono nān koṃ āinwōt ñe iaar kōnono jān ro rimej; bwe i jeļā bwe koṃ naaj bōk naan kein aō.

31 Jab liaakeļok eō kōnke aō jab wānōk, im jab jema, kōnke an jab wānōk, im jab er ro raar jeje iṃaan e; ak ijellōkun in leļok kaṃṃoolol ko nān Anij bwe Eaar kōṃṃan im kaalikkar nān koṃ jab wānōk ko ami, bwe koṃin maroṃ jeļā nān jeļāļokjeṇļok jān kar kōm.

32 Im kiiō, lo, kōm ar jeje ļoqok in ekkar nān jeļā eo am, im ilo jeje ko kar ṇa etaer ilubwiljim kajin Ijipt ukōte, eo kar lelaļtak im ukōte jān kōm, ekkar nān wāween am kōnono.

33 Im eļāñe pileij ko am rekar bwe aer ļap kōmin kar jeje ilo kajin Hibru; ak kajin Hibru eaar barāinwōt oktak jān kōm barāinwōt; im eļāñe kōm maroṃ kar jeje ilo kajin Hibru, lo, koṃ naaj kar jab lo irļok ilo ļoqok eo am.

34 A Irooj E jeļā men ko kōm ar jeje, im barāinwōt bwe ejjeļok bar armej ejeļā kajin eo am; im kōnke ejjeļok bar armej ejeļā kajin eo am, kōn menin Eaar kōpooj wāween ko nān ukōt ļoqok in.

O then despise not, and wonder not, but hearken unto the words of the Lord, and ask the Father in the name of Jesus for what things soever ye shall stand in need. Doubt not, but be believing, and begin as in times of old, and come unto the Lord with all your heart, and work out your own salvation with fear and trembling before him.

Be wise in the days of your probation; strip yourselves of all uncleanness; ask not, that ye may consume it on your lusts, but ask with a firmness unshaken, that ye will yield to no temptation, but that ye will serve the true and living God.

See that ye are not baptized unworthily; see that ye partake not of the sacrament of Christ unworthily; but see that ye do all things in worthiness, and do it in the name of Jesus Christ, the Son of the living God; and if ye do this, and endure to the end, ye will in no wise be cast out.

Behold, I speak unto you as though I spake from the dead; for I know that ye shall have my words.

Condemn me not because of mine imperfection, neither my father, because of his imperfection, neither them who have written before him; but rather give thanks unto God that he hath made manifest unto you our imperfections, that ye may learn to be more wise than we have been.

And now, behold, we have written this record according to our knowledge, in the characters which are called among us the reformed Egyptian, being handed down and altered by us, according to our manner of speech.

And if our plates had been sufficiently large we should have written in Hebrew; but the Hebrew hath been altered by us also; and if we could have written in Hebrew, behold, ye would have had no imperfection in our record.

But the Lord knoweth the things which we have written, and also that none other people knoweth our language; and because that none other people knoweth our language, therefore he hath prepared means for the interpretation thereof.

- 35 Im men kein raar jeje bwe koṃin maroñ joḷok jān men ko ballemi bōtōktōkin ro jeid im jatid, ro raar idakunkunḷok ilo jab tōmak.
- 36 Im lo, men kein ko kōm ar kōṇaan kōn ro jeiūṃ im jatim, aaget, eṃool aer jepḷaaktok ṇan jeḷā kōn Kraist, rej ekkar ṇan jar ko an aolep ro rekwōjarjar ro raar jokwe ilo āneo.
- 37 Im Irooj Jisōs Kraist en leḷok bwe jar ko aer ren uwaak ekkar ṇan aer tōmak; im Anij Jemān en keememej bujen eo Eaar kōṃṃane ippān ṃweo iṃōn Israel; im E en kōjeraaṃṃan er indeeo, kōn tōmak ioon etan Jisōs Kraist. Amen.

And these things are written that we may rid our garments of the blood of our brethren, who have dwindled in unbelief.

And behold, these things which we have desired concerning our brethren, yea, even their restoration to the knowledge of Christ, are according to the prayers of all the saints who have dwelt in the land.

And may the Lord Jesus Christ grant that their prayers may be answered according to their faith; and may God the Father remember the covenant which he hath made with the house of Israel; and may he bless them forever, through faith on the name of Jesus Christ. Amen.

Bok in Ether

Ḷḷḷok eo an riJered ro, bōk e jān roñoulemān pileij ko kar lo jān armej ro an Limai ilo raan ko an Kiiñ Mosaia.

Ether 1

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Moronai, ij wōnḡmaanḷok nān kwaḷok juon bwebwenato in ro etto kar kḷkkure er jān pein Irooj ioon mejān āneo iōñ.
- 2 Im ij bōk bwebwenato in aō jān roñoul im emān pileij ko kar loi jān armej ro an Limai, eo kar etan Bok in Ether.
- 3 Im ainwōt iaar kōtmāne bwe ḡōttan eo ḡoktata in ḷḷḷok in, eo eaar kōnono kōn ejaak eo an laḷ, im barāinwōt kōn Adam, im juon bwebwenato jān iien jab eo eḡool nān iḡōn bar eo eḷap, im jabdewōt men otemjeḷok ko raar waḷok ilubwiljin ro nejin armej ḡae iien eo, ej kar pād ilubwiljin riJu ro.
- 4 Kōn menin ij jab jeje men ko rekar waḷok jān raan ko an Adam ḡae iien eo; a rekar pād ioon pileij ko; im jabdewōt eo ej loi, eja in wōt enaaj wōr an kajoor bwe e en maroñ bōk tarlep in bwebwenato eo.
- 5 A lo, ij lewōj jab tarlep in bwebwenato eo, a ḡōttan bwebwenato eo ij lewōj, jān iḡōn bar eo laḷḷok ḡae kar kḷkkure er.
- 6 Im ilo wāween in ij lewōj bwebwenato eo. E eo ej jeje ḷḷḷok in kar Ether, im eaar juon bwijjin Koriantōr.
- 7 Koriantōr eaar ḷeo nejin Moron.
- 8 Im Moron eaar ḷeo nejin Etem.
- 9 Im Etem eaar ḷeo nejin Ahah.
- 10 Im Ahah eaar ḷeo nejin Set.
- 11 Im Set eaar ḷeo nejin Siblon.
- 12 Im Siblon eaar ḷeo nejin Kom.
- 13 Im eaar ḷeo nejin Koriantōm.
- 14 Im Koriantōm eaar ḷeo nejin Amnaikadda.
- 15 Im Amnaikadda eaar ḷeo nejin Aron.
- 16 Im Aron eaar juon jān bwijjin Het, eo eaar ḷeo nejin Heartom.

The Book of Ether

The record of the Jaredites, taken from the twenty-four plates found by the people of Limhi in the days of King Mosiah.

Ether 1

And now I, Moroni, proceed to give an account of those ancient inhabitants who were destroyed by the hand of the Lord upon the face of this north country.

And I take mine account from the twenty and four plates which were found by the people of Limhi, which is called the Book of Ether.

And as I suppose that the first part of this record, which speaks concerning the creation of the world, and also of Adam, and an account from that time even to the great tower, and whatsoever things transpired among the children of men until that time, is had among the Jews—

Therefore I do not write those things which transpired from the days of Adam until that time; but they are had upon the plates; and whoso findeth them, the same will have power that he may get the full account.

But behold, I give not the full account, but a part of the account I give, from the tower down until they were destroyed.

And on this wise do I give the account. He that wrote this record was Ether, and he was a descendant of Coriantor.

Coriantor was the son of Moron.

And Moron was the son of Ethem.

And Ethem was the son of Ahah.

And Ahah was the son of Seth.

And Seth was the son of Shiblōn.

And Shiblōn was the son of Com.

And Com was the son of Coriantum.

And Coriantum was the son of Amnigaddah.

And Amnigaddah was the son of Aaron.

And Aaron was a descendant of Heth, who was the son of Hearthom.

17 Im Heartom eaar ʒeo nejin Lib.
 18 Im Lib eaar ʒeo nejin Kis.
 19 Im Kis eaar ʒeo nejin Korom.
 20 Im Korom eaar ʒeo nejin Livai.
 21 Im Livai eaar ʒeo nejin Kim.
 22 Im Kim ar ʒeo nejin Moriantōn.
 23 Im Moriantōn eaar juon bwijjin Riplakis.
 24 Im Riplakis eaar ʒeo nejin Sez.
 25 Im Sez eaar ʒeo nejin Het.
 26 Im Het eaar ʒeo nejin Kom.
 27 Im Kom Kom eaar ʒeo nejin Koriantōm.
 28 Im Koriantōm eaar ʒeo nejin Emer.
 29 Im Emer eaar ʒeo nejin Omer.
 30 Im Omer eaar ʒeo nejin Shule.
 31 Im Shule eaar ʒeo nejin Kib.
 32 Im Kib eaar ʒeo nejin Oraia, eo eaar nejin Jered
 emman;
 33 Jered eo eaar ilo ippān ʒeo jein im ro nukwier,
 ippān bar ro jet im ro nukwier, jān imōn bar eo eʒap,
 ilo iien eo Irooj eaar pukwōj kajin eo an armej ro, im
 kanejnej ilo An illu bwe ren kar ejjeplōklōk ioon
 aolepān mejān la; im ekkar nān naan eo an Irooj
 armej ro raar ejjeplōklōk.
 34 Im ʒeo jein im jatin Jered kōnke eaar juon emman
 eineea im kajoor, im juon emman ekanooj kar lo
 jouj an Irooj, Jered, ʒeo jatin, eaar ba nān e: Kwōn kūr
 nān Irooj, bwe E en jab pukwōj kōj bwe jān jab maroñ
 mejele naan ko ad.
 35 Im ālikin men kein ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar kūr
 nān Irooj, im Irooj eaar tūriaṃo kake Jered; kōn
 menin eaar jab pukwōj kajin eo an Jered; im Jered im
 ʒeo jein rekar jab pok.
 36 Innām Jered eaar ba nān ʒeo jein: Kwōn bar kūr
 nān Irooj, im emaroñ bwe Enaaj ukōtʒok An illu jān
 erro Jered, bwe En jab pukwōj kajin eo aer.
 37 Im ālikin men kein ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar kūr
 nān Irooj, im Irooj eaar tūriaṃo kake ro jeraer im ro
 nukwier barāinwōt, bwe kar jab pukwōj er.

And Hearthom was the son of Lib.
 And Lib was the son of Kish.
 And Kish was the son of Corom.
 And Corom was the son of Levi.
 And Levi was the son of Kim.
 And Kim was the son of Morianton.
 And Morianton was a descendant of Riplakish.
 And Riplakish was the son of Shez.
 And Shez was the son of Heth.
 And Heth was the son of Com.
 And Com was the son of Coriantum.
 And Coriantum was the son of Emer.
 And Emer was the son of Omer.
 And Omer was the son of Shule.
 And Shule was the son of Kib.
 And Kib was the son of Orihah, who was the son of
 Jared;
 Which Jared came forth with his brother and their
 families, with some others and their families, from
 the great tower, at the time the Lord confounded the
 language of the people, and swore in his wrath that
 they should be scattered upon all the face of the earth;
 and according to the word of the Lord the people were
 scattered.
 And the brother of Jared being a large and mighty
 man, and a man highly favored of the Lord, Jared, his
 brother, said unto him: Cry unto the Lord, that he will
 not confound us that we may not understand our
 words.
 And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did cry
 unto the Lord, and the Lord had compassion upon
 Jared; therefore he did not confound the language of
 Jared; and Jared and his brother were not confounded.
 Then Jared said unto his brother: Cry again unto
 the Lord, and it may be that he will turn away his
 anger from them who are our friends, that he con-
 found not their language.
 And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did cry
 unto the Lord, and the Lord had compassion upon
 their friends and their families also, that they were
 not confounded.

38 Im ālikin men kein Jered eaar bar ekkōnono nān
ļeo jein, im ba: Kwōn ilōk im kajjitōk ippān Irooj
eļāñne ak jab Enaaj kadiwōjļok kōj jān āneo, im
eļāñne Enaaj kadiwōjļok kōj jān āneo, kūr nān e ia
jenaaj ilōk. Im wōn ejeļā ak Irooj Enaaj bōkļok kōj ilo
juon āneo ej make ioon aolepān laļ? Im eļāñne
āindein, jān mool nān Irooj, bwe jān maroñ bōk e
nān ad jolōt.

39 Im ālikin men kein ļeo jein im jatin Jered eaar kūr
nān Irooj ekkar nān men eo kar kōnono jān lōñiin
Jered.

40 Im ālikin men kein Irooj eaar roñjake ļeo jein im
jatin Jered, im wōr An tūriaṃo ioon e, im Eaar ba nān
e:

41 Kwōn ilōk im aintok ippān doon mennin mour ko
aṃ, jiṃor koṃaan im kokōrā, in mennin mour
otemjeļok; im barāinwōt in ine in laļ jān ine
otemjeļok; im ro nukuṃ; im barāinwōt Jered ļeo
jatūṃ im ro nukwin; im barāinwōt ro jeraṃ im ro
nukwier, im ro jeran Jered im ro nukwier.

42 Im nē eṃōj aṃ kōṃṃane men in kwōnaaj ilōk
iṃaer laļļok ilo koṃlaļ eo ej pād iōñ. Im ijeṃ Inaaj
iioon eok, im Inaaj ilōk iṃaamļok ilo āneo e makeļok
ioon aolep āne ko in laļ.

43 Im ijeṃ Inaaj kōjeraaṃṃan ineem, im kajutak nān
Eō ineem, im in ineem ļeo jatūṃ, im er ro renaaj ilōk
ippaṃ, juon laļ eļap. Im ijeṃ enaaj ejjeļok eļapļok jān
laļ eo Inaaj kajutak e nān Eō jān ineem, ioon aolepān
mejān laļ. Im āindein Inaaj kōṃṃan nān eok kōnke
iien in e aetok kwaar kūr nān Eō.

And it came to pass that Jared spake again unto his
brother, saying: Go and inquire of the Lord whether
he will drive us out of the land, and if he will drive us
out of the land, cry unto him whither we shall go. And
who knoweth but the Lord will carry us forth into a
land which is choice above all the earth? And if it so
be, let us be faithful unto the Lord, that we may re-
ceive it for our inheritance.

And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did cry
unto the Lord according to that which had been spo-
ken by the mouth of Jared.

And it came to pass that the Lord did hear the
brother of Jared, and had compassion upon him, and
said unto him:

Go to and gather together thy flocks, both male and
female, of every kind; and also of the seed of the earth
of every kind; and thy families; and also Jared thy
brother and his family; and also thy friends and their
families, and the friends of Jared and their families.

And when thou hast done this thou shalt go at the
head of them down into the valley which is north-
ward. And there will I meet thee, and I will go before
thee into a land which is choice above all the lands of
the earth.

And there will I bless thee and thy seed, and raise
up unto me of thy seed, and of the seed of thy brother,
and they who shall go with thee, a great nation. And
there shall be none greater than the nation which I
will raise up unto me of thy seed, upon all the face of
the earth. And thus I will do unto thee because this
long time ye have cried unto me.

Ether 2

- 1 Im ālikin men kein Jared im ʒeo jein, im ro nukwier, im barāinwōt ro jeran Jared im ʒeo jein im ro nukwier, raar wanlallʒok ilo koḡlaʒ eo ituiōn, (im etan koḡlaʒ eo eaar Nimrod, kōnke kar etḡake juon rikakidudu ekajoor) kōn bwijin in mennin mour ko aer ko rekar aintok ippān doon, koḡnaan im kokōrā, jān mennin mour otemjeʒok.
- 2 Im rekar barāinwōt likūt aujiiid ko im jān bao ko imejatoto; im rekar barāinwōt juon jāpe, ilo eo rekar bōk ippāer ek in dān ko.
- 3 Im rekar barāinwōt bōkʒok ippāer *deseret*, eo oktan, ej juon hōnni bi; im āindein raar bōkʒok ippāer bwijin in ko in bi ko, im aolep men ko otemjeʒok rekar pād ioon mejān āneo, ine ko kajjojo otemjeʒok.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ke rekar wanlallʒok ilo koḡlaʒ in Nimrod Irooj eaar wanlallʒok im kōnono ippān ʒeo jein im jatin Jared; im Eaar pād ilo juon kōdʒo, im ʒeo jein im jatin Jared eaar jab lo E.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein Irooj eaar jiroñ er bwe ren ilʒok ilo āne jeḡaden eo, aaet, ilo ḡōttan emān in ijo ejjeʒok armej eaar ilʒok ie. Im ālikin men kein Irooj eaar ilʒok iḡaer, im kar kōnono ippāer ke Eaar jutak ilo kōdʒo eo, im kar leʒok tōl ko ia ren aikuj ito-itak.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein rekar ito-itak ilo āne jeḡaden, im kar jeki wa baaj ko, ko ilowaer raar kijoone elōñ dān ko, im rekar bōk tōl iien otemjej jān pein Irooj.
- 7 Im Irooj ejamin kar kōtʒok bwe ren bōjrak iḡnaanʒok lʒet ilo āne jeḡaden eo, a Eaar kōḡnaan bwe ren ilʒok eḡool nān āneen kallimur, eo eaar makeʒok ioon aolep laʒ ko jet, ko Irooj Anij eaar kʒokōn nān juon armej ejimwe.
- 8 Im Eaar kanejnej ilo An illu nān ʒeo jein im jatin Jared, bwe jabdewōt eo ej bōk āneen kallimur in, jān iien eo ḡaanʒok im indeeo, ej aikuj jermal nān e, Anij eḡool im emake, a naaj bōkʒok er nē tarlep in An illu enaaj itok ioer.

Ether 2

And it came to pass that Jared and his brother, and their families, and also the friends of Jared and his brother and their families, went down into the valley which was northward, (and the name of the valley was Nimrod, being called after the mighty hunter) with their flocks which they had gathered together, male and female, of every kind.

And they did also lay snares and catch fowls of the air; and they did also prepare a vessel, in which they did carry with them the fish of the waters.

And they did also carry with them *deseret*, which, by interpretation, is a honey bee; and thus they did carry with them swarms of bees, and all manner of that which was upon the face of the land, seeds of every kind.

And it came to pass that when they had come down into the valley of Nimrod the Lord came down and talked with the brother of Jared; and he was in a cloud, and the brother of Jared saw him not.

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded them that they should go forth into the wilderness, yea, into that quarter where there never had man been. And it came to pass that the Lord did go before them, and did talk with them as he stood in a cloud, and gave directions whither they should travel.

And it came to pass that they did travel in the wilderness, and did build barges, in which they did cross many waters, being directed continually by the hand of the Lord.

And the Lord would not suffer that they should stop beyond the sea in the wilderness, but he would that they should come forth even unto the land of promise, which was choice above all other lands, which the Lord God had preserved for a righteous people.

And he had sworn in his wrath unto the brother of Jared, that whoso should possess this land of promise, from that time henceforth and forever, should serve him, the true and only God, or they should be swept off when the fulness of his wrath should come upon them.

9 Im kiiō, je maroñ lo keañ ko an Anij kōn āne in, bwe e ej juon āneen kallimur; im jabdewōt laļ enaaj bōk e enaaj jermal ñan Anij, a naaj bōkļok er ñe tarlep in An illu enaaj itok ioer. Im tarlep in An illu ej itok ioer ñe rej kalo ilo jerqwiwi.

10 Bwe lo, eñin ej āneo e makeļok ioon aolep laļ ko jet; kōn menin e eo ej bōk enaaj jermal ñan Anij a bok ļok; bwe e ej keañ ejjeļok jemļok in an Anij. Im e ej jab mae dipiio in jerqwiwi ilubwiljin ro nejin āneo, ñe naaj pookļok er.

11 Im men in ej itok ñan koṃ, O koṃ ro riAelōñ ko, bwe koṃin maroñ jeļā keañ ko an Anij—bwe koṃin maroñ ukeļok, im jab wōnṃaanļok wōt ilo jerqwiwi ko ami mae dipiio eo ej itok, bwe koṃin maroñ jab bōk laļtak dipiio in illu an Anij ioomi āinwōt ro riamṃak ro ilo āne in ṃoktaļok raar kōṃṃan.

12 Lo, eñin ej juon āne e makeļok, im jabdewōt laļ enaaj bōk e e naaj anemkwōj jān kōṃakoko, im jān jipokwe, im jān aolep bar laļ ko jet iumwin lañ, eļañne renaaj wōr jermal ñan Anij eo an āne in, eo ej Jisōs Kraist, eo ej kar kwaļoke jān men ko kōm ar jeje.

13 Im kiiō ij wōnṃaanļok kōn ļok eo aō; bwe lo, ālikin men kein Irooj eaar bōkļok Jered im ro jein im jatin emool ñan ļojet eo eļap eo ej ajeje āne ko. Im ke raar itok ñan ļojet raar kajutak imōn kōppād ko aer; im raar ṃa etan jikin eo Moriankōmōr; im raar jokwe ilo imōn kōppād ko, im kar jokwe ilo imōn kōppād ko ioon parijet eo kōn tōrean in emān iiō.

14 Im ālikin men kein ilo jemļok in emān iiō ko Irooj eaar bar itok ñan ļeo jein im jatin Jered, im jutak ilo juon kōdḡ im ekkōnono ippān. Im kōn tōrean in jilu awa ko Irooj eaar kōnono ippān ļeo jein im jatin Jered, im kar kauweik e kōnke eaar jab keememej ñan kūr ioon etan Irooj.

And now, we can behold the decrees of God concerning this land, that it is a land of promise; and whatsoever nation shall possess it shall serve God, or they shall be swept off when the fulness of his wrath shall come upon them. And the fulness of his wrath cometh upon them when they are ripened in iniquity.

For behold, this is a land which is choice above all other lands; wherefore he that doth possess it shall serve God or shall be swept off; for it is the everlasting decree of God. And it is not until the fulness of iniquity among the children of the land, that they are swept off.

And this cometh unto you, O ye Gentiles, that ye may know the decrees of God—that ye may repent, and not continue in your iniquities until the fulness come, that ye may not bring down the fulness of the wrath of God upon you as the inhabitants of the land have hitherto done.

Behold, this is a choice land, and whatsoever nation shall possess it shall be free from bondage, and from captivity, and from all other nations under heaven, if they will but serve the God of the land, who is Jesus Christ, who hath been manifested by the things which we have written.

And now I proceed with my record; for behold, it came to pass that the Lord did bring Jared and his brethren forth even to that great sea which divideth the lands. And as they came to the sea they pitched their tents; and they called the name of the place Moriancumer; and they dwelt in tents, and dwelt in tents upon the seashore for the space of four years.

And it came to pass at the end of four years that the Lord came again unto the brother of Jared, and stood in a cloud and talked with him. And for the space of three hours did the Lord talk with the brother of Jared, and chastened him because he remembered not to call upon the name of the Lord.

15 Im ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar ukeʒok jān nana eo eaar kōmman, im kar kūr ioon etan Irooj kōn ro jein im jatin ro raar pād ippān. Im Irooj eaar ba nān e: Inaaj jeorʒok aṃ bōd im ro jeiūm im jatūm jān jerqwiwi ko aer; a kwōnaaj jab bar jerqwiwi, bwe kwōnaaj keememej bwe Jetōb eo Aō e jamin naaj pād ippān armej; kōn menin, eʒaṅne koṃ naaj jerqwiwi ṃae ami naaj kanooj kalo naaj bukweʒok koṃ jān iṃnaan mejān Irooj. Im erkein rej ʒōmṃak ko Aō kōn āneo Iaar lewōj nān koṃ nān ami jolōt; bwe enaaj juon āneo emake ioon aolep bar āne ko jet.

16 Im Irooj eba: Kwōn ilok nān jermal im jekjek, āinwōt baaj ko kwaar jino jek i ṃoktaʒok. Im ālikin men kein ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar ilok nān jermal, im barāinwōt ro jein im jatin, im kar jek i baaj ko ilokan wāween eo rekar jek i, ekkar nān tōl ko an Irooj. Im rekar iddik, im rekar mera ioon dān, eṃool āinwōt mera in juon bao ioon dān.

17 Im rekar jekjek ilokan wāween eo rekar dim otem dim, eṃool bwe ren kar dāpij dān āinwōt jāpe ekilōk; im kapij raar dim āinwōt jāpe ekilōk; im jeban ko aer raar ekkaṅ; im tulōnier rekar dim āinwōt juon jāpe ekilōk; im aetokaer eaar aetokan juon wōjke; im kōjām ko aer, nē rej kilōk, raar dim āinwōt juon jāpe ekilōk.

18 Im ālikin men kein ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar kūr nān Irooj, im ba: O Irooj, iaar kōmmane jermal eo Kwaar jiroṅ eō, im iaar kōmmani baaj ko ekkar nān āinwōt Kwaar tōl eō.

19 Im lo, O Irooj, ilowaer ejeʒok meram; ia kōm naaj jebwābweʒok? Im barāinwōt kōm naaj jako, bwe ilowaer kōm jamin menono, ijellokun menono mejatoto eo ej ilowaer; kōn menin kōm naaj jako.

20 Im Irooj eba nān ʒeo jein im jatin Jered: Lo, kwōnaaj kōmman juon roṅ ilo ioon, im barāinwōt ilo kapene; im nē kwōnaaj jabjab kōn mejatoto kwōnaaj kōpeʒok roṅ eo nān bōk mejatoto. Im eʒaṅne enaaj āindein bwe dān ej itok ioomi, lo, koṃ naaj pinej roṅ eo, bwe koṃin maroṅ jab jako ilo ibwijleplep.

21 Im ālikin men kein ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar kōmman āinwōt, ekkar nān āinwōt Irooj eaar jiroṅ.

And the brother of Jared repented of the evil which he had done, and did call upon the name of the Lord for his brethren who were with him. And the Lord said unto him: I will forgive thee and thy brethren of their sins; but thou shalt not sin any more, for ye shall remember that my Spirit will not always strive with man; wherefore, if ye will sin until ye are fully ripe ye shall be cut off from the presence of the Lord. And these are my thoughts upon the land which I shall give you for your inheritance; for it shall be a land choice above all other lands.

And the Lord said: Go to work and build, after the manner of barges which ye have hitherto built. And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did go to work, and also his brethren, and built barges after the manner which they had built, according to the instructions of the Lord. And they were small, and they were light upon the water, even like unto the lightness of a fowl upon the water.

And they were built after a manner that they were exceedingly tight, even that they would hold water like unto a dish; and the bottom thereof was tight like unto a dish; and the sides thereof were tight like unto a dish; and the ends thereof were peaked; and the top thereof was tight like unto a dish; and the length thereof was the length of a tree; and the door thereof, when it was shut, was tight like unto a dish.

And it came to pass that the brother of Jared cried unto the Lord, saying: O Lord, I have performed the work which thou hast commanded me, and I have made the barges according as thou hast directed me.

And behold, O Lord, in them there is no light; whither shall we steer? And also we shall perish, for in them we cannot breathe, save it is the air which is in them; therefore we shall perish.

And the Lord said unto the brother of Jared: Behold, thou shalt make a hole in the top, and also in the bottom; and when thou shalt suffer for air thou shalt unstop the hole and receive air. And if it be so that the water come in upon thee, behold, ye shall stop the hole, that ye may not perish in the flood.

And it came to pass that the brother of Jared did so, according as the Lord had commanded.

22 Im eaar bar kūr nān Irooj im ba: O Irooj, lo iaar kōmman āinwōt Kwaar jiron eō; im iaar kōpooj baaj ko nān armej ro aō, im lo ejjelok meram ilowaer. Lo, O Irooj, Kwōn kōtlok ke bwe kōmin naaj kijoone dān in eļap ilo marok jilōnlōn?

23 Im Irooj eba nān leo jein im jatin Jared: Ta kwo kōnaan bwe in kōmman bwe en wōr ami meram ilo wa ko? Bwe lo, ej jab maroñ wōr ami wūntō, bwe renaaj pedakilkil im tipdikdik; im komij jab maroñ bōk kijeek ippemi, bwe kom naaj ban ilok kōn meram in kijeek.

24 Bwe lo, kom naaj āinwōt juon raj ilo ibuļōn lojet; bwe toļ in no ko renaaj pedakilkil ioomi. Mekarta, Inaaj bar bōklōntak kom jān mwilaļ ko in lojet; bwe kōto ko raar ilok jān loñiiū, im barāinwōt wōt ko im ibwijlelep ko Iaar jilkinlok.

25 Im lo, Ij kōpooj eok nae men kein; bwe komij jab maroñ kijoone mwilaļ in eļap ijellokkun ñe Ij kōpooj kom nae no ko in lojet, im kōto ko raar ilok, im ibwijlelep ko renaaj itok. Kōn menin ta kwo kōnaan bwe In kōpooj nān eok bwe kom maroñ romrom ñe orañlok kom ilo mwilaļ ko in lojet?

And he cried again unto the Lord saying: O Lord, behold I have done even as thou hast commanded me; and I have prepared the vessels for my people, and behold there is no light in them. Behold, O Lord, wilt thou suffer that we shall cross this great water in darkness?

And the Lord said unto the brother of Jared: What will ye that I should do that ye may have light in your vessels? For behold, ye cannot have windows, for they will be dashed in pieces; neither shall ye take fire with you, for ye shall not go by the light of fire.

For behold, ye shall be as a whale in the midst of the sea; for the mountain waves shall dash upon you. Nevertheless, I will bring you up again out of the depths of the sea; for the winds have gone forth out of my mouth, and also the rains and the floods have I sent forth.

And behold, I prepare you against these things; for ye cannot cross this great deep save I prepare you against the waves of the sea, and the winds which have gone forth, and the floods which shall come. Therefore what will ye that I should prepare for you that ye may have light when ye are swallowed up in the depths of the sea?

Ether 3

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ʎeo jein im jatin Jared, (kiiō oran wa ko kar kōpooji eaar ruwalitōk) eaar ilōk nān toʎ eo, eo raar ʎa etan toʎ Selem, kōnke eaar utiejen eaar utiej otem utiej, im eaar kaōnʎok jān juon ejmaān joñouljiljino dekā; im raar mouj im alikkar, eṃpool āinwōt glass; im eaar būki ilo pein ioon toʎ eo, im bar kūr nān Irooj, im ba:
- 2 O Irooj, Kwaar ba bwe kōm aikuj naaj pool kōn ibwijlelep ko. Kiiō lo, O Irooj, im jab ʎōkatip ippān eo karejeraṃ kōnke an ṃōjṃṃ Iṃaāṃ; bwe kōm jeʎā Kwokwōjarjar im kwōj jokwe ilo lañ ko, im bwe kōm ij jab tōllōke pād Iṃaāṃ; kōnke wōtlōk in nememe eo am eaar erom nana wōt; mekarta, O Irooj, Kwaar letok nān kōm juon kien bwe kōmin aikuj kūr Iooṃ, bwe jān Eok kōm maroñ bōk ekkar nān kōṃaan ko am.
- 3 Lo, O Irooj, Kwaar deñʎok kōm kōnke jerqwiwi eo am, im kar lukwarkwareʎok kōm, im kōn iiō lōnlōn kein kōm ar pād ilo āne jeṃaden; mekarta, Kwaar tūriaṃokake kōm. O Irooj, Kwōn kalimjek eō ilo būroṃōj, im kajeorʎok Aṃ illu jān rein ro Aṃ armej, im jab kōtʎok bwe ren naaj ilōk ilo kijoone ṃwilaʎ in e kijoñ ilo maroklep; a lale men kein ko iaar kaōnʎok jān ejmaān eo.
- 4 Im i jeʎā, O Irooj, bwe kwe Aṃ aolep kajoor, im maroñ kōṃṃan jabdewōt men kwōnaaj nān jeraaṃṃan an armej; kōn menin uñūr dekā kein, O Irooj, kōn jānit in Peim, im kōpooj er bwe ren maroñ romaakʎok ilo maroklep; im renaaj romaakʎok nān kōm ilo wa ko kōm ar kōpooji, bwe en maroñ wōr am romrom nē kōm naaj kijoone ʎojet in.
- 5 Lo, O Irooj, Kwo maroñ kōṃṃane men in. Kōm jeʎā bwe Kwo maroñ kwaʎok tok Aṃ kajoor eʎap, eo āinwōt edik nān meʎeʎe an armej.

Ether 3

And it came to pass that the brother of Jared, (now the number of the vessels which had been prepared was eight) went forth unto the mount, which they called the mount Shelem, because of its exceeding height, and did molten out of a rock sixteen small stones; and they were white and clear, even as transparent glass; and he did carry them in his hands upon the top of the mount, and cried again unto the Lord, saying:

O Lord, thou hast said that we must be encompassed about by the floods. Now behold, O Lord, and do not be angry with thy servant because of his weakness before thee; for we know that thou art holy and dwellest in the heavens, and that we are unworthy before thee; because of the fall our natures have become evil continually; nevertheless, O Lord, thou hast given us a commandment that we must call upon thee, that from thee we may receive according to our desires.

Behold, O Lord, thou hast smitten us because of our iniquity, and hast driven us forth, and for these many years we have been in the wilderness; nevertheless, thou hast been merciful unto us. O Lord, look upon me in pity, and turn away thine anger from this thy people, and suffer not that they shall go forth across this raging deep in darkness; but behold these things which I have molten out of the rock.

And I know, O Lord, that thou hast all power, and can do whatsoever thou wilt for the benefit of man; therefore touch these stones, O Lord, with thy finger, and prepare them that they may shine forth in darkness; and they shall shine forth unto us in the vessels which we have prepared, that we may have light while we shall cross the sea.

Behold, O Lord, thou canst do this. We know that thou art able to show forth great power, which looks small unto the understanding of men.

6 Im ālikin men kein ke ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar ba men kein, lo, Irooj eaar erʒoke pein im unūr dekā ko juon ilqok juon kōn akkiin pein. Im rōnel nuknuk eo kar bōkʒok jān mejān ʒeo jein im jatin Jered, im eaar lo akkiin pein Irooj; im eaar āinwōt akkiin pein juon armej, āinwōt nān kanniōk im bōtōktōk; im ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar wōtlqok laʒʒok iṃaan Irooj, bwe ekar obrak kōn lōʒnqōn.

7 Im Irooj eaar lo bwe ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar wōtlqok nān laʒ; im Irooj eba nān e: Kwōn jutak, etke kwaar wōtlqok?

8 Im eaar ba nān Irooj: Iaar lo akkiin pein Irooj, im iaar mijak nē E ab deñʒok eō; bwe iaar jab jeʒā bwe Irooj ewōr kanniōk im bōtōktōkin.

9 Im Irooj eba nān e: Kōnke aṃ tōmak kwaar lo bwe Inaaj bōk loō kanniōk im bōtōktōk; im ejjañin kar wōr armej eaar itok iṃaō kōn tōmak in ekanooj ʒap āinwōt kwaar itok; bwe nē eaar jab āindein koṃ jamin maroñ kar lo akkiin Peiū. Kwaar ke lo eʒapʒok jān in?

10 Im eaar uwaak: Jaab; Irooj, kwōn kwaʒok Eok nān eō.

11 Im Irooj eba nān e: Kwōj tōmak ke naan ko Inaaj kōnono?

12 Im eaar uwaak: Aaet, Irooj, i jeʒā bwe Kwōj kōnono ṃool eo, bwe Kwe kwōj juon Anij in ṃool, im jab maroñ riab.

13 Im ālikin an ba naan kein, lo, Irooj eaar kwaʒoke nān e, im ba: Kōnke kwo jeʒā men kein eṃōj ʒmṃoren eok jān wōtlqok eo; kōn menin eṃōj bar kōrṃoltok eok iṃaan Meja; kōn menin Ij kwaʒok Eō nān eok.

14 Lo, Nā eo kar kōpooje jān pedped eo an laʒ nān pinmuuri armej ro Aō. Lo, Nā Jisōs Kraist. Nāij Jemān im Nejin. Ilo Nā aolep armej naaj mour, im bwe indeeo, eṃool er ro renaaj lōke ioon Eta; im renaaj erom ṃaan im kōrā ro neʒū.

15 Im Ij jañin kar kwaʒok Eō nān armej eo Iaar kōṃanṃan e, bwe ejjañin kar wōr armej eaar lōke Eō āinwōt kwaar. Kwōj lo ke bwe kwe kar kōṃanṃan eok ilqokan nemāmeō? Aaet, eṃool aolep armej kar kōṃanṃan ilo jinoin ilqokan nemāmeō make.

And it came to pass that when the brother of Jared had said these words, behold, the Lord stretched forth his hand and touched the stones one by one with his finger. And the veil was taken from off the eyes of the brother of Jared, and he saw the finger of the Lord; and it was as the finger of a man, like unto flesh and blood; and the brother of Jared fell down before the Lord, for he was struck with fear.

And the Lord saw that the brother of Jared had fallen to the earth; and the Lord said unto him: Arise, why hast thou fallen?

And he saith unto the Lord: I saw the finger of the Lord, and I feared lest he should smite me; for I knew not that the Lord had flesh and blood.

And the Lord said unto him: Because of thy faith thou hast seen that I shall take upon me flesh and blood; and never has man come before me with such exceeding faith as thou hast; for were it not so ye could not have seen my finger. Sawest thou more than this?

And he answered: Nay; Lord, show thyself unto me.

And the Lord said unto him: Believest thou the words which I shall speak?

And he answered: Yea, Lord, I know that thou speakest the truth, for thou art a God of truth, and canst not lie.

And when he had said these words, behold, the Lord showed himself unto him, and said: Because thou knowest these things ye are redeemed from the fall; therefore ye are brought back into my presence; therefore I show myself unto you.

Behold, I am he who was prepared from the foundation of the world to redeem my people. Behold, I am Jesus Christ. I am the Father and the Son. In me shall all mankind have life, and that eternally, even they who shall believe on my name; and they shall become my sons and my daughters.

And never have I showed myself unto man whom I have created, for never has man believed in me as thou hast. Seest thou that ye are created after mine own image? Yea, even all men were created in the beginning after mine own image.

- 16 Lo, ānbwin in, eo kwōj lo kiiō, ej ānbwinnin Jetōb eo Aō; im armej Iaar kōmman ālikin ānbwinnin Aō jetōb; im eṃool āinwōt Ij waļok nān kwe ilo Jetōb Inaaj waļok nān armej ro Aō ilo kanniōk.
- 17 Im kiiō, kōnke nā, Moronai, iaar ba ij jab maroñ kōmman tarlep in bwebwenato in men kein ko iaar jeje, kōn menin ebwe bwe in ba bwe Jisōs eaar kwaļoke nān ļein ilo jetōb, eṃool ālikin wāween eo im ilo jekjek in juon ejja ānbwin eṃool āinwōt Eaar kwaļoke nān riNipai ro.
- 18 Im Eaar jipañ e eṃool āinwōt Eaar jipañ riNipai ro; im aolep men in, bwe ļein en maroñ jeļā bwe Eaar Anij, kōnke jermal ko reļlap ko Irooj eaar kwaļok nān e.
- 19 Im kōnke jeļā eo an ļein jamin kar dāpij e jān lo ilowaan rōnel nuknuk eo; im eaar lo akkiin Jisōs, eo, ke eaar lo e, eaar wōtļok kōn lōļnōñ; bwe eaar jeļā ke eaar akkiin Irooj; im eaar wōr an tōmak ļok wōt, bwe eaar jeļā, ejjeļok pere.
- 20 Kōn menin, kōnke eaar wōr an jeļā eweppān kōn Anij, e jamin kar dāpij jān ilowaan rōnel nuknuk eo; kōn menin eaar lo Jisōs; im Eaar jipañ e.
- 21 Im ālikin men kein Irooj eaar ba nān ļeo jein im jatin Jered: Lo, kwōj jamin naaj kōtļok men kein ko kwaar lo im roñ nān ilok nān laļ, ṃae iien eo ej itok bwe Inaaj kaiboojoj Eta ilo kanniōk; kōn menin kwōnaaj kōkoṃ ilo buruōm men ko kwaar lo im roñ, im kwaļoke nān ejjeļok armej.
- 22 Im lo, nē kwōnaaj itok nān Eō, kwōnaaj jei im naaj sili, bwe ejjeļok juon en maroñ ukōti; bwe kwōnaaj jei ilo juon kajin bwe ren jab maroñ kōnono jān e.
- 23 Im lo, dekā kein ruo Inaaj liwōj nān eok, im kwōnaaj sili barāinwōt ippān men ko kwōnaaj jeje.
- 24 Bwe lo, kajin eo kwōnaaj jeje Iaar pukwōje; kōn menin Inaaj kōmman ilo iien Aō make bwe dekā kein ren naaj kōļapļok nān mejān armej men kein ko kwōnaaj jeje.

Behold, this body, which ye now behold, is the body of my spirit; and man have I created after the body of my spirit; and even as I appear unto thee to be in the spirit will I appear unto my people in the flesh.

And now, as I, Moroni, said I could not make a full account of these things which are written, therefore it sufficeth me to say that Jesus showed himself unto this man in the spirit, even after the manner and in the likeness of the same body even as he showed himself unto the Nephites.

And he ministered unto him even as he ministered unto the Nephites; and all this, that this man might know that he was God, because of the many great works which the Lord had showed unto him.

And because of the knowledge of this man he could not be kept from beholding within the veil; and he saw the finger of Jesus, which, when he saw, he fell with fear; for he knew that it was the finger of the Lord; and he had faith no longer, for he knew, nothing doubting.

Wherefore, having this perfect knowledge of God, he could not be kept from within the veil; therefore he saw Jesus; and he did minister unto him.

And it came to pass that the Lord said unto the brother of Jared: Behold, thou shalt not suffer these things which ye have seen and heard to go forth unto the world, until the time cometh that I shall glorify my name in the flesh; wherefore, ye shall treasure up the things which ye have seen and heard, and show it to no man.

And behold, when ye shall come unto me, ye shall write them and shall seal them up, that no one can interpret them; for ye shall write them in a language that they cannot be read.

And behold, these two stones will I give unto thee, and ye shall seal them up also with the things which ye shall write.

For behold, the language which ye shall write I have confounded; wherefore I will cause in my own due time that these stones shall magnify to the eyes of men these things which ye shall write.

25 Im ke Irooj Eaar ba naan kein, Eaar kwaḷoḷk n̄an ʎeo jein im jatin Jered aolep ro ioon laḷ ro rekar pād, im barāinwōt aolep ro renaaj pād; im Eaar jab dāpij jān mejān, eḡool n̄an jemḷoḷk ko in laḷ.

26 Bwe Eaar ba n̄an e ilo iien ko ḡokta, bwe eḷaḡn̄e En kar tōmak ilo E bwe E en kar kwaḷoḷk n̄an e men otemjej—eaikuj kar kwaḷoḷk n̄an e, kōn menin Irooj eaar jab maroḡ dāpij jabdewōt jān e, bwe eaar jeḷā bwe Irooj eaar maroḡ kwaḷoḷk n̄an e men otemjej.

27 Im Irooj eaar ba n̄an e: Kwōn jeje men kein im sili; im Inaaj kwaḷoḷki ilo iien eo Aō make n̄an ro nejin armej.

28 Im ālikin men kein Irooj eaar jiroḡ e bwe en sili dekā ko ruo ko eaar būki, im jab kwaḷoḷki, ḡae iien Irooj en kar kwaḷoḷk er n̄an ro nejin armej.

And when the Lord had said these words, he showed unto the brother of Jared all the inhabitants of the earth which had been, and also all that would be; and he withheld them not from his sight, even unto the ends of the earth.

For he had said unto him in times before, that if he would believe in him that he could show unto him all things—it should be shown unto him; therefore the Lord could not withhold anything from him, for he knew that the Lord could show him all things.

And the Lord said unto him: Write these things and seal them up; and I will show them in mine own due time unto the children of men.

And it came to pass that the Lord commanded him that he should seal up the two stones which he had received, and show them not, until the Lord should show them unto the children of men.

Ether 4

- 1 Im Irooj eaar jiron̄ ʎeo jein im jatin Jered n̄an wanlaʎʎok j̄an toʎ eo j̄an iṃaan mej̄an Irooj, im jeje men ko eaar loi; im kar k̄omʎik aer itok n̄an ro nejin armej ṃae ālikin Enaaj kar toto ioon debw̄āāl; im k̄on un in kiiñ Mosaia eaar k̄oʎparoki, bwe ren jab kar itok n̄an laʎ ṃae ālikin Kraist en kar kwaʎʎoke n̄an armej ro An.
- 2 Im ālikin Kraist eṃpool eaar kwaʎʎoke n̄an armej ro An Eaar jiron̄ er bwe ren maroñ kabuñbuñʎoki.
- 3 Im kiiō, ālikin men in, rekar aolep idakunkunʎok ilo jab t̄omak; im eaar ejjeʎok juon ijellʎokun w̄ot riLeman ro, im rekar jab b̄ok gospel eo an Kraist; k̄on menin kar jiron̄ eō bwe in bar ṃooji ilo bwidej.
- 4 Lo, ikar jeje ioon pileij kein lukkuun men ko ʎeo jein im jatin Jered eaar loi; im ejjañin kar w̄or men eʎapʎok kwaʎʎoki j̄an ko kar kwaʎʎoki n̄an ʎeo jein im jatin Jered.
- 5 K̄on menin Irooj eaar jiron̄ eō bwe in jei; im iaar jei. Im Eaar jiron̄ eō bwe en sili; im eaar bar̄ainw̄ot jiron̄ eō bwe in sili kein ukok ko; k̄on menin iaar sili kein ukok ko, ekkar n̄an naan in jiron̄ eo an Irooj.
- 6 Bwe Irooj eaar ba n̄an eō: Renaaj jamin ilʎok n̄an ro riAelōn̄ ko ṃae raan eo renaaj ukeʎok j̄an nana ko aer, im erreō iṃaan Irooj.
- 7 Im ilo raan eo renaaj kwaʎʎok l̄oke ilo Ña, Irooj ej ba, eṃpool āinw̄ot ʎeo jein im jatin Jered eaar k̄omṃan, bwe ren maroñ erom kw̄oʎjarjar ilo Ña, innām Inaaj kwaʎʎok n̄an er men ko ʎeo jein im jatin Jered eaar loi, eṃpool n̄an erʎoke n̄an er aolep reveles̄on ko Aō, Jis̄os Kraist ej ba, eo Nejin Anij, Jem̄an lañ ko im laʎ, im men ko otemjej ilowaer.
- 8 Im eo enaaj juṃae naan eo an Irooj, e en anatema; im e eo enaaj kariab men kein, en anatema; bwe n̄an er Inaaj kwaʎʎok ejjeʎok eʎapʎok men ko, Jis̄os Kraist ej ba; bwe Ñaij Eo ej k̄onono.

Ether 4

And the Lord commanded the brother of Jared to go down out of the mount from the presence of the Lord, and write the things which he had seen; and they were forbidden to come unto the children of men until after that he should be lifted up upon the cross; and for this cause did king Mosiah keep them, that they should not come unto the world until after Christ should show himself unto his people.

And after Christ truly had showed himself unto his people he commanded that they should be made manifest.

And now, after that, they have all dwindled in unbelief; and there is none save it be the Lamanites, and they have rejected the gospel of Christ; therefore I am commanded that I should hide them up again in the earth.

Behold, I have written upon these plates the very things which the brother of Jared saw; and there never were greater things made manifest than those which were made manifest unto the brother of Jared.

Wherefore the Lord hath commanded me to write them; and I have written them. And he commanded me that I should seal them up; and he also hath commanded that I should seal up the interpretation thereof; wherefore I have sealed up the interpreters, according to the commandment of the Lord.

For the Lord said unto me: They shall not go forth unto the Gentiles until the day that they shall repent of their iniquity, and become clean before the Lord.

And in that day that they shall exercise faith in me, saith the Lord, even as the brother of Jared did, that they may become sanctified in me, then will I manifest unto them the things which the brother of Jared saw, even to the unfolding unto them all my revelations, saith Jesus Christ, the Son of God, the Father of the heavens and of the earth, and all things that in them are.

And he that will contend against the word of the Lord, let him be accursed; and he that shall deny these things, let him be accursed; for unto them will I show no greater things, saith Jesus Christ; for I am he who speaketh.

9 Im ilo Aō naan in jiroñ lañ ko rej peļļok im rej kilōk; im ilo Aō innaan laļ ej makūtūt; im ilo Aō naan in jiroñ ro kobbaer renaaj jako, eṃpool ainwōt jān kijeek.

10 Im E eo ej jab tōmak naan ko Aō ej jab tōmak ro rikaļoorā; im eļāñne enaaj āindein bwe Nāij jab kōnono, koṃin ekajet; bwe koṃ naaj jeļā bwe e ej Nā eo ej kōnono, ilo raan eo āliktata.

11 Im e eo ej tōmak men kein ko Iaar kōnono e Inaaj loļok kōn alikkar ko in Jetōb eo Aō, im enaaj jeļā im naaj jeje. Bwe kōnke Jetōb eo Aō enaaj jeļā bwe men kein reṃpool; bwe rej karreel armej nān kōṃṃan eṃṃan.

12 Im jabdewōt men ej karreel armej nān kōṃṃan eṃṃan ej jān Eō; bwe eṃṃan ej itok jān ejjeļok ijellokun wōt Eō. Nāij ejja eo wōt ej tōl armej nān aolep eṃṃan; e eo ej jab tōmak naan ko aō enaaj jamin tōmak Eō—bwe I mour; im e eo e jamin naaj tōmak Eō e jamin naaj tōmak Jema eo eaar jilkintok Eō. Bwe lo, Nāij Jemān, Nāij meram eo, im mour eo, im ṃool eo an laļ.

13 Koṃin itok nān Eō, O koṃ ro riAelōñ ko, im Inaaj kwaļok nān koṃ men ko reļļap, jeļāļokjeṃ eo me ej ṃojak kōnke jab tōmak.

14 Koṃin itok nān Eō, O koṃ ṃweo iṃōn Israel, im enaaj waļok nān koṃ ekōjkan an ļap men ko Jemān eaar kōpooj nān koṃ, jān pedped eo an laļ; im eaar jab itok nān koṃ, kōnke jab tōmak.

15 Lo, nē koṃ naaj kekōl rōñel nuknuk in jab tōmak eo ej kōṃṃan bwe koṃin pād ilo taṃṃwe in jerowīwi eo ami, im pen in būruōmi, im pilo in koļmānļokijeṃ, innām naaj men ko reļļap im kabwilōñlōñ ko rekar ṃojak jān pedped eo an laļ jān koṃ—aaet, nē koṃ naaj kūr ioon Jemān ilo Eta, kōn bōro eo erup im jetōb eo ettā, innām koṃ naaj jeļā bwe Jemān e eaar keememej bujen eo Eaar kōṃṃan nān ro jemāmi, O ṃweo iṃōn Israel.

And at my command the heavens are opened and are shut; and at my word the earth shall shake; and at my command the inhabitants thereof shall pass away, even so as by fire.

And he that believeth not my words believeth not my disciples; and if it so be that I do not speak, judge ye; for ye shall know that it is I that speaketh, at the last day.

But he that believeth these things which I have spoken, him will I visit with the manifestations of my Spirit, and he shall know and bear record. For because of my Spirit he shall know that these things are true; for it persuadeth men to do good.

And whatsoever thing persuadeth men to do good is of me; for good cometh of none save it be of me. I am the same that leadeth men to all good; he that will not believe my words will not believe me—that I am; and he that will not believe me will not believe the Father who sent me. For behold, I am the Father, I am the light, and the life, and the truth of the world.

Come unto me, O ye Gentiles, and I will show unto you the greater things, the knowledge which is hid up because of unbelief.

Come unto me, O ye house of Israel, and it shall be made manifest unto you how great things the Father hath laid up for you, from the foundation of the world; and it hath not come unto you, because of unbelief.

Behold, when ye shall rend that veil of unbelief which doth cause you to remain in your awful state of wickedness, and hardness of heart, and blindness of mind, then shall the great and marvelous things which have been hid up from the foundation of the world from you—yea, when ye shall call upon the Father in my name, with a broken heart and a contrite spirit, then shall ye know that the Father hath remembered the covenant which he made unto your fathers, O house of Israel.

- 16 Innām naaj revelesōn ko Aō ko Iaar kōmman bwe ren jeje jān eo karejera Jon naaj erļok ilo mejān aolep armej. Keememej, nē komij lo men kein, kom naaj jeļā bwe iien eo epaak bwe renaaj waļok ilo lukkuun ṁakūtkūt.
- 17 Kōn menin, nē kom naaj bōk ļok in kom maroñ jeļā bwe jermal eo an Jemān ej ijino ioon aolepān mejān āneo.
- 18 Kōn menin, ukeļok aolep kom jeban ko in laļ, im itok nān Eō, im tōmak gospel eo Aō, im peptaij ilo Eta; bwe eo ej tōmak im ej peptaij e naaj mour; a eo ej jab tōmak naaj jako; im kakōļle ko renaaj ļoor ro rej tōmak ilo Eta.
- 19 Im emōņņō eo lo ke e niknik nān Eta ilo raan eo āliktata, bwe naaj kotak e nān jokwe ilo aelōñ eo kōpooj nān e jān pedped eo an laļ. Im lo ej Nā eo eaar kōnono men in. Amen.

And then shall my revelations which I have caused to be written by my servant John be unfolded in the eyes of all the people. Remember, when ye see these things, ye shall know that the time is at hand that they shall be made manifest in very deed.

Therefore, when ye shall receive this record ye may know that the work of the Father has commenced upon all the face of the land.

Therefore, repent all ye ends of the earth, and come unto me, and believe in my gospel, and be baptized in my name; for he that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned; and signs shall follow them that believe in my name.

And blessed is he that is found faithful unto my name at the last day, for he shall be lifted up to dwell in the kingdom prepared for him from the foundation of the world. And behold it is I that hath spoken it. Amen.

Ether 5

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Moronai, iaar jeje naan ko kar jiroñ eō, ekkar nān ememej eo aō; im Iaar jiroñ eok men ko iaar sili; kōn menin jab jibwi kōn un in bwe kwōn maroñ ukok; bwe men in eṃōj kōmḡik eok, ijellōkun ilo iien eo ekkar enaaj loḷātāt ilo Anij.
- 2 Im lo, kwo ṃaroñ utiej bwe kwo ṃaroñ kwaḷok pileij ko nān ro renaaj jipañ nān bōk tok jermal in;
- 3 Im nān jilu naaj kwaḷok nān er jān kajoor in Anij; kōn menin renaaj jeḷā ilo lukkuun ṃool bwe men kein reṃool.
- 4 Im ilo loñiin jilu rikamool naaj men kein jutak; im naan in kamool an jilu, im jermal in, eo ilo enaaj kwaḷokḷok kajoor eo an Anij im barāinwōt An innaan, eo jān e Jemān, im Nejin, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar rej kamool—im aolep men in naaj jutak āinwōt juon naan in kamool ṃae laḷ ilo raan eo āliktata.
- 5 Im eḷañne enaaj āindein bwe rej ukeḷok im itok nān Jemān ilo etan Jisōs, naaj bōk er ilo aelōn in Anij.
- 6 Im kiiō, eḷañne eaar ejjeḷok aō maroñ nān men kein, koṃin ekajete; bwe koṃ naaj jeḷā bwe ewōr aō maroñ nē koṃ naaj lo eō, im jenaaj jutak iṃaan Anij ilo raan eo āliktata. Amen.

Ether 5

And now I, Moroni, have written the words which were commanded me, according to my memory; and I have told you the things which I have sealed up; therefore touch them not in order that ye may translate; for that thing is forbidden you, except by and by it shall be wisdom in God.

And behold, ye may be privileged that ye may show the plates unto those who shall assist to bring forth this work;

And unto three shall they be shown by the power of God; wherefore they shall know of a surety that these things are true.

And in the mouth of three witnesses shall these things be established; and the testimony of three, and this work, in the which shall be shown forth the power of God and also his word, of which the Father, and the Son, and the Holy Ghost bear record—and all this shall stand as a testimony against the world at the last day.

And if it so be that they repent and come unto the Father in the name of Jesus, they shall be received into the kingdom of God.

And now, if I have no authority for these things, judge ye; for ye shall know that I have authority when ye shall see me, and we shall stand before God at the last day. Amen.

Ether 6

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Moronai, ij wōnṁaanl̥ok nān lewōj l̥ok eo an Jered im leo jein.
- 2 Bwe ālikin men kein ālikin Irooj eaar kōpooj dekā ko leo jein im jatin Jered eaar būki lōn̥l̥ok ilo tol̥ eo, leo jein im jatin Jered eaar wanlaḷl̥ok jān tol̥ eo, im eaar likūt dekā ko ilo wa ko kar kōpooji, juon ilo kajjojo jeban wa ko; im lo, raar leḷok meram nān wa ko.
- 3 Im āindein Irooj eaar kōṁṁan bwe dekā ko ren romaak ilo maroklep, nān leḷok meram nān eṁṁaan ro, kōrā ko, im ajri ro, bwe ren maroñ kijoone dān ko reḷḷap ilo maroklep.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ke eṁōj aer kar kōpooj aolep ṁōñā otemjeḷok, bwe jān men in ren maroñ mour ioon dān, im barāinwōt kanooj nān bwijin in mennin mour ko reddik im mennin mour ko reḷḷap aer, im jabdewōt mennin mour awiia ak mennin mour ak bao in mejatoto bwe ren maroñ būki ippāer—im ālikin men kein ke eṁōj aer kar kōṁṁani aolep men kein raar uwe ioon wa ko waer ak baaj ko, im jerakl̥ok ilo lojet eo, ajeḷok er make nān Irooj aer Anij.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein Irooj Anij eaar kōṁṁan bwe en wōr juon kōto ekijoñ ej ṁakroro ioon mejān dān ko, l̥ok nān āneen kallimur; im āindein kar kejeplik er ioon ṁo ko in lojet iṁaan kōto eo.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein rekar elōn alen kallib ilo ṁwilaḷ ko in loṁeto, kōnke ṁo toḷ ko rekar rup ioer, im barāinwōt eḷap im nana lañ ko rekar waḷok jān lāj in kōto eo.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein ke rekar kallib ilo ṁwilaḷ eo ejjeḷok kar dān emaroñ kōmetak er, wa ko waer kōnke rekar āinwōt juon jāpe, im barāinwōt rekar dim āinwōt wa eo waan Noa; kōn menin ke rekar pool̥ ijeṁ im ijeṁ kōn elōn dān ko rekar kūr nān Irooj, im Eaar bar bōk lōn̥l̥ok er ioon aejet in dān ko.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein kōto eo eaar jab bōjrak nān uukl̥ok nān āneen kallimur ke rekar pād ioon dān ko; im āindein kar kinōr̥l̥ok er iṁaan kōto eo.

Ether 6

And now I, Moroni, proceed to give the record of Jared and his brother.

For it came to pass after the Lord had prepared the stones which the brother of Jared had carried up into the mount, the brother of Jared came down out of the mount, and he did put forth the stones into the vessels which were prepared, one in each end thereof; and behold, they did give light unto the vessels.

And thus the Lord caused stones to shine in darkness, to give light unto men, women, and children, that they might not cross the great waters in darkness.

And it came to pass that when they had prepared all manner of food, that thereby they might subsist upon the water, and also food for their flocks and herds, and whatsoever beast or animal or fowl that they should carry with them—and it came to pass that when they had done all these things they got aboard of their vessels or barges, and set forth into the sea, commending themselves unto the Lord their God.

And it came to pass that the Lord God caused that there should be a furious wind blow upon the face of the waters, towards the promised land; and thus they were tossed upon the waves of the sea before the wind.

And it came to pass that they were many times buried in the depths of the sea, because of the mountain waves which broke upon them, and also the great and terrible tempests which were caused by the fierceness of the wind.

And it came to pass that when they were buried in the deep there was no water that could hurt them, their vessels being tight like unto a dish, and also they were tight like unto the ark of Noah; therefore when they were encompassed about by many waters they did cry unto the Lord, and he did bring them forth again upon the top of the waters.

And it came to pass that the wind did never cease to blow towards the promised land while they were upon the waters; and thus they were driven forth before the wind.

9 Im raar al nebar ko n̄an Irooj; aet, ʎeo jein im jatin Jared eaar al wūjtak ko n̄an Irooj, im eaar kam̄moolol im wūjtake Irooj aolep̄an raan eo; im ke boñōn eo eaar itok, rekar jab bōjrak n̄an wūjtake Irooj.

10 Im āindein kar kinōōrʎok er; im ejjeʎok kidudujet in ʎojet eaar kōkkure er, im jab kajorrān er; im rekar wōr aer meram wōt, meñe eaar ioon dān ak iumwin dān.

11 Im āindein kar kinōōrʎok er, jilubukwi im eñoul im emān raan ko ioon dān.

12 Im rekar laurōeʎok parijet in āneen kallimur. Im ke rekar likūt neer ioon parijet ko in āneen kallimur rekar badikdik er ioon mejān āneo, im kar kōttāik er im̄aan Irooj, im kar jañ dān in jañ in m̄ōñōñō im̄aan Irooj, kōnke lōn in jouj ko An ioeer.

13 Im ālikin men kein rekar ilok ioon mejān āneo, im kar jino kapidodo bwidej eo.

14 Im Jared eaar wōr emān nejin em̄maan; im kar etaer Jakom, im Kilga, im Mahah, im Oraia.

15 Im ʎeo jein im jatin Jared eaar barāinwōt keotak em̄maan ro im kōrā ro.

16 Im ro jeran Jared im ʎeo jein kar oraer enañin roñoul im ruo armej; im rekar barāinwōt keotak em̄maan ro im kōrā ro m̄okta jān aer kar itok n̄an āneen kallimur; im kōn menin rekar jino in lōn.

17 Im kar katakin er n̄an etetal ettā im̄aan Irooj; im kar barāinwōt katakin er jān ijo ilōn.

18 Im ālikin men kein rekar jino ajeeded ioon mejān āneo, im n̄an wōrʎok im n̄an kapidodo bwidej eo; im rekar kanooj kajoor ilo āneo.

19 Im ʎeo jein im jatin Jared eaar jino in bwijwoʎā, im kar lo bwe eaikuj ejjab to wanlallok n̄an lōb; kōn menin eaar ba n̄an Jared: Jān aintok ippān doon armej ro ad bwe jān maroñ bwine er, bwe jān maroñ jeʎā jān er ta rekōñaan kōj m̄okta jān ad wanlallok n̄an lōb ko ad.

And they did sing praises unto the Lord; yea, the brother of Jared did sing praises unto the Lord, and he did thank and praise the Lord all the day long; and when the night came, they did not cease to praise the Lord.

And thus they were driven forth; and no monster of the sea could break them, neither whale that could mar them; and they did have light continually, whether it was above the water or under the water.

And thus they were driven forth, three hundred and forty and four days upon the water.

And they did land upon the shore of the promised land. And when they had set their feet upon the shores of the promised land they bowed themselves down upon the face of the land, and did humble themselves before the Lord, and did shed tears of joy before the Lord, because of the multitude of his tender mercies over them.

And it came to pass that they went forth upon the face of the land, and began to till the earth.

And Jared had four sons; and they were called Jacom, and Gilgah, and Mahah, and Orihah.

And the brother of Jared also begat sons and daughters.

And the friends of Jared and his brother were in number about twenty and two souls; and they also begat sons and daughters before they came to the promised land; and therefore they began to be many.

And they were taught to walk humbly before the Lord; and they were also taught from on high.

And it came to pass that they began to spread upon the face of the land, and to multiply and to till the earth; and they did wax strong in the land.

And the brother of Jared began to be old, and saw that he must soon go down to the grave; wherefore he said unto Jared: Let us gather together our people that we may number them, that we may know of them what they will desire of us before we go down to our graves.

20 Im ekkar n̄an karōk armej ro rekar kobaļok ippān doon. Kiiō oran ļōmaro im liṃaro nejin ļeo jein im jatin Jared kar roñoul im ruo armej; im oran ļōmaro im liṃaro nejin Jared kar joñoulruo, eaar wōr emān nejin emṃaan.

21 Im ālikin men kein rekar bwine armej ro aer; im ālikin aer kar bwine er, rekar kōṇaan jān er men ko rekar kōṇaan bwe ren kōṃṃan ṃokta jān aer wanlaļļok n̄an lōb ko aer.

22 Im ālikin men kein armej ro rekar kōṇaan jān er bwe ren kapit juon iaan ļōmaro nejier bwe en kiiñ ioer.

23 Im kiiō lo, men in eaar kabbūromōjṃōj n̄an er. Im ļeo jein im jatin Jared eba n̄an er: Eṃool men in ej tōļļok ilo jipokwe.

24 A Jared eba n̄an ļeo jein: Kōtļok er bwe ren maroñ wōr aer kiiñ. Im kōn menin eba n̄an er: Koṃin kāālet jān ilubwiljin ļōmaro nejin juon kiiñ, eṃool eo koṃ kōṇaan.

25 Im ālikin men kein rekar kāālet eṃool ṃaanje eo an ļeo jein im jatin Jared; im etan eaar Pākāk. Im ālikin men kein eaar ṃakoko in kar jab kōṇaan bwe e en aer kiiñ. Im armej ro rekar kōṇaan bwe jemān en kipel e, a jemān ekar jab; im eaar jiroñ er bwe ren kipel ejjeļok juon armej bwe en aer kiiñ.

26 Im ālikin men kein rekar kāālet aolep ļōmaro jatin Pākāk, im rekar jab kōṇaan.

27 Im ālikin men kein kar jab bar ļōmaro nejin Jared, eṃool aolep ijellokun wōt juon; im Oraia ekar ekkapit n̄an kiiñ ioon armej ro.

28 Im eaar jino irooj, im armej ro rekar jino in jeraaṃṃan; im rekar ṃweie otem ṃweie.

29 Im ālikin men kein Jared eaar mej, im ļeo jein barāinwōt.

30 Im ālikin men kein Oraia eaar etetal ettā iṃaan Irooj, im eaar ememej ekōjkan ļap in men ko Irooj eaar kōṃṃan n̄an jemān, im barāinwōt kar katakin armej ro an ekōjkan ļap in men ko Irooj eaar kōṃṃan n̄an ro jemāer.

And accordingly the people were gathered together. Now the number of the sons and the daughters of the brother of Jared were twenty and two souls; and the number of sons and daughters of Jared were twelve, he having four sons.

And it came to pass that they did number their people; and after that they had numbered them, they did desire of them the things which they would that they should do before they went down to their graves.

And it came to pass that the people desired of them that they should anoint one of their sons to be a king over them.

And now behold, this was grievous unto them. And the brother of Jared said unto them: Surely this thing leadeth into captivity.

But Jared said unto his brother: Suffer them that they may have a king. And therefore he said unto them: Choose ye out from among our sons a king, even whom ye will.

And it came to pass that they chose even the first-born of the brother of Jared; and his name was Pagag. And it came to pass that he refused and would not be their king. And the people would that his father should constrain him, but his father would not; and he commanded them that they should constrain no man to be their king.

And it came to pass that they chose all the brothers of Pagag, and they would not.

And it came to pass that neither would the sons of Jared, even all save it were one; and Orihah was anointed to be king over the people.

And he began to reign, and the people began to prosper; and they became exceedingly rich.

And it came to pass that Jared died, and his brother also.

And it came to pass that Orihah did walk humbly before the Lord, and did remember how great things the Lord had done for his father, and also taught his people how great things the Lord had done for their fathers.

Ether 7

- 1 Im ālikin men kein Oraia eaar kōmman ekajet ioon eo ilo jimwe aolep raan ko an, raan ko an raar lōn otem lōn.
- 2 Im eaar keotak man ro im kōrā ro; aaget, eaar keotak jilnuul im juon, ro ilubwiljier kar roñoul im jilu emman.
- 3 Im ālikin men kein eaar barāinwōt keotak Kib ilo dettan eo erutto. Im ālikin men kein Kib eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin; im Kib eaar keotak Korior.
- 4 Im ke Korior eaar jilnuul im ruo iiō ko dettan eaar jumae jemān, im ilok im jokwe ilo āneen Nior; im eaar keotak man im kōrā ro, im rekar karbōb otem karbōb; kōn menin Korior eaar kañōllok elōn armej ilokan.
- 5 Im ke eaar aintok ippān doon juon jarin tariṇae eaar ilok nān āneen Moron ijo kiiñ eo eaar jokwe, im bōk e rijipokwe, eo eaar kakūrmoool ennaan eo an leo jein im jatin Jered bwe naaj kar bōklōk er ilo jipokwe.
- 6 Kiiō āneen Moron, ijo kiiñ eo eaar jokwe, eaar epaake āneo kar etan Āneen Lōurō jān riNipai ro.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein Kib eaar jokwe ilo jipokwe, im armej ro an iumwin Korior leo nejin, māe eaar erom bwijwoḷā otem bwijwoḷā; mekarta Kib eaar keotak Shule ilo an rutto dettan, ke eaar pād wōt ilo jipokwe.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein Shule eaar illu ippān leo jatin; im Shule eaar kanoj ekkeke, im erom kajoor otem kajoor ekkar nān kajoor an armej; im eaar barāinwōt ekkeke ilo jimwe.
- 9 Kōn menin, eaar itok nān toḷ Ipreim, im eaar kañōllōk jān toḷ eo, im kōmman jāje ko jān aen nān ro eaar kañōllōk er ippān; im ālikin eaar kōpālpel er kōn jāje ko eaar roḷ nān jikin kwelok Nior, im leḷok pata nān leo jein Korior, jān wāween in eaar bōk aelōn eo im kōrōḷ e nān jemān Kib.
- 10 Im kiiō kōnke men eo Shule eaar kōmman, jemān eaar likūt ioon aelōn in kiiñ eo; kōn menin eaar jino in irooj ilo ijo jikin jemān.

Ether 7

And it came to pass that Orihah did execute judgment upon the land in righteousness all his days, whose days were exceedingly many.

And he begat sons and daughters; yea, he begat thirty and one, among whom were twenty and three sons.

And it came to pass that he also begat Kib in his old age. And it came to pass that Kib reigned in his stead; and Kib begat Corihor.

And when Corihor was thirty and two years old he rebelled against his father, and went over and dwelt in the land of Nehor; and he begat sons and daughters, and they became exceedingly fair; wherefore Corihor drew away many people after him.

And when he had gathered together an army he came up unto the land of Moron where the king dwelt, and took him captive, which brought to pass the saying of the brother of Jared that they would be brought into captivity.

Now the land of Moron, where the king dwelt, was near the land which is called Desolation by the Nephites.

And it came to pass that Kib dwelt in captivity, and his people under Corihor his son, until he became exceedingly old; nevertheless Kib begat Shule in his old age, while he was yet in captivity.

And it came to pass that Shule was angry with his brother; and Shule waxed strong, and became mighty as to the strength of a man; and he was also mighty in judgment.

Wherefore, he came to the hill Ephraim, and he did molten out of the hill, and made swords out of steel for those whom he had drawn away with him; and after he had armed them with swords he returned to the city Nehor, and gave battle unto his brother Corihor, by which means he obtained the kingdom and restored it unto his father Kib.

And now because of the thing which Shule had done, his father bestowed upon him the kingdom; therefore he began to reign in the stead of his father.

11 Im ālikin men kein eaar kōmṃṃan ekajet ilo jīmwe; im eaar kajeededl̥ok aelōn̄ eo an ioon aolepān mejān āneo, bwe armej raar erom kanooj lōn̄ otem lōn̄.

12 Im ālikin men kein Shule eaar barāinwōt keotak elōn̄ nejin ṃṃaan im kōrā.

13 Im Korior eaar ukeḷok jān elōn̄ nana ko eaar kōmṃṃan; kōn̄ menin Shule eaar leḷok n̄an e kajoor ilo aelōn̄ in kiiṃ̄ eo an.

14 Im ālikin men kein Korior eaar lōn̄ nejin ṃṃaan im kōrā. Im ilubwiljin ṃṃaan ro nejin Korior eaar wōr juon etan eaar Noa.

15 Im ālikin men kein Noa eaar kōpata ṃṃae Shule, kiiṃ̄ eo, im barāinwōt Korior jemān, im kañōḷḷok Kohor ḷeo jatin, im barāinwōt aolep ḷōṃṃaro jatin im elōn̄ iaan armej ro.

16 Im eaar leḷok pata n̄an Shule, kiiṃ̄ eo, eo jān eaar bōk āneen jolōt eo aer ṃṃoktata; im eaar erom kiiṃ̄ ioon ṃṃōttan jab eo in āneo.

17 Im ālikin men kein eaar bar tariṃṃae ippān Shule, kiiṃ̄ eo; im eaar bōk Shule, kiiṃ̄ eo, im bōkḷok e ilo jipḷokwe ilo Moron.

18 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar nañin itōn leḷok e ilo mej, ḷōṃṃaro nejin Shule raar ne meraḷok ilo ṃṃweo iṃṃōn Noa ilo boñ im ṃṃane, im rupe laḷḷok kōjām in kalbuuj eo im kadiwōjḷok jemāer, im likūt e ioon tūroon in aelōn̄ in kiiṃ̄ eo an make.

19 Kōn̄ menin, ḷeo nejin Noa eaar kalōkḷok aelōn̄ in kiiṃ̄ eo an ilo ijo jikin; mekarta rekar jab bar bōk kajoorḷok wōt ioon Shule kiiṃ̄ eo, im armej ro rekar iuṃṃwin tōl an Shule kiiṃ̄ eo raar kanooj jeban otem jeban im kanooj ḷap.

20 Im laḷ eo eaar aje; im eaar wōr ruo aelōn̄ in kiiṃ̄ ko, aelōn̄ in kiiṃ̄ eo an Shule, im aelōn̄ in kiiṃ̄ eo an Kohor, ḷeo nejin Noa.

21 Im Kohor, ḷeo nejin Noa, eaar kōmṃṃan bwe armej ro an rej kōpata ippān Shule, ilo eo e Shule eaar anjḷoer im kar ṃṃan Kohor.

And it came to pass that he did execute judgment in righteousness; and he did spread his kingdom upon all the face of the land, for the people had become exceedingly numerous.

And it came to pass that Shule also begat many sons and daughters.

And Corihor repented of the many evils which he had done; wherefore Shule gave him power in his kingdom.

And it came to pass that Corihor had many sons and daughters. And among the sons of Corihor there was one whose name was Noah.

And it came to pass that Noah rebelled against Shule, the king, and also his father Corihor, and drew away Cohor his brother, and also all his brethren and many of the people.

And he gave battle unto Shule, the king, in which he did obtain the land of their first inheritance; and he became a king over that part of the land.

And it came to pass that he gave battle again unto Shule, the king; and he took Shule, the king, and carried him away captive into Moron.

And it came to pass as he was about to put him to death, the sons of Shule crept into the house of Noah by night and slew him, and broke down the door of the prison and brought out their father, and placed him upon his throne in his own kingdom.

Wherefore, the son of Noah did build up his kingdom in his stead; nevertheless they did not gain power any more over Shule the king, and the people who were under the reign of Shule the king did prosper exceedingly and wax great.

And the country was divided; and there were two kingdoms, the kingdom of Shule, and the kingdom of Cohor, the son of Noah.

And Cohor, the son of Noah, caused that his people should give battle unto Shule, in which Shule did beat them and did slay Cohor.

22 Im kiiō Kohor eaar wōr juon nejin emḡmaan eo kar etan Nimrod; im Nimrod eaar kōtḡḡk aelōn eo an Kohor nān Shule, im eaar lo jouj ilo mejān Shule; kōn menin Shule eaar likūt eḡap tūriamō ko ioon e, im eaar kōmḡman ilo aelōn eo an Shule ekkar nān kōḡnaan ko an.

23 Im barāinwōt ilo iien irooj an Shule eaar itok rikanaan ro ilubwiljin armej ro, ro kar jilkinḡḡk er jān Irooj, im kanaan bwe jerḡwiwi eo im kabuñ-jar nān ekjab an armej ro eaar bōkḡḡk juon lia ioon āneo, im naaj kar kḡkkure er eḡānne raar jab ukeḡḡk.

24 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar ba ḡae rikanaan ro, im kar kajjirere kake er. Im ālikin men kein kiiñ Shule eaar kōmḡman ekajet ḡae aolep ro rekar ba ḡae rikanaan ro.

25 Im eaar kōmḡman juon kakien iaolepān āneo, eo eaar leḡḡk kajoor nān rikanaan ro bwe ren ilḡḡk jabdewōt ijoko rekar kōḡnaan; im jān un in kar bōkḡḡk armej ro nān ukeḡḡk.

26 Im kōnke armej ro raar ukeḡḡk jān jerḡwiwi ko im kabuñ-jar nān ekjab ko aer Irooj eaar dāpij er, im rekar jino in bar jeban ilo āneo. Im ālikin men kein Shule eaar keotak ḡmaan ro im kōrā ro ilo dettan erūtto.

27 Im eaar wōr ejjeḡḡk bar tariḡae ko ilo raan ko an Shule; im eaar keememej men ko reḡḡap Irooj eaar kōmḡman nān ro jemān ilo bōkḡḡk er im kijoone ḡwilaḡ eo eḡap ilo āneen kallimur; kōn menin eaar kōmḡman ekajet ilo jimwe aolep raan ko an.

And now Cohor had a son who was called Nimrod; and Nimrod gave up the kingdom of Cohor unto Shule, and he did gain favor in the eyes of Shule; wherefore Shule did bestow great favors upon him, and he did do in the kingdom of Shule according to his desires.

And also in the reign of Shule there came prophets among the people, who were sent from the Lord, prophesying that the wickedness and idolatry of the people was bringing a curse upon the land, and they should be destroyed if they did not repent.

And it came to pass that the people did revile against the prophets, and did mock them. And it came to pass that king Shule did execute judgment against all those who did revile against the prophets.

And he did execute a law throughout all the land, which gave power unto the prophets that they should go whithersoever they would; and by this cause the people were brought unto repentance.

And because the people did repent of their iniquities and idolatries the Lord did spare them, and they began to prosper again in the land. And it came to pass that Shule begat sons and daughters in his old age.

And there were no more wars in the days of Shule; and he remembered the great things that the Lord had done for his fathers in bringing them across the great deep into the promised land; wherefore he did execute judgment in righteousness all his days.

Ether 8

- 1 Im ālikin men kein eaar keotak Omer, im Omer eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin. Im Omer eaar keotak Jered; im Jered eaar keotak ṃaan ro im kōrā ro.
- 2 Im Jered eaar jumae jemān, im ilōk im jokwe ilo āneen Het. Im ālikin men kein eaar ṃoṃe elōn armej, kōnke naan in ṃoṃ ko an, ṃae eaar bōk jimattan in aelōn in kiiñ eo.
- 3 Im ke eaar bōk jimattan in aelōn in kiiñ eo eaar leḷōk pata nān jemān, im eaar bōkḷōk jemān ilo jipōkwe, im eaar kōṃṃan bwe en jerbal ilo jipōkwe;
- 4 Im kiiō, ilo raan ko in irooj an Omer eaar pād ilo jipōkwe jimattan in raan ko an. Im ālikin men kein eaar keotak ṃaan ro im kōrā ro, ilubwiljier kar Esrom im Koriantumr;
- 5 Im rekar kanooj illu otem illu kōnke kōṃṃan ko an Jered ḷeo jeir, joñan rekar kajutak juon jarin tariṃae im kar kōpata ippān Jered. Im ālikin men kein rekar kōpata ippān ilo boñ.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein ke rekar iaboñe jarin tariṃae eo an Jered renañin kar itōn iaboñ e barāinwōt; im eaar akweḷap ippāer bwe ren jab ṃane, im eaar ajeḷōk aelōn eo nān jemān. Im ālikin men kein rekar kōtḷōk nān e an mour.
- 7 Im kiiō Jered eaar būromōj otem būromōj kōnke jako in aelōn eo, bwe eaar likūt būruōn ioon aelōn eo im ioon aiboojoj an laḷ.
- 8 Kiiō lio nejin Jered kōnke eaar tijemḷōk otem tijemḷōk, im ke ej lo būromōj ko an jemān, eaar ḷōmṃak nān ejaake juon karōk eo emaroñ kar kōjepḷaak aelōn eo nān jemān.
- 9 Kiiō lio nejin Jered eaar kanooj deḷ. Im ālikin men kein eaar kōnono ippān jemān, im ba nān e: Kōn ta jema e kanooj ḷap an būromōj? Eaar jab kōnono ilo ḷōk eo ro jemād raar bōktok ilo kijoone ṃwilalḷ eḷap ke? Lo, ejjeḷōk ke juon bwebwenato kōn er etto, bwe er jān karōk ittino ko aer rekar bōk aelōn in kiiñ ko im buñbuñ eḷap?

Ether 8

And it came to pass that he begat Omer, and Omer reigned in his stead. And Omer begat Jared; and Jared begat sons and daughters.

And Jared rebelled against his father, and came and dwelt in the land of Heth. And it came to pass that he did flatter many people, because of his cunning words, until he had gained the half of the kingdom.

And when he had gained the half of the kingdom he gave battle unto his father, and he did carry away his father into captivity, and did make him serve in captivity;

And now, in the days of the reign of Omer he was in captivity the half of his days. And it came to pass that he begat sons and daughters, among whom were Esrom and Coriantumr;

And they were exceedingly angry because of the doings of Jared their brother, insomuch that they did raise an army and gave battle unto Jared. And it came to pass that they did give battle unto him by night.

And it came to pass that when they had slain the army of Jared they were about to slay him also; and he pled with them that they would not slay him, and he would give up the kingdom unto his father. And it came to pass that they did grant unto him his life.

And now Jared became exceedingly sorrowful because of the loss of the kingdom, for he had set his heart upon the kingdom and upon the glory of the world.

Now the daughter of Jared being exceedingly expert, and seeing the sorrows of her father, thought to devise a plan whereby she could redeem the kingdom unto her father.

Now the daughter of Jared was exceedingly fair. And it came to pass that she did talk with her father, and said unto him: Whereby hath my father so much sorrow? Hath he not read the record which our fathers brought across the great deep? Behold, is there not an account concerning them of old, that they by their secret plans did obtain kingdoms and great glory?

- 10 Im kiiō, kōn menin, jema en ijilōkļok nān Akis, leo nejin Kimnōr; im lo, nā ideq, im inaa eb iṃaan leo, im inaa kabuñ būruōn, bwe en kōṇaan bwe in pāleen; kōn menin eļāñne enaa kōṇaan jān eok bwe kwōn leļok nān e nā bwe in lio pāleen, innām kwōnaaj ba: Inaa lewōj liin eļāñne kwōnaaj bōktok nān eō bōran jemaṃ, kiiñ eo.
- 11 Im kiiō Omer eaar eo jeran Akis; kōn menin, ke Jered eaar ijilōkļok nān Akis, lio nejin Jered eaar eb iṃaan leo bwe en kabuñ būruōn, joñan eaar kōṇaan lio bwe en pāleen. Im ālikin men kein leo eaar ba nān Jered: Kwōn letok liin nān eō bwe en pālleō.
- 12 Im Jered eba nān e: Inaa lewōj liin nān eok, eļāñne kwōnaaj bōktok nān eō bōran jemaṃ, kiiñ eo.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein Akis eaar aintok nān ṃweo iṃōn Jered aolep ro nukwin, im eba nān er: Kwōnaaj ke kanejnej nān eō bwe kwōnaaj tiljek nān eō ilo men in Inaa kōṇaan jān eok?
- 14 Im ālikin men kein rekar aolep kanejnej nān e, jān Anij in lañ, im barāinwōt jān lañ ko, im barāinwōt jān laļ, im jān bōraer, bwe jabdewōt eo enaa irļok jān jipañ eo Akis eaar kōṇaan enaa jako bōran; im jabdewōt eo enaa kwaļok jabdewōt men Akis eaar kwaļok nān er, ejja in wōt enaa jako mour eo an.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein āindein rekar errā ippān Akis. Im Akis eaar leļok nān er kallimur ko kar leļok nān er ro etto ro barāinwōt rekar kappukot maroñ, eo kar le laļok eṃool jān Kein, eo eaar riuor jān jinoin.
- 16 Im er kar oṇaake er jān kajoor an devil nān liļok kallimur kein nān armej ro, nān dāpij er ilo marok, nān jipañ rein rekar kappukot maroñ nān bōk maroñ, im nān uror, im nān rakim, im nān riab, im nān kōṃṃan aolep wāween otemjeļok in jerqowiwi im ļōñ.
- 17 Im eaar lio nejin Jered eo eaar likūt e ilo būruōn nān kūbwij mennin etto kein; im Jered eaar likūt e ilo būruōn Akis; kōn menin, Akis eaar leļok e nān ro nukwin im ro jeran, tōļok er jān kallimur karbōb ko nān kōṃṃan jabdewōt men eaar kōṇaan.

And now, therefore, let my father send for Akish, the son of Kimnor; and behold, I am fair, and I will dance before him, and I will please him, that he will desire me to wife; wherefore if he shall desire of thee that ye shall give unto him me to wife, then shall ye say: I will give her if ye will bring unto me the head of my father, the king.

And now Omer was a friend to Akish; wherefore, when Jared had sent for Akish, the daughter of Jared danced before him that she pleased him, insomuch that he desired her to wife. And it came to pass that he said unto Jared: Give her unto me to wife.

And Jared said unto him: I will give her unto you, if ye will bring unto me the head of my father, the king.

And it came to pass that Akish gathered in unto the house of Jared all his kinsfolk, and said unto them: Will ye swear unto me that ye will be faithful unto me in the thing which I shall desire of you?

And it came to pass that they all sware unto him, by the God of heaven, and also by the heavens, and also by the earth, and by their heads, that whoso should vary from the assistance which Akish desired should lose his head; and whoso should divulge whatsoever thing Akish made known unto them, the same should lose his life.

And it came to pass that thus they did agree with Akish. And Akish did administer unto them the oaths which were given by them of old who also sought power, which had been handed down even from Cain, who was a murderer from the beginning.

And they were kept up by the power of the devil to administer these oaths unto the people, to keep them in darkness, to help such as sought power to gain power, and to murder, and to plunder, and to lie, and to commit all manner of wickedness and whoredoms.

And it was the daughter of Jared who put it into his heart to search up these things of old; and Jared put it into the heart of Akish; wherefore, Akish administered it unto his kindred and friends, leading them away by fair promises to do whatsoever thing he desired.

18 Im ālikin men kein raar ejaake juon kumi ittino, eṃool āinwōt er jān etto; kumi eo e kanooj kajjōjō im nana ioon aolep, ilo iṃaan mejān Anij;

19 Bwe Irooj ej jab jermal ilo kumi ittino ko, im E jab jiroñ bwe armej en kōtqorlōk bōtōktōk, a ilo men otemjeļōk E ej kōmḡik e, jān jinoin armej.

20 Im kiiō nā, Moronai, ij jab jeje kōn wāween kallimur ko im kumi ittino ko aer, bwe ekar kwaļōk nān eō bwe ekar wōr ilubwiljin aolep armej ro, im eaar dedeļōk aer pād ilubwiljin riLeman ro.

21 Im rekar kōmour kōkkure eo an armej ro im ij kiiō kōnono, im barāinwōt kōkkure an armej in Nipai.

22 Im jabdewōt laļ enaaj rejetake kumi ittino ko āinwōt kein, nān bōk maroñ im ļapļōk, ṃae aer naaj ajeeded iaolepān laļ, lo, naaj kōkkure er; bwe Irooj E jamin kōtļōk bwe bōtōktōkin ro rekwōjarjar, ro naaj kōtqorlōk jān er, naaj iien otemjej kūr nān e jān bwidej kōn idenoṇe ioer im mekarta E jab ṇa wōṇāer.

23 Kōn menin, O koṃ ro riAelōñ ko, e ej ļoļātāt ilo Anij bwe men kein ren waļōk nān koṃ, bwe jāni koṃin maroñ ukeļōk jān jerḡwiwi ko ami, im jab kōtļōk bwe men kumi ittino uror kein renaaj eļļā ioomi, ko kar kalōki nān bōk maroñ im ļapļōk—im jermal eo, aaet, eṃool jermal in kōkkure ej itok ioomi, aaet, eṃool jāje in ekajet an Anij Indeeo naaj wōtlōk ioomi, nān wōtlōk im kōkkure eo ami eļañne koṃ naaj kōtļōk men kein bwe ren waļōk.

24 Kōn menin, Irooj ej jiroñ koṃ, nē koṃ naaj lo men kein rej itok ilubwiljimi bwe koṃ naaj ruj nān juon kile in taṃṃwe nana eo ami, kōnke kumi ittino in eo enaaj pād ilubwiljimi; a wo nān e, kōnke bōtōktōkin ro rekar mej; bwe rej kūr jān bwidej kōn idenoṇe ioon e, im barāinwōt ioon ro raar kalōke.

And it came to pass that they formed a secret combination, even as they of old; which combination is most abominable and wicked above all, in the sight of God;

For the Lord worketh not in secret combinations, neither doth he will that man should shed blood, but in all things hath forbidden it, from the beginning of man.

And now I, Moroni, do not write the manner of their oaths and combinations, for it hath been made known unto me that they are had among all people, and they are had among the Lamanites.

And they have caused the destruction of this people of whom I am now speaking, and also the destruction of the people of Nephi.

And whatsoever nation shall uphold such secret combinations, to get power and gain, until they shall spread over the nation, behold, they shall be destroyed; for the Lord will not suffer that the blood of his saints, which shall be shed by them, shall always cry unto him from the ground for vengeance upon them and yet he avenge them not.

Wherefore, O ye Gentiles, it is wisdom in God that these things should be shown unto you, that thereby ye may repent of your sins, and suffer not that these murderous combinations shall get above you, which are built up to get power and gain—and the work, yea, even the work of destruction come upon you, yea, even the sword of the justice of the Eternal God shall fall upon you, to your overthrow and destruction if ye shall suffer these things to be.

Wherefore, the Lord commandeth you, when ye shall see these things come among you that ye shall awake to a sense of your awful situation, because of this secret combination which shall be among you; or wo be unto it, because of the blood of them who have been slain; for they cry from the dust for vengeance upon it, and also upon those who built it up.

25 Bwe enaaj waļok bwe jabdewōt ej kalōke lōnļok ej kappukot nān joļok anemkwōj an aolep āne ko, aelōn ko, im laļ ko; im ej bōktok kōkkure an aolep armej, bwe e ej ekkal in devil, eo ej jemān aolep riab otemjeļok; eṃool ejja ririab eo eaar kapo ro jemād im jined ṃoktata, aaet, eṃool ejja ririab eo eaar kōṃṃan bwe armej en uror jān jinoin; eo eaar kapene būruōn armej bwe ren uror e rikanaan ro, im kade er, im kadiwōjļok er jān jinoin.

26 Kōn menin, nā, Moronai, kar jiroñ eō nān jeje men kein bwe naan ej maroñ jako, im bwe iien eo en maroñ itok bwe Setan en ejjeļok an maroñ ioon būruōn ro nejin armej, a bwe ren reel nān kōṃṃan eṃṃan wōt, bwe ren maroñ itok nān unin aolep jiṃwe im bōk mour.

For it cometh to pass that whoso buildeth it up seeketh to overthrow the freedom of all lands, nations, and countries; and it bringeth to pass the destruction of all people, for it is built up by the devil, who is the father of all lies; even that same liar who beguiled our first parents, yea, even that same liar who hath caused man to commit murder from the beginning; who hath hardened the hearts of men that they have murdered the prophets, and stoned them, and cast them out from the beginning.

Wherefore, I, Moroni, am commanded to write these things that evil may be done away, and that the time may come that Satan may have no power upon the hearts of the children of men, but that they may be persuaded to do good continually, that they may come unto the fountain of all righteousness and be saved.

Ether 9

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Moronai, ij wōnṃaanl̄ok kōn l̄oḷok eo aō. Kōn menin, lo, ālikin men kein kōnke kumi ittino kein an Akis im ro jeran, lo, rekar kajeepepl̄ok aelōn eo an Omer.
- 2 Mekarta, Irooj eaar tūriaṃo nān Omer, im barāinwōt nān l̄oṃaro nejin im nān liṃaro nejin ro rekar jab kappukot kōkkure eo an.
- 3 Im Irooj eaar kakkōl Omer ilo juon tōṃak bwe en diwōjl̄ok jān āneo; kōn menin Omer eaar diwōjl̄ok jān āneo ippān baamle eo an, im ito-itak elōn raan ko, im il̄ok im eḷlā iturinl̄ok bat in Sim, im il̄ok iturin jikin eo riNipai ro rekar mej ie, im jān ijo taḷok, im il̄ok nān jikin eo kar etan Ablom, iturin parijet, im ijo eaar kajutak iṃōn kōppād eo an, im barāinwōt l̄oṃaro nejin im liṃaro nejin, im aolep ṃweo iṃōn, ijell̄okkun wōt kar Jered im baamle eo an.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein Jered kar kāālet e kiiñ ioon armej ro, jān pein nana; im eaar leḷok nān Akis lio nejin nān pāleen.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein Akis eaar kappukot mour eo an ḷeo jelpān jemān; im eaar akweḷap nān ro eaar kallimur kōn kanejneje eo an ro etto, im raar bōk bōran jemān-ilo-kien, ke eaar jijet ioon an tūroon, im kadeḷoṃl̄ok armej ro an.
- 6 Bwe ekanooj ḷap kar ajeeded eo an jukjuk in pād in ittino joñan eaar kaankekeik būruōn aolep armej ro; kōn menin Jered kar ṃane ioon tūroon eo an, im Akis eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein Akis eaar jino in kaṃo kōn ḷeo nejin, kōn menin eaar kalbuuj e ilo kalbuuj, im dāpij e kōn edik ak ejjeḷok kanooj ṃae eaar eñtaan im mej.
- 8 Im kiiō ḷeo jatin eo eaar mej, (im etan eaar Nimra) eaar illu ippān jemān kōnke men eo jemān eaar kōṃṃan nān ḷeo jein.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein Nimra eaar aintok ippān doon juon oran eṃṃaan edik, im koḷok jān āneo, im il̄ok im jokwe ippān Omer.

Ether 9

- And now I, Moroni, proceed with my record. Therefore, behold, it came to pass that because of the secret combinations of Akish and his friends, behold, they did overthrow the kingdom of Omer.
- Nevertheless, the Lord was merciful unto Omer, and also to his sons and to his daughters who did not seek his destruction.
- And the Lord warned Omer in a dream that he should depart out of the land; wherefore Omer departed out of the land with his family, and traveled many days, and came over and passed by the hill of Shim, and came over by the place where the Nephites were destroyed, and from thence eastward, and came to a place which was called Ablom, by the seashore, and there he pitched his tent, and also his sons and his daughters, and all his household, save it were Jared and his family.
- And it came to pass that Jared was anointed king over the people, by the hand of wickedness; and he gave unto Akish his daughter to wife.
- And it came to pass that Akish sought the life of his father-in-law; and he applied unto those whom he had sworn by the oath of the ancients, and they obtained the head of his father-in-law, as he sat upon his throne, giving audience to his people.
- For so great had been the spreading of this wicked and secret society that it had corrupted the hearts of all the people; therefore Jared was murdered upon his throne, and Akish reigned in his stead.
- And it came to pass that Akish began to be jealous of his son, therefore he shut him up in prison, and kept him upon little or no food until he had suffered death.
- And now the brother of him that suffered death, (and his name was Nimrah) was angry with his father because of that which his father had done unto his brother.
- And it came to pass that Nimrah gathered together a small number of men, and fled out of the land, and came over and dwelt with Omer.

- 10 Im ālikin men kein Akis eaar keotak ṁan ro nejin jet, im raar karreel būruōn armej ro, mekarta nē raar kallimur nān e nān kōṁṁan aolep wāween nana otemjeļok ekkar nān men eo raar ikdeelel e.
- 11 Kiiō armej ro an Akis rekar kōṁaan nān bōk ļapļok, eṁpool āinwōt Akis eaar kōṁaan maroñ; kōn menin, ļōṁaro nejin Akis rekar leļok nān er ṁani, eo jān wāween in rekar kañōļļok eļapļok ṁōttan armej ro ilqkaerļok.
- 12 Im eaar jino wōr juon tariṁae ikōtaan ļōṁaro nejin Akis im Akis, eo eaar tōrean elōñ iiō ko, aaet, nān jako eo an enaṁin aolep armej ro ilo aelōñ eo, aaet, eṁpool aolep, ijellokun wōr kar jilñuul armej, im ro raar ko ippān ṁweo iṁōn Omer.
- 13 Kōn menin, Omer kar bar kōjepļaakļok nān āneen jolōt eo an.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein Omer eaar jino in bwijwoļā; mekarta, ilo dettan eo an ebwijwoļā eaar keotake Emer; im eaar kapit Emer nān kiiñ nān irooj ilo ijo jikin.
- 15 Im ālikin eaar kapit Emer nān kiiñ eaar lo aenōṁṁan ilo āneo nān tōrean in ruo iiō, im eaar mej, ālikin an kar lo elōñ otem lōñ raan, ko rekar obrak kōn būroṁōj. Im ālikin men kein Emer eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin, im kar ļoor buñtōn ne ko an jemān.
- 16 Im Irooj eaar bar jino nān bōk lia eo ļok jān āneo, im ṁweo iṁōn Emer eaar jeraaṁṁan otem jeraaṁṁan iuṁwin tōl an Emer; im ilo tōrean in jiljinoñoul im ruo iiō ko rekar erom kajoor otem kajoor, joñan rekar erom ṁweie otem ṁweie—
- 17 Im eaar wōr aer wāween leen wōjke otemjeļok, im in grain, im in silk ko, im in nuknuk aidik iden ko, im in gold, im in silver, im in mennin aorōk ko;
- 18 Im barāinwōt wāween kattle otemjeļok, im in oxen, im kau ko, im in sip, im in piik, im goat ko, im barāinwōt elōñ mennin mour rot ko jet ko rekar wōr tokjāer nān kijen armej.
- 19 Im eaar wōr aer oṁj barāinwōt, im donkey ko, im eaar wōr eļbōn ko im kurelōm ko im kuṁōṁ ko; aolep ko rekar wōr tokjāer nān armej, im eļapļok tata eļbōn ko im kurelōm ko im kuṁōṁ ko.

And it came to pass that Akish begat other sons, and they won the hearts of the people, notwithstanding they had sworn unto him to do all manner of iniquity according to that which he desired.

Now the people of Akish were desirous for gain, even as Akish was desirous for power; wherefore, the sons of Akish did offer them money, by which means they drew away the more part of the people after them.

And there began to be a war between the sons of Akish and Akish, which lasted for the space of many years, yea, unto the destruction of nearly all the people of the kingdom, yea, even all, save it were thirty souls, and they who fled with the house of Omer.

Wherefore, Omer was restored again to the land of his inheritance.

And it came to pass that Omer began to be old; nevertheless, in his old age he begat Emer; and he anointed Emer to be king to reign in his stead.

And after that he had anointed Emer to be king he saw peace in the land for the space of two years, and he died, having seen exceedingly many days, which were full of sorrow. And it came to pass that Emer did reign in his stead, and did fill the steps of his father.

And the Lord began again to take the curse from off the land, and the house of Emer did prosper exceedingly under the reign of Emer; and in the space of sixty and two years they had become exceedingly strong, insomuch that they became exceedingly rich—

Having all manner of fruit, and of grain, and of silks, and of fine linen, and of gold, and of silver, and of precious things;

And also all manner of cattle, of oxen, and cows, and of sheep, and of swine, and of goats, and also many other kinds of animals which were useful for the food of man.

And they also had horses, and asses, and there were elephants and cureloms and cumoms; all of which were useful unto man, and more especially the elephants and cureloms and cumoms.

- 20 Im äindein Irooj eaar lutōklepleļok
kōjeraamman ko An ioon āne in, eo eaar makeļok
ioon aolep āne ko jet; im Eaar jiroñ bwe jabdewōt eo
enaaj bōk āne in ej aikuj bōk e ñan Irooj, ñe jab renaaj
jako ñe ren kar kalo ilo jerqwiwi; bwe ioon rein, Irooj
ej ba: Inaaj lutōklepleļok tarlep in Aō illu.
- 21 Im Emer eaar kōmman ekajet ilo jimwe aolep raan
ko an, im eaar keotak elōñ nejin maan im kōrā; im
eaar keotak Koriantōm, im eaar kapit Koriantōm ñan
irooj ilo ijo jikin.
- 22 Im ālikin eaar kapit Koriantōm ñan irooj ilo ijo
jikin eaar mour emān iiō, im eaar lo aenōmman ilo
āneo; aaget, im e emool eaar lo Nejin Weeppān, im kar
mōñmōñ im wōj ilo raan ko an; im eaar mej ilo
aenōmman.
- 23 Im ālikin men kein Koriantōm eaar etetal ilo
buñtōn ko an jemān, im kar kalōk elōñ jikin kwelok
ko reļļap, im kar leļok men eo eaar emman ñan armej
ro an ilo aolep raan ko an. Im ālikin men kein eaar
ejjeļok nejin emool maee eaar rūtto otem rūtto.
- 24 Im ālikin men kein lio pāleen eaar mej, bwe eaar
jibukwi im ruo iiō rūtoun. Im ālikin men kein
Koriantōm eaar bōk ñan pāleen, ilo dettan erūtto,
juon jiroñ edik, im kar keotak maan ro im kōrā ro;
kōn menin eaar mour maee eaar jibukwi im eñoul im
ruo iiō ko dettan.
- 25 Im ālikin men kein eaar keotak Kom, im Kom ar
irooj ilo ijo jikin; im eaar irooj eñoul im ruwatimjuon
iiō, im eaar keotak Het; im eaar barāinwōt keotak
maan ro im kōrā ro jet nejin.
- 26 Im armej ro raar bar ajeeded ioon aolepān mejān
āneo, im eaar jino wōr juon jerqwiwi ekanooj ļap
otem ļap ioon mejān āneo, im Het eaar jino in
atbōkwōje karōk ittino ko in etto, ñan kōkkure
jemān.
- 27 Im ālikin men kein eaar jojān tūroon eo jemān,
bwe eaar mane kōn jāje eo an make; im eaar irooj ilo
ijo jikin.

And thus the Lord did pour out his blessings upon
this land, which was choice above all other lands; and
he commanded that whoso should possess the land
should possess it unto the Lord, or they should be de-
stroyed when they were ripened in iniquity; for upon
such, saith the Lord: I will pour out the fulness of my
wrath.

And Emer did execute judgment in righteousness
all his days, and he begat many sons and daughters;
and he begat Coriantum, and he anointed Coriantum
to reign in his stead.

And after he had anointed Coriantum to reign in his
stead he lived four years, and he saw peace in the land;
yea, and he even saw the Son of Righteousness, and
did rejoice and glory in his day; and he died in peace.

And it came to pass that Coriantum did walk in the
steps of his father, and did build many mighty cities,
and did administer that which was good unto his peo-
ple in all his days. And it came to pass that he had no
children even until he was exceedingly old.

And it came to pass that his wife died, being an
hundred and two years old. And it came to pass that
Coriantum took to wife, in his old age, a young maid,
and begat sons and daughters; wherefore he lived un-
til he was an hundred and forty and two years old.

And it came to pass that he begat Com, and Com
reigned in his stead; and he reigned forty and nine
years, and he begat Heth; and he also begat other sons
and daughters.

And the people had spread again over all the face of
the land, and there began again to be an exceedingly
great wickedness upon the face of the land, and Heth
began to embrace the secret plans again of old, to de-
stroy his father.

And it came to pass that he did dethrone his father,
for he slew him with his own sword; and he did reign
in his stead.

28 Im eaar itok rikanaan ro ilo āneo bar juon alen, im laṃōj ukeļok n̄an er—bwe ren aikuj kōpooj iaļ eo an Irooj n̄e jaab enaaj itok juon kalia ioon mejān āneo; aadet, eṃool en kar wōr juon n̄ūta eļap, eo ilo e ren kar jako eļañne raar jab ukeļok.

29 A armej raar jab tōmak naan ko an rikanaan ro, a raar kadiwōjļok er; im jet iaer raar joļok ilo roñ ko im likūt er n̄an jako. Im ālikin men kein raar kōṃṃani aolep men kein ekkar n̄an naan in jiroñ an kiiñ eo, Het.

30 Im ālikin men kein eaar jino wōr juon n̄ūta ioon āneo, im ro ie raar kanooj jorrān otem jorrān ṃōkaj kōnke n̄ūta eo, bwe eaar ejjeļok wōt ioon mejān laļ.

31 Im eaar waļoktok jedpānit ko repaijin barāinwōt ioon mejān āneo, im kar baijini elōñ armej. Im ālikin men kein bwijin in mennin mour ko rekar jino ko iṃaan jedpānit ko repaijin, ļok n̄an āneo irōk, eo kar ṇa etan jān riNipai ro Zarahemla.

32 Im ālikin men kein eaar wōr elōñ iaer rekar jako ilo iaļ eo; mekarta, eaar wōr jet rekar ko ilo āneo irōk.

33 Im ālikin men kein Irooj eaar kōṃṃan bwe jedpānit ko ren jab lukwarkwar er ļok wōt, a bwe ren wōrwōre iaļ eo bwe armej ro ren jab eļļā, bwe jabdewōt eo ej kajjioñ in eļļā en maroñ wōtļok jān jedpānit ko repaijin.

34 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar ļoor iaļ eo an mennin mour awiia ko, im kar orañļok ānbwin mej ko an ro rekar wōtļok ilo iaļ eo, ṃae rekar orañļok er aolep. Kiiō ke armej ro raar lo bwe rej aikuj jako rekar jino ukeļok jān jerḡwiwi ko aer im kūr n̄an Irooj.

35 Im ālikin men kein ke raar kōttāik er ebwe iṃaan Irooj Eaar jilkinļok wōt ioon mejān laļ; im armej ro rekar jino in bar emmourur, im eaar jino wōr leen ilo āne ko ituiōñ, im ilo aolep āne ko ipeļaaikin ijo. Im Irooj eaar kwaļokļok An kajoor n̄an er ilo oṇaake er jān n̄ūta.

And there came prophets in the land again, crying repentance unto them—that they must prepare the way of the Lord or there should come a curse upon the face of the land; yea, even there should be a great famine, in which they should be destroyed if they did not repent.

But the people believed not the words of the prophets, but they cast them out; and some of them they cast into pits and left them to perish. And it came to pass that they did all these things according to the commandment of the king, Heth.

And it came to pass that there began to be a great dearth upon the land, and the inhabitants began to be destroyed exceedingly fast because of the dearth, for there was no rain upon the face of the earth.

And there came forth poisonous serpents also upon the face of the land, and did poison many people. And it came to pass that their flocks began to flee before the poisonous serpents, towards the land southward, which was called by the Nephites Zarahemla.

And it came to pass that there were many of them which did perish by the way; nevertheless, there were some which fled into the land southward.

And it came to pass that the Lord did cause the serpents that they should pursue them no more, but that they should hedge up the way that the people could not pass, that whoso should attempt to pass might fall by the poisonous serpents.

And it came to pass that the people did follow the course of the beasts, and did devour the carcasses of them which fell by the way, until they had devoured them all. Now when the people saw that they must perish they began to repent of their iniquities and cry unto the Lord.

And it came to pass that when they had humbled themselves sufficiently before the Lord he did send rain upon the face of the earth; and the people began to revive again, and there began to be fruit in the north countries, and in all the countries round about. And the Lord did show forth his power unto them in preserving them from famine.

Ether 10

- 1 Im ālikin men kein Sez, eo eaar juon bwijjin Het—bwe Het eaar jako jān nūta eo, im aolep m̄weo iṃōn ijellōkun wōt Sez—kōn menin, Sez eaar jino kalōk bar juon alen juon armej retipdikdik.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein Sez eaar keememej kōkkure an ro jemān, im eaar kalōk juon aelōn ejim̄we; bwe eaar keememej ta Irooj eaar kōm̄man ilo bōktok Jered im lejo jein im jatinioon m̄wilal eo; im eaar etetal ilo ial ko an Irooj; im eaar keotak m̄maan ro im kōrā ro nejn.
- 3 Im lejo jein erūtto tata eo etan eaar Sez, rekar kōpata ṃae e; mekarta, Sez eaar metak jān pein rikōqt eo, kōnke an kanooj m̄weie, eo eaar bōktok aenōm̄man bar juon alen nān jemān.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein jemān eaar kalōk elōn jikin kwelōk ko ioon mejān āneo, im armej ro raar bar jino in ajeeded ioon aolepān mejān āneo. Im Sez eaar mour nān juon dettan eo erūtto; im eaar keotak Riplakis. Im eaar mej, im Riplakis eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein Riplakis eaar jab kōm̄man men eo e jim̄we ilo iṃaan mejān Irooj, bwe eaar wōr elōn pāleen kōrā im konkubain ko, im eaar likūt ioon aeran armej men eo eaar eddo nān inee; aaet, eaar ewōj er kōn ewōj ko reddo; im kōn ewōj ko eaar kalōk elōn m̄ōko reḷḷap.
- 6 Im eaar kajutak nān e tūroon eo eṃm̄an otem eṃm̄an; im eaar kalōk elōn kalbuuj ko, im jabdewōt eo eaar jab pād ium̄win ewōj ko eaar joḷōk ilo kalbuuj; im jabdewōt eo eaar jab maroñ kōḷḷā ewōj eaar joḷōk ilo kalbuuj; im eaar kōm̄man bwe ren jermal wōt nān rejetak eo aer; im jabdewōt eo eaar m̄akoko nān jermal eaar kōm̄man bwe ren leḷōk nān mej.
- 7 Kōn menin eaar bōk aolep jermal mājedik ko an, aaet, eṃpool gold mājedik ko an eaar kōm̄man bwe ren kōm̄manḷōk ilo kalbuuj; im aolep wāween eḷtan pā ko remājedik eaar kōm̄man bwe ren jembali ilo kalbuuj. Im ālikin men kein eaar kaeñtaan armej ro kōn jermal in ḷōn ko im mennin jōjō ko an.

Ether 10

And it came to pass that Shez, who was a descendant of Heth—for Heth had perished by the famine, and all his household save it were Shez—wherefore, Shez began to build up again a broken people.

And it came to pass that Shez did remember the destruction of his fathers, and he did build up a righteous kingdom; for he remembered what the Lord had done in bringing Jared and his brother across the deep; and he did walk in the ways of the Lord; and he begat sons and daughters.

And his eldest son, whose name was Shez, did rebel against him; nevertheless, Shez was smitten by the hand of a robber, because of his exceeding riches, which brought peace again unto his father.

And it came to pass that his father did build up many cities upon the face of the land, and the people began again to spread over all the face of the land. And Shez did live to an exceedingly old age; and he begat Riplakish. And he died, and Riplakish reigned in his stead.

And it came to pass that Riplakish did not do that which was right in the sight of the Lord, for he did have many wives and concubines, and did lay that upon men's shoulders which was grievous to be borne; yea, he did tax them with heavy taxes; and with the taxes he did build many spacious buildings.

And he did erect him an exceedingly beautiful throne; and he did build many prisons, and whoso would not be subject unto taxes he did cast into prison; and whoso was not able to pay taxes he did cast into prison; and he did cause that they should labor continually for their support; and whoso refused to labor he did cause to be put to death.

Wherefore he did obtain all his fine work, yea, even his fine gold he did cause to be refined in prison; and all manner of fine workmanship he did cause to be wrought in prison. And it came to pass that he did afflict the people with his whoredoms and abominations.

8 Im ke eaar irooj kōn tōrean in eñoul im ruo iiō ko armej ro raar jutak ilo kōpata ñae e; im eaar jino wōr juon tariñae bar juon alen ilo āneo, joñan Riplakis eaar mej, im ro bwijjin kar lukwarkwareļok er jān āneo.

9 Im ālikin men kein ālikin tōrean in elōñ iiō ko, Moriantōn, (eaar juon bwijjin Riplakis) eaar aintok ippān doon juon jarin tariñae in ro riatajinemjen, im eaar ilok im leļok tariñae ñan armej ro; im eaar bōk maroñ ioon elōñ jikin kwelok ko; im tariñae eo eaar kanooj kabbūromōjīmōj otem kabbūromōjīmōj, im eaar bōk tōrean in elōñ iiō ko; im eaar bōk maroñ ioon aolepān āneo, im eaar kajutak e make kiiñ ioon aolepān āneo.

10 Im ālikin eaar kajutak e make kiiñ eaar kameraik eddo an armej ro, jān men in eaar lo jouj ilo mejān armej ro, im rekar kapit e ñan aer kiiñ.

11 Im eaar kōmman jimwe ñan armej ro, a jab ñan e make kōnke jermal in ļōñ ko an rellōñ; kōn menin kar bukweļok e jān imaan mejān Irooj.

12 Im ālikin men kein Moriantōn eaar kalōk elōñ jikin kwelok ko, im armej ro rekar erom mweie otem mweie iumwin an irooj, jimor ilo mōko, im ilo gold im silver, im ilo kallib grain, im ilo mennin mour ko reddik, im mennin mour ko reļap, im men kein kar kōjepļakļok ñan er.

13 Im Moriantōn eaar mour ñan dettan eo eļap otem ļap, innām eaar keotak Kōm; im Kōm ar irooj ilo ijo jikin jemān; im eaar irooj ruwalitōk iiō, im jemān eaar mej. Im ālikin men kein Kōm ar jab irooj ilo jimwe, kōn menin eaar jab lo jouj jān Irooj.

14 Im ļeo jatin eaar jutak ilo kōpata ñae e, eo jān eaar bōk e ilo jipokwe; im eaar pād ilo jipokwe aolep raan ko an; im eaar keotak maaan ro im kōrā ro nejin ilo jipokwe, im ilo dettan erūtto eaar keotak Livai; im eaar mej.

15 Im ālikin men kein Livai eaar jermal ilo jipokwe ālikin mej eo an jemān, kōn tōrean eo eñoul im ruo iiō ko. Im eaar kōmmane juon tariñae ñae kiiñ eo an āneo, eo jān eaar bōk ñan e make aelōñ eo.

And when he had reigned for the space of forty and two years the people did rise up in rebellion against him; and there began to be war again in the land, in-somuch that Riplakish was killed, and his descendants were driven out of the land.

And it came to pass after the space of many years, Morianton, (he being a descendant of Riplakish) gathered together an army of outcasts, and went forth and gave battle unto the people; and he gained power over many cities; and the war became exceedingly sore, and did last for the space of many years; and he did gain power over all the land, and did establish himself king over all the land.

And after that he had established himself king he did ease the burden of the people, by which he did gain favor in the eyes of the people, and they did anoint him to be their king.

And he did do justice unto the people, but not unto himself because of his many whoredoms; wherefore he was cut off from the presence of the Lord.

And it came to pass that Morianton built up many cities, and the people became exceedingly rich under his reign, both in buildings, and in gold and silver, and in raising grain, and in flocks, and herds, and such things which had been restored unto them.

And Morianton did live to an exceedingly great age, and then he begat Kim; and Kim did reign in the stead of his father; and he did reign eight years, and his father died. And it came to pass that Kim did not reign in righteousness, wherefore he was not favored of the Lord.

And his brother did rise up in rebellion against him, by which he did bring him into captivity; and he did remain in captivity all his days; and he begat sons and daughters in captivity, and in his old age he begat Levi; and he died.

And it came to pass that Levi did serve in captivity after the death of his father, for the space of forty and two years. And he did make war against the king of the land, by which he did obtain unto himself the kingdom.

16 Im ālikin an kar bōk n̄an e make aelōn eo eaar kōm̄man men eo e jīm̄we ilo mejān Irooj; im armej ro raar jeraam̄man ilo āneo; im eaar mour n̄an juon dettan eo erūtto, im keotak m̄aan ro im kōrā ro; im eaar barāinwōt keotak Korom, eo eaar kapit e kiiñ ilo ijo jikin.

17 Im ālikin men kein Korom eaar kōm̄mane men eo em̄man ilo mejān Irooj aolep raan ko an; im eaar keotak elōn m̄aan ro im kōrā ro; im ālikin eaar kar lo elōn raan ko eaar jako, em̄ool āinwōt n̄an aolepān la; im Kis eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin.

18 Im ālikin men kein Kis eaar jako barāinwōt, im Lib eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin.

19 Im ālikin men kein Lib eaar barāinwōt kōm̄mane men eo em̄man ilo mejān Irooj. Im ilo raan ko an Lib jedpānit ko rōbajjin raar jako. Kōn menin rekar ilōk ilo āneo irōk, n̄an kakijen n̄an armej ro iāneo, bwe āneo eaar menōknōk kōn mennin mour ko in bukun wōjke ko. Im Lib eaar barāinwōt erom juon rikakidudu eḷap.

20 Im raar kalōk juon jikin kwelōk eḷap iturin kōnwaan eaidik in āneo, iturin jikin eo ijo lojet ej ajeje āneo.

21 Im rekar kōjparok āneo irōk n̄an juon āne jemaden, n̄an kakidudu. Im aolepān mejān āneo iōñ eaar menōknōk kōn armej.

22 Im rekar waan otem waan, im raar wiaik im wiakake im jilkinto-jilkintak m̄weiuk n̄an doon, bwe ren maroñ bōk ḷapḷok.

23 Im rekar jerbale wāween ore otemjeḷok, im rekar kōm̄man gold, im silver, im aen, im brass, im aolep wāween metal ko otemjeḷok; im rekar kūbwij e jān bwidej; kōn menin, rekar kūbwij ejoujik in bwidej n̄an bōk ore, jān gold, im jān silver, im jān aen, im jān kōba. Im rekar jerbali aolep wāween jermal ko otemjeḷok remājedik.

24 Im rekar wōr aer silk, im nuknuk aidik iden; im rekar jermal aolep wāween nuknuk otemjeḷok, bwe ren maroñ ḷa ballier jān aer keelwaan.

25 Im rekar kōm̄man aolep wāween kein jermal ko otemjeḷok n̄an kalbwīn bwidej, jīm̄or n̄an plow im n̄an kallib, n̄an m̄ad̄m̄ōd im n̄an rarō, im barāinwōt n̄an liklik.

And after he had obtained unto himself the kingdom he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord; and the people did prosper in the land; and he did live to a good old age, and begat sons and daughters; and he also begat Corom, whom he anointed king in his stead.

And it came to pass that Corom did that which was good in the sight of the Lord all his days; and he begat many sons and daughters; and after he had seen many days he did pass away, even like unto the rest of the earth; and Kish reigned in his stead.

And it came to pass that Kish passed away also, and Lib reigned in his stead.

And it came to pass that Lib also did that which was good in the sight of the Lord. And in the days of Lib the poisonous serpents were destroyed. Wherefore they did go into the land southward, to hunt food for the people of the land, for the land was covered with animals of the forest. And Lib also himself became a great hunter.

And they built a great city by the narrow neck of land, by the place where the sea divides the land.

And they did preserve the land southward for a wilderness, to get game. And the whole face of the land northward was covered with inhabitants.

And they were exceedingly industrious, and they did buy and sell and traffic one with another, that they might get gain.

And they did work in all manner of ore, and they did make gold, and silver, and iron, and brass, and all manner of metals; and they did dig it out of the earth; wherefore, they did cast up mighty heaps of earth to get ore, of gold, and of silver, and of iron, and of copper. And they did work all manner of fine work.

And they did have silks, and fine-twined linen; and they did work all manner of cloth, that they might clothe themselves from their nakedness.

And they did make all manner of tools to till the earth, both to plow and to sow, to reap and to hoe, and also to thrash.

26 Im rekar kōmman aolep wāween kein jermal ko otemjeļok ko kaki rekar jermal ippān mennin mour ko aer.

27 Im rekar kōmman aolep wāween kein jermal ko in tariṇae. Im rekar jermali aolep wāween otemjeļok in eļtan pā ko remājedik otem mājedik.

28 Im ejjañin wōr juon armej eaar jeraamman jān kar er, im kar jeraammanļok jān pein Irooj. Im rekar pād ilo āneo eaar makeļok ilōñ in aolep āne ko, bwe Irooj eaar kōnono men in.

29 Im ālikin men kein Lib eaar mour elōñ iiō ko, im keotak maan ro im kōrā ro; im eaar barāinwōt keotak Heartom.

30 Im ālikin men kein Heartom eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin jemān. Im ke Heartom eaar irooj roñoul im emān iiō ko, lo, aelōñ eo kar bōk jān e. Im eaar jermal elōñ iiō ko ilo jipokwe, aaet, emool aolep bwe in raan ko an.

31 Im eaar keotak Het, im Het eaar mour ilo jipokwe aolep raan ko an. Im Het eaar keotak Aron, im Aron eaar jokwe ilo jipokwe aolep raan ro an; im eaar keotak Amnaikadda, im Amnaikadda eaar barāinwōt jokwe ilo jipokwe aolep raan ko an; im eaar keotak Koriantōm, im Koriantōm eaar jokwe ilo jipokwe aolep raan ko an; im eaar keotak Kom.

32 Im ālikin men kein Kom ar kañōļļok jimattan in aelōñ eo. Im eaar irooj ioon jimattan in aelōñ eo eñoul im ruo iiō ko; im eaar ilok nān kōpata ṇae kiin eo, Amkid, im rekar ire iumwin tōrean in elōñ iiō ko, iien eo Kom eaar bōk maroñ ioon Amkid, im kar bōk maroñ ioon bwe in aelōñ eo.

33 Im ilo raan ko an Kom eaar jino wōr rikqot ro ilo āneo; im rekar kōmour karōk in etto ko, im kar liļok kallimur ko ālikin wāween eo jān etto, im bar kappukot nān kōkkure aelōñ eo.

34 Kiiō Kom eaar ire ṇae er eļap; mekarta, eaar jab anjō ṇae er.

And they did make all manner of tools with which they did work their beasts.

And they did make all manner of weapons of war. And they did work all manner of work of exceedingly curious workmanship.

And never could be a people more blessed than were they, and more prospered by the hand of the Lord. And they were in a land that was choice above all lands, for the Lord had spoken it.

And it came to pass that Lib did live many years, and begat sons and daughters; and he also begat Hearthom.

And it came to pass that Hearthom reigned in the stead of his father. And when Hearthom had reigned twenty and four years, behold, the kingdom was taken away from him. And he served many years in captivity, yea, even all the remainder of his days.

And he begat Heth, and Heth lived in captivity all his days. And Heth begat Aaron, and Aaron dwelt in captivity all his days; and he begat Amnigaddah, and Amnigaddah also dwelt in captivity all his days; and he begat Coriantum, and Coriantum dwelt in captivity all his days; and he begat Com.

And it came to pass that Com drew away the half of the kingdom. And he reigned over the half of the kingdom forty and two years; and he went to battle against the king, Amgid, and they fought for the space of many years, during which time Com gained power over Amgid, and obtained power over the remainder of the kingdom.

And in the days of Com there began to be robbers in the land; and they adopted the old plans, and administered oaths after the manner of the ancients, and sought again to destroy the kingdom.

Now Com did fight against them much; nevertheless, he did not prevail against them.

Ether 11

- 1 Im eaar itok barāinwōt ilo raan ko an Kom elōn rikanaan ro, im kar kanaan kōn kōkkure eo an armej ro reļļap ijellōkun nē ren kar ukeļōk, im oktak nān Irooj, im kajekdōḡon uror ko im jerḡwiwi ko aer.
- 2 Im ālikin men kein rikanaan ro kar jab bōk er jān armej ro, im rekar ko nān Kom kōn likōpejñak, bwe armej ro raar kappukot nān kōkkure er.
- 3 Im raar kanaan nān Kom elōn men ko; im eaar mōḡōḡō ilo aolep bwe in raan ko an.
- 4 Im eaar mour nān dettan eo eḡḡan im rūtto, im keotak Siblom; im Siblom eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin. Im ļeo jatin Siblom eaar kōpata ḡae e, im eaar jino wōr juon tariḡae eļap otem ļap ilo aolepān āneo.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ļeo jatin Siblom eaar kōḡḡan bwe aolep rikanaan ro raar kanaan kōn kōkkure eo an armej ro ren leļōk er nān mej.
- 6 Im eaar wōr jorrān eļap ilo aolepān āneo, bwe rekar kaḡool bwe lia eļap en kar itok ioon āneo, im barāinwōt ioon armej ro, im bwe en kar wōr juon kōkkure ilubwiljier, juon eo āinwōt kar jañin kar pād ioon mejān laļ, im di ko dier ren kar erom āinwōt ejoujik in bwidej ioon mejān āneo ijellōkun nē rej ukeļōk jān aer jerḡwiwi.
- 7 Im raar jab roñiie nān ainikien Irooj, kōnke kanejnej nana ko aer; kōn menin, eaar jino wōr tariḡae ko im aitwerōk ko ilo aolepān āneo, im barāinwōt elōn nūta ko im nañinmej ko, joñan eaar wōr juon kōkkure eļap, āinwōt juon eo kar jañin kar jeļā kake ioon mejān laļ; im aolep men in eaar kūrḡool ilo raan ko an Siblom.
- 8 Im armej ro raar jino in ukeļōk jān aer nana; im joñan wōt eo rekar Irooj Eaar tūriamōkake ioer.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein Siblom eaar mej, im Set kar bōkļōk ilo jipōkwe, im kar jokwe ilo jipōkwe aolep raan ko an.

Ether 11

And there came also in the days of Com many prophets, and prophesied of the destruction of that great people except they should repent, and turn unto the Lord, and forsake their murders and wickedness.

And it came to pass that the prophets were rejected by the people, and they fled unto Com for protection, for the people sought to destroy them.

And they prophesied unto Com many things; and he was blessed in all the remainder of his days.

And he lived to a good old age, and begat Shiblom; and Shiblom reigned in his stead. And the brother of Shiblom rebelled against him, and there began to be an exceedingly great war in all the land.

And it came to pass that the brother of Shiblom caused that all the prophets who prophesied of the destruction of the people should be put to death;

And there was great calamity in all the land, for they had testified that a great curse should come upon the land, and also upon the people, and that there should be a great destruction among them, such an one as never had been upon the face of the earth, and their bones should become as heaps of earth upon the face of the land except they should repent of their wickedness.

And they hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord, because of their wicked combinations; wherefore, there began to be wars and contentions in all the land, and also many famines and pestilences, insomuch that there was a great destruction, such an one as never had been known upon the face of the earth; and all this came to pass in the days of Shiblom.

And the people began to repent of their iniquity; and inasmuch as they did the Lord did have mercy on them.

And it came to pass that Shiblom was slain, and Seth was brought into captivity, and did dwell in captivity all his days.

- 10 Im ālikin men kein Ahah, ʄeo nejin, eaar bōk aelōn eo; im eaar irooj ioon armej ro aolep raan ko an. Im eaar kōmṃan aolep wāween nana otemjeʄok ilo raan ko an, eo jān e e eaar kōmṃan bwe kōtṣorʄok in eʄap bōtōktōk; im eiiet kar raan ko an.
- 11 Im Etem, kōnke eaar bwijjin Ahah, eaar bōk aelōn eo; im eaar barāinwōt kōmṃan ta eo eaar nana ilo raan ko an.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein ilo raan ko an Etem eaar itok elōn rikanaan ro, im kar bar kanaan nān armej ro; aaet, rekar kanaan bwe Irooj en kar kanooj kōkkure er ʄok jān mejān laʄ ijellōkun nē raar ukeʄok jān nana ko aer.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar kapene burueer, im kar jab roñiie nān naan ko aer; im rikanaan ro raar būromṃoj im jenʄok jān ilubwiljin armej ro.
- 14 Im ālikin men kein Etem eaar kōmṃan ekajet ilo nana aolep raan ko an; im eaar keotak Moron. Im ālikin men kein Moron eaar irooj ilo ijo jikin; im Moron e a kōmṃan men eo enana iṃaan Irooj.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein eaar wanlōn juon kitōltōl ilubwiljin armej ro, kōnke kanejnej ittino eo kar kalōk e nān bōk ʄapʄok; im eaar wanlōnʄok juon eṃṃaan ekajoor ilubwiljier ilo nana, im leʄok pata nān Moron, eo ilo eaar ukōj jimattan in aelōn eo; im eaar dāpij jimattan in aelōn eo kōn elōn iiō ko.
- 16 Im ālikin men kein Moron eaar ukōj e, im kar bōk aelōn eo bar juon alen.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein eaar jerkak bar juon eṃṃaan ekajoor; im eaar juon bwijjin ʄeo jein im jatin Jered.
- 18 Im ālikin men kein eaar ukōj Moron im bōk aelōn eo; kōn menin, Moron eaar jokwe ilo jipṣkwe aolepān bwe in raan ko an; im eaar keotak Koriantōr.
- 19 Im ālikin men kein Koriantōr eaar jokwe ilo jipṣkwe aolep raan ko an.

And it came to pass that Ahah, his son, did obtain the kingdom; and he did reign over the people all his days. And he did do all manner of iniquity in his days, by which he did cause the shedding of much blood; and few were his days.

And Ethem, being a descendant of Ahah, did obtain the kingdom; and he also did do that which was wicked in his days.

And it came to pass that in the days of Ethem there came many prophets, and prophesied again unto the people; yea, they did prophesy that the Lord would utterly destroy them from off the face of the earth except they repented of their iniquities.

And it came to pass that the people hardened their hearts, and would not hearken unto their words; and the prophets mourned and withdrew from among the people.

And it came to pass that Ethem did execute judgment in wickedness all his days; and he begat Moron. And it came to pass that Moron did reign in his stead; and Moron did that which was wicked before the Lord.

And it came to pass that there arose a rebellion among the people, because of that secret combination which was built up to get power and gain; and there arose a mighty man among them in iniquity, and gave battle unto Moron, in which he did overthrow the half of the kingdom; and he did maintain the half of the kingdom for many years.

And it came to pass that Moron did overthrow him, and did obtain the kingdom again.

And it came to pass that there arose another mighty man; and he was a descendant of the brother of Jared.

And it came to pass that he did overthrow Moron and obtain the kingdom; wherefore, Moron dwelt in captivity all the remainder of his days; and he begat Coriantor.

And it came to pass that Coriantor dwelt in captivity all his days.

- 20 Im ilo raan ko an Koriantōr eaar barāinwōt wōr
elōn rikanaan ro, im kar kanaan kōn men ko reḷḷap
im kabwilōnlōn, im kar kūr ukeḷok nān armej ro, im
ijellokun nē ren kar ukeḷok Irooj Anij en kar kōmman
ekajet nāe er nān tōntōn in kōkkure eo aer;
- 21 Im bwe Irooj Anij en kar jilkinḷok ak bōktok bar
juon armej nān bōk āneo, jān An kajoor, ālikin
wāween eo Eaar bōktok ro jemāer.
- 22 Im raar jab bōk aolep naan ko an rikanaan ro,
kōnke jukjuk in pād ittino eo aer im mennin jōjō ko
aer.
- 23 Im ālikin men kein Koriantōr eaar keotak Ether,
im eaar mej, kōnke eaar jokwe ilo jipokwe aolep raan
ko an.

And in the days of Coriantor there also came many
prophets, and prophesied of great and marvelous
things, and cried repentance unto the people, and ex-
cept they should repent the Lord God would execute
judgment against them to their utter destruction;

And that the Lord God would send or bring forth
another people to possess the land, by his power, after
the manner by which he brought their fathers.

And they did reject all the words of the prophets,
because of their secret society and wicked abomina-
tions.

And it came to pass that Coriantor begat Ether, and
he died, having dwelt in captivity all his days.

Ether 12

- 1 Im ālikin men kein raan ko an Ether raar ilo raan ko an Koriantumur; im Koriantumur eaar kiiñ ioon aolepān āneo.
- 2 Im Ether eaar rikanaan eo an Irooj; kōn menin Ether eaar ilōk ilo raan ko an Koriantumur, im kar jino nān kanaan nān armej ro, bwe ekar jamin dāpij e kōnke Jetōb in Irooj eaar pād ilo e.
- 3 Bwe eaar kūr jān jibboñ, eṃool ṃae tulōkļōk in al, im kōketake armej ro nān lōke Anij nān ukeļōk nē reab lo kōkkure, im ba nān er bwe kōn tōmak men otemjeļōk renaaj kūrṃool—
- 4 Kōn menin, jabdewōt eo ej lōke Anij emaroñ kōjatdikdik ilo ṃool kōn laļ eo eṃṃanļōk, aaet, eṃool jikin eo ianbwijmaroñ in pein Anij, kōjatdikdik eo ej itok jān tōmak, kōṃṃan juon emjak nān jetōb ko an armej, eo en kar kōṃṃan bwe ren pen im dim, iien otemjej baptoa ilo jerbāl ko reṃṃan, in kar tōl nān kaiboojoj Anij.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein Ether eaar kanaani men ko reļļap im kabwilōñlōñ nān armej ro, ko raar jab lōke, kōnke raar jab loi.
- 6 Im kiiō, nā, Moronai, in kōnono jidik kōn men kein; In kwaļōk nān laļ bwe tōmak ej men ko kōjatdikdik kaki im jab loi; kōn menin, jab juṃṃae kōnke koṃij jab lo, bwe koṃij bōk ejjeļōk kaṃool ṃae ālikin mālejoñ in ami tōmak.
- 7 Bwe eaar kōn tōmak Kraist eaar kwaļōk E make nān ro jemām, ālikin An kar jerkak jān ro remej; im Eaar jab kwaļōke nān er ṃae ālikin an kar wōr aer tōmak ilo E; kōn menin, emennin aikuj bwe jet en kar wōr aer tōmak ilo E, bwe Eaar kwaļōk E make jaab nān laļ.
- 8 A kōn tōmak an armej Eaar kwaļōk E make nān laļ, im kaiboojoj etan Jemān, im kar kōpooj iaļ eo bwe ro jet ren maroñ ribōk jān mennin letok jān lañ, bwe ren maroñ kōjatdikdik kōn men ko rejjab kar loi.
- 9 Kōn menin, koṃ maroñ barāinwōt wōr ami kōjatdikdik, im ribōk jān mennin letok eo, eļāññe koṃ naaj ak wōr ami tōmak.

Ether 12

And it came to pass that the days of Ether were in the days of Coriantumr; and Coriantumr was king over all the land.

And Ether was a prophet of the Lord; wherefore Ether came forth in the days of Coriantumr, and began to prophesy unto the people, for he could not be restrained because of the Spirit of the Lord which was in him.

For he did cry from the morning, even until the going down of the sun, exhorting the people to believe in God unto repentance lest they should be destroyed, saying unto them that by faith all things are fulfilled—

Wherefore, whoso believeth in God might with surety hope for a better world, yea, even a place at the right hand of God, which hope cometh of faith, maketh an anchor to the souls of men, which would make them sure and steadfast, always abounding in good works, being led to glorify God.

And it came to pass that Ether did prophesy great and marvelous things unto the people, which they did not believe, because they saw them not.

And now, I, Moroni, would speak somewhat concerning these things; I would show unto the world that faith is things which are hoped for and not seen; wherefore, dispute not because ye see not, for ye receive no witness until after the trial of your faith.

For it was by faith that Christ showed himself unto our fathers, after he had risen from the dead; and he showed not himself unto them until after they had faith in him; wherefore, it must needs be that some had faith in him, for he showed himself not unto the world.

But because of the faith of men he has shown himself unto the world, and glorified the name of the Father, and prepared a way that thereby others might be partakers of the heavenly gift, that they might hope for those things which they have not seen.

Wherefore, ye may also have hope, and be partakers of the gift, if ye will but have faith.

10 Lo eaar kōn tōmak er jān etto kar kūr er ilōkan karōk eo ekwōjarjar an Anij.

11 Kōn menin, kōn tōmak kar letok kien Moses. A ilo mennin letok eo kōn Nejin, Anij eaar kōpooj juon iaļ eṃṃanļok; im e ej jān tōmak bwe eaar kūrṃool.

12 Bwe eļañne eaar ejjeļok tōmak ilubwiljin ro nejin armej Anij emaroñ kōṃṃan ejjeļok mennin bwilōñ ilubwiljier; kōn menin, Eaar jab kwaļoke make ṃae ālikin aer tōmak.

13 Im lo, eaar tōmak eo an Alma im Amulek in eaar kōṃṃan bwe kalbuuj eo en jeepeļok ñan laļ.

14 Lo, eaar tōmak eo an Nipai im Liai eo eaar jerbale oktak eo ioon riLeman ro, bwe ren kar peptaij kōn kijeek im kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar.

15 Lo eaar tōmak an Ammōn im ļōṃaro jatin eo eaar jerbale ekanooj ļap mennin bwilōñ ilubwiljin riLeman ro.

16 Aaet, im eṃool aolep er ro raar jerbali mennin bwilōñ ko rekar jerbali kōn tōmak, eṃool barāinwōt ro raar ṃokta jān Kraist im barāinwōt ro kar ālik.

17 Im eaar kōn tōmak bwe rikaļoor ro jilu raar bōk kallimur eo bwe ren maroñ jab nemak mej; im raar jab bōk kallimur eo ṃae ālikin aer tōmak.

18 Im barāinwōt jab ilo jabdewōt iien jabdewōt eaar jerbali mennin bwilōñ ko ṃae ālikin aer tōmak; kōn menin raar ṃokta tōmak ilo eo Nejin Anij.

19 Im eaar lōñ ro aer tōmak eaar kanooj kajoor otem kajoor, eṃool ṃokta jān an Kraist kar itok, ro kar jab maroñ dāpij er jān ilowaan rōñel nuknuk eo, a eṃool raar lo kōn mejaer men ko rekar lo kōn juon mejān tōmak, im rekar ṃōṃōṃō.

20 Im lo, jaar lo ilo ļoļok in bwe juon iaan rein eaar ļeo jein im jatin Jered; bwe ekanooj ļap kar an tōmak ilo Anij, bwe ke Anij eaar jakeṃaanļok akkiin pein Eaar maroñ jab ṃooje jān mejān ļeo jein im jatin Jered, kōnke An innaan eo Eaar kōnono ñan e, naan eo eaar bōk kōn tōmak.

21 Im ālikin ļeo jein im jatin Jered eaar lo akkiin pein Irooj, kōnke kallimur eo ļeo jein im jatin Jered eaar bōk kōn tōmak, Irooj eaar jab maroñ dāpij jabdewōt jān mejān; kōn menin Eaar kwaļok ñan e men ko otemjeļok, bwe kar jab maroñ dāpijļok wōt e itulikin rōñel nuknuk eo.

Behold it was by faith that they of old were called after the holy order of God.

Wherefore, by faith was the law of Moses given. But in the gift of his Son hath God prepared a more excellent way; and it is by faith that it hath been fulfilled.

For if there be no faith among the children of men God can do no miracle among them; wherefore, he showed not himself until after their faith.

Behold, it was the faith of Alma and Amulek that caused the prison to tumble to the earth.

Behold, it was the faith of Nephi and Lehi that wrought the change upon the Lamanites, that they were baptized with fire and with the Holy Ghost.

Behold, it was the faith of Ammon and his brethren which wrought so great a miracle among the Lamanites.

Yea, and even all they who wrought miracles wrought them by faith, even those who were before Christ and also those who were after.

And it was by faith that the three disciples obtained a promise that they should not taste of death; and they obtained not the promise until after their faith.

And neither at any time hath any wrought miracles until after their faith; wherefore they first believed in the Son of God.

And there were many whose faith was so exceedingly strong, even before Christ came, who could not be kept from within the veil, but truly saw with their eyes the things which they had beheld with an eye of faith, and they were glad.

And behold, we have seen in this record that one of these was the brother of Jared; for so great was his faith in God, that when God put forth his finger he could not hide it from the sight of the brother of Jared, because of his word which he had spoken unto him, which word he had obtained by faith.

And after the brother of Jared had beheld the finger of the Lord, because of the promise which the brother of Jared had obtained by faith, the Lord could not withhold anything from his sight; wherefore he showed him all things, for he could no longer be kept without the veil.

- 22 Im ej kōn tōmak bwe ro jema ren kar bōk kallimur eo bwe men kein ren itok nān ro jeir im jatier kōn ro riAelōn ko; kōn menin Irooj eaar jiroñ eō, aaet, eṃool Jisōs Kraist.
- 23 Im iaar ba nān e: Irooj, ro riAelōn ko renaaj kajjirere kōn men kein, kōn am ṃōjṃṃ ilo jeje; bwe Irooj eaar kōṃṃan bwe kōmin kajoor ilo naan kōn tōmak, a Kwaar jab kōṃṃan bwe kōmin kajoor ilo jeje; bwe Kwaar kōṃṃan aolep armej rein bwe ren maroñ kōnono eḷap, kōn Jetōb Kwōjarjar eo Kwaar leḷok nān er;
- 24 Im Kwaar kōṃṃan bwe kōmin maroñ jeje ak jidik, kōn apeltak in peim. Lo, Kwaar jab kōṃṃan kōmin kajoor ilo jeje ainwōt ḷeo jein im jatin Jered, bwe Kwaar kōṃṃan bwe men ko eaar jeje ren kajoor eṃool ainwōt Kwe, nān kipel armej nān kōnono jāni.
- 25 Kwaar barāinwōt kōṃṃan bwe naan ko am ren kajoor im ḷap, eṃool bwe kōmin jab maroñ jei; kōn menin, ke kōmij jeje kōmij lo ṃōjṃṃ eo am, im buñ kōn kajejjet jikin naan ko am; im ij lōḷṃṃ nē ro riAelōn ko renaaj kajjirere kōn naan ko am.
- 26 Im ke iaar ba men in, Irooj eaar kōnono nān eō, im ba: ribwebwe rej kajjirere, ak renaaj būromōj; im Aō jouj ebwe nān rittā bōro, bwe ej jamin naaj eṃṃanḷok tamṃweer jān ṃōjṃṃ eo aṃ;
- 27 Im eḷaññe armej rej itok nān Eō Inaaj kwaḷok nān er aer ṃōjṃṃ. Ij leḷok nān armej ṃōjṃṃ bwe ren maroñ ettā bōro; im Aō jouj ebwe nān aolep armej rej kōttāik er Iṃaō; bwe eḷaññe rej kōttāik er Iṃaō, im wōr aer tōmak ilo Nā, innām Inaaj kōṃṃan mennin ṃōjṃṃ ko ren erom kajoor nān er.
- 28 Lo, Inaaj kwaḷok nān ro riAelōn ko aer ṃōjṃṃ, im Inaaj kwaḷok nān er bwe tōmak, kōjatdikdik im iakwe-eṃool rej bōktok nān Eō—unjān aolep jṃṃwe.
- 29 Im nā, Moronai, ālikin iaar roñ naan kein, iaar aenōṃṃan, im ba: O Irooj, Aṃ jṃṃwe enaaj kōṃṃan, bwe i jeḷā bwe Kwōj jermal nān ro nejin armej ekkar nān tōmak eo aer;

And it is by faith that my fathers have obtained the promise that these things should come unto their brethren through the Gentiles; therefore the Lord hath commanded me, yea, even Jesus Christ.

And I said unto him: Lord, the Gentiles will mock at these things, because of our weakness in writing; for Lord thou hast made us mighty in word by faith, but thou hast not made us mighty in writing; for thou hast made all this people that they could speak much, because of the Holy Ghost which thou hast given them;

And thou hast made us that we could write but little, because of the awkwardness of our hands. Behold, thou hast not made us mighty in writing like unto the brother of Jared, for thou madest him that the things which he wrote were mighty even as thou art, unto the overpowering of man to read them.

Thou hast also made our words powerful and great, even that we cannot write them; wherefore, when we write we behold our weakness, and stumble because of the placing of our words; and I fear lest the Gentiles shall mock at our words.

And when I had said this, the Lord spake unto me, saying: Fools mock, but they shall mourn; and my grace is sufficient for the meek, that they shall take no advantage of your weakness;

And if men come unto me I will show unto them their weakness. I give unto men weakness that they may be humble; and my grace is sufficient for all men that humble themselves before me; for if they humble themselves before me, and have faith in me, then will I make weak things become strong unto them.

Behold, I will show unto the Gentiles their weakness, and I will show unto them that faith, hope and charity bringeth unto me—the fountain of all righteousness.

And I, Moroni, having heard these words, was comforted, and said: O Lord, thy righteous will be done, for I know that thou workest unto the children of men according to their faith;

30 Bwe ʒeo jein im jatin Jered eaar ba n̄an toʒ Zerín, Kwōn eṃṃakūt—im eaar eṃṃakūt. Im eʒaṇṇe eaar jab wōr an tōmak e jamin kar eṃṃakūt; kōn menin Kwaar jerbal ālikin armej eaar wōr aer tōmak.

31 Bwe āindein Kwaar kwaʒok Eok make n̄an ro rikaʒooram; bwe ālikin aer kar tōmak, im kar kōnono ilo Etaṃ, Kwaar kwaʒok Eok make n̄an er ilo eʒap kajoor.

32 Im ij barāinwōt keememej bwe Kwaar ba bwe Kwaar kōpooj juon jikin n̄an armej, aaet, eṃool ilubwiljin jikin ko reṃṃan an Jemām, eo ilo e armej remaroṇ wōr juon kōjatdikdik eṃṃanʒok; kōn menin armej rej aikuj kōjatdikdik, n̄e jab e jamin bōk jolōt ilo jikin eo Kwaar kōpooje.

33 Im bar juon alen, ij keememej bwe Kwaar ba bwe Kwaar iakwe laʒ, eṃool n̄an ajeʒok mour eo Aṃ kōn laʒ, bwe Kwaar maroṇ bar bōk e n̄an kōpooj juon jikin n̄an ro nejin armej.

34 Im kiiō ijeʒā bwe iakwe in eo ilo Kwe n̄an ro nejin armej ej iakwe-eṃool; kōn menin, ijellokun n̄e ewōr iakwe-eṃool ippān armej rej jab maroṇ bōk jikin eo Kwaar kōpooj ilo jikin ko reṃṃan an Jemām.

35 Kōn menin, ijeʒā kōn men in Kwaar ba, bwe eʒaṇṇe ro riAelōn ko ejeʒok aer iakwe-eṃool, kōn am ṃōjṇo, bwe Kwōnaaj mālejjoṇ er, im bōkʒok aer maroṇ, aaet, eṃool men eo rekar bōk e, im leʒok n̄an er ro renaaj ṃōṇōṇō in bōk eʒapʒok.

36 Im ālikin men kein iaar jar n̄an Irooj bwe E en leʒok n̄an ro riAelōn ko jouj, bwe ren maroṇ wōr aer iakwe-eṃool.

37 Im ālikin men kein Irooj eba n̄an eō: Eʒaṇṇe ejeʒok ippāer iakwe-eṃool ej jab mennin inepata n̄an eok, kwaar tiljek; kōn menin, ballūṃ renaaj erre. Im kōnke kwaar lo aṃ ṃōjṇo naaj kōṃṃan bwe kwōn kajoor, eṃool n̄an jijet ilo jikin eo Iaar kōpooj ilo jikin ko reṃṃan an Jema.

For the brother of Jared said unto the mountain Zerín, Remove—and it was removed. And if he had not had faith it would not have moved; wherefore thou workest after men have faith.

For thus didst thou manifest thyself unto thy disciples; for after they had faith, and did speak in thy name, thou didst show thyself unto them in great power.

And I also remember that thou hast said that thou hast prepared a house for man, yea, even among the mansions of thy Father, in which man might have a more excellent hope; wherefore man must hope, or he cannot receive an inheritance in the place which thou hast prepared.

And again, I remember that thou hast said that thou hast loved the world, even unto the laying down of thy life for the world, that thou mightest take it again to prepare a place for the children of men.

And now I know that this love which thou hast had for the children of men is charity; wherefore, except men shall have charity they cannot inherit that place which thou hast prepared in the mansions of thy Father.

Wherefore, I know by this thing which thou hast said, that if the Gentiles have not charity, because of our weakness, that thou wilt prove them, and take away their talent, yea, even that which they have received, and give unto them who shall have more abundantly.

And it came to pass that I prayed unto the Lord that he would give unto the Gentiles grace, that they might have charity.

And it came to pass that the Lord said unto me: If they have not charity it mattereth not unto thee, thou hast been faithful; wherefore, thy garments shall be made clean. And because thou hast seen thy weakness thou shalt be made strong, even unto the sitting down in the place which I have prepared in the mansions of my Father.

38 Im kiiō nā, Moronai, iaar bar iakwe ro riAelōn ko, aaet, im barāinwōt bar iakiakwe ro riAelōn ko, aaet, im barāinwōt nān ro jeiū im jatū ro ij iakwe er, māe kōm naaj iioon doon iṃaan jikin ekajet an Kraist, ijo aolep armej renaaj jeḷā bwe nuknuk ko ballū rejjab libbijinjin kōn bōtōktōkimi.

39 Innām koṃ naaj jeḷā bwe iaar lo Jisōs, im bwe Eaar kōnono ippa ilo jeḷmae doon, im bwe Eaar jiroñ eō ilo kanooj ettā, eṃool āinwōt juon armej ej jiroñ bar juon ilo kajin eo aō make, kōn men kein;

40 Im jet wōt iaar jeje, kōn ṃōjṃṃ eo aō ilo jeje.

41 Im kiiō, ikōṃaan kōketak koṃ nān kappukot Jisōs in eo rikanaan ro im rijjilōk ro rekar jeje kake, bwe jouj eo an Anij Jemān, im barāinwōt Irooj Jisōs Kraist, im Jetōb Kwōjarjar, ro rekar jeje ḷṃṃk kōn er, ren maroñ pād ilo koṃ indeeo. Amen.

And now I, Moroni, bid farewell unto the Gentiles, yea, and also unto my brethren whom I love, until we shall meet before the judgment-seat of Christ, where all men shall know that my garments are not spotted with your blood.

And then shall ye know that I have seen Jesus, and that he hath talked with me face to face, and that he told me in plain humility, even as a man telleth another in mine own language, concerning these things;

And only a few have I written, because of my weakness in writing.

And now, I would commend you to seek this Jesus of whom the prophets and apostles have written, that the grace of God the Father, and also the Lord Jesus Christ, and the Holy Ghost, which beareth record of them, may be and abide in you forever. Amen.

Ether 13

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Moronai, ij wōnṃaanl̥ok nān kadedel̥ok l̥ok eo aō kōn k̥okkure eo an armej ro iaar jeje kake er.
- 2 Bwe lo, rekar kajekd̥oṃ aolep naan ko an Ether; bwe eaar kanooj ba nān er kōn men ko otemjel̥ok, jān jino in armej im bwe ālikin dān ko rekar jenl̥ok jān mejān āne in eaar erom āneo e makel̥ok ioon aolepān laḷ ko bar jet, juon āne e makel̥ok an Irooj; kōn menin Irooj eaar kōṃaan bwe aolep armej ren jermal̥ nān e ro rej jokwe ioon mejān ijo;
- 3 Im bwe eaar jikin Jerusalem Ekāāl eo enaaj kar wanlaḷtak jān lañ, im jikin ekwōjarjar an Irooj.
- 4 Lo, Ether eaar lo raan ko an Kraist, im eaar kōnono kōn juon Jerusalem Ekāāl ioon āniin.
- 5 Im eaar barāinwōt kōnono kōn ṃweo iṃōn Israel, im Jerusalem eo jān e Liai en kar itok jāne—ālikin enaaj kar jeepepl̥ok enaaj kar bar ekkal bar juon alen, im jikin kwel̥ok ekwōjarjar nān Irooj; kōn menin, e jamin naaj kar Jerusalem eo ekāāl bwe eaar pād ilo iien eo etto; a en kar bar ekkal, im erom juon jikin kwel̥ok ekwōjarjar an Irooj; im enaaj kar bar ekkal nān ṃweo iṃōn Israel—
- 6 Im bwe Jerusalem Ekāāl enaaj ekkal ioon āne in, nān ro ṃōttan ineen Josep, nān men ko ekar wōr juon kakōlleier.
- 7 Bwe eja ainwōt Josep eaar bōktok jemān laḷl̥ok ilo āneen Ijīpt, eṃool eaar mej ijo; kōn menin, Irooj eaar bōktok juon ṃōttan ineen Josep jān āneen Jerusalem, bwe E en maroñ tūriaṃo nān ineen Josep bwe ren jab naaj jako, eṃool ainwōt Eaar tūriaṃo nān jemān Josep bwe e en maroñ jab jako.
- 8 Kōn menin, ṃōttan eo an iṃōn Josep naaj ekkal ioon āniin; im enaaj āneen aer jolōt; im renaaj kalōk juon jikin kwel̥ok ekwōjarjar nān Irooj, ainwōt Jerusalem eo ṃokta; im renaaj jamin bar pok, ṃae jeml̥ok eo ej itok nē laḷ enaaj jako.
- 9 Im enaaj wōr juon lañ ekāāl im juon laḷ ekāāl; im renaaj ainwōt ko ṃokta ijell̥okun wōt ko ṃokta renaaj jako, im men otemjel̥ok renaaj erom kāāl.

Ether 13

And now I, Moroni, proceed to finish my record concerning the destruction of the people of whom I have been writing.

For behold, they rejected all the words of Ether; for he truly told them of all things, from the beginning of man; and that after the waters had receded from off the face of this land it became a choice land above all other lands, a chosen land of the Lord; wherefore the Lord would have that all men should serve him who dwell upon the face thereof;

And that it was the place of the New Jerusalem, which should come down out of heaven, and the holy sanctuary of the Lord.

Behold, Ether saw the days of Christ, and he spake concerning a New Jerusalem upon this land.

And he spake also concerning the house of Israel, and the Jerusalem from whence Lehi should come—after it should be destroyed it should be built up again, a holy city unto the Lord; wherefore, it could not be a new Jerusalem for it had been in a time of old; but it should be built up again, and become a holy city of the Lord; and it should be built unto the house of Israel—

And that a New Jerusalem should be built up upon this land, unto the remnant of the seed of Joseph, for which things there has been a type.

For as Joseph brought his father down into the land of Egypt, even so he died there; wherefore, the Lord brought a remnant of the seed of Joseph out of the land of Jerusalem, that he might be merciful unto the seed of Joseph that they should perish not, even as he was merciful unto the father of Joseph that he should perish not.

Wherefore, the remnant of the house of Joseph shall be built upon this land; and it shall be a land of their inheritance; and they shall build up a holy city unto the Lord, like unto the Jerusalem of old; and they shall no more be confounded, until the end come when the earth shall pass away.

And there shall be a new heaven and a new earth; and they shall be like unto the old save the old have passed away, and all things have become new.

- 10 Innām ej itok Jerusalem Ekāāl; im eṃōṃōṃō ro rej jokwe ijō, bwe ej er ro ballier rej mouj kōn bōtōktōkin Lamb eo; im er rej ro rej bōnbōn ilubwiljin ṃōttan in ineen Josep, ro rekar jān ṃweo iṃōn Israel.
- 11 Innām barāinwōt ej itok Jerusalem eo ṃokta; im ro kobban ie, eṃōṃōṃō er, bwe rekar kwaḷkoḷ ilo bōtōktōkin Lamb eo; im er rej ro rekar ejjeplōklōk im kar aintok er jān ṃōttan ko emān in laḷ, im jān laḷ ko iōn, im rej ribōk leen kūrṃool in bujen eo Anij eaar kōṃṃan ippān ro jemāer, Ebrean.
- 12 Im nē men kein rej itok, kakūrṃool e jeje eo ekwōjarjar ej ba, er rein er ro kar ṃoktata, ro renaaj āliktata; im er rein ro rekar āliktata, ro renaaj ṃoktata.
- 13 Im iaar itōn jeje eḷapḷok, a kar kōṃṃik eō; a eḷap im kabwilōnlōn kar kanaan ko an Ether; a rekar watōk e āinwōt ejjeḷok, im kadiwōjḷok e; im eaar tilekek make ilo rōṃin dekā eo ilo raan, im ilo boṃ eaar ilok im lale men ko rekar waḷok ioon armej ro.
- 14 Im ke eaar jokwe ilo roṃ in dekā eo eaar kōṃṃane bwe in ḷok in, im lali kōkkure ko rekar itok ioon armej ro, ilo boṃ.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein ilo ejja iiō eo wōt im kar kadiwōjḷok e jān ilubwiljin armej ro eaar jino wōt juon tariṃae eḷap ilubwiljin armej ro, bwe eaar wōr elōn ro rekar wanlōntak, ro rekar eṃṃaan ekajoor, im kappukot nān kōkkure Koriantumr jān karōk ittino ko aer renana, im jān karōk kein kar kōnono kaki.
- 16 Im kiiō Koriantumr, kōnke ke eaar ekkatak, e make, ilo aolep kōttōbalbal ko an tariṃae im aolep ṃoṃ ko an laḷ, kōn menin eaar leḷok pata in er ro rekar kappukot nān kōkkure e.

And then cometh the New Jerusalem; and blessed are they who dwell therein, for it is they whose garments are white through the blood of the Lamb; and they are they who are numbered among the remnant of the seed of Joseph, who were of the house of Israel.

And then also cometh the Jerusalem of old; and the inhabitants thereof, blessed are they, for they have been washed in the blood of the Lamb; and they are they who were scattered and gathered in from the four quarters of the earth, and from the north countries, and are partakers of the fulfilling of the covenant which God made with their father, Abraham.

And when these things come, bringeth to pass the scripture which saith, there are they who were first, who shall be last; and there are they who were last, who shall be first.

And I was about to write more, but I am forbidden; but great and marvelous were the prophecies of Ether; but they esteemed him as naught, and cast him out; and he hid himself in the cavity of a rock by day, and by night he went forth viewing the things which should come upon the people.

And as he dwelt in the cavity of a rock he made the remainder of this record, viewing the destructions which came upon the people, by night.

And it came to pass that in that same year in which he was cast out from among the people there began to be a great war among the people, for there were many who rose up, who were mighty men, and sought to destroy Coriantumr by their secret plans of wickedness, of which hath been spoken.

And now Coriantumr, having studied, himself, in all the arts of war and all the cunning of the world, wherefore he gave battle unto them who sought to destroy him.

17 A eaar jab ukeļok, im jab ļōmāro rewūlio im liṃaro redeq nejin; barāinwōt jab ļōmāro rewūlio im liṃaro redeq nejin Kohor; im barāinwōt jab ļōmāro rewūlio im liṃaro redeq nejin Korior; im ilo tukaduīn, eaar ejjeļok juon iaan ļōmāro rewūlio im liṃaro redeq nejier ioon mejān aolepān laļ rekar ukeļok jān jerqwiwi ko aer.

18 Kōn menin, ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo mōktata Ether eaar jokwe ilo rōn in dekā eo, eaar wōr elōn armej ro kar ṃan er jān jāje eo an kumi ittino ko, rej ire ṅae Koriantumur bwe ren maroṅ bōk aelōn eo.

19 Im ālikin men kein ļōmāro nejin Koriantumur rekar kanooj ire im kar kanooj bōtōktōk.

20 Im ilo iiō eo kein karuo naan an Irooj eaar itok ṅan Ether, bwe en aikuj ilok im kanaan ṅan Koriantumur bwe, eļāṅne enaaj kar ukeļok, im aolepān ṃweo iṃōn, Irooj Enaaj kar leļok ṅan e aelōn eo im dāpij armej ro—

21 Ijellokun in ren kar jako, im aolep ṃweo iṃōn ijellokun wōt e make. Im enaaj kar mour wōt ṅan lo kūrṃool in kanaan ko kar kōnono kōn bar juon armej rej bōk āneo ṅan aer āneen jolōt; im Koriantumur en kar bōk juon kallib jān er; im aolep armej naaj kar kōkkure er ijellokun wōt Koriantumur.

22 Im ālikin men kein Koriantumur eaar jab ukeļok, barāinwōt jab ṃweo iṃōn, im barāinwōt jab armej ro; im tariṅae ko rekar jab bōjrak; im rekar kappukot ṅan ṃan Ether, a eaar ko jān iṃaer im bar tilekek ilo rōn in dekā eo.

23 Im ālikin men kein eaar wanlōntak Shared, im eaar barāinwōt kōpata ippān Koriantumur; im eaar eaar anjō ioon, joṅan ilo iiō eo kein kajilu eaar bōkļok e ilo kōṃakoko.

24 Im ļōmāro nejin Koriantumur, ilo iiō kein kāāmen, eaar anjō ioon Shared, im bar bōk aelōn eo ṅan jemāer.

25 Kiiō eaar jino wōr juon tariṅae ioon aolepān mejān āneo, kajjojo eṃṃaan otemjeļok ippān ro ṃōttan rekar ire kōn ta eo eaar kōṅaan.

26 Im ekar wōr rikowadoṅ ro, im ilo tukaduīn, aolep wāween nana otemjeļok ioon aolepān mejān āneo.

But he repented not, neither his fair sons nor daughters; neither the fair sons and daughters of Cohor; neither the fair sons and daughters of Corior; and in fine, there were none of the fair sons and daughters upon the face of the whole earth who repented of their sins.

Wherefore, it came to pass that in the first year that Ether dwelt in the cavity of a rock, there were many people who were slain by the sword of those secret combinations, fighting against Coriantumr that they might obtain the kingdom.

And it came to pass that the sons of Coriantumr fought much and bled much.

And in the second year the word of the Lord came to Ether, that he should go and prophesy unto Coriantumr that, if he would repent, and all his household, the Lord would give unto him his kingdom and spare the people—

Otherwise they should be destroyed, and all his household save it were himself. And he should only live to see the fulfilling of the prophecies which had been spoken concerning another people receiving the land for their inheritance; and Coriantumr should receive a burial by them; and every soul should be destroyed save it were Coriantumr.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr repented not, neither his household, neither the people; and the wars ceased not; and they sought to kill Ether, but he fled from before them and hid again in the cavity of the rock.

And it came to pass that there arose up Shared, and he also gave battle unto Coriantumr; and he did beat him, insomuch that in the third year he did bring him into captivity.

And the sons of Coriantumr, in the fourth year, did beat Shared, and did obtain the kingdom again unto their father.

Now there began to be a war upon all the face of the land, every man with his band fighting for that which he desired.

And there were robbers, and in fine, all manner of wickedness upon all the face of the land.

- 27 Im ālikin men kein Koriantumur eaar illu otem illu ippān Shared, im eaar ilōk ŋae e ippān jarin tariŋae ko an nān pata; im rekar iioon doon ilo illu eļap, im rekar iioon doon ilo koṃlaļ in Gilgal; im pata eo eaar kanooj nana otem nana.
- 28 Im ālikin men kein Shared eaar ire ŋae e kōn tōrean in jilu raan ko. Im ālikin men kein Koriantumur eaar anjō ioon e, im eaar lukwarkwar e ŋae eaar itok nān meļaaļ ko in Heshlon.
- 29 Im ālikin men kein Shared eaar bar leļok pata nān e ioon meļaaļ ko; im lo, eaar anjō ioon Koriantumur, im lukwarkwar e likļok nān koṃlaļ in Gilgal.
- 30 Im Koriantumur eaar leļok nān Shared pata bar juon alen ilo koṃlaļ in Gilgal, eo ilo e eaar anjō Shared im eaar ṃan e.
- 31 Im Shared eaar kakinejnej Koriantumur ioon bukien neen, joñan eaar jab ilōk nān bar tariŋae iuṃwin tōrean in ruo iiō, iien eo aolep armeļ ro ioon āneo rekar kōtōṛļok bōtōktōk, im eaar ejjeļok juon nān bōbrae er.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr was exceedingly angry with Shared, and he went against him with his armies to battle; and they did meet in great anger, and they did meet in the valley of Gilgal; and the battle became exceedingly sore.

And it came to pass that Shared fought against him for the space of three days. And it came to pass that Coriantumr beat him, and did pursue him until he came to the plains of Heshlon.

And it came to pass that Shared gave him battle again upon the plains; and behold, he did beat Coriantumr, and drove him back again to the valley of Gilgal.

And Coriantumr gave Shared battle again in the valley of Gilgal, in which he beat Shared and slew him.

And Shared wounded Coriantumr in his thigh, that he did not go to battle again for the space of two years, in which time all the people upon the face of the land were shedding blood, and there was none to restrain them.

Ether 14

- 1 Im kiiō eaar jino wōr juon lia eļap ioon aolepān āneo kōnke jerq̄wiwi an armej ro, ilo eo, eļaññe juon armej eaar likūt kein jerbāl ko an ak jāje eo an ilo jikin, ak ioon jikin eo ekkar bwe en kar doore ie, lo, ilo raan eo ilju, eaar jab maroñ lo e, joñan ļap in lia eo ioon āneo.
- 2 Kōn menin aolep eṃṃaan eaar kanooj dāpij men eo eaar an, kōn pein, im kar jab bidikai im ekar jab kōṇaan leļok; im aolep eṃṃaan eaar likūt wōt jurōn jāje eo an ilo anbwijmaroñ in, ilo jojomar kōn men ko ṃweien im mour eo an make im an kōrā ro pāleen im ajri ro nejin.
- 3 Im kiiō, ālikin tōrean in ruo iiō ko, im ālikin mej an Shared, lo, eaar jerkaktok ļeo jatin Shared im eaar leļok pata ṇan Koriantumur, eo ilo e Koriantumur eaar ṃane e im kar lukwarkwar e ṇan āne jeṃaden eo an Akis.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein ļeo jatin Shared eaar leļok pata ṇan e ilo āne jeṃaden in Akis; im pata eo eaar kōmetak otem kōmetak, im elōñ tujin ko rekar wōtlq̄k jān jāje eo.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein Koriantumur eaar jepooļe āne jeṃaden eo; im ļeo jatin Shared eaar ṃaaļļok jān ilujeen āne jeṃaden eo ilo boñ, im iaboñe juon ṃōttan in jarin tariṇae eo an Koriantumur, ke rekar kadek.
- 6 Im eaar ilq̄k ṇan āneen Moron, im kar likūt e make ioon tūroon eo an Koriantumur.
- 7 Im ālikin men kein Koriantumur eaar pād ippān jarin tariṇae eo an ilo āne jeṃaden kōn tōrean in ruo iiō ko, ko ilo er eaar po eļap kajoor ṇan jarin tariṇae eo an.
- 8 Kiiō ļeo jatin Shared, e etan eaar Giliad, eaar barāinwōt bōk eļap kajoor ṇan jarin tariṇae eo an, kōnke kananej ittino ko.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein pris utiej eo an eaar uror e ke eaar jijet ioon tūroon eo an.

Ether 14

And now there began to be a great curse upon all the land because of the iniquity of the people, in which, if a man should lay his tool or his sword upon his shelf, or upon the place whither he would keep it, behold, upon the morrow, he could not find it, so great was the curse upon the land.

Wherefore every man did cleave unto that which was his own, with his hands, and would not borrow neither would he lend; and every man kept the hilt of his sword in his right hand, in the defence of his property and his own life and of his wives and children.

And now, after the space of two years, and after the death of Shared, behold, there arose the brother of Shared and he gave battle unto Coriantumr, in which Coriantumr did beat him and did pursue him to the wilderness of Akish.

And it came to pass that the brother of Shared did give battle unto him in the wilderness of Akish; and the battle became exceedingly sore, and many thousands fell by the sword.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr did lay siege to the wilderness; and the brother of Shared did march forth out of the wilderness by night, and slew a part of the army of Coriantumr, as they were drunken.

And he came forth to the land of Moron, and placed himself upon the throne of Coriantumr.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr dwelt with his army in the wilderness for the space of two years, in which he did receive great strength to his army.

Now the brother of Shared, whose name was Gilead, also received great strength to his army, because of secret combinations.

And it came to pass that his high priest murdered him as he sat upon his throne.

10 Im ālikin men kein juon iaan kanejnej ittino ko raar bōk uror e ilo iaļ eo ittino, im bōk nān e make aelōn in kiiñ eo; im etan eaar Lib; im Lib eaar juon emṡmaan eineeā, eļapļok jān jabdewōt bar emṡmaan ilubwiljin aolep armej ro.

11 Im ālikin men kein ilo iiō eo ṡmuktata in Lib, Koriantumur eaar wanlōnļok nān āneen Moron, im kar leļok pata nān Lib.

12 Im ālikin men kein eaar ire ippān Lib, ilo eo Lib eaar deñļoke ioon pein joñan eaar kinejnej; mekarta, jarin tariņae eo an Koriantumur eaar ṡurṡur ṡmaanļok ioon Lib, joñan eaar ko nān tōrerein ko ioon parijet.

13 Im ālikin men kein Koriantumur eaar lukwarkware e; im Lib eaar leļok pata nān e ioon parijet.

14 Im ālikin men kein Lib eaar ṡan jarin tariņae eo an Koriantumur, bwe ren bar ko nān āne jemāden in Akis.

15 Im ālikin men kein Lib eaar lukwarkware e ṡae eaar itok nān meļaaļ ko in Akos. Im Koriantumur eaar bōk aolep armej ro ippān ļeo ke eaar ko iṡmaan Lib ilo ṡōttan eo in āneo nān ijo eaar ko.

16 Im ke eaar itok nān meļaaļ ko in Akos eaar leļok pata nān Lib, im eaar deñļoke e ṡae an kar mej; mekarta, ļeo jatin Lib eaar itok ṡae Koriantumur ilo ijo jikin, im pata eo eaar kanooj bwiltōñtōñ otem bwiltōñtōñ, ilo eo Koriantumur eaar bar ko iṡmaan jarin tariņae eo an ļeo jatin Lib.

17 Kiiō etan ļeo jatin Lib eaar Siz. Im ālikin men kein Siz eaar lukwarkwareļok Koriantumur, im eaar kawōtļok elōn jikin kwelok ko, im eaar ṡan jimor kōrā ro im ajri ro, im eaar tile jikin kwelok ko.

18 Im eaar ilok juon lōññon kōn Siz ilo aolepān āneo; aaet, juon kūr eaar ilok iaolepān āneo—Wōn emarōñ jutak iṡmaan jarin tariņae eo an Siz? Lo, ej pooke bwidej eo iṡmaan!

19 Im ālikin men kein armej ro rekar jino kukļok ippān doon ilo jarin tariņae ko, iaolepān mejān āneo.

20 Im rekar ajej; im juon ṡōttan in er eaar kolok nān jarin tariņae eo an Siz, im juon ṡōttan in er eaar ko nān jarin tariņae eo an Koriantumur.

And it came to pass that one of the secret combinations murdered him in a secret pass, and obtained unto himself the kingdom; and his name was Lib; and Lib was a man of great stature, more than any other man among all the people.

And it came to pass that in the first year of Lib, Coriantumr came up unto the land of Moron, and gave battle unto Lib.

And it came to pass that he fought with Lib, in which Lib did smite upon his arm that he was wounded; nevertheless, the army of Coriantumr did press forward upon Lib, that he fled to the borders upon the seashore.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr pursued him; and Lib gave battle unto him upon the seashore.

And it came to pass that Lib did smite the army of Coriantumr, that they fled again to the wilderness of Akish.

And it came to pass that Lib did pursue him until he came to the plains of Agosh. And Coriantumr had taken all the people with him as he fled before Lib in that quarter of the land whither he fled.

And when he had come to the plains of Agosh he gave battle unto Lib, and he smote upon him until he died; nevertheless, the brother of Lib did come against Coriantumr in the stead thereof, and the battle became exceedingly sore, in the which Coriantumr fled again before the army of the brother of Lib.

Now the name of the brother of Lib was called Shiz. And it came to pass that Shiz pursued after Coriantumr, and he did overthrow many cities, and he did slay both women and children, and he did burn the cities.

And there went a fear of Shiz throughout all the land; yea, a cry went forth throughout the land—Who can stand before the army of Shiz? Behold, he sweepeth the earth before him!

And it came to pass that the people began to flock together in armies, throughout all the face of the land.

And they were divided; and a part of them fled to the army of Shiz, and a part of them fled to the army of Coriantumr.

21 Im eaar kanooj ļap im to kar pata eo, im ekanooj to joñan kōtqorļok bōtōktōk im ibeebjauwe eo, joñan aolepān mejān āneo eaar menqknqk kōn ānbwin ro remej.

22 Im ekanooj innitōt im mōkaj kar pata eo joñan eaar ejjeļok eaar pād nān kalbwin ro remej, a rekar ilqk jān kōtqorļok bōtōktōk nān kōtqorļok bōtōktōk, likūti ānbwin ko in jīmōr eṃṃaan ro, kōrā ro, im ajri ro reeojaļļok ioon mejān āneo, nān erom kijēn likaakrak ko an ānbwin.

23 Im nām eo eaar ilqk ioon mejān āneo, eṃool ioon aolepān mejān āneo; ijoke armej ro rekar kanooj inepata ilo raan im ilo boñ, kōnke kar nām eo.

24 Mekarta, Siz eaar jab bōjrak nān lukwarkware Koriantumur; bwe eaar kanejneñ nān idenoṃe e make ioon Koriantumur kōn bōtōktōkin ļeo jatin, eo kar ṃan e, im naan eo an Irooj eo eaar itok nān Ether bwe Koriantumur en jab wōtlqk jān jāje eo.

25 Im āindein jej lo bwe Irooj eaar loļqk er ilo dipiio in An illu, im jerqwiwi ko im mennin jōjō ko aer rekar kōpooj juon iaļ nān kqkkure eo aer ejjeļok jemļqkin.

26 Im ālikin men kein Siz eaar lukwarkware Koriantumur taļqk, eṃool nān tōrerein ko iturin parijet, im ijo eaar leļqk pata nān Siz ilo tōrean in jilu raan ko.

27 Im ekanooj kar nana kqkkure eo ilubwiljin jarin tariṃae ko an Siz bwe armej ro rekar jino in mijak, im kar jino in ko iṃaan jarin tariṃae ko an Koriantumur; im rekar ko nān āneen Korior, im ṃanļqk armej ro iṃaer, aolepān ro rekar jab kobaļqk ippāer.

28 Im rekar kajutak iṃōn kōppād ko aer ilo koṃlaļ Korior; im Koriantumur eaar kajutak iṃōn kōppād ko an ilo koṃlaļ in Surr. Kiiō koṃlaļ in Surr eaar epaake toļ Komnor; kōn menin, Koriantumur eaar ainļqk aolepān jarin tariṃae ko an ippān doon ioon toļ Komnor, im kar kōjañ robba eo nān jarin tariṃae ko an Siz nān karuwaineneikļqk er nān pata.

And so great and lasting had been the war, and so long had been the scene of bloodshed and carnage, that the whole face of the land was covered with the bodies of the dead.

And so swift and speedy was the war that there was none left to bury the dead, but they did march forth from the shedding of blood to the shedding of blood, leaving the bodies of both men, women, and children strewn upon the face of the land, to become a prey to the worms of the flesh.

And the scent thereof went forth upon the face of the land, even upon all the face of the land; wherefore the people became troubled by day and by night, because of the scent thereof.

Nevertheless, Shiz did not cease to pursue Coriantumr; for he had sworn to avenge himself upon Coriantumr of the blood of his brother, who had been slain, and the word of the Lord which came to Ether that Coriantumr should not fall by the sword.

And thus we see that the Lord did visit them in the fulness of his wrath, and their wickedness and abominations had prepared a way for their everlasting destruction.

And it came to pass that Shiz did pursue Coriantumr eastward, even to the borders by the seashore, and there he gave battle unto Shiz for the space of three days.

And so terrible was the destruction among the armies of Shiz that the people began to be frightened, and began to flee before the armies of Coriantumr; and they fled to the land of Corihor, and swept off the inhabitants before them, all them that would not join them.

And they pitched their tents in the valley of Corihor; and Coriantumr pitched his tents in the valley of Shurr. Now the valley of Shurr was near the hill Comnor; wherefore, Coriantumr did gather his armies together upon the hill Comnor, and did sound a trumpet unto the armies of Shiz to invite them forth to battle.

- 29 Im ālikin men kein rekar wōnṁaanl̥ok, a kar bar lukwarkwarel̥ok er; im raar bar itok alen ruo, im kar bar lukwarkwarel̥ok er alen kein karuo. Im ālikin men kein rekar bar itok alen kajilu, im pata eo eaar bwiltōntōn otem bwiltōntōn.
- 30 Im ālikin men kein Siz eaar deñl̥oke Koriantumur bwe eaar lel̥ok n̄an e elōn kinej ko reṁwila; im Koriantumur, kōnke eaar jako bōtōktōkin, eaar lotl̥ok, im kar bōkl̥ok ainwōt n̄e eaar mej.
- 31 Kiiō jako in eṁṁaan ro, kōrā ro, im ajri ilo aolep jar ko jīmor eaar kanooj lap joñan Siz eaar jiroñ arnej ro an bwe ren jab lukwarkware jarin tariṅae ko an Koriantumur; kōn menin, raar r̥oḷl̥ok n̄an kāām eo aer.

And it came to pass that they came forth, but were driven again; and they came the second time, and they were driven again the second time. And it came to pass that they came again the third time, and the battle became exceedingly sore.

And it came to pass that Shiz smote upon Coriantumr that he gave him many deep wounds; and Coriantumr, having lost his blood, fainted, and was carried away as though he were dead.

Now the loss of men, women and children on both sides was so great that Shiz commanded his people that they should not pursue the armies of Coriantumr; wherefore, they returned to their camp.

Ether 15

- 1 Im ālikin men kein ke Koriantumur eaar mour jān kinej ko kōnjan, eaar jino in keememej naan ko Ether eaar kōnono nān e.
- 2 Im eaar lo bwe eṃōj de an mej jān jāje eo enaṇinlōk ruo milien ko in armej ro an, im eaar jino būromōj ilo būruōn; aaet, eaar wōr remej ruo milien ko in armej ro rekajoor, im barāinwōt kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier.
- 3 Im eaar jino in ukeļok jān nana eo eaar kōmṃane; eaar jino in keememej naan ko kar kōnono jān lōṇiin aolep rikanaan ro, im eaar lo bwe rekar kūrṃool nān tōre in, piliṇ otemjeļok; im an eaar būromōj im abin lo kaenōmṃan.
- 4 Im ālikin men kein eaar je juon lōta nān Siz, im kōṇaan bwe e en kōtļok armej ro, im en kar kōtļok aelōn in kiiṇ eo kōn wōt mour ko an armej ro.
- 5 Im ālikin men kein ke Siz eaar bōk lōta eo an eaar jeje juon lōta nān Koriantumur, bwe e en ajeļok make e, bwe en maroṇ ṃane e kōn jāje eo an make, bwe en maroṇ dāpij mour ko an armej ro.
- 6 Im ālikin men kein armej ro raar ukeļok jaab jān aer nana; im armej ro an Koriantumur kar kalimotak er nān illu ṇae armej ro an Siz; im armej ro an Siz kar kalimotak er nān illu ṇae armej ro an Koriantumur; kōn menin, armej ro an Siz raar leļok pata nān armej ro an Koriantumur.
- 7 Im ke Koriantumur eaar lo bwe e naṇin kar itōn wōtļok eaar bar ko iṃaan armej ro an Siz.
- 8 Im ālikin men kein eaar ilok nān dān ko in Ripliankōm, eo, oktan, ej ļap, ak nān ļe jān aolep; kōn menin, ke rekar ilok nān dān kein raar kajutak eṃ kōppād ko aer; im Siz barāinwōt eaar kajutak eṃ kōppād ko an epaakeļok er; im kōn menin ilo raan eo ilju raar itok nān pata.
- 9 Im ālikin men kein raar ire juon pata enana otem nana, eo ilo e Koriantumur eaar bar kinejne, im eaar ļotļok kōn jako in bōtōktōk.

Ether 15

And it came to pass when Coriantumr had recovered of his wounds, he began to remember the words which Ether had spoken unto him.

He saw that there had been slain by the sword already nearly two millions of his people, and he began to sorrow in his heart; yea, there had been slain two millions of mighty men, and also their wives and their children.

He began to repent of the evil which he had done; he began to remember the words which had been spoken by the mouth of all the prophets, and he saw them that they were fulfilled thus far, every whit; and his soul mourned and refused to be comforted.

And it came to pass that he wrote an epistle unto Shiz, desiring him that he would spare the people, and he would give up the kingdom for the sake of the lives of the people.

And it came to pass that when Shiz had received his epistle he wrote an epistle unto Coriantumr, that if he would give himself up, that he might slay him with his own sword, that he would spare the lives of the people.

And it came to pass that the people repented not of their iniquity; and the people of Coriantumr were stirred up to anger against the people of Shiz; and the people of Shiz were stirred up to anger against the people of Coriantumr; wherefore, the people of Shiz did give battle unto the people of Coriantumr.

And when Coriantumr saw that he was about to fall he fled again before the people of Shiz.

And it came to pass that he came to the waters of Ripliancum, which, by interpretation, is large, or to exceed all; wherefore, when they came to these waters they pitched their tents; and Shiz also pitched his tents near unto them; and therefore on the morrow they did come to battle.

And it came to pass that they fought an exceedingly sore battle, in which Coriantumr was wounded again, and he fainted with the loss of blood.

- 10 Im ālikin men kein jarin tariṅae ko an Koriantumur rekar kobaḷok ioon jarin tariṅae ko an Siz bwe ren ṁan er, bwe rekar kōṁṁan bwe ren ko iṁaer; im raar koḷok ṅan rak, im kar kajutak iṁōn kōppād ko aer ilo juon jikin eo kar ṅa etan Okat.
- 11 Im ālikin men kein jarin tariṅae eo an Koriantumur raar kajutak eṁ kōppād ko aer iturin bat Rama; im eaar ejja bat in wōt ijo jema Mormon eaar ṅooji ḷoḷok ko ṅan Irooj, ko raar ekwōjarjar.
- 12 Im ālikin men kein raar kobaḷok ippān doon aolep armej ro ioon aolepān mejān āneo, ro rekar jar mej, ijellokun wōt Ether.
- 13 Im ālikin men kein Ether eaar lo aolep kōṁṁan ko an armej ro; im eaar lo bwe armej ro rekar rejetake Koriantumur kar ainḷok er ippān doon ṅan jarin tariṅae eo an Koriantumur; im armej ro raar rejetake Siz kar ainḷok er ippān doon ṅan jarin tariṅae eo an Siz.
- 14 Kōn menin, erro kar iuṁwin tōrean in emān iiō ko ain ippān doon armej ro, bwe ren maroṅ bōk aolep ro rekar pād ioon mejān āneo, im bwe ren maroṅ bōk aolep kajoor eo remaroṅ kar bōk e.
- 15 Im ālikin men kein ālikin kar ainḷok er ippān doon, aolep kajjojo ṅan jarin tariṅae eo eaar kāālet, ippān kōrā ro pāleer im ro nejier—jiṁor ṁaan ro, kōrā ko im ajri kar kōpālpel er kōn kein tariṅae ko, kar wōr kein tōrak ko, im dipil ko, im penjān bar ko, im kar kanuknuk er ilo ballin tariṅae—raar ṁaajḷok juon ṅae bar juon ṅan pata; im raar ire aolep raan eo, im kar jab anjō.
- 16 Im ālikin men kein ke eaar boṅ rekar kijelok, im kar rōḷ ṅan kāām ko aer; im ālikin rekar rōḷ ṅan kāām ko aer rekar jino liaajḷok im liṁō kōn jako in mej eo an armej ro aer; im ekanooj kar ḷap jaṅ ko aer, liṁō ko im liaajḷok ko aer, joṅan rekar kekōl otem kekōl mejatoto.
- 17 Im ālikin men kein ilo raan eo ilju rekar bar ilok ṅan pata, im eḷap im nana kar raan eo; mekarta, raar jab anjō, im ke boṅōn eo eaar bar itok raar kekōl mejatoto eo kōn jaṅ ko aer, im liṁō ko aer, im būromōj ko aer, kōn jako im mej an armej ro aer.

And it came to pass that the armies of Coriantumr did press upon the armies of Shiz that they beat them, that they caused them to flee before them; and they did flee southward, and did pitch their tents in a place which was called Ogath.

And it came to pass that the army of Coriantumr did pitch their tents by the hill Ramah; and it was that same hill where my father Mormon did hide up the records unto the Lord, which were sacred.

And it came to pass that they did gather together all the people upon all the face of the land, who had not been slain, save it was Ether.

And it came to pass that Ether did behold all the doings of the people; and he beheld that the people who were for Coriantumr were gathered together to the army of Coriantumr; and the people who were for Shiz were gathered together to the army of Shiz.

Wherefore, they were for the space of four years gathering together the people, that they might get all who were upon the face of the land, and that they might receive all the strength which it was possible that they could receive.

And it came to pass that when they were all gathered together, every one to the army which he would, with their wives and their children—both men, women and children being armed with weapons of war, having shields, and breastplates, and headplates, and being clothed after the manner of war—they did march forth one against another to battle; and they fought all that day, and conquered not.

And it came to pass that when it was night they were weary, and retired to their camps; and after they had retired to their camps they took up a howling and a lamentation for the loss of the slain of their people; and so great were their cries, their howlings and lamentations, that they did rend the air exceedingly.

And it came to pass that on the morrow they did go again to battle, and great and terrible was that day; nevertheless, they conquered not, and when the night came again they did rend the air with their cries, and their howlings, and their mournings, for the loss of the slain of their people.

18 Im ālikin men kein Koriantumur eaar bar jeje juon lōta nān Siz, im kōṇaan bwe en jab bar itok nān pata, ak bwe en bōk aelōn in kiin eo, im dāpij mour ko an armej ro.

19 A lo, Jetōb eo an Irooj eaar bōjrak an ṃakūtkūt ippāer, im Setan eaar wōr an aolep kajoor ioon būruōn armej ro; bwe rekar wūjlepeļok aer nān pen in būrueer, im pilo in ļōmṃak ko aer bwe ren maroñ kar jako; kōn menin rekar bar ilok nān tariṃae.

20 Im ālikin men kein raar ire aolep raan eo, im ke boñōn eo eaar itok raar kiki ioon jāje ko aer.

21 Im ilo ilju rekar ire eṃpool ṃae boñōn eaar itok.

22 Im ke boñ eaar itok rekar kadek kōn illu, eṃpool āinwōt juon armej rej kadek kōn wain; im rekar bar kiki ioon jāje ko aer.

23 Im ilo raan eo ilju rekar bar ire; im ke boñōn eo raar aolep wōtlōk jān jāje eo ijellōkun wōt lemñoul im ruo in armej ro an Koriantumur, im jiljinoñoul im ruwatimjuon in armej ro an Siz.

24 Im ālikin men kein raar kiki ioon jāje ko aer boñōn eo, im ilo raan eo ilju raar bar ire, im raar juṃae ilo aer kajoor kōn jāje ko aer im kōn kein tōrak ko aer, aolep raan eo.

25 Im ke boñōn eo eaar itok eaar wōr jilñuul im ruo armej ro an Siz, im roñoul im jiljilimjuon in armej ro an Koriantumur.

26 Im ālikin men kein raar mōñā im kar kiki, im kar pojak nān mej ilo raan eo ilju. Im eaar wōr eṃṃaan ro reļļap im lāj āinwōt nān kajoor an armej raṃ.

27 Im ālikin men kein raar ire kōn tōrean in jilu awa ko, im raar ļotļok kōn jako in bōtōktōk.

28 Im ālikin men kein ke armej ro an Koriantumur rekar bōk ebwe kajoor bwe ren maroñ kar etetal, rekar itōn ko kōn mour ko aer; a lo, Siz eaar jutak, im barāinwōt eṃṃaan ro an, im eaar kanejneṃ ilo an illu bwe e en kar ṃan Koriantumur ak en kar mej jān jāje eo.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr wrote again an epistle unto Shiz, desiring that he would not come again to battle, but that he would take the kingdom, and spare the lives of the people.

But behold, the Spirit of the Lord had ceased striving with them, and Satan had full power over the hearts of the people; for they were given up unto the hardness of their hearts, and the blindness of their minds that they might be destroyed; wherefore they went again to battle.

And it came to pass that they fought all that day, and when the night came they slept upon their swords.

And on the morrow they fought even until the night came.

And when the night came they were drunken with anger, even as a man who is drunken with wine; and they slept again upon their swords.

And on the morrow they fought again; and when the night came they had all fallen by the sword save it were fifty and two of the people of Coriantumr, and sixty and nine of the people of Shiz.

And it came to pass that they slept upon their swords that night, and on the morrow they fought again, and they contended in their might with their swords and with their shields, all that day.

And when the night came there were thirty and two of the people of Shiz, and twenty and seven of the people of Coriantumr.

And it came to pass that they ate and slept, and prepared for death on the morrow. And they were large and mighty men as to the strength of men.

And it came to pass that they fought for the space of three hours, and they fainted with the loss of blood.

And it came to pass that when the men of Coriantumr had received sufficient strength that they could walk, they were about to flee for their lives; but behold, Shiz arose, and also his men, and he swore in his wrath that he would slay Coriantumr or he would perish by the sword.

- 29 Kōn menin, eaar lukwarkware er, im ilo ilju eaar jibwe er; im raar bar ire kōn jāje eo. Im ālikin men kein ke eaar mōj aer aolep wōtlōk jān jāje eo, ijellōkun wōt kar Koriantumr im Siz, lo Siz eaar ļotļōk kōn jako in bōtōktōk.
- 30 Im ālikin men kein ke Koriantumr eaar atōrakļōk ioon jāje eo an, bwe e en kakkije jidik, eaar jekļōk bōran Siz.
- 31 Im ālikin men kein ke e mōj an kar jekļōk bōran Siz, Siz eaar jutak ilo pein im oļōk; im ālikin an kar kijejeto nān bōk menwan, eaar mej.
- 32 Im ālikin men kein Koriantumr eaar oļōk nān laļ, im erom āinwōt nē eaar ejjeļōk mour ilo e.
- 33 Im Irooj eaar kōnono nān Ether, im ba nān e: Kwōn ilōk. Im eaar ilōk, im lo bwe naan ko an Irooj raar aolep kūr mool; im eaar kadedeļōk ļōk eo an; (im juon mōttan jibukwi iaar jab jeje) im eaar ņooji ilo wāween eo armej in Limai eaar jab loi.
- 34 Kiiō naan ko āliktata rej jeje jān Ether rej erkein: Eļāñne aet ak jaab Irooj ej kilaan bwe in nemak mej, ak bwe in pād ilo ankilaan Irooj ilo kanniōk, ej jab aorōk, eļāñne āindein bwe in mour ilo aelōn in Anij. Amen.

Wherefore, he did pursue them, and on the morrow he did overtake them; and they fought again with the sword. And it came to pass that when they had all fallen by the sword, save it were Coriantumr and Shiz, behold Shiz had fainted with the loss of blood.

And it came to pass that when Coriantumr had leaned upon his sword, that he rested a little, he smote off the head of Shiz.

And it came to pass that after he had smitten off the head of Shiz, that Shiz raised up on his hands and fell; and after that he had struggled for breath, he died.

And it came to pass that Coriantumr fell to the earth, and became as if he had no life.

And the Lord spake unto Ether, and said unto him: Go forth. And he went forth, and beheld that the words of the Lord had all been fulfilled; and he finished his record; (and the hundredth part I have not written) and he hid them in a manner that the people of Limhi did find them.

Now the last words which are written by Ether are these: Whether the Lord will that I be translated, or that I suffer the will of the Lord in the flesh, it mattereth not, if it so be that I am saved in the kingdom of God. Amen.

Bok in Moronai

Moronai 1

- 1 Kiiō Nā, Moronai, ālikin kar kōmman jemlōkin kōkaduduik bwebwenato in armej ro an Jared, Iaar kōtmāne ij jab bar jejeļok wōt, ak i jañin kar mej; im iaar jab kwaļok eō nān riLeman ro ñe raab kar mpane eō.
- 2 Bwe lo, tariņae ko aer rej kaammijak otem kaammijak ilubwiljier; im kōnke aer matōrtōr rej leļok nān mej riNipai otemjej bwe rej jamin kaarmejjete Kraist.
- 3 Im nā, Moronai, ij jamin kaarmejjete Kraist; kōn menin, iaar ito-itak ijoko jabdewōt imarōñ nān oņaake eo an mour eo aō make.
- 4 Kōn menin, ij jeje bar jet men ko, reāinjuon jān men eo iaar kōtmāne; bwe iaar kōtmāne jab nān jeje eļapļok; ak ij jeje bar jet men, bwe bōlen remarōñ aorōk nān ro jeiū im jatū, riLeman ro, ilo jet raan tokālik, ekkar nān ankilaan Irooj.

The Book of Moroni

Moroni 1

Now I, Moroni, after having made an end of abridging the account of the people of Jared, I had supposed not to have written more, but I have not as yet perished; and I make not myself known to the Lamanites lest they should destroy me.

For behold, their wars are exceedingly fierce among themselves; and because of their hatred they put to death every Nephite that will not deny the Christ.

And I, Moroni, will not deny the Christ; wherefore, I wander whithersoever I can for the safety of mine own life.

Wherefore, I write a few more things, contrary to that which I had supposed; for I had supposed not to have written any more; but I write a few more things, that perhaps they may be of worth unto my brethren, the Lamanites, in some future day, according to the will of the Lord.

Moronai 2

- 1 Naan ko an Kraist, ko Eaar kōnono nān ro rikaḷooran, joñoulruo eo Eaar kāālet, ke Eaar likūt pā ko pein ioer—
- 2 Im Eaar kūr er kōn etaer, im ba: Koḿ naaj kūr nān Jema ilo Eta, ilo jar ekajoor; im ālikin ami kar kōḿḿane men in koḿ enaaj wōr ami kajoor bwe nān eo koḿ naaj likūt peimi ioon, koḿ naaj leḷok Jetōb Kwōjarjar; im ilo Eta koḿ naaj leḷok E, bwe āindein ro Aō rijjilōk rej kōḿḿan.
- 3 Kiiō Kraist eaar kōnono naan kein nān er ilo iien ḿoktata in waḷok eo An; im jarlepju eo eaar jab roñ, a rikaḷoor ro raar roñ; im ioon joñan wōt eo raar likūt peier, eaar wōtlōk Jetōb Kwōjarjar.

Moroni 2

The words of Christ, which he spake unto his disciples, the twelve whom he had chosen, as he laid his hands upon them—

And he called them by name, saying: Ye shall call on the Father in my name, in mighty prayer; and after ye have done this ye shall have power that to him upon whom ye shall lay your hands, ye shall give the Holy Ghost; and in my name shall ye give it, for thus do mine apostles.

Now Christ spake these words unto them at the time of his first appearing; and the multitude heard it not, but the disciples heard it; and on as many as they laid their hands, fell the Holy Ghost.

Moronai 3

- 1 Wāween eo rikaḷoor ro, ro kar ʔa etaer elder ro an kabuñ eo, raar kapit pris ro im rikaki ro—
- 2 Ālikin aer kar jar n̄an Jemān ilo etan Kraist, rekar likūt peier ioer, im ba:
- 3 Ilo etan Jisōs Kraist ij kapit eok juon pris (ak eḷaññe e ej juon rikaki, ij kapit eok juon rikaki) n̄an kwaḷḷok kōn ukeḷḷok im jeorḷḷok in jerḷwiwi ko kōn Jisōs Kraist, j̄an niknik in tōmak ioon Etan n̄an jemḷḷokin. Amen.
- 4 Im ekkar n̄an wāween in raar kapit pris ro im rikaki ro, ekkar n̄an mennin leḷḷok ko im kūr ko an Anij n̄an armej; im raar kapit er j̄an kajoer eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, eo eaar ilo er.

Moroni 3

The manner which the disciples, who were called the elders of the church, ordained priests and teachers—

After they had prayed unto the Father in the name of Christ, they laid their hands upon them, and said:

In the name of Jesus Christ I ordain you to be a priest (or if he be a teacher, I ordain you to be a teacher) to preach repentance and remission of sins through Jesus Christ, by the endurance of faith on his name to the end. Amen.

And after this manner did they ordain priests and teachers, according to the gifts and callings of God unto men; and they ordained them by the power of the Holy Ghost, which was in them.

Moronai 4

- 1 Wāween eo elder ro im pris ro aer rej kōjeraaṃṃan kanniōkin im bōtōktōkin Kraist nān kabuñ eo; im raar kōjeraaṃṃan e ekkar nān naan in jiroñ ko an Kraist; kōn menin jejeḷā wāween eo e ṃool; im elder ak pris eo eaar kajeedede—
- 2 Im raar bukweḷōḷō ippān kabuñ eo, im jar nān Jemān ilo etan Kraist, im ba:
- 3 O Anij, Jemām Indeeo, kōmij kajjitōk Ippaṃ ilo etan Nejūṃ, Jisōs Kraist, nān kōjeraaṃṃan im kokwōjarjar pilawā in nān jetōb ko an ro otemjej rej bōk ṃōttan; bwe ren maroñ ṃōñā ilo aer ememej ānbwinnin Nejūṃ, im kaṃool nān Kwe, O Anij, Jemām Indeeo, bwe reṃōṃōṃō in bōk ioer etan Nejūṃ, im keememej E iien otemjej, im kōjparok kien ko An ko Eaar liḷok nān er, bwe Jetōb eo An en maroñ pād ippāer iien otemjej. Amen.

Moroni 4

The manner of their elders and priests administering the flesh and blood of Christ unto the church; and they administered it according to the commandments of Christ; wherefore we know the manner to be true; and the elder or priest did minister it—

And they did kneel down with the church, and pray to the Father in the name of Christ, saying:

O God, the Eternal Father, we ask thee in the name of thy Son, Jesus Christ, to bless and sanctify this bread to the souls of all those who partake of it; that they may eat in remembrance of the body of thy Son, and witness unto thee, O God, the Eternal Father, that they are willing to take upon them the name of thy Son, and always remember him, and keep his commandments which he hath given them, that they may always have his Spirit to be with them. Amen.

Moronai 5

- 1 Wāween eo kōjeraaṃṃane wain eo—Lo, raar bōk kap eo, im ba:
- 2 O Anij, Jemām Indeeo, kōmij kajjitōk Ippaṃ, ilo etan Nejūṃ, Jisōs Kraist, n̄an kōjeraaṃṃan im kokwōjarjar wain in n̄an jetōb ko an ro otemjej rej idaak jān e, bwe ren maroṅ kōṃṃane ilo ememej bōtōktōkin Nejūṃ, eo eaar t̄oṛṛḷok kōn er; bwe ren maroṅ kaṃool n̄an kwe, O Anij, Jemām Indeeo, bwe ren keememej E iien otemjej, bwe Jetōb eo An en maroṅ pād ippāer. Amen.

Moroni 5

The manner of administering the wine—Behold, they took the cup, and said:

O God, the Eternal Father, we ask thee, in the name of thy Son, Jesus Christ, to bless and sanctify this wine to the souls of all those who drink of it, that they may do it in remembrance of the blood of thy Son, which was shed for them; that they may witness unto thee, O God, the Eternal Father, that they do always remember him, that they may have his Spirit to be with them. Amen.

Moronai 6

- 1 Im kiiō ij kōnono kōn peptaij. Lo, elder ro, pris ro, im rikaki ro, kar peptaij; im rekar jab peptaij eļañne raar jab kwaļok leen ekkar bwe ren kar tōllōke.
- 2 Rekar barāinwōt jab bōk jabdewōt nān peptaij ijellōkun wōt nē rekar wōnmaañļok kōn bōro eo erup im jetōb ettā, im kar kaṃool nān kabuñ eo bwe raar lukkuun ṃool ilo ukeļok jān aolep jerqowiwi ko aer.
- 3 Im ejjeļok kar bōk nān peptaij ijellōkun nē rekar bōk ioer etan Kraist, im kar wōr juon kōttōpar nān jerbāl nān e nān jeṃļokin.
- 4 Im ālikin kar bōk er nān peptaij, im kar jerbale ioer im karreoik er jān kajoor eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, rekar bōnbōn ilubwiljin armej ro an kabuñ eo an Kraist; im etaer kar būki, bwe ren maroñ keememej im naajdik er jān eṃṃan eo an naan in Anij, nān kōjparok er ilo wāween ejimwe, nān kōjparok er iien otemjej nān ekkōl im jar, atartar make ioon eṃṃan ko an Kraist, eo ej rijeje im rikadedeļok an tōmak eo aer.
- 5 Im kabuñ eo eaar kwelok emmakijkij, nān jitlok im nān jar, im nān kōnono ippān doon kōn eṃṃanļok eo an jetōb ko aer.
- 6 Im raar kwelok makijkij nān bōk pilawā im wain eo, ilo ememej Irooj Jisōs.
- 7 Im rekar kanooj jejet nān lale bwe en ejjeļok jerqowiwi ilubwiljier; im jabdewōt eo kar lo nān kōṃṃan bōd, im jilu rikaṃool an kabuñ eo eaar liaakeļok er iṃaan elder ro, im eļañne rejjab ukeļok, im jab kwaļok burueer, etaer kar jeorļok, im rekar jab bōnbōn ilubwiljin armej ro an Kraist.
- 8 A joñan emmakijkij in aer ukeļok im kappukot jeorļok bōd, kōn jibadbad eṃool, kar jeorļok aer bōd.
- 9 Im kwelok ko aer kar kōṃṃan jān kabuñ eo ālikin wāween jerbāl ko an jetōb, im jān kajoor eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar; bwe āinwōt kajoor eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar eaar tōl er eļañne nān kwaļok naan, ak nān kōketak, ak nān jar, ak nān owar ilo jar, ak nān al, eṃool āindein eaar kōṃṃan.

Moroni 6

And now I speak concerning baptism. Behold, elders, priests, and teachers were baptized; and they were not baptized save they brought forth fruit meet that they were worthy of it.

Neither did they receive any unto baptism save they came forth with a broken heart and a contrite spirit, and witnessed unto the church that they truly repented of all their sins.

And none were received unto baptism save they took upon them the name of Christ, having a determination to serve him to the end.

And after they had been received unto baptism, and were wrought upon and cleansed by the power of the Holy Ghost, they were numbered among the people of the church of Christ; and their names were taken, that they might be remembered and nourished by the good word of God, to keep them in the right way, to keep them continually watchful unto prayer, relying alone upon the merits of Christ, who was the author and the finisher of their faith.

And the church did meet together oft, to fast and to pray, and to speak one with another concerning the welfare of their souls.

And they did meet together oft to partake of bread and wine, in remembrance of the Lord Jesus.

And they were strict to observe that there should be no iniquity among them; and whoso was found to commit iniquity, and three witnesses of the church did condemn them before the elders, and if they repented not, and confessed not, their names were blotted out, and they were not numbered among the people of Christ.

But as oft as they repented and sought forgiveness, with real intent, they were forgiven.

And their meetings were conducted by the church after the manner of the workings of the Spirit, and by the power of the Holy Ghost; for as the power of the Holy Ghost led them whether to preach, or to exhort, or to pray, or to supplicate, or to sing, even so it was done.

Moronai 7

- 1 Im kiiō nā, Moronai, ij jeje jet naan ko an jema Mormon, ko eaar kōnono kōn tōmak, kōjatdikdik, im iakwe-eṃool; bwe ilōkan wāween in eaar kōnono nān armej ro, ke eaar katakin er ilo iṃōn kwelōk ko rekar kalōk i nān jikin kabuñ-jar.
- 2 Im kiiō nā, Mormon, ij kōnono nān koṃ, ro jeiu im jatū rejitōnbōro; im ej jān jouj an Anij Jemād, im ad Irooj Jisōs Kraist, im ankilaan ekwōjarjar, kōn mennin letok in An kūr nān eō, bwe ij maroñ anemkwōj nān kōnono nān koṃ ilo iien in.
- 3 Kōn menin, ikōṃaan kōnono nān koṃ ro rej jān kabuñ eo, ro rej rikaḷoor ro an Kraist reineeṃṃan, im ro raar bōk kōjatdikdik ebwe eo jān e koṃ maroñ deḷōṃḷōk ilo kakkije an Irooj, jān iien in ṃaanḷōk ṃae koṃ naaj kakkije Ippān ilo lañ.
- 4 Im kiiō ro jeiu im jatū, ij lo waḷōkin men kein jān koṃ kōn ami etetal eaenōṃṃan ippān ro nejin armej.
- 5 Bwe ij keememej naan an Anij eo ej ba jān jermal ko aer kwōnaaj jeḷā er; bwe eḷaññe jermal ko aer rej eṃṃan, innām rej eṃṃan barāinwōt.
- 6 Bwe lo, Anij eaar ba armej eo enana ejamin kōṃṃan men eo eṃṃan; bwe eḷaññe ej leḷōk juon mennin leḷōk, ak jar nān Anij, eḷaññe ej jab naaj kōṃṃane kōn lukkuun būruōn aorōk in nān e ejjeḷōk.
- 7 Bwe lo, in ej jab watōk men in nān e wānōk.
- 8 Bwe lo, eḷaññe juon armej enana ej leḷōk juon mennin leḷōk, e ej kōṃṃane ilo kūbbon; āindein mennin watōk nān e eja āinwōt nē eaar dāpij mennin leḷōk eo; kōn menin ej watōk men in nana iṃaan Anij.
- 9 Im āindein barāinwōt ej watōk enana nān armej eo, eḷaññe enaaj jar im jab kōn lukkuun ṃool in būruōn; aet, im aorōk in nān e ejjeḷōk, bwe Anij ej jab bōk rein.
- 10 Kōn menin, armej eo enana ej jab maroñ kōṃṃan men eo eṃṃan; barāinwōt eban maroñ leḷōk mennin leḷōk eṃṃan.

Moroni 7

And now I, Moroni, write a few of the words of my father Mormon, which he spake concerning faith, hope, and charity; for after this manner did he speak unto the people, as he taught them in the synagogue which they had built for the place of worship.

And now I, Mormon, speak unto you, my beloved brethren; and it is by the grace of God the Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, and his holy will, because of the gift of his calling unto me, that I am permitted to speak unto you at this time.

Wherefore, I would speak unto you that are of the church, that are the peaceable followers of Christ, and that have obtained a sufficient hope by which ye can enter into the rest of the Lord, from this time henceforth until ye shall rest with him in heaven.

And now my brethren, I judge these things of you because of your peaceable walk with the children of men.

For I remember the word of God which saith by their works ye shall know them; for if their works be good, then they are good also.

For behold, God hath said a man being evil cannot do that which is good; for if he offereth a gift, or prayeth unto God, except he shall do it with real intent it profiteth him nothing.

For behold, it is not counted unto him for righteousness.

For behold, if a man being evil giveth a gift, he doeth it grudgingly; wherefore it is counted unto him the same as if he had retained the gift; wherefore he is counted evil before God.

And likewise also is it counted evil unto a man, if he shall pray and not with real intent of heart; yea, and it profiteth him nothing, for God receiveth none such.

Wherefore, a man being evil cannot do that which is good; neither will he give a good gift.

- 11 Bwe lo, unjān dān emeq ej jab maroñ kwaḷok dān emman; barāinwōt unjān dān emman ejamin kwaḷok dān emeq; kōn menin, armej eo ej karejeran devil ejamin ḷoor Kraist; im eḷañne e ej ḷoor Kraist e jamin juon karejeran devil.
- 12 Kōn menin, men otemjej ko remman rej itok jān Anij; im men eo enana ej itok jān devil; bwe devil ej rikōjdat nān Anij, im ej juṃae E iien otemjej, im karuwainene im karreel nān jerqwiwi, im nān kōmman men eo enana iien otemjej.
- 13 A lo, men eo jān Anij ej karuwainene im karreel nān kōmman emman iien otemjej; kōn menin, jabdewōt men ej karuwainene im karreel nān kōmman emman, im nān iakwe Anij, im nān jermal nān E, ej kōketak in Anij.
- 14 Kōn menin, koṃin eqroñ, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, bwe koṃin jab ekajet men eo enana bwe ej jān Anij, ak bwe men eo emman im jān Anij ej jān devil.
- 15 Bwe lo, ro jeiū im jatū, emōj lewōj nān koṃ nān ekajet, bwe koṃin maroñ jeḷā emman jān nana; im wāween eo nān ekajet ej kanooj alikkar, bwe koṃin maroñ jeḷā kōn juon jeḷā eweppān, āinwōt raanlelep jān boñ nijōk.
- 16 Bwe lo, Jetōb in Kraist emōj leḷok e nān aolep armej, bwe en maroñ jeḷā emman jān nana; kōn menin, ij kwaḷok wāween eo nān ekajet; bwe men otemjeḷok ej karuwainene nān kōmman emman, im nān karreel nān tōmak ilo Kraist, kar jilkinḷok e jān kajoor eo im mennin leḷok eo an Kraist; kōn menin koṃ maroñ jeḷā kōn juon jeḷāḷokjeṇ eweppān e ej jān Anij.
- 17 A jabdewōt men ej karreel armej nān kōmman nana, im jab tōmak ilo Kraist, im kaarmejjete E, im jab jermal nān Anij, innām koṃ naaj jeḷā kōn juon jeḷāḷokjeṇ eweppān men in ej jān devil; bwe ilokan wāween in devil ej kōmman jermal enana, bwe e ej karreel ejjeḷok armej nān kōmman emman, jaab, jab juon, jaab enjeḷ ro an, im jab er ro raar wūjlepeḷok er nān E.

For behold, a bitter fountain cannot bring forth good water; neither can a good fountain bring forth bitter water; wherefore, a man being a servant of the devil cannot follow Christ; and if he follow Christ he cannot be a servant of the devil.

Wherefore, all things which are good cometh of God; and that which is evil cometh of the devil; for the devil is an enemy unto God, and fighteth against him continually, and inviteth and enticeth to sin, and to do that which is evil continually.

But behold, that which is of God inviteth and enticeth to do good continually; wherefore, every thing which inviteth and enticeth to do good, and to love God, and to serve him, is inspired of God.

Wherefore, take heed, my beloved brethren, that ye do not judge that which is evil to be of God, or that which is good and of God to be of the devil.

For behold, my brethren, it is given unto you to judge, that ye may know good from evil; and the way to judge is as plain, that ye may know with a perfect knowledge, as the daylight is from the dark night.

For behold, the Spirit of Christ is given to every man, that he may know good from evil; wherefore, I show unto you the way to judge; for every thing which inviteth to do good, and to persuade to believe in Christ, is sent forth by the power and gift of Christ; wherefore ye may know with a perfect knowledge it is of God.

But whatsoever thing persuadeth men to do evil, and believe not in Christ, and deny him, and serve not God, then ye may know with a perfect knowledge it is of the devil; for after this manner doth the devil work, for he persuadeth no man to do good, no, not one; neither do his angels; neither do they who subject themselves unto him.

- 18 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, kōnke ij lo bwe koṃ jeļā meram eo koṃij maroñ ekajet jān e, meram eo ej meram an Kraist, lale bwe koṃin jab ekajet ilo bōd; bwe kōn ejja ekajet eo koṃij ekajet naaj barāinwōt ekajet koṃ.
- 19 Kōn menin, ij akweļap nān koṃ, ro jeiū im jatū, bwe koṃij aikuļ kappukot ilo niknik ilo meram eo an Kraist bwe koṃin maroñ jeļā eṃṃan jān nana; im eļāñne koṃ naaj ekkejel pen ioon men otemjej eṃṃan, im jab liaakeļok men in, koṃ naaj lukkuun ṃool juon nejin Kraist.
- 20 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū, ekōjkan an maroñ bwe koṃin maroñ kūkki im dāpdep ioon men otemjej eṃṃan?
- 21 Im kiiō ij itok nān tōmak in, eo kake iaar ba ikar kōnono; im inaaļ jiroñ koṃ wāween eo kōn e koṃ maroñ ekkejel pen ioon men otemjej eṃṃan.
- 22 Bwe lo, Anij ejeļā men otemjeļok, kōnke E ej jān indeeo nān indeeo, lo, Eaar jilkinļok enjeļ ro nān jipañ ro nejin armeļ, nān kwaļok ilo alikkar itok eo an Kraist; im ilo Kraist men otemjej eṃṃan ej aikuļ itok.
- 23 Im Anij barāinwōt eaar kwaļok nān rikanaan ro, jān lōñiin make, bwe Kraist en kar itok.
- 24 Im lo, ekar wōr elōñ wāween ko im Eaar kwaļok men kein nān ro nejin armeļ, ko rekar eṃṃan; im men otemjeļok ko reṃṃan rej itok jān Kraist; ijellokun in armeļ raar wōtlōk, im ejjeļok men eṃṃan ekar itok nān er.
- 25 Kōn menin, jān jipañ an enjeļ raṃ, im jān naan otemjeļok eaar diwōjļok jān lōñiin Anij, armeļ raar jino kwaļok tōmak ilo Kraist; im āindein jān tōmak, raar ekkejel pen ioon men otemjej eṃṃan; im āindein eaar ṃae itok eo an Kraist.
- 26 Im ālikin An kar itok armeļ raar barāinwōt lo lōṃoṃor jān tōmak ilo Etan; im jān tōmak, rej erom ṃaan ro nejin Anij. Im ejja lukkuun āinwōt Kraist ej mour Eaar kōnono naan kein nān ro jemād, im ba: Jabdewōt men koṃ naaj kajjitōk ippān Jema ilo Eta, eo ej eṃṃan, ilo tōmak, im lōke bwe koṃ naaj bōk, lo, enaaļ waļok nān koṃ.

And now, my brethren, seeing that ye know the light by which ye may judge, which light is the light of Christ, see that ye do not judge wrongfully; for with that same judgment which ye judge ye shall also be judged.

Wherefore, I beseech of you, brethren, that ye should search diligently in the light of Christ that ye may know good from evil; and if ye will lay hold upon every good thing, and condemn it not, ye certainly will be a child of Christ.

And now, my brethren, how is it possible that ye can lay hold upon every good thing?

And now I come to that faith, of which I said I would speak; and I will tell you the way whereby ye may lay hold on every good thing.

For behold, God knowing all things, being from everlasting to everlasting, behold, he sent angels to minister unto the children of men, to make manifest concerning the coming of Christ; and in Christ there should come every good thing.

And God also declared unto prophets, by his own mouth, that Christ should come.

And behold, there were divers ways that he did manifest things unto the children of men, which were good; and all things which are good cometh of Christ; otherwise men were fallen, and there could no good thing come unto them.

Wherefore, by the ministering of angels, and by every word which proceeded forth out of the mouth of God, men began to exercise faith in Christ; and thus by faith, they did lay hold upon every good thing; and thus it was until the coming of Christ.

And after that he came men also were saved by faith in his name; and by faith, they become the sons of God. And as surely as Christ liveth he spake these words unto our fathers, saying: Whatsoever thing ye shall ask the Father in my name, which is good, in faith believing that ye shall receive, behold, it shall be done unto you.

- 27 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, mennin bwilōn ko rekar bōjrak ke kōnke Kraist eaar wanlōnļok ilo lañ, im kar jijet ianbwijmaroñ in pein Anij, ñan bōk jān Jemān jimwe ko an in tūriaṃokake eo kar An ioon ro nejin Armej raṇ?
- 28 Bwe Eaar uwaake jeṃļok ko an kien eo, im Eaar bōk aolep ro raar tōmak ilo E; im ro eaar wōr aer tōmak ilo E renaaj eddāp ñan men otemjej eṃṃan; kōn menin E ej errā ilo jibadbad eo kōn ro nejin armej raṇ; im Ej jokwe indeeo ilo lañ ko.
- 29 Im kōnke Eaar kōṃṃane men in, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, mennin bwilōn ko rekar ke bōjrak? Lo ij ba ñan koṃ, Jaab; barāinwōt enjeļ raṇ raar jab bōjrak ñan jermal ippān ro nejin armej raṇ.
- 30 Bwe lo, er rej rijermal An, ñan jipañ ekkar ñan naan eo an An naan in jiroñ, im kwaļok er ñan er ro ekajoor aer tōmak im epen ļōṃṃak ko aer ilo wāween ṃwil otemjeļok eṃṃan.
- 31 Im opij eo an jermal in eo aer ej ñan kūr armej ñan ukeļok, im ñan kakūrṃool im ñan kōṃṃane jermal in bujen ko an Jemān, ko Eaar kōṃṃan ñan ro nejin armej raṇ, ñan kōpooj iaļ eo ilubwiljin ro nejin armej raṇ, jān kajeededļok naan eo an Kraist ñan ro kāālet in Irooj, bwe ren maroñ kwaļok naan in kaṃool kōn E.
- 32 Im jān kōṃṃan āinwōt, Irooj Anij ej kōpooj iaļ eo bwe bwe in armej raṇ ren maroñ wōr aer tōmak ilo Kraist, bwe Jetōb Kwōjarjar en wōr jikin ilo burueer, ekkar ñan kajoor eo An; im ekkar ñan wāween in bōktok Jemān, bujen ko Eaar kōṃṃan ñan ro nejin armej raṇ.
- 33 Im Kraist eaar ba: Eļāñne koṃ naaj tōmak ilo Ña koṃ naaj wōr ami kajoor ñan kōṃṃan jabdewōt men emennin aikuj ilo Ña.
- 34 Im Eaar ba: Ukeļok aolep koṃ jeṃļok ko in laļ, im itok ñan Eō, im peptaij ilo Eta, im tōmak ilo Ña, bwe koṃin maroñ mour.
- 35 Im kiiō, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, eļāñne wāween eo in bwe men kein reṃool ko iaar kōnono ñan koṃ, im Anij enaaj kwaļok ñan koṃ, kōn kajoor im aiboojoj eļap ilo raan eo āliktata, bwe rej ṃool, im eļāñne rej ṃool raan in mennin bwilōn ko eaar bōjrak ke?

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, have miracles ceased because Christ hath ascended into heaven, and hath sat down on the right hand of God, to claim of the Father his rights of mercy which he hath upon the children of men?

For he hath answered the ends of the law, and he claimeth all those who have faith in him; and they who have faith in him will cleave unto every good thing; wherefore he advocateth the cause of the children of men; and he dwelleth eternally in the heavens.

And because he hath done this, my beloved brethren, have miracles ceased? Behold I say unto you, Nay; neither have angels ceased to minister unto the children of men.

For behold, they are subject unto him, to minister according to the word of his command, showing themselves unto them of strong faith and a firm mind in every form of godliness.

And the office of their ministry is to call men unto repentance, and to fulfil and to do the work of the covenants of the Father, which he hath made unto the children of men, to prepare the way among the children of men, by declaring the word of Christ unto the chosen vessels of the Lord, that they may bear testimony of him.

And by so doing, the Lord God prepareth the way that the residue of men may have faith in Christ, that the Holy Ghost may have place in their hearts, according to the power thereof; and after this manner bringeth to pass the Father, the covenants which he hath made unto the children of men.

And Christ hath said: If ye will have faith in me ye shall have power to do whatsoever thing is expedient in me.

And he hath said: Repent all ye ends of the earth, and come unto me, and be baptized in my name, and have faith in me, that ye may be saved.

And now, my beloved brethren, if this be the case that these things are true which I have spoken unto you, and God will show unto you, with power and great glory at the last day, that they are true, and if they are true has the day of miracles ceased?

- 36 Ak enjel ro raar bōjrak ke n̄an waļok n̄an ro nejin armej raṅ? Ak Eaar dāpij ke kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar jān er? Ak En ke, toun wōt an iien wōnṁaanļok, ak an laļ naaj jutak, ak naaj wōr juon armej ioon mejān laļ n̄an lōmṁōgren?
- 37 Lo ij ba n̄an koṁ, Jaab; bwe ej jān tōmak mennin bwilōn ko rej jerbali; im ej jān tōmak bwe enjel raṅ ren waļok im jipaṅ armej; kōn menin, eļañne men kein raar bōjrak wo n̄an ro nejin armej raṅ, bwe ej kōn jab tōmak, im aolep e waan.
- 38 Bwe ejjelok armej enaaj mour, ekkar n̄an naan ko an Kraist, ijellokun n̄e renaaj tōmak ilo Etan; kōn menin, eļañne men kein raar bōjrak, innām tōmak eaar bōjrak barāinwōt; im enana taṁṁwin armej, bwe er rej āinwōt n̄e eaar ejjelok pinmuur eaar kōṁṁan.
- 39 A lo, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ij lo waļokin men kein reṁṁanļok jān koṁ, bwe ij kōjjeṁļok bwe ewōr ami tōmak ilo Kraist kōnke ami ettā; bwe eļañne koṁ ar jab tōmak ilo E innām koṁij jab ekkar n̄an bōnbōn ilubwiljin armej in kabuñ eo An.
- 40 Im bar juon alen, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, ikōṁaan kōnono n̄an koṁ kōn kōjatdikdik. Ekōjkan ami naaj tōpar tōmak, ijellokun n̄e naaj ejjelok ami kōjatdikdik?
- 41 Im ta eo koṁ naaj kōjatdikdik kake? Lo ij ba n̄an koṁ bwe koṁ naaj kōjatdikdik kōn pinmuur eo an Kraist im kajoor in An jerkakpeje, n̄an naaj jerkak n̄an mour indeeo, im men in kōnke ami tōmak ilo E ekkar n̄an kallimur eo.
- 42 Kōn menin, eļañne armej ewōr an tōmak eaikuj wōr an kōjatdikdik; bwe n̄e ejjelok tōmak e jamin wōr jabdewōt kōjatdikdik.
- 43 Im bar juon alen, lo ij ba n̄an koṁ bwe e ej jab maroñ wōr an tōmak im kōjatdikdik, ijellokun n̄e enaaj ineemṁan, im ettā būruōn.

Or have angels ceased to appear unto the children of men? Or has he withheld the power of the Holy Ghost from them? Or will he, so long as time shall last, or the earth shall stand, or there shall be one man upon the face thereof to be saved?

Behold I say unto you, Nay; for it is by faith that miracles are wrought; and it is by faith that angels appear and minister unto men; wherefore, if these things have ceased wo be unto the children of men, for it is because of unbelief, and all is vain.

For no man can be saved, according to the words of Christ, save they shall have faith in his name; wherefore, if these things have ceased, then has faith ceased also; and awful is the state of man, for they are as though there had been no redemption made.

But behold, my beloved brethren, I judge better things of you, for I judge that ye have faith in Christ because of your meekness; for if ye have not faith in him then ye are not fit to be numbered among the people of his church.

And again, my beloved brethren, I would speak unto you concerning hope. How is it that ye can attain unto faith, save ye shall have hope?

And what is it that ye shall hope for? Behold I say unto you that ye shall have hope through the atonement of Christ and the power of his resurrection, to be raised unto life eternal, and this because of your faith in him according to the promise.

Wherefore, if a man have faith he must needs have hope; for without faith there cannot be any hope.

And again, behold I say unto you that he cannot have faith and hope, save he shall be meek, and lowly of heart.

44 Eḷaññe āindein, an tōmak im kōjatdikdik e waan, bwe ejjeḷok bōk e iḡaan Anij, ijellokun riineemḡan im ettā ilo bōro; im eḷaññe armej eo ej ineemḡan im ettā ilo bōro, im kwaḷok būruōn jān kajoor eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar bwe Jisōs ej Kraist eo, eaikuj wōr an iakwe-eḡool; bwe eḷaññe ejjeḷok an iakwe-eḡool e ejjeḷok tokjān; kōn menin eaikuj wōr an iakwe-eḡool.

45 Im iakwe-eḡool ej meanwōd im e jouj, im ej jab juunḡaade, ej jab kappukot men ko an, ej jab illulu, ej jab ḷōmḡak nana, im jab lañlōñ ilo nana ak lañlōñ ilo ḡool eo, ej kijenmej ilo men otemjej, ej tōmak ilo men otemjej, ej kōjatdikdik ilo men otemjej, ej niknik ilo men otemjej.

46 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, eḷaññe ejjeḷok ami iakwe-eḡool, koḡ jekdōḡn, bwe iakwe-eḡool ej jamin jako. Kōn menin, koḡin eddāp ḡan iakwe-eḡool, eo ej ḷaptata jān men otemjej, bwe men otemjej renaaj jemḷok—

47 A iakwe-eḡool ej iakwe eo erreō an Kraist, im e kijejeto indeeo; im jabdewōt eo lo e ippān ilo raan eo āliktata, enaaj emḡan ippān.

48 Kōn menin, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro, koḡin jar ḡan Jemād kōn aolep kajoor in bōro, bwe koḡin maroñ obrak kōn iakwe eo An, eo Eaar leḷok ioon aolep ro rej rikaḷoor ro an reḡool an Nejin, Jisōs Kraist; bwe koḡin maroñ erom ḡaan ro nejin Anij; bwe ḡe Enaaj waḷok jenaaj āinwōt E, bwe jenaaj lo E ilo lukkuun nememen; bwe jen maroñ bōk kōjatdikdik in; bwe jān maroñ karreo eḡool āinwōt E erreō. Amen.

If so, his faith and hope is vain, for none is acceptable before God, save the meek and lowly in heart; and if a man be meek and lowly in heart, and confesses by the power of the Holy Ghost that Jesus is the Christ, he must needs have charity; for if he have not charity he is nothing; wherefore he must needs have charity.

And charity suffereth long, and is kind, and envieth not, and is not puffed up, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil, and rejoiceth not in iniquity but rejoiceth in the truth, beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, if ye have not charity, ye are nothing, for charity never faileth. Wherefore, cleave unto charity, which is the greatest of all, for all things must fail—

But charity is the pure love of Christ, and it endureth forever; and whoso is found possessed of it at the last day, it shall be well with him.

Wherefore, my beloved brethren, pray unto the Father with all the energy of heart, that ye may be filled with this love, which he hath bestowed upon all who are true followers of his Son, Jesus Christ; that ye may become the sons of God; that when he shall appear we shall be like him, for we shall see him as he is; that we may have this hope; that we may be purified even as he is pure. Amen.

Moronai 8

- 1 Juon lōta an jema Mormon, kar je n̄an eō, Moronai; im eaar jeje n̄an eō mōkaj ālikin wōt kar kūr eō n̄an jermal in. Im ilo wāween in eaar jeje n̄an eō, im ba:
- 2 Nejū maan jitōnbōro, Moronai, ij mōṅōṅō otem mōṅōṅō bwe aṃ Irooj Jisōs Kraist eaar lōmṅak kōn eok, im kar kūr eok n̄an jermal in An, im n̄an jermal in ekwōjarjar An.
- 3 Ij lōmṅak kōn eok iien otemjej ilo jar ko aō, im jar wōt n̄an Anij Jemān ilo etan eo Nejin Ekwōjarjar, Jisōs, bwe E, kōn eṃṃan im jouj eo an ejjeḷok jeṃḷokin, naaj kōjparok eok kōn kijejeto in tōmak ilo Etan n̄an jeṃḷok in.
- 4 Im kiiō, nejū maan, ij kōnono n̄an eok kōn men eo ej kanooj kabūromōj eō; bwe ej kabūromōj eō bwe en wōr aitwerōk ko rej jerkak ilubwiljimi.
- 5 Bwe, eḷañne iaar jeḷā mool eo, ekar wōr aitwerōk ko ilubwiljimi kōn peptaij in ajri ro nejimi reddik.
- 6 Im kiiō, nejū maan, ikōṅnaan bwe koṃin niknik jermal, bwe bōd ḷapḷap in en eṃṃakūt jān ilubwiljimi; bwe, bwe kōn un in iaar jeje lōta in.
- 7 Bwe eṃōkaj ālikin wōt iaar jeḷā kōn men kein kōn koṃ iaar kajjitōk ippān Irooj kōn wāween in. Im naan eo an Irooj eaar itok n̄an eō jān kajoor eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, im ba:
- 8 Kwōn roṅjaki naan ko an Kraist, aṃ Ripinmuur, aṃ Irooj im aṃ Anij. Lo, Iaar itok ilo laḷ jab n̄an kūr ro rekwōjarjar ak ro rijerqwiwi n̄an ukeḷok; eo ājmour ej jab aikuj riuno, a er ro renañinmej; kōn menin, ajri ro reddik reājmour, bwe rejjab maroñ kōṃṃan jerqwiwi; kōn menin lia eo an Adam kar bōk jān er ilo N̄a, bwe en ejjeḷok an kajoor ioer; im kien m̄wijm̄wij ej ḷot ilo N̄a.
- 9 Im ilo wāween in Jetōb Kwōjarjar eaar kwaḷok naan eo an Anij n̄an eō; kōn menin, nejū maan jitōnbōro, i jeḷā bwe men in ej kajjirere iṃaan Anij, bwe koṃin peptaij ajri ro reddik.

Moroni 8

An epistle of my father Mormon, written to me, Moroni; and it was written unto me soon after my calling to the ministry. And on this wise did he write unto me, saying:

My beloved son, Moroni, I rejoice exceedingly that your Lord Jesus Christ hath been mindful of you, and hath called you to his ministry, and to his holy work.

I am mindful of you always in my prayers, continually praying unto God the Father in the name of his Holy Child, Jesus, that he, through his infinite goodness and grace, will keep you through the endurance of faith on his name to the end.

And now, my son, I speak unto you concerning that which grieveth me exceedingly; for it grieveth me that there should disputations rise among you.

For, if I have learned the truth, there have been disputations among you concerning the baptism of your little children.

And now, my son, I desire that ye should labor diligently, that this gross error should be removed from among you; for, for this intent I have written this epistle.

For immediately after I had learned these things of you I inquired of the Lord concerning the matter. And the word of the Lord came to me by the power of the Holy Ghost, saying:

Listen to the words of Christ, your Redeemer, your Lord and your God. Behold, I came into the world not to call the righteous but sinners to repentance; the whole need no physician, but they that are sick; wherefore, little children are whole, for they are not capable of committing sin; wherefore the curse of Adam is taken from them in me, that it hath no power over them; and the law of circumcision is done away in me.

And after this manner did the Holy Ghost manifest the word of God unto me; wherefore, my beloved son, I know that it is solemn mockery before God, that ye should baptize little children.

- 10 Lo ij ba ñan eok bwe men in kwōnaaj katakin— ukeļok im peptaij ñan ro rej reaikuj im remaroñ kōmman jerqwiwi; aet, katakin ro jemān im jinen bwe rej aikuj ukeļok im peptaij, im kōttāik er āinwōt ro nejier reddik, im renaaj aolep mour ippān ro nejier reddik.
- 11 Im ajri ro nejier reddik reaikuj jab ukeļok, im barāinwōt peptaij. Lo, peptaij ej ñan ukeļok ñan kajejjet kien ko ñan jeorļok in jerqwiwi ko.
- 12 A ajri ro reddik remour ilo Kraist, eṃool jān pedped an la; eļañne eaar jab āindein, Anij ej Anij in kalijekļok, im barāinwōt Anij e ukoktak, im rijepiaan armej raņ; bwe ewi joñan lōñ in ajri ro reddik raar mej kōn ejjeļok peptaij!
- 13 Kōn menin, eļañne ajri ro reddik reban kar mour kōn ejjeļok peptaij, rein reaikuj kar ilok ñan hell eo ejjeļok jemļokin.
- 14 Lo ij ba ñan eok, bwe e eo ej ļōmņak bwe ajri ro reddik reaikuj peptaij ej pād ilo āt emeṃ im kworak in nana; bwe e ejjeļok an tōmak, kōjatdikdik, ak jab iakwe-eṃool; kōn menin, eļañne kar bukweļok e ke ej pād ilo ļōmņak in, eaikuj wanlaļok ñan hell.
- 15 Bwe ekanooj in nana ñan ļōmņak bwe Anij ej ļomṃoren juon ajri kōnke peptaij, im eo juon eaikuj jako kōnke eaar jab peptaij.
- 16 Wo ñan er ro renaaj kaankeke iaļ ko an Irooj ekkar ñan wāween in, bwe renaaj jako ijellokun ñe rej ukeļok. Lo, ij kōnono kōn kajor, kōnke ewōr aō maroñ jān Anij; im ij jab mijak ta armej remaroñ kōmman; bwe iakwe eweppān ej joļok mijak otemjeļok.
- 17 Im ij obrak kōn iakwe-eṃool, eo ej iakwe ejjeļok jemļokin; kōn menin, aolep ajri ro rej āinwōt ña; kōn menin, ij iakwe ajri ro reddik kōn iakwe eo eweppān; im rej aolep āier wōt juon im ribōk leen ļomṃor.
- 18 Bwe I jeļā bwe Anij ej jab Anij in kalijekļok, im jab juon eukoktak; bwe E ej jab ukoktak jān indeeo ñan aolep indeeo.

Behold I say unto you that this thing shall ye teach—repentance and baptism unto those who are accountable and capable of committing sin; yea, teach parents that they must repent and be baptized, and humble themselves as their little children, and they shall all be saved with their little children.

And their little children need no repentance, neither baptism. Behold, baptism is unto repentance to the fulfilling the commandments unto the remission of sins.

But little children are alive in Christ, even from the foundation of the world; if not so, God is a partial God, and also a changeable God, and a respecter to persons; for how many little children have died without baptism!

Wherefore, if little children could not be saved without baptism, these must have gone to an endless hell.

Behold I say unto you, that he that supposeth that little children need baptism is in the gall of bitterness and in the bonds of iniquity; for he hath neither faith, hope, nor charity; wherefore, should he be cut off while in the thought, he must go down to hell.

For awful is the wickedness to suppose that God saveth one child because of baptism, and the other must perish because he hath no baptism.

Wo be unto them that shall pervert the ways of the Lord after this manner, for they shall perish except they repent. Behold, I speak with boldness, having authority from God; and I fear not what man can do; for perfect love casteth out all fear.

And I am filled with charity, which is everlasting love; wherefore, all children are alike unto me; wherefore, I love little children with a perfect love; and they are all alike and partakers of salvation.

For I know that God is not a partial God, neither a changeable being; but he is unchangeable from all eternity to all eternity.

19 Ajri ro reddik rejjab maroñ ukeļok; kōn menin, e juon men ekanooj nana ñan kaarmejjete tūriaṃokake ko reṃpool an Anij ñan er, bwe er rej aolep mour ilo E kōnke tūriaṃokake eo An.

20 Im e eo ej ba bwe ajri ro reddik reaikuj peptaij ej kaarmejjete tūriaṃokake ko an Kraist, im ej kajejtokjān pinmuur eo An im kajoor in An lōmṃoren.

21 Wo ñan rein, bwe rej pād ilo kauwōtata in mej, hell, im eñtaan ejjeļok jemļokin. Ij kōnono ilo kajoor; Anij eaar jiroñ eō. Kwōn roñjake im eṃroñ i, bwe rej jutak ṃae eok ilo jikin ekajet an Kraist.

22 Bwe lo bwe aolep ajri ro reddik otemjeļok remour ilo Kraist, im barāinwōt aolep er ro ejako kien eo ippāer. Bwe kajoor in pinmuur eo ej itok ioon aolep er ro ejjeļok kien eo ippāer; kōn menin, eo jab ṃa ruōn, ak eo ej pād iuṃwin ejjeļok liaakeļok, ej jab maroñ ukeļok; im ñan in peptaij ej je tokjān—

23 A men in ej kajjirere iṃaan Anij, im ej kaarmejjete tūriaṃokake ko an Kraist, im kajoor in Jetōb Kwōjarjar eo An, im ej likūt lōke ilo jermal ko remej.

24 Lo, nejū ṃaan, men in ej jab aikuj waļok; bwe ukeļok ej ñan er ro rej pād iuṃwin liaakeļok im iuṃwin lia in kien eo e rup.

25 Im leen ko ṃoktata an ukeļok ej peptaij; im peptaij ej itok jān tōmak ñan kajejjet in kien ko; im kajejjet in kien ko ej bōktok jeorļok in jerṃwiwi ko;

26 Im jeorļok in jerṃwiwi ko ej bōktok ettā, im ettā in bōro; im kōnke ettā im ettā in bōro ej itok lotok an Jetōb Kwōjarjar, Rikaenōṃṃan eo ej kobrak kōn kōjatdikdik im iakwe eweppān, iakwe eo ej ejamin jako jān niknik ñan jar, ṃae jemļokin enaaj itok, ñe aolep rekwōjarjar renaaj jokwe ippān Anij.

27 Lo, nejū ṃaan, inaaj jeje ñan eok bar juon alen eļañne ijjab ilok ṃōkaj ṃae riLeman ro. Lo, juwa eo an laļ in, ak armej in riNipai raṃ, eaar kaṃool kōkkure eo aer ijellokun ñe rej ukeļok.

Little children cannot repent; wherefore, it is awful wickedness to deny the pure mercies of God unto them, for they are all alive in him because of his mercy.

And he that saith that little children need baptism denieth the mercies of Christ, and setteth at naught the atonement of him and the power of his redemption.

Wo unto such, for they are in danger of death, hell, and an endless torment. I speak it boldly; God hath commanded me. Listen unto them and give heed, or they stand against you at the judgment-seat of Christ.

For behold that all little children are alive in Christ, and also all they that are without the law. For the power of redemption cometh on all them that have no law; wherefore, he that is not condemned, or he that is under no condemnation, cannot repent; and unto such baptism availeth nothing—

But it is mockery before God, denying the mercies of Christ, and the power of his Holy Spirit, and putting trust in dead works.

Behold, my son, this thing ought not to be; for repentance is unto them that are under condemnation and under the curse of a broken law.

And the first fruits of repentance is baptism; and baptism cometh by faith unto the fulfilling the commandments; and the fulfilling the commandments bringeth remission of sins;

And the remission of sins bringeth meekness, and lowliness of heart; and because of meekness and lowliness of heart cometh the visitation of the Holy Ghost, which Comforter filleth with hope and perfect love, which love endureth by diligence unto prayer, until the end shall come, when all the saints shall dwell with God.

Behold, my son, I will write unto you again if I go not out soon against the Lamanites. Behold, the pride of this nation, or the people of the Nephites, hath proven their destruction except they should repent.

28 Kwōn jar kōn er, nejū ṃaan, bwe ukeḷok en marōn itok n̄an er. Bwe lo, ij ekkōl n̄e jetōb ab kar bōjrak an jermal ippāer; im ilo ṃōttan jab e ilo aelōn̄ in rej barāinwōt kappukot n̄an joḷok aolep kajoor im marōn ej itok j̄an Anij; im rej kaarmejjete Jetōb Kwōjarjar.

29 Im ālikin joḷok ekanooj ḷap jeḷā, nejū ṃaan, rej aikuj jako ejjab to, n̄an kūrṃool in kanaan ko kar kōnono j̄an rikanaan ro, im barāinwōt naan ko an ad Rilṃṃoṃr make.

30 Bar iakwe, nejū ṃaan, ṃae inaj bar jeje n̄an eok, ak naaj iioon eok bar juon alen. Amen.

Pray for them, my son, that repentance may come unto them. But behold, I fear lest the Spirit hath ceased striving with them; and in this part of the land they are also seeking to put down all power and authority which cometh from God; and they are denying the Holy Ghost.

And after rejecting so great a knowledge, my son, they must perish soon, unto the fulfilling of the prophecies which were spoken by the prophets, as well as the words of our Savior himself.

Farewell, my son, until I shall write unto you, or shall meet you again. Amen.

Moronai 9

- 1 Nejū ʄaan ejitōnbōro, ij jeje n̄an eok bar juon alen bwe kwōn maroñ jeʄā bwe Ij mour wōt; a ij jeje jidik kōn men eo ekabūromōjʄmōj.
- 2 Bwe lo, ikar tariṅae juon pata ekanooj nana ippān riLeman raṅ, eo ilo e kōm ar jab anjō; im Arkeantōs eaar wōtlōk jān jāje eo, im barāinwōt Luram im Emrom; a aet, im eaar jako jān kōm eṅap oran in eṅṄaan ro am rejenolōk.
- 3 Im kiiō lo, nejū ʄaan, ij ekkōl n̄e riLeman ro raab naaj kōkkure armej rein; bwe rejjab ukeṅōk, im Setan ej pukwōj er iien otemjej n̄an illu juon ippān eo juon.
- 4 Lo, aō jermal ippāer ej wōnṄaanṅōk wōt; im n̄e ij kōnono naan eo an Anij kōn ekkañ rej wūdiddid im illu ʄae eō; im n̄e ij kōjermal ejjeṅōk ekkañ rej kapene burueer ʄae e; kōn menin, ij ekkōl n̄e jetōb eo an Irooj ab kar bōjrak jermal ippāer.
- 5 Bwe ekanooj ʄap otem ʄap aer illu bwe āinwōt n̄an n̄a er ejjeṅōk aer mijak mej; im raar jako iakwe eo aer, juon n̄an bar juon; im rej maro kōn bōtōktōk im idenoṅe wōt.
- 6 Im kiiō, nejū ʄaan ejitōnbōro, mekarta aer pen, jān n̄inik jermal; bwe eṅāñne jenaaj bōjrak jān jermal, jenaaj bōktok iuṄwin liaakeṅōk; bwe ewōr juon jermal n̄an ad kōṄṄane kiiō ilo ānbwinnin kle in, bwe jān maroñ anjō ioon rikōjdat in aolep weepṄān, im kakkijeik ad ilo aelōn in Anij.
- 7 Im kiiō ij jeje jidik kōn eṅtaan ko an armej rein. Bwe ekkar n̄an jeʄā eo iaar bōk jān Amoron, lo, riLeman ro elōn aer rikalbuuj, ro raar bōk er jān iṄōn bar in Serriza; im eaar wōr eṅṄan, kōrā, im ajri ro.

Moroni 9

My beloved son, I write unto you again that ye may know that I am yet alive; but I write somewhat of that which is grievous.

For behold, I have had a sore battle with the Lamanites, in which we did not conquer; and Archeantus has fallen by the sword, and also Luram and Emron; yea, and we have lost a great number of our choice men.

And now behold, my son, I fear lest the Lamanites shall destroy this people; for they do not repent, and Satan stirreth them up continually to anger one with another.

Behold, I am laboring with them continually; and when I speak the word of God with sharpness they tremble and anger against me; and when I use no sharpness they harden their hearts against it; wherefore, I fear lest the Spirit of the Lord hath ceased striving with them.

For so exceedingly do they anger that it seemeth me that they have no fear of death; and they have lost their love, one towards another; and they thirst after blood and revenge continually.

And now, my beloved son, notwithstanding their hardness, let us labor diligently; for if we should cease to labor, we should be brought under condemnation; for we have a labor to perform whilst in this tabernacle of clay, that we may conquer the enemy of all righteousness, and rest our souls in the kingdom of God.

And now I write somewhat concerning the sufferings of this people. For according to the knowledge which I have received from Amoron, behold, the Lamanites have many prisoners, which they took from the tower of Sherrizah; and there were men, women, and children.

8 Im ļōmaro pāleen im jemān kōrā ro im ajri ro raar
mane er; im rej naajdik kōrā ro kanniōk in ļōmaro
pāleer, im ajri ro kōn kanniōk in ro jemāer; im ejjeļok
dān, ijellokun wōt jidik, rej leļok nān er.

9 Im mekarta kajjōō in eļap an riLeman ro, ej jab
eļļā jān men eo an armej ro an ilo Moriantōm. Bwe lo,
elōn iaan kōrā ro nejin riLeman ro raar bōk er
rikalbuuj; im ālikin ankoņak jān er men eo e kanooj
kabuñ-būruōn im aorōk ilōnīn men otemjeļok, eo ej
m̄wil erre im wānōk—

10 Im ālikin aer kar kōm̄mane men in, raar urore er
ilo wāween eo ekanooj nana, deñļoke ānbwinnier
eṃool nān mej; im ālikin aer kar kōm̄mane men in,
raar kañ kanniōkier āinwōt mennin mour ko rawiia,
kōnke pen in burueer; im rej kōm̄mane āinwōt
kakōļleen peran.

11 O nejū maan jitōnbōro, ekōjkan an juon armej
āinwōt rein, bwe ren ejjeļok aer jekjek in mour
eṃman—

12 (Im jet wōt iiō ko raar eļļā, im raar juon armej
reawiie im ineem̄man)

13 A O nejū maan, ekōjkan an juon armej āinwōt rein,
ro aer m̄ōñōñō ej ilo ekanooj ļap mennin jōjō—

14 Ekōjkan ad maroñ kōtmāne bwe Anij enaaj dāpij
pein ilo ekajet nae kōj?

15 Lo, buruō ej kūr: Wo nān armej rein. Diwōjtok ilo
ekajet, O Anij, im ŋooj jerowiwī ko, nana, im mennin
jōjō ko aer jān iṃaan Mejaṃ.

16 Im bar juon alen, nejū maan, ewōr elōn kōrā ro
emej pāleer im liṃaro nejier ro rej pād wōt ilo
Serriza; im bwe m̄ōttan men ko kijeer ko riLeman ro
raar jab būki; lo, jarin tariṃae eo an Zenepai eaar
būki, im likūt er nān ito-itak jabdewōt ijoko remaroñ
nān kakijen; im elōn lōļļap rej ļotļok ilo iaļ eo im mej.

17 Im jarin tariṃae in ippa e m̄ōjṃṃ; im jarin tariṃae
ko an riLeman ro rej pād ikōtaan Serriza im nā; im
joñan wōt lōnīn ro raar ko nān jarin tariṃae eo an
Aron eaar wōtļok rimej nān aer lāj enana.

And the husbands and fathers of those women and
children they have slain; and they feed the women
upon the flesh of their husbands, and the children
upon the flesh of their fathers; and no water, save a
little, do they give unto them.

And notwithstanding this great abomination of the
Lamanites, it doth not exceed that of our people in
Moriantum. For behold, many of the daughters of the
Lamanites have they taken prisoners; and after de-
priving them of that which was most dear and pre-
cious above all things, which is chastity and virtue—

And after they had done this thing, they did murder
them in a most cruel manner, torturing their bodies
even unto death; and after they have done this, they
devour their flesh like unto wild beasts, because of the
hardness of their hearts; and they do it for a token of
bravery.

O my beloved son, how can a people like this, that
are without civilization—

(And only a few years have passed away, and they
were a civil and a delightsome people)

But O my son, how can a people like this, whose de-
light is in so much abomination—

How can we expect that God will stay his hand in
judgment against us?

Behold, my heart cries: Wo unto this people. Come
out in judgment, O God, and hide their sins, and
wickedness, and abominations from before thy face!

And again, my son, there are many widows and
their daughters who remain in Sherrizah; and that
part of the provisions which the Lamanites did not
carry away, behold, the army of Zenephi has carried
away, and left them to wander whithersoever they
can for food; and many old women do faint by the way
and die.

And the army which is with me is weak; and the
armies of the Lamanites are betwixt Sherrizah and
me; and as many as have fled to the army of Aaron
have fallen victims to their awful brutality.

- 18 O jerata eo an armej ro aō! Rej mour kōn ejjeļok jokane im ejjeļok tūriaṃo. Lo, nāij juon armej wōt, im ewōr aō wōt kajoor eo an armej, im ij jab maroñ kipel naan in jiroñ ko aō.
- 19 Im rekar erom kajoor ilo aer anekeke; im rej lāj āinwōt, im jab kōtļok juon, jaab rūtto im dik; im rej ṃōṃōṃō ilo men otemjej ijellokun men eo eṃṃan; im eñtaan eo an kōrā ro am im ro nejim ioon aolepān mejān āne ej eļļā jān aolep; aadet, lo ej jab maroñ ba, im jab maroñ kar je.
- 20 Im kiiō, nejū ṃaan, ij jab kōnonoļok wōt kōn wāween in enana. Lo, kwo jeļā naan eo an armej rein; kwo jeļā bwe er ejjeļok aer unin tōl, im eļļā jān eñjake eo, im aer nana ej eļļā jān eo an riLeman raṃ.
- 21 Lo, nejū ṃaan, ij jab maroñ nebar er nān Anij nē eab ṃan eō.
- 22 A lo, nejū ṃaan, ij nebar eok nān Anij, im ij lōke ilo Kraist kwōnaaj mour; im ij jar nān Anij bwe E en oṃaake mour eo aṃ, nān kaṃpool rōṃl eo an armej ro An nān E, ak lukkuun kōkkure eo aer; bwe i jeļā bwe reaikuj jako ijellokun nē rej ukeļok im rōṃl nān E.
- 23 Im eļāñne rej jako enaaj āinwōt kar rijered ro, kōnke itok-limo in burueer, ilo kappukot bōtōktōk im idenoṃe.
- 24 Im eļāñne āindein bwe ren mej, je jeļā bwe elōñ iaan ro jeid im jatid raar jepellok im kobaļok ippān riLeman ro; kōn menin, jeje jidik kōn jet men, eļāñne kworōļok im inaaj mej im jab lo eok; ak ij kōjatdikdik bwe imaroñ lo eok ejjab to; bwe ewōr ippa ļoṃk kwōjarjar ko ikōṃaan liwōj nān eok.
- 25 Nejū eṃṃaan, kwōn tiljek ilo Kraist; im men ko iaar jeje ren jab kabūromōj eok, nān kaddoik eok nān mej; a Kraist en lōñaj eok, im eñtaan ko im mej eo An, im waļok in Ānbwinnin nān ro jemād, im An tūriaṃokake im lōjokmen, im kōjatdikdik in An aiboojoj im mour indeeo, ren pād ilo ļōmṃak eo aṃ indeeo.

O the depravity of my people! They are without order and without mercy. Behold, I am but a man, and I have but the strength of a man, and I cannot any longer enforce my commands.

And they have become strong in their perversion; and they are alike brutal, sparing none, neither old nor young; and they delight in everything save that which is good; and the suffering of our women and our children upon all the face of this land doth exceed everything; yea, tongue cannot tell, neither can it be written.

And now, my son, I dwell no longer upon this horrible scene. Behold, thou knowest the wickedness of this people; thou knowest that they are without principle, and past feeling; and their wickedness doth exceed that of the Lamanites.

Behold, my son, I cannot recommend them unto God lest he should smite me.

But behold, my son, I recommend thee unto God, and I trust in Christ that thou wilt be saved; and I pray unto God that he will spare thy life, to witness the return of his people unto him, or their utter destruction; for I know that they must perish except they repent and return unto him.

And if they perish it will be like unto the Jaredites, because of the wilfulness of their hearts, seeking for blood and revenge.

And if it so be that they perish, we know that many of our brethren have deserted over unto the Lamanites, and many more will also desert over unto them; wherefore, write somewhat a few things, if thou art spared and I shall perish and not see thee; but I trust that I may see thee soon; for I have sacred records that I would deliver up unto thee.

My son, be faithful in Christ; and may not the things which I have written grieve thee, to weigh thee down unto death; but may Christ lift thee up, and may his sufferings and death, and the showing his body unto our fathers, and his mercy and long-suffering, and the hope of his glory and of eternal life, rest in your mind forever.

26 Im bwe jouj an Anij Jemān, eo an tūroon eutie j ilo
lañ ko, im ad Irooj Jisōs Kraist, eo ej jijet
ianbwijmaroñ in pein An kajoor, mae men otemjeļok
renaaj erom An, pād, im juk ilo kwe indeeo. Amen.

And may the grace of God the Father, whose throne
is high in the heavens, and our Lord Jesus Christ, who
sitteth on the right hand of his power, until all things
shall become subject unto him, be, and abide with
you forever. Amen.

Moronai 10

- 1 Kiiō nā, Moronai, ij jeje jidik āinwōt an eṃṃan nān eō; im ij jeje nān ro jeiū im jatū, riLeman ro; im ikōṇaan bwe ren jeļā jeļā ke elōñļok jān ābukwi im roñoul iiō ko raar eļļā jān ke kakōļle eo kar letok kōn itok eo an Kraist.
- 2 Im ij sili ļok kein, ālikin aō kar kōnono jet ennaan ilo iaļan kōketak koṃ.
- 3 Lo, ikōṇaan kōketak koṃ bwe nē kwōnaaj kōnono jān men kein, im eļāñne e mennin mālōtlōt ilo Anij bwe koṃin kōnono jān i, bwe koṃin keememej ekōjkan an Irooj kar tūriamokake ro nejin armej, jān ejaake an Adam eṃool laļtak ṃae iien eo koṃ naaj bōk men kein, im kejakļokjeṃ kōn e ilo būruōmi.
- 4 Im nē koṃ naaj būki men kein, ikōṇaan kōketak koṃ bwe koṃin kajjitōk ippān Anij, Jemān Indeeo, ilo etan Jisōs Kraist, eļāñne men kein rej jab ṃool; im eļāñne koṃ naaj kajjitōk kōn juon bōro eṃool, kōn lukkuun kōttōpar, im ewōr tōmak ilo Kraist, Enaaj kwaļok ṃool in nān koṃ, jān kajoor eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar.
- 5 Im jān kajoor eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar koṃ maroñ jeļā ṃool eo an men ko otemjeļok.
- 6 Im jabdewōt men eṃṃan ej jimwe im ṃool; kōn menin, ejjeļok men eṃṃan ej kaarmejjete Kraist, a kaalikkar bwe E emour.
- 7 Im koṃ maroñ jeļā bwe E emour, jān kajoor eo an Jetōb Kwōjarjar; kōn menin ikōṇaan kōketak koṃ bwe koṃin jab kaarmejjete kajoor eo an Anij; bwe E ej jerbale kōn kajoor, ekkar nān tōmak an ro nejin armej, eo āinwōt juon rainin im ilju, im indeeo.
- 8 Im bar juon alen, ij kōketak koṃ, ro jeiū im jatū, bwe koṃin jab kaarmejjete mennin letok ko an Anij, bwe er rellōñ; im rej itok jān ejja wōt Anij in. Im ewōr iaļ ko mennin letok kein rej litok; bwe ejja Anij in wōt eo ej jerbale men otemjej ilo men otemjej; im rej liļok jān waļok ko an Jetōb in Anij nān armej raṃ, nān kōļapļok er.
- 9 Bwe lo, nān juon ej leļok jān Jetōb in Anij, bwe e en maroñ katakin naan in mālōtlōt;

Moroni 10

Now I, Moroni, write somewhat as seemeth me good; and I write unto my brethren, the Lamanites; and I would that they should know that more than four hundred and twenty years have passed away since the sign was given of the coming of Christ.

And I seal up these records, after I have spoken a few words by way of exhortation unto you.

Behold, I would exhort you that when ye shall read these things, if it be wisdom in God that ye should read them, that ye would remember how merciful the Lord hath been unto the children of men, from the creation of Adam even down until the time that ye shall receive these things, and ponder it in your hearts.

And when ye shall receive these things, I would exhort you that ye would ask God, the Eternal Father, in the name of Christ, if these things are not true; and if ye shall ask with a sincere heart, with real intent, having faith in Christ, he will manifest the truth of it unto you, by the power of the Holy Ghost.

And by the power of the Holy Ghost ye may know the truth of all things.

And whatsoever thing is good is just and true; wherefore, nothing that is good denieth the Christ, but acknowledgeth that he is.

And ye may know that he is, by the power of the Holy Ghost; wherefore I would exhort you that ye deny not the power of God; for he worketh by power, according to the faith of the children of men, the same today and tomorrow, and forever.

And again, I exhort you, my brethren, that ye deny not the gifts of God, for they are many; and they come from the same God. And there are different ways that these gifts are administered; but it is the same God who worketh all in all; and they are given by the manifestations of the Spirit of God unto men, to profit them.

For behold, to one is given by the Spirit of God, that he may teach the word of wisdom;

10 Im ñan bar juon, bwe e en maroñ katakin naan in
jeļāļokjeņ eo jān ejja Jetōb in wōt;

11 Im ñan bar juon, tōmak ekanooj ļap otem ļap; im
ñan bar juon, mennin letok in kōmour jān ejja Jetōb
in wōt;

12 Im bar juon alen, ñan bar juon, bwe en maroñ
jerbali mennin bwilōñ ko reļļap;

13 Im bar juon alen, ñan bar juon, bwe en maroñ
kanaan kōn aolep men otemjeļok;

14 Im bar juon alen, ñan bar juon, ñan lo enjeļ raņ im
Jetōb in jipaņ raņ;

15 Im bar juon alen, ñan bar juon, aolep jekjek in lo
ko otemjeļok;

16 Im bar juon alen, ñan bar juon, ukok in kajin ko im
lo ko reoktak.

17 Im aolep mennin letok kein rej itok jān Jitōbōn
Kraist im rej itok ñan armej otemjej kajjojo, āinwōt
ekkar ñan ankilaan.

18 Im ikōņaan kōketak koņ, ro jeiū im jatū
rejitōnbōro, bwe koņin keememej bwe mennin
letok otemjej eņņan ej itok jān Kraist.

19 Ikōņaan kōketak koņ, ro jeiū im jatū rejitōnbōro,
bwe koņin keememej bwe E ej juon wōt inne, rainin,
im indeeo, im bwe aolep mennin letok ko iaar
kōnono, ko rej jān Jetōb, rej jamin naaj jako, eņpool
toun wōt an laļ naaj jutak, ekkar wōt ñan jab tōmak
eo an ro nejin armej.

20 Kōn menin, ej aikuj wōr tōmak; im eļāñņe ej aikuj
wōr tōmak ej aikuj barāinwōt wōr kōjatdikdik; im
eļāñņe ej aikuj wōr kōjatdikdik ej aikuj wōr
barāinwōt iakwe-eņpool.

21 Im eļāñņe ejjeļok ami iakwe-eņpool koņ ilo ejjeļok
jabdewōt wāween maroñ mour ilo aelōñ in Anij; im
koņij jab maroñ mour ilo aelōñ in Anij eļāñņe ejjeļok
ami tōmak; im koņij jab maroñ eļāñņe ejjeļok ami
kōjatdikdik.

22 Im eļāñņe ejjeļok ami kōjatdikdik koņ aikuj in
pād ilo ebbeer; im ebbeer ej itok kōnke jerqwiwi.

23 Im Kraist eņpool eaar ba ñan ro jemād: Eļāñņe
ewōr ami tōmak koņ maroñ kōņņan aolep men
otemjeļok ko remennin aikuj ñan Eō.

And to another, that he may teach the word of
knowledge by the same Spirit;

And to another, exceedingly great faith; and to an-
other, the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

And again, to another, that he may work mighty
miracles;

And again, to another, that he may prophesy con-
cerning all things;

And again, to another, the beholding of angels and
ministering spirits;

And again, to another, all kinds of tongues;

And again, to another, the interpretation of lan-
guages and of divers kinds of tongues.

And all these gifts come by the Spirit of Christ; and
they come unto every man severally, according as he
will.

And I would exhort you, my beloved brethren, that
ye remember that every good gift cometh of Christ.

And I would exhort you, my beloved brethren, that
ye remember that he is the same yesterday, today, and
forever, and that all these gifts of which I have spoken,
which are spiritual, never will be done away, even as
long as the world shall stand, only according to the
unbelief of the children of men.

Wherefore, there must be faith; and if there must
be faith there must also be hope; and if there must be
hope there must also be charity.

And except ye have charity ye can in nowise be
saved in the kingdom of God; neither can ye be saved
in the kingdom of God if ye have not faith; neither can
ye if ye have no hope.

And if ye have no hope ye must needs be in despair;
and despair cometh because of iniquity.

And Christ truly said unto our fathers: If ye have
faith ye can do all things which are expedient unto
me.

24 Im kiiō ij kōnono n̄an aolep jem̄l̄ok ko an lā—bwe ēlaññe raan eo ej itok bwe kajoor im mennin letok ko an Anij renaaj jako j̄an ilubwiljimi, enaaj kōnke jab tōmak.

25 Im wo n̄an ro nejin armej raṅ ēlaññe men in enaaj wāween eo; bwe ejamin wōr naaj kōm̄man em̄man ilubwiljimi, jaab ejjēl̄ok juon. Bwe ēlaññe enaaj wōr juon ilubwiljimi ej kōm̄man em̄man, enaaj jermal kōn kajoor im mennin letok ko an Anij.

26 Im wo n̄an er ro renaaj kōm̄man bwe men kein ren jako im mej, bwe rej mej ilo jerṅwiwi ko aer, im rejjab maroñ mour ilo aelōn in Anij; im ij kōnono men in ekkar n̄an naan ko an Kraist; im ij jab riab.

27 Im ij kōketak koṅ n̄an keememej men kein; bwe em̄okaj an iien eo itok bwe koṅ naaj jēl̄a bwe ij jab riab, bwe koṅ naaj lo eō ilo jikin ekajet an Anij; im Irooj Anij enaaj ba n̄an koṅ: Iaar jab ke kwāl̄ok naan ko Aō n̄an koṅ, ko kar jeje j̄an lein, āinwōt juon ej kūr j̄an ro remej, aaget, em̄ool āinwōt juon ej kōnono j̄an bwidej?

28 Ij kwāl̄ok men kein bwe en kūrṅool kanaan kein. Im lo, renaaj diwōj̄l̄ok j̄an l̄ōñiin Anij ejjēl̄ok jem̄l̄okin; im An innaan enaaj ajjowewēl̄ok j̄an epepen n̄an epepen.

29 Im Anij enaaj kwāl̄ok n̄an koṅ, bwe men in iaar jeje e ṅool.

30 Im bar juon alen ij kōketak koṅ bwe koṅin itok n̄an Kraist, im ekkejel wōt ioon aolep mennin letok em̄man, im jab uñūr mennin letok enana, im jab men eo ettoon.

31 Im ruj, im jerkak j̄an bwidej, O Jerusalem; aaget, im kōṅak nuknuk ko rekarbōb aṅ, O limaro nejin Zaion; im kōkajoor̄l̄ok stake ko am im kōl̄ap̄l̄ok tōrerein ko am indeeo, bwe kwōn maroñ jab bar pok, bwe bujen ko an Jem̄an Indeeo ko Eaar kōm̄mani n̄an koṅ, O ṅweo im̄ōn Israel, rej kūrṅool.

And now I speak unto all the ends of the earth— that if the day cometh that the power and gifts of God shall be done away among you, it shall be because of unbelief.

And wo be unto the children of men if this be the case; for there shall be none that doeth good among you, no not one. For if there be one among you that doeth good, he shall work by the power and gifts of God.

And wo unto them who shall do these things away and die, for they die in their sins, and they cannot be saved in the kingdom of God; and I speak it according to the words of Christ; and I lie not.

And I exhort you to remember these things; for the time speedily cometh that ye shall know that I lie not, for ye shall see me at the bar of God; and the Lord God will say unto you: Did I not declare my words unto you, which were written by this man, like as one crying from the dead, yea, even as one speaking out of the dust?

I declare these things unto the fulfilling of the prophecies. And behold, they shall proceed forth out of the mouth of the everlasting God; and his word shall hiss forth from generation to generation.

And God shall show unto you, that that which I have written is true.

And again I would exhort you that ye would come unto Christ, and lay hold upon every good gift, and touch not the evil gift, nor the unclean thing.

And awake, and arise from the dust, O Jerusalem; yea, and put on thy beautiful garments, O daughter of Zion; and strengthen thy stakes and enlarge thy borders forever, that thou mayest no more be confounded, that the covenants of the Eternal Father which he hath made unto thee, O house of Israel, may be fulfilled.

32 Aaet, itok n̄an Kraist, im weep̄p̄an ilo E, im kaarmejjete koṃ make j̄an aolep men ko rejjab eṃṃan, im iakwe Anij k̄on aolep aṃ maroṃ, l̄omṃak im kajoor, inn̄am An jouj enaaj bwe n̄an koṃ, bwe j̄an An jouj koṃ maroṃ weep̄p̄an ilo Kraist; im eḷaṃṃe j̄an jouj an Anij koṃij weep̄p̄an ilo Kraist, koṃ ilo ejjeḷok jabdewōt w̄aween maroṃ kaarmejjete kajoor eo an Anij.

33 Im bar juon alen, eḷaṃṃe koṃ j̄an jouj an Anij koṃij weep̄p̄an ilo Kraist, im jab kaarmejjete kajoor eo An, inn̄am koṃij kokwōjarjar ilo Kraist j̄an jouj an Anij, k̄on t̄oṣṣṣok in b̄ot̄okt̄okin Kraist, eo ej ilo bujen eo an Jem̄an n̄an jeorḷok in jerḡwiwi ko ami, bwe koṃin maroṃ kwōjarjar, ejjeḷok libbijinjin.

34 Im kiiō ij ba n̄an aolep, bar iakwe. Ij ilok ejjab to n̄an kakkije ilo paredais an Anij, ṃae iien aō jetōb im ānbwinnū renaaj bar koba, im naaj b̄oktok eō anjō ilo mejatoto, n̄an iioon koṃ iṃaan jikin ekajet ejouj an Jeova Eḷap, Rikajet Indeeo an j̄imor ro remour im ro remej. Amen.

Jemḷok

Yea, come unto Christ, and be perfected in him, and deny yourselves of all ungodliness; and if ye shall deny yourselves of all ungodliness, and love God with all your might, mind and strength, then is his grace sufficient for you, that by his grace ye may be perfect in Christ; and if by the grace of God ye are perfect in Christ, ye can in nowise deny the power of God.

And again, if ye by the grace of God are perfect in Christ, and deny not his power, then are ye sanctified in Christ by the grace of God, through the shedding of the blood of Christ, which is in the covenant of the Father unto the remission of your sins, that ye become holy, without spot.

And now I bid unto all, farewell. I soon go to rest in the paradise of God, until my spirit and body shall again reunite, and I am brought forth triumphant through the air, to meet you before the pleasing bar of the great Jehovah, the Eternal Judge of both quick and dead. Amen.

The End